

**THE HISTORIANS'  
HISTORY  
OF THE WORLD**















# THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD . . .

A COMPREHENSIVE NARRATIVE OF THE RISE AND  
DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONS AS RECORDED BY THE  
GREAT WRITERS OF ALL AGES

EDITED BY HENRY SMITH WILLIAMS, LL.D.

WITH THE COLLABORATION OF MANY SPECIALISTS  
AND WITH CONTRIBUTIONS BY

070  
HIS/W

Prof. Thomas K. Cheyne, *Oxford University*  
Prof. Adolf Erman, *University of Berlin*  
Prof. Joseph Halévy, *College of France*  
Prof. C. W. C. Oman, *Oxford University*  
Prof. David H. Müller, *University of Vienna*  
Prof. Albert B. Hart, *Harvard University*  
Prof. Ulrich von Wilamowitz-Möllendorff,  
*University of Berlin*  
Oscar Browning, M.A., *Cambridge University*  
Prof. H. Marczali, *University of Budapest*  
Prof. Henry F. Pelham, *Oxford University*  
Prof. Alfred N. Rambaud, *University of Paris*  
Prof. Eduard Meyer, *University of Berlin*  
H. J. Mackinder, M.A., *Director of the London*  
*School of Economics*  
Prof. Julius Wellhausen, *University of Göttingen*  
Prof. T. F. Tout, *University of Manchester*  
Prof. James T. Shotwell, *Columbia University*  
Prof. Franz X. von Krones, *University of Graz*

Dr. J. Holland Rose, *Cambridge University*  
Prof. Adolf Harnack, *University of Berlin*  
Dr. James Gairdner, C.B., *London*  
Prof. I. Goldziher, *University of Budapest*  
Prof. Andrew C. McLaughlin, *University of*  
*Chicago*  
Prof. A. Vambéry, *University of Budapest*  
Capt. Frank Brinkley, *Tokyo*  
Prof. Otto Hirschfeld, *University of Berlin*  
Prof. Wilhelm Soltau, *Zabern University*  
Hugh Chisholm, M.A., *Editor of the "Encyclo-*  
*pædia Britannica"*  
Prof. Hermann Diels, *University of Berlin*  
G. F. Barwick, B.A., *British Museum*  
Prof. R. Koser, *University of Berlin*  
Dr. A. S. Rappoport, *School of Oriental*  
*Languages, Paris*  
Dr. Paul Bronnle, *Royal Asiatic Society*  
Prof. Theodor Noldeke, *University of Strasburg*

IN TWENTY-FIVE VOLUMES VOL. XXV

LONDON

**The Times**

1907

2227/191  
- 2.2.2

PRINTED BY MORRISON & GIBB, LIMITED,  
EDINBURGH.

# CONTENTS

## VOLUME XXV

### INDEX

	PAGE
GENERAL INDEX TO THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD . . . . .	1
BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX . . . . .	567
A WORD OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT . . . . .	663

### APPENDIX A

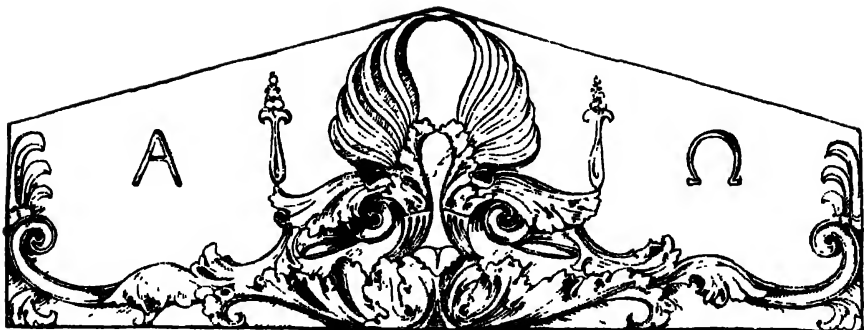
CHRONOLOGICAL ERAS OF ALL NATIONS, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPOND- ING DATES . . . . .	667
--	-----

### APPENDIX B

MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND MONEYS OF ALL AGES, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPONDING UNITS . . . . .	674
--	-----







## INTRODUCTORY NOTE

TO

## THE GENERAL INDEX<sup>1</sup>

As regards its main features the ensuing general index will explain itself. The full-face figures (1, 2, 3, etc., to 24) refer to volumes, the other figures to pages. It is believed that the dates and explanatory phrases following a large proportion of the proper names will greatly facilitate the use of the index, while at the same time making it in a sense a dictionary of historical reference.

It should be explained that the names included in this index represent a selection, by no means supplying a full list of the names to be found in our text. To have made the list absolutely complete would perhaps have doubled the bulk of our index, but would not, in the opinion of the editor, have added to its value. The easiest method of index-making would have been simply to give a reference for every proper name, but the result would have been an uncritical jumble of incidental references, which must have been annoying rather than helpful to the reader. As the index actually stands, on the other hand, it is believed that it will serve as a valuable guide to the text, and one which the reader will use habitually.

It has been our constant endeavour to forecast the needs of the average reader. Thus a person who is quite unfamiliar with the text will be enabled at a glance to ascertain where he may find both the main and the supplementary treatments of any important subject. Under "France" or "England," for example, he will be referred at once to the volumes where the different periods of French and English history are treated. In general, the first reference under any given heading will point to the main treatment of the subject in question.

The encyclopædic character of the index is further shown in the complete lists of sovereigns, with page references, appended to the principal countries; in the arrangement, by countries, under topical heads, of information on such

[<sup>1</sup> For introductory note to the Bibliographical Index, see page 567.]

subjects as Art, Architecture, Finance, Labour, Manufactures, Tariff, Taxation, Transportation, Status of Women, Socialism, etc.; and in lists of famous Assassinations, Executions, Conspiracies, Financial Crises, etc. The lists of Wars, Treaties, and Battles and Sieges are particularly complete.

In Arabic names the original pronunciations have been preserved so far as possible, except in the case of persons whose names have long been Europeanised, such as Saladin. The prophet's name is spelled Mohammed; elsewhere the form used is Muhammed. The article is written *al*.

As the work covers the entire sweep of world-history, it is obvious that opportunity is afforded for an almost endless number of subject-references. It has been a constant puzzle to determine just where to draw the line in this regard. Such subjects as Art, Architecture, Literature, Economics, Battles, Armies, Military Affairs, and Religion naturally suggest themselves; but here, as always with matters of classification, the great difficulty has been to know what constitutes the happy mean between too general and too specific a subdivision of subjects. Shall we, for example, let the term "Economics" include everything that might properly come within its scope, or shall we best subserve the interests of the reader if we make such subdivisions as "Commerce," "Taxation," "Finance," etc.? Again, shall we let "Assemblies" stand sponsor for a great variety of public gatherings, or shall these be variously distributed among "Congresses," "Conventions," "Councils," "Parliaments," and the like? In a word, it may be said that in answering these questions each suggested subject has been considered with reference to the practicalities rather than in strict accordance with any logical system. If a suggested title called for a list of references so long as to be cumbersome, that fact was usually considered sufficient reason for a subdivision. The convenience of the reader — the actual utility of the index — has been the one object kept constantly in mind; and it is hoped that the result will justify the method.



# GENERAL INDEX

TO THE

## HISTORIANS' HISTORY OF THE WORLD

- Aachen, see Aix-la-Chapelle.  
**Aagesen**, Svenno (Svend), or Svenno Aggonis, Scandinavian writer of twelfth century, **16**, 158.  
**Aah-hotep**, Egyptian queen (seventeenth century B.C.); reign of, **1**, 121-123; mummy of, **1**, 156.  
**Aahmes I** (Amasis), Egyptian king ca. 1700 B.C. founder of eighteenth dynasty; reign of, **1**, 127-130; mummy of, **1**, 156.  
**Aahmes II**, Egyptian king (sixth century, B.C.); reign of, **1**, 180, 189-190; **2**, 289; ally of Croesus, **2**, 431-432; war with Cambyses, **1**, 190; **2**, 600-601; and Greek settlers, **3**, 206, 231.  
**Aahmes**, Egyptian admiral (ca. 1700 B.C.); inscription on tomb of, **1**, 127-132.  
**Aa-kheper-ka-Ra**, see Tehutimes I.  
**Aalborg**, town in Denmark; siege of (1534), **16**, 260.  
**Aalst**, see Alost.  
**Aarau**, Peace of (1712), **16**, 661.  
**Aargau**, Swiss canton; conquest of (1415), **16**, 584.  
**Aaron**, high priest of Israelites, **2**, 58, 62, 63.  
**Aarssens**, Cornelis van, father of Frans van Aarssens; refuses Neyen's bribe (1607), **13**, 545.  
**Aarssens**, Frans van (1572-1641), Dutch diplomatist; opposes Barneveld, **13**, 556, 560; Richelieu's estimate of, **13**, 556.  
**Abantidas**, tyrant of Sicyon (third century, B.C.), **4**, 519.  
**Abaza** (d. 1634), Turkish rebel; power of, in Asia Minor, **24**, 375; made aga of janissaries, **24**, 379.  
**Abbas I** (1557-1628), shah of Persia; makes peace with Turkey (1590), **24**, 372.  
**Abbas Hilmi** (1874-), khedive of Egypt; friction of with English, **24**, 465.  
**Abbas Mirza** (1783?-1833), crown prince of Persia; in war with Russia, **24**, 494.  
**Abbas Pasha** (1813-1854), viceroy of Egypt; reign of, **24**, 455.  
**Abbas** (ca. 566-652), uncle of Mohammed; taken prisoner in battle of Bedr, **8**, 121.  
**Abbasid** (Abbasside) caliphs (750-1258); reign of, **8**, 209-232; defeat Omayyads, **7**, 204; **8**, 189 seq.; magnificence of, at Baghdad, **8**, 215; dynasty of, placed on throne by Persia, **24**, 490.  
**Abbeville**, Treaty of (1259), **11**, 59.  
**Abbot**, George (1562-1633), English prelate, archbishop of Canterbury 1611-1633; threatened by James I, **19**, 496; suspended from office by Charles I (1626), **19**, 544, 558.  
**Abda** (fifth century A.D.), bishop of Susiana; punished by Yezdegerd I, **8**, 83.  
**Abd al**, see Abdul.  
**Abdali**, see Durrani.  
**Abdallah**, pasha of Acre; disagreement of, with Mehmed Ali (1831), **24**, 451.  
**Abdallah** (ca. 545-ca. 570 A.D.), father of Mohammed, **8**, 112 seq.  
**Abdallah**, son of celebrated Arab general, Musa; leads successful naval expedition (ca. 705 A.D.), **8**, 183.  
**Abdallah**, son of Abd ar-Rahman III (tenth century); fate of, **8**, 207.  
**Abdallah ben Jash**, Arab follower of Mohammed; predatory expedition of (ca. 624 B.C.), **8**, 120.  
**Abdallah ben Muhammed**, caliph of Cordova 888-912; reign of, **8**, 206.  
**Abdallah ben Obayyah**, rival of Mohammed in Medina; at battle of Ohod (625 A.D.), **8**, 121; protects Jews, **8**, 123; death of, **8**, 130.  
**Abdallah ben Yassim** (d. 1058), Moslem preacher; founds sect of Almoravids, **8**, 241.  
**Abdallah ben Zagut** (eleventh century), governor of Malaga; opposes embassy to Almoravids, **8**, 240.  
**Abdallah ben Zobair**, rival caliph to Omayyads 681-692 A.D., **8**, 177-178; death of, **8**, 181.  
**Abdalonymus** (fourth century B.C.), king of Sidon, **2**, 205.  
**Abd al-Rahman**, see Abd ar-Rahman and Abdurrahman.  
**Abd ar-Rahman (I) ben Moawiyah** (731-788), caliph of Cordova; reign of, **8**, 201 seq.  
**Abd ar-Rahman (II) ben Al-Hakem**, caliph of Cordova 821-852 A.D.; shares rule with father, **8**, 203; reign of, **8**, 204 seq.  
**Abd ar-Rahman III** (891-961), caliph of

- Cordova 912-961; reign of, **8**, 206 seq.; condition of Spain under, **8**, 208; defeated at San Pedro de Gormaz, **10**, 44.
- Abd ar-Rahman** (IV or V) ben Hisham, caliph of Cordova 1023; reign of, **8**, 237.
- Abd ar-Rahman** (1778-1859), sultan of Morocco 1822-1859, **24**, 473.
- Abd ar-Rahman** (d. 1009), son of Almansor; career of, in Spain, **8**, 235.
- Abd ar-Rahman ben Abdallah**, emir of Cordova 723-724 and 729-733; reign of, **8**, 197-198 seq.
- Abd ar-Rahman Ibn Rostem** (eighth century), imam of Tiart, **24**, 468.
- Abd ar-Rahman**, see also **Abdurrahman**.
- Abdastarte I**, king of Tyre 929-920 B.C., **2**, 283.
- Abdastarte II**, king of Tyre, see **Astarte**.
- Abd el-Mottalib**, see **Abdul Muttalib**.
- Abd-milkot** (seventh century B.C.), king of Sidon; revolts against Assyria, **1**, 417; **2**, 285.
- Abd Shams-Sabah**, legendary Arab ruler; founds kingdom of Mareb, **8**, 102.
- Abdul-Aziz** or **Abd al-Aziz ben Merwan** (seventh century), viceroy of Egypt, **8**, 182.
- Abdul-Aziz** (d. ca. 715 A.D.), son of Musa; career of, in Spain, **8**, 196 seq.
- Abdul-Aziz** (1830-1876), sultan of Turkey 1861-1876; reign of, **24**, 432; death of, **24**, 433.
- Abdul-Baki**, Turkish poet; honoured by Suleiman I, **24**, 363.
- Abdul-Hamid I** (1725-1789), sultan of Turkey 1774-1789; reign of, **24**, 419.
- Abdul-Hamid II** (1842- ), sultan of Turkey 1876-; reign of, **24**, 433.
- Abdul-Kadir** (1807-1883), Arab chief; wars of, with France, **13**, 67 seq.; **76** seq.; **24**, 483; involves Morocco in war with France, **24**, 473; death of, **24**, 484.
- Abdul-Kerim**, sheikh ul-islam (1472), **24**, 336.
- Abdullah** (Abdallah) Khan, Afghan chief; in massacre of Kabul (1841), **22**, 140-141.
- Abdul-Malik** (Abd al-Malik), Umayyad caliph 685-705 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 179-183.
- Abdul-Malik** (d. 1008), son of Almansor; as emir of Almaghreb, **8**, 234; as prime minister of Spain, **8**, 235.
- Abdul-Malik** (Abd al-Malik) ben Khotan, emir of Cordova 733-736 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 199, 200.
- Abdul-Mejid** or **Medjid** (1823-1861), sultan of Turkey 1839-1861; reign of, **24**, 427 seq.; reform movement under, **24**, 428 seq.; alliances against Russia (1853), **17**, 562; death of, **24**, 430.
- Abdul-Mumin** (Abd al-Mumin) (1101-1163), founder of Almohad dynasty, caliph 1130-1163; disciple of Muhammad ben Abdallah, **8**, 243 seq.; reign of, in Africa, **8**, 244 seq.; becomes caliph of Spain, **8**, 246.
- Abdul-Muttalib** or **Abd el-Mottalib** (d. 578), grandfather of Mohammed; authority of, in Mecca, **8**, 112.
- Abdul-Wahhab** or **Abd al-Wahhab** (1601-1787), founds sect of Wahhabees, **8**, 23; **24**, 411.
- Abdurrahman Khan** (ca. 1830-1901), amir of Afghanistan 1880-1901; in Afghan war (1878-1880), **22**, 209; reign of, **24**, 503.
- Abdurrahman Pasha**, Turkish general; commands at siege of Buda (1686), **14**, 398.
- Abdurrahman**, see also **Abd ar-Rahman**.
- Abel** (d. 1252), king of Denmark 1250-1252; as duke of Schleswig, **16**, 168, 169 seq.; as king, **16**, 171.
- Abelard**, Peter (1079-1142), French monk and philosopher, **11**, 41 seq., 43; **14**, 92.
- Abenakis**, Indian tribe, **23**, 191, 196.
- Aben-hezra** or **Abraham ben Meir**, or **ibn Ezra** (1092-1167), Spanish rabbi; pupil of Arabs, **8**, 279.
- Abensberg**, battle of (1809), **12**, 571.
- Abercrombie**, James (1706-1781), British soldier; appointed commander-in-chief in America, **23**, 215; advances against Ticonderoga and Crown Point, **23**, 215; superseded by General Amherst, **23**, 216.
- Abercromby**, James (1776-1858), elected speaker of house of commons, **21**, 572.
- Abercromby**, Sir Ralph (1734-1801), British general; killed in Egypt, **12**, 513.
- Aberdeen**, Earl of, see **Gordon**.
- Aberdeen Bill** (1845), **23**, 659.
- Aberfors**, battle of (1790), **17**, 403.
- Abernethy**, Treaty of (1072), **21**, 24-25.
- Abgarus** or **Abgar**, Arab emir; betrays Crassus (53 B.C.), **5**, 509, 510.
- Abgarus** or **Abgar** (VII) bar Izat, buys crown of Edessa (110 A.D.), **8**, 72.
- Abiathar**, Israelite high priest (tenth and eleventh centuries, B.C.); accompanied David in flight, **2**, 95, 96; espouses cause of Adonijah, **2**, 99; is removed from priesthood, **2**, 100.
- Abibaal**, king of Tyre (tenth century B.C.), **2**, 278, 279.
- Abigail**, wife of Nabal, becomes David's wife, **2**, 81.
- Abijam**, or **Abijah**, king of Judah 932-929 B.C., **2**, 107.
- Abimelech**, king of Israel (twelfth century B.C.), **2**, 73.
- Abingdon**, Willoughby Bertie, 4th Earl of, see **Bertie**.
- Abisbal**, Count of, see **O'Donnell**, Henry J.
- Abiyate**, Arabian king (seventh century B.C.); in Assyrian inscriptions, **1**, 436, 437; **8**, 103.
- Abjuration**, Act of, Dutch declaration of independence (1581), **13**, 487.
- Ab-meri-Ra** (Kheti), king of Egypt, **1**, 105.
- Abner**, Israelite captain under Saul (eleventh century B.C.); wars with Philistines, **2**, 83, 84; assassinated by Joab, **2**, 84.
- Abol Peace of** (1743), **16**, 400; **17**, 352.
- Abodriti** or **Obodrites**, Wend tribe on Baltic coast; war with Danes, **16**, 146; Charlemagne conquers, **7**, 527-529.
- Abolition movements** in United States of America, growth of, **23**, 361, 378, 384; Missouri Compromise, **23**, 347-349; Compromise of 1850, **23**, 379-383; *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, **23**, 386-387; resistance to Fugitive Slave Law, **23**, 387-388; see also **Slavery**.

**Abominations, Tariff of**, in United States history, name applied to protective tariff passed by Congress in 1828, **23**, 352.

**Abraha** (sixth century A.D.), Abyssinian king of Yemen, **8**, 110.

**Abraham** (ca. 2000 B.C.), Hebrew patriarch; in Biblical narrative, **2**, 30; historic personality of, **2**, 57.

**Abraham, Plains of**, see **Plains of Abraham**.  
**Abrantes**, battle of (twelfth century), **10**, 432.

**Absalom**, Israelite prince; rebels against his father David, **2**, 12, 13, 93.

**Absalon** (1128-1201), archbishop of Lund; career of, **16**, 150, 152-154, 155, 157 seq.

**Absenteeism**, in Ireland, **21**, 412, 426, 436, 608.

**Abu Abdallah or Boabdil**, king of Granada 1483-1492; reign of, **8**, 257 seq.; **10**, 152; surrenders Granada (1492), **22**, 426.

**Abu Bekr** (573-631), first caliph, succeeds Mohammed, **8**, 12, reign of, **8**, 145 seq.; code of regulations of, for army, **8**, 149; character and death of, **8**, 149 seq.

**Abu Bekr ben Omar** (eleventh century). Almoravid emir; reign of, **8**, 211 seq.

**Abu Dar** (seventh century), Moslem sectarian; preaching of, **8**, 168.

**Abu Hakam**, "Abu Jahl" (d. 624 A.D.), enemy of Mohammed, **8**, 116, 121.

**Abu Hanifa** (700-770), father of Moslem jurisprudence, **8**, 299, 300.

**Abu Hass** (thirteenth century), dynasty of in Tunis, **8**, 248, 249, 251.

"**Abu Jahl**," see **Abu Hakam**.

**Abukir**, village in Egypt; Napoleon defeats Turks at (1798), **12**, 478; **24**, 448.

**Abukir Bay**, battle of, see **Nile**.

**Abul-Abbas**, first Abbasid caliph 750-754, proclaimed in Cufa, **8**, 189; transfers capital to Balylonia, **8**, 209.

**Abul-Abbas**, son of al-Kaim, African reformer; wars of (ca. 1500-1550), **24**, 469 seq.

**Abul-Abbas al-Mansur**, sultan of Morocco (sixteenth century); expedition of, into the Sudan, **24**, 471 seq.

**Abu Lahab**, uncle of Mohammed; ill treats nephew, **8**, 115.

**Abul-Faraj** (1226-1286), Syriac and Arabic writer, **8**, 375.

**Abulfeda** (1273-1331), Arab historian; on character of Saladin, **8**, 107.

**Abul Kasim**, Fatimite ruler in Kairwan 936-945, **8**, 222.

**Abulites** (fourth century B.C.), satrap of Susa, **4**, 330-331, 376.

**Abu Musa**, arbitrator in dispute between Ali and Moawiyah (658 A.D.), **8**, 172.

**Abu Muslim** (eighth century), Arab general; champions house of Abbas in the East, **8**, 189.

**Abundantius**, Roman general; ruined by Eutropius (396 A.D.), **7**, 34.

**Abu Obaidah** (seventh century), Arab general; in campaign against Aleppo and Antioch, **8**, 157 seq.

**Abu Said (Bu-sa-yin)**, sultan of Persia 1317-1335, **24**, 294.

**Abu Shahrein**, see **Eridu**.

**Abu Shel**, governor of Egypt (eighteenth century); defeats Ali Bey, **24**, 418.

**Abu-Simbel**, place in Egypt; inscription at, **4**, 617.

**Abu Sufyan**, Arab general; leads opposition against Mohammed, **8**, 116; at battle of Bedr (624 A.D.), **8**, 120; at battle of Ohod, **8**, 121; conversion of, to Islam, **8**, 127.

**Abu Tahir** (tenth century), Karmathian chief, **8**, 221.

**Abu Temim Mustansir**, Fatimite caliph; see **Mustansir**.

**Abydos**, a town in Asia Minor; Xerxes at, **3**, 297-298; attacked by Athenians (411 B.C.), **3**, 630; captured by Philip V (199 B.C.), **4**, 530.

**Abyssinia**, invaded by Persians (sixth century), **7**, 143; Mohammedans flee to, **8**, 116; war of, with Italy (1887-1888), **9**, 632; Egyptian attack on (1876), **24**, 458; see also **Ethiopia**.

**Abyssinians**, classed as a Semitic race, **2**, 48; invade Yemen (529 A.D.), **8**, 110; expedition of, with French to Fashoda, **24**, 466.

**Acacius** (sixth century), father of empress Theodora, **7**, 66, 67.

**Acadia**, a former French colony, now part of Nova Scotia; history of, **23**, 180, 204-206.

**Accad**, see **Agade**.

**Accord, The** (1560), act granting liberty of worship in Netherlands, **13**, 405 seq.

**Achæan League**, a political confederation of Greek cities (281-146 B.C.); in Social War, **4**, 526; under Aratus of Sicyon, **4**, 518-528; under Philopomen of Megalopolis, **4**, 529, 534-535; wars with Rome, **4**, 512-545, **5**, 314-317.

**Achæans**, inhabitants of Achæia; migrations and settlements of, **3**, 34, 63, 64, 115, 153, 182, 194, 198, 200, 544; early history of, **3**, 35-39, 65, 104.

**Achæmenes (Hakhamani)**, eponymous founder of Persian family Achæmenidæ, **2**, 590.

**Achæus** (d. 214 B.C.), general of Antiochus III; revolt, **4**, 558.

**Achæia**, province in Thessaly; under Romans, **6**, 31; under William Villehardouin, **7**, 312; during Greek period, see **Achæan League** and **Achæans**.

**Achbar ben Nafi al-Fahri (Akbah, Okba ben Nafi, Sidi Okba)** (seventh century), Arab general; expedition of, to Africa, **2**, 326-327; **8**, 176, 177; **24**, 468; death of, **8**, 177.

**Achillas**, Egyptian soldier; in war with Cæsar (48 B.C.), **5**, 542, 547, 549.

**Achilles**, a Greek legendary hero; shield of, **3**, 55, 87, 89, 91.

**Achin**, Dutch dependency in northern Sumatra; war of, with Dutch (1873), **14**, 64 note.

**Achish** (eleventh century B.C.), king of Gath; aids David, **2**, 80, 82.

**Achmet**, see **Ahmed**.

**Acilius**, C., a Roman soldier; in sea fight at Marseilles, **5**, 595.

**Ackerman, Francis** (fourteenth century), Dutch general; commands troops of Ghent in campaign of 1382, **13**, 330.

**Acre (Akko, Arka, Arkali, Ptolemais)**, Tchutimes I destroys (ca. 1500 B.C.), **2**, 272; siege of (1189-1191), **8**, 383-385, 387-392; **11**, 48; **12**, 478; **18**, 311 seq.; siege of (1291), **8**, 453 seq.; naval battle of (1840), **21**, 599; **24**, 454.

**Acre**, province in South America; becomes property of Brazil, **23**, 614.

**Acroinon**, battle of (739); Leo III defeats Saracens at, **7**, 204.

**Acropolis** (citadel of Athens), early history of, **3**, 155, 156; taken by Persians, **3**, 339; buildings of, in age of Pericles, **3**, 453, 479.

**Acrotatus** (d. 309 B.C.), Spartan soldier, son of Cleonenes II; general of army aiding Agrigentum (314 B.C.), **4**, 487, 579.

**Acs**, battles of (1849), **14**, 657.

**Action games**, in Rome, **6**, 91.

**Actium**, battle of (31 B.C.), **5**, 630-631.

**Acton**, Sir John Francis Edward (1736-1811), Irish adventurer; career of, **9**, 538, 563.

**Acton**, Sir Roger, English nobleman; executed (1414), **18**, 528.

**Acts of Trade**, see **Navigation Acts**.

**Acxopil**, king of Tulteca Indians; in Guatemala, **23**, 644.

**Adad**, see **Hadad**.

**Adad-apal-iddin**, king of Babylon, **1**, 378.

**Adad-nirari I (Ramman-nirari I)**, king of Assyria fourteenth century B.C.; reign of, **1**, 373, 374; inscription of, **2**, 395.

**Adad-nirari II (Ramman-nirari II)**, king of Assyria 911-890 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 380.

**Adad-nirari III (Ramman-nirari III)**, king of Assyria 811-783 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 389-390; **2**, 284.

**Adad-shum-iddin** (d. 1260 B.C.), king of Babylon, **1**, 376.

**Adad-shum-usur**, king of Babylon 1269-1238 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 364, 376.

**Adalbero or Adalberon** (d. 988), archbishop of Rheims; espouses cause of Hugh Capet. **11**, 20; accused of treason, **11**, 21.

**Adalbert** (d. 906 A.D.), son of Henry of Babenberg; Archbishop Hatto's treachery to, **7**, 593-594; executed, **7**, 594.

**Adalbert** (d. 1072), archbishop of Bremen; influence of, on Henry IV, **7**, 647; and on Svend II of Denmark, **16**, 137.

**Adalbert**, markgraf of Tuscany (tenth century); relation of, to Arnulf, **7**, 592.

**Adalbert II**, duke of Tuscany 890-ca. 915 A.D.; relations with Arnulf, and marriage, **7**, 592.

**Adalbert, Heinrich Wilhelm** (1811-1873), a prince of Prussia; organises German marine, **18**, 465.

**Adalians**, see **Shiites**.

**Adalinda**, concubine of Charlemagne, **7**, 531.

**Adalwald (Adeloid)**, king of Lombards 615-624, **7**, 445, 448.

**Adamites**, heretical sect originating in North Africa in second century, and reappearing in the fourteenth century in Europe; appearance in Bohemia, **14**, 209.

**Adamnan**, Saint (ca. 625-704), abbot of

Iona; influence in Ireland, **21**, 344; literary career of, **18**, 165.

**Adams, Charles Francis** (1807-1886), American statesman and diplomatist; United States minister to England, **23**, 424.

**Adams, John** (1735-1828), second president of United States of America; early career of, **23**, 212, 237; advocates independence, **23**, 251, 252; in peace negotiations with England; **23**, 281; first United States minister to Great Britain, **23**, 289; elected vice-president (1788), **23**, 290; re-elected vice-president (1792), **23**, 302; presidency of, **23**, 312-316; defeated for re-election to presidency (1800), **23**, 316.

**Adams, John Quincy** (1767-1848), sixth president of United States of America; as secretary of state, **23**, 349-350; conceives idea of Monroe Doctrine, **23**, xx, 350; presidency of, **23**, 351-352; defeated for re-election, **23**, 352.

**Adams, Samuel** (1722-1803), American statesman; denies parliamentary right of taxation in America, **23**, xxx; British attempt to arrest, **23**, 241.

**Adams, William** (d. 1620), English navigator; adventures of, in Japan, **24**, 597 seq.

**Adapa**, Babylonian legend of, **1**, 532.

**Adar**, Assyrian deity, **1**, 517.

**Adarman** (sixth century), Persian general; devastates Syria, **7**, 143.

**Adasa**, battle of (161 B.C.), **2**, 154.

**Adashev, Alexis** (d. 1561), Russian statesman; influence of, on Ivan the Terrible, **17**, 196.

**Addington, Henry**, English premier, see **Sidmouth, Viscount**.

**"Addled Parliament,"** name applied to the parliament of James I which met April 6th, 1614, **19**, 498-499.

**Adeia**, see **Eurydice**.

**Adelaide of Cleves**, wife of Dirk IV of Holland; intrigues of (1203), **13**, 291.

**Adelaide** (1792-1849), queen of William IV of England, **21**, 582, 585.

**Adelaide**, capital of South Australia; convention of (1897), **22**, 256.

**Adelchis**, duke of Benevento; seizes Emperor Louis, **8**, 576.

**Adelchis**, son of Desiderius, last king of Lombards; flight of, from Italy, **7**, 523, 524; war of, with Charlemagne, **7**, 542.

**Adelheid or Adelaide, Saint** (931-999), daughter of Rudolf II of Burgundy and wife (1) of Lothair of Burgundy and (2) of Otto the Great; career of, **7**, 615.

**Adelheid (Adelaide)**, wife of John d'Avesnes; regency of, in Holland, **13**, 300; **14**, 127.

**Adelbald**, see **Adalwald**.

**Adeodatus (Deodatus II)**, pope 672-676 A.D.; succeeds Vitalian, **8**, 541.

**Adet, Pierre Auguste** (1763-1832), French diplomat, minister to the United States; appeals to Americans to take part of France against England (1790), **23**, 306.

**Adharnarseh**, king of Persia (316 A.D.), **8**, 80.

**Adhemar (Aymar)** (eleventh century), bishop of Puy; leader in first crusade, **8**, 341; death of, **8**, 352.

- Adherbal** (d. 112 B.C.), king of Numidia; wars of, with Jugurtha, **5**, 383-384, 386.
- Adhud ad-Daula** (tenth century), Buyid prince at Baghdad; patron of literature, **8**, 223.
- Adid**, Fatimite caliph in Egypt 1160-1171, **8**, 228.
- Adija**, queen of Cerabia; mentioned in Assyrian records, **8**, 103.
- Adils**, king of Sweden; traditional reign of 505-531 A.D., **16**, 34.
- Adirondacks**, tribe of North American Indians, war with Five Nations, **23**, 155.
- Adler**, Victor (1852-), Austrian politician; leader of Socialistic party (1887), **18**, 50.
- Adlercreutz**, Count Kari Johan (1757-1815), Swedish general; takes part in deposing Gustavus IV of Sweden, **16**, 434 seq.; at battle of the Nations, **16**, 468, 469; in war with Denmark and Sweden, **17**, 457; negotiates truce with Russia, **17**, 438.
- Adlersparre**, Count George (1760-1835), Swedish general; instrumental in overthrowing Gustavus IV, **16**, 454.
- Admetus**, king of Molossians (a Greek tribe); hospitality of, to Themistocles, **3**, 398; **4**, 502; killed at siege of Tyre (332 B.C.), **2**, 299; **4**, 311.
- Adnan**, mythical ancestor of tribes in central Arabia, **8**, 107.
- Adolf of Schauenburg** (thirteenth century), count of Holstein; wars and imprisonment of, **16**, 156-158.
- Adolphus of Nassau** (ca. 1252-1298), king of **Normandy** 1292-1298; meets allies at Grammont, **13**, 316; elected successor of **Rudolf of Habsburg**, **14**, 158; alliance of, with Edward I, king of England, **14**, 158; overthrown and slain by Albert of Austria, **14**, 159-160, 160 note.
- Adolphus of Nassau** (d. 1568), brother of William the Silent; killed at battle of Heiligerlee, **13**, 424.
- Adolphus**, duke of Holstein-Eutin; suitor of Elizabeth of England (1560), **19**, 295.
- Adolphus Frederick** (1710-1771), duke of Holstein-Eutin, king of Sweden 1751-1771; chosen successor to Swedish throne, **16**, 400; reign of, **16**, 401-404.
- Adon**, see **Tammuz**.
- Adonijah**, fourth son of David; plots against Solomon, **2**, 99; put to death, **2**, 99.
- Adonis**, see **Tammuz**.
- Adoni-zedek**, king of Jerusalem (thirteenth century B.C.), **2**, 68.
- Adorni**, ruling Guelph family of **Genoa**, **9**, 264 seq.
- Adowa**, battle of (1896), **9**, 632.
- Adrastus**, a Phrygian, son of Gordius; slays Attya, the son of **Cæsus**, **2**, 451-451.
- Adrian**, emperor of Rome, see **Hadrian**.
- Adrian (Hadrian) I**, pope 772-795; relations of, to Charlemagne, **7**, 541-542; **8**, 558-562; attitude of, toward iconoclasm, **8**, 558; pontificate of, **8**, 558-562.
- Adrian II**, pope 867-872; and Lothair II, **7**, 579; humble origin of, **8**, 594; pontificate of, **8**, 574; exercises right of absolution, **8**, 576; dealings of, with Bulgaria, **24**, 162.
- Adrian III**, pope 884-885, **8**, 577.\*
- Adrian IV (Nicholas Breakspear)** (1100-1159), pope 1154-1159; conflict of, with Frederick Barbarossa, **8**, 603-606; crowns Frederick, **9**, 47; as legate to Norway, **16**, 108-109; grants bull to Henry II sanctioning conquest of Ireland, **21**, 366.
- Adrian V (Ottononi)**, pope 1276; **8**, 617.
- Adrian VI**, pope 1522-1523; succeeds Leo X, **9**, 447; abolishes measures preventive of the plague, **9**, 418; appoints Johannes Magnus legate to Sweden, **16**, 236; death of, **19**, 89.
- Adrianople**, city in European Turkey; taken by Russia (1878), **17**, 606; see also **Hadrianopolis**.
- Adrianople, Treaty of** (1829), **17**, 545; **24**, 148.
- Adser** (twelfth century), archbishop of Lund; jurisdiction of, **16**, 144; leads Danish army, **16**, 148.
- Æd**, son of Ainmire, king of Ireland 572-509; proposes to rid Ireland of Druids, **21**, 341; reign of, **21**, 343-344.
- Æd Alain**, over-king of Ireland 733-742; **21**, 344.
- Ædiles** (magistrates), in Rome, **5**, 172.
- Ædri**, Gallic tribe; wars of, **5**, 515, 527.
- Ægidius** (fifth century), a Roman commander in Gaul; rules Franks, **7**, 465-466.
- Ægimius**, mythical ancestor of the Dorians, **3**, 129.
- Ægon**, king of Argos (ca. 560 B.C.), **3**, 183.
- Ægopotami**, battle of (405 B.C.), **3**, 637-640.
- Ægus**, see **Alexander**.
- Ælfgar (Algar)** (d. 1062?), son of Earl Leofric; rivalry of, with Harold, **18**, 139.
- Ælfheah (Alphege)** (954-1012), archbishop of Canterbury; made prisoner and murdered by Danes, **18**, 116.
- Ælfred**, see **Alfred**.
- Ælfric**, the Mercian (tenth century); traitor to Æthelred, **18**, 113.
- Ælfric the Grammarian** (ca. 950-1021), Anglo-Saxon prelate and author; literary work of, **18**, 160.
- Ælfthryth (Elfrida)**, wife of King Eadgar, **18**, 109, 111.
- Ælla or Ella** (d. 588 A.D.), king of the Angles; founds the kingdom of Deira (ca. 560 A.D.), **18**, 39.
- Ælla** (d. 867), Saxon king, repels Danish invasion, **18**, 39; death of, **16**, 40; **18**, 72.
- Ælst**, see **Alost**.
- Æmilianus**, C. Julius, Roman emperor 253 A.D.; short reign of, **6**, 414-415.
- Æmilianus**, proconsul of Asia; slain (194 A.D.), **6**, 386.
- Æmilianus**, Ti. Cestius, Roman commander in Egypt (262 A.D.), **6**, 418.
- Æmilius**, Marcus, Roman ambassador to Philip V, **4**, 530.
- Æneas**, mythical founder of Rome; legend of, **5**, 58-60; critical study of legend, **5**, 67-70; worship of, **5**, 60, 351.
- Æneas Sylvius Piccolomini**, see **Pius II**.
- Æolians**, Greek tribe; origin of, **3**, 113; use of name, **3**, 153; poetry of, **3**, 494.

**Aeolus**, eponym of the *Aeolians*, **3**, 110.

**Apytidæ**, Messenian dynasty, **3**, 117.

**Æropus** (fourth century B.C.), usurps Macedonian throne, **4**, 213.

**Æqui** or **Æquians**, an ancient tribe of Latium; wars of, with Rome, **5**, 142, 143, 150; finally subdued (ca. 300 B.C.), **5**, 51.

**Æscedune** (Ashdown), battle of (871), **18**, 73.

**Æschines** (389–314 B.C.), Athenian orator; rival of Demosthenes, **4**, 223, 224, 411; envoy to Philip, **4**, 231, 233, 248; deputy to Amphictyonic council, **4**, 239, 240; founds school of oratory, **4**, 416.

**Æschylus** (525–456 B.C.), Greek poet, **3**, 122.

**Æsculapius**, Greek god; worship of, introduced into Rome, **5**, 198.

**Æsop**, a traditional Greek writer, sixth century B.C.; fables of, **3**, 493; **6**, 106.

**Æthelbald**, king of Mercia ca 716–757; reign of, **18**, 58–59.

**Æthelbald**, king of Wessex 858–860; reign of, **18**, 70.

**Æthelberht**, king of East Angles eighth century; murder of, **18**, 60.

**Æthelberht** or **Ethelbert** (552?–616), king of Kent; reign of, **18**, 41–45; laws of, **18**, 45.

**Æthelbert** (d. 866), king of the West Saxons, son of **Æthelwulf**; assumes government of Kent, **18**, 70; succeeds **Æthelbald** on throne of Wessex **18**, 71.

**Æthelflæd** or **Ethelfleda** (d. 918 or 920), daughter of King Alfred; reign of, in Mercia, **18**, 93.

**Æthelfrith** or **Ethelfrid** (d. 617), king of the Northumbrians 593–617; reign of, **18**, 46–47.

**Æthelheard** (d. 741), king of Wessex, **18**, 65.

**Ætheling**, Eadgar, see Eadgar **Ætheling**.

**Æthelnoth**, archbishop of Canterbury, refuses to crown Harold Harefoot, **18**, 126.

**Æthelred**, king of Mercia (d. 716); reign of, **18**, 57.

**Æthelred I** or **Ethelred**, king of Wessex 866–871; reign of, **18**, 71.

**Æthelred (II) the Unready** (968–1016), king of England; aided by Olaf at battle of London, **16**, 73–71; minority of, **18**, 111–112; marriage of, **18**, 113; Danes invade England under, **18**, 112–114, massacre of Danes under, **18**, 114–115; Danish conquest of England under, **18**, 115–117; taxation under, **18**, 116; death of, **18**, 117.

**Æthelstan**, or **Athelstan**, the Glorious (895–940), king of West Saxons and Mercia 925–940; relations of, with Norway, **16**, 51, 52; reign of, **18**, 95–99; kingdom of, strengthened by battle of Brunanburh, **18**, 98.

**Æthelstan** (ninth century), son of **Æthelwulf**; rules over united kingdom of Kent, Essex, and Sussex, **18**, 68.

**Æthelwold**, cousin of Eadward the Elder, claimant to throne of Wessex, **18**, 93.

**Æthelwulf** or **Ethelwulf**, king of Wessex 836–858 A.D.; reign of, **18**, 63–70.

**Ætius** (396–454 A.D.), Roman general; hostage to Alaric, **6**, 551; defeats Attila,

**6**, 575 seq., 592–593; war of, with Boniface, **6**, 579; rules Rome in name of Valentinian III, **6**, 580; defeats Clodion in plains of Artois, **6**, 583; murdered by Valentinian III, **6**, 595–596.

**Ætolia**, a district of ancient Greece; early history of, **3**, 121–123, 190; character of inhabitants of, **4**, 516; alliance of, with Rome, **4**, 528; war of, with Acarnanians, **4**, 529.

**Ætolian League**, confederacy of Greek tribes, dissolved 167 B.C.; general history of, **4**, 517; war of, with Achaean League, **4**, 522, 526; war of, with Macedonia, **4**, 527.

**Afdal**, Egyptian general; restores Fatimite authority in Palestine (1098), **8**, 350.

**Affre**, Denis Auguste (1793–1848), archbishop of Paris; death of, **13**, 102.

**Afghanistan**, country of Central Asia; main treatment of, **24**, 500–504; geography of, **2**, 486; conquered by Alexander, **4**, 346; Afghan wars, first (1838–1842), **22**, 138–145, second (1878–1880), **22**, 208–210; delimitation of Russian frontier, **21**, 643; foreign relations of, **22**, 206–208; attack of, on Persia, **24**, 493; treaties, **17**, 654; **21**, 668, 678; Amrit visits India (1907), **21**, 668.

**Afranius Nepos**, Lucius (d. 46 B.C.), a friend of Pompey, **5**, 499; opposed to Caesar in Spain, **5**, 534–535; death of, **5**, 561, 597.

**Africa**, circumnavigated, **2**, 288, 334, 346, 358.

**Afrikaner Bond**, a political association of Boers in South Africa; history of, **22**, 270–272.

**Afzul Khan**, of Kunduz, son of Dost Muhammad, wars with Ahmed Shah (1860), **24**, 502.

**Agade**, Babylonian kingdom, **1**, 360–362.

**Agag**, king of Amalekites; taken prisoner by Saul, **2**, 78.

**Agallianus**, heads revolt against Leo III (727 A.D.), **7**, 205.

**Agamemnon**, legendary king of Mycenæ; at siege of Troy, **3**, 79–82.

**Aga Muhammed**, shah of Persia 1791–1797; founds Qajar dynasty (1795), **17**, 422; **24**, 491, 498.

**Agapetus I**, pope 535–536; influence of, at Constantinople, **8**, 530.

**Agapetus II**, pope 946–955; successor of Marinus II, **8**, 582.

**Agatharcus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian artist, **3**, 499, 507.

**Agatho**, pope 678–682, pontificate of, **8**, 541.

**Agathocles** (361?–289 B.C.), tyrant of Sicily and Syracuse; character and achievements of, **4**, 578 seq.

**Agazi**, Semites of Abyssinia; religion of, **1**, 315.

**Agbatana**, see **Ecbatana**.

**Agelmund**, first king of the Lombards; legends concerning, **7**, 428–429.

**Aggonis**, Sveno, see **Aagesen**.

**Agesilaus**, king of Sparta 390–361 B.C.; candidate for Spartan throne, **4**, 89; campaign of, in Asia, **4**, 91; campaigns of, in Greece, **4**, 113, 131, 151, 173, 174, 192; characteristics of, **4**, 126, 481.



**Aghlab, Ibrahim ben**, governor of Maghreb; founds dynasty of Aglabites (early ninth century), **8**, 213.

**Aghlabites**, see **Aglabites**.

**Agidae**, Heraclid royal family of Sparta, **4**, 99.

**Agila** (d. 554), Gothic king of Spain; reign of, **10**, 19.

**Agilulf**, king of Lombardy 590-615 A.D., **7**, 445.

**Agincourt** (Azincourt), battle of (1415), **11**, 170-174; **18**, 533-536.

**Agis II**, king of Sparta or Lacedæmon ca. 426-399 B.C.; at battle of Mantinea, **3**, 588; invades Attica, **3**, 606, 631; in war with Athens, **3**, 640, 641; war of, with Elis, **4**, 87-89; death of, **4**, 89.

**Agis III**, king of Sparta or Lacedæmon 338-330 B.C.; hostility of, to Macedonia, **4**, 305; seeks supremacy in Greece, **4**, 411.

**Agis IV**, king of Sparta 244-240 B.C.; government of Sparta under, **4**, 523.

**Aglabites** (Aghlabites, Aglabides), Arab dynasty in North Africa (early ninth century to 909), **24**, 469.

**Agnadello**, battle of (1509), **9**, 432; **11**, 301; **14**, 243.

**Agnello, Giovanni** (fourteenth century); made doge of Pisa (1364), **9**, 246; failure to confirm sovereignty of, as doge (1368), **9**, 247.

**Agnes de Méranie** (d. 1202), queen of France; marries Philip Augustus (1196), **18**, 332.

**Agnes of Poitou** (d. 1077), marries Emperor Henry III, **7**, 640; regent of France, **7**, 646.

**Agni**, Hindu fire god, **2**, 530.

**Agonides**, Athenian demagogue; incites people against Phocion (317 B.C.), **4**, 482-483; put to death, **4**, 484.

**Agra**, capital of division of Agra, British India; captured by Himu, **22**, 26; Taj Mahal at, **22**, 33; battle of (1803), **22**, 119.

**Agram**, Diet of (1873), **18**, 45.

**Agrames**, see **Dhanananda**.

**Agrarian Laws**; of Cæsar, **5**, 502; of Licinius, **5**, 170, 171, 368-369, 377; of Sulla, **5**, 445; of Ti. Gracchus, **5**, 408-409; English and French, **12**, 200 seq.; of Australia, **22**, 250-251; in Ireland, **21**, 449, 608, 636, 645; in India, **22**, 216.

**Agreement of the People**, outline of constitution drawn up by Cromwell's army (1647), **20**, 58, 59.

**Agricola, Cneus Julius** (37-93 A.D.), Roman soldier and statesman; campaigns of, in Britain, **6**, 255; **18**, 16, 17; **21**, 2; campaigns of, in Scotland, **21**, 4.

**Agricola, Johann** (1492-1566), plan of, for uniting Catholics and Protestants, **14**, 305.

**Agricola, Michael** (d. 1577), Swedish reformer; aids cause of Christianity in Finland, **16**, 290 seq.

**Agriculture**:

African (North), grain products of, **7**, 26.  
American (South): in Colombia, **23**, 563; in Uruguay, **23**, 566.

American (United States), tobacco planting in Virginia, **23**, 133.

Arabian, under Abbasids, **8**, 214.

Assyrian, under Sennacherib, **1**, 562.

Australian, agrarian legislation, **22**, 250-251.

Babylonian, described by Herodotus, **1**, 476; described by Strabo, **1**, 483; regulations concerning, in code of Khammurabi, **1**, 503, 511-513.

Carthaginian, **2**, 314-315.

Chinese, **24**, 534-535.

Egyptian, **1**, 274.

English (ancient), **18**, 7; under Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 459-460; in seventeenth century, **20**, 325-327.

German, under William II, **18**, 540-550.

Greek, in Heroic Age, **3**, 83; under Dorians, **3**, 126.

Indian, American (Iroquois), **22**, 513.

Indian, English policy concerning, in India, **22**, 216.

Ireland, pre-Norman period, **21**, 358.

Italian; introduction of maize into Italy, **8**, 418.

Khorasanian; culture of cereals in Khorasan (fourteenth century), **24**, 300.

Netherlands; Gauls of ancient, an agricultural people, **13**, 271.

Persian, **2**, 649-650.

Phœnician, **2**, 318, 338.

Prehistoric, **1**, 39.

Prussian, under Frederick the Great, **18**, 187.

Roman, regulations concerning, **5**, 116; popularity of, **5**, 322.

Scotch, of fifteenth century, **21**, 169.

Swiss, of lake dwellers, **16**, 523; in eighteenth century, **17**, 14.

**Agrirentum**, ancient name of Girgenti, town in Sicily; colonisation of, **3**, 202; besieged by Himilco (411 B.C.), **4**, 202.

**Agrippa** (I), Herod (11 B.C.-41 A.D.), king of Judea; reign of, **2**, 171-172; **6**, 162.

**Agrippa** (II), Herod (27-91 or 93 A.D.), prince of Chalcis and king of northern Palestine; receives tetrarchy of Philippi, **2**, 172; trouble with Jewish priests, **2**, 175; in revolt against Rome, **2**, 177.

**Agrippa, Marcus Vipsanius** (63-12 B.C.), leading statesman of reign of Augustus; relations of, with Augustus, **5**, 611, 630, 631; **6**, 116-117; wars of, with Sextus Pompeius, **5**, 625, 627, 628; beautifies Rome, **5**, 652; **6**, 40, 41.

**Agrippa, Postumus** (12 B.C.-14 A.D.), ward of Augustus, **6**, 119, 120.

**Agrippina** (13 B.C.-33 A.D.), wife of Germanicus; suspected of poisoning Germanicus, **6**, 136; persecution of, by Sejanus, **6**, 147, 148; death of, **6**, 153.

**Agrippina** (15 A.D.-59 or 60 A.D.), daughter of Germanicus; intrigues of, **6**, 176-179; overthrows Messalina, **6**, 181; murder of, **6**, 181.

**Aguado, Juan de**, companion of Columbus; agent of Spain in Hayti, **22**, 535.

**Aguero, José Riva**, see **Riva Aguero, José**.

**Aguesseau, Henri François d'** (1668-1751), French jurist; relations of, with Compagnie des Indes, **12**, 16.

**Aguinaldo, Emilio** (1870-), Philippine insurgent leader; capture of, **23**, 490.  
**Agus-kakrime**, early Kassite king of Babylon, **1**, 364.  
**Ahab**, king of Israel 918-896 B.C., or 876-854 B.C.; forms coalition against Shalmaneser, **1**, 387; promotes Baal worship, **2**, 107; reign of, **2**, 108-109; family of, destroyed, **2**, 110.  
**Ahaz**, king of Judah 735-715 B.C., or 734-725 B.C., or 742-727 B.C.; wars of, with Damascus and Israel, **2**, 114; impiety of, **2**, 115.  
**Ahaziah**, king of Judah 844-843 B.C.; killed by Jehu, **2**, 110.  
**Ahenobarbus, L. Domitius**, prætor in Sicily 96? B.C.; cruelty of, **5**, 400.  
**Ahenobarbus, L. Domitius** (d. 48 B.C.), brother-in-law of Cato, opposes Pompey, **5**, 508; chosen consul, **5**, 509; presides at trial of Milo, **5**, 513; captured by Cæsar, **5**, 534-535; slain, **5**, 514.  
**Ahenobarbus, L. Domitius** (d. 25 A.D.), Roman while 22 B.C., and consul 16 B.C.; invades Germany, **6**, 62.  
**Ahinoam**, wife of Saul, **2**, 79.  
**Ahmed I** (1559-1617) sultan of Turkey 1603-1617; reign of, **24**, 374.  
**Ahmed II** (1642-1695), sultan of Turkey 1691-1695; reign of, **24**, 399, 401.  
**Ahmed III** (1673-1736) sultan of Turkey 1703-1730; reign of, **24**, 405.  
**Ahmed ben Hanbal**, see Akhmed ben Hanbal.  
**Ahmed (Keduk)**, vizir of Muhammed II, subjugates Crimea (1475) **24**, 331; leads expedition against Italy, **24**, 332.  
**Ahmed**, khan of Golden Horde; invades Russia (1480), **17**, 178 seq.  
**Ahmed Khan**, sultan of Herat 1560; wars with Afzul Khan, **24**, 502; marches against Kandahar, **24**, 503.  
**Ahmed Köprülü**, see Köprülü, Ahmed.  
**Ahmednagar**, fort of, taken by British under Wellington (1803), **22**, 119.  
**Ahmed Shah**, founder dynasty of Abdali in Afghanistan (1747), **24**, 501.  
**Ahriman**, Persian god, **2**, 126, 566, 636.  
**Ahuramazda**, or **Ahura Mazda**, Persian god, **2**, 570, 572.  
**Ai**, king of Egypt 1360 B.C., **1**, 140.  
**Ai**, Judæan city, siege and burning of, **2**, 68.  
**Aiberdi**, one of ruling houses in kingdom of Jagatai, **24**, 295.  
**Aichspalter** or **Aichspalt**, Peter (ca. 1250-1320), archbishop of Mainz; procures election of Henry of Luxemburg as king of Germany, **14**, 165.  
**Aidan** (d. 606 A.D.), a Scottish king; defeated by Æthelfrith, king of Northumbria (603 A.D.), **18**, 46; **21**, 12, 341.  
**Aidan**, Saint (d. 651 A.D.), monk of Iona; founds the church in Northumbria, **18**, 51, 165; **21**, 10.  
**Aiguillon**, town in France near Agen; siege of (1346), **11**, 113.  
**Aiguillon, Armand Vignerot Duplessis Richelieu, Duke d'** (1720-1782), French politician; projection expedition of, to Scotland, **12**, 77; character of, **12**, 90;

relations with parliament, **12**, 90-92, 95-98; made prime minister, **12**, 99.  
**Aiguillon, Armand de Vignerot Duplessis Richelieu, Duke d'** (1750-1800), French politician, **12**, 212.  
**Ain Diar**, battle of (744 A.D.), **8**, 188.  
**Ainu**, tribe in Japan, **24**, 580.  
**Airola**, battle of (1799), **17**, 435.  
**Aisha** or **Ayesha** (ca. 611-ca. 678 A.D.), favourite wife of Mohammed, **8**, 134; takes field against Ali, **8**, 170, 171; death of, **8**, 176.  
**Aistulf** or **Astolf**, king of Lombards 749-756 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 510-515; wars against Rome, **8**, 556.  
**Aix-la-Chapelle (Aachen)**, Congress of (1818), **21**, 507; Peace of (1688), **14**, 391.  
**Aix-la-Chapelle**, Peace of (1748), effect on Italy, **9**, 533; effect on Spain, **10**, 300; effect on France, **12**, 47; general results, **12**, 48; **14**, 5; terms, **14**, 434; effect on England, **20**, 569; effect on America, **23**, 198, 200.  
**Ajax**, legendary Greek hero, methods of warfare under, **3**, 92, 93.  
**Akbah**, see Achbar ben Nafi.  
**Akbar** or **Akber** or **Akhbar** (1542-1605), great Mogul emperor in India; reign of, **22**, 26-32.  
**Akbar Khan**, Afghan chief, son of Dost Muhammed, in massacre of Kabul (1841), **22**, 141 112; besieges Jalalabad, **22**, 113 114.  
**Akerhjelm**, Gustav, Baron, Scandinavian prime minister; resigns (1891), **16**, 492.  
**Akerman**, Treaty of (1826), **17**, 544; **24**, 118.  
**Akhmîti**, king of Ashdod, **1**, 400.  
**Akhi-yabada**, king of Sûru; conquered by Assyrians, **1**, 352.  
**Akhmed ben Hanbal** (d. 855), a founder of the Moslem law, **8**, 299, 300.  
**Akhmet Kiupergili**, see Köprülü, Ahmed.  
**Akhsleri**, king of Man, rebels against Assyrians (664 B.C.), **1**, 428.  
**Akhuni**, ruler of Bit-adini; conquered by Assyrians (859-856 B.C.), **1**, 387.  
**Akko**, see Acre.  
**Ak-koin-lu** (White Sheep Turkomans), defeat Hussun Ali in Persia (1470), **24**, 306.  
**Akrama**, Arab general; in battle of Ohod (ca. 624 A.D.), **8**, 121, conversion of, **8**, 127.  
**Akurgal**, king of Shîrpurla (ca. 4300 B.C.), **1**, 353.  
**Alabama**, one of southern states of United States; first European settlement in, **23**, 81; territory formed from eastern portion of Mississippi (1817), **23**, 347; admission of, to Union (1819), **23**, 347; relations with Indians (1820-1830), **23**, 356; secession of (1861), **23**, 409; re-admitted to the Union (1868), **23**, 464.  
**Alabama**, The, Confederate steam sloop; preys on Federal commerce, **21**, 632; sunk by *Kearsarge* (1864), **23**, 446.  
**Alabama Claims**, claims for damages against Great Britain for losses caused during the Civil War, by depredations on American

commerce of vessels fitted out or supplied in British ports under the direction of the Confederate government, **23**, 471.

**Aladdin**, Seljuk sultan in Asia Minor (thirteenth century); relations of, to Ottomans, **24**, 310.

**Aladdin**, brother and vizir of Ottoman emir Orkhan (fourteenth century); administration of, **24**, 314-317.

**Aladdin** (d. 1444), son of Sultan Murad II; death of, **24**, 322.

**Aladdin** (Ala-ud-din), Mohammedan ruler in Delhi 1294-1316, **22**, 23.

**Aladdin** (Ala-ud-din), founds first Mohammedan dynasty in Deccan (1347 or 1357), **22**, 34.

**Al-adid**, Fatimite caliph 1160-1171; death of, **8**, 369.

**Aladin** (Iftikhar), Fatimite general; defends Jerusalem against crusaders (1098), **8**, 351.

**Alalia**, town in Corsica, battle of (480 B.C.), **2**, 313; founded, **3**, 202.

**Alamanni**, German race of Suevic origin; invade Italy, **6**, 408, 415-416, 420, 421; Julian's campaigns against, **6**, 481-483, 519; defeated by Gratian, **6**, 525; join Franks against Rome, **7**, 461; migrations of, **7**, 469; conquered by Franks, **7**, 491, 504; overrun Switzerland, **16**, 534.

**Alamannia**, duke of, see **Burkhardt**.

**Alan** Goa, legendary ancestress of Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 263, 272.

**Alan**, William, see **Allen**, William.

**Alani** or **Alans**, an Asiatic people of Scythian origin; invade Media and Armenia, **6**, 243, 428; contact of, with Romans, **6**, 281, 290; conquered by Huns, **6**, 521; **7**, 46; invade Gaul, **6**, 547; invade Iberian Peninsula, **6**, 598; **10**, 15, 457.

**Alarcon**, battle of (1195), **8**, 246, 465; **10**, 61.

**Alaric I** (ca. 376-410 A.D.), king of West Goths; invades Greece, **6**, 543-544; **7**, 30-33; invades Italy, **6**, 545-563; death of, **6**, 564.

**Alaric II**, king of West Goths 484-507 A.D.; defeat and death of, at battle of Poitiers, **7**, 472-474; **10**, 18.

**Alarodians** or **Armenoids**, Asiatic race; contact of, with Assyrians, **1**, 388, 390; settlements of, in Pyrenean peninsula, **10**, 1, 2.

**Alaska**, a territory of the United States; purchase of, **23**, 467.

**Alavivus** (fourth century B.C.), leader of Visigoths; settles in Thrace, **7**, 46.

**Alazones**, Scythian tribe, **2**, 403.

**Alva**, duke of, see **Alva**, duke of.

**Albania**, region in western part of European Turkey; history of, **24**, 211-214; united with Turkey, **24**, 331.

**Albanians**, racial origin of, **24**, 156.

**Albany**, capital of New York State (U.S.A.): first settlement of (1615), **23**, 4; becomes English, **23**, 26; see also **Beverly**.

**Albany**, Alexander Stuart, Duke of (1454-1486), brother of James III of Scotland; intrigues to obtain Scottish crown, **21**, 193-196; death of, **21**, 227.

**Albany**, John Stuart, Duke of (1481-1536),

nephew of James III of Scotland; regent for James V of Scotland, **21**, 227-228; again regent, **21**, 229-231; leaves Scotland, **21**, 231.

**Albany**, Murdoch Stuart, Duke of (d. 1425); taken prisoner by English at Homildon Hill (1402), **18**, 522; **21**, 163; regent for James I of Scotland 1420-1424, **21**, 167-168.

**Albany**, Robert Stuart, Duke of (1340?-1420); regent for Robert II of Scotland 1389, **21**, 160; relations with duke of Rothesay, **21**, 161-163; regent for James I of Scotland, **21**, 164-167; character, **21**, 164, 167.

**Albategnius**, Muhammed ben Jabir (ca. 850-929) Arab astronomer, **8**, 279.

**Albemarle**, Nonconformist settlement in North Carolina, **23**, 47, 49, 51.

**Albemarle**, first duke of, see **Monk**, George.

**Albemarle**, Earls of, see **Keppel** and **William de For**.

**Alberic**, Marquis of (d. 925), Lombard nobleman; husband of Marozia, **8**, 581.

**Alberic** (d. 954), son of Alberic and Marozia, revolt and reign of, in Rome, **8**, 582.

**Alberoni**, Giulio (1664-1752), statesman and cardinal, prime-minister of Spain; intrigues of, involve Europe in war, **9**, 530-532; seizes San Marino, **9**, 541; negotiates marriage of Philip V of Spain, **10**, 292; fits out Spanish fleet against England, **10**, 293, **20**, 519; supports plan to place James III on throne of England, **12**, 22; **20**, 519, 522; joins confederacy against England, **20**, 518; dismissal, **20**, 524.

**Albert I** (ca. 1250-1308), duke of Austria, emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1298-1308; concludes alliance with Philip the Fair, **11**, 78; character of, **14**, 156; wins battle of Gollheim, **14**, 159; reign of, **14**, 160-163; murder of, **14**, 163-164; **16**, 553; in Switzerland, **16**, 543, 553.

**Albert II** (1397-1430), emperor of Holy Roman Empire; as **Albert V**, duke of Austria, **14**, 200, 215; reign of, **14**, 216-217.

**Albert**, king of Poland 1492-1501, see **John Albert**, king of Poland.

**Albert** (d. 1412), king of Sweden and duke of Mecklenburg; ally of German cities, **14**, 187; unpopularity of, **16**, 195-196; war of, with Queen Margaret of Denmark and Norway, **16**, 203; imprisonment and liberation of, **16**, 203-204; loses kingdom, **16**, 205.

**Albert Francis Augustus Charles Emmanuel** (1819-1861), prince-consort of England; marries Queen Victoria (1840); **21**, 594-597; modifies ultimatum to United States, **21**, 631.

**Albert I**, duke of Austria, see **Albert I**, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire.

**Albert II** (1298-1358), duke of Austria, besieges Zurich, **16**, 573-574.

**Albert V**, duke of Austria, see **Albert II**, emperor of Holy Roman Empire.

**Albert VI**, duke of Austria (fifteenth century);

- suggested as emperor of Holy Roman Empire, **14**, 221.
- Albert** (1559-1621), archduke of Austria; made viceroy of Portugal, **10**, 502; early carver of, **13**, 530-531; becomes ruler of Netherlands, **10**, 244; **13**, 531-532, 534; wars of, **13**, 530, 535-538; death of, **13**, 570.
- Albert** (b. 1817), archduke of Austria; made civil and military governor of Haynau, **18**, 7; at battle of Custoza, **18**, 25 seq.
- Albert**, of Bavaria (d. 1404), governor in Holland, **13**, 339-341.
- Albert the Wise** (1447-1508), duke of Bavaria, **14**, 231.
- Albert**, crown-prince of Belgium; marriage of (October 2d, 1900), **14**, 58.
- Albert the Bear** (1106-1170), markgraf of Brandenburg; conquers Brandenburg, **14**, 214; reign of, **15**, 107.
- Albert Achilles** (1411-1486), elector of Brandenburg; rivalry of, with Frederick the Victorious, **14**, 233 seq.; reign of, **15**, 108.
- Albert or Albrecht** (1490-1568), markgraf of Brandenburg-Ansbach, grand-master of Teutonic Knights; election of, **17**, 186; ally of Vasili Ivanovitch against Lithuania, **17**, 187; made duke of Prussia, **17**, 188.
- Albert**, surnamed Alcibiades (1522-1577), markgraf of Brandenburg; alliance of, with Maurice of Saxony, **14**, 309, 310; wars of, with Maurice of Saxony, **14**, 311-312.
- Albert (I) the Elder** (ca. 1317-1379), duke of Mecklenburg, opposes Valdemar Atterdag, **16**, 181.
- Albert II**, duke of Mecklenburg, see **Albert**, king of Sweden.
- Albert VI**, duke of Mecklenburg; in Count's War of 1534-1536, **16**, 261-262.
- Albert of Mecklenburg**, nephew of King Albert of Sweden, claims Danish throne (ca. 1380), **16**, 196.
- Albert**, count of Orlamunde (thirteenth century), regent of Denmark; wars of, **16**, 163-165.
- Albert**, bishop of Riga (thirteenth century), **16**, 162.
- Albert**, duke of Saxe-Teschen; governor in Austrian Netherlands (1787), **14**, 478 seq.
- Albert the Bold** (1443-1500), duke of Saxony; subdues revolt in Netherlands, **13**, 366.
- Alberta**, made a province, **22**, 346.
- Alberti**, noted Italian family; exiled from Florence (466 A.D.), **9**, 362.
- Alberti**, Benedetto (fourteenth century), Florentine leader, **9**, 335 seq., 343, 347.
- Albigenses**, heretical sect; crusade against, **8**, 461-462; **10**, 565 note, 566; **11**, 51-54; see also Bogomiles, Paterini.
- Albiny, William d'** (d. 1236), defends Rochester castle against John Lackland (1215), **18**, 350-351; supports Henry III of England, **18**, 365.
- Albinus**, Roman senator (sixth century A.D.); defended by Boethius, **7**, 392.
- Albinus**, Aulus Postumius, brother of Sp.

- Postumius Albinus; surrender of, to Jugurtha (101 B.C.), **5**, 387.
- Albinus**, Decimus Claudius (second century A.D.), Roman general; commander of army in Britain, **6**, 384; revolt of, against Emperor Severus, **6**, 387.
- Albinus**, L. Postumius, Roman consul 215 B.C.; defeated by Caisus, **5**, 260, 275.
- Albinus**, Spurius Postumius, Roman consul 110 B.C.; in war with Jugurtha, **5**, 386-387.
- Albinus**, English prelate, see **Alcuin**.
- Albion Knights**, title of grantees of New Albion in America, **23**, 12.
- Albizzi**, Italian family belonging to Guelph party; feud of, with Ricci in Florence (fourteenth century), **9**, 329, 333; Florence under, **9**, 348.
- Albizzi**, Rinaldo de', expels the Medici from Florence (1433), **9**, 351.
- Alboin** (d. 573), Lombard king; in war with Gepidae, **7**, 433-434; invades Italy, **7**, 434-437; death of, **7**, 437-438; marriages of, **7**, 444.
- Albornoz**, Gil Alvarez Carillo de (ca. 1300-1367), Spanish prelate; promotes papal cause in Italy, **9**, 225.
- Albrecht**, Wilhelm Eduard (1800-1876), professor at Gottingen; protests against tyranny of the Hanoverian government, **15**, 406.
- Albrecht**, see **Albert**.
- Albret**, Jeanne d' (1528-1572), queen of Navarre; marriage of, **11**, 341; aids Huguenots, **11**, 363.
- Albucasis or Abul-Kasim** (d. ca. 1106), Arabian physician, **8**, 279.
- Albucilla**, wife of Satrius Secundus; accused of unpiety against emperor (37 A.D.), **6**, 154, 155.
- Albuera**, battle of (1811), **12**, 582; **21**, 477.
- Albuquerque**, town in Spain; ceded to Philip V of Spain (1715), **10**, 520.
- Albuquerque**, Afonso de, surnamed the Great (ca. 1452-1515), Portuguese navigator; as viceroy of India, **10**, 483, 484.
- Albuquerque**, Jerome de (1548-1618), Brazilian soldier; forces French from Maranhão, **23**, 655.
- Albuquerque**, Mathias de (d. 1647), Portuguese general; victorious at Montijo (1644), **10**, 515; wins battle of Badajoz, **11**, 496.
- Alcacer-do-Sal**, town in Portugal; sieges of (1158, **10**, 431; (1217), **8**, 426; **13**, 291.
- Alcacer-Seguir**, see **Kasr-el-Kebir**.
- Alcagova**, Pedro de, influence of, over João III of Portugal, **10**, 489-490.
- Alcæus**, in Greek legend, son of Perseus, **3**, 70.
- Alcæus**, in Greek legend, son of Hercules; ancestor of Heracids, **2**, 446.
- Alcala-de-Henares**, University of, founded by Cardinal Ximenes (1500), **16**, 200.
- Alcamenes**, king of Sparta (eighth century B.C.); in First Messenian War, **3**, 144.
- Alcamenes of Lemnos** (fifth century B.C.), Greek sculptor, **3**, 481.

**Alcantara, Francisco Martin** (ca. 1480-1541), a Spanish soldier; dies in effort to save Pizarro, **23**, 556-557.

**Alcantara, knights of**, establishment of order (ca. 1196), **8**, 465.

**Alcazar-Quivir**, see **Kassar-el-Kebir**.

**Alcetas I**, king of Epirus; appears at Athens with Jason (373 B.C.), **4**, 148.

**Alcetas II**, king of Epirus; killed (295 B.C.), **4**, 503.

**Alcetas** (d. ca. 320 B.C.), Macedonian general, son of Orontes; commands Orestian phalanx, **4**, 217; condemned to death by Macedonian army, **4**, 436; war of, with Antigonius, **4**, 476.

**Alcibiades** (ca. 450-404 B.C.), Athenian general and politician; unites with Nicias against Hyperbolus, **3**, 245; rise and character of, **3**, 584-590; advocates expedition to Sicily, **3**, 595-596; accused of mutilating the Herma, **3**, 598-599; in Sicilian expedition, **3**, 600; alliance of, with Sparta against Athens, **3**, 601, 605-606, 619; alliance of, with Persians, **3**, 620-623; recall and triumphs of, **3**, 628-633; in disgrace, **3**, 633-634; counsel of, rejected at battle of Egospotami, **3**, 638; end and review of career of, **4**, 23-25.

**Alcidas**, Spartan admiral (fifth century, B.C.), piracy of, **3**, 568.

**Alcinus**, early king of Lydia, **2**, 426.

**Alcmæonidae**, noble Athenian family; Megacles, member of the family, causes massacre of Cylon's adherents (612 B.C.), **3**, 105-106; exiled under Pisistratus, **3**, 223; rebuild temple at Delphi, **3**, 234; Cleomenes drives from Athens, **3**, 252; attempt made to banish, so as to injure Pericles, **3**, 517, 518.

**Alcuin** (Anglo-Saxon Ealhwine), also known as Albinus (735-804), English prelate and scholar; tutor of Charlemagne, **7**, 531; **21**, 11; literary activity of, **18**, 166.

**Alden, John** (1599-1686), one of Pilgrim Fathers; landing at Plymouth, **22**, 620 note.

**Aldenhoven**, battle of (1792), **14**, 507.

**Aldfrith or Ealdfrith** (d. 705), king of the Northumbrians 685-705, **18**, 56.

**Aldhelm, Saint** (640?-700), bishop of Sherborne, English author; writings of, **18**, 164.

**Aldobrandini, Pppolito**, see **Clement VIII**.

**Alegam**, see **Ali Khan**.

**Aleko Pasha (Alexander Vogorides or Bogorides)** (1825-), Greek in Turkish service; governor of Eastern Rumelia, **24**, 182.

**Alembert, Jean Baptiste le Rond d'** (1717-1783), French mathematician and philosopher; edits encyclopædia, **12**, 63; friendship with Frederick the Great, **15**, 240, 250.

**Alençon, Charles de Valois, Duke of** (d. 1346), brother of Philip VI of France; at battle of Cæcy, **18**, 462.

**Alençon, Charles IV, Duke of**, see **Bourbon, Charles de**.

**Alençon, Duchess of**, see **Margaret of Angoulême**.

**Alençon, François, Duke of**, see **François, Duke of Alençon**.

**Aleppo**, city in Asiatic Turkey; siege of (637 A.D.), **8**, 157, 158; surrendered to Saladin (1183), **8**, 372.

**Alesia (Alise)**, a city of Gaul; siege of (52 B.C.), **5**, 527.

**Alessandria**, see **Alexandria**.

**Alessi, Guiseppe d'** (seventeenth century); leads insurrection at Palermo (1647), **9**, 490.

**Aleuades**, noble family of Thessaly; rule over Larissa, **3**, 189; allies of Persia, **3**, 263, 286, 312; bribe Leotychides, **3**, 388; **4**, 78; ask aid of Philip, **4**, 227.

**Alexander, John**, Bulgarian czar 1331-1365; makes alliance with Serbia, **24**, 174.

**Alexander, Sir William**, see **Stirling, George**.

**Alexander of Battenberg** (1857-1893), prince of Bulgaria 1879-1886; reign of, **24**, 180-184.

**Alexander, Byzantine emperor** 912-913; insults Bulgarian envoys, **24**, 164.

**Alexander I**, king of Egypt, see **Ptolemy IX**.

**Alexander II**, king of Egypt, see **Ptolemy X**.

**Alexander I, king of Epirus** (d. 326 B.C.); marries Cleopatra, daughter of Philip of Macedon, **4**, 251; invades Italy, **4**, 503.

**Alexander Jannæus**, king of Judea ca. 104-ca. 28 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 26, 162; **4**, 575.

**Alexander** (d. 1506), king of Lithuania; relations of, with Russia, **17**, 179-180, 185.

**Alexander I**, king of Macedonia ca. 506-454 B.C.; invades Greece with Xerxes (480 B.C.), **3**, 313, 334; ambassador to Athens, **3**, 354-357; aids Greeks, **3**, 365; **4**, 212.

**Alexander II**, son of Amyntas II, king of Macedonia 369 B.C.; ally of Thebes, **4**, 181; reign of, **4**, 214.

**Alexander (III) the Great** (356-323 B.C.), king of Macedonia, main treatment of, **4**, 256-419; civic improvements of, in Babylon, **1**, 481; and the Jews, **2**, 135; conquest of Phœnicia, **2**, 293-300; signs at birth of, **4**, 219; at battle of Chæronea, **4**, 243-245; character of, **4**, 260, 325, 393-409; pupil of Aristotle, **4**, 260, 261-262, 264; and Bucephalus, **4**, 263; first exploits of, **4**, 264; in Greece, **4**, 265-273; invades Asia, battle of Granicus, **4**, 286-289; battle of Issus, **4**, 302-303; siege of Tyre, **4**, 307-311; siege of Gaza, **4**, 312-315; battle of Arbela, **4**, 320-328; completes conquest of Persia (including Afghanistan), **4**, 330-354; occupies Egypt, **4**, 315-318; founds Alexandria, **4**, 315-316; invades India, **4**, 355-374; marriages of, (Roxane), **4**, 351; (Statira), **4**, 376; suppresses mutiny at Opis, **4**, 379-383; last expedition of (Ecbatana), **4**, 383-384; grief of, for Hephæstion, **4**, 384-385; returns to Babylon, **4**, 386-387; last illness and death of, **4**, 390-392; division of empire, **4**, 420, 422; burial of, **4**, 429-431; line of, becomes extinct, **4**, 493.

**Alexander (IV) Ægus, the Younger** (323-311 B.C.) (son of Alexander the Great), king of Macedonia; birth of, **4**, 431; imprison-

- ment of, **4**, 563; murder of, **4**, 421, 441, 490.
- Alexander**, prince of Moldavia 1551-1561, 1563-1572, **24**, 137, 138.
- Alexander Jagellon** (1461-1506), king of Poland 1501-1506, **24**, 45.
- Alexander I** (1777-1825), czar of Russia 1801-1825; in Napoleonic wars, **12**, 532, 539-540, 543-547; **17**, 445-455, 468-487; at capitulation of Paris, **17**, 487-490; meetings of, with Napoleon: (Tilsit), **12**, 562; **15**, 296-297; **17**, 455-456; (Erfurt), **12**, 570; **17**, 463-466; relations of, with Frederick William III of Prussia, **12**, 600; **15**, 289 seq.; **17**, 447; and Holy Alliance, **15**, 327; **17**, 496-498; treaties of, with Sweden (1812), **16**, 429, 466; (Fredrikshamn), **17**, 459, 470; conquers Finland (1808), **16**, 452-453; **17**, 457-459; estimates of, **17**, 426, 443, 499 seq., 531 seq.; main treatment of, **17**, 443-532; reforms of—general, **17**, 443, 444; New Tariff, **17**, 470; in Poland, **17**, 490-492, 518, 527; Russian administrative, **17**, 499; educational, **17**, 502-504;—liberation of peasants, **17**, 505; as patron of literature, **17**, 517, 518; treaty of, with France and Spain (1801), **17**, 444; treaty of, with Austria against France (1805), **17**, 446; relations of, with England, **17**, 441, 457, 470; at war with Persia, **17**, 459-460; **24**, 494; in war with Turkey, **17**, 460-463, 466-468, at congress of Vienna, **17**, 490, 524; relations of, with Baroness Krüdener, **17**, 493 seq.; marriage of, **17**, 528; attitude of, towards Greek revolution, **24**, 229; last years and death of, **17**, 527-530.
- Alexander II** (1818-1881), czar of Russia 1855-1881; at interview of the three emperors in Berlin (1872), **15**, 44; cements relations with Germany, **15**, 514, 530; main treatment of, **17**, 578-609; accepts peace intervention of Austria (1856), **17**, 584; reforms of—military, **17**, 585-586; social (emancipation of serfs), **17**, 586-593; judiciary, **17**, 595-596; in Poland, **17**, 597-598; educational, **17**, 606-607; commercial, **17**, 607;—subdues Polish insurrection, **17**, 597; subdues Caucasus, **17**, 598 seq.; wars of, Central Asia, **17**, 600-602; Turkey, **17**, 602-606 (Treaty of San Stefano); assassination of, **15**, 531; **17**, 607-609; tendencies of administration, **17**, 610.
- Alexander III** (1845-1894), czar of Russia 1881-1894; main treatment of, **17**, 611-617; policy of, toward Jews, **17**, 613; russifies his provinces, **17**, 613; foreign policy of (Germany), **17**, 614; (France), **17**, 614; (Bulgaria), **17**, 615; **24**, 181, 182; (Serbia), **24**, 204; annexes Transcaspia, **17**, 615-617; policy of, regarding Afghanistan, **17**, 617.
- Alexander I** (1078?-1124), king of Scotland; reign of, **21**, 36.
- Alexander II** (1198-1249), king of Scotland; reign of, **18**, 351; **21**, 50-53.
- Alexander III** (1241-1285), king of Scotland, reign of, **16**, 116; **18**, 399-400; **21**, 54-56.
- Alexander Karageorgevitch** (1806-1885), prince of Serbia 1842-1858, **24**, 201-202.
- Alexander Obrenovitch** (1876-1903), king of Serbia 1889-1903; reign and murder of (with Queen Draga), **24**, 204-205.
- Alexander (I) Balas**, king of Syria (ca. 150 B.C.); reign of, **4**, 560, 574.
- Alexander (II) Zebina**, king of Syria (ca. 128 B.C.), **4**, 560.
- Alexander**, prince of Wallachia 1591-1593, **24**, 138, 139.
- Alexander I**, bishop of Rome 109-119 A.D., **8**, 503.
- Alexander II** (Anselm, bishop of Lucca), pope 1061-1073, **8**, 592.
- Alexander III** (Rolando Ranuci), pope 1159-1181; struggle of, with Victor IV, anti-pope, **8**, 606-607; **9**, 53; relations of, with Frederick Barbarossa, **8**, 606; **9**, 58-59; **14**, 104; declares separation of Western and Eastern empires, **9**, 80; elected pope by Guelfs, **14**, 100; relations of, with Denmark, **16**, 152, 153; and King Henry II of England, **18**, 277; excommunicates William the Lion, **21**, 50.
- Alexander IV** (Rinaldo di Segni), pope 1254-1261; pontificate of, **8**, 616; **9**, 105.
- Alexander V** (Pietro Philarghi), pope 1409-1410; created pope, **8**, 634; **11**, 168.
- Alexander VI** (Rodrigo Borgia), pope 1492-1503; main treatment of, **8**, 643-616; persecutes Savonarola, **9**, 423-424; allies of, with Louis XII of France, **9**, 425; **11**, 296; alliance of, with Turkey, **14**, 237; death of, **9**, 429; **11**, 299; bull of, dividing new world between Spain and Portugal, **22**, 453.
- Alexander VII** (Fabio Chigi), pope 1655-1667; papacy humiliated under, **9**, 495-496; supports Emperor Leopold I, in war with Turkey, **24**, 385.
- Alexander** (Lyncestes), son of Æropus (fourth century, B.C.); implicated in murder of Philip of Macedon, **4**, 252; plots against Alexander the Great, **4**, 293.
- Alexander**, tyrant of Phœnix (fourth century, B.C.), **4**, 181, 190-191, 227.
- Alexander** (d. 314 B.C.), Macedonian general, son of Polyperchon; relations of, with Antigonus, **4**, 443-444; wars of, in Peloponnesus, **4**, 481-482, 486, 490-491; murdered, **4**, 492.
- Alexander the Logothete**, governor of Italy under Justinian, **7**, 110.
- Alexander** (d. 1148), bishop of Lincoln (twelfth century); imprisoned by Stephen, king of England, **18**, 246.
- Alexander Nevski**, Saint (1219-1263), grand-prince and national hero of Russia, career of, **17**, 139-143.
- Alexander**, Sir William (1567?-1640), obtains grant of Nova Scotia, **22**, 637.
- Alexander**, see Paris.
- Alexander Severus**, see Severus.
- Alexandra** or **Salome**, queen of Judæa 78-69 B.C.; wife of Alexander Jannæus, **2**, 26, 162, 166.

**Alexandra Caroline Marie Charlotte Louise Julie** (1844-), queen of England, **21**, 660.

**Alexandria**, city in Egypt; Jews massacred in (first century, A.D.), **2**, 178; founded by Alexander, **4**, 315-316, 404; commerce of, under Greeks, **4**, 405, 408; relations of, with Sparta, **4**, 451; resists Antiochus Soter, **4**, 560; library of, **4**, 562; intellectual life of, under Greeks, **4**, 562, 570; siege of (841), **8**, 162; alleged burning of library, **8**, 163, 164; bombardment of (1840), **24**, 454; (1882), **21**, 646; **24**, 460.

**Alexandria (Alessandria)**, town in Italy, built by Lombard League, **9**, 56; siege of, **9**, 57.

**Alexandrine War** (48-47 B.C.), contest between Cæsar and Ptolemy, **5**, 548-551.

**Alexiev (Alexeiev)**, Russian vice-admiral; made viceroy of Far East (1903), **17**, 622.

**Alexis or Alexei** (1629-1675), czar of Russia 1645-1675, father of Peter the Great; accession of, **17**, 243; at war with Poland, **17**, 245; **24**, 55; at war with Sweden, **17**, 245; at war with Turkey, **17**, 245; negotiates with Rumania, **24**, 143-144; death of, **17**, 247.

**Alexis or Alexei** (1690-1718), eldest son of Peter the Great of Russia, quarrels of, with the czar, **17**, 294-297; trial and death of, **17**, 297-299.

**Alexius or Alexis (I) Comnenus**, Byzantine emperor 1081-1118; accession of, **7**, 258; makes peace with Seljuks, **7**, 259; war of, with Normans, **7**, 260-262; **9**, 74-75; war with Patzinaks, **7**, 262; relations of, to crusaders, **7**, 262; **8**, 342-343; death of, **7**, 262.

**Alexius (II) Comnenus**, Byzantine emperor 1180-1183; reign of, **7**, 269.

**Alexius (III) Angelus** (d. 1210), Byzantine emperor 1195-1203; usurps throne, **7**, 273-274; at siege of Constantinople, **7**, 275-276; death of, **7**, 288.

**Alexius (IV) Angelus** (d. 1204) (son of Isaac Angelus) Byzantine emperor 1203-1204; seeks intervention of crusaders, **7**, 274; **8**, 415; placed on throne, **7**, 276; death of, **7**, 277; **8**, 415.

**Alexius (V) Ducas, Murtzuphlus (Mourzouffe)**, Byzantine emperor 1204; usurps throne, **7**, 277; **8**, 415; death of, **7**, 288.

**Alexius Philanthropus**, Greek admiral and general (thirteenth century), **7**, 313, 318.

**Alexius Strategopulus**, favourite general of Emperor Michael Paleologus; retakes Constantinople (1261), **7**, 302.

**Alfaro, Elroy**, president of Ecuador (1896), **23**, 615.

**Alfarrobeira**, battle of (1449), **10**, 467.

**Alfieri, Count Vittorio** (1749-1803), Italian dramatist; patriotic labours of, **9**, 575.

**Alfonso (Alphonso) I**, king of Aragon and Navarre, and, as Alfonso VII, king of Leon and Castile 1104-1134; reign of, **8**, 464; **10**, 58-59.

**Alfonso II**, (1152-1196), king of Aragon 1163-1196, **10**, 59, 93.

**Alfonso III** (1265-1291), king of Aragon 1285-1291, **10**, 98-99.

**Alfonso IV** (1299-1336), king of Aragon 1327-1336, **10**, 99-100.

**Alfonso V** (1385-1458), king of Aragon and, as Alfonso I, king of Two Sicilies and of Naples; reign of, **9**, 236-237; **10**, 108.

**Alfonso (I) or Alonzo the Catholic**, king of Asturias 739-757; reign of, **10**, 40-41.

**Alfonso (II) the Chaste**, king of Asturias 791-842; reign of, **8**, 202-203; **10**, 42.

**Alfonso (III) the Great**, king of Asturias and Leon 866-910; reign of, **10**, 43-44.

**Alfonso (IV) the Monk** (d. ca 933); king of Leon, 925-930; reign of, **10**, 44.

**Alfonso V**, king of Leon and Castile 999-1027; reign of, **10**, 46-47.

**Alfonso VI** (1030-1109), king of Leon and, as Alfonso I, of Castile; adopts Roman ritual for Spain, **8**, 461; main treatment of, **10**, 50, 428.

**Alfonso VII**, king of Leon and Castile, see Alfonso I, king of Aragon and Navarre.

**Alfonso VIII** (1106-1157), king of Leon and, as Alfonso II (or III), king of Castile, **10**, 60.

**Alfonso IX**, also reckoned as VIII and as III (1135-1214), king of Castile 1158-1214; wars of, with Moors, **8**, 246-248; **10**, 62; death of, **10**, 63.

**Alfonso (X) the Wise or the Astronomer**, (1221-1284), king of Leon and Castile; learning of, **8**, 279, 282; **10**, 68; main treatment of, **10**, 68-69; wars of, with Portugal, **10**, 439; attempts of, to secure imperial crown, **14**, 127.

**Alfonso (XI) the Avenger**, king of Leon and Castile 1312-1350; main treatment of, **10**, 72-73; wars of, with Portugal, **10**, 443.

**Alfonso XII** (1857-1885), king of Spain 1874-1885; Isabella II abdicates in favour of, **10**, 406; becomes king, **10**, 416; suppresses Carlist rebellion, **10**, 417; relations of, with European powers, **10**, 418.

**Alfonso XIII** (b. 1886), king of Spain; becomes king under regency of his mother, **10**, 418; coming of age, **10**, 421; marriage, **10**, 421.

**Alfonso I**, king of Two Sicilies and Naples, see Alfonso V, king of Aragon.

**Alfonso II** (1148-1495), king of Naples; campaigns of, as duke of Calabria, **9**, 371, 377, 380; succeeds to throne, **9**, 411; abdicates, **9**, 420.

**Alfonso I or Alfonso or Alphonso** (ca. 1110-1185), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 429-432.

**Alfonso (II) the Fat** (1185-1223), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 436.

**Alfonso III** (1210-1279), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 439-440.

**Alfonso (IV) the Brave, or the Fierce** (1290-1357), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 443-445.

**Alfonso V, the African** (1432-1481), king of Portugal; under regency of Pedro, **10**, 465-466; independent reign of, **10**, 466-470.

**Alfonso VI** (1643-1683), king of Portugal; reign of, **10**, 516-518; deposed (1667), **10**, 518; death of, **10**, 519.

**Alfonso I**, duke of Ferrara, see **Este**.  
**Alfred** or **Ælfred**, the Great (849-901) king of West Saxons, companions of—with **Marcus Aurelius** 8 305, with **David I** of Scotland, 21, 43—, literary works of 7 393, 10, 6 18 53, youth of, 18 69-70 73, 84, character of, 18 74 90-92 accession to throne 18 75 wars of with **Danes** (571 872) 18 73 76 (876 878) 18 77-81 (893 897) 18 80 90 reforms of—naval 18 77 89 legal 18 82 85 educational 18 83 84 military, 18 86—, fortifies London, 18, 92  
**Algar**, see **Elfgar**  
**Algarve**, southernmost province of Portugal united to Portugal by **Alfonso III** 10 159  
**Algeciras** (**Algeziras**), battle of (1301) 12, 513, conference of (1906) on Morocco 18, 565  
**Algeria**, country in northern Africa main treatment of 24 476 485 early history 24 467 469 Turkish occupation of 24 332 476 piracy in 19 507 24 482, wars of with **Turks** (1827 1830) 13 43-44 (1830) 18 13 (7 6) (1843 1847) 13, 76 recent history 24 483 485  
**Algiers**, capital of Algeria occupied by **Turks** 24 476 477 attacked by **Charles V** 13 14 275 24 177 179 Louis XIV's treatment of (1682 1683) 11 598 (1816) 21 504 505 24 483 see also **Algeria**  
**Algonquins**, group of tribes of American Indians, tribal relations of 22 506-515 main treatment of 22 515-25 still New Amsterdam (165) 23 35 treaty of with **William Penn** (1652) 23 35 allies of **Champlain** against **Iroquois** (1609) 23 85 86 allies of **French** in **Queen Anne's War** 23 192  
**Al-Haji Muhammed**, Turkish grand vizir, in **Turco Austrian War** (1739) 24 410  
**Al-Hakem I**, caliph of Cordova 796-821 reign of 8 202 203  
**Al-Hakem II**, caliph of Cordova 961 976 reign of 8 233  
**Alhambra**, Moorish palace at **Granada** 8 255  
**Al-Hasam**, last Idriate emir of **Almohad** defeated by **Al-Nasir Muhil** (1250 A.D.) 8 234  
**Alhazen** (d 1038) Arab mathematician 8 279  
**Ali** (ca 600 661) son of **Abu Talib** of with caliph called the Lion of God, and the **Siegfried** of Islam, character of 8 120 173 causes division in Islam 8 146, caliphate of 8 169 173 reverence paid to by **Persians** 8 173 24, 459  
**Alia**, see **Alia**  
**Ali ben Hammud**, caliph of Cordova (1015) 8 237  
**Ali ben Yusuf**, **Almoravid** ruler in Spain 1107-1144, reign of, 8, 243  
**Ali Bey** (ca 1729-1773), governor of Egypt, administration of, 17, 381, 24, 447, betrayed and killed 1771, 24, 418, 447  
**Ali-Buddha**, divinity in Buddhist trinity, 2, 540-541.

**Alids** or **Alides**, descendants of **Ali** the fourth caliph, pretensions of, 8, 218  
**Alien and Sedition Acts**, in United States history, statutes passed in 1798, 23 311  
**Aligarh**, fort in British India, captured by **Ikke** (1803) 22, 119  
**Algiers**, Gothic chief (sixth century) defends **Cumt** against **Romans** 7 121-422  
**Ali Khan** or **Alegam**, Imam of **Kazvin** imprisoned (1487) 17 177  
**Ali Kuluji**, see **Uludj Ali**  
**Ali Kumurji**, grand vizir of Turkey, conquers **Morocco** (1715) 24, 406  
**Alincourt**, **Commandant d'**, French soldier heroism of in battle of **Sedan** (1870) 13 159  
**Ali Pasha of Janina** (1711 1822) Albanian lord weakens power of Albanian aristocracy 24 214 takes part in Greek revolution 24 230 231  
**Ali Pasha**, Turkish admiral commander at **Lebanon** (1771) 9 173 176  
**Ali Pasha** (1815 1871) Turkish statesman and diplomatist 24 128  
**Ali Shur**, see **Mir Ali Shur Neval**  
**Ali Uluch**, see **Uludj Ali**  
**Alwal** 11th of (1846) 22 155  
**Alx** (d 1200) queen of **France VII** of **France** mother of **Philip Augustus** 11 31  
**Aljubarrota** (**Aljubarrota**), battle of (1385) 10 115  
**Al-Kaim**, sheriff of **Sardinia** family in **Morocco** (ca 1300) 24, 169  
**Al-Kasim ben Hammud**, caliph of Cordova 1018 1023 8 237  
**Al-Khaman** or **Al-Kama**, Arab general 11th of (1040-1041) 718 A.D., 10 39  
**Allahabad**, city in British India scene of outbreak of **Indian Mutiny** 22, 175, University of 22 211  
**Allatu**, Babylonian deity goddess of **Hades** 1 523  
**Allectus**, prime minister of **Caracalla** emperor of Britain murders **Caracalla** (217 A.D.) and rules Britain 18 22  
**Allen**, **Ethan** (1738 1789) American revolutionary army commander captures **Fort Mifflin** deroga 23 245 sent to England as prisoner 23 240, note  
**Allen (Alan)**, **William** (1532 1594) English cardinal founds Catholic Seminary of **Durham** 19 355  
**Allen**, **William** (1770-1843) English Quaker philanthropist interviews of, with **Russian** emperor 17 506-507  
**Allen's Farm**, battle of (1862) 23 432  
**Allersheim**, battle of (1645) 14 351  
**Allerton**, **Isaac** (ca 1543-1659) one of **Pilgrim Fathers** obtains aid for **Plymouth colony**, 22 633  
**Allersheim**, battle of, see **Allersheim**  
**Alia** (**Alia**), a river in Italy, battle of the (390? B.C.), 8, 158  
**Alliances**, see **Leagues**.  
**Allobroges**, a Celtic people of ancient Gaul, attack **Hannibal**, 8, 245-246, wars of, with **Romans**, 8, 382  
**Allouez**, **Claude Jega** (1620-1690), a French Jesuit, in America, 23, 71, 72, 73.



**Alma**, battle of the (1854), **17**, 565-570; **21**, 616.

**Almagro**, Diego de (ca. 1475-1538), Spanish soldier; expedition of, to Peru, **23**, 540-542; expedition of, to Chili, **23**, 548, 549; relations of, with Pizarro, **23**, 549-550; execution of, **23**, 550.

**Almagro**, Diego de, called the Youth (ca. 1520-1542); and conspiracy against Pizarro, **23**, 554-558; proclaimed governor of Peru, **23**, 558; execution of, **23**, 559.

**Al-Mamun** (786-833 A.D.), caliph of Baghdad; reign of, **8**, 211-213, 218.

**Almanza** (Almanza), battle of (1707), **10**, 520; **11**, 621.

**Almansor** (Almansur) or Muhammed ben Abdallah (939-1002), prime minister in Cordova under Hisham II; wars of, **8**, 233-235, 463; **10**, 46; character of, **8**, 235.

**Al-Mansur**, Fatimite ruler in Kairwan 945-953 A.D., **8**, 222.

**Al-Mansur** or **Almansor** (ca. 712-775 A.D.), caliph of Baghdad, reign of, **8**, 209-210.

**Almeida**, town in Portugal, sieges of (1801), **10**, 319; (1410), **10**, 354; (1811), **10**, 357.

**Almeida**, Francisco de (d. 1510), first Portuguese viceroy of India; administration of, **10**, 462.

**Almeida**, Laurence de, discovers Maldiv Islands (1507), **10**, 486.

**Almenara**, Spain, battle of (July 27th, 1701), **10**, 280.

**Almeric I** or **Amaury** or **Amalric** (1135-1173), king of Jerusalem, reign of, **8**, 366-371.

**Almeric II** or **Amaury** or **Amalric de Lusignan** (d. 1205), king of Jerusalem and Cyprus; marriage of, **8**, 413.

**Almohads** or **Almohades** ("Unitarians"), Mohammedan dynasty in northern Africa and Spain, followers of Muhammed the Mahdi; rise of, **8**, 244-246; invade Spain, **8**, 465.

**Almonacid**, Spain, battle of (Aug. 11th, 1809), **10**, 351.

**Almoravids** or **Almoravides**, Mohammedan dynasty in Africa and Spain; rise and empire of, **8**, 240-246; invade Spain, **8**, 464.

**Al-Muctaded**, Muhammed, ruler in Cordova 1060-1069; reign of, **8**, 239-240.

**Al-Mundhir** or **Almondhir** (son of Abd ar-Rahman) caliph of Cordova 886-888; reign of, **8**, 205.

**Alnwick**, capital of Northumberland, England; battle of (1174), **21**, 47.

**Alonso**, Doctor Severo, president of Bolivia 1896-1899, **23**, 613.

**Alonzo**, see **Alfonso**, king of Asturias.

**Alopo**, see **Alfello**, favourite of Joanna II of Sicily, **23**, 235.

**Alorites**, see **Stallmanus Alorites**.

**Alorus** (Aloros), in Greek tradition first of the kings of Babylonia, **1**, 575, 576.

**Alot** or **Alot** or **Alot**, city in Belgium; siege of (1128), **13**, 311; (1576), **10**, 243; **13**, 458; (1667), **11**, 569.

**Alpaida**, second wife of Pepin, **7**, 487.

**Alp Arslan** (1029-1072), sultan of Seljuk Turks, conquests of, **7**, 253-256; **8**, 226.

**Alphabet:**

Evolution of, **1**, 51-52.

Anglo-Saxon; Roman alphabet supersedes runic, **18**, 163.

Arabian; derived from Phoenician, **8**, 104.

Assyrian; the Behistun inscription, **1**, 623-625.

Chinese; growth and character of, **24**, 536.

Cyrillic; used by Servians, **24**, 188.

Egyptian; first stages of (prehistoric), **1**, 88; the Rosetta stone, **1**, 251-252.

Greek; the Mycenaean Age, **3**, 48; Ionic supplants Attic as legal alphabet, **4**, 21.

Icelandic; runic, **16**, 131, 132.

Indian (East); Watteluta, **2**, 491.

Japanese; probable simplification of, **24**, 649.

Persian, **2**, 634.

Phoenician, **2**, 347-348.

Turkish, oldest monument of, **24**, 263.

Sumerian (Accadian); origin of cuneiform writing, **1**, 337.

See also **Inscriptions, Language, Writing**.

**Alphege**, see **Ælfheah**.

**Alphonso**, see **Alfonso**.

**Alpinula**, Julia, Helvetian heroine (ca. 69 A.D.), **16**, 532.

**Alpujarras**, mountainous region in Spain; rebellion of Moslems in, against Ferdinand (1499), **8**, 258, 259.

**Alquier**, Baron, French minister to Sweden in 1810, **16**, 460.

**Alrek**, joint king of Sweden with Eric 280-300 A.D., **16**, 34.

**Alresford**, battle of (1644), **20**, 22.

**Alsace**, former government of Eastern France; part of, ceded to France (1648), **11**, 497; Strasbourg, chief city of, seized by France (1681), **12**, 593-594; ceded to Germany (1871), **13**, 161.

**Alsace-Lorraine**, an imperial territory of the German empire, ceded by France (1871), **13**, 161.

**Alsen**, an island in the Little Belt; conquered by Prussia (1864), **15**, 484.

**Altai language**, branch of the Turkish; relations of, **24**, 258.

**Altaku** or **Eltekeh**, ancient city of Palestine; battle of (701 B.C.), **1**, 408.

**Altamash**, emperor at Delhi 1211-1236; reign of, **22**, 23.

**Alt Breisach**, siege of, see **Breisach**, siege of.

**Al-thing**, national assembly of Iceland, **16**, 125.

**Althorpe**, Lord, see **Spencer, John Charles**.

**Altmanovich**, feudal lord in Serbia, fourteenth century; rebellion of, **24**, 194.

**Alton**, Richard, Count of (1732-1790), Irish soldier in Austrian service; made military governor of Netherlands (1787), **14**, 482.

**Altona**, battle of (1714), **17**, 286.

**Altospacio**, battle of (1325), **8**, 141.

**Altanstedt**, Treaty of (1706), a treaty by which Augustus II of Saxony renounced his claim to Poland, **16**, 378.

**Aluna**, battle of, **1**, 136.

**Alusharshid** or **Urumush**, king of Kish ca. 3850 B.C., **1**, 357.

**Alva or Alja, Fernando Alvarez de Toledo, Duke of (1508-1582),** Spanish general; invades papal states, **9**, 468 seq.; **10**, 238; **11**, 347; governor of Netherlands, **10**, 237, 241-243; **13**, 412-443; establishes Council of Troubles (Council of Blood, or of Tumults), **10**, 242; **13**, 416-419; campaign of, against William of Orange, **10**, 242; invades Portugal, **10**, 501; at siege of Metz, **11**, 315; early career of, **13**, 412-414; relations of, with Queen Elizabeth, **13**, 428; **19**, 337; death of, **13**, 441; characterisation of, **13**, 441-443.

**Alvarado, Pedro de (1485-1541),** a Spanish soldier; in command in city of Mexico, **23**, 518; invades Central America, **23**, 643, 646; appointed captain-general of Guatemala, **23**, 647; death of, **23**, 617, 648.

**Alvarez, Juan (1780-1867),** a Mexican general; defeats Santa Anna (1855), **23**, 624.

**Alvear, Carlos Maria (ca. 1785-1850),** South American soldier; in Brazilian war with Argentina, **23**, 595.

**Alvensleben, Philip Karl von (1745-1802),** German diplomat; cabinet minister of Frederick William II, **15**, 277.

**Alves, Rodriguez,** elected president of Brazil (1902), **23**, 665.

**Alvinzi or Alvinczy, Joseph (Baron von Barberek) (1735-1810),** Austrian soldier; defeats Napoleon at Caldiero, **12**, 436, 14, 513; defeated at Arcole, **12**, 437, **13**, 513; defeated at Rivoli, **12**, 438-439.

**Alyattes, king of Lydia ca. 625-568 B.C.;** reign of, **2**, 421, 426, 457, 482.

**Amada, Assyrian name for people of Media,** *q. v.*

**Amadas, Philip, see Amidas, Philip.**

**Amadeus or Amadeo (1815-1890),** king of Spain 1870-1873, and duke of Aosta, 2nd son of Victor Emmanuel II; accepts crown of Spain, **9**, 623, reign of, **10**, 407-411; abdication of, **10**, 411.

**Amadeus I, count of Savoy ca. 1048, 9**, 502.

**Amadeus II, count of Savoy 1060, 9**, 502.

**Amadeus III, count of Savoy 1103-1149, 9**, 502.

**Amadeus IV, count of Savoy 1233-1253, 9**, 502.

**Amadeus V, the "Great," count of Savoy 1285-1323, 9**, 503.

**Amadeus VI, count of Savoy 1343-1383, 7**, 329; **9**, 503.

**Amadeus VII, the "Red," count of Savoy 1383-1391, 9**, 503.

**Amadeus VIII, count, later duke, of Savoy; becomes pope (1447) as Felix V, 8**, 639; **9**, 503.

**Amadeus IX, duke of Savoy 1465-1472, 9**, 503.

**Amadocus, king of the Odryæ in Thrace; ally of Athens (390 B.C.), 4**, 120.

**Amalaric (d. 531 A.D.), king of Spain; reign of, 7**, 393; **10**, 19.

**Amalasuntha or Amalasontha, or Amalaswintha, or Amalaswintha (498-535 or 534 A.D.),** regent of East Gothic kingdom

528-535 or 534 A.D., daughter of Theodoric the Great; reign of, **7**, 398-399.

**Amalekites, ancient Arabian tribe; wars of, with Israelites, 2**, 10, 65-66, 78-79; legendary founders of Arab race, **8**, 102.

**Amalfi, seaport in Italy; early history of, 9**, 35; commerce of, **9**, 182; see also Pandects.

**Amali (Amals, Amalings), royal family of Ostrogoths, 7**, 360, 393, 394.

**Amalia Anna (1739-1807), duchess of Saxe-Weimar-Eisenach; patron of learning, 15**, 340, 341.

**Amalie, princess of Oldenburg; marries King Otto of Greece (1836), 24**, 235.

**Amalric, see Almeric.**

**Amantius (sixth century), eunuch of Anastasius, 7**, 63, 64.

**Amarante, Count of, Spanish nobleman; raises revolt at Villa Real (1823), 10**, 544.

**Amardians, central Asiatic tribe, resist Persia, 2**, 629.

**Amarna, see Tel-el-Amarna.**

**Amaru, Tupac, see Tupac Amaru.**

**Amasa, nephew of David; leads Absalom's army, 2**, 94-95.

**Amasia, Peace of (1555), 24**, 345.

**Amasis, see Aahmes.**

**Amaury, see Almeric.**

**Amaziah, king of Judah 797-792 B.C.; reign of, 2**, 21, 112.

**Amazon, chief river of South America; colonisation at mouth of, 23**, 655.

**Amazons, a legendary race of women dwelling in the Caucasus Mountains and on the Black Sea coast; legends of, 2**, 416, 421, 439-441, 445-446; visit of, to Alexander, **4**, 384.

**Ambaris or Ambris, king of Tabal; conquered by Sargon II (713 B.C.), 1**, 400; **2**, 416.

**Ambasa, emir of Cordova 724-726 A.D.; usurps throne, 8**, 197.

**Amberg, a town in Bavaria; battle of (Aug. 24th, 1796), 15**, 514.

**Ambiorix, Gallic prince; defeated by Caesar, 15**, 526.

**Amblava, town in Germany; battle of (716 A.D.), 7**, 489.

**Amboise, Conspiracy of, an unsuccessful conspiracy of Huguenots, under La Renaudie, to seize Francis II (1560), 11**, 353, 354.

**Amboise, Edict of, an edict of pacification between the French Catholics and Huguenots (1563), 11**, 359.

**Amboise, Georges d' (1460-1510), French statesman and prelate; prime minister of Louis XII, 11**, 294.

**Amboyna, Massacre of (1623), 13**, 572 note; **22**, 43.

**Ambrones, German tribe; war of, with Romans, 8**, 395.

**Ambrose, Saint (ca. 340-397 A.D.), one of the fathers of the Latin Church; relations of, with Theodosius, 8**, 528, 532-534; establishes power of the hierarchy, **8**, 522.

**Ambrosius, count of Lombardy; opposes Arnulf (894 A.D.), 7**, 488.

**Ambrosius Aurelianus, leader of Britons; defeated by Hengist (465 A.D.), 13**, 36.

**Am Buhl, Mattis**, see **Buhl, Mattis Am**.  
**Ambur**, battle of (1749), **22**, 48.  
**Ambustus, M. Fabius**, Roman consular tribune (381, 369 B.C.), **5**, 170, 171.  
**Amélineau, E.**, French Egyptologist; excavations of, in Egypt, **1**, 79.  
**Amen (Amun, Amon or Ammon)**, Egyptian war god; worshipped in Thebes, **1**, 60; identified with Ilag, **1**, 109; father of Queen Hatshepsut, **1**, 133-134; cult forbidden, **1**, 139; cult re-established, **1**, 141, 174; temples of, **1**, 142, 172, 173, 225-226; identified with Ra, **1**, 220; high priest of, **1**, 227.  
**Amenemhat I or Se-hotep-ab-Ra**, king of Egypt, founder of twelfth dynasty ca. 2466 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 110-113.  
**Amenemhat II or Nub-kau-Ra**, king of Egypt ca. 2100 B.C., **1**, 112.  
**Amenemhat III or Maat-en-Ra**, king of Egypt ca. 2305 B.C.; and monument of twelfth dynasty, **1**, 112 seq.  
**Amenemhat IV or Maat-Kheru-Ra**, king of Egypt ca. 2206 B.C., **1**, 112, 121.  
**Amenhotep I or Amenophis, or Zeser-ka-Ra**, king of Egypt ca. 1610 B.C.; buildings of, **1**, 116; reign of, **1**, 130-131; mummy of, **1**, 131, 156.  
**Amenhotep II or Amenophis, or Aa-Kheperu-Ra**, king of Egypt ca. 1500 B.C.; campaigns of, **1**, 138-139; **2**, 272.  
**Amenhotep III or Amenophis, or Maat-neb-Ra**, king of Egypt ca. 1455 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 139; **2**, 272; correspondence of, with Mesopotamia, **1**, 361; scarabs of, found at Arban, **1**, 379.  
**Amenhotep IV or Amenophis, or Khun-aten**, king of Egypt ca. 1420 B.C.; introduces sun-worship, **1**, 61, 221; **6**, 401 note; reign of, **1**, 139-140; relations of, to Mesopotamia, **1**, 364, 374; documents of, found at Tel-el-Amarna, **2**, 272-273.  
**Amenhotep-Antef-Amunemhat**, king of Egypt of thirteenth dynasty, **1**, 117.  
**Amenmes**, king of Egypt ca. 1250 B.C.; succeeds Seti II, **1**, 166.  
**Amenophis**, see **Amenhotep**.  
**Amen-Ra**, Egyptian god, **1**, 116, 220.  
**Amen-Rut or Amyrtaeus II**, king of Egypt ca. 405 B.C.; revolts against Persia, **1**, 194; **2**, 291, 620.  
**America**, main treatment, **22**, 395-654; **23**, entire; Spanish America, **23**, 503-670; chronology, **23**, 495; bibliography, **23**, 671.  
**American-Japanese Treaties (1854)**, **24**, 617; (1858), **24**, 664-665.  
**American party**, see **Know-Nothing party**.  
**American Revolution**, see **Revolutionary War**.  
**"American System,"** name applied in United States history to Clay's policy of a high protective tariff for home industries and the development of internal improvements, **23**, 352.  
**Américo Vesputti**, see **Vesputti**.  
**Ames, Fisher (1758-1808)**, American statesman; defends the Jay Treaty (1796); **23**, 308.

**Ames, Oakes (1804-1873)**, American capitalist and politician; implicated in Crédit Mobilier scandal, **23**, 472.  
**Amestris**, wife of Xerxes, **2**, 643; **3**, 316.  
**Amharic**, a language of Abyssinia, **1**, 345.  
**Amherst, Jeffrey, Baron (1717-1797)**, an English soldier; commands land forces in attack on Louisbourg (1759), **23**, 215; succeeds Abercrombie as commander-in-chief in America, **23**, 216; captures Miconderoga and Crown Point, **23**, 216; captures Montreal (1760), **20**, 590; **23**, 222.  
**Amherst, William Pitt Amherst, Earl (1773-1857)**, English statesman; governor-general of India (1823), **22**, 133.  
**Amidas (Amadas), Philip (1550-ca. 1618)**, English navigator; accompanies Raleigh to new world, **22**, 557.  
**Amiens**, town in France; besieged (1597), **11**, 405; battle of (1870), **13**, 168.  
**Amiens, Mise of (1264)**; Louis IX of France arbitrates between Henry III of England and barons, **11**, 61; **18**, 380.  
**Amiens, Treaty of (1524)**, **9**, 454; (1802), **10**, 319; **12**, 515-516; **17**, 445; **21**, 461.  
**Amikha (ninth century B.C.)**, king of Zamua; conquered by Assurnazirpal, **1**, 383.  
**Amil-Marduk or Evil-Merodach**, king of Babylon ca. 562 B.C., **1**, 453, 578, 579.  
**Amina (d. 576 A.D.)**, mother of Mohammed, **8**, 113.  
**Aminias (fifth century B.C.)**, Athenian trierarch and brother of poet Eschylus; at battle of Salamis, **3**, 346-347, 351.  
**Amleth**, see **Hamlet**.  
**Amma**, Phrygian deity; identified with Rhea or Cybele, **2**, 411.  
**Ammeas**, a Greek leader, at siege of Plataea (429 B.C.), **3**, 557.  
**Ammibaal (ninth century B.C.)**; king of Qurkhi; death of (476 B.C.), **1**, 351.  
**Ammi-satana**, king of Babylon ca. 2200 B.C.; great-grandson of Khammurabi, **1**, 363.  
**Ammi-zadok or Ammi-sadugga**, king of Babylon, of first dynasty, **1**, 364.  
**Ammon**, Libyan oracle of; visited by Alexander, **4**, 317-318; see also **Amen**.  
**Ammonites (Bene-Ammon)**, a Canaanite tribe; wars with Israel, **2**, 10, 52, 73-74, 91, 106, 119, 208.  
**Ammonius (b. ca. 170 A.D.)**, Greek philosopher, founder of Neoplatonic school; lectures of, **3**, 401.  
**Ammurapi**, see **Khammurabi**.  
**Amnesty Bill (1660)**, debate on in English parliament, **20**, 212.  
**Amnon**, son of David, **2**, 93.  
**Amompharetus (fifth century B.C.)**, a Spartan soldier at Plataea, **3**, 368, 371, 380.  
**Amon**, son of Manasseh, and king of Judah 642-640 B.C.; **2**, 22, 117.  
**Amorges**, a Persian; leads Caria in revolt against Darius II (412 B.C.), **2**, 618.  
**Amorian Dynasty**, of Byzantine emperors 830-867 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 222-225.  
**Amorites**, Canaanites or a tribe of Canaanites; wars of, with Egyptians, **1**, 136, 143, 144; name given by Babylonians to

- inhabitants of Syria and Palestine, 1, 362, 363; wars of, with Israelites, 2, 67, 71.
- Amos**, Hebrew prophet; literary style of, 2, 214, 215.
- Amphing**, battle of; see Mühldorf.
- Amphictyon**, legendary king of Attica, 3, 156, 167.
- Amphictyony** or **Amphictyonic League**, a league of peoples, in Greek history; origin of, 3, 167; nature of, 3, 167-170; protects Delphic games, 3, 174; council of, 4, 239, 240, 550; in war of 281 B.C., 4, 456.
- Amphipolis**, ancient Macedonian city; Sparta captures (424 B.C.), 3, 581; battle of (422 B.C.), 3, 582.
- Amphitheatre**, Roman; description of, 6, 370-373.
- Amphitryon**, in Greek legend; the father of Hercules, 3, 70.
- Amphoterus**, Macedonian soldier under Alexander the Great, 4, 317, 319.
- Ampudia**, Pedro de, Mexican soldier; defends Monterey against Taylor (1846), 23, 373.
- Amraphel**, see Khammurabi.
- Amru ben al-Ass** (d. about 663 A.D.), Arab general; conversion of, 8, 125; conquers Egypt, 8, 160-162; Egypt under administration of, 8, 161; further conquests of, in Africa, 8, 165; partisan of Moawiyah, 8, 171, 172; made governor of Egypt by Moawiyah, 8, 175.
- Amru** (d. 689 A.D.), Arabian soldier; in Egypt, 8, 178; revolts against Abdul-Malik, 8, 179.
- Amselfeld**, battle of, see Kosovo.
- Am Stalden**, Peter, see Stalden, Am.
- Amstel**, Gilbert van (thirteenth century), lord of Amsterdam; conducts siege of Utrecht, 13, 300-301; conspires against Floris V, 13, 302-303; flees from Holland, 13, 303.
- Amsterdam**, city, Holland; sovereignty of, assumed by William III of Holland, 13, 331; anabaptist delusion in (1535), 13, 378; growing commercial importance of (ca. 1600), 13, 547; beginnings of Dutch East India Company in, 13, 550; revolutionary committee in (1794), 14, 18, 19.
- Amukehaka**, Libyan tribe, 1, 131.
- Amulius**, mythical Alban king, 5, 61.
- Amun**, see Amen.
- Amurath**, see Murad.
- Amusements**, see Sports.
- Amyitis** (Amyite), Median princess, married Nebuchadrezzar, 2, 582.
- Amyntas I** (b. ca. 498 B.C.), king of Macedonia; renders homage to Megabyzus, 3, 264.
- Amyntas II**, king of Macedonia 394-370 B.C.; sends envoys to Sparta, 4, 129-130; joins Spartans against Olynthus, 4, 214.
- Amyntas** (sometimes called Amyntas III), (d. 336 B.C.), son of Perdiccas III; excluded from succession by his uncle, Philip, 4, 215; put to death, 4, 265.
- Amyntas** (d. ca. 330 B.C.), son of Andromenes, a Macedonian officer; general in Alexander's army, 4, 278, 286, 324.
- Amyntas**, son of Antiochus, a Macedonian fugitive and traitor; plots against Alexander, 4, 293; attempts to make himself master of Egypt (332 B.C.), 4, 306, 315.
- Amyrtæus I**, king of Egypt ca. 456 B.C.; rules independently of Persians, 2, 617-619; 3, 420, 430.
- Amyrtæus II**, see Amen-Rut.
- Ana**, Assyrian deity; see Ilu.
- Anabaptists**, heretical sect of Christians, historically the followers of Thomas Münzer (sixteenth century); rise and persecution of, 13, 377-379; 14, 272-273.
- Anacæona**, a princess of Haiti, queen of Jaragua; murder of, 22, 539.
- Anacharsis**, Scythian prince and philosopher, and contemporary of Solon, 3, 210, 460.
- Anacletus II**, anti-pope 1130-1138, in opposition to Innocent II; lays claim to papacy, 8, 603; crowns Roger II king of Two Sicilies, 9, 77; opposed by Lothair II, 14, 90.
- Anacreon**, of Teos (ca. 563-ca. 478 B.C.), Greek poet, 3, 229.
- Anæti**, one of the Thirty at Athens, 4, 2.
- Anafesto**, Paoluccio or Paolo Luccio, first doge of Venice (713 or 697 A.D.), 9, 27.
- Anaitis**, see Ma.
- Anam**, see Annam.
- Ananias**, Jewish high priest 62 A.D.; deposed, 2, 175; killed by Zealots, 2, 179.
- Anastasia** (d. 1560), first consort of Ivan the Terrible; influence of, 17, 198, 199; death of, 17, 199.
- Anastasius (I) Decorus** (ca. 430-518 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 491-518 A.D.; reign of, 7, 62-63, 75, 81.
- Anastasius (II) Artemius** (d. ca. 740 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 713-716 A.D.; reign of, 7, 191; abdication of, 7, 195.
- Anastasius III**, pope 911-913; succeeds Sergius, 8, 550.
- Anastasius**, anti-pope to Benedict III, 8, 568.
- Anastasius** (d. 753 A.D.), patriarch of Constantinople 703 (728?-753); favours iconoclasts, 7, 208, 209; champions cause of Artavasdes, 8, 548; degraded, 8, 549; beheaded, 8, 551.
- Anastro**, Gaspar de, Spanish merchant of Antwerp; contract of, to kill William of Orange (1582), 13, 492-493.
- Anat**, Phœnician deity, 2, 270.
- Anatolius** (fifth century, A.D.), ambassador to Attila, 7, 59.
- Anaxagoras** (ca. 500-ca. 428 B.C.), Greek philosopher; influence of, on Pericles, 3, 417; accused of impiety, 3, 463-464; 4, 33; influence of, on Socrates, 4, 34.
- Anaxarchus of Abdera** (ca. 350 B.C.), Greek philosopher; consoles Alexander the Great after murder of Clitus, 4, 350; proposes worship of Alexander, 4, 352; contempt of, for occult science, 4, 386.
- Anaxibius** (d. 388 B.C.), Spartan admiral; commands Spartan expedition to Hellespont, 4, 121.
- Anaxicrates** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian commander, 2, 291; 3, 430.
- Anaxilaus** or **Anaxilas** (d. 476 B.C.), tyrant of Rhegium, 3, 591.
- Anaximander of Miletus** (ca. 611-547 B.C.).

- Greek philosopher; founds Ionic school, 4, xviii (in special article).
- Anaya, Pedro Maria** (1795-1854), Mexican general; becomes acting president, 23, 626.
- Anbai**, another form of Babylonian god Nabu; worshipped in southern Arabia, 1, 315.
- Anchises**, in Greek legend a Trojan prince and father of Aeneas, 3, 97; 5, 60.
- Anckarstrom, Johan Jacob** (1762-1792), a Swede; assassinates Gustavus III, 16, 409.
- Ancona**, seaport in Italy; siege of (1174), 9, 56-57; seized by French (1832), 9, 586; occupied by forces of Victor Emmanuel (1860), 9, 610.
- Ancre, Marquis d'**, see Concini.
- Ancus Marcius**, king of Rome 640-616 B.C.; reign of, 5, 79-81, 116, 119.
- Ancyra**, battle of (242 or 211 B.C.), 4, 557; 5, 54.
- Andagis**, Attila's lieutenant; connection of, with death of Theodoric (451 A.D.), 6, 589.
- Andernach**, battle of (876 A.D.), 7, 583.
- Anderson, Robert** (1805-1871), American soldier; in command at Fort Sumter, 23, 413, 414.
- Anderson, Lars**, see André, Laurentius.
- Andhra**, see Telugu.
- Andocides** (467-ca. 391 B.C.), Athenian politician and orator; commands fleet in war with Corinth, 3, 443.
- Andorno, Pietro Nicco d'** (d. 1706), Italian patriot; heroism of, at siege of Turin, 9, 529.
- Andrada, Antonio de** (ca. 1580-1634), Portuguese missionary; in Tibet, 24, 504.
- Andrada e Silva, José Bonifacio de** (1765-1838), Brazilian statesman; becomes guardian of Pedro II, 23, 658.
- Andrade, Fernão Peres de**, Portuguese explorer; visits China (1517), 10, 486.
- Andrade, Gomes Freire de**, Portuguese soldier; revolt and death of (ca. 1820), 10, 542.
- Andrássy, Gyula (Julius), Count** (1823-1890), a Hungarian statesman; becomes prime minister, 15, 32; foreign policy of, 15, 40-41, 48, 530; meets Bismarck, 15, 41; sends Andrássy Note to Porte, 15, 49; seeks to calm popular passion in Hungary, 15, 49; negotiates German-Austrian Alliance of 1879, 15, 52, 531.
- Andrássy Note**, The, a declaration relative to the condition of Bosnia and Herzegovina, drawn up by Austria, Russia, and Germany and presented to Turkey (1876), 15, 49; 21, 639-640.
- André, Major John** (1751-1780), British soldier in Revolutionary War; negotiations of, with Benedict Arnold, 20, 629; 23, 275; capture and execution of, 20, 289; 23, 276.
- André (Andres), Laurentius**, or **Anderson, Lars** (1480-1552), a Swedish reformer; plots to debase clergy, 16, 273; at diet of Vesterås, 16, 278-279; at Synod of Örebro, 16, 283-284.
- Andreas**, see Orthogoras.
- Andreossi (Andreossi), Antoine François, Count d'** (1761-1828), a French general and diplomatist; at Napoleon's triumphal festival in Paris (1797), 12, 455.
- Andrew II**, king of Hungary 1205-1236; joins crusade, 3, 425; returns to Europe, 3, 426.
- Andrew of Hungary**, husband of Joanna I of Naples; assassination of (1345), 9, 232.
- Andrew**, grand prince of Russia 1169-1175; career of, 17, 131.
- Andrian (Andrian-Werburg), Victor, Baron von** (1813-1858), Austrian statesman; pamphlet of, 14, 607.
- Andriacus (Pseudo-Philippus)**, pretended son of Perseus, and claimant to throne of Macedon (ca. 148 B.C.); defeated by Romans, 4, 542; 5, 315.
- Androcles**, (eighth century B.C.), king of Messenia jointly with Antiochus, 3, 144.
- Androcottus**, see Chandra Gupta.
- Andromache**, in Greek legend; as wife of Hector, 3, 97-98.
- Andronicus (I) Comnenus** (ca. 1110-1185), Byzantine emperor; character and early career of, 7, 266-268; reign of 1183-1185, 7, 270-271.
- Andronicus (II) Palaeologus**, the "Elder" (ca. 1260-1332), Byzantine emperor; character and early career of, 7, 310-311, 317-318; wars of, with Turks, 7, 318-320, 323-324; and Catalan Grand Company, 7, 320-322; last years and death of, 7, 321-328; alliance of, with Servia, 24, 191.
- Andronicus (III) Palaeologus**, the "Younger" (1296-1341), Byzantine emperor; relations of, with Andronicus II, 7, 325-327; reign of, 7, 328.
- Andronicus**, (eleventh century), son of Constantine XI; reigns at Constantinople with two brothers, 7, 253, 257.
- Andronicus** (fourteenth century), son of Joannes V; associate emperor with father, 7, 330.
- Andronicus** (fifteenth century), son of Manuel II, and governor of Thessalonica; sells city to Venetians, 7, 335.
- Andronicus Tarchaniotes**, nephew of Michael VIII; treachery of (1271), 7, 313.
- Andronicus, L. Livius** (ca. 234-ca. 204 B.C.), Roman dramatic poet (Greek by birth); produces play at Rome, 5, 358.
- Andronikos**, (second century B.C.), tyrant of Achaia; rule of, 4, 540.
- Andros, Sir Edmund** (1637-1714), English colonial governor in America; claims jurisdiction over west New Jersey 1677-1678, 23, 31; governor of Virginia, 23, 135; governor of Maryland, 23, 137; governor of New York 1674-1681, 23, 151-152; governor of New England, 23, 156-158; aggressions of, upon other colonies, 23, 158-159; imprisonment of, 23, 160; release of, 23, 169-170.
- Androsthene**, admiral of Alexander; explores coast of Persian Gulf (324 B.C.), 4, 375.

**Angevins**, early Plantagenet kings of England, **18**, 257-362.

**Angas**, Count Boissay d', see Boissay-d'Angas.

**Angles**, Teutonic tribe; origin of, **18**, 5; **18**, 33, 38; first appearance of, in Britain, **18**, 30, 38; conquests of, in Britain, **18**, 30.

**Anglesey**, Henry William Paget, Marquis of (1768-1854), British general and statesman; lord-lieutenant of Ireland (1828-1829), **21**, 540-541; (1830), **21**, 549.

**Anglo-French Convention** of 1898, defines British and French spheres of influence in Africa, **24**, 466.

**Anglo-German Agreements**, concerning African colonisation (1890), **15**, 556 seq.; relative to China (1900), **24**, 572.

**Anglo-Japanese Treaty** of 1902, text of, **24**, 676-677; (1905), text of, **24**, 677-679.

**Anglo-Russian Convention** (1895), **17**, 617; (1907), text of, **17**, 654-658.

**Anglo-Saxons**, Teutonic tribes in England; introduction of Christianity among, **8**, 525; **18**, 43, 44; early religion of, **18**, 43, 44; customs and institutions of, **18**, 158-163; Anglo-Saxon literature, **18**, 163-167.

**Anglo-Saxon Chronicle**, annals of English public events; origin of, **18**, 167.

**Anglo-Spanish Treaty** (1907), **21**, 666.

**Anglo-Tibetan Treaty** of 1904, concluded by Colonel Younghusband, **24**, 510.

**Angora**, battle of (1402), **24**, 301, 320.

**Angoulême**, Charles, Duke of, see Orléans.

**Angoulême**, Louis Antoine de Bourbon, Duke of (1775-1844), eldest son of Charles X. of France; invades Spain, **10**, 390-392; reinstates Ferdinand VII of Spain, **13**, 29; becomes commander-in-chief of French army, **13**, 36.

**Angoulême**, Louise of Savoy, Duchess of (1476-1531), daughter of Philip, duke of Savoy, and mother of Francis I of France; Anne of Brittany opposes, **11**, 300; intrigues against the duke of Bourbon, **11**, 315-316; regent of France, **11**, 321; negotiates Peace of Cambray, **9**, 457; **11**, 325.

**Angoulême**, Marie Thérèse Charlotte, Duchess of, (1778-1851), daughter of Louis XVI and wife of the duke of Angoulême; birth of, **12**, 139.

**Angus of the Isles**, see Macdonald.

**Angus**, Earls of, see Douglas and Umfraville.

**Anhalt-Dessau**, Leopold, Prince of, see Leopold.

**Anianus**, Bishop (fifth century), defends Oricans against Attila, **6**, 585.

**Anicetus** (first century, A.D.), Roman naval commander; plots against Agrippina, **6**, 185; plots against Octavia, wife of Nero, **6**, 197-198.

**Aniello**, Tommaso, see Masaniello.

**Animal Worship**, in Egypt, **1**, 228-236; see also Religion.

**Anit**, Canaanite deity; worshipped in Egypt, **1**, 119.

**Anjou**, an ancient government or country of France; conquered by Philip Augustus (ca. 1204), **11**, 51.

**Anjou**, House of (in English history), see Plantagenet, House of.

**Ankarström**, see Anckarström.

**Anna Comnena** (1083-1148), Byzantine princess; daughter of Alexius (I) Comnenus; history written by, **7**, 259, 262; treason of, **7**, 263.

**Anna Ivanovna** (1693-1740), empress of Russia; election of, by council, **17**, 331; makes herself independent of council, **17**, 332-333; supports Augustus of Saxony on Polish throne, **17**, 333; surrenders Persian possessions, **17**, 334; war of, against Tatars in the Ukraine, **17**, 334 seq.; designs of, in Rumania, **24**, 146; war of, against Turkey, **17**, 335-337; internal administration of, **17**, 337-338; relations of, with Biron, **17**, 338-341; death of, **15**, 161; **17**, 340.

**Anna Leopoldovna or Carllovna**, Elizabeth Catherine Christine (1718-1746), grand duchess and regent of Russia; marriage of, to Ulrich, duke of Brunswick, **17**, 339; becomes regent, **17**, 341-342; alliances of, **17**, 342; war of, with Sweden, **17**, 342 seq.; manifesto of, regarding war with Sweden, **17**, 344; estrangement of, from husband, **17**, 345; conspiracy against, **17**, 345-350.

**Anna Paulovna**, grand duchess of Russia; wife of William II of Holland, **14**, 60.

**Anna Perenna**, festival of, at Rome, **6**, 368.

**Anna Petrovna** (1706-1728), daughter of Peter the Great; marriage of, to duke of Holstein, **17**, 328; mother of Peter III, **16**, 400.

**Anna of Saxony** (d. 1577), wife of William of Orange; divorce and death of, **13**, 434 note; 454.

**Annam or Anam**, a French protectorate in eastern part of Indo-Chinese peninsula; French expedition against (1863), **13**, 138; makes treaty of 1874 with France, **24**, 555; becomes French protectorate (1884), **24**, 556, 561; chronology, **24**, 686; see also French Indo-China.

**Annapolis Convention** (Sept. 11th, 1786), recommends calling of the Constitutional Convention of 1787, **23**, 290.

**Annates**, church tax, **8**, 624; abolished by council of Bale, **8**, 638.

**Anne** (1665-1714) queen of Great Britain and Ireland, daughter of James II of England; relations of, with Netherlands, **13**, 648; main treatment of reign, **20**, 470-505; accession of, **20**, 470; war of Spanish succession under (in Europe), **20**, 471-478, 486-488; (in America, as Queen Anne's War), **23**, 190-194; union of Scotland with England under, **20**, 478-480; **21**, 316-323; rule of, in America, **23**, 165, 168; illness and death of, **20**, 494-496; progress of England (social, political, artistic, etc.), under, **20**, 496-505.

**Anne** (d. 1759), daughter of George II of England; marriage of, **14**, 2; regency of, in Netherlands, **14**, 6-7.

**Anne**, daughter of Empress Maximilian II; marries Philip II of Spain (1570), **13**, 427.

**Anne** (tenth century), daughter of Emperor Romanus II; marries Vladimir, grand duke of Russia, **7**, 230-231, 240.

**Anne of Austria** (1601-1666), queen of France, daughter of Philip III of Spain and wife of Louis XIII of France; marriage of, **11**, 438; relations of, with Mazarin, **11**, 488, 510; character of, **11**, 488; intrigue of, with George Villiers, **19**, 545; death, **11**, 567.

**Anne of Beaujeu** (ca. 1462-1522), daughter of Louis XI of France; regent of France 1483-1490, **11**, 279-284; besieges dukes of Orleans and Brittany, **11**, 284-285; favoured by Louis XII of France, **11**, 295-296.

**Anne of Bohemia** (1366-1394), queen of England, daughter of emperor Charles IV, and wife of Richard II of England; marriage of, **18**, 497; death of, **18**, 501.

**Anne of Brandenburg**, wife of Frederick I of Denmark, **19**, 255.

**Anne of Brittany** (1476-1514), queen of France, daughter of Francis II, duke of Brittany, betrothed to king of the Romans, **11**, 285; marries Charles VIII, **11**, 286; marries Louis XII, **11**, 295-297; influence of, in France, **11**, 304.

**Anne of Cleves** (1515-1557), queen of England, fourth wife of Henry VIII; marries Henry VIII, **19**, 187; is divorced, **19**, 188-189.

**Anne of Denmark** (1574-1619), queen of James I of England (James VI of Scotland); character of, **19**, 482; marriage of, **21**, 282; coronation of, **21**, 283.

**Anne of Egmont** (d. 1558), first wife of William the Silent, **13**, 501.

**Anne Hyde**, marries James, duke of York (1660), **20**, 238; death of, **20**, 274.

**Anne Nevil** (d. 1485), queen of Richard III of England, daughter of the great earl of Warwick; marries Prince Edward, son of Henry VI, **18**, 589; marries duke of Gloucester (Richard III), **18**, 599, 600; coronation of, **18**, 614; death, **18**, 621.

**Anne of Savoy** (1320-1359), empress-regent of the Eastern Empire, daughter of Amadeus V, duke of Savoy, and wife of emperor Andronicus III (1337); regency of, **7**, 328.

**Anne Scott**, heiress of Buccleuch; marries James, duke of Monmouth (1685), **20**, 295.

**Annese**, Gennafo, Italian soldier; conspires to free Naples (1648), **9**, 489-490.

**Annesley**, Arthur (1614-1686), English statesman; created earl of Anglesea, **20**, 234; a commissioner to try the regicides (1660), **20**, 236.

**Annius, C.**, general of Sulla in Spain (ca. 82 B.C.), **8**, 441.

**Annius, L.**, Latin prætor (340 B.C.); punished for defying gods, **8**, 183.

**Annius, T.**, Roman senator (ca. 133 B.C.); attacks Cræchus, **8**, 364.

**Annubanjini**, king of Lalupa, **1**, 357.

**Anshazadh**, son of Chosroes I; rebellion of (ca. 551 A.D.), **8**, 89.

**Anscharius**, see **Anskar**.

**Anselm, Saint** (1033-1109), archbishop of Canterbury; argument of, for existence of God, **11**, 41; appointment of, as archbishop, **18**, 224; disputes of, with William Rufus, **18**, 225; disputes of, with Henry I, **18**, 234-235.

**Anselm of Laon** (ca. 1030-1117), French theologian; pupil of Anselm of Canterbury, **11**, 41.

**Anselm**, bishop of Lucca, see **Alexander II**, pope.

**Ansar**, men of Medina who supported Mohammed, **8**, 117.

**Ansgar**, see **Anskar**.

**Anshan**, city in ancient Elam; conquered by Judea, **1**, 363.

**Ansilla, Treaty of** (842 A.D.), **7**, 569.

**Anskar**, or **Ansgar**, or **Anscharius** (801-865 A.D.), called the "Apostle of the North"; as bishop of Hamburg, **7**, 575; **19**, 42; as missionary to north, **19**, 42-43, 132.

**Anson, George** (Lord Anson), (1697-1762), an English admiral; commands squadron sent to Pacific against Spain, **20**, 555; circumnavigates globe, **20**, 555; destroys French fleet off Cape Finisterre, **20**, 568.

**Ansprand, Duke** (d. 712 A.D.), father of King Liutprand of Lombardy; as regent for Liutbert, **7**, 446; usurps throne, **7**, 447.

**Antalcidas** (fourth century B.C.), Spartan admiral and politician; envoy to Persia (393 B.C.), **4**, 119-123; second embassy of, **4**, 149.

**Antalcidas, Peace of** (also called the King's Peace), main provisions, **4**, 122-127; consequences of, in Central Greece, **4**, 135; infringement of, **4**, 149.

**Antef I**, king of Egypt (eleventh dynasty), **1**, 107.

**Antef (II) the Great**, king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

**Antef III**, king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

**Antef IV**, king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

**Antef V** (Nub-kheper-Ra), king of Egypt (ca. 2700 B.C.), **1**, 107.

**Antemates**, tribe of Italy; wars of, with Romans, **5**, 64.

**Antequera** (d. 1731), Peruvian commissioner to Paraguay; career of, **23**, 567, 568.

**Anthemius**, emperor of the West 467-473 A.D.; reign of, **6**, 612-614; **7**, 61.

**Anthemius** (d. 584 ? A.D.), Roman architect and mathematician, **7**, 78-80.

**Anthony**, king of Saxony 1827-1836; Saxons revolt against, **15**, 403.

**Anthony de Bourbon** (1518-1562), king of Navarre; marriage of, **11**, 341; leader of Bourbon party, **11**, 353; renounces claim to regency, **11**, 356.

**Anthony of Burgundy**, brother of John the Fearless; becomes duke of Brabant (1414), **13**, 352.

**Anti-Corn-Law-League**, in England; supported by Cobden and Bright, **21**, 600; agitates for free trade (1844-1845), **21**, 601-602.



**Antietam**, battle of (1862) (called by Confederates the battle of Sharpsburg), **23**, 433.

**Antigonias**, an Athenian tribe, **3**, 238; **4**, 495.

**Antigonidae**, descendants of Antigonus, king of Asia, **4**, 421, 500.

**Antigonus** (ca. 80-ca. 37 B.C.), king of Judea ca. 40-37 B.C.; rivalry of, with Herod, **2**, 165; put to death, **2**, 165.

**Antigonus the "One-Eyed"** (ca. 382-301 B.C.), a general of Alexander; made satrap of Central Phrygia, **4**, 293, 428; wars of, with Eumenes and Perdicas, **4**, 435-437, 443-450, 476, 479, 490-498; death of, **4**, 499; wars of, with Ptolemy, **4**, 564-567.

**Antigonus Doson** (d. 220 B.C.), king of Macedonia 220-220 B.C.; nephew of Antigonus Gonatus; as regent for Philip III, **4**, 522; reign of, **4**, 524-526; compact of, with Aratus, **4**, 524; at battle of Sellasia, **4**, 525-526; war with Illyrians, **4**, 526; death of, **4**, 526.

**Antigonus Gonatas** (319?-239 B.C.), king of Macedonia 277-239 B.C.; master of great part of Greece, **4**, 453, 454; wars of, **4**, 450, 459-461, 500, 508, 512-514; main treatment of reign, **4**, 459-461, 514-515; intercedes for his father, **4**, 501; claim of, to Macedonian kingdom, **4**, 553-556; death of, **4**, 522.

**Antilla**, imaginary island in Atlantic Ocean, **23**, 414.

**Anti-Nebraska Men**, in United States history name given to opponents of Kansas-Nebraska Bill; join Know-Nothings (1854), **23**, 395; see Know-Nothings and Kansas-Nebraska Bill.

**Antinomian Controversy**, in Massachusetts, **23**, 101-103.

**Antinous** (d. 122? A.D.), page and favourite of Emperor Hadrian; deification of, **3**, 283.

**Antioch**, city in Asia Minor; taken by Arabs (ca. 637 A.D.), **3**, 158; besieged and taken by Crusaders (1098), **3**, 347-350; tributary to Saladin, **3**, 347; Germans restore Christian government in, **3**, 383; Christian rulers in (1206-1268), **3**, 449.

**Antiochia**, see Edessa.

**Antiochis**, one of ten tribes of Athens, **3**, 238.

**Antiochus** (fourth century B.C.), father of Seleucus Nicator, founder of Seleucid empire; captain under Philip, **4**, 553.

**Antiochus (I) Soter**, king of Syria ca. 280-261 B.C.; reign of, **4**, 555-556; **3**, 50.

**Antiochus (II) Theos**, king of Syria 261-246 B.C.; attitude of, towards Jews, **2**, 138; war of, with Egypt, **4**, 556; marriage of, with Berenice, **4**, 557, 569; murder of, **4**, 557, 570.

**Antiochus (III) the Great**, king of Syria 223-187 B.C.; policy of, towards Jews, **2**, 138-139; war of, with Egypt, **2**, 302; **4**, 572; war of, with Romans, **4**, 531-532; **3**, 290-304; main treatment of, **4**, 557-559; makes peace with Egypt, **4**, 572; wars of, with Parthians, **3**, 56.

**Antiochus (IV) Epiphanes**, king of Syria 175-

164 B.C.; cruelty of, towards Jews, **2**, 139-144; takes Jerusalem by storm (170 B.C.), **2**, 143; wars of, with Jews (Maccabean War), **2**, 147-151; wars of, with Egypt, **4**, 559-560, 574; death of, **2**, 151.

**Antiochus (V) Eupator**, king of Syria 164-162 B.C.; wars of, with Jews (Maccabean war), **2**, 152-154; throne of, seized by Demetrius, **4**, 560.

**Antiochus (VI) Theos**, king of Syria 144-142 B.C.; placed on throne by Trypho or Tryphon, **2**, 157; killed, **4**, 500.

**Antiochus (VII) Sidetes**, king of Syria 137-128 B.C.; and the Jews, **2**, 159, 160; **4**, 560; defeated and killed by Parthians, **2**, 160; **4**, 560; **3**, 61.

**Antiochus (VIII) Grypus**, king of Syria 125-96 B.C.; reign of, **4**, 560-561.

**Antiochus (IX) Cyzicenus**, king of Syria 111-96 B.C.; rules jointly with Antiochus Grypus, **4**, 561.

**Antiochus (X) Eusebes**, king of Syria ca. 95 B.C., **4**, 561.

**Antiochus (XI) Epiphanes**, king of Syria ca. 95 B.C., **4**, 553.

**Antiochus (XII) Dionysus**, king of Syria ca. 94 B.C., **4**, 561.

**Antiochus (XIII) Asiaticus**, king of Syria 69-65 B.C.; last of the Seleucidae, **4**, 561.

**Antiochus** (eighth century B.C.), king of Messenia, jointly with Androcles, **3**, 144.

**Antiochus (IV) Epiphanes**, king of Commagene 38-72 A.D.; accused of conspiring with Parthians, **3**, 243.

**Antiochus**, Athenian admiral, friend of Alcibiades; presumption and defeat of, at Notium (407 B.C.), **3**, 633.

**Antiochus Hierax** (d. 227 B.C.), son of Antiochus (II) Theos; revolt of, against Seleucus Callinicus (246 B.C.), **4**, 557, 571.

**Antiparos**, see Oliaros.

**Antipas**, Herod, see Herod Antipas.

**Antipater** or Antipas (d. 319 B.C.), Macedonian soldier, son of Iollas; as statesman under Philip of Macedon, **4**, 218; as commander in Macedonia, **4**, 277, 283, 411; war of, in Greece (331 B.C.), **4**, 412-413; Lamian War, **4**, 464-476; at partition of Alexander's empire, **4**, 426, 428, 432-435; war of, with Perdicas, **4**, 435, 476; assumes supreme power, **4**, 435, 476; death of, **4**, 436, 476-478; effect of death in Greece, **4**, 478, 479.

**Antipater**, son of Cassander, king of Macedonia; efforts of to obtain throne, **4**, 452, 499, 504.

**Antipater**, nephew of Cassander, king of Macedonia; attempts to gain throne, **4**, 458.

**Antipater the Idumean**, (d. 43 B.C.), father of Herod the Great; as governor of Idumea, **2**, 27, 162; made procurator of Judea, **2**, 27, 163.

**Antiphilus**, an Athenian general; succeeds Leosthenes in Lamian War (323 B.C.), **4**, 467; conquers Locris, **4**, 467-469.

**Antiphon** (ca. 480-411 B.C.), an Athenian orator—the oldest of the "ten Attic



- orators"; teacher of the new Rhetoric, **3**, 459; organises government by the Four Hundred, **3**, 623-629.
- Antiquities**, see **Archæology**.
- Antiquity of the Earth and of Man**; early theories, **1**, 40, 41; modern theories, **1**, 42.
- Anti-Semitism**, see **Jews**.
- Antistia**, wife of Pompey the Great; divorced (82 B.C.), **3**, 440.
- Antistius**, Roman prætor; banished for insulting Nero, **3**, 341.
- Antoku** (d. 1185), last emperor of Taira dynasty in Japan, **24**, 587.
- Antommarchi**, Francesco (ca. 1780-1838), an Italian surgeon, physician to Napoleon, **12**, 645.
- Anton** (Karl Anton), (1811-1885), prince of Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen Prussian statesman; forms new Prussian ministry (1858), **15**, 474.
- Antonina**, wife of Belisarius; in plot against Johannes of Cappadocia, **7**, 77; influence of, on her husband, **7**, 89-90; intercedes for Belisarius, **7**, 417; conduct of, after death of Belisarius, **7**, 130; aids in deposing Pope Silverius, **7**, 403-404.
- Antonines**, Age of the, the period of the reigns of Antoninus Pius and Marcus Aurelius (Roman emperors); review of, **3**, 305-306; **9**, 17; persecutions in, **3**, 324-328.
- Antoninus Pius** (Titus Aurelius Fulvus Boionius Arrius) (86-161 A.D.), emperor of Rome 138-161 A.D.; adopted by Hadrian, **3**, 287; reign of, **3**, 290-292; **13**, 19; character of, **3**, 292-294; persecutions of Christians under, **3**, 324-325; bestows rights of Roman citizenship in Spain, **10**, 10.
- Antonio**, Dom, of Portugal (d. 1595), prior of Crato; candidate for throne of Portugal, **10**, 499, 500; defeated by duke of Alva, **10**, 501; aided by Queen Elizabeth, **10**, 502; death of, **10**, 503.
- Antonius**, Caius, son of M. Antonius; Roman consul (63 B.C.) with Cicero, **5**, 434; placed by Cicero in command of army against Catiline, **5**, 491-493; given province of Macedonia, **5**, 491, 614, 621.
- Antonius**, Julius, younger son of Antony, by Fulvia; death of, **3**, 118.
- Antonius**, Lucius, younger brother of Antony; as tribune of the people, **5**, 613; at battle of Mutina, **5**, 616; as consul, **5**, 625.
- Antonius**, L., Roman soldier; proclaims himself emperor in Dacian war (68 A.D.), **3**, 258.
- Antonius**, Marcus (143-87 B.C.), Roman orator and soldier; sent against pirates in Cilicia, **3**, 464; death of, **3**, 428.
- Antony**, Mark, or Marcus Antonius (ca. 85-30 B.C.), Roman triumvir and general; as tribune of the people opposes Pompey's party, **5**, 531; at battle of Dyrrachium, **5**, 538; suppresses revolt in Rome, **5**, 553; intimate friend of Cæsar, **5**, 576; consul, **5**, 578-579, 582; conduct of, at murder of Cæsar, **5**, 588, 609-610; oration of, over Cæsar, **5**, 611; hostility of, to Octavian, **5**, 613-616; negotiations of, with Octavian, **5**, 617; becomes triumvir, **5**, 617; orders death of Cicero, **5**, 620; at Philippi, **5**, 622-624, 635; and Cleopatra, **4**, 577, **5**, 624-625, 628, 629, 631-632, 636; wars of, with Parthians, **5**, 625, 628; **5**, 68-69; marriage of, with Octavia, **5**, 626; war of, with Octavian (battle of Actium), **5**, 630-631; death of, **5**, 631-632; estimate of personality, **5**, 633-636.
- Antrim**, Randal M'Donnell, Earl of, Irish Catholic nobleman; raises troops in Ireland (ca. 1645), **20**, 33; marriage of, **20**, 33 note.
- Antwerp**, a seaport and chief commercial city of Belgium; plundered by Spanish troops, **10**, 243; captured by French (1701), **20**, 460; taken by French under Marshal Saxe (1746), **12**, 42; and "Spanish Fury," **13**, 471; sieges of (1584-1585), **13**, 511-513; (1792), **14**, 15; (1830), **14**, 53; (1832), **14**, 55; **15**, 63.
- Antyllus**, elder son of Antony by Fulvia, **5**, 634.
- Anu**, Babylonian god, **1**, 313, 517, 521-522, 526; temple of, **1**, 372, 453.
- Anubis**, Egyptian god; high priest of, **1**, 118; represented with dog's head, **1**, 230; son of Osiris, **1**, 282.
- Anund Jacob** (the "Kolbrenner"), son of Olaf and king of Sweden in age of Vikings; reign of, **10**, 36; humanity of, **10**, 47; invades Denmark, **10**, 49.
- Anunit**, Babylonian goddess, **1**, 342.
- Anytus** (ca. 400 B.C.), an Athenian; in exile, **4**, 20; accuser of Socrates, **4**, 37.
- Apama** (fourth century B.C.), daughter of Artabazus; wife of Seleucus Nicator, **4**, 555.
- Apason**, Phœnician deity, **1**, 313.
- Apelles** (ca. 350-ca. 300 B.C.), Grecian artist; draws Alexander's picture, **4**, 260-261.
- Apepa I** (Apophis), Hyksos king of Egypt (XVth dynasty), **1**, 122, 124.
- Apepa II** (Apophis), king of Egypt (XVIIth dynasty), **1**, 124.
- Aper**, Arrius, Roman prætorian prefect; slain (ca. 284 A.D.), **3**, 432.
- Aphraates**, Jacob, the "Persian Sage" (fourth century, A.D.), a Syrian bishop, **3**, 80.
- Aphrodite**, a Greek deity, see **Venus**, **Astarte**.
- Apicata**, divorced wife of Sejanus; suicide of (31 A.D.), **3**, 152.
- Aplon**, Ptolemy (d. 96 B.C.), king of Cyrene 117-96 B.C.; son of Ptolemy VII; inherits Cyrene, **4**, 575.
- Apis**, the Bull of Memphis, worshipped by ancient Egyptians; worship of, introduced, **1**, 91; tombs at Memphis, **1**, 158; legends of, **1**, 163; funeral steles of, **1**, 193-194; identified with Osiris, **1**, 232; called Epaphus, **1**, 233; worship of, **1**, 231, 232-236, 285; feast of, **1**, 232; temple of, **1**, 233; hieroglyphic name, **1**, 233; Strabo describes, **1**, 236; Cambyres and, **2**, 603, 604; honoured by Alexander, **4**, 315; Cæsar and, **3**, 44; Galba and, **3**, 248.

**Apocleti**, the administrative and judicial council of the Aetolian League; composition of, 4, 517.

**Apodaca**, Juan Ruiz de (1754-1835), Spanish soldier, viceroy of Mexico 1816-1822; administration of, 23, 622-623.

**Apollocrates**, son of Dionysius (the Younger); in command at Syracuse (357 B.C.), 4, 206.

**Apollo**, in Greek and later in Roman mythology, son of Zeus (Jupiter); in Egypt according to classical traditions, 1, 189, 213, 279, 280, 282; in Babylon, 1, 480; statue of, at Tyre, chained during siege, 2, 298; identified with the Scythian Etosyrus, 2, 406; worship of, in ancient Greece, 3, 86; among Dorians, 3, 120, 124; oracle of, consulted by Lyceurgus, 3, 146; on island of Delos, 3, 160; oracle of, at Delphi, 3, 170; 4, 592; worshipped with music and poetry, 3, 171; 4, 592; games consecrated to, 3, 174; temple of, burned (548 B.C.), 3, 234; protects temple against Xerxes, 3, 338; place of worship in development of Greek spirit, 4, 593, 597; worship of, in Rome, 5, 70.

**Apolloclodorus**, architect of the Forum; bridge at Danube (103 A.D.), 6, 278.

**Apolloclodorus**, of Amphipolis; general of Alexander, commands in Babylon (331 B.C.), 4, 330.

**Apolloclodorus**, tyrant of Cassandrea (third century, B.C.); war of, with Antigonus Gonatas, 4, 460.

**Apolloclodorus**, of Phaleron; friend of Socrates, 4, 44.

**Apollonius**, son of Charinus and general of Alexander; commands in western Egypt (331 B.C.), 4, 318.

**Apollonius**, Seleucid viceroy; massacres inhabitants of Jerusalem, 2, 143; defeated by Judas Maccabaeus (166 B.C.), 2, 148.

**Apollonius Tyanaeus** (ca. 4 B.C.-97? A.D.), Pythagorean philosopher; connection of, with death of Domitian, 6, 260; instructs Marcus Aurelius, 6, 291.

**Apollophanes**, satrap of Oritis (fourth century B.C.), 4, 371.

**Apology**, The, of William of Orange, a historical document published in answer to the ban of Cardinal Granvella (1580); contents of, 13, 483, 485.

**Apophis**, see Apepa.

**Appenzell**, canton of German Switzerland; throws off yoke of the abbot of St. Gall (1401), 16, 581-583; war of, with Austrians, 16, 583; forms alliance with St. Gall, 16, 583; joins confederacy (1513), 16, 614.

**Appomattox**, town, Virginia (U. S. A.); surrender of Confederate army at (1865), 23, 451.

**Apraxin**, Feodor (1671-1728), Russian admiral; speculation of, 17, 287; member of secret high council, 17, 328.

**Apraxin**, Stefan (d. 1758), Russian general; conquers Prussians at Gross Jägerndorf, (1757), 15, 201; 17, 355.

**Apries**, see Uah-ab-Ra.

**April Movement**, The, name applied to a widespread anti-clerical demonstration in Holland (1853), 14, 61.

**Apsimar**, Tiberius, see Tiberius Apsimar.

**Apsu**, Babylonian primordial divinity, 1, 313, 522.

**Apulia**, a region in Italy; conquered by Normans (middle eleventh century), 9, 69-70; subjection of, 11, 27.

**Aque Sextius** (Roman for Aix); battle of, (102 B. C.), 5, 395-396.

**Aquillius**, ~~Marius~~, Roman consul 101 B.C.; conducts war against slaves in Sicily, 5, 400.

**Aquinas**, Saint Thomas (1225 or 1227-1274), Italian theologian, 9, 184.

**Aquitaine**, an ancient division of France; early history and inhabitants of, 7, 490, 516; made subordinate kingdom of German empire, 7, 557; ceded to England, 11, 141.

**Arabia**, main treatment, 8, 100-305; An Essay on The Scope and Influence of Arabic History, by Dr. Theodor Nöldeke, 8, 1-25. 8, Chapter III, Early History (ca. 2500 B. C.-622 A.D.), 100-111; Chapter IV, Mohammed (570-632 A.D.), 111-145; Chapter V, The Spread of Islam (632-661 A.D.), 145-175; Chapter VI, The Omayyads (661-750 A.D.), 175-191; Chapter VII, The Arabs in Europe (711-961 A.D.), 191-209; Chapter VIII, The Abbassids (750-1258 A.D.), 209-233; Chapter IX, The Decline of the Moslems in Spain (961-1609 A.D.), 233-260; Chapter X, Arab Civilization, 260-284; Chapter XI, Tribal Life of the Epic Period, An Essay, by Dr. Julius Wellhausen, 284-294; Chapter XII, The Principles of Law in Islam, An Essay, by Dr. Ignacz Goldziher, 294-305; Chronology, 8, 32-46; see also Spain, Crusades.

**Arabiati**, aristocratic party at Florence (fifteenth century), 9, 422, 424.

**Arabi Pasha**, Ahmed (ca. 1837-), Egyptian revolutionary leader; heads rebellion in Egypt, 21, 646; 24, 459; exile of, 24, 460.

**Arabs**, in Egypt, 1, 80; racial origin of, 1, 314-315; wars with Assurbanapal, 1, 436-437; 2, 65; contact of, with Rome, 6, 30, 418, 408; in Turkestan and Tibet, 24, 269; Turkish sovereignty over, confirmed under Suleiman I, 24, 346; see also Arabia and Saracens.

**Aradus** (Arvad), Phoenician city; founded, 2, 255, 256; allied to Tyre, 2, 257, 258; joins Ahab, 2, 284; Assurbanapal subjects, 2, 286; yields to Alexander the Great, 2, 294; naval force of, abandons Tyre, 2, 296.

**Arago**, Dominique François (1786-1853), French astronomer and natural philosopher; member of provisional government in France (1848), 18, 87.

**Aragon**, former kingdom, Spain, origin and early history of, 10, 50-52; united to

- Catalonia (1137), **10**, 59; united to Castile (1479), **10**, 130-133.
- Arakha**, an Armenian; pretends to be Nebuchadrezzar (ca. 519 B.C.), **2**, 607.
- Araktcheiev** (Araktcheyeff), Count Alexei (1769-1834). Russian statesman; favourite of Alexander, **17**, 502; retrogressive policy of, **17**, 520; founds military colonies, **17**, 521; and great inundation of 1864, **17**, 525-526; retirement and death of, **17**, 540.
- Arameans**, inhabitants of Aram, a region of undefined boundaries in Syria and Mesopotamia; origin of, **1**, 345, 347; wars of, with Assyria, **1**, 377, 392-393, 401, 406, 434; contact of, with Hebrews, **2**, 16, 21, 50, 91; first appearance of, in Syria, **2**, 58, 65; language and literature of, **2**, 65, 137, 633; **4**, 611; unaffected by Greek civilisation, **2**, 313; history of, reviewed, **2**, 413.
- Arame**, king of Urartu, end of dynasty of (857 B.C.), **2**, 388.
- Aram-Naharain**, see Mitanni.
- Aranda** (Pedro Pablo Abarca y Bolea), Count of (1718-1799 or 1794). Spanish statesman; administrative reforms of (1763), **10**, 301; effects the expulsion of the Jesuits (1767), **10**, 300-307; becomes prime minister (1792), **10**, 312; retirement of, **10**, 313; advocates Spanish neutrality (1793), **10**, 314.
- Aranza**, Don Miguel José de, Spanish viceroy of Mexico; first conspiracy against Spanish rule denounced to (1789), **23**, 621-622.
- Ararat**, ancient name of a district in Armenia, identified with Armenia and Urartu, *q. v.*
- Araric**, king of the Goths (fourth century A.D.); invades Persia, **6**, 463-464.
- Aratus** of Sicyon (271-213 B.C.), Greek statesman and soldier; expels Macedonians from Corinth, **4**, 461; influences Sicyon to join Achæan League, **4**, 518-519; Achæan League under control of, **4**, 520-521; captures citadel of Corinth, **4**, 521-522; war of, with Sparta, **4**, 523-524; asks aid of Macedonia against Sparta, **4**, 524-525; war of, with Ætolians, **4**, 526-528; death of, **4**, 528.
- Araucanians** or **Araucanos**, a warlike tribe of southern Chili, **23**, 539, 540.
- Araujo Lima**, Pedro de, marquis of Olinda (1793-1870), Brazilian statesman; regency of (1833-1840), **23**, 658; premier (1848-1849), **23**, 659; premier (1857-1859), **23**, 659; premier (1862-1864), **23**, 660; premier (1865-1866), **23**, 660.
- Arbaces**, Persian soldier; general in army of Artaxerxes, **4**, 54; satrap of Media, **4**, 65.
- Arbela** (Gaugamela), battle of (331 B.C.), **4**, 320-328, 355, 414; **8**, 47.
- Arbitration**, International, see International Arbitration.
- Arbogast** or **Arbogastes** (d. 394 A.D.), a Frankish general in Roman army; minister of Valentinian II, **8**, 527; wars of, **8**, 527; **7**, 483.
- Arbissel**, Robert d' (1047-1117), Breton

monk; founds abbey at Fontevrault (1099), **8**, 493.

**Arbroath** or **Aberbrothock**, Manifesto of, protest of Scottish nobles and clergy against Pope John XXII's action in opposing the cause of Scottish freedom (1320), **21**, 110-111.

**Arcadia**, in ancient geography a region in the heart of the Peloponnesus; language of, **3**, 36; early history of, **3**, 124, 181; Arcadian revolution (370 B.C.), **4**, 169-171; wars of, with Lacedæmonians, **4**, 179-180, 189; league of, with Greek cities, **4**, 187-189, 192; in war with Macedonia, **4**, 412; decline of, **4**, 547.

**Arcadius** (383-408 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 395-408 A.D.; accession of, **6**, 535; **7**, 25; relations of, with Rufinus, **6**, 536, 537; **7**, 30-32; marriage of, **6**, 537; relations of, with Eutropius, **6**, 537-538, 540; **7**, 33-35; Stilicho seeks control of, **6**, 538-541; under influence of Eudoxia, **6**, 545; revolt of Gainas against, **7**, 37-38; death of, **7**, 41.

**Arcas**, ancestor of the Arcadians, **3**, 122.

**Arce**, Doctor Aniceto, president of Bolivia; succeeded by Baptista (1892), **23**, 613.

**Arceimbaldi**, papal legate to Denmark (sixteenth century); defends the doctrine of indulgence, **16**, 249.

**Arcesilaus III**, king of Cyrene 530-ca. 514 B.C.; tributary to Cambyzes, **2**, 611; banished, **2**, 611.

**Arcesilaus** (ca. 316-ca. 241 B.C.), Greek philosopher, **4**, 45.

#### Archæology:

American: (prehistoric), **22**, 398-400.

Assyrian: **1**, 366 seq.; excavations in Mesopotamia, **1**, 600-626.

Babylonian: (old), **1**, 343, 348 seq.; (new), **1**, 446 seq.; in reign of Nabonidus, **1**, 455; and Babylonian culture, **1**, 534 seq.; excavations in Mesopotamia, **1**, 600-626.

Bronze Age: **16**, 525-526.

Cretan: (excavations), **3**, 43 seq.

Cyprian: (excavations), **2**, 271; **3**, 43 seq.

Egyptian: **1**, 77 seq.; the pyramids, **1**, 93 seq.; ruins of Karnak, **1**, 115-117; royal mummies, **1**, 155-161; and Egyptian culture, **1**, 240 seq.; Rosetta stone, **1**, 251 seq.; traces of Mycænean Age in, **3**, 44.

English: Neolithic Age, **18**, 1-2; the Roman walls (Hadrian), **18**, 19 and note; (Severus), **18**, 20-21, 21 note.

Greek: bronze age and iron age, **3**, 33-39; Mycænean Age, **3**, 40 seq.; bearing of, on Homer, **3**, 76.

Hittite: **2**, 392-393, 396-398.

Indian (East): monumental records, **2**, 496-498; evidence from recent discoveries, **2**, 543.

Irish: traces of earliest peoples, **21**, 332-333.

Iron Age: **16**, 526.

Lake dwellers: **16**, 520-528.

Lydian: Humann's discoveries, **2**, 422.

Mesopotamian remains, see Archaeology, Babylonian and Assyrian.

- Mexico:** prehistoric peoples, **23**, 506.  
**Mycenaean:** Schliemann's discoveries, etc., **3**, 40 seq.  
**Neolithic Age:** in England, **18**, 1-2; in Scandinavia, **16**, 3.  
**Paleolithic Age:** **18**, 1.  
**Persia:** buildings and monuments, **2**, 658-661.  
**Peruvian:** **23**, 537.  
**Phoenician:** prehistoric relics, **2**, 263 seq.  
**Roman:** **5**, 25 seq., 105, 652.  
**Scandinavian:** **16**, 2-4.  
**Siellian:** remains of Mycenaean Age, **3**, 44, 48, 100.  
**Spanish:** relics of Phoenician invasion, **10**, 4.  
**Stone Age:** **3**, 45; **16**, 522-525; **18**, 1-2.  
**Swiss:** Lake dwellers, **16**, 520-528.  
 See also **Architecture**, **Art**, **Inscriptions**.  
**Archagathus** (d. 307 B.C.), son of Agathocles; left in charge of army in Africa, **4**, 581-583.  
**Archdale, John**, governor and one of colonial proprietors of the Carolinas; administration of (1695-1696), **23**, 59.  
**Archelaus**, king of Macedonia 413-399 B.C.; patron of art, **2**, 490; invites Euripides to his court, **4**, 31; reign of, **4**, 212, 213.  
**Archelaus**, son of Herod the Great; ethnarch of Judea, Samaria, and Idumea ca. 3 B.C.-7 A.D., **2**, 28; **4**, 139-140.  
**Archelaus**, son of Theodorus, Macedonian soldier; appointed governor of Susa (300 B.C.), **4**, 331; appointed commander in Aornus, **4**, 346.  
**Archelaus**, Macedonian commander; in siege of Corinth (243 B.C.), **4**, 522.  
**Archestratus**, Athenian commander; besieges Therna (432 B.C.), **3**, 445; imprisoned, **3**, 641.  
**Archias**, tyrant of Thebes; murder of (379 B.C.), **4**, 136-138.  
**Archias**, officer of Alexander; explores Arabian coast, **4**, 375.  
**Archidamia**, Spartan woman, mother of Acrotatus; protests against sending Spartan women to Crete (272 B.C.), **4**, 513.  
**Archidamus II**, king of Sparta 469-427 B.C.; leads Peloponnesian army against Athens, **3**, 524, 527, 530.  
**Archidamus III**, king of Sparta 361-338 B.C.; sent to aid Spartans at Leuctra, **4**, 157-158, 161; wins "Fearless Battle," **4**, 180; defeated by Arcadians, **4**, 180; defends Sparta against Epaminondas, **4**, 192.  
**Archidamus IV**, king of Sparta; defeated by Demetrius Poliorcetes (296 B.C.), **4**, 451.  
**Archilochus** (d. ca. 676 B.C.), of Paros, Greek poet, **4**, 596.  
**Archimedes** (ca. 287-212 B.C.), Greek geometer; at siege of Syracuse, **5**, 264; death of, **5**, 265.  
**Archinus**, an Athenian statesman and orator; introduces Ionic alphabet into public documents (403 B.C.), **4**, 21.

**Architecture:**

- Arabian:** of Sabaeans and Chatramites, **8**, 104; Mosque of Omar at Jerusalem, **8**, 166; in Spain under Abd-ar-Rahman III, **8**, 207; epochs of, **8**, 272; influence of, on European, **8**, 281 seq.; Saracenic, origin of Gothic, **8**, 476.  
**Assyrian:** under Assurnazirpal, **1**, 384; under Sennacherib, **1**, 415; under Esarhaddon, **1**, 417; under Assurbanipal, **1**, 440; general character of, **1**, 543, 547-549; and Ionic column, **1**, 557.  
**Babylonian:** early, under dynasty of Ur, **1**, 362; under Nebuchadnezzar, **1**, 452; described by Herodotus, **1**, 473 seq.; hanging gardens, etc., described by Strabo, **1**, 479 seq.; general character of, **1**, 543, 547-549; Ziggurat, **1**, 544, 549; and Ionic column, **1**, 557.  
**Byzantine:** under Justinian (Anthemius and St. Sophia), **7**, 78, 82.  
**Chinese:** **24**, 530.  
**Egyptian:** construction of the pyramids, **1**, 93-97; labyrinth near Lake Moeris, **1**, 114; at Thebes, temple of Karnak, **1**, 116, 117; revival of, under Aahmes, **1**, 129; under Ramses II, **1**, 147; domestic, **1**, 217; early influence of, on Greek, **1**, 211-212; development of, **1**, 246-249.  
**English:** Norman period, **18**, 300-302; Norman compared with Saxon, **18**, 301; London in seventeenth century, **20**, 335 seq.; Elizabethan age, **19**, 460-462; cathedrals and churches, reign of Edward III, **18**, 483-484; under James I, **19**, 518; period of Inigo Jones, **19**, 524; age of Queen Anne (Christopher Wren, **20**, 500-502).  
**French:** new castles, **11**, 12; cathedral of Angers, **11**, 27; church of Vincennes, **11**, 67; French châteaux, **11**, 328 seq.; château de Yaux, **11**, 530; Trianon and Marly, **11**, 558; seventeenth century, **11**, 647 seq.  
**German:** in twelfth and thirteenth centuries, **14**, 144; Cologne cathedral completed, **18**, 416.  
**Gothic:** oldest model of, **7**, 389; introduction of, into Europe, **8**, 476; origin of, **10**, 97.  
**Greek:** Cyclopean walls of Tiryns, **3**, 37, 58; of Mycenaean age, **3**, 40, 42, 58; of heroic age, **3**, 83, 90; walls of Athens, **3**, 425, 452; of the Periclean age, **3**, 453, 477-483; **4**, 596; Corinthian, **3**, 478, 482; Doric, **3**, 478-479; Ionic, **3**, 478, 481.  
**Hebrew:** temple of Jerusalem, **2**, 209-211.  
**Hittite:** ruins of, in Cappadocia, **2**, 396.  
**Indian (American):** dwellings of the Iroquois, **22**, 514.  
**Indian (East):** ancient, under king Asoka, **2**, 505; Delhi, **22**, 22; Muttra, **22**, 23.  
**Iris:** pre-Norman period, **21**, 358, 359; under Henry II, **18**, 278.  
**Italian:** early municipal, **9**, 23; transition of, from military to religious and civil, **9**, 181; in thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, **9**, 205-210; of fifteenth century, **9**, 393; age of Michelangelo, **9**, 399 seq.

- Median:** influence of, on Persian, **2**, 658.  
**Naval:** see Ships and Ship Building.  
**Nepalese:** **24**, 511.  
**Netherlands:** thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, **13**, 373.  
**Persian:** origin and general character of, **2**, 657-660; compared with Egyptian, **2**, 659-660.  
**Phœnician:** character of, **2**, 354, 355.  
**Prehistoric building,** **1**, 37.  
**Roman:** early, **5**, 119: at end of period of conquest, **5**, 357; age of Augustus, **5**, 652; **6**, 81; under Trajan, **6**, 273; theatre and amphitheatre, **6**, 370-372; under Constantine, **6**, 452 seq.; in Britain, **18**, 16-17; Roman walls in Britain, **18**, 19, 20, 21 and note.  
**Russian:** under Elizabeth, **17**, 356; under Alexander I (Kazan Cathedral), **17**, 503.  
**Scandinavian:** **16**, 97 seq.  
**Spanish:** Escorial, **10**, 258.  
**Transoxanian:** **24**, 303, 304.  
**Tuscan:** **5**, 357.  
**Turkish:** during period 1451-1506, **24**, 365.  
**Archons (at Athens),** lists of, **3**, 163 note; duties and powers of, **3**, 163, 239-241.  
**Arcis-sur-Aube,** battle of (1811), **12**, 611; **17**, 486.  
**Arcola,** battle of (1796), **12**, 437; **14**, 513.  
**Arcole (d. 1830),** French revolutionist; death of, **13**, 47.  
**Arcos, Don Rodrigo Ponz de Leon,** Duke of, Spanish viceroy of Naples 1646-1647; tyrannical, at Naples, **9**, 488 seq.  
**Arcot,** city in British India; siege of (1751), **22**, 51 seq.; fort of, reduced by Hyder Ali, **22**, 97.  
**Arctinus,** Greek epic poet (ca. 776 B.C.), **3**, 493.  
**Ardaburius,** Roman general (fifth century A.D.); leads army against usurper Joannes, **6**, 573.  
**Ardahan,** siege of (1877), **17**, 603.  
**Ardaric,** king of Gepidae; ally of Attila, **6**, 588; at battle of Netad (453 A.D.), **6**, 604.  
**Ardashir I (Artaxerxes),** king of Persia ca. 211-ca. 241 A.D., founder of Sassanian dynasty; revolt and reign of, **6**, 401-402; **8**, 76-78.  
**Ardashir II,** king of Persia 379-ca. 383 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 82-83.  
**Ardashir III,** king of Persia 629 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 95.  
**Ardates,** in Polyhistor's account, ninth king of the Chaldeans, **1**, 574.  
**Ardavan or Artabanus,** see Arsaces.  
**Arduin (Arduin) (d. 1015),** king of Lombardy, marquis of Ivrea; overthrown, **7**, 628.  
**Ardescul,** battle of (1316), **21**, 382.  
**Ardy,** king of Lydia 680-631 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 412; classic account of, **2**, 427 seq.  
**Areas,** see Areus.  
**Areizaga,** Spanish general, commander in Peninsular War; defeated at Ocaña (1809), **10**, 351.  
**Arem,** see Mareb.  
**Arenberg, John of Ligne,** Count of (1525-1568), at battle of Heiligerlee, **13**, 422; death of, **13**, 424.  
**Areobindus (sixth century, A.D.),** exarch of Carthage, **7**, 125-126.  
**Areopagus (Hill of Mars),** court at Athens; origin of, **3**, 155; erection of, **3**, 215; powers of, **3**, 245, 420-422, 455; Aeschylus and, **3**, 501.  
**Aretin, Christoph von (1773-1824),** Bavarian baron; antagonist of Metternich principles, **18**, 380, 381.  
**Areus (Aresa),** king of Sparta 309-265 B.C.; reign of, **4**, 456, 460, 513, 514.  
**Argæus,** legendary ancestor of Macedonians, **4**, 210.  
**Argæus,** pretender to throne of Macedonia (fourth century, B.C.), **4**, 214, 215.  
**Argæus,** youngest son of Ptolemy I, **4**, 568.  
**Argall, Sir Samuel (1572-1626),** deputy-governor of Virginia; steals Porahontas, **22**, 579; raids Dutch settlements, **22**, 580; administration of, **22**, 581; visit of, to New Netherlands, **23**, 4.  
**Arganthonius,** legendary king of Tarshish, **2**, 288.  
**Argenson, Marc Pierre de Voyer, Count d' (1696-1764),** French statesman; exiled, **12**, 71-72.  
**Argenson, Marc René Voyer, Marquis d' (1652-1721),** French politician; lieutenant of police, **11**, 549.  
**Argentina,** a republic of South America; as a province of Spain (Rio de la Plata), **23**, 567 seq.; revolution in (1810), **23**, 591-592; general history of (1824-1902), **23**, 616-617; war of, with Brazil (1826), **23**, 595, 596; joins Brazil in war with Paraguay, **23**, 660-661.  
**Argentine Republic,** see Argentina.  
**Arginusæ,** battle of (naval) (406 B.C.), **3**, 634-636.  
**Argistis I,** king of Urartu (ca. 708 B.C.), reign of, **1**, 402.  
**Argives,** people of Argos, *q. v.*  
**Argo,** ship in Greek legend, **3**, 105.  
**Argolis,** see Argos.  
**Argonauts,** Greek legendary heroes, **3**, 73-76, 105, 108.  
**Argos,** a city in Argolis, Greece; mines of, **3**, 31, 37; war of, with Thebes, **3**, 72; government of, **3**, 182-183; rivalry of, with Sparta, **3**, 587-588; **4**, 66; in Corinthian war, **4**, 104-115; surrendered to Ptolemy, **4**, 446; joins Athenian alliance, **4**, 464; conquered by Cassander, **4**, 491.  
**Argout, Antoine Maurice Apollinaire, Count d' (1782-1858),** French politician and financier; member of the Soult ministry, **18**, 62.  
**Argun,** Mongol khan of Persia 1284-1291; corresponds with pope, **24**, 301.  
**Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 4th Earl of (d. 1558);** supports Reformation, **19**, 284.  
**Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 5th Earl of (d. 1573);** assumes government of Scotland, **19**, 341.  
**Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 8th Earl and 1st Marquis of (beheaded 1661);** on side of Covenanters in Civil War in Scotland, **20**, 34; leads Whiggamore raid, **20**, 67;

- 21**, 295; relations with Charles II, **20**, 107; beheaded, **20**, 242; **21**, 297, 309.
- Argyll, John Campbell, 2nd Duke of** (1678–1743); rise of, to power, **20**, 495, 496; at battle of Sheriff-muir, **20**, 510; dismissed from office, **20**, 515.
- Argyraspides**, Macedonian soldiers (fourth century B.C.), **4**, 478, 479.
- Ariabignes**, see **Artabazanes**.
- Ariadne** (d. 515 A.D.), Byzantine empress; daughter of Leo I, **7**, 62.
- Ariæus** (**Aridæus**), lieutenant of Cyrus; at battle of Cunaxa (401 B.C.), **4**, 55, 57; revolts against Artaxerxes, **4**, 102.
- Arianism**, heresy originating in Alexandria in fourth century A.D.: growth and persecution of, **6**, 520–521, 526, 547, 549–550, 598, 620; in Lombardy, **7**, 366, 429; Roman hatred of, **7**, 399; among Visigoths, **7**, 363; disputes supremacy of Roman pontiff, **8**, 528.
- Ariaramnes** (sixth century B.C.), Persian satrap of Cappadocia, **2**, 610.
- Ariarathes I**, king of Cappadocia (d. 322 B.C.), **1**, 428.
- Ariaspes** (fourth century B.C.), Persian prince, son of Artaxerxes II, suicide of, **2**, 626.
- Aribaldo**, (d. 1350) a Tuscan bishop; proceeds against Rienzi, **9**, 223 seq.
- Aribert I**, king of the Lombards 653–661 A.D.; reign of, **7**, 445.
- Aribert II**, king of the Lombards 701–712 A.D., reign of, **7**, 446.
- Arichis**, duke of Beneventum; surrender of to Charlemagne (787 A.D.), **7**, 526.
- Aridæus**, see **Ariæus**.
- Arimaspi**, **Arimaspani** or **Arimaspians**, in classical traditions a Scythian tribe, **2**, 442, 444.
- Ariold**, see **Ariwald**.
- Ariobarzanes I**, king of Cappadocia ca. 93–ca. 63 B.C.; expelled from kingdom, **5**, 421–422; restored to kingdom, **5**, 433, 474.
- Ariobarzanes III**, king of Cappadocia (50–42 B.C.); war of, with Pharnaces, **5**, 551.
- Ariobarzanes II**, king of Pontus 363–337 B.C.; embassy of, to Greece, **4**, 180; rebels against Artaxerxes, **2**, 624; **4**, 191.
- Ariobarzanes**, satrap of Persis; defends Pylæ Susida against Alexander (331 B.C.); **4**, 331 seq.; killed, **4**, 333.
- Arioch**, see **Rim-Sin**.
- Arion** (ca. 700 B.C.), Greek poet, **3**, 229, 496.
- Ariosto**, **Lodovico**, or **Ludovico** (1474–1533), Italian poet; estimate of, **9**, 405 seq.
- Ariovistus**, German chief; wars with Cæsar (58 B.C.), **5**, 505.
- Ariphron**, ninth Athenian archon, **3**, 163 note.
- Ariphron**, grandfather of Pericles, **3**, 353.
- Ariphron**, brother of Pericles, **3**, 416, 584.
- Arista**, **Mariano** (1802–1855), Mexican soldier; in revolt against Herrera (1845), **23**, 625; commands troops in war with United States (1846), **23**, 370, 372; presidency of (1851–1852), **23**, 628.
- Aristagoras** (d. 497 B.C.), tyrant of Miletus; leads Ionic revolt, **2**, 290; **3**, 264–265; enmity of Xerxes for, **3**, 287; death of, **3**, 266.
- Aristander**, celebrated Greek soothsayer; foretells greatness of Alexander, **4**, 250; prophecies of, **4**, 308, 313, 316, 319.
- Aristeas**, or **Aristeas**, a Corinthian general, **3**, 446–447.
- Aristides** or **Aristeides**, surnamed “the Just,” (d. 468 ? B.C.), an Athenian statesman and general, son of Lysimachus; as archon, **3**, 242; ostracised, **3**, 249; rivalry of, with Themistocles, **3**, 306, 345, 394, 401; at battle of Salamis, **3**, 348; crushes conspiracy against government, **3**, 360 note; commands at Plataea, **3**, 363; Asiatic expedition of, **3**, 386, 388, 403; as assessor, **3**, 389; death of, **3**, 401; in tragedy of Æschylus, **3**, 422, 500.
- Aristides** or **Aristeides**, **Publius Ælius** surnamed **Theodorus** (117 or 120—ca. 180 A.D.), a Greek rhetorician; friend of Marcus Aurelius, **6**, 302.
- Aristippus**, of Laissa in Thessaly; aided by the younger Cyrus (ca. 404 B.C.), **4**, 52.
- Aristippus** (b. 366 B.C.), Socratic philosopher, **3**, 472.
- Aristobulus** (d. ca. 316 B.C.), general of Alexander; as historian of Alexander, **4**, 257, 391; death of, **4**, 442.
- Aristobulus I** (**Judas Aristobulus**), king of Judæa 106–105 B.C., **2**, 26–27.
- Aristobulus II** (d. ca. 48 B.C.), king of Judæa in first century B.C.; war of, with Hyrcanus, **2**, 27, 162; defeated and deposed by Pompey, **2**, 27, 163; **5**, 474.
- Aristobulus III** (d. 35 B.C.), Jewish prince, grandson of Hyrcanus; brother-in-law of Herod, **2**, 164; made high priest, **2**, 166.
- Aristocrates**, king of Orebomenus, in Arcadia ca. 680 B.C.; treachery of, **3**, 147, 148, 151.
- Aristodemus**, in Greek tradition, first Herachd king of Sparta, **3**, 116.
- Aristodemus**, king of Messenia ca. 729—ca. 722 B.C.; sacrifices his daughter, **3**, 146; in first Messenian war, **3**, 146–147.
- Aristodemus**, tyrant of Cnoss ca. 502 B.C., **3**, 6.
- Aristodemus**, Messenian soldier (ca. 668 B.C.); hero of second Messenian war, **3**, 147–148.
- Aristodemus**, of Miletus (fourth century B.C.); sent by Antigonus to Greece (315 B.C.), **4**, 413, 491; campaigns of, in Greece, **4**, 441, 492.
- Aristodemus**, Spartan soldier (fifth century B.C.); suspected of desertion, **3**, 326; courage and death of, at battle of Plataea, **3**, 371–372.
- Aristodemus**, regent in Sparta 394 B.C.; commands allied army in Corinthian War, **4**, 105.
- Aristodemus**, Greek tragedian (fourth century B.C.), pay of, **3**, 471; sent as envoy to Philip, **4**, 231.
- Aristogenes**, one of the ten commanders appointed to succeed Alcibiades; voluntary banishment of (406 B.C.), **3**, 636.
- Aristogiton**, an Athenian youth, friend of

- Harmodius; conspiracy of, to kill ruling tyrant (514 B.C.), **3**, 231-232, 272.
- Aristomenes** (seventh century B.C.), a Messenian national hero; confusion in history concerning, **3**, 143; in second Messenian war, **3**, 147-148; venerated by Greeks, **3**, 413; **4**, 175.
- Aristomenes**, an Acarnanian; guardian of Ptolemy Epiphanes (ca. 200 B.C.), **4**, 573.
- Ariston**, Macedonian soldier; captain of light horse at battle of Arbela (331 B.C.), **4**, 324, 325, 326.
- Aristonice**, Delphian priestess and oracle, **3**, 309-310.
- Aristonicus**, a natural son of Eumenes II, of Pergamus; defeats and captures P. Licinius Crassus (131 B.C.), **5**, 368.
- Aristonous**, of Pella, one of bodyguard of Alexander the Great; partisan of Perdiccas (323 B.C.), **4**, 423, 424, 428.
- Aristophanes** (ca. 444-ca. 380 B.C.), the greatest of Greek comic poets; main treatment of, **4**, 27-30; assails Euripides, **4**, 30-32; satirises Socrates, **4**, 35-36.
- Aristoteles**, one of thirty tyrants at Athens (404 B.C.); **3**, 611; **4**, 2, 5.
- Aristotle** (384-322 B.C.), Greek philosopher; as tutor of Alexander the Great, **4**, 260-262, 264; character and influence of, **4**, 599; works of, destroyed at Constantinople (1453), **7**, 354.
- Aristotimus** (third century B.C.), tyrant of Elis; overthrow of, **4**, 460, 518.
- Arius** (ca. 256-336 A.D.), a deacon of Alexandria, founder of heresy called Arianism, which see.
- Ariwald** (Arioald), king of Lombards 621-636 A.D., **7**, 415.
- Arizona**, a territory of the United States of America; acquired from Mexico (1848), **23**, 376; enlarged by Gadsden purchase (1854), **23**, 392.
- Arka** or **Arkali**, see **Acre**.
- Arkansas**, one of the United States of America; admission of, to Union (1836), **23**, 362; secession of (1861), **23**, 410; re-admission of, to Union (1868), **23**, 464.
- Arkansas River Expedition**, in American Civil War (1863), **23**, 440.
- Arkinholm**, battle of, (1455), **21**, 180.
- Arkwright**, Sir Richard (1732-1792), English inventor; effect of inventions of, **21**, 484.
- Arkona**, siege of (1468), **16**, 151.
- Arjads**, Mongol clan; recognise Jenghiz Khan as emperor, **24**, 275; rulers in Jagatai, **24**, 295.
- Aries**, a city in France; council of (314 A.D.), **18**, 23.
- Aries**, kingdom of, see also **Burgundy**, *Cisjurane* and *Arles*.
- Ariete** (Harlotta, Herleva) (eleventh century A.D.), mother of William the Conqueror, **18**, 135-136.
- Arlington**, Henry Bennet, Earl of (1618-1685), English politician and diplomatist; together with Lord Culpeper receives grant of colony of Virginia (1673), **23**, 126.
- Armada**, The Spanish, or The Invincible, a great fleet sent by Philip II of Spain against England (1588); from Spanish standpoint, **10**, 244-246; share of Netherlands in, **13**, 524 seq.; main treatment of, **10**, 389-402.
- Armagnac**, Bernard VII, Count d' (d. 1418), leads party of Armagnacs against Burgundians, **11**, 167-169; gains control of Paris, **11**, 174; murder of, **11**, 175.
- Armagnac**, Count Jacques d', see **Nemours**.
- Armagnac**, Jean IV, Count d' (d. 1451), leader of Armagnac mercenaries in Franco-English war, **11**, 235.
- Armagnac**, Jean V, Count d' (ca. 1420-1473), French political agitator; joins League of the Public Weal against Louis XI, **11**, 250, 253; murder of, **11**, 265.
- Armagnacs**, The, (1) Orleanist party; opposed to house of Burgundy, **11**, 167-169; massacre of (1418), **11**, 174-175; (2) Bands of lawless mercenaries chiefly from county of Armagnac; at siege of Orleans (1429), **11**, 198; sent to aid Emperor Frederick III against Swiss (1444), **10**, 591.
- Armagnac War**, the contest between the Armagnac mercenaries of Frederick III and the Swiss (1441), **10**, 591-592.
- Armand**, duke of Richelieu; see **Richelieu**.
- Armansperg**, Count Joseph Ludwig von (1787-1853), Bavarian statesman; becomes prime minister of King Otto of Greece, **24**, 235.
- Armed neutrality**, The, a union of the powers against England (1780); adherents to, **12**, 510; **17**, 438-440.
- Armenia**, former kingdom in Asia Minor; history of, in outline, **2**, 388-389, 420; **3**, 44-46; under Persian rule, **2**, 606, 609, 613, 629; war of, with Rome, **6**, 469-475; war with Mithridates, **6**, 508; under Tiridates, **6**, 31, 274; Corbulo in, **6**, 31, 186-187; invaded by Alani, **6**, 243; under kings installed by Antoninus Pius, **6**, 290; Alexander Severus in, **6**, 402; in middle fifth century, **7**, 121; Roman intervention in (114-166 A.D.), **8**, 72 seq.; attitude of inhabitants in Roman-Persian war, **8**, 82; divided between Rome and Persia (390 A.D.), **8**, 83; becomes Persian province, **8**, 84; cause of war between Rome and Persia under Chosroes I, **8**, 90; see also **Urartu**.
- Armenians**, racial origin of, **4**, 588; conflict of, with Ottomans (sixteenth century), **24**, 345; desire independence, **24**, 434; in Persia, become subject to Russia (1828), **24**, 493.
- Armenoids**, see **Alarodians**.
- Armentières**, Marshal d', French soldier; attacks parliament of Metz (1770), **12**, 99-100.
- Armfeld** or **Armfelt**, Gustav Mauritz (1757-1814), a Swedish general and statesman; exiled and restored, **10**, 410.
- Arminianism**, name given to doctrines of the Arminians or followers of Arminius; origin of controversy, **13**, 554-555; opposed to Calvinism in England, **10**, 548-559; protest against, in parliament of Charles I, **10**, 560.

**Arminius (Hermann)** (18 B.C.–21 A.D.), a German chieftain, liberator of Germany from the Roman dominion; conspires against Varus, **6**, 64–67; defeated by Germanicus (16 A.D.), **6**, 72–76, 134; memory of, honoured by Germans, **13**, 273; compared with Civilis, **13**, 274; death of, **6**, 77, 135; deification of, **10**, 19.

**Arminius** or **Jacob van Harmensen** (1560–1609), Dutch theologian, leader of the Arminian movement; dispute of with Gomarus, **13**, 554.

**Armoricans**, tribe in Gaul; submit to Clovis (497 A.D.), **7**, 471.

**Arms, Armour:**

**Artillery:** early use of (1453), **7**, 342, 343, 346; **24**, 328; French in fifteenth century, **9**, 413 seq.; bomb shells first used, **13**, 525; Turkish, **7**, 343, **24**, 328; at siege of Constantinople, **7**, 342, 343, 346.

**Assyrian:** equipment of soldiers, **1**, 468–472; battering-ram, catapult, etc., **1**, 462, 465–467.

**Battering-ram** and other implements of siege: used by Assyrians, **1**, 465–467; by Macedonians, **2**, 298 seq.; by Greeks, **3**, 357; by Romans, **2**, 181, 184 seq., 193; **6**, 501.

**Byzantine:** Greek fire first used at siege of Constantinople (672 A.D.), **7**, 188, chariots armed with barbed poles, **7**, 261; artillery at siege of Constantinople (1453), **7**, 342, 343, 346.

**Chalybian:** Xenophon's account of, **4**, 62.

**Chersonite:** **6**, 464.

**Cimbrian:** **6**, 397, 398.

**Crusaders:** **8**, 401.

**Dacian:** described by Ovid, **24**, 126.

**Egyptian:** **1**, 202–205.

**English:** in battle of the Standard (1138), **18**, 244.

**French:** artillery in fifteenth century, **9**, 413 seq.

**German:** ancient, **6**, 57; in feudal period, **8**, 497.

**Greek:** in Heroic Age, **3**, 84, 92–93; bow used by Dorians, **3**, 125; scaling ladders used at siege of Platæa, **3**, 557; phibcrates institutes changes in light infantry, **4**, 113; weapons of the Aetolians, **4**, 516.

**Gunpowder:** invention of, **8**, 274–275; influence of, on methods of warfare, **8**, 497.

**Hague Conference** provisions concerning, **17**, 638; **21**, 676–677.

**Hunnic:** javelins, **7**, 47.

**Irish:** pre-Norman period, **21**, 363.

**Italian:** besieging structures called "cats," **9**, 50; inventions of Leonardo da Vinci, **9**, 396 seq.

**Lombard:** in thirteenth century **9**, 106 seq.

**Macedonian:** battering-rams, grappling-hooks, catapults, **2**, 268 seq.; pike used in phalanx, **4**, 220, 245, 278; equipment of light and of heavy armed soldiers, **4**, 278–279.

**Netherlands:** bomb shells first used (1588), **13**, 585.

**Parthian:** bow, national weapon, **8**, 55, 64.

**Persian:** in army of Xerxes, **3**, 303.

**Prehistoric:** **1**, 47.

**Roman:** implements of siege under Vespasian, **2**, 181, 184 seq., 193; at siege of Anbar, **6**, 501; equipment of foot soldiers, **5**, 112; **6**, 285; spears, **5**, 330; as depicted on Trajan's column, **6**, 279.

**Russian:** tenth century, **7**, 238.

**Sarmatian:** **6**, 462.

**Scotch:** twelfth century (in battle of the Standard), **18**, 244.

**South African:** military equipment of the commandos, **22**, 303 note.

**Turkish (Ottoman):** cannon and artillery, **7**, 343; **24**, 328.

**Armstrong, John** (1758–1843), American soldier and politician; secretary of war during second war with England (1813–1814), **23**, 333.

**Army, see Warfare.**

**Army Plot**, the plot among officers of the army in England to overawe parliament (1641), **19**, 589, 602.

**Arnæ**, ancient Greek tribe which settled in Bœotia, **3**, 152.

**Arnaldists**, see **Arnoldists**.

**Arnauld, Antoine**, surnamed **The Great Arnauld** (1612–1694), French philosopher and Jansenist; at Port Royal, **11**, 548.

**Arnautes** or **Arnauts**, Turkish name for Albanians, **24**, 214.

**Arndt, Ernst Moritz** (1769–1860), German writer and professor; Kotzebue maligns, **15**, 371, re-installed in professorship, **15**, 411; begs king of Prussia to accept imperial crown, **15**, 454, 455.

**Arnesøn, Jon** (d. 1351), bishop of Holum in Iceland; opposition of, to Reformation, **16**, 266–267.

**Arnheim, Baron Hans Georg von**, see **Arnim**.

**Arni**, battle of (1751), **22**, 51.

**Arnim, Count Adolf Heinrich von** (1803–1868), Prussian politician; member of Prussian liberal ministry, **15**, 436.

**Arnim** or **Arnheim**, **Hans (or Johann) Georg von** (1581–1641), German diplomatist and soldier; mission of, to Berlin, **15**, 122–123.

**Arno**, bishop of Wurzburg, defeated by Moravians (872 A.D.), **7**, 581.

**Arnold** (d. 989 A.D.), count of Flanders; reign of, **13**, 311.

**Arnold**, count of Holland 988–993 A.D.; succeeds his father, Count Dirk II, **13**, 286.

**Arnold of Brescia** (ca. 1100–1155), Italian religious reformer; disciple of **Abelard**, **11**, 43; hostilities of, with Pope **Eugenius III**, **14**, 93; execution of, **8**, 603 note; **9**, 39; **14**, 97.

**Arnold, Benedict** (1741–1801), American soldier; at capture of Ticonderoga (1775), **23**, 245; in Canadian expedition (1776), **23**, 250; campaign of, in Connecticut (1777), **23**, 262; in Burgoyne campaign, at Saratoga, **23**, 264–265; treason of, at West Point, **23**, 275; made British brigadier-general, **23**, 276; expedition of, against Virginia, **23**, 278; expedition of, against Connecticut, **23**, 279.



**Arnoldi, Wilhelm** (1798-1864), German ecclesiastic, bishop of Treves; incites pilgrimage to Treves, 13, 418.

**Arnoldists**, followers of Arnold of Brescia, 13, 376.

**Arnolfo of Cambio** (ca. 1232-1300), Tuscan architect and sculptor, 9, 207.

**Arnulf** (ca. 850-899), emperor of the Holy Roman empire; accession and early campaigns of, 7, 589-591; invades Italy, 7, 591-592; death of, 7, 592; cedes part of Netherlands to Gerulf, 13, 285.

**Arnulf the Bad**, (d. 937) duke of Bavaria; son of Duke Liutpold, 7, 593; maintains independence against Conrad I, 7, 597-598; concludes treaty with Henry I, 7, 599; at coronation of Otto, 7, 609.

**Aroald**, king of Lombards 624-636 A.D., see Ariwald.

**Arouet**, see Voltaire.

**Arpad** (d. 907 A.D.), leader of Magyars and founder of Arpad dynasty in Hungary, 7, 591, 591.

**Arques**, siege of (1590), 11, 397.

**Arran**, earls of; see Hamilton, James, and Stuart, James.

**Arras**, city in France; investment of (1414), 11, 169; drives out French garrison (1493), 11, 287; siege of (1654), 11, 516.

**Arras, Treaties of**; between Arnagnac and Burgundians (1414), 11, 169; between Charles VII of France and Philip the Good of Burgundy (1435), 11, 222-224, 13, 353; between Louis XI and Maximilian I (1482), 11, 272; 14, 222.

**Arrhidæus**, general of Alexander, conducts Alexander's funeral, 4, 430, regent for Alexander's sons (321 B.C.), 4, 561.

**Arrhidæus**, king of Macedonia, see Philip III. Arribas, see Arymbas I.

**Arrow-Head Script**, see Writing.

**Arsaces I**, ancestor of Parthian dynasty of the Arsacids (third century B.C.); Justin's account of, 3, 49-50; modern account of, 3, 54.

**Arsaces (II) Tiridates** (d. ca. 210 B.C.), Parthian king; reign of, 3, 50, 54-56.

**Arsaces III** (or II) Artabanus, Parthian king ca. 211-191 B.C.; reign of, 3, 50, 56-57.

**Arsaces IV** (or III) Priapatius, Parthian king 191-176 B.C.; reign of, 3, 50, 57.

**Arsaces V** (or IV), Phraates I, Parthian king 176-ca. 171 B.C.; reign of, 3, 51, 57.

**Arsaces VI** (or V), Mithridates, Parthian king 171-ca. 138 B.C.; reign of, 3, 50, 51, 57-59.

**Arsaces VII** (or VI), Phraates II, Parthian king 138-128 B.C.; reign of, 3, 51, 60-61.

**Arsaces VIII** (or VII), Artabanus II (or I), Parthian king 128 B.C.; reign of, 3, 51, 61-62.

**Arsaces IX** (or VIII), Mithridates II, the Great, Parthian king 128-88 B.C.; extends Parthian empire, 3, 51, 62; death of, 3, 52, 62.

**Arsaces X** (or IX), Artabanus III (or II), Parthian king ca. 88 B.C.; last Parthian ruler to be called king of kings, 3, 62.

**Arsaces (XI) Sinatruces**, Parthian king ca. 58 B.C.; reign of, 3, 62.

**Arsaces XII, Phraates III**, Parthian king 70-57 B.C.; main treatment of reign, 3, 52-53, 62-63; alliance of, with Rome, 3, 472; war of, with Tigranes of Armenia, 3, 473; 3, 62.

**Arsaces XIII, Mithridates III**, Parthian king ca. 56 B.C.; war of, with Armenia, 3, 508 note; banished, 3, 51; death of, 3, 52.

**Arsaces XIV, Orodes or Hyrodes I**, Parthian king 57-37 B.C.; reign of, 3, 51-52, 63-68; Romans defeated at Carrhae during reign of, 3, 509-511; 3, 63-67.

**Arsaces XV, Phraates IV**, Parthian king 37-32 B.C.; reign of, 3, 68-69.

**Arsaces XVI, Phraates V or Phraataces**, Parthian king 2 B.C.-4 A.D.; concludes peace with Rome, 3, 119; 3, 70; driven to Rome, 3, 70.

**Arsaces XVII, Orodes II**, Parthian king 4-ca. 9 A.D.; reign of, 3, 70.

**Arsaces XVIII, Vonones I**, Parthian king ca. 9 A.D.; reign of, 3, 70.

**Arsaces XIX, Artabanus III**, Parthian king ca. 11-ca. 40 A.D.; reign of, 3, 136, 139; 3, 70.

**Arsaces (XX) Gotarzes**, Parthian king 41-51 A.D.; disputes throne with Vardanes, 3, 70-71.

**Arsaces (XXI) Bardanes or Vardanes**, Parthian king ca. 40 A.D.; reign of, 3, 71.

**Arsaces XXII, Vonones II**, Parthian king 51-54 A.D.; reign of, 3, 71.

**Arsaces XXIII, Vologases (or Vologeses) I**, Parthian king 54-ca. 78 A.D.; reign of, 3, 71.

**Arsaces (XXIV) Pacorus**, Parthian king 78-110 A.D.; reign of, 3, 71-72.

**Arsaces (XXV) Chosroes or Osroes**, Parthian king ca. 110-ca. 130 A.D.; reign of, 3, 274-275; 3, 72-73.

**Arsaces XXVII, Vologases II**, Parthian king 78-148 A.D.; reign of, 3, 71, 73.

**Arsaces XXVIII, Vologases III**, Parthian king ca. 148-191 A.D.; reign of, 3, 73-74.

**Arsaces XXIX, Vologases IV**, Parthian king 191-209 A.D.; reign of, 3, 74.

**Arsaces XXX, Vologases V**, Parthian king 209-227 (?) A.D.; reign of, 3, 74-75.

**Arsaces XXXI, Artabanus IV**, Parthian king 213-224 or 227 A.D.; wars of, with Romans, 3, 393, 394; 3, 74-75; defeated by Ardasher, 3, 401; 3, 77; disputes throne with Vologases V, 3, 74.

**Arsaces (III) Tiranus**, king of Armenia; declines to aid Emperor Julian (363 A.D.), 3, 501; given up by Romans to Sapor, 3, 82.

**Arsacides**, dynasty of Parthian kings; duration of power, 7, 225; see Arsaces.

**Arsames or Arsamis**, father of Hystaspes and grandfather of Darius, 2, 590, 594, 618; 3, 289.

**Arsames**, son of Artaxerxes Mnemon; murder of (ca. 358 B.C.), 2, 626.

**Arsames** (d. 333 B.C.), Persian satrap; joins Darius, 4, 296; killed at Issus, 4, 303.

**Arsenius** (ca. 354-ca. 450 A.D.), Egyptian monk; tutor of Arcadius, **6**, 537.

**Arsenius** (d. 1267), patriarch of Constantinople 1254-1261; appointed guardian of Joannes (IV) Lascaris, **7**, 305; opposes Michael VIII, **7**, 310; deposed, **7**, 315.

**Arses or Narses, or Oarses**, son of Artaxerxes III, king of Persia 339 B.C., **2**, 294, 630; **4**, 306.

**Arabid**, first sultan of Hassanian dynasty in Morocco 1664-1672, **24**, 473.

**Arsilla**, siege of (1471), **10**, 468.

**Arsinoe** (b. 316 B.C.), daughter of Ptolemy I, and wife of Lysimachus; causes death of Agathocles, **4**, 455, 505; deception of, by Ptolemy Ceraunus, **4**, 457; marriage to Ptolemy Philadelphus (300 B.C.), **4**, 568, 569.

**Arsinoe**, daughter of Lysimachus of Thrace; first wife of Ptolemy Philadelphus (285 B.C.), **4**, 569.

**Arsinoe** (d. 41 B.C.), daughter of Ptolemy Auletes, sister of Cleopatra and queen of Egypt in 47 B.C.; defeated and captured by Caesar, **4**, 577; **5**, 548-551, 564; death of, **4**, 577.

**Arsinoe**, see **Statira**.

**Arsites** (fifth century B.C.), brother of Darius II; rebellion of, **2**, 618.

**Arsites**, Persian satrap of Phrygia; at the battle of the Granicus (334 B.C.), **4**, 285-288.

**Art** (Painting, Sculpture):

Arabian: epochs of, **3**, 272

Assyrian: origin and evolution of, **1**, 513 seq., 558 seq., general discussion of, **1**, 552 seq.; in palace of Ashurnazirpal, **1**, 369; method of warfare portrayed in, **1**, 465, 466, 468, 469; at Behistun, **1**, 468; at Nimrud, **1**, 472, 491-494; at Kuyunjik, **1**, 466, 493, 494.

Babylonian: general discussion of, **1**, 513 seq.; influence on, of Egyptian art, **2**, 266; influence of, on Phoenician art, **2**, 352.

Belgian, see **Flemish**.

Chinese: (modern), character of, **24**, 539.

Cretan: sculpture, **3**, 127.

Doric: sculpture, **4**, 593 seq.

Dutch: golden age of (Rembrandt, Frans Hals, Terburg, Van Ostade, Steen, Gerard Dow, Wouwerman, Hobbema, Ruysdael), **13**, 603 seq.; decline of, **13**, 608 seq.

Egyptian: general discussion of, **1**, 210-249; influence of, on Babylonian art, **2**, 266; in temple of Karnak, **1**, 117, 183.

English: under James I, **19**, 524; under Charles II, **20**, 353.

European: influence on, of Crusades, **3**, 476-477.

Flemish (Belgian): Rubens, Vandyke, Teniers, **13**, 598 seq.; Jan Van Eyck, **13**, 358, 373; in early eighteenth century, **14**, 37.

French: two periods of, in sixteenth century, **11**, 303; French renaissance, **11**, 328 seq.; academies founded by Colbert, **11**, 535; in age of Louis XIV (Lesueur,

Lebrun, Poussin, Vouet, etc.), **11**, 648, 649; age of Louis XV (Chardin, Greuze, Watteau, Boucher, David, etc.), **12**, 119 seq.

German: in sixteenth century (Dürer, Kranach, Holbein, etc.), **14**, 278, 387; decline of, after Thirty Years' War, **14**, 387; revival of, **14**, 390; at end of nineteenth century, **15**, 540.

Greek: of Mycenaean Age, **3**, 40-43, 46; of Heroic Age, **3**, 91; of Periclean Age, **3**, 453 seq., 462, 483 seq.; artists of fifth century, B.C., **3**, 490; scene painting, **3**, 499, 507; statue of Apollo at Constantinople, **6**, 452.

Hebrew: in the temple at Jerusalem, **2**, 209 seq.

Hittite: general character of, **2**, 393, 396-397.

Indian (East): ancient sculpture, **2**, 496; ivory carving, **2**, 521; images of gods, **2**, 541.

Italian: in thirteenth and fourteenth centuries (Giotto, Leonardo, etc.), **9**, 203 seq.; in fifteenth century (Leonardo, Masaccio, Botticelli, Ghirlandajo, Filippo Lippi, etc.), **9**, 393 seq.; in sixteenth century, age of Michelangelo, **9**, 399 seq., 483.

Lydian, **2**, 434.

Persian: general discussion of, **2**, 634, 657-661.

Phoenician: general discussion of, **2**, 352-355; in temple of Jerusalem, **2**, 210, 211; influence of, on other countries, **2**, 275.

Phrygian: sculpture, **2**, 414.

Prehistoric: painting, sculpture and decorative architecture, **1**, 41.

Roman: ancient, **5**, 119; at end of period of conquest, **5**, 355; at end of republic, **5**, 651; in Augustan Age, **6**, 80, 114; column of Trajan, **6**, 277-280; under Hadrian, **6**, 289; column of Marcus Aurelius, **6**, 301; destruction of ancient sculpture in Rome (sixteenth century), **9**, 479.

Transoxanian: miniature painting, **24**, 304. See also **Architecture**, **Drama**, **Music**.

**Artaban** (sixth century), Roman soldier and Armenian prince, **7**, 105, 126.

**Artabanus**, kings of Parthia, see **Arsaces**.

**Artabanus IV**, a pretender to throne of Parthia (81 A.D.), **8**, 71.

**Artabanus**, son of Hystaspes and brother of Darius; opposes plan of expedition against Greece (484 B.C.), **3**, 288-289; vision of, **3**, 290-291; apprehensions of, **3**, 299-300.

**Artabazdes**, see **Artavases**.

**Artabazanes** or **Ariabignes** (d. 480 B.C.), eldest son of Darius Hystaspes; claims of, to throne, **2**, 614; **3**, 285; chief admiral at Salamis, **3**, 347.

**Artabazus**, son of Pharnaces, Persian general; accompanies Xerxes (480 B.C.), **3**, 350; flight of, after battle of Plataea, **3**, 370-371, 374; conducts negotiations between Xerxes and Pausanias, **3**, 386-387, 391-392.

**Artabazus** (ca. 362–328 B.C.), Persian general; as satrap of western Asia rebels against Artaxerxes III, 2, 626–627; takes refuge with Philip of Macedon, 2, 629; accompanies Darius in his flight, 4, 340; made satrap of Bactria by Alexander, 4, 346.

**Artabazus**, (sixth century A.D.), a Persian soldier; in service of Justinian, 7, 411.

**Artapates** (d. 401 B.C.), favourite minister of Cyrus; death of, at Cunaxa, 4, 57.

**Artaphernes**, brother of Darius Hystaspes, and satrap of Sardis; receives embassy from Athens (505 B.C.), 3, 252, 263; aids Aristagoras, 3, 265.

**Artaphernes**, son of Artaphernes, the satrap; invades Greece (490 B.C.), 3, 268 seq.

**Artaphernes**, Persian envoy of Artaxerxes I (425 B.C.), intercepted by Athenians, 3, 580.

**Artavasdes I**, king of Armenia 56–34 B.C.; in war with Parthia, 5, 508 note; ally of Rome, 5, 509; 5, 63; captured and killed by Antony, 2, 420.

**Artavasdes III**, king of Armenia 260 A.D.; expelled from Armenia by Parthians, 5, 70.

**Artavastes** (d. ca. 20 B.C.), king of Media; aids Parthians against Antony (36 B.C.), 5, 69.

**Artavastes**, usurper of Byzantine throne ca. 742 A.D.; favours image worship, 5, 548.

**Artaxerxes I**, surnamed Longimanus, king of Persia 465–425 or 424 B.C.; attempts of, to bribe Sparta, 2, 615; 4, 424, 429; wars of, 2, 615–618; Themistocles at court of, 3, 400; death of, 2, 618.

**Artaxerxes II**, surnamed Mnemon, king of Persia 405–361 or 359 B.C.; main treatment of reign, 2, 619–626; imprisons Cyrus, 4, 49–50; at battle of Cunaxa, 4, 53–59; treaty of, with Ten Thousand, 4, 59; orders death of Tissaphernes, 4, 95; treaty of, with Sparta (Peace of Antalcidas, 387 B.C.), 4, 123–125; 2, 621; as suzerain of Hellas, 4, 127; war of, with Evagoras, 2, 621–622; 4, 133–135.

**Artaxerxes III**, surnamed Óchus, king of Persia 361 or 359–338 B.C.; main treatment of reign, 2, 626–630; reconquers Egypt, 1, 194; 2, 626–629; 4, 281; wars of, with Israel and Syria, 2, 133, 627; conquers Phœnicia, 2, 292–294, 627; murdered by Bagoas, 2, 294, 630.

**Artaxerxes IV**, title assumed by Bessus, satrap of Bactria 330 B.C., 2, 631.

**Artaxerxes**, founder of Sassanian dynasty, see **Ardashir I**.

**Artaxis** or **Artaxes I**, king of Armenia, second century B.C.; founds Independent kingdom of Armenia (190 B.C.), 2, 420.

**Artaxias II**, king of Armenia 34–20 B.C.; disturbance during reign of, 5, 30; 5, 69.

**Artayctes** (fifth century B.C.), a Persian, son of Ophraemia; governor of Seltus under Xerxes, 3, 378.

**Artayntes** (fifth century B.C.), Persian soldier in army of Xerxes; commander at Mycale, 3, 353, 377–378.

**Artebrians**, early Celtic tribe inhabiting Spain, 10, 3.

**Artemidorus** of Cnidus, a Greek rhetorician; attempts to warn Cæsar of conspiracy, 5, 582, 585.

**Artemisia**, (fifth century, B.C.) queen of Halicarnassus; at battle of Salamis, 2, 417; 3, 347–348; in army of Xerxes, 3, 304, 340–341; entrusted with charge of Xerxes' children, 3, 349.

**Artemisia**, wife of Mausolus and queen of Caria 352–350 B.C.; tomb built by, 2, 417.

**Artemius**, see **Anastasius II**.

**Artemisium**, promontory in Eubœa, Greece; battle of (480 B.C.), 3, 330–334.

**Artemon**, (second century B.C.) a Syrian; personates Antiochus Theos, 4, 557.

**Artenay**, village in France; battle of (1870), 13, 173.

**Artevelde**, Jacob van (ca. 1300–1345), Flemish popular leader, called the "Brewer of Ghent"; alliance of, with England, 11, 102; 13, 322; 13, 457–458; murder of, 11, 112; 13, 323; 13, 458.

**Artevelde**, Philip van (ca. 1340–1382), Flemish popular leader; chosen president of Flanders (1381); 13, 328; 13, 497; defeats Count of Flanders at Bruges (1382), 11, 156; 13, 329; death of, at battle of Roosebek, 13, 329; 13, 497.

**Arthur**, legendary king in Britain; foundations for the story of, 13, 40–41.

**Arthur** (1187–1203), count of Brittany, son of Geoffrey; claimant to English throne, 11, 49; 13, 314, 329 seq.; betrothal of, 13, 309; cause of, supported by Philip II, 13, 331; capture and disappearance of, 13, 333.

**Arthur** (1486–1502), son of Henry VII of England; birth of, 19, 21; marriage of, 19, 38; character and death of, 19, 38.

**Arthur**, Chester Alan (1830–1886), American statesman; succeeds to the presidency on the death of President Garfield (1881), 23, 479; signs Civil Service Act (1883), 23, 479.

**Arthur**, Sir George (1784–1854), British colonial official; governor of Van Dieman's Land (Tasmania), 22, 241; succeeds Sir Francis B. Head as lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1838), 22, 337.

**Articles of Confederation**, the first instrument of government of the United States of America; adopted (1777), 23, 254; weakness of, 23, 286–287.

**Articles**, Six, see **Six Articles**.

**Artigas**, José (1755–1851), South American revolutionary general; in command of Uruguayan militia, 23, 593.

**Artillery**, see **Arms**, **Armour**.

**Artimpasa**, Scythian goddess, corresponding to Venus, 2, 406.

**Artois**, ancient province of northern France; annexed to France, under Philip Augustus, 11, 51; seized by Farnese, prince of Parma, 10, 243.

**Artois**, counts of, see **Robert I** and **II**, counts of Artois, and **Charles X**, king of France.

**Artyphius** (fifth century B.C.), son of Megabyzus; rebels against Darius II, 2, 618.

**Arudj** (Horuj, Urui, Horush) (d. 1518), Barbary corsair, brother of Barbarossa; career of in North Africa, 8, 520; 24, 476.

**Arundel**, town of Sussex, England, famous for its castle; siege of (1101), 18, 232; battle of (1644), 20, 22.

**Arundel**, Philip Howard, Earl of (d. 1595); one of the leaders of the Catholic party in England under Edward VI and Elizabeth; in attempt to place Mary on the throne (1553), 19, 231; condemnation and death of, 19, 407.

**Arundel**, Humphrey (d. 1549), leader of insurrection against Edward VI, 19, 215.

**Arundel**, Thomas (1353-1413), archbishop of Canterbury; impeached and banished, 18, 502; incites Henry IV to persecute Lollards, 18, 520-521.

**Aruns** (sixth century B.C.), son of Tarquinius Superbus; sent to consult oracle of Delphi, 5, 85; kills and is killed by Brutus, 5, 89.

**Aruns** (d. ca. 500 B.C.), son of Porsena, an Etruscan; defeated at battle of Aricia, 3, 6.

**Aruns**, an Etruscan of Clusium; according to legend invites Gauls to cross the Alps (fourth century B.C.), 5, 156, 166.

**Aruru**, Babylonian deity, 1, 526; 2, 220.

**Arvad**, see **Aradus**.

**Arverni**, tribe in Gaul; wars of, with Rome, 5, 515, 526.

**Arvina**, A. Cornelius, Roman dictator (fourth century B.C.); conflict of, with Samnites, 5, 187.

**Aryandes** (fifth century B.C.), a Persian; as governor of Egypt, 2, 612.

**Aryans**, members of Aryan or Indo-European race; races and language, 1, 45-46; 3, 34, 36; early home of, 2, 482, 525-526; 3, 34; in India, 2, 483-492; and Persians, 2, 482, 565; in Greece, 3, 34-36; and Romans, 5, 44.

**Aryat** (sixth century A.D.), Abyssinian soldier; invades Yemen (529 A.D.), 8, 110.

**Aryenis** (sixth century B.C.), daughter of Alyattes, king of Lydia; marries Astyages of Media, 2, 430, 458, 583.

**Arymbas I** (Arribas or Tharymbas), king of Molossians in Epirus ca. 429 B.C.; educated at Athens, 4, 502.

**Arymbas II**, king of Epirus in fourth century B.C.; reign of, 4, 502-503.

**Arzamas**, a literary club of romanticists in Russia; foundation of, 17, 516.

**Arzanena**, border province of Persia; Christian inhabitants of, carried away (577 A.D.), 8, 90.

**Asa**, king of Judah ca. 917-874 B.O.; reign of, 2, 107, 108.

**Asa**, wife of Gudrod, Gothic king of Skåne; causes death of husband and father, 16, 35.

**Asad ben Saman**, see **Saman**, **Asad**.

**Asagarta**, see **Sagartiana**.

**Asami**, an Aryan language of India, 2, 490.

**Asan**, czars of Bulgaria, see **Asen**.

**Asan**, battle of (1894), 24, 558.

**Asander**, son of Philotas; brother of Parmenion, 4, 218; defeats Orontobates, 4, 297; receives satrapy of Caria (323 B.C.), 4, 428.

**Asbiorn** (tenth century), Scandinavian landholder; at assembly in Trondhjem, 16, 52.

**Asbrandson**, Bjarni, in Icelandic saga, a discoverer of America; adventures of, 22, 402 seq.

**Ascalon**, see **Askalon**.

**Ascanians**, Pelasgian tribe, 2, 401.

**Ascanius** (Iulus), in classical legend, the son of Aeneas; founds Alba Longa, 5, 60-61; eponymous founder of Julian family, 5, 70.

**Ascelin** (tenth century), bishop of Laon; conspiracy of, to seize Charles of Lorraine, 11, 22.

**Ascension Island**, an island in the Atlantic belonging to Great Britain; discovery of (1501), 10, 486.

**Aschaffenburg**, a town in Bavaria; battle of, (1806), 18, 492.

**Ascham**, Anthony (ca. 1617-1650), English ambassador to Spain; murdered by English royalists, 20, 94, 123.

**Ascham**, Roger (1515-1568), English scholar and author; tutor of Elizabeth, 19, 246; describes Elizabeth, 19, 269-270.

**Ascoli Satriano**, town in Italy, see **Asculum**.

**Ascue**, Anne, see **Askew**.

**Asculum**, Apulum or Satrianum, Latin name for modern Ascoli Satriano, a town in Italy; battle of (279 B.C.), 4, 509; 5, 207.

**Asdiagians**, branch of the Vandals in Spain, 6, 598.

**Asdrubal**, see **Hasdrubal**.

**Asen**, Ivan I, Bulgarian czar 1186-1196; throws off Byzantine yoke, 24, 168; reign of, 24, 169.

**Asen**, Ivan II, Bulgarian czar 1218-1241; reign of, 24, 171, 173.

**Asen**, Ivan III, Bulgarian czar 1279-1280, 24, 174.

**Asen**, Michael, Bulgarian czar 1244-1257; murdered, 24, 173.

**Asen**, Peter, Bulgarian czar 1196-1197; with Ivan Asen throws off Byzantine yoke, 24, 168; succeeds Ivan Asen I, 24, 169.

**Asgard**, in Norse mythology, the abode of the gods, 16, 13 seq.

**Ashantee** (**Ashanti**) War, between Great Britain and the Ashantee Nation, West Africa (1873-1874); Sir Garnet Wolseley terminates, 21, 639.

**Ashburton Treaty**, a treaty concluded at Washington between Great Britain and the United States (1842); provisions of, 23, 362.

**Ashburton**, Lord, see **Baring**.

**Ashdod**, see **Asotus**.

**Ashdown**, see **Escaduna**.

**Asher**, Hebrew tribe; location of, 2, 70.

**Ashley**, Mrs. Catherine, governess of Queen Elizabeth; "Confessions" of, 19, 212.

**Ashley, Lord**, see Shaftesbury.  
**Ashraf**, mameluke sultan of Egypt; captures Acre (1291), **2**, 306.  
**Ashtaroeth**, see Astarte.  
**Ashton, Sir Arthur** (d. 1649), English royalist soldier; defends Drogheda against Cromwell, (1649), **20**, 97-98.  
**Ashtoreth**, see Astarte.  
**Asia**, continent; derivation of name, **2**, 425.  
**Asia Minor**, a peninsula of western Asia, occupied in ancient times by Mysia, Phrygia, Lycia, Cappadocia, Cilicia, Pamphylia, Pisidia, Caria, Bithynia, Paphlagonia, Galatia, Lycaonia, Isauria, Armenia, Pontus (see these names)—now belonging to Turkey; position of, in history, special essay by W. J. Hamilton, **2**, 373-379; chronology of minor kingdoms, **2**, 380-390; main treatment, **2**, 391-463; bibliography, **2**, 465-468.  
**Asian**, according to Herodotus the name of a Sardinian tribe, **2**, 425.  
**Asiatius**, see Antiochus XIII.  
**Asies**, a mythical personage in Lydian history, **2**, 425, 429.  
**Asinius, Herius**, chief of Marrucinians in Marius War; falls in battle against Marius (90 B.C.), **5**, 415.  
**Asis, Francis de**, marries Isabella II of Spain (1846), **10**, 400.  
**Askalon (Ascalon)**, city of Phœnicia on the Mediterranean; battle of (1099), **8**, 353; naval battle of (1123), **2**, 304; siege of (1153), **2**, 305; **8**, 366; taken by Saladin (1187), **8**, 376.  
**Askalonians**, see Philistines.  
**Askaniian House**, powerful feudal family in Germany (twelfth and fourteenth centuries); foundation and end of, **14**, 214.  
**Aske, Robert** (d. 1537), leader of insurrection called "Pilgrimage of Grace"; execution of, **10**, 179.  
**Askev, (Ascue), Anne** (1521-1546), an English woman accused of heresy; martyrdom of, **10**, 190.  
**Askold** (ninth century), Varangian chief; leads expedition against Byzantium, **17**, 96.  
**Asmonæans**, see Maccabees.  
**Asmund**, legendary prince of Sweden; in battle with Hadding, **10**, 10.  
**Assnapper**, see Assurbanapal.  
**Asoka**, or **Asoka**, king of India 263-226 B.C.; reign of, **2**, 474-475; inscriptions and monuments of, **2**, 491, 499.  
**Aspamithras**, a eunuuch under Xerxes I, **2**, 615, 630.  
**Aspar** (d. 471 A.D.), Byzantine general and son of Ardaburius; in Italy, **6**, 573-578; as a king-maker, **6**, 610; **7**, 61, character of, **6**, 611; and Zeno the Isaurian, **6**, 613; death of, **6**, 614; **7**, 62.  
**Asparuch** (seventh century), Bulgarian chief; leads Bulgars into Moesia, **7**, 189; **24**, 159, 160.  
**Aspasia** (fifth century B.C.), celebrated Milesian woman; relations of, with Pericles, **3**, 462-463; accusations against, **3**, 463, 464, 518.

**Aspasians** (Hippasians), ancient tribe of India, **4**, 366.  
**Aspastes**, governor of Carmania (fourth century B.C.), **4**, 369, 370.  
**Aspis** (fourth century, B.C.), Persian satrap of Cappadocia; rebels against Artaxerxes II, **2**, 624.  
**Aspre, Konstantin, Baron d'** (1789-1850), Austrian general; in Italian campaign of 1848-1849, **14**, 644.  
**Aspromonte**, mountain in Italy; Garibaldi captured at battle of (1862), **9**, 613.  
**Asquith, Herbert H.**, British statesman; Chancellor of Exchequer (1905), **21**, 663; at Colonial Conference, 669.  
**As-Samas ben Malik (Assan)**, viceroy of Spain 721 A.D., **8**, 197.  
**Assas, Nicolas, Chevalier d'** (1738-1760), French soldier; death of, **12**, 79.  
**Assassination Plot**, a conspiracy against the life of William III of England (1696); story of, **20**, 453-455.  
**Assassinations:**  
 Albert I, king of Germany (May 1st, 1308), **14**, 163-164.  
 Alcibiades (404 B.C.), **4**, 24.  
 Alexander II, czar of Russia (Mar. 13th, 1881), **17**, 607-609.  
 Alexander, king of Serbia (June 11th, 1903), **24**, 205.  
 Artevelde, Jacob van (July 24th, 1345), **13**, 324-325.  
 Beaton, Cardinal (May 29th, 1546), **21**, 242-243.  
 Becket, Thomas à (Dec. 29th, 1170), **18**, 275-277.  
 Berri, Duke de (Feb. 13th, 1820), **13**, 24.  
 Bobrikov, governor of Finland (June 15th, 1904), **17**, 625.  
 Buckingham, Duke of (Aug. 23rd, 1628), **19**, 555-556.  
 Cæsar, Julius (44 B.C.), **5**, 581-583.  
 Canovas, premier of Spain (April 22nd, 1897), **10**, 419.  
 Carnot, president of France (June 24th, 1894), **13**, 195.  
 Cavendish, Lord Frederick, and T. H. Burke (Phoenix Park murders), (May 6th, 1882), **21**, 645.  
 Coligny, Admiral Gaspard de (Aug. 24th, 1572), **11**, 374-375.  
 Darnley (Feb. 10th, 1567), **19**, 305-306.  
 Edward V, king of England (1483), **18**, 615-616.  
 Elizabeth, empress of Austria (Sept. 10th, 1898), **15**, 81.  
 Garfield, James A. (July 2nd, 1881), **23**, 479.  
 Guise, Henry, Duke of (December 23rd, 1588), **11**, 390-391.  
 Gustavus III, king of Sweden (Mar. 16th, 1792), **16**, 409.  
 Henry III, king of France (August 1st, 1589), **11**, 393-394.  
 Henry IV, king of France (May 14th, 1610), **11**, 416.  
 Hipparchus (514 B.C.), **3**, 231-233.  
 Humbert, king of Italy (July 29th, 1900), **9**, 633.

**James I**, king of Scotland (Feb. 20th, 1437), **21**, 175-177.

**John the Fearless**, duke of Burgundy (1419), **11**, 178.

**Ketteler**, Baron von, German minister to China (June 20th, 1900), **24**, 568.

**Kotzebue** (Mar. 23rd, 1819), **15**, 371.

**Lincoln**, Abraham (April 14th, 1865), **23**, 451.

**McKinley**, William (Sept. 6th, 1901), **23**, 491.

**Marat** (July 13th, 1793), **12**, 302-303.

**Michael**, prince of Servia (June 10th, 1860), **24**, 202.

**Orleans**, Louis, Duke of (Nov. 23rd, 1407), **11**, 165.

**Paul I**, czar of Russia (Mar. 23rd, 1801), **17**, 440-443.

**Philip of Macedon**, 366 B.C., **4**, 252.

**Pizarro**, Francisco (June 26th, 1541), **23**, 556-558.

**Plehve**, Von (July 28th, 1901), **17**, 625.

**Rizzio** (Mar. 9th, 1566), **19**, 303.

**Sennacherib**, king of Assyria (681 B.C.), **1**, 416.

**Sharp**, Archbishop (May 3rd, 1679), **21**, 305.

**Stambulov**, ex-premier of Bulgaria (July 15th, 1895), **24**, 186.

**Wallenstein** (Feb. 25th, 1634), **14**, 364.

**William** (1) the Silent (July 10th, 1581), **13**, 499-501.

**Assassins** (Ismailians, Bathenians), military and religious order in Syria; foundation and growth of, **8**, 230, 365; opposed by Saladin, **8**, 370; conquered by Turks, **24**, 290.

**Assaye** or **Assye**, a village in British India; battle of (1803), **22**, 120.

**Asseerghur**, in India; fortress of, taken by Stevenson (1804), **22**, 121.

**Asseiceira**, battle of (1831), **10**, 550.

**Assemblies**, see Congresses, Conventions, Councils, and Government.

**Asshur**, Assyrian god, **2**, 397.

**Asshur**, ancient capital of Assyria; general history of, **1**, 371, 372; under Shalmaneser I, **1**, 375; destroyed by Assurnazirpal, **1**, 383; earliest mention of, **1**, 500; see also Assyria.

**Asshur-akhe-iddin**, see Esarhaddon.

**Assurbanapal** or **Asurbanipal** (Sardanapalus, **Asnapper**), king of Assyria 668-626 B.C.; quells revolt in Egypt, **1**, 162, 178; Esarhaddon and, **1**, 416 seq.; appointed co-ruler with father, **1**, 424; early reign of (668-652), **1**, 425-431; Diodorus' account of reign, **1**, 595-599; war of, with Shamash-shum-ukin (652-648), **1**, 431-434; Cilician cities built by, **2**, 416; treasures of, **1**, 115; Assyrian culture under, **1**, 439; manners and customs under, **1**, 463, 595; encourages science of astronomy, **1**, 569; public works of, **1**, 440 seq.; library of, **1**, 607 seq., 615 seq., 618 seq.; wars of, in Phoenicia, **2**, 285-286; wars of, in Lydia, **2**, 411-412, 422-423; conquers Tuktilamu, **2**, 585; last years of reign (648-626), **1**, 431-437; character

and death of, **1**, 441-442, 595, 598; Greek legends of, **1**, 318-319.

**Asshur-bel-kala**, king of Assyria ca. 1090 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 378.

**Asshur-bel-nish-eslu**, first known king of Assyria (ca. 1450 B.C.); reign of, **1**, 373, 374.

**Asshur-dan I**, king of Assyria (ca. 1200 B.C.); reign of, **1**, 377.

**Asshur-dan II**, king of Assyria (ca. 930 B.C.); reign of, **1**, 380.

**Asshur-dan III**, king of Assyria 772-755 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 390-391.

**Asshur-danin-apli**, son of Shalmaneser II, king of Assyria; rebellion of (827 B.C.), **1**, 389.

**Asshur-erbi**, king of Assyria (ca. 1000 B.C.); reign of, **1**, 378.

**Asshur-etil-ili** (**Asshur-etil-ilani**, **Asshur-etil-ili-ukinni**, **Bel-zakir-ishkun**), king of Assyria (ca. 626 B.C.); reign of, **1**, 439, 442; identified with Sarcus, **1**, 444; Scythians invade Assyria during reign of, **2**, 439, 442.

**Asshur-nadin-akke II**, king of Assyria (ca. 1400 B.C.), **1**, 374.

**Asshur-nadin-akke III**, king of Assyria (ca. 1000 B.C.), **1**, 378.

**Asshur-nadin-shum**, king of Babylon (ca. 700 B.C.); placed on throne, **1**, 410; captured by Elamites, **1**, 412, 415.

**Asshur-narara**, king of Assyria (ca. 1250 B.C.), **1**, 376.

**Assurnazirpal I**, king of Assyria (ca. 1280 B.C.); kills his father, **1**, 364; reign of, **1**, 376.

**Assurnazirpal II**, king of Assyria (ca. 1050 B.C.), **1**, 378.

**Assurnazirpal III**, king of Assyria ca. 885-860 B.C.; main treatment of, **1**, 380-387; invades Phoenicia, **2**, 284.

**Asshur-nirari II**, king of Assyria 754-ca. 745 B.C.; reign of, **1**, 391.

**Asshur-rish-ishi**, king of Assyria (ca. 1140 B.C.); reign of, **1**, 376, 377.

**Asshur-uballit**, king of Assyria (ca. 1370 B.C.), relation of, to Babylonia, **1**, 364; correspondence of, with Egypt, **1**, 374.

**Assideans**, name given to the party of the Maccabees, **2**, 148.

**Assize of Arms** (1181), legislation of reign of Henry II reestablishing the *fyrd* or national militia in England, **18**, 295.

**Assize of Clarendon** (1166), ordinance of Henry II of England introducing important changes in judicial administration, **18**, 295.

**Assize of Jerusalem**, code of laws drawn up under Godfrey de Bouillon; provisions of, **8**, 355 seq.

**Assize of Northampton** (1176), English ordinance of Henry II extending the provisions of Assize of Clarendon (*q. v.*), **18**, 295.

**Assur** and its compounds, see **Asshur**.

**Assyria**, main treatment, **1**, 336-446; **1**, Chapter III, Rise of Assyria (ca. 3000-726 B.C.), 366-397; Chapter IV, Four Generations of Assyrian Greatness (726-

- 626 B.C.), 397-438; Chapter V, Decline and Fall of Assyria (626-606 B.C.), 438-446; Chapter VII, Manners and Customs (Babylonia-Assyria), 400-515; Chapter VIII, Religion (Babylonia-Assyria), 515-534; Chapter IX, Culture (Babylonia-Assyria), 534-571; Appendix A, Classical Traditions, 571-600; Appendix B, Excavations, 600-627; Chronology, 1, 330-335; Bibliography, 1, 629-637; see also *Arabia, Babylonia*.
- Astarte** (Ashtoreth or Ashtaroth), Semitic deity; Phœnician worship of, 2, 266, 350, 352; Hittite representations of, 2, 396; cult of, in Lydia, 2, 424; Israelites worship, 2, 71; compared to Istar, 2, 396; identified with Aphrodite, 2, 350.
- Astarte** (Abdastarte II), king of Tyre 908-898 B.C.; co-ruler with Metuastarte, 2, 283.
- Aster**, Ernst Ludwig von (1778-1855), German military engineer and soldier; urges king to break with France, 15, 310; enters Prussian service, 15, 312.
- Asti**, Treaty of (1615), regulates relations of Savoy and Montferrat, 9, 499.
- Astolf**, see *Aistulf*.
- Astor**, John Jacob (1763-1848), American merchant, establishes fur trading-post at Astoria, Oregon (1810), 23, 18.
- Astrakhan**, capital of government of Astrakhan, Russia; siege of, 24, 367.
- Astrid** (tenth century), Scandinavian queen; wife of Tryggve and mother of Olaf, 16, 56, 62.
- Astrida** (eleventh century), widow of St. Olaf, king of Norway; at court of King Magnus, 16, 103.
- Astronomy**:  
*Arabian*: Caliph Abu Jafar (Al Mansur) gives impulse to, 8, 271.  
*Assyro-Babylonian and Chaldean*, 1, 480, 537-538, 564-565, 568-570.  
*Chinese*, 24, 538.  
*Copernican system*, 9, 493-494.  
*Danish*: Tycho-Brahé, 16, 304, 352-354.  
*English*: observations of Halley and Flamsteed, 20, 353; national observatory at Greenwich founded (1675), 20, 353.  
*Greek*: Heroic Age, 3, 88-89; Eratosthenes, 4, 606-607; Greek influence on Indian astronomy, 2, 528.  
*Hyperborean*: Greek classic account, 2, 446.  
*Italian*: Galileo, 9, 493-495.  
*Roman*: Julian calendar instituted, 5, 574-575; appearances of Julian's star, 6, 101.  
*Spanish*: Alfonsine tables, 10, 68.  
*Asturians*, a mountain tribe in Spain, 10, 3.  
**Asturias**, Prince of, title of heir to Spanish throne; first assumption of (1388), 10, 119; birth of (1907), 10, 421.
- Astyages**, king of the Medes ca. 584-ca. 549 B.C.; main treatment of, 2, 576-580; leads "Manda warriors" into Babylonia, 1, 454; prisoner of Cyrus the Great, 2, 457-458; authenticity of dates of, 2, 583; character of, 2, 586; story of, in Babylonian tablets, 2, 591.
- Astyochus** (fifth century B.C.), Spartan naval commander; expedition to Ionian coast, 3, 619; secretly ordered to kill Alcibiades, 3, 621; in secret service of Tissaphernes, 3, 622; narrow escape of, from fury of soldiers, 3, 629.
- Asur**, and its compounds; see *Asshur*.
- Asurs**, ancient Indian sect, 2, 521.
- Ata** (Nenephes), king of Egypt, first dynasty of (ca. 5000 B.C.), 1, 91.
- Atabegs** ("father governors" or generals), title assumed by various dynasties arising from splitting up of Seljuk Empire; rise of, in Mosul (twelfth century), 8, 365; in Central Asia (thirteenth century), 24, 280; in Persia, 24, 492.
- Atahualpa** or **Atahualpa** (ca. 1495-1533), an Inca sovereign of Peru; birth of, 23, 542; rival of Huascar for throne, 23, 543; treacherous capture of, by Pizarro, 23, 544-547; death of, 23, 548.
- Atanagild**, king of the Goths 743-755 A.D., 10, 38.
- Atanagild** (Athanagild), king of the Visigoths in Spain 554-567 A.D.; vanquishes Agila (554 A.D.), 10, 19; war with Justinian, 7, 113; reign of, 10, 20-21; misfortunes of his daughters, 10, 20.
- Atawulf** (Ataulf or Ataulphus) (d. ca. 415 A.D.), king of the West Goths and brother-in-law of Alaric; brings reinforcements to Alaric (409 A.D.), 6, 554; made count of the domestics under Attalus, 6, 557; succeeds Alaric as king (411 A.D.), 6, 561; evacuates Italy (412 A.D.), 6, 561; conquests of, in Gaul, 6, 564-565; marriage of, 6, 565; and Honorius, 6, 568-569; invades Spain, 6, 569; 10, 15; death of, 6, 569; 10, 15.
- Atchison**, David R. (1807-1886), American politician; pro-slavery leader in Kansas disturbances (1854), 23, 395.
- Atella**, battle of (1196), 9, 121.
- Aternian Law**, a Roman law limiting consular power, 2, 132.
- Ath**, siege of (1697), 11, 608.
- Athalaric** or **Athalric** (517-534 A.D.), a king of East Goths; extent of kingdom, 7, 106; 10, 19; character and death of, 7, 395.
- Athaliah**, daughter of Ahab, king of Israel, and wife of Jehoram, king of Judah, queen of Judah 884-878 B.C.; marriage of, 2, 109; becomes queen, 2, 110-111; death of, 2, 111.
- Athamanes**, an Illyrian tribe, 3, 111.
- Athanagild**, see *Atanagild*.
- Atharic** (d. ca. 381 A.D.), a Visigothic chief in Dacia; accedes to treaty with Valens, 6, 521; defeated by Huns (375 A.D.), 6, 522; 7, 46; at Constantinople, 6, 525.
- Athanasius**, Saint (ca. 296-373 A.D.), one of the fathers of the Christian church, 6, 515.
- Athelstan**, see *Æthelstan*.
- Athenæum illustré**, a school at Amsterdam; foundation of (1632), 13, 591.
- Athenais**, see *Eudocia*.
- Athene** (Roman *Minerva*), a goddess in Greek mythology, tutelary deity of Athens; institution of feast called *Pana-*

**Æthæa** in honour of, **3**, 161; temple of Athene Polias on Acropolis of Athens, **3**, 335, 453; temple of, called Parthenon at Athens, **3**, 453 seq.; statues of, on Acropolis of Athens, **3**, 453, 479, 482, 485-486, 526; temple of, on Cape Sunium, **3**, 480; see also Minerva.

**Athenion**, Cilician slave, leads insurrection in Sicily (101 B.C.), **5**, 399-400.

**Athenry**, battles of (1316), **21**, 383.

**Athens**, capital of Greece; discovery of Aristotle's treatise on constitution of, **1**, 514; origin and history of to ca. 630 B. C., **3**, 154-166; under Solon, **3**, 207-221; under Pisistratus, **3**, 222-230; democracy established at, **3**, 231-260; ostracism in, **3**, 245-251; colonies of, **3**, 254, 450-451; in Persian wars, **3**, 261-381; *dicasteries* (popular juries) in, **3**, 281-282, 461; Acropolis of, **3**, 339, 453; under Themistocles, **3**, 382-401; growth of empire (479-462 B.C.), **3**, 402-415; in age of Pericles (ca. 461-429), **3**, 416-491; Long Walls of, **3**, 423-427; oratory in, **3**, 459-461, 492-494; schools in, **3**, 471-473; **7**, 85-86; under Demetrius, **4**, 488-489; in Peloponnesian War, **3**, 508-646; The Four Hundred in, **3**, 624-629; reign of terror in (404-403 B.C.), **4**, 1-15; democracy restored in, **4**, 16-32; in time of Socrates, **4**, 33-48; compared with Sparta, **4**, 72-76; under Theban supremacy, **4**, 155; and battle of Cheronæa, **4**, 246; becomes capital of Modern Greece (1833), **24**, 235.

**Athens**, Walter de Brienné, Duke of, see Walter.

**Athlone**, borough in Ireland; besieged by English (1690), **21**, 432-434.

**Athol**, David de Strathbogie, Earl of; in alliance with England (1335) **21**, 134; English estates restored to, **21**, 135; death, **21**, 135.

**Athos**, peninsula of Macedonia; canal made by Xerxes across, **3**, 292-294, 317.

**Athos**, Mount, a mountain in Macedonia; supposed letter of Xerxes to, **3**, 294; community of monks on, **24**, 219-220.

**Athothis** or **Atu**, or **Teta**, Egyptian king of first dynasty, **1**, 68, 90, 91.

**Athrina** (sixth century B.C.), leads rebellion in Susiana against Cyrus, **2**, 606.

**Athtar**, Sabæan deity corresponding to Ishtar, **1**, 315.

**Atilla**, Roman law of guardianship (ca. 190 B.C.), **6**, 358.

**Atizyes**, Persian general, **4**, 285, 288, 303.

**Atkinson**, Henry (1782-1842), an American soldier; in Black Hawk War (1831), **23**, 361.

**Atlanta**, the capital of Georgia (U. S. A.); siege of (1864), **23**, 444; battle of (July 22d, 1864), **23**, 444; campaign (in American Civil War, 1864), **23**, 444; occupied by Sherman's army; (September 2d, 1864), **23**, 445.

**Atlantic Ocean**, navigated by Phœnicians, **2**, 334, 346; description of, in fourth century, **2**, 358.

**Atmeidan**, Turkish name for Hippodrome in Constantinople, **6**, 452.

**Atonement**, Day of, one of principal Jewish feasts, **2**, 207.

**Atossa**, daughter of Cyrus, king of Persia, and mother of Xerxes, **2**, 614.

**Atra**, an ancient state in Mesopotamian desert; siege of (ca. 201 A.D.), **8**, 74, 77.

**Atridæ**, descendants of Atreus; citadel of, **3**, 38.

**Attalus**, Flavius Priscus, emperor of the West 409-410 A.D.; reign of, **6**, 557-559; disgrace of, **6**, 568-569.

**Attalus I** (d. 197 B.C.), king of Pergamus 241-197 B.C.; alliance of, with Rome, **4**, 529; takes part of Rhodians against Macedon, **4**, 530; war with Syria, **4**, 557; power of, reduced by Achæus, **4**, 558.

**Attalus III** (Philometor), king of Pergamus 138-133 B.C.; bequest of, to Rome, **5**, 363-364.

**Attalus** (fourth century, B.C.), Macedonian general; at innriage of Philip of Macedon, **4**, 251; commands troops in Asia, **4**, 252; outrages Pausanias, **4**, 252; enemy of Alexander, **4**, 259, 267; slain by Hecateus, **4**, 268.

**Atterbury**, Francis, bishop of Rochester; see Rochester.

**Åtterdag**, Valdemar, see Valdemar (IV) Atterdag.

**Attes**, see Attys.

**Attica**, in ancient geography a division of central Greece; for history of, see Athens, its chief city.

**Atticus**, Marcus Vestinus, see Vestinus.

**Attila** (d. 453 A.D.), surnamed the Scourge of God; a famous king of the Huns; conquests of, **6**, 581-594; **7**, 48-60.

**Attus**, see Navius.

**Attyadæ** (Attyads), mythical Lydian dynasty, **2**, 421, 425, 429.

**Attys** (Attes), Phrygian sun-god; worship of, **2**, 201, 414, 424, 436.

**Atu**, see Athothia.

**Atula** (eighth century A.D.), daughter of Pepin, **7**, 531.

**Atys**, Lydian prince, son of Cræsus; tragic death of, **2**, 451-453.

**Auberoche**, a fortress in upper Gascony; siege of (1345), **11**, 111.

**Aubigné**, Mlle. d'; see Maintenon, Mme. de.

**Aubigny**, Robert Stuart d' (d. 1544), general of Louis XII; serves in Italy, **11**, 298; taken prisoner by Spain, **11**, 299.

**Aubusson**, Peter d' (1423-1503), grand master of knights of St. John 1476-1503; at siege of Rhodes, **24**, 332.

**Auchmuty**, Sir Samuel (1756?-1822), British soldier; in attack on Buenos Ayres, **23**, 580.

**Auckland**, George Eden, Lord (1784-1849), an English statesman; as governor-general of India, **22**, 128-139.

**Audoïn** (sixth century, A.D.), king of Lombards, **7**, 431-433.

**Auersperg**, Prince Adolf Wilhelm Daniel (1821-1885), Austrian statesman; commands imperial troops at Schwechat



(1848), 14, 647; forms Cisleithanian ministry (1871), 15, 45; attitude of, toward Pope Pius IX, 15, 47; ministry of, falls, 15, 52.

**Auersperg, Prince Karl Wilhelm** (1814-1890), Austrian statesman; resigns from ministry (1868), 15, 37.

**Auerstädt** or **Auerstedt**, a village in Prussia; battle of (1806), 12, 552; 15, 294; 17, 451.

**Auerswald, Hans Adolf Erdmann von** (1792-1848), Prussian general; killed by a mob, 15, 452.

**Augeas** or **Augeias**, in Greek mythology, king of Elis; stable of, 3, 31; killed by Hercules, 3, 71.

**Augereau, Pierre François Charles**, duke of Castiglione (1757-1816), a French marshal; in campaign in Spain, 12, 386; at Loano, 12, 409; in council with Napoleon, 12, 423, 433, 433 note; at Millesimo, 12, 426; at Arcola, 12, 437; in coup d'état of 18th Fructidor, 12, 447; and the new Directory, 12, 479, 480; member of council of Five Hundred, 12, 486; at battle of Jena, 12, 552; at battle of Eylau, 12, 557, 559; commands reserve force of Napoleon's reserve army, 12, 584; at Lyons, 14, 486.

**Augsburg**, capital of Swabia and Neuburg, Bavaria; diets of (thirteenth century), 14, 156; (1500), 14, 239; prosperity of, in sixteenth century, 14, 277; yields to Charles V (1546), 14, 297-298.

**Augsburg Confession**, the chief Lutheran creed; adoption of, at diet of Augsburg (1530), 14, 269-270; imposed on Protestants of Norway and Denmark by Frederick I, 16, 254; made compulsory in Sweden (sixteenth century), 16, 305; Swiss refuse to sign (1531), 16, 632.

**Augsburg, Diet of** (1530), celebrated diet at which Augsburg Confession was adopted, 14, 268 seq.

**Augsburg Interim**, a provisional arrangement for settlement of religious differences; proclaimed by Charles V (1548), 14, 305-308.

**Augsburg, League of**, treaty between Holland, the emperor, the kings of Sweden and Spain, the elector of Bavaria, and other princes (1686); main discussion of, 11, 599; 13, 640; 14, 399 seq.; Victor Amadeus II of Savoy accedes to, 9, 507.

**Augsburg, Religious Peace of**, a treaty between Lutheran and Catholic estates of the empire; concluded at diet of Augsburg (1554-1555), 14, 312-313.

**Augurs**, Roman diviners; appointed by Numa Pompilius, 5, 75-76.

**Augusta**, city in state of Georgia, U.S.A.; siege of (1781), 23, 278.

**Augusta** (1811-1890), wife of William I, emperor of Germany; cares for wounded soldiers (1866), 15, 497; letters of William I to, 15, 525 seq.

**Augustenburg, Frederick, Duke of**, see Frederick, duke of Angustenburg.

**Augustine, Saint** (354-430 A.D.), celebrated

father of Latin church; work of, entitled *Concerning the City of God*, 9, 560; death of, 9, 599; influence of, on Leo the Great, 8, 527.

**Augustine** (d. 604 A.D.), Benedictine monk; sent as missionary to Anglo-Saxons (597 A.D.), 8, 532; 13, 42-43; made archbishop of Canterbury, 8, 582; relations of, with English prelates, 13, 44-45.

**Augustulus, Romulus**, last emperor of the West 475-476 A.D., 9, 615-618.

**Augustus, Caius Octavius** (Julius Caesar Octavianus), or Octavian (63 B.C.-14 A.D.), first emperor of Rome; early career of, 5, 578; declared heir in Caesar's will, 5, 610; first public action of, 5, 611 seq.; as triumvir with Antony (43 B.C.), 5, 617-630; defeats Antony at Actium, 5, 631; extent of empire of, 5, 25-55; reforms of, 5, 31-55, 88, 90, 347; the German people and the empire of, 5, 55-77; characteristics of, 5, 78, 86, 91, 121-132, 340; compared with Napoleon III, 5, 80-84; named imperator (27 B.C.), 5, 87; titles of, 5, 87-90; gifts to the people and games under, 5, 94-97, 100-101; literature in time of, 5, 101; last years of, 5, 116-132; death of, 5, 120; deified, 5, 120; funeral and will of, 5, 128.

**Augustus** (1526-1586), elector of Saxony; in religious wars, 14, 320, 321.

**Augustus I** of Poland, see Sigismund (II) Augustus.

**Augustus II** (1670-1733), king of Poland and, as Frederick Augustus I, elector of Saxony; main treatment, 24, 68-75; elected king, 11, 609; campaign against Sweden, 16, 378; 17, 266; 24, 68; dethroned, 17, 272; 24, 69; invades Poland, 17, 274; 24, 71; surrenders to Charles XII, 17, 275; 24, 72; regains throne, 24, 72.

**Augustus III** (1696-1763), king of Poland and, as Frederick Augustus II, elector of Saxony; youth of, 14, 403-405; reign of, 24, 75-82; in war with France, 14, 424; in Seven Years' War, 15, 190; death of, 17, 376; 24, 82.

**Aula**, association of Hungarian students; in revolution of 1848, 14, 638.

**Auletes**, see Ptolemy XI.

**Aulic Council**, law-court, in German Empire; organised (1559), 14, 322.

**Auliet**, siege of (1864), 17, 600.

**Aulus**, mythical Roman hero, 5, 94-95.

**Aulus Didius**, Roman general in Britain, 13, 14.

**Aulus Plautius**, Roman general in Britain, 13, 13.

**Aumale, Mademoiselle d'**, marries Alfonso VI of Portugal, 10, 517.

**Aumale (Charles of Lorraine), Duke d'** (1556-1621), 11, 370.

**Aumale (Henri d'Orléans), Duke d'** (1822-1897), the fourth son of Louis Philippe; exiled, 13, 193.

**Aumale**, see William de Forc, earl of Albemarle.

**Aumont, Jean d'** (1522-1595), a French marshal; at battle of Ivry, 11, 398.

**Auputh**, Egyptian high-priest (tenth century B.C.), 1, 173.

**Auputh**, Egyptian king (ca. 775 B.C.), 1, 174.

**Aurangzeb** (1619-1707), native Indian emperor 1658-1707; proclaimed great mogul, 22, 35; glory of, 22, 37; captures Bijapur and Golconda, 22, 38.

**Auray**, battle of (1364), 11, 146.

**Aurelia**, mother of Julius Caesar, 6, 597, 602.

**Aurelia Victoria**, mother of Victorinus, Roman governor of Gaul; political influence of, 6, 419.

**Aurelian**, minister of the emperor Arcadius, 7, 37.

**Aurelian**, Claudius Lucius Domitius (212-275 A.D.), Roman emperor; reign of, 6, 421-427; cedes Dacia to Goths, 6, 620; 24, 127.

**Aurelius**, see Constantine (I) the Great.

**Aurelle de Paladines**, Claude Michel Louis (1804-1877), French soldier; in Franco-Prussian war, 13, 167-174.

**Aureolus**, M'. Acilius, Roman general under Valerian, 6, 418, 420.

**Aus**, Arab tribe; capture Medina, 8, 117.

**Ausgleich**, Austro-Hungarian (1867), 15, 33; Bohemian, (1890), 15, 57.

**Austerlitz**, battle of (1805), 12, 545; 14, 537.

**Austin**, Stephen F. (1793-1836), American pioneer; leads settlement in Texas, 23, 366.

**Australia**; main treatment, 22, 233-259; discovery and exploration of, 22, 233; the founding of New South Wales (1788), 22, 235-236; gold discovered in, 22, 238, 247, 249, 250; settlement of Van Diemen's Land, (1803), 22, 241; South Australia, 22, 244; Victoria, 22, 247; Western Australia, 22, 248; Queensland, 22, 249; Chinese exclusion and Australian legislation, 22, 250; labour movement in (1873-1900), 22, 252; commonwealth of, established (1900), 22, 257; provisions of Commonwealth Act, 22, 258-259; 21, 672; State debts (1906), 21, 672; imperial defence, 21, 672; Customs tariff (1907), 21, 673.

**Austria**, Duchy of, separated from Bavaria and erected as a duchy (1156), 14, 98; text of grant of establishment by Frederick Barbarossa, 15, 582-583; passes to the Habsburgs (1282), 14, 150 seq.

**Austria**, House of; blended with house of Bourbon, 14, 405, 437.

**Austria-Hungary**; main treatment, 14, 551-661; 15, 1-94; Chapter I, Shaking off the Napoleonic Yoke (1806-1815), 14, 551-585; Chapter II, From the Peace of Paris to the March Revolution (1815-1848), 585-635; Chapter III, Reaction and Revolt (1848-1850), 635-661; Chapter IV, Absolutism and Disaster (1848-1866), 15, 1-31; Chapter V, the Dual Monarchy since 1866 (1866-1904), 31-63; Chapter VI, An Essay on *The Constitutional Development of Austria in the Nineteenth Century*, by Franz Xavier von Kröner, 63-84; Chapter VII, an Essay, *The Intellectual Development of Hungary in the Nineteenth*

*Century*, by H. Marczali, 84-94; Bibliography (Germanic Empires), 15, 620-638; Chronology (Germanic Empires) (1138-1904), 15, 639-662.

**Rulers**: Francis I, 1806-1835, 14, 543-597; Ferdinand I, 1835-1848, 14, 594-650; Francis-Joseph I, 1848-, 14, 650-661; 15, 1-94.

**Austrian Succession**, War of the (1740-1748), 14, 426-435; Italy in, 9, 534; Spain in, 10, 300; France in, 12, 35; Belgium in, 14, 40; effect in America, 23, 183.

**Austrolenka** or **Ostrolenka**, battle of (1831), 24, 116.

**Austro-Prussian War** or **Seven Weeks' War** (1866), 15, 23-30, 487-495; Italy in, 9, 614.

**Austro-Turkish Wars** (1593-1596), 24, 272-273; (1663), 24, 385; (1683), 24, 389; (1687-1689), 24, 394-396; (1695-1699), 24, 402-403; (1718), 24, 406; (1737), 24, 410; see also Russo-Turkish Wars.

**Autas**, battle of (630 A.D.), 8, 129.

**Autchar** (eighth century), Frankish duke, 7, 511.

**Autemarre**, French soldier; at battle of the Alma (1851), 17, 566.

**Authari** (sixth century), king of Lombards, 7, 439-443.

**Auto da fé**, ceremony of the Spanish Inquisition, 10, 591.

**Autonomous**, mythical Greek hero, 3, 338.

**Autophradates** (fourth century B.C.), Persian soldier; in Phoenicia, 2, 295-296; 4, 305-306; leads first expedition against Greece, 2, 621.

**Autun**, Council of (1094), 11, 30.

**Auvergne**, Counts of, see Bouillon.

**Auvergne**, bds of, 11, 13.

**Auxerre**, Conferences of (1432), 11, 222.

**Ava**, capital of Burma; captured by British (1824), 22, 134.

**Avars**, Asiatic tribe, allied to Huns; origin of, 7, 119; enter Europe, 7, 120-121; invade Germany, 7, 138; in wars with Eastern Empire, 7, 147-150, 158-159, 164, 171, 176; in Lombardy, 7, 434-435, 445, 449; in wars with Franks, 7, 527, 544, 558; 24, 129-130; in Poland, 24, 1; customs of, 24, 129.

**Avaux**, Claude de Mesmes, Count of (1595-1650), French ambassador; at Westphalia, 11, 496; 14, 383; at Nimeguen, 11, 589; in Sweden, 14, 370; 16, 320.

**Avein**, battle of (1635), 11, 469.

**Aveiro** (José Mascarenhas), Duke of (1708-1759); plots against José I of Portugal, 10, 528.

**Avelan**, Russian admiral; and the Franco-Russian alliance (1893), 17, 614.

**Avellaneda**, Nicholas (1836-1885), Argentine statesman; elected president (1874), 23, 616.

**Avenches**, chief city of Helvetians; 16, 532, 532 note; destruction of, 16, 534 note.

**Averrhoes** (1126-1198), Arab physician and philosopher, 8, 280.

**Aversa**, fortress of Naples; captured by Normans (1029), 9, 69.

**Avesta**, doctrines of Zoroaster, *q. v.*  
**Avicenna** (980-1037 A.D.), Arab physician, **8**, 280.  
**Avidius**, see **Cassius**.  
**Avienus**, Roman ambassador to Attila, **6**, 593.  
**Avignon**, town of Southern France; and the popes, **8**, 619; **11**, 74, 82; **14**, 162; siege of (1226), **11**, 58.  
**Avila**, Spanish admiral; at battle of Gibraltar (1607), **13**, 543.  
**Avila**, Gil Gonzales de, see **Gonzales Davila**.  
**Avila**, Pedro Arias de (1442-1531), Spanish soldier; in Panama, **22**, 473.  
**Avitus**, Marcus Mæcilius (d. 456 A.D.), emperor of the West; commander in Gaul, **6**, 586; reign of, **6**, 602-605, 610.  
**Avocati**, Guelph family; expelled from Lucca (1320), **9**, 133.  
**Awilda**, legendary Scandinavian queen, wife of Skjold, **16**, 8.  
**Axelsson**, Eric (fifteenth century), archbishop of Upsala, **16**, 215.  
**Axtel**, Daniel (d. 1660), English parliamentary soldier; execution of, **20**, 236.  
**Axuch**, favourite of the emperor Joannes II, **7**, 263-264.  
**Ayacucho**, battle of (1824), **23**, 582, 587, 592.  
**Ayala**, Don Pedro, Spanish ambassador; reconciles Henry VII of England with King James IV of Scotland (1497), **19**, 34.  
**Ayavala**, battle of (1705), **23**, 190.  
**Ayesha**, see **Aisha**.  
**Aylesford**, battle of (155 A.D.), **18**, 35.  
**Ayllon**, Lucas Vazquez de (1474-1526), Spanish lawyer; imports slaves, **22**, 475; his expedition to Mexico, **22**, 475.  
**Aymer**, bishop of Puy, see **Adhemar**.  
**Aymer de Valence**, see **Pembroke**.  
**Aymeric** or **Almeric**, master of the English Knight Templars; named in Magna Charta (1215), **18**, 347, 627.  
**Ayscue**, Sir George (d. 1672), English admiral; at Plymouth, **13**, 618; **20**, 127; at battle of North Foreland, **13**, 627.  
**Ayton**, Truce of (1497), **21**, 206, 207.

**Ayub ben Habib**, Arab viceroy of Spain (715 A.D.), **8**, 187.  
**Ayub Khan**, son of Sher Ali and claimant to Afghan throne; attempts to capture Kandahar, **22**, 209-210; **24**, 503; routed by Abdurrahman, **22**, 210; **24**, 503.  
**Ayubite dynasty**, founded by Saladin; end of, **24**, 443.  
**Azariah** (Uzziah), king of Judah 790-738 B.C.; wars with Assyria, **1**, 393; conquests of, **2**, 114; smitten with leprosy, **2**, 114.  
**Azarmidokht**, queen of Persia ca. 634 A.D., **8**, 96; ascends throne, **8**, 96; deposition of, **8**, 96, 152.  
**Azebaal** (Azibaal), king of Aradus 668-626 B.C., reign of, **2**, 286.  
**Azeddin Kaikus II**, Seljuk sultan of Iconium (thirteenth century); exile of (ca. 1260), **7**, 311.  
**Azeglio**, Massino Taparelli, **Marquis d'** (1798-1866), Italian statesman and author; made premier of Sardinia, **14**, 660.  
**Azemilcus**, king of Tyre and Phœnicia; unsuccessfully defends Tyre against Alexander the Great (333 B.C.), **2**, 295; **4**, 311.  
**Azeri**, branch of Turkish language, **24**, 258.  
**Azingarh** (Azamgarh), a town in British India; outbreak of mutiny at, **22**, 175.  
**Aziz**, Fatimite caliph of Egypt 975-996 A.D.; reign of, **8**, 222.  
**Azotus** (Ashdod), a city in Palestine; battle near (1191), **8**, 392; siege of (ca. 1259), **8**, 449.  
**Azov** (Azof or Azoff), a town in Russia; siege of (1695), **17**, 256; **24**, 402; (1696), **17**, 257; (1736), **17**, 335.  
**Aztecs** (**Aztecas**), the Mexican branch of Nahuatl Indians of Central Mexico; rise of, **23**, 506; Cortes unites other Mexican tribes against (1519), **23**, 525; Prescott on fall of, **23**, 532 seq.; evacuate city of Mexico (1521), **23**, 531.  
**Az-Zagal**, Abdallah, king of Granada 1481-1490, rival to Boabdil; capitulates to Ferdinand, **8**, 257.  
**Azzo** of Brescia, an Italian soldier; appointed captain-general of Florence (1321), **9**, 135.

## B

- Baal**, Phoenician god worship in Phoenicia 2 350 worshipped in Egypt 1 119 123, identified with Set 1 123 Jews worship 2, 71 107, see also Bel
- Baal I**, king of Tyre seventh century B.C. revolts against Assyria 1 175 2 255
- Baal II**, king of Tyre, sixth century B.C., 2, 287
- Baalazar**, king of Tyre ca. 550 B.C. 2 281
- Baalhazer**, king of Tyre ca. 900 B.C. 2 263
- Baar**, town in Switzerland, peace signed at (1531) 10, 634
- Baasha**, king of Ammon ca. 850 B.C. joins coalition against Shalmaneser 1 357
- Baasha**, king of Israel ca. 900 B.C. reign of, 2, 107
- Baau (Night)**, in Phoenician mythology, 2, 349
- Bab**, The, see Muhammad Mirza Ali
- Babain**, battle of (1168) 8, 367
- Babel**, see Babylon
- Babel**, tower of legend of 1, 577, archaeological evidence 1 619
- Babenberg**, Canon Leopold von (fourteenth century) a champion of the imperial prerogative 14 175
- Baber**, or Babar, or Babur (Zahir-ud-din) (1493-1530) founder of Mughal Empire in India, career of, 22, 24-25, records by 24, 304 306
- Babeuf**, see Babœuf
- Babi** or Babists, see Babbism
- Babik** (ninth century), Arab sectary founder sect of Ismailians (934 A.D.) 8, 220
- Babington**, Anthony (1561-1586), English Roman Catholic, conspiracy of 19, 361, trial and execution of 19 363
- Babington Conspiracy**, The (1586), see Babington, Anthony
- Babism**, the religion of the Babi a Moham-  
medan sect, founded by Ali Muhammad (ca. 1843) 24, 493-494
- Babœuf (Babeuf)**, François Noël, pseudonym  
Carys Gracchus (1760-1797) French  
journalist and agitator heads conspiracy  
against Directory (1796), 12 421
- Babylon (Babel)**, capital of ancient kingdom  
of Babylonia, meaning of name 1 342,  
capital of Hammurabi 1, 363 capital of  
Kassite dynasty 1 364, sacked by Ben-  
nashern (690 B.C.), 1, 414, rise after  
fall of Nineveh, 1, 319, 446, under  
Nebuchadnezzar, 1, 452-453, welcomes  
Cyrus, 1, 457, described by Herodotus  
1, 473 seq., described by Strabo, 1, 470  
seq., excavations 1, 611
- Babylonia**, main treatment 1, 309-365 446-  
637, Essay on *The Relations of Babylonia  
with Other Countries*, by Joseph Halévy,  
309-311, Chapter I Land and People,  
337-345 (Chapter II Old Babylonian  
History 349 365, Chapter VI, Renas-  
cence and Fall of Babylon, 446-459,  
Chapter VII Manners and Customs of  
Babylonia Assyria 460-514 Chapter  
VIII, Religion of Babylonians and Assy-  
rians 515 533, Chapter IX Babylonian  
and Assyrian Culture 534-570, Ap-  
pendix A Classical Traditions 571-599;  
Appendix B Excavations in Mesopo-  
tamia 600-626 Chronology 316-330,  
335 336 General Bibliography, 630-  
637 see also Assyria
- Babylonian (Babylonish) Captivity**, (1) the  
period of the exile of the Jews in Babylon,  
2 118 121 (2) in papal history the  
period of the exile of the popes at Avignon  
(1305-1376) 8 623 seq.
- Bacchidae**, rulers of Corinth 3, 165 191
- Bacchides**, Syrian soldier campaign against  
Maccabees, 2 154 155
- Bacchus (Dionysus, Iachus)**, identified with  
Deo 1 105, identified with Osiris 1, 224,  
232 280 282, 295 worshipped in Baby-  
lon, 1 482 Greek worship of, 3 489
- Bacchylides** (fifth century B.C.), Greek poet,  
honoured by Hero 3 592
- Bach**, Alexander von (1813-1893) Austrian  
statesman character of 15, 2 political  
opposition to 15, 2 feud with Haynau,  
15 5, dismissed from ministry (1859),  
15 18 ref. firms of in Austria, 15, 466
- Bach**, Johann Sebastian (1685-1750), German  
composer 15 359
- Bacher**, an Alsatian, career of 15, 274-276
- Bacon**, Francis (Baron Verulam and Vis-  
count St. Albans), (1561-1626), English  
statesman and philosopher; assists King  
James in devising colonization scheme  
for Ireland, 19, 491, attorney-general,  
19, 498; one of the "undertakers," 19,  
498, and chancellor (1618-1621), im-  
peachment of, 19, 506, influence of, on  
science, 19, 525-526
- Bacon**, Nathaniel (1642-1676), American  
colonial lawyer and political reformer,  
raises volunteers for defense of Virginia in  
Indian War (1676), 23, 127, rebellion of  
against Gov Berkeley (1676) 23, 128-132
- Bacon**, Sir Nicholas (1509-1579), English  
statesman, father of Francis Bacon  
lord-keeper of the seals (1558), and lord  
chancellor (1559), 19, 270, made coun-  
cillor by Elizabeth, 19, 273, presides at  
public religious disputation, (1559), 19,  
276
- Bacon**, Roger (ca. 1214-1294), English  
philosopher, 19, 525.

**Bactria**, capital of Bactria; siege of, 1, 583.  
**Bactria**, ancient Asiatic country; Alexander conquers, 4, 346-354; relations of, as the Greco-Bactrian kingdom, to India, 2, 504-5, 408; loses independence, 8, 50; makes peace with Parthia (206 B.C.), 8, 56; Scythian conquest of, 8, 60.  
**Badakhsh**, battle of (1792), 17, 410.  
**Badaga**, an early people of India, 2, 488.  
**Badajoz**, city, Portugal; Alfonso I (Henriques) of Portugal takes (1168), 10, 431; battle of (1645), 11, 496; Philip V victorious at (1711), 10, 520; peace of (1801), 10, 537; siege of (1812), 10, 358-365; 21, 478.  
**Baden**, duchy of Germany; revolt in (1848), 15, 442; rebellion of (1849), 15, 456; progress of, under Duke Frederick, 15, 466; ally of Austria in Austro-Prussian War, 15, 487.  
**Baden (Baden-Baden)**, town in Germany; destroyed (69 A.D.), 16, 532; baths and suburbs destroyed (1351), 16, 573; treaty (1512), 16, 617; religious conferences at, 16, 627, 632; compromise of (1632), 16, 651.  
**Badeni**, Count Casimir, Austrian statesman; becomes premier (1895), 15, 58; ministry of (1895-1897), 15, 58-60; language ordinances of (1897), 16, 60; resignation of (1897), 16, 61.  
**Baden-Powell**, Robert Stephenson Smyth (1857-), English soldier; defends Mafeking (1900), 22, 276; relief of Mafeking, 22, 313.  
**Badshahpur**, town, India; British victory at (1858), 22, 196.  
**Badulla**, see Totila.  
**Bæbius**, Caius (ca. 100 B.C.), Roman tribune; aids Jugurtha, 6, 385-386.  
**Bæda**, see Bede.  
**Bætica**, province in Spain; Romans conquer, 10, 8; Vandals occupy, 10, 15.  
**Bagan**, battle of (1889), 15, 555.  
**Bagaudæ**, peasants of Gaul; rebel against Rome, 4, 434, 608.  
**Baginal (Bagin)**, Sir Henry (d. 1578), Anglo-Irish soldier, lord-marshal of Ireland under Elizabeth; hostility to Hugh O'Neill, 21, 412; at battle of Yellow Ford (1578), 21, 415; 19, 423.  
**Baghdad (Bagdad)**, capital of Turkish province Mesopotamia; foundation of (762 A.D.), 8, 17, 206; under the caliphs (762-1258 A.D.), 8, 213-215; conquered by Hulagu (1258), 24, 390; captured by Turks (1535), 24, 345; (1638), 24, 380.  
**Baghdad Railway**, Germany gains concession for (1899), 15, 564.  
**Baghi Sian**, Turkish commander in Antioch (1098), 8, 347.  
**Bagoas** (d. ca. 336 B.C.), Egyptian eunuch in Persian service; career of, 2, 294, 563, 629; 3, 372.  
**Bagosos**, Persian governor of Israel, 2, 133.  
**Bagot**, Sir Charles (1781-1843), British diplomat; governor-general of Canada (1841), 22, 340.  
**Bagration**, Prince Peter (1765-1812), Russian

general; victorious at Hollabrunn (1805), 17, 448-449; commands in war with Turkey (1810), 17, 460; wounded, 17, 473; death of, 12, 589.  
**Bahadur Sabatal**, see Sabatal, Bahadur.  
**Bahadur**, king of Guzerat (sixteenth century); loses kingdom of Guzerat, 22, 25; relations with Turks and Portuguese, 24, 346.  
**Bahamas**, group of islands in the British West Indies; added to Carolina, 23, 48.  
**Baharites**, dynasty of mameluke sultans in Egypt, 24, 443.  
**Bahia**, a state of Brazil; attempt to set up republic of (1837-1838), 23, 658.  
**Bahram (Varahran or Varanes) I**, king of Persia 272-276 A.D.; reign of, 8, 70.  
**Bahram II**, king of Persia 276-293 A.D.; reign of, 8, 79.  
**Bahram III**, king of Persia 293-294 A.D.; reign of, 8, 79.  
**Bahram (Kerman Shah) IV**, king of Persia 388-399 A.D.; reign of, 8, 83.  
**Bahram (Gor) V**, king of Persia 420-440 A.D.; war with Rome, 7, 44; reign of, 8, 83-84.  
**Bahram Chobin** (d. ca. 591 A.D.), Persian general; career of, 7, 145-146; 8, 91-93.  
**Baian**, king of the Avars (sixth century, A.D.); 7, 147-148.  
**Baldjir-Keui**, Treaty of (1854), 17, 563.  
**Baillie**, William, Scottish soldier; forces Montrose to retreat (April, 1645), 20, 34; defeated by Montrose, near Stirling (August, 1645), 20, 38; at battle of Preston (1648), 20, 66; surrenders to Cromwell, 20, 67.  
**Baillie**, William (d. 1782), British soldier; defeated by Hyder Ali (1781), 22, 97.  
**Bailey**, Charles (1542-1625), servant of Mary Queen of Scots; implicated in Rudolphi plot (1571), 19, 646.  
**Bailly**, Jean Sylvain (1736-1793), French astronomer and politician; at council at Marly, 12, 161-162; presides over assembly of states-general, 12, 165; mayor of Paris, 12, 211; restrains mob, 12, 214; proclaims martial law, 12, 247; execution of, 12, 327.  
**Bainbridge**, William (1774-1833), American naval commander; captured by Tripolitans (1803), 23, 318; in war of 1812, 23, 335.  
**Bairaktar**, see Mustapha Bairaktar.  
**Bairam Khan**, regent during minority of Akbar (great mogul), 22, 26.  
**Baird**, Sir David (1757-1829), British general; captures Seringapatam (1799), 22, 115.  
**Bairut**, see Beirut.  
**Bajazet**, see Bayazid.  
**Baker**, Edward Dickinson (1811-1861), American politician and soldier; killed at Ball's Bluff, 23, 430.  
**Baker**, Valentine (Baker Pasha) (1825-1887), English soldier; defeated by Osman Digna, 24, 461.  
**Bakri**, Algerian Jew; loans of, causes French war with Algeria (1827), 13, 43.  
**Balafré**, see Lorraine, François of, and Lorraine, Henry I of.

**Balaklava**, seaport in Crimea; made strategic point of allies (Crimean War), 17, 570; battle of (1854), 17, 572; 21, 616.

**Balance of Power in Europe**, origin of doctrine of, 19, 58.

**Balas**; see **Alexander Balas**.

**Balbinus, Decimus Caelius**, emperor of Rome April–August, 238 A.D.; reign of, 6, 411–412.

**Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de** (1475–1517), Spanish soldier; discovers Pacific Ocean (1513), 10, 205; 22, 471; rules Spanish colony in Darien, 22, 469; founds settlement of Santa Maria, 22, 472; execution of, 22, 473; ships of, used in discovery of Nicaragua, 23, 639.

**Balbus, Lucius Cornelius**, Roman consul (40 B.C.), 6, 573.

**Balcha (Basha)**, Servian noble; establishes rule in Montenegro (1356), 24, 207.

**Baldaccio d'Anghiaro**, governor of Pisa (fifteenth century); cruel rule of, 9, 289.

**Baldissera, General**, Italian soldier; supersedes Baratieri (1896) and makes terms with Menelek, 9, 632.

**Baldwin I** (1171–1206), emperor of Constantinople 1204–1206; early career of, 8, 414–415; becomes Count of Flanders (1195), 13, 365; reign of, 7, 283–295; conflict of, with Bulgarians, 24, 170; uncertain fate, 7, 295; 11, 57; false claimant to title of, 11, 57.

**Baldwin II**, emperor of Constantinople 1228–1261; nephew of the emperor, Baldwin I; career of, 7, 299–302.

**Baldwin I** (1058–1118), king of Jerusalem, brother of Godfrey of Bouillon; joins the first crusade, 8, 310; founds principality of Edessa, 8, 310; succeeds Godfrey as king of Jerusalem, 8, 354, 356.

**Baldwin II** (d. 1131), king of Jerusalem, cousin of Godfrey of Bouillon, 2, 304; 8, 354, 356.

**Baldwin III** (d. 1162), king of Jerusalem 1143–1162; conquers Askalon, 2, 305; reign of, 8, 364–365.

**Baldwin (IV) "the Leper"**, king of Jerusalem 1173–1185; reign of, 8, 371–372.

**Baldwin V** (d. 1185), king of Jerusalem; reign of, 8, 373.

**Baldwin (I) Forester**, called "the Iron Arm" (d. 878), first count of Flanders 864–878; elopes with a daughter of Charles the Bald of France, 13, 311.

**Baldwin (II) "the Bald"** (d. 918), count of Flanders; opposes Normans and marries daughter of Alfred the Great, 13, 311.

**Baldwin (IV) "Comely Beard"**, count of Flanders ca. 1000; seizes Valenciennes, 7, 627; defeats king of France and Emperor Henry II, 13, 311.

**Baldwin (V) "le Débonnaire"**, count of Flanders (d. 1067); regent of France, 11, 27; aids William the Conqueror in his conquest of England, 13, 148.

**Baldwin VII** (d. 1119) count of Flanders; death of, 13, 311.

**Baldwin VIII** (d. 1195) count, of Hainault

and of Flanders 1191–1195; yields part of Flanders to France, 13, 315.

**Baldwin IX**, count of Flanders; see **Baldwin I**, emperor of Constantinople.

**Baldwin** (d. 1190), archbishop of Canterbury; crowns Richard I, 13, 306.

**Baldwin, Robert** (1804–1858), Canadian statesman; favours responsible government in Canada, 22, 340.

**Bâle (Basel)**, Swiss city and canton; council of (1431–1449), 8, 637–640; 14, 212.

**Bâle, Treaties of**: 1. (1450), 16, 592; 2. (April 5th, 1795), effect on France, 12, 387; Prussia's connection with, 14, 509; negotiations for, 16, 274–278; provisions of, 16, 278–280; 3. (July 22d, 1795), 12, 408.

**Bale, John** (1195–1563), an English Protestant (originally Catholic) prelate, made bishop of Ossory, Ireland (1552), 21, 403.

**Balean of Ibelin**, Christian commander at siege of Jerusalem (1187), 8, 376.

**Balearic Isles**, group of islands in the Mediterranean; sling-shooters of, 2, 323; conquered by Pisans, 9, 36; ravaged by Normans, 9, 65.

**Balfour, Arthur James** (1818–), English statesman, conservative leader in house of commons, 21, 618, prime minister, 21, 660, resigns, 21, 662.

**Balfour of Burleigh**, see **Bruce, Alexander H.**

**Baliol, Bernard de**, Scottish-Norman baron; renounces Scotch allegiance (1148), 18, 211.

**Baliol, Edward de** (d. 1363), claimant\* to Scottish throne, son of John de Baliol; career of, 18, 451; 21, 129–131, 142.

**Baliol, John de** (d. ca. 1269), Scotch nobleman, founder of Baliol College; fights for Henry III in battle of Lewes (1264), 18, 380; 21, 55; marriage of, 18, 402.

**Baliol, John de** (1249–1315), king of Scotland, son of John de Baliol; claims the Scottish throne, 18, 402–403; 21, 63–64; made king of Scotland (1292), 18, 404; 21, 64; revolt and submission of, 18, 406–408; 21, 64–66; loses respect of people, 21, 86–87.

**Baliol, Marjory** (thirteenth century), marries John Comyn of Badenoch, 21, 85.

**Baliol, Ursel of**, kinsman of Scottish kings; commands cavalry of Romanus Diogenes in Armenia (1070), 7, 254.

**Balkan States**, main treatiment\* 24, Bk. II, Chapters I–IV, 125–221; Chapter I, Rise and Development of Rumania, 125–158; Chapter II, History of Bulgaria, 156–187; Chapter III, History of Serbia, 187–207; Chapter IV, Lesser Balkan States, 207–221; Chronology, 240–254.

**Balkis**, Arabian name of the Queen of Sheba, see **Sheba**.

**Ball, John** (d. 1381), English priest; participates in Wat Tyler's Rebellion, 18, 490; execution of, 18, 493.

**Ballaghboy, battle of** (1598), 21, 417.

**Ballard** (d. 1586), an English priest; connected with Babington Conspiracy (1586), 19, 361–363.

**Ballivian, José** (1804-1852), Bolivian statesman and soldier; elected president of Bolivia (1841-1847), **23**, 612.  
**Ball's Bluff**, battle of (1861), **23**, 430.  
**Balmaceda, José Manuel** (1838-1891), Chilean statesman; elected president of Chili (1886), **23**, 611.  
**Balmerino, John Elphinstone**, 2d Lord (d. 1649), Scottish nobleman; conviction and pardon of (1635), **19**, 573; **21**, 292-293.  
**Balmerino, Arthur Elphinstone**, Lord (d. 1746), Scottish nobleman, adherent of the pretender, Charles Edward; trial and execution of, **20**, 565-566.  
**Balta**, city, Russia; taken by Russians (1768), **24**, 414.  
**Balta, José** (1816-1872), Peruvian statesman and soldier; elected president (1868), **23**, 606; assassination of, **23**, 606.  
**Balta-Limani**, Convention of (1849), provisions of, **24**, 149.  
**Balti**, noble Gothic family, **6**, 543, 559, 569.  
**Baltic**, Battle of the, see Copenhagen.  
**Baltic Question** (in sixteenth century), **14**, 315.  
**Baltimore**, Lords, see Calvert.  
**Baltimore**, city of Maryland; early growth of, **23**, 138; British repulsed at (1814), **23**, 336; first blood of Civil War shed in, **23**, 420.  
**Balue, Jean de la**, Cardinal (1422-1491), a French cardinal and politician; favourite of Louis XI of France, **11**, 254; imprisonment of, **11**, 262.  
**Bainborough**, siege of (642 A.D.), **18**, 51.  
**Bampton, Thomas de** (fourteenth century), English judge; commissioner of Richard II to insurgents (1381), **18**, 489.  
**Bancroft, Richard** (1544-1610), English prelate; opposition of, to Puritans, **19**, 475, 492.  
**Banda Oriental**, see Uruguay.  
**Bande Nere**, Florentine military company, **9**, 458.  
**Banér (Banier, Banner) Johan** (1596-1641), Swedish general; invades Saxony, **14**, 370; at battle of Chemnitz (1639), **14**, 378; death of, **14**, 380; ability of, **16**, 329.  
**Bangalore (Bangalar)**, chief city of Maisur, India; captured by Cornwallis, **22**, 111.  
**Banier, Johan**, see Banér.  
**Banks, Bankings**  
 Brazil; Bank of Brazil established (1853), **23**, 659.  
 England; Jews, the bankers of England under Norman and Angevin kings, **18**, 299-300; rate of interest (Elizabeth's reign), **19**, 456; the Royal Exchange (Sir Thomas Gresham), **19**, 456; Bank of England founded (1694), **20**, 446-447; the South Sea Bubble (1719-1720), **20**, 525-530; suspension of gold payments by Bank of England (1797), **21**, 458; savings banks (early 19th century), **21**, 497; act providing for resumption of cash payments by Bank of England passed (1819), **21**, 508; during crisis of 1826, **21**, 530-531, joint-stock banks

sanctioned, **21**, 531; branch banks of Bank of England established, **21**, 531; Sir Robert Peel's reform of Bank of England (1844), **21**, 600-601; Suspension of Bank Charters Act (1847), **21**, 609.  
 France; increase in savings banks deposits (19th century), **13**, 215.  
 Genoa; Bank or Company of St. George (1402), **9**, 265.  
 Holland; Bank of Amsterdam established (1609), **13**, 574.  
 New Zealand, **22**, 261.  
 United States; Bank of North America (1781), **23**, 288; First United States Bank established (1791), **23**, 301; second Bank of the United States chartered (1816), **23**, 340; Jackson's struggle with United States Bank, **23**, 359-361; suspension of specie payment (1837), **23**, 364; Van Buren's Sub-Treasury scheme (1837), **23**, 365 note; Tyler opposes re-establishment of United States Bank, **23**, 368; suspension of specie payment (1861), **23**, 421; Legal Tender Act passed (1862), **23**, 421; National Bank Act passed (1863), **23**, 421; resumption of specie payment (1879), **23**, 477.  
 Uruguay; national bank founded (1887), **23**, 619.  
 Venice, Bank of (Banco di Rialto) (1587), **9**, 324-325.  
**Banks, Nathaniel Prentiss** (1816-1894), American politician and general; defeated at Winchester (1862), **23**, 430; commands at battle of Cedar Mountain (1862), **23**, 432; commands Red River expedition (1864), **23**, 444.  
**Banner, Johan**, see Banér.  
**Bannockburn**, battle of (1314), **13**, 434-436; **21**, 99.  
**Bantry Bay**, southwest coast of Ireland; French expedition to (1797), **21**, 440, 458.  
**Bapaume**, battle of (1871), **13**, 168.  
**Baptista, Doctor Mariano**, elected president of Bolivia (1892), **23**, 613.  
**Bar**, town in Podolia, Russia; confederation of (1768), **17**, 378.  
**Baraiktar**, see Mustapha Bairaktar.  
**Barante, Aimable Guillaume Prosper Brugière, Baron de** (1782-1866), a French statesman; member of *Chambre Introuvable*, **13**, 19.  
**Barattieri**, Italian soldier; campaigns in Eretia (1892-1893), **9**, 632; defeated by Abyssinians at Adowa (1896), **9**, 632.  
**Baratinski**, Russian prince; punished by Paul I (1796), **17**, 427.  
**Barbacan**, Khwarizmian general; invades Palestine (1244), **8**, 433.  
**Barbanègre, Joseph, Baron of** (1772-1830), French general; defends Hüningen (1815), **13**, 12.  
**Barbara (Maria Theresa Magdalena Barbara)**, daughter of João V of Portugal and queen of Ferdinand VI of Spain (married 1729); character and disposition, **10**, 301.  
**Barbarian Invasions**, see Invasions, barbarian.

**Barbarigo**, Venetian naval commander at battle of Lepanto (1571), **9**, 474.

**Barbarossa**, Emperor Frederick, see Frederick I, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire.

**Barbarossa**, Khair-ad-din or Kheyr-ed-Din, bey of Algiers 1518-1546; acknowledged ruler of Algiers, **8**, 250-252; besieges Nice, **11**, 334; conflict with Charles V of the Holy Roman Empire, **24**, 351-354, 477-479.

**Barbaroux**, Charles Jean Marie (1767-1794), French orator and politician; leads attack on Tuileries, **12**, 255-260; arrest of, **12**, 300; execution of, **12**, 391.

**Barbary States**, a name for the regions along the northern coast of Africa, west of Egypt; pirates of, in conflict with England (1621), **19**, 507; war with Great Britain (1816), **21**, 503; war with the United States (1801-1805), **23**, 318-319; (1815), **23**, 341; war with France, see Algeria.

**Barbatus**, Marcus (fifth century B.C.), Roman consul 449 B.C.; heads insurrection against decemvirate, **5**, 149; victorious over the Sabines, **5**, 142.

**Barberek**, Baron von, see Alvinzi.

**Barberton**, town in South Africa; British occupy, **22**, 311.

**Barbès**, Armand (1809-1870), French revolutionist; leader of "the Seasons," **13**, 71; in insurrection of May 15th, 1848, **13**, 98.

**Barbezieu**, Louis François Marie Letellier, Marquis of (1668-1701), son of Louvois; becomes minister of war (1691), **11**, 604.

**Barblinais**, Porton de la, French soldier; heroism of, during Algerian War (1664-1665), **11**, 565.

**Barbo**, Pietro, see Paul II.

**Barbon**, Praisegod, see Barebone, Praisegod.

**Barbons**, pacific leaders in the Fronde, **11**, 501.

**Barbu Stirbeu**, prince of Wallachia (1849), **24**, 150.

**Barca**, vilayet of the Turkish Empire in northern Africa; history of, **24**, 457.

**Barcelona**, city, Spain, Hamilkar builds, **10**, 5; united to Aragon, Valencia, and Majorca, **10**, 99; in War of Spanish Succession, **10**, 286; Treaties of (1493), **11**, 287; (1529), **9**, 457; sieges of (1695), **11**, 607; (1705), **20**, 475.

**Barclay**, Robert (1648-1690), Scottish writer and member of the Society of Friends; made nominal governor of East New Jersey, **23**, 153.

**Barclay**, Robert H. (d. 1837), British naval officer; commands British fleet in battle of Lake Erie (1813), **23**, 330-331.

**Barclay de Tolly**, Prince Michael Andreas (1761-1818), Russian field-marshal; in campaign of 1812, **12**, 586-588; **17**, 473.

**Bar Cocheba**, see Simon.

**Bardanes**, Byzantine emperor; see Philip-picus.

**Bardanes**, king of Parthia; see Arsaces XXI.

**Bardas** (d. 866), brother of Empress Theodora and Byzantine politician; governs Constantinople, **7**, 226.

**Bardija**, see Smerdis.

**Bardius**, see Smerdis.

**Bardolf**, Lord (d. 1407), English statesman; in conspiracy against Henry IV, **18**, 524; death of, **18**, 525.

**Bards**; in England among the ancient Britons, **18**, 6; in Ireland, pre-Norman period, **21**, 343-344.

**Barea Soranus** (d. 66 A.D.), Roman consul suffectus 52 A.D.; accused of treason and death of, **6**, 206.

**Barebone**, or Barebones, or Barbon, Praisegod (1596-1679), English Baptist preacher and politician; parliament named for, **20**, 141.

**Barebone's Parliament**, a name given to the English parliament of 1653; fall of, **20**, 141.

**Barentz**, Willem (d. 1597), Dutch Arctic navigator; voyage of, **13**, 564-549.

**Bari**, seaport on the Adriatic; besieged by Normans (1071), **9**, 72.

**Bariatinski** (Barjatinskij), Prince Alexander (1815-1879), Russian field-marshal; nominated commander-in-chief of forces, **17**, 599.

**Baring**, Alexander, 1st Baron Ashburton (1774-1845), English merchant and statesman; negotiates Ashburton Treaty with United States, **23**, 368.

**Baring**, Sir Evelyn, see Cromer, Earl of.

**Baring**, Sir Francis Thornhill, Baron Northbrook (1796-1866), English statesman; fiscal policy of, **21**, 599.

**Barkly**, Sir Henry (1815-), English statesman; serves as high commissioner in South Africa, **22**, 288.

**Bar Kocheba**, see Simon.

**Bar Kosiba**, see Simon.

**Barlaimont** (Barlaimont), Charles, Count of (d. 1579), Dutch statesman; member of *consulta* of Margaret of Parma, **13**, 388; imprisoned, **13**, 459.

**Barlow**, Arthur (1550-1620), English navigator; conducts Raleigh's exploring expeditions to America, **22**, 557.

**Barnabè** of Milan, see Visconti.

**Barnard**, Sir Henry William (1799-1857), English general; campaign of, in India, **22**, 174, 186.

**Barnato**, Barnett Isaacs (1852-1897), English capitalist in diamond mining in South Africa; concerned in amalgamation of the diamond mines, **22**, 272.

**Barnave**, Antoine Pierre Joseph Marie (1761-1793), French revolutionist and orator; deputy to national assembly, **12**, 154; conducts the king to Paris, **12**, 242; dictates king's policy, **12**, 244.

**Barnet** (Chipping Barnet), battle of (1471), **18**, 594-596.

**Barneveld**, Jan van Olden (1547-1619), Dutch statesman; urges convention of the states of Holland at death of William the Silent, **13**, 509; made advocate of Holland, **13**, 512 note; opposes Leicester, **13**, 515, 522-523; in power, **13**, 527, 533-552; in Arminian controversy, **13**, 554; opposes James I, **13**, 555; feud with



- Prince Maurice, 13, 557; disgrace and death of, 13, 561-567.
- Barneswell, Lord**, English soldier; defeated in Ireland (1597), 21, 414.
- Barnwell, John** (ca. 1671-1724), American colonial soldier; in war with Tuscaroras, 23, 59.
- Barocello, Sebastian** (sixteenth century), Italian engineer; constructs defenses at siege of Antwerp (1584), 13, 511.
- Barons, revolt of the** (England 1075), 13, 188.
- Barons, War of the**, insurrection of English barons (1261-1265), 13, 379-383.
- Barrañas, Isidro** (ca. 1775-ca. 1811), Spanish general; defeated by Santa Anna in Mexico, 23, 624.
- Barragan, Miguel** (1789-1836), Mexican general; acting president during absence of Santa Anna, 23, 624.
- Barras, Paul Jean Francois Nicolas, Count de** (1755-1824), French revolutionist; opposes Robespierre, 12, 340, 343, 345; elected to Directory, 12, 418; character of, 12, 421; appoints Fouché chief of police, 12, 473; deserts the patriots, 12, 479; resigns from Directory, 12, 484.
- Barre, Antoine le Fèvre de la** (1605-1685), French general and author; invades country of Five Nations, 23, 156.
- Barré, Isaac** (1726-1802), British soldier and politician; in Rockingham's ministry, 20, 638; adjutant-general of Wolfe's army in French and Indian War, 23, 217; speech in British parliament against Stamp Act, 23, 231.
- Barrière (Barère) de Vieuzac, Bertrand** (1755-1841), French lawyer, politician, and agitator; deputy to convention of 1792, 12, 281, 292; opposes Robespierre, 12, 338, 341; denounces Lyons, 12, 369; denounces Toulon, 12, 374; accused by Lecointre, 12, 391; tried and transported, 12, 393.
- Barriades, Days of the**, in French history a name given to several insurrections in Paris; (1588), 11, 388; (1618), 11, 500-501; (1830), 13, 45-46; (1848), 13, 101-102.
- Barrier Treaty**, a treaty concluded between Austria, England and the Netherlands (1715), 13, 652; English policy, concerning, 14, 417; provisions of, 14, 418; arouses consternation among the Dutch, 14, 419.
- Barrios, Gerardo** (ca. 1810-1865), a Central American general; death of, 23, 651.
- Barrios, Justo Rufino** (1834-1886), statesman of Guatemala; attempts confederation of Central American states, 23, 651.
- Barrois, battle of** (1037), 11, 26.
- Barron, James** (1769-1851), American naval officer; commands *Chesapeake* in fight with *Leopard*, 23, 322.
- Barrot, Camille Hyacinthe Odilon** (1791-1873), French advocate and statesman; leads opposition to Louis Philippe, 13, 66; conducts legislative debates, 13, 104.
- Barrow, Isaac** (1630-1677), English theologian; Charles II's treatment of, 20, 316.
- Barry (Barri), Gerald**; see Giraldus Cambrensis.
- Barry, Jeanne Bécu, Countess du**, also known as Marie Jeanne Gomar de Vauberniere (1746-1793); life of, 12, 92-93; confined in a convent by Marie Antoinette, 12, 125; execution, 12, 327.
- Barry, John** (1745-1803), an American naval commander; injures British commerce during American revolution, 23, 272.
- Barsine**, see Statira.
- Bart (Barth or Baert), Jean** (1651-1702), French naval hero; successes of, against English and Dutch, 11, 607; 13, 644.
- Bartenstein, Treaty of**, a treaty concluded between Prussia and Russia (1807), 17, 453.
- Barthélemy, François, Marquis de** (1747-1830), French diplomatist and politician; negotiates Peace of Bâle (1795), 12, 387; 15, 274-278; elected to Directory, 12, 445; arrested, 12, 447; proclaims Napoleon first consul, 12, 527.
- Barthélemy-Saint-Hilaire, Jules** (1805-1895), a French statesman and Orientalist; in the Assembly of 1848, 13, 106.
- Bartholomew, Saint, Massacre of**, see St. Bartholomew.
- Bartholomew**, see Partholan.
- Bartholemey, Peter**, French priest; finds holy lance at Antioch (1098), 3, 349-350.
- Barton, Andrew** (d. 1511), Scotch naval commander; career and death of, 19, 59; 21, 206, 211-212.
- Barton, Sir Edmund** (1849-), Australian statesman; becomes first premier of the Australian Commonwealth (1901), 22, 258.
- Barton, Elizabeth** (1506-1534), English impostor, called the Nun, or Maid of Kent; alleged conspiracy of, 19, 145-146.
- Barton, John**, Scotch naval commander; captured by Portuguese (1507), 21, 211.
- Barton, William** (1748-1831), American soldier; captures General Prescott (1777), 23, 262.
- Bärwalde, Treaty of**, see Berwald.
- Basedow, Johann Berend** (1723-1790), German teacher and reformer; becomes teacher in Danish academy, 19, 413.
- Basel**, see Bâle.
- Basha**, see Balcha.
- Bashaba**, see Great Bashaba.
- Basil I (Lucius Basilus)**, Byzantine emperor 807-886, surnamed "the Macedonian"; reign of, 7, 225-227; 8, 570.
- Basil II (Lucius Basilus)**, Byzantine emperor 976-1025; surnamed "the Slayer of Bulgarians"; career of, 7, 230, 234, 243-248, 250; 24, 167.
- Basil the Wolf**, see Vasilje Lupul.
- Basiliscus, Jacob**, usurps throne of Moldavia (1561) 24, 137.
- Basiliscus, emperor of the East** 475-477 A.D.; career of, 6, 613-614; 7, 61-62.
- Basilus, Lucius Minucius**, Roman soldier; conspires against Caesar, 6, 580, 584.
- Basing, battle of** (871), 13, 73.

**Baskerville, Sir Thomas** (d. 1597), English naval commander; commands English forces against Spaniards (1596), **19**, 413-414.

**Basques**, a race of unknown origin near the Pyrenees; history of, **10**, 2, 23, 412-414.

**Bass, George** (d. 1812?), English navigator; discoveries of, in Australia, **22**, 235.

**Bassano, Duke of**, see **Maret**.

**Bassano**, battles of (1796), **14**, 513; (1866), **15**, 27.

**Basse, Hans Pedersen**, chancellor of Norway; draws up code (1604), **16**, 356.

**Bassein** (**Bassim**), siege of (1779), **22**, 94; Treaty of, Dec., 1802, **22**, 118.

**Bassianus**, see **Elagabalus**.

**Bassinus**, see **Bisinus**.

**Bassompierre, François, Baron de** (1579-1646), French diplomatist and soldier; rivalry of, with Henry IV for hand of Mademoiselle de Montmorency, **11**, 414; besieges Monheur, **11**, 448; in war with Spain (1630), **11**, 461; imprisonment of, **11**, 464; ambassador to England, **19**, 545.

**Basta, George, Baron von Sult** (1550-1607), German general; enemy of Michael the Brave, **24**, 141.

**Bastarnæ**, Germanic tribe, **6**, 430, 431.

**Bastidas, Roderigo de**, Spanish explorer (sixteenth century); voyage of, **22**, 468; **23**, 562.

**Bastille, The**, prison in Paris; attack on, during Fronde (1649), **11**, 503; fall of (1789), **12**, 157-190.

**Bastwick, John** (1593-1654), English physician and Protestant theological controversialist; prosecuted and imprisoned, **19**, 571-572, 583.

**Basutoland** (British), native colony in South Africa; history of (1877-1884), **22**, 270.

**Batavian Republic**, a republic formed by France out of the Netherlands, existing 1795-1806, **14**, 20-23.

**Batavians** (**Batavi**), Germanic tribe; alliance with Romans, **6**, 60; character of, **13**, 269, 270.

**Bates Case** (English History), tonnage and poundage upheld by courts (1608), **19**, 487-488.

**Bathenians**; see **Assassins**.

**Báthori or Battori, Sigismund** (ca. 1550-1613), prince of Transylvania; career of, **24**, 140, 141.

**Báthori, Stephen** (1522-1586), prince of Transylvania 1571-1576, and king of Poland 1575-1586; career of, **17**, 206-207; **24**, 49-50.

**Bathurst, Henry Bathurst, 3d Earl of** (1762-1834), English statesman; issues circular concerning rights of master over slave, **21**, 527.

**Batiuchkov or Batiuskov, Constantine Nikolaevitch** (1787-1855), Russian poet and critic; upholds classicism in Russian literature, **17**, 517.

**Battering-rams**, see **Arms, Armour**.

**Batthyányi, Joseph** (1727-1799), Hungarian prelate, cardinal-archbishop of Gran; pacificator in Hungary (1790), **14**, 497.

**Batthyányi, Count Louis** (1809-1849), Hungarian statesman; leader of Nationalist opposition among Magyar nobility (1837-1847), **14**, 614; supports Kossuth, **14**, 616; forms radical ministry (1848), **14**, 636; heads Hungarian embassy to Windischgratz, **14**, 652; death of, **14**, 658.

**Batthyányi, Prince Karl Joseph** (1697-1772), Hungarian field-marshal; in War of the Austrian Succession, **12**, 43-44.

**Battle, Lawrence**, elected president of Uruguay (1868), **23**, 618.

**Battles and Sieges:**

Aalborg (1534), **16**, 260.

Abensberg (1809), **12**, 571.

Aberfors (1790), **17**, 403.

Abraham, Plains (Heights) of (1759), **23**, 217-222.

Abrantes (ca. 1170), **10**, 432.

Abukir (1799), **12**, 478.

Abydos (199 B.C.), **4**, 530; (411 B.C.), **3**, 630.

Acre (Ptolemais), (1189-1191), **8**, 383; (1201), **8**, 453 seq.; (1799), **12**, 478; (1840), **21**, 599.

Acroinon (739 A.D.), **7**, 204.

Actium (naval) (31 B.C.), **5**, 630-631.

Adana (161 B.C.), **2**, 151.

Adowa (1896), **9**, 632.

Adrianople (Hadrianopolis), (1205) **24**, 170; (323 A.D.), **6**, 448; (378 A.D.), **6**, 523-525.

Ægæan (Ægates) Islands (naval) (241 B.C.), **5**, 232.

Ægospotami (naval) (405 B.C.), **3**, 638.

Ægesdune (871 A.D.), **18**, 73.

Agincourt (1115), **11**, 170-174; **18**, 533-536.

Agnadello (1509), **9**, 432; **11**, 301.

Agra (1803), **22**, 119.

Aiguillon (1346), **11**, 113.

Ain Diar (744 A.D.), **8**, 188.

Airolo (1799), **17**, 435.

Ajnadin (633 A.D.), **7**, 180.

Alabama and Kearsarge (naval) (1864), **23**, 448.

Alarcon (1195), **8**, 246; **10**, 61.

Albuera (1811), **12**, 582.

Alcaer-do-Sal (1217), **13**, 291.

Aldenhoven (1792), **14**, 507.

Aleppo (637 A.D.), **8**, 157.

Alesia or Alise (52 B.C.), **5**, 527.

Alexandria (641 A.D.), **8**, 162; (1882), **21**, 646.

Alfarrobeira (1449), **10**, 467.

Algeciras (naval) (1801), **12**, 513.

Algiers (1682-1683), **11**, 598; (1816), **21**, 504.

Aliwal (1846), **22**, 155.

Aljubarrota (1385), **10**, 118.

Alkolwalaki (1810), **17**, 459.

Allen's Farm (June 29th, 1862), **23**, 432.

Allersheim or Allerheim (1645), **14**, 381.

Allia (390 B.C.), **5**, 156.

Alma (1854), **17**, 566-570.

Almansa (1707), **10**, 520.  
 Almeida (1801), **10**, 319; (1810), **10**, 354; (1811), **10**, 357.  
 Almenara (July 27th, 1710), **10**, 289.  
 Almonacid (Aug. 11th, 1809), **10**, 351.  
 Alnwick (1174), **21**, 47.  
 Alost (1128), **13**, 311; (1576), **13**, 458; (1667), **11**, 589.  
 Altona (1714), **17**, 286.  
 Altopascio (1325), **9**, 141.  
 Alresford (1644), **20**, 22.  
 Amberg (Aug. 24th, 1796), **15**, 511.  
 Amblava (Amblef), (716 A.D.), **7**, 489.  
 Amboise, Castle of (1560), **11**, 351.  
 Ambur (1749), **22**, 48.  
 Amiens (1597), **11**, 405.  
 Ampling, see Muhldorf.  
 Amphipolis (422 B.C.), **3**, 582.  
 Ancyra (242 or 241 B.C.), **8**, 51.  
 Andernach (876), **7**, 583; (939), **7**, 610.  
 Angers (1620), **11**, 445.  
 Angora (1102), **24**, 320.  
 Antietam (Sept. 17th, 1862), **23**, 433.  
 Antioch (1097-1098), **8**, 317.  
 Antwerp (1584-1585), **13**, 511; (1746), **12**, 42; (1792), **14**, 15; (1832), **14**, 55.  
 Aquæ Sextiæ (Aix) (102 B.C.), **5**, 395-396.  
 Aquileia (340 A.D.), **6**, 469.  
 Araucio (Orange) (105 B.C.), **5**, 394.  
 Arbedo (1422), **16**, 585-586.  
 Arbela (Oct. 331 B.C.), **4**, 320-328.  
 Arras-sur-Aube (March 20-21, 1811), **12**, 611.  
 Areola (Nov. 15-17, 1796), **12**, 436-438.  
 Arcot (1751), **22**, 50.  
 Ardahan (1577), **17**, 603.  
 Ardsceull (1316), **21**, 382.  
 Arginuse (naval) (406 B.C.), **3**, 634.  
 Arkinholn (1455), **21**, 186.  
 Arkona (1168), **16**, 151.  
 Arni (1751), **22**, 51.  
 Arques (Sept. 21, 1589), **11**, 397.  
 Arras (1654), **11**, 516.  
 Arretium (283 B.C.), **5**, 200.  
 Artemisium (naval) (480 B.C.), **3**, 331.  
 Atenay (1870), **13**, 173.  
 Arundel (1644), **20**, 22.  
 Asan (1894), **24**, 558.  
 Aschaffenburg (1866), **15**, 492.  
 Asculum (279 B.C.), **5**, 207.  
 Askalon (1099), **8**, 353; (1153), **8**, 366.  
 Aspern, see Essling.  
 Assaye (1803), **22**, 120.  
 Assuiceira (1834), **10**, 550.  
 Athenry (1306), **21**, 383.  
 Athorn (1090), **21**, 432.  
 Atlanta (1864), **23**, 444.  
 Atræ (201 A.D.), **8**, 74.  
 Auberoche (1345), **11**, 111.  
 Auerstadt (October 14th, 1806), **12**, 552.  
 Augusta, Georgia (1781), **23**, 278.  
 Auliet (1864), **17**, 600.  
 Auray (1364), **11**, 146-147.  
 Austerlitz (Dec. 2nd, 1805), **12**, 545-548.  
 Austrolenka (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Avein (1635), **11**, 469.  
 Aversa (Atella) (1496), **9**, 421.  
 Avignon (1226), **11**, 58.  
 Ayacucho (1824), **23**, 582, 587.

Aylesford (455 A.D.), **18**, 35.  
 Azotus (Ashdod) (ca. 651 B.C.), **1**, 186; (1191), **8**, 392.  
 Azov (Azof, Azoff) (1695), **17**, 256; **24**, 402; (1696), **17**, 257; (1736), **17**, 335.  
 Bactria (traditional), **1**, 583.  
 Badagagh (1792), **17**, 410.  
 Badajoz (1812), **10**, 358-365.  
 Bagamoyo (1889), **15**, 555.  
 Baghdad (1638), **24**, 380.  
 Bahklava (1854), **17**, 572.  
 Ball's Bluff (1862), **23**, 430.  
 Baltic, battle of the, see Copenhagen.  
 Bambergh (642 A.D.), **18**, 51.  
 Bannockburn (1314), **18**, 434; **21**, 99.  
 Bangalore (March, 1791), **22**, 111.  
 Bapaume (Jan. 3rd, 1871), **13**, 168.  
 Barcelona (1695), **11**, 607; (1697), **11**, 608; (1705), **10**, 286.  
 Baruet (1471), **11**, 264; **18**, 594-596.  
 Barrois (1037), **11**, 26.  
 Basing (871 A.D.), **18**, 73.  
 Bassano (1796), **14**, 513; (1866), **15**, 27.  
 Bassein (1779), **22**, 94.  
 Baturin (1708), **17**, 279.  
 Bau (1848), **15**, 448.  
 Baugé (1423), **11**, 181; **18**, 542.  
 Bautzen (May 20th-21st, 1813), **12**, 602; **15**, 313.  
 Baxar (1764), **22**, 69.  
 Baylen (1808), **10**, 339.  
 Bazardjik (1810), **17**, 466.  
 Beachy Head (naval) (June 30th, 1690), **20**, 429-430.  
 Beaumont (Aug. 30th, 1870), **13**, 156.  
 Beblingen (1525), **14**, 263.  
 Bedford (571 A.D.), **18**, 42; (910), **18**, 94.  
 Bednür (1783), **22**, 102.  
 Bedr (624 A.D.), **8**, 12, 120 seq.  
 Bedriacum (near Cremona), (69 A.D.), **6**, 227.  
 Beilan (1832), **24**, 452.  
 Belusita (near the Strymon), (1014 A.D.), **7**, 216.  
 Belfort, or Héricourt (1871), **13**, 170.  
 Belgrade (Belgrad) (1456), **24**, 330; (1688), **24**, 395; (1690), **24**, 399; (1717), **14**, 421; (1718), **24**, 400; (1739), **14**, 424; (1789), **14**, 487; (1790), **24**, 422.  
 Bellanboy (Yellow Ford) (1598), **21**, 414.  
 Bellegarde (1794), **10**, 315.  
 Belmont (1861), **23**, 425.  
 Belmont (1899), **22**, 275.  
 Benburb (1645), **21**, 422.  
 Bender (1769), **17**, 381.  
 Benevento (1266), **9**, 109; **14**, 128.  
 Beneventum (275 B.C.), **5**, 208-209.  
 Bennington (Aug. 16th, 1777), **23**, 264.  
 Bensington (777 A.D.), **18**, 50.  
 Bentonville (March 16th, 1865), **23**, 446.  
 Beraun (1394), **14**, 193.  
 Bergen (1759), **15**, 212; (1799), **17**, 436.  
 Bergen-op-Zoom (1528), **13**, 525; (1747), **14**, 434; (1814), **12**, 617.  
 Berguer (1424), **11**, 188.  
 Bern (1339-1340), **10**, 568.  
 Berneck (1810), **15**, 307.  
 Berwick (1333), **18**, 454.  
 Bésançon (1674), **11**, 581.

Biberach (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Bicooca (1522), **9**, 447; **11**, 314.  
 Bien-Hoa (1862), **13**, 138.  
 Big Black River (May 17th, 1863), **23**, 441.  
 Biland or Byland Abbey (1322), **21**, 112.  
 Bitonto (May 25th 1734), **9**, 533.  
 Bladensburg (1814), **23**, 336.  
 Bléneau (1652), **11**, 511.  
 Blenheim (Aug. 13th, 1704), **20**, 473.  
 Blore Heath (1459), **18**, 574.  
 Blumenau (1866), **18**, 493.  
 Boadicea's defeat (61 A.D.), **6**, 192.  
 Bois-le-Duc (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Bologna (1510), **19**, 58.  
 Bomarsund (1854), **17**, 563.  
 Bonn (1673), **11**, 580; (1689), **14**, 401.  
 Bonnymuir (1820), **21**, 514.  
 Bordeaux (1451), **11**, 239; (1650), **11**, 507.  
 Bornhöved (1227), **16**, 226.  
 Borodino (Moskva) (Sept. 7th, 1812), **12**, 588.  
 Boston (1776), **23**, 250.  
 Bosworth Field (1485), **18**, 623-625.  
 Bothwell Bridge (1679), **21**, 305.  
 Bouchain (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Boulogne (1492), **19**, 27; (1511), **19**, 196.  
 Bouvines (1214), **11**, 54-55.  
 Boyne (1690), **20**, 426; **21**, 428-432.  
 Braddock's defeat (1755), **23**, 207-211.  
 Braña (1828), **17**, 544.  
 Brandywine (Sept. 11th, 1777), **23**, 266.  
 Bravalla (eighth (?) century), **16**, 38.  
 Breda (1625), **13**, 577; (1638), **14**, 374; (1793), **14**, 16.  
 Brenneville or Brenmule (Noyon), (1119), **11**, 31; **18**, 236.  
 Breisach (1638), **11**, 471; **14**, 376.  
 Breitenfeld, or Leipsic (Sept. 17th, 1631), **14**, 353-355; (1642), **14**, 380.  
 Brennirk (1518), **16**, 229.  
 Brescia (1849), **14**, 660.  
 Breslau (1757), **15**, 202.  
 Brest (1513), **19**, 60; see also Ushant.  
 Bridgewater or Lundy's Lane (1811), **23**, 334.  
 Brieg (1741), **15**, 166.  
 Briel (Brielle, Brill) (1572), **13**, 428.  
 Brienne (1814), **15**, 318; **17**, 486.  
 Brihulga (1710), **10**, 289.  
 Broken Staves, The, battle of (Dettingen), **12**, 38, 38 note.  
 Bruges (1382), **11**, 156.  
 Brunanburh (937), **18**, 98.  
 Brün (1645), **14**, 381.  
 Bucharest (Bukarest), (1789), **17**, 408.  
 Buda (1686), **14**, 398; (1849), **14**, 655.  
 Buena Vista (Feb. 22nd-23rd, 1847), **23**, 372.  
 Buenos Ayres (1807), **23**, 579.  
 Buganry (1870), **13**, 156.  
 Bulgneville (1431), **11**, 222.  
 Bull Run (July 21st, 1861), **23**, 423; second, (Aug. 29th, 1862), **23**, 432.  
 Bunker Hill (June 17th, 1775), **23**, 247, 248.  
 Burford (752 A.D.), **18**, 58.  
 Burkersdorf (1762), **18**, 223.  
 Buttington (ca. 895), **18**, 83.  
 Byzantium (340-339 B.C.), **4**, 238; (196

A.D.), **6**, 386-387; see also Constantinople.  
 Cabira (71 B.C.), **5**, 468.  
 Cadiz (naval), (1587), **19**, 386; (1596), **13**, 530.  
 Caen (1417), **18**, 537.  
 Calais (1346), **18**, 464; (1436), **11**, 119; **13**, 354; (1558), **11**, 347; **19**, 261.  
 Calatanazar (1001), **8**, 235.  
 Caldiero (1796), **12**, 436; (1805), **14**, 537.  
 Cambray (1581), **13**, 489; (1657), **11**, 518; (1677), **11**, 587; **13**, 640.  
 Camden (Aug. 16th, 1780), **23**, 274-275.  
 Camperdown (naval) (1797), **21**, 458.  
 Candia (1648-1669), **9**, 520.  
 Canea (1645), **9**, 519.  
 Canglor (1488), **19**, 25.  
 Cannae (216 B.C.), **5**, 254-256.  
 Canopus (1801), **24**, 448.  
 Capua (211 B.C.), **5**, 267-268; (Vulturmus), (554 A.D.), **7**, 423.  
 Carhemish (605 B.C.), **2**, 286.  
 Carlisle (1461), **18**, 581.  
 Carpi (1701), **11**, 615; **14**, 407.  
 Carrhae (53 B.C.), **5**, 510-511; **8**, 63.  
 Carrickfergus Castle (1689), **21**, 428.  
 Carrion (1037), **10**, 47.  
 Carthage (146 B.C.), **5**, 308-314; (439 A.D.), **6**, 579; (533 A.D.), **7**, 91; (697 A.D.), **8**, 181; (1270), **11**, 62.  
 Casale (1629), **11**, 460.  
 Casalecchio (1511), **9**, 434.  
 Cassano (1158), **14**, 100; (1259), **14**, 125; (1799), **12**, 471; **14**, 531.  
 Cassel (1071), **11**, 29; (1677), **11**, 587; (1762), **15**, 223.  
 Castiglione (1796), **12**, 434.  
 Castillon (1453), **11**, 239.  
 Catana (naval) (396 B.C.), **4**, 204.  
 Catania (1849), **9**, 595.  
 Catora (1508), **14**, 213.  
 Caudine Forks (321 B.C.), **5**, 188-189.  
 Cawnpore (1757-1758), **22**, 177.  
 Cedar Creek (1864), **23**, 449.  
 Cedar Mountain (1862), **23**, 432.  
 Cérét (1794), **10**, 315.  
 Ceratia (1516), **14**, 243.  
 Cerignola (1503), **11**, 290.  
 Cerisole (1544), **9**, 464.  
 Cerro Gordo (1847), **23**, 374.  
 Chacabuco (1817), **23**, 585, 592, 610.  
 Charonea (338 B.C.), **4**, 245-246; (86 B.C.), **5**, 433.  
 Châlons (274 A.D.), **6**, 426; (451 A.D.), **6**, 587-591; (1814), **15**, 319.  
 Chalus Castle (1199), **18**, 323.  
 Champaubert (1814), **12**, 609.  
 Champigny (1871), **13**, 171.  
 Champion Hill (May 16th, 1863), **23**, 441.  
 Chancellorsville (1863), **23**, 436-437.  
 Chantilly (Sept. 1st, 1862), **23**, 433.  
 Chapter of Milton (1819), **21**, 108.  
 Chapultepec (1847), **23**, 375.  
 Charleroi (1872), **11**, 578; (1893), **11**, 606.  
 Charleston (1776), **23**, 255; (1780), **23**, 274.  
 Chartres (1568), **11**, 362.  
 Château Gaillard (1202), **18**, 334 seq.  
 Châteaudun (1870), **13**, 165.  
 Châtillon (1793), **12**, 376; (1870), **13**, 173.

Chattanooga (1863), **23**, 442-443.  
 Chemnitz (1639), **14**, 378.  
 Cheng-ju (1904), **24**, 658.  
 Cherbourg (1450), **11**, 239.  
 Cherebusco (Churubusco) (1847), **23**, 375.  
 Chester (613 A.D.), **18**, 46.  
 Chevy Chase (1388), **21**, 155.  
 Chiari (1701), **14**, 407.  
 Chickamauga (Sept. 19th-20th, 1863), **23**, 441-442.  
 Chilianwala (Jan. 13th 1840), **22**, 157.  
 Chioggia (naval) (1379), **9**, 267.  
 Chippewa (July 5th, 1814), **23**, 334.  
 Chizey (1573), **11**, 151.  
 Chlum (1466), **15**, 490.  
 Cholet (1793), **12**, 376.  
 Chotusitz (Czaslau) (May 17th, 1742), **14**, 143.  
 Cieroc (Wales) (1165), **18**, 270.  
 Cinco de Mayo (1862), **23**, 631.  
 Cirencester (ca. 613 A.D.), **18**, 62.  
 Ciudad Rodrigo (1810), **10**, 353; (1812), **10**, 358; **21**, 478.  
 Ciudadela (1756), **12**, 67.  
 Civitella (1053), **9**, 69; (1557), **11**, 347.  
 Cléac (1621), **11**, 446.  
 Clontarf (1014), **21**, 18, 351.  
 Clusium (225 B.C.); see Telamon.  
 Cnidus (naval) (394 B.C.), **4**, 107.  
 Coblenz (1688), **11**, 600.  
 Cocherel (1364), **11**, 145.  
 Colberg, see Kolberg.  
 Cold Harbor (1804), **23**, 447.  
 Coleuso (Dec. 15, 1899), **22**, 309.  
 Colleshill (Cynwyllt) Forest (1157), **18**, 261.  
 Colline Gate (Rome) (82 B.C.), **5**, 437.  
 Colmar (1675), **11**, 583.  
 Colmbeiy (Boriny or Pangr) (Aug. 14, 1870), **13**, 154.  
 Combat des trente (1352), **11**, 126.  
 Compiègne (1430), **11**, 201; **18**, 556.  
 Concord, battle of (April 19th, 1775), **23**, 241-242.  
 Condé (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Conсарbrück (1675), **11**, 585.  
 Constantine (1836-1837), **13**, 68.  
 Constantinople (626 A.D.), **7**, 164-165; (664-675), **8**, 175; (1203), **7**, 275; (1204), **7**, 278; (1236), **7**, 299; (1453), **7**, 342-355.  
 Contreras (1847), **23**, 375.  
 Copenhagen (1523), **16**, 245; (1536), **16**, 261; (1658), **13**, 623; **16**, 339; (1700), **16**, 372; (naval) (1801), **16**, 421; **21**, 461; (1807), **16**, 423.  
 Corbie (1036), **11**, 469.  
 Cordova (1808), **10**, 339.  
 Corinth (243 B.C.), **4**, 522; (146 B.C.), **4**, 545.  
 Corona (1797), **12**, 438.  
 Coronea (394 B.C.), **4**, 108-110; (447 B.C.), **8**, 433.  
 Cortenuova (1237), **9**, 93.  
 Corunna (Jan. 16th, 1809), **21**, 474.  
 Corupedion (281 B.C.), **4**, 555.  
 Coulloure (1794), **10**, 315.  
 Courcelles (1196), **18**, 320.  
 Courtrai (first battle of the Spurs); (1302), **13**, 317-318.  
 Coutras (1587), **11**, 386.

Cowpens (1781), **23**, 278.  
 Crannon (322 B.C.), **4**, 468.  
 Craonne (March 7th, 1814), **12**, 610.  
 Crayford (Creccanford) (457 A.D.), **18**, 35.  
 Crécy (1346), **11**, 113; **18**, 461.  
 Crefeld (1759), **18**, 204.  
 Crema (1160), **14**, 100.  
 Cremona (1702), **11**, 616 seq.  
 Crevant (1423), **18**, 547.  
 Crèvecoeur (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Croia (1477), **9**, 295.  
 Cropredy Bridge (1644), **20**, 23.  
 Culloden (April 16th, 1746), **20**, 564.  
 Cunaxa (401 B.C.), **4**, 53-59.  
 Curtatone (1448), **14**, 644.  
 Custozza (1848), **14**, 644; (1866), **18**, 25.  
 Cuzco (1534), **23**, 549.  
 Cynoscephalæ (364 B.C.), **4**, 190; (197 B.C.), **8**, 297.  
 Cynwyllt Forest, see Battle of Colleshill Forest.  
 Cyzicus (naval) (410 B.C.), **3**, 619.  
 Damascus (634 A.D.), **8**, 148; (1148), **8**, 363.  
 Danietta (1219), **8**, 426.  
 Danube (naval) (1213), **18**, 342.  
 Dannevirke or Danewerk (tenth century), **18**, 55; (1848), **8**, 448.  
 Dannoura (naval) (1185), **24**, 587.  
 Dantzie (1807), **15**, 296.  
 Delhi (1857), **22**, 186.  
 Delium (424 B.C.), **3**, 580.  
 Demmin (1164), **14**, 102.  
 Denain (1712), **11**, 626.  
 Dengil Seppe (1878), **17**, 615.  
 Dennenwitz (1813), **17**, 485.  
 Deorham (577 A.D.), **18**, 42.  
 Deptford Strand (June 24th, 1497), **19**, 33.  
 Derbent (Derbend) (1722), **17**, 313; (1806), **17**, 459.  
 Dessau (1626), **14**, 341.  
 Dettingen (battle of the Broken Staves) (1743), **20**, 560.  
 Dhu Kar (ca. 610 A.D.), **8**, 93.  
 Dieppe (1443), **11**, 231.  
 Dijon (1513), **16**, 617; (1870), **13**, 169.  
 Dinan (1359), **11**, 145.  
 Dirnstein (1805), **17**, 448.  
 Djouldjeilik (July 19th, 1733), **24**, 408.  
 Doggerbank (naval), (1781), **14**, 12.  
 Dôle (1668), **11**, 570.  
 Dömitz (1635), **14**, 370.  
 Don (Kulikovo) (1380), **17**, 151.  
 Donabew (March 25th, 1825), **22**, 134.  
 Donauwörth (1704), **14**, 409; (1796), **14**, 514.  
 Dordrecht (1018), **13**, 287.  
 Dorpat (1702), **17**, 268; (1704), **17**, 272.  
 Dorylæum (1097), **8**, 345.  
 Dorystolon (972); see Drster.  
 Dover (naval) (1217), **18**, 366; (1605), **13**, 541.  
 Downs (naval) (Oct. 21st, 1639), **13**, 581; see also North Foreland.  
 Drainesville (1861), **23**, 430.  
 Drepana (naval) (249 B.C.), **8**, 231.  
 Dresden (Aug. 26th, 1813), **14**, 575.  
 Drster (Dorystolon) (972), **17**, 101.  
 Dreux (1562), **11**, 358.

## Battles

Drogheda (Sept 3rd 1644) **20** 97  
 Drumflugh (1597) **21** 414  
 Dubutza (1788), **17**, 405  
 Dunbar (1296) **18** 407 (1337) **21** 136,  
 (1490) **21** 204 (1640) **20**, 101  
 Dundalk (1314) **21**, 105 394  
 Dunes (June 14th 1658) **20** 173  
 Dunlirk (1640) **11** 135 (1655) **20** 177  
 (1793) **12** 364  
 Dundee Castle (1297) **18** 110  
 Dunhechtain (Dunnechtain) (657 A D.) **18**  
 56  
 Duppel Heights (1814), **15** 411  
 Durazzo (1051) **9** 74  
 Duren (1443) **14** 276  
 Durham (1064) **18** 171  
 Durrenstein (1801) **14** 57  
 Dusseldorf (1788) **15** 101  
 Dyrrhium (18 B C) **5** 57 11  
 Eckernförde (1811) **15** 111 **16** 111  
 Eckmühl (1801) **12** 71  
 Fenomus (naval) (1611) **5** 1  
 Fidegette (1849) **18** 87  
 Fidegull (1642) **20** 7  
 Fidinagh (1811) **21** 17 (1811) **21**  
 135 (1811) **21** 271  
 Fildes Ruitstun (1637) **14** 101 (1773)  
**15** 253  
 Flava (1611 B C) **2** 1  
 Flandun (1811) **18** 1  
 Finesa (272 A D) **6** 1 11  
 Immerdingen (1776) **14** 11  
 Immingham (147) **18** 88  
 Ingelstait (1811) **14** 11  
 Ingeu (1800) **12** 0  
 Inglefield (171 A D) **18** 71  
 Inmullien (1811) **20** 4  
 Ingham (Oct 11 1811) **11** 11  
 Inge (1811) **14** 11  
 Ispinoza (Nov 11th 1808) **10** 1  
 Isching (1811) **18** 11  
 21st-22nd (1801) **14** 1  
 Istella (June 20th 1874) **10** 11  
 Itchmadzin (1801) **17** 41  
 Itandun (Heddingen) (1811 A D), **18** 71  
 Iu (Oct 13th 1115) **18** 512  
 Iuryin (1811) **3** 11  
 Iutaw Springs (Sept 11 1811) **23** 78  
 Ivesham (1261) **18** 87  
 Ixekr (1811 A D) **18** 11 (1811) **19** 11  
 Iyiau (1807) **12** 51  
 Izra Church (July 1811) **23** 111  
 Iesulae (225 B C) **5** 236  
 Fair Oaks (May 31st June 1st 1862) **23**  
 431  
 Falaise (1202), **18** 3, 5  
 Falkirk (July 1298), **18** 111, (Jan 15th,  
 1746) **20**, 564  
 Falkoping (1359) **16** 197  
 Farnak (1250) **8** 415  
 Farnah (Pelusium) (639 A D), **8**, 160  
 Farnham (894) **18** 87  
 Fast Castle (1570) **19** 341  
 Fehrbellin (June 28th 1675) **15** 141  
 Fen-sku ling Pass (June 26th-27th, 1904),  
**17**, 624  
 Figueras (1794) **12**, 386  
 Finsterre, Cape (naval) (July 24th, 1805),  
**21**, 466

## Battles

Fisher's Hill (Sept 22nd, 1864) **23** 449  
 Fleurus (July 1st 1890), **11** 804, **14**, 401,  
 (June 26th, 1794) **12**, 380, **14**, 508  
 Flodden Field (Sept 9th 1513), **19**, 65,  
 21 215  
 Fodevig (1135), **16** 250  
 Foksham (1789) **14** 467 **17** 407  
 Fontenailles (541 A D) **7**, 567  
 Fontenay (May 11th 1715) **12** 41  
 Forbach (Aug 6th 1870) see Spicheren  
 Formigny (April 5th 1450) **11** 239  
 Formovo (July 5th 1495) **11** 292 **9** 420  
 Fort Constantine (Oct 6th 1836) **13** 69  
 Fort Donelson (Feb 17th 1861) **23** 425  
 Fort Imperator (July 4th 1830) **13**, 44  
 Fort Henry (Feb 6th 1861) **23** 125  
 Fort Fisher (Jan 15th 1865) **23** 146  
 Fort St David (1758) **22** 63  
 Fort St Nicholas (1840) **17**, 554  
 Fort Sullivan (1776) **23** 255  
 Fort Sumter (Aug 18th 1780) **23** 275  
 Fort Sumter (April 14th 1861) **23** 114  
 Fort Walcutt (1776) **23** 25  
 Fort Wallcutt (May 14th 1840) **9**, 97, **14**, 117  
 Fort Wallcutt (July 11th) **10** 59  
 Fort Wallcutt (1858) **11** 600  
 Fort Wallcutt (1861) **16** 377 **17** 273  
 Fort Wallcutt (May 7th 1841) **15** 111  
 Fort Wallcutt (1861) **13**th 1861 **23** 436  
 Fort Wallcutt 1718 **16** 392  
 Fort Wallcutt (1841) **11** 103 (1877) **11** 587  
 Fort Wallcutt (1871) **11** 127  
 Fort Wallcutt (Sept 2nd 1851) **23** 330  
 Fort Wallcutt (1785) **17** 401  
 Fort Wallcutt (1811) **18** 559  
 Fort Wallcutt (1870) **11** 611  
 Fort Wallcutt (Oct 4th 1850) **15** 130  
 Fort Wallcutt (1793) **14**, 507, **15** 73  
 Fort Wallcutt (1811) **10** 233  
 Fort Wallcutt (1811) **10** 337  
 Fort Wallcutt (1817) **11** 73 **18** 115  
 Fort Wallcutt (1701) **17** 25  
 Fort Wallcutt (June 27th 1862) **23**, 431  
 Fort Wallcutt (1651-1652) **21** 121  
 Fort Wallcutt (1815) **14** 169  
 Fort Wallcutt (Aug 2nd 1830) **9** 160  
 Fort Wallcutt (Dec 15th 1804) **22** 121  
 Fort Wallcutt (1811) **4** 312-314 (312 BC),  
 4 365 (1240) **8** 433 40  
 Fort Wallcutt (1878) **13** 470 seq  
 Fort Wallcutt (1861) **11**, 598, (1746), **14**, 433,  
 (1800) **12** 500  
 Fort Wallcutt (1870) **18** 192  
 Fort Wallcutt (Oct 4th 1777), **23**, 286  
 Fort Wallcutt (1430), **11** 205  
 Fort Wallcutt (1809), **10** 351  
 Fort Wallcutt (1793), **14**, 16  
 Fort Wallcutt (July 1st-3rd, 1863), **23**, 437  
 Fort Wallcutt (1838), **22**, 139  
 Ghent (1678) **11**, 588, (1709) **20** 477,  
 (1715), **12** 42, (1788), **14**, 45, (1213),  
**18** 312, 343  
 Gibraltar (June 6th 1218), **9** 90  
 Gibraltar (ca 1250 BC), **2** 68  
 Gibraltar (1607) **13**, 543, (1704), **10**,  
 265, (1727), **20**, 536, (1782), **20**, 639.  
 Giornico (1478), **16**, 604  
 Glen Morna (1000), **21**, 351.  
 Glogau (ca 1110), **24**, 25

Gloucester (1643), **20**, 15.  
 Goito (1848), **8**, 599.  
 Gollheim (1298), **14**, 159.  
 Golymin (1807), **17**, 452.  
 Gorkum (1813), **15**, 318.  
 Gorni Dubinak (1877), **17**, 604.  
 Gironodek (1709), **17**, 279.  
 Gonzales (1835), **23**, 366.  
 Gotha (1567), **14**, 320.  
 Gottolengo (1427), **9**, 279.  
 Grampians (84 A.D.), **21**, 4.  
 Gran (1595), **24**, 140.  
 Granada (1491-1492), **10**, 151.  
 Gramscus (May, 334 B.C.), **4**, 281-289.  
 Gransee (1316), **14**, 168.  
 Granson (1176), **18**, 600.  
 Graspan (1899), **22**, 275.  
 Gravelines (1558), **13**, 382.  
 Gravelotte (Aug. 18th, 1870), **13**, 155.  
 Gray (1668), **11**, 570.  
 Great Meadows (1754), **23**, 201.  
 Great Swamp fight (1675), **23**, 118.  
 Grockow (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Grodno (1707), **17**, 276.  
 Groningen (1580), **13**, 482.  
 Grosmont (Mar. 11th, 1405), **18**, 524.  
 Grossbeeren (Aug. 23rd, 1813), **14**, 575.  
 Grossenheim (1312), **14**, 168.  
 Grossgörschen, see Luton.  
 Gross Jägerndorf (Aug. 30th, 1757), **15**, 201.  
 Gross Scheuren (Aug. 5th, 1849), **14**, 657.  
 Groveton (1862), **23**, 452.  
 Grunewald (Tannenberg) (1410), **24**, 12.  
 Gudso (1849), **15**, 149.  
 Guilford Court House (Mar. 15th, 1781), **20**, 637.  
 Guimaraes (ca. 1120), **10**, 129.  
 Gunagate (Aug. 7th, 1479), **14**, 222;  
 second battle of the Spurs (1513), **19**, 62.  
 Gujrat (1849), **22**, 158.  
 Gumb (1859), **17**, 599.  
 Guns (1832), **14**, 271.  
 Haarlem (1572-1573), **13**, 138.  
 Habelschwerdt (1745), **14**, 432; (1777), **14**, 460.  
 Paddonrig (1542), **21**, 238.  
 Hadrianopolis, see Adrianople.  
 Hai-Cheng (July 31st-Aug. 1st, 1904), **24**, 658.  
 Halberstadt (1810), **15**, 307.  
 Halersfeld (1180), **14**, 105.  
 Haliartus (395 B.C.), **4**, 97-99.  
 Halidon Hill (July 19th, 1333), **21**, 132.  
 Hammelburg (1866), **15**, 491.  
 Hampton Roads, (naval) (1862), **23**, 427.  
 Hanau (1813), **14**, 576; **15**, 318.  
 Handzabek (1684), **14**, 398.  
 Hanover (1757), **12**, 73.  
 Harfleur (1415), **11**, 169; **18**, 531; (1416), **11**, 174; (1440), **11**, 232.  
 Harlaw (July 24th, 1411), **21**, 165.  
 Harlem (Sept. 13th, 1776), **23**, 258.  
 Hasbain (1409), **11**, 166.  
 Hasselt (Aug. 2d, 1831), **14**, 54.  
 Hastenbeck (July 26th, 1757), **15**, 200.  
 Hastings (1066), **18**, 152 seq.  
 Hatfield Chase (Heathfelth) (633), **15**, 50.  
 Hatuntaqui (1475), **23**, 539.  
 Hausen (April 19th, 1809), **14**, 553.

Havre de Grâce (1563), **19**, 333.  
 Hawkhill (1500), **21**, 255.  
 Hazat (500 A.D.), **8**, 107.  
 Heaven's Field (Hexham) (635 A.D.), **18**, 50-51.  
 Heddington, see Ethandune.  
 Hedgeley Moor (April 25th, 1464), **18**, 583.  
 Heiligerlee (1568), **13**, 422.  
 Heilsberg (June 9th, 1807), **17**, 454.  
 Helgebrook (1027), **16**, 49.  
 Heliopolis (1800), **24**, 448.  
 Helsingborg (July 18th, 1362), **14**, 187.  
 Hengst's Down (836 A.D.), **18**, 68.  
 Hennebon (1342), **11**, 104.  
 Hennesdort (1745), **15**, 180.  
 Hepburn Moor (1402), **18**, 522.  
 Heraclea (250 B.C.), **5**, 204.  
 Hermannstadt (1849), **14**, 654.  
 Herrings, battle of the (1429), **11**, 101.  
 Hesdin (1552), **11**, 315.  
 Hexham (May 15th, 1464), **18**, 563.  
 Himeria (480 B.C.), **3**, 352.  
 Hobkirk's Hill (April 25th, 1781), **23**, 278.  
 Hochkirk (Oct. 14th, 1758), **15**, 208.  
 Höchst (1622), **14**, 337; (1795), **15**, 280.  
 Hochstadt (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Hoërers (1789), **17**, 401.  
 Hogland (naval) (1788), **17**, 401.  
 Hohentuedberg (1715), **14**, 432; **15**, 178.  
 Hohenlinden (Dec. 3rd, 1800), **12**, 507.  
 Hollabrunn (1805), **17**, 448.  
 Holowczyn (1708), **16**, 382.  
 Homildon (1402), **18**, 522; **21**, 163.  
 Hondschoote (1793), **12**, 361.  
 Hommeourt (1642), **13**, 581.  
 Horikranz (April 12th, 1843), **15**, 562.  
 Hounon (630 A.D.), **8**, 128.  
 Hum Castle (1570), **19**, 341.  
 Humingen (1815), **13**, 12.  
 Idstedt (July 26th, 1850), **15**, 450.  
 Ichsawetpol (1826), **17**, 513.  
 Ingogo (1881), **21**, 613.  
 Ingolstadt (Aug. 31st, 1546), **14**, 295; (1704), **11**, 618.  
 Inkerman (Nov. 5th, 1854), **17**, 573.  
 Innsbruck (April 12th, 1809), **14**, 563.  
 Ipsus (301 B.C.), **4**, 498.  
 Iselberg (May 29th, 1509), **14**, 563.  
 Isly (Aug. 14th, 1811), **13**, 76.  
 Ismail (1790), **17**, 409.  
 Issus (333 B.C.), **4**, 299-305; (Cicilian Gates) (194 A.D.), **6**, 386.  
 Issy (1815), **15**, 331.  
 Ivry (Mar. 13th, 1590), **11**, 397.  
 Izhorsk (1501), **17**, 180.  
 Jackson (May 14th, 1863), **23**, 441.  
 Jaffa (1799), **12**, 477. See also Joppa.  
 Jägerndorf (1757), **17**, 355.  
 Jankau (1645), **14**, 381.  
 Jarnac (Mar. 13th, 1569), **11**, 363.  
 Jemmapes (Nov. 6th, 1792), **12**, 288.  
 Jemmingen (July 21st, 1568), **13**, 424.  
 Jena (Oct. 14th, 1806), **12**, 551.  
 Jericho (ca. 1250 B.C.), **2**, 67.  
 Jerusalem (70 A.D.), **2**, 190-199; **6**, 235; (637 A.D.), **8**, 157; (1099), **8**, 351.  
 Jhansi (1857), **22**, 197.  
 Jicin (June 26th, 1866), **15**, 23.  
 Jijelli (July 22nd, 1664), **11**, 565.

Johore (1608), **13**, 551.  
 Joppa (Jaffa) (1192), **8**, 390; (1198), **8**, 412.  
 Jotapata (67 A.D.), **2**, 180-189.  
 Jüterbog or Dennewitz (1643), **14**, 381; (1813), **15**, 316 seq.  
 Kabul (1556), **22**, 26.  
 Kadiya (636 or 637 A.D.), **8**, 97, 153.  
 Kaffa (1475), **9**, 296.  
 Kai-ping (1895), **24**, 577; (July, 1904), **17**, 624.  
 Kaiserslautern (Nov. 29th-30th, 1793), **14**, 507; **15**, 273.  
 Kalish (1706), **17**, 274.  
 Kamenets-Podolski (1672), **24**, 388.  
 Kappel (Oct. 10th, 1531), **16**, 632.  
 Karlowitz (Aug. 5th, 1716), **14**, 420.  
 Kärnkoski (1790), **17**, 403.  
 Kars (1855), **15**, 14; (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Kass-el-Kebir (Aug. 4th, 1576), **10**, 497.  
 Katsbach (Aug. 26th-29th, 1813), **12**, 601.  
 Kavarna (1810), **17**, 466.  
 Kazan (1506), **17**, 188; (1552), **17**, 197.  
 Kenesaw Mountain (June 28th, 1864), **23**, 444.  
 Kenilworth (1265), **13**, 352.  
 Kenlis (1316), **21**, 382.  
 Kerbela (ca. 750 A.D.), **8**, 159.  
 Kesselsdorf (Nov. 29th, 1745), **15**, 181.  
 Kezanlık (Jan. 9th, 1578), **17**, 605.  
 Khanigalbat (681 B.C.), **1**, 420.  
 Khalule (691 B.C.), **1**, 113-114.  
 Khartum (1854), **21**, 616.  
 Kherson (984), **17**, 101.  
 Kliva (June 10th, 1873), **17**, 601.  
 Khorajba (656 A.D.), **8**, 171.  
 Khukkurina (ca. 650 B.C.), **1**, 437.  
 Kiev (March 11th, 1169), **17**, 130.  
 Ki-Hoa (1861), **13**, 138.  
 Killbuck (July 27th, 1680), **21**, 310.  
 Kilwa (1890), **15**, 556.  
 Kimberley (1899-1900), **22**, 305.  
 Kinburn (1787), **17**, 400.  
 Kinchau (May 26th, 1904), **24**, 655.  
 King's Mountain (Oct. 7th, 1780), **23**, 277.  
 Kissingen (July 10th, 1566), **15**, 491.  
 Klonthal (1799), **17**, 436.  
 Klundert (1793), **14**, 16.  
 Klushino (1610), **17**, 235.  
 Knock-Tow (1534), **21**, 391.  
 Knoxville (1863), **23**, 412.  
 Kochersberg (Oct. 7th, 1677), **11**, 587.  
 Kollberg (naval) (1641), **16**, 359; (1701) (land), **17**, 356.  
 Kolding (April 23d, 1849), **15**, 419.  
 Kolin (1757), **15**, 196.  
 Konieh (1832), **24**, 452.  
 Königgrätz or Sadowa (1866), **15**, 23, 480.  
 Königsberg (1807), **15**, 290.  
 Kormend (1664), **11**, 566.  
 Kosovo (Amselfeld) (1389), **24**, 191; (1448), **24**, 325.  
 Kotin (1673), **24**, 60.  
 Koulevtcha (June 11th, 1829), **17**, 541.  
 Kremlin (1812), **17**, 236.  
 Kronstadt (1854), **17**, 563.  
 Kuirenga (1894), **15**, 557.  
 Kulm (1794), **24**, 95; (1816), **15**, 316.

Kunersdorf (1759), **15**, 214.  
 La Capelle (1656), **11**, 517.  
 La Casa-al-Serco (1427), **9**, 280.  
 La Charité (1429-1430), **11**, 204.  
 Ladyamith (1899-1900), **22**, 305.  
 La Fère (1598), **13**, 530.  
 La Fère Champenoise (1814), **15**, 320.  
 Lagny (1432), **11**, 221.  
 Lahar (1779), **22**, 94.  
 La Hogue (May 20th, 1692), **11**, 602.  
 Laing's Nek (1881), **21**, 643.  
 Lake Champlain (1609), **23**, 85; see also Plattsburg.  
 Lake Erie (Sept. 10th, 1813), **23**, 331.  
 Lake George (Sept. 8th, 1755), **23**, 211.  
 Lake Regillus (ca. 496 B.C.), **5**, 93-95.  
 La Marée (1640), **11**, 172.  
 Landau (1713), **11**, 627.  
 Landen, see Neerwinden.  
 Landrecies (1712), **11**, 626; (1794), **12**, 377.  
 Landshut (1634), **14**, 366.  
 Landskrona, (1535), **16**, 261.  
 Langensalza (June 27th, 1866), **15**, 498.  
 Langsde (May 13th, 1568), **19**, 316.  
 Laon (Mar. 9th, 1814), **12**, 611; **15**, 319.  
 Largs (1263), **16**, 117 note.  
 La Roche-Abeille (1569), **11**, 361.  
 La Roche de Ru (1317), **13**, 465.  
 La Rochelle (1572), **11**, 378; (1627), **11**, 452.  
 La Rothière (1814), **17**, 486.  
 Laswan (Nov. 1st, 1803), **22**, 119.  
 Laufach (July 13th, 1866), **15**, 492.  
 Laubnburg (1635), **14**, 375.  
 Lauffeld (July 2nd, 1747), **20**, 569.  
 Lauffen (1534), **14**, 272.  
 Launceston (1549), **19**, 215.  
 Laupen (1339), **16**, 568 seq.  
 La Victoria (October, 1902), **23**, 601.  
 Lawingen (November, 1647), **11**, 495.  
 Le Bourget (1870), **13**, 173.  
 Lech, The (1632), **14**, 351.  
 Lagnano (May 29th, 1176), **14**, 101.  
 Lepsic (1631), **14**, 353-355 (also called first battle of Breitenfeld); (1642), **14**, 380 (also called second battle of Breitenfeld); (1813), **12**, 604-607 (battle of the Nations).  
 Leith (1560), **19**, 285; **21**, 255; (1573), **19**, 352.  
 Leitha (1146), **14**, 91.  
 Leinberg (Nov. 2nd, 1848), **14**, 648.  
 Lemnos (1771), **24**, 418; (naval) (July 1st, 1807), **17**, 461.  
 Lens (1647), **11**, 495.  
 Lepanto (Oct. 7th, 1571), **9**, 473-476.  
 Lerida (1707), **11**, 621; **20**, 476.  
 Leuctra (371 B.C.), **4**, 157-158.  
 Leuthen (Dec. 5th, 1757), **15**, 203.  
 Lewes (May 14th, 1264), **13**, 380; **21**, 55.  
 Lexington (April 19th, 1775), **23**, 241.  
 Leyden (1573-1574), **10**, 243; **13**, 447.  
 Liangyang (Aug. 25th-Sept. 3rd, 1904), **17**, 624; **24**, 659.  
 Liebertwolkwitz (Oct. 14th, 1813), **15**, 317.  
 Liège (Oct. 30th, 1468), **11**, 259; **13**, 356.  
 Liegnitz (1241), **14**, 118; (1760), **15**, 218.  
 Liford (1567), **21**, 407.  
 Ligny (June 16th, 1815), **12**, 625; **15**, 329.



Lille (August, 1667), **11**, 569; (October, 1708), **11**, 623; **14**, 414; (October, 1792), **12**, 288.  
 Limerick (1651), **20**, 117; (1690), **21**, 432.  
 Limoges (1370), **16**, 482.  
 Lincoln (Feb. 2nd, 1141), **18**, 248; (1192), **18**, 314; (1217), **18**, 365.  
 Lindi (May 10th, 1890), **15**, 556.  
 Lipan (May, 1434), **14**, 213.  
 Lissa (naval) (July 20th, 1866), **9**, 614; **15**, 27, 490.  
 Loano (1795), **12**, 409.  
 Lobositz (Oct. 1st, 1756), **15**, 190.  
 Lochmaberry (July 22nd, 1485), **21**, 196.  
 Loch Ore (53 A.D.), **21**, 4.  
 Lodi (May 10th, 1796), **12**, 429.  
 Loffeh (1811), **17**, 467.  
 Logroño (1521), **10**, 223.  
 Loja (1182), **10**, 143.  
 Lokalar (1808), **17**, 458.  
 Lombard's Kop (Oct. 29th, 1899), **22**, 305.  
 Lonato (Aug. 3rd, 1796), **12**, 433.  
 Londonderry (1689), **21**, 426.  
 Long Island (Aug. 27th, 1776), **23**, 256.  
 Longwy (August, 1792), **14**, 507.  
 Lookout Mountain (Nov. 21th, 1863), **23**, 413.  
 Lostwithiel (1614), **20**, 25.  
 Loudoun Hill (May 10th, 1307), **21**, 93; (June 1st, 1679), **21**, 305.  
 Lounsbury (1745), **23**, 196-197; (1758), **23**, 215.  
 Louvain (1635), **11**, 469; (1831), **14**, 51.  
 Lucra (Oct. 2nd, 1341), **9**, 161.  
 Lucena (1483), **10**, 115.  
 Luckana (1836), **10**, 397.  
 Lucka (1307), **14**, 162.  
 Lucknow (1857), **21**, 619; **22**, 176, 189.  
 Lugos (1695), **24**, 402.  
 Lundy's Lane or Bridgewater (1811), **23**, 334.  
 Lutter am Barenberge (1627), **14**, 340.  
 Lutren (Nov. 16th, 1632), **14**, 357-360; (Grossgörschen) (May 1st-2nd, 1813), **15**, 312.  
 Luxembourg (1683), **11**, 597.  
 Lyons (197 A.D.), **6**, 387.  
 Macalo (Macclodio) (1427), **9**, 282.  
 Maeta (June 26th, 1835), **13**, 67.  
 Mæander (1148), **8**, 362.  
 Maestricht (1579), **13**, 477; (June, 1673), **11**, 579; (1676), **11**, 585; (1791), **14**, 17.  
 Mafeking (1899-1900), **22**, 305.  
 Magagomi (May 8th, 1889), **15**, 555.  
 Magdeburg (1550-1551), **14**, 309; (1631), **14**, 348 seq.; (1806), **12**, 553.  
 Magenta (June 4th, 1859), **13**, 136.  
 Magerfontein (1899), **22**, 308-309.  
 Magnano (April 5th, 1799), **12**, 471.  
 Magnesia (190 B.C.), **5**, 298-299.  
 Maipo (Maypu), (1818), **23**, 585, 592.  
 Majuba Hill (1881), **21**, 643, 652.  
 Malaga (1487), **10**, 149.  
 Malmö (1536), **16**, 261.  
 Malo Jaroslavets (Oct. 12th, or 24th, 1812), **12**, 591; **17**, 477.  
 Malplaquet (Sept. 11th, 1709), **11**, 624.  
 Mals (1499), **14**, 242.

Malsch (July 9th, 1796), **14**, 514.  
 Malta (1565), **24**, 357; (1800), **17**, 439.  
 Malvern Hill (July 1st, 1862), **23**, 432.  
 Mannheim (1688), **11**, 600; (1794), **14**, 509; (Sept. 18th, 1799), **12**, 475; **17**, 436.  
 Mansura (1250), **8**, 436 seq.  
 Mantinea (418 B.C.), **3**, 588-589; (362 B.C.), **4**, 191-196.  
 Mantua (1796-1797), **12**, 430; **14**, 513.  
 Manzicert (1071), **7**, 254-255.  
 Marathon (Sept., 490 B.C.), **3**, 272-277.  
 Marchfeld (Aug. 26th, 1278), **14**, 155, see also Essling.  
 Marchuliu (1711), **24**, 208.  
 Marciano (1554), **9**, 465.  
 Mardyke (1657), **20**, 170.  
 Marengo (June 14th, 1800), **12**, 502.  
 Marienthal (May, 1645), **11**, 491.  
 Marignano (Melegnano), (Sept. 13th, 1515), **9**, 441; **16**, 618.  
 Maritza (1364), **24**, 131; (Sept. 26th, 1371), **24**, 193.  
 Mar-la-Tour (1870), **13**, 154.  
 Marsaglia (1693), **9**, 508; **11**, 606.  
 Marseilles (1536), **14**, 271.  
 Marston Moor (July 2nd, 1614), **20**, 24; **21**, 294.  
 Martinique (Dominica), (naval) (April 12th, 1782), **20**, 639.  
 Mascara (1835), **13**, 68.  
 Maser (612 A.D.), **18**, 51.  
 Matchin (1791), **17**, 410.  
 Maubeuge (1814), **12**, 617.  
 Meareddsburn (185 A.D.), **18**, 37.  
 Meaux (1421), **11**, 181; **18**, 542.  
 Mecca (683 A.D.), **8**, 177; (692), **8**, 180.  
 Mechnicaville (June 26th, 1862), **23**, 431.  
 Medinac (1849), **14**, 654.  
 Medina (627 A.D.), **8**, 123 seq.  
 Megiddo (ca. 1530 B.C.), **1**, 136-137; (612 B.C.), **1**, 183.  
 Mehidpur (Dec. 21st, 1817), **22**, 128.  
 Mehtene (577 A.D.), **7**, 143-144.  
 Meloria (naval) (1284), **9**, 116.  
 Melun (1120), **11**, 180; **18**, 540.  
 Memel (June, 1807), **17**, 454.  
 Mentana (1867), **9**, 618.  
 Merseburg (1080), **16**, 539.  
 Méry (1814), **15**, 319.  
 Meskirch (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Messina (naval), (1267), **14**, 129; (1718), **20**, 521.  
 Metaurus (207 B.C.), **5**, 275-277.  
 Methone or Moden (131 B.C.), **3**, 530.  
 Metz (1552), **11**, 343; (1870), **13**, 174.  
 Miami (Feb. 17th, 1843), **22**, 148.  
 Middelburg (1572-1574), **13**, 445.  
 Midca, "Tearless battle" of (367 B.C.), **4**, 180.  
 Mikindani (1890), **15**, 556.  
 Millesimo (April 14th, 1796), **14**, 512.  
 Mill Springs (Jan. 19th, 1862), **23**, 425.  
 Milvian Bridge (313 A.D.), **6**, 440-441.  
 Mincio (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Minden (Aug. 1st, 1759), **15**, 212.  
 Minorca (April 17th, 1756), **12**, 67; (1798), **10**, 318.  
 Miraflores (Jan. 15th, 1881), **23**, 607.  
 Missunde (Sept. 12th, 1850), **15**, 450.

**Mitau** (1704), **17**, 273.  
**Mobile Bay** (Aug. 5th, 1864), **23**, 445.  
**Möckern** (April 5th, 1813), **15**, 316.  
**Modder River** (1890), **22**, 275.  
**Mogador** (1844), **13**, 76.  
**Mohács** (1526), **24**, 347; (1687), **14**, 398.  
**Molino del Rey** (1817), **23**, 375.  
**Molln** (January, 1225), **16**, 163.  
**Mollwitz** (April 10th, 1741), **15**, 162-164.  
**Moncontour** (Oct. 3rd, 1569), **11**, 364.  
**Monghyr** (1763), **22**, 68.  
**Monheur** (1821), **11**, 448.  
**Moumouth** (June 28th, 1778), **23**, 268.  
**Monongahela**, see **Braddock's Defeat**.  
**Mons** (1572), **13**, 434; (Aug. 11th, 1678), **13**, 640; (1690), **11**, 605; (1709), **20**, 477; (1789) **14**, 45.  
**Mons-en-Pévèle** (Mons-en-Puelle), (Aug. 18th, 1301), **11**, 77; **18**, 419.  
**Mont Avron** (December, 1871), **13**, 171.  
**Mont St. Jean** (Waterloo) (June 18th, 1815), **12**, 610.  
**Mont St. Michel** (1091), **18**, 215.  
**Montaperti** (1260), **9**, 103.  
**Montargis** (1427), **11**, 189; **18**, 550.  
**Montauban** (1207), **18**, 535; (1621), **11**, 447.  
**Montebello** (1800), **12**, 501; (May 20th, 1859), **13**, 136; **15**, 16.  
**Montecatini** (Aug. 29th, 1311), **9**, 133.  
**Montenotte** (April 12th, 1796), **12**, 125; **14**, 512.  
**Montereau** (1420), **18**, 540; (Feb. 18th, 1814), **12**, 609; **17**, 186.  
**Monterey** (Sept. 21st-23rd, 1846), **23**, 372.  
**Monterotondo** (1867), **9**, 618.  
**Montevideo** (1843), **23**, 618.  
**Montfaucon** (887), **11**, 11.  
**Montiel** (1369), **10**, 90.  
**Montijo** (May 26th, 1644), **10**, 515.  
**Montlhéry** (July 6th, 1465), **11**, 250 seq.  
**Montmirail** (Feb. 11th, 1814), **12**, 609.  
**Montsoreil** (1217), **18**, 365.  
**Mookerheyde** (Mooker Heath), (April 15th, 1574), **13**, 446.  
**Moor** (Dec. 31st, 1849), **14**, 652.  
**Morat** (June 22, 1176), **16**, 602.  
**Morgarten** (Nov. 13th, 1315), **16**, 563.  
**Mortara** (Mar. 21st, 1849), **14**, 659.  
**Mortimer** (1054), **11**, 26.  
**Mortimer's Cross** (Feb. 1st-2nd, 1461), **18**, 577.  
**Moscow** (1368, 1371), **17**, 151; (1612), **17**, 236.  
**Motien-ling Pass** (July, 1904), **17**, 624.  
**Mount Phoenix** (naval) (654 A.D.), **7**, 181.  
**Moya** (1757), **16**, 202.  
**Mudki** (Dec. 18th, 1845), **22**, 154.  
**Mukden** (1904), see **Shakhe**.  
**Mühlhausen** (Dec. 29th, 1674), **11**, 583.  
**Mühlberg** (April 24th, 1547), **14**, 290.  
**Müldorf** (Sept. 22nd, 1322), **14**, 171.  
**Murts** (Dec. 18th, 1870), **13**, 169.  
**Multan** (1849-1851), **22**, 157.  
**Munda** (45 B.C.), **6**, 567-568.  
**Munster** (June 25th, 1535), **14**, 273.  
**Muret** (1213), **8**, 462; **11**, 53.  
**Murfreesboro** (Dec. 31st, 1862-Jan. 3rd, 1863), **23**, 434.

**Muta** (629 A.D.), **8**, 126.  
**Muthul** (109 B.C.), **5**, 388.  
**Mutina** (43 B.C.), **5**, 616.  
**Muttra** (1803), **22**, 119.  
**Mycale** (479 B.C.), **3**, 376-377.  
**Myra** (naval) (260 B.C.), **5**, 221; (naval) (36 B.C.), **5**, 627.  
**Mytho** (1861), **13**, 138.  
**Naarden** (1813), **15**, 318.  
**Nachod** (June 29th, 1866), **15**, 23, 489.  
**Naerden** (1672), **11**, 580.  
**Näfels** (April 9th, 1368), **14**, 192; **16**, 577.  
**Naisus** (269 A.D.), **6**, 420.  
**Najera** (Navarrete) (April 3d, 1367), **10**, 87; **18**, 460.  
**Namur** (1692), **11**, 605; (1695), **14**, 402; **20**, 151.  
**Nancy** (Jan. 5th, 1477), **16**, 603; (1633), **11**, 467; (1790), **12**, 229 seq.  
**Nangis** (Feb. 17th, 1811), **17**, 186.  
**Nanshan Hills** (May 26th, 1904), **24**, 658.  
**Nantes** (1342), **11**, 110.  
**Nantwick** (Jan. 25th, 1641), **20**, 21.  
**Naples** (1137), **9**, 77; (1528), **9**, 455; **11**, 324.  
**Narva** (1590), **17**, 217; (Nov. 30th, 1700), **16**, 372-376, **24**, 69; (1704), **17**, 272 seq.  
**Naseby** (June 14th, 1645), **20**, 36-37.  
**Nashville** (Dec. 15th 16th, 1864), **23**, 445.  
**Nations**, battle of the (Oct. 16th-19th, 1813); see **Lupine**, battle of.  
**Naumburg** (1158), **14**, 99.  
**Navarino** (naval) (Oct. 20th, 1527), **24**, 233.  
**Navarrete** (1367); see **Najera**.  
**Navas de Tolosa** (1212), **8**, 247.  
**Naxos** (naval) (376 B.C.), **4**, 142-143.  
**Nerwunden** (Landen) (July 29th, 1693), **11**, 606; (Mar. 18th, 1793), **14**, 507.  
**Negapatam** (November, 1781), **22**, 101.  
**Negropont** (1170), **9**, 295.  
**Nehavend** (641 A.D.), **8**, 98, 154.  
**Nérac** (July 9th, 1621), **11**, 416.  
**Nerva defeated**, (57 B.C.), **5**, 516-520.  
**Neu Breisach** (1870), **13**, 169.  
**Neuhusel** (1663), **24**, 385; (1684), **14**, 398.  
**Neuss** (Nuxs) (1174-1175), **13**, 360; (1586), **13**, 521.  
**Neville's Cross** (Oct. 17th, 1346), **21**, 139.  
**Newark-upon-Trent** (1644), **20**, 22.  
**Newbury** (Sept. 20th, 1643), **20**, 16; (Oct. 27th, 1644), **20**, 25.  
**New Hope Church** (May 25th-27th, 1864), **23**, 444.  
**New Orleans** (Jan. 8th, 1815), **23**, 339.  
**New Ross** (1798), **21**, 442.  
**Newtownbutler** (1689), **21**, 428.  
**Nieva** (1097), **8**, 344 seq.  
**Nice** (1543), **11**, 334.  
**Nicopolis**, **Nicopolis**, see **Nikopoli**.  
**Nieuport** (1600), **13**, 535.  
**Nikopoli** (**Nicopoli**, **Nicopolis**) (Sept. 28th 1396), **24**, 319; (1810), **17**, 468.  
**Nile** (Aug. 1st, 1798), **12**, 465; **21**, 459.  
**Nimeguen** (1794), **14**, 17.  
**Nineveh** (627 A.D.), **7**, 166-167.  
**Nish** (1689), **24**, 395; (1690), **24**, 399.  
**Nizib** (June 29th, 1839), **24**, 453.

Noizé, Castle of (1560), **11**, 354.  
 Nordheim (1545), **14**, 282.  
 Nördlingen (Aug. 26th, 1634), **14**, 366;  
 (August, 1645), **11**, 495.  
 Norham Castle (1497), **19**, 33; (1513),  
**19**, 65.  
 Northampton (1460), **18**, 575.  
 North Foreland (naval) (June 11th-14th  
 [1st-4th], 1666), **13**, 625; (Aug. 4-5th,  
 1666), **13**, 629.  
 Norwich (1519), **19**, 215.  
 Novara (1513), **9**, 441; **10**, 617; (1821),  
**14**, 588; (Mar. 23rd, 1819), **14**, 659.  
 Novart (Aug. 29th, 1870), **13**, 156.  
 Novi (Aug. 15th, 1799), **12**, 473.  
 Noyon, see Breunneville.  
 Nübel (May 28th, 1818), **15**, 148.  
 Nuremberg (1632), **14**, 355, (1797), **15**,  
 251.  
 Nyborg (1679), **15**, 139.  
 Oberalpsee (Sept. 24th, 1799), **17**, 135.  
 Ocaña (Nov. 17th, 1809), **10**, 351.  
 Oehl (483 A.D.), **21**, 312.  
 Ockley (851 A.D.), **18**, 69.  
 Ohod (625 A.D.), **8**, 13, 121.  
 Oka (1507), **17**, 188.  
 Olasch (1696), **24**, 102.  
 Olmedo (ca. 1413), **10**, 125.  
 Olmutz (1758), **15**, 204.  
 Omdurman (Sept. 2nd, 1898), **21**, 652.  
 Oriskany (Aug. 7th, 1777), **23**, 264.  
 Orleans (1428-1429), **18**, 550-551, (1563),  
**11**, 359.  
 Ormas (Sept. 14th, 1508), **17**, 458.  
 Orontes (ca. 271 A.D.), **6**, 123.  
 Orsova, Old (1788), **17**, 405.  
 Ostrand (1601-1601), **13**, 538; (1715), **12**,  
 12; (June 30th, 1791), **12**, 380.  
 Ostrolenka, see Austrolenka.  
 Oswego (1756), **23**, 213.  
 Otechakov (1788-1789), **17**, 406.  
 Otterburn (Chevy Chase), (Aug. 15th, 1388),  
**21**, 155.  
 Oudenarde (1582), **13**, 495; (1667), **11**,  
 569; (1674), **11**, 554; (1708), **20**, 477;  
 (1745), **12**, 42.  
 Ourique (Orlik), (July 25th, 1139), **10**, 130.  
 Oxford (1141), **18**, 252.  
 Paardeberg (Feb. 17th-18th, 1900), **22**,  
 312.  
 Padua (1509), **9**, 433.  
 Palermo (Panormus), (250 B.C.), **5**, 227-  
 228; (naval) (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Palikao (1800), **13**, 138.  
 Palmvra (272-273 A.D.), **6**, 424.  
 Palo Alto (May 8th, 1816), **23**, 372.  
 Pamplona (July 30th-31st, 1813), **10**, 369.  
 Panca (198 B.C.), **4**, 558.  
 Pangani (1889), **15**, 555.  
 Panipat (1556), **22**, 26.  
 Parabiago (Feb. 20th, 1339), **9**, 212.  
 Pardakovski (1700), **17**, 403.  
 Paris (885-886), **11**, 8-9; (978), **11**, 19;  
 (1429), **11**, 203; (1589), **11**, 393; (1590),  
**11**, 400; (1814), **12**, 611; (1830),  
 "battles of the barracks," **13**, 47; (1870-  
 1871), **13**, 163.  
 Parkany (1683), **14**, 397.  
 Parma (June, 1734), **12**, 29; see also Trebbia.

Passero, Cape (naval) (Aug. 11th, 1718),  
**20**, 521.  
 Patay (June, 1429), **11**, 201; **18**, 554.  
 Patna (1759), **22**, 62.  
 Pavia (1524-1525), **11**, 317.  
 Peachtree Creek, Ga. (1864), **23**, 444.  
 Peiho (1559), **21**, 626.  
 Pekin (1860), **13**, 138; (1900), **24**, 569.  
 Pelusium (525 B.C.), **2**, 601; see also  
 Farnah.  
 Penjdeh (March, 1855), **17**, 617.  
 Pentland Hills or Rullion Green (Nov. 28th,  
 1660), **21**, 300.  
 Peranslav (972 A.D.), **17**, 101; (1521), **17**,  
 189.  
 Peranthus (340-339 B.C.), **4**, 238-239.  
 Perryville (Oct. 8th, 1862), **23**, 434.  
 Perth (1306), **18**, 423; (1311), **21**, 96;  
 (1338), **21**, 136.  
 Peschiera (1818), **14**, 612.  
 Petula (near Brundisium) (71 B.C.), **5**,  
 161.  
 Petersburg (1861-1865), **23**, 450.  
 Peterwarden (Aug. 5th, 1716), **24**, 406.  
 Pevensee (1088), **18**, 214.  
 Phaulsha (18 B.C.), **5**, 541-542.  
 Philpplough (Sept. 13th, 1645), **21**, 294.  
 Philipp (12 B.C.), **5**, 622-624.  
 Philippsburg (1676), **11**, 585; (1688), **11**,  
 600; (1734), **12**, 29; (1790), **17**, 436.  
 Phuyong-yang (Sept. 16th, 1894), **24**, 654.  
 Piacenza (June 16th, 1746), **12**, 42.  
 Pieng-an (Sept. 15th, 1894), **24**, 558.  
 Pilltown (1462), **21**, 392.  
 Pincolo (1630), **11**, 461.  
 Pimkie (Sept. 10th, 1547), **19**, 220; see also  
 Priest upans.  
 Pina (1756), **15**, 190.  
 Pisa (1507-1509), **9**, 431.  
 Pise (225 B.C.), see Titimon.  
 Pistoria (62 B.C.), **5**, 491-493.  
 Placencia (Princzay) (271 A.D.), **6**, 421.  
 Plans of Abraham (1750), **23**, 217-222.  
 Plassey (June 23rd, 1757), **22**, 59.  
 Platca (179 B.C.), **3**, 366-373.  
 Plattsburg (Sept. 11th, 1814), **23**, 334.  
 Pleisse (1813), **15**, 317.  
 Plevna (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Po or Sonemo (naval) (June 6th, 1431),  
**9**, 286.  
 Portiers (507 A.D.), **7**, 473; (Tours) (732),  
**7**, 496; **10**, 15; (Sept. 19th, 1356), **11**,  
 130; **18**, 473.  
 Pondicherry (1747), **12**, 47.  
 Pontose (1441), **11**, 233.  
 Pollentia (403 A.D.), **6**, 545-546.  
 Pollilore (Aug. 27th, 1781), **22**, 98.  
 Polotsk (1812), **17**, 472.  
 Ponclau (Pontland) (1388), **21**, 156.  
 Pont-de-Cé (1620), **11**, 445.  
 Pontisbury (661 A.D.), **18**, 56 seq.  
 Pont-Valain (1370), **11**, 151.  
 Port Arthur (1901-1905), **17**, 624.  
 Port Gibson (May 1st, 1863), **23**, 441.  
 Portland (840 A.D.), **18**, 69.  
 Portland Point (naval) (Feb. 28th, 1653),  
**13**, 618 seq.  
 Porto Novo (July 1st, 1781), **22**, 97.  
 Potcheistrom (1881), **22**, 291.

Praga (1795), **17**, 419.  
 Prague (1744), **15**, 178; (1757), **15**, 193; (Feb. 25th, 1831), **17**, 547; see also White Mountain.  
 Preston (Aug. 17th, 1648), **20**, 65; (Nov. 13th, 1715), **20**, 509.  
 Prestonburg (Jan. 10th, 1862), **23**, 425.  
 Prestonpans (Pinkie) (1745), **20**, 563; **21**, 324.  
 Prevesa (naval) (Sept. 28th, 1538), **24**, 353.  
 Princeton (Jan. 3d, 1777), **23**, 260-261.  
 Prudhoe Castle (1405), **18**, 525.  
 Pruth (June 27th, 1711), **17**, 283.  
 Pskov (1502), **17**, 150.  
 Puebla (1863), **23**, 631.  
 Pultowa (1709), **16**, 344.  
 Pultusk (1703), **16**, 377; (1806), **17**, 151.  
 Punitz (1701), **24**, 71.  
 Pydna (168 B.C.), **5**, 303.  
 Pyramids (1798), **12**, 461.  
 Qarqar (854 B.C.), **1**, 387-388.  
 Quatre Bras (June 16th, 1815), **12**, 625.  
 Quebec (Sept. 13th, 1759), **23**, 217-222, **20**, 589.  
 Queretaro (1867), **23**, 635.  
 Quiberon (1795), **12**, 405.  
 Quiberon Bay (naval) (1759), **12**, 78.  
 Raab (1849), **14**, 656.  
 Rahna (twelfth century), **14**, 95.  
 Raclawice (1794), **24**, 93.  
 Radcot (1387), **18**, 500.  
 Radepond (1202), **18**, 331.  
 Rakova (1475), **24**, 133.  
 Ramillies (1706), **11**, 620.  
 Raphia (217 B.C.), **4**, 572.  
 Rasgrad (1810), **17**, 466.  
 Rashevka (1709), **17**, 279.  
 Rathenow (June 25th, 1675), **15**, 141.  
 Rathmines (Aug. 2nd, 1649), **20**, 97.  
 Ratibon (1634), **14**, 366; (1809), **14**, 553.  
 Ravenna (Feb. 11th, 1512), **9**, 435 seq.  
 Raymond (May 12th, 1563), **23**, 441.  
 Reading (April, 1613), **20**, 11.  
 Reichenwälder (1635), **14**, 368.  
 Rennes (1312), **11**, 107; (1491), **11**, 285, (1488), **19**, 26.  
 Resaca de la Palma (May 9th, 1846), **23**, 372.  
 Reutlingen (1377), **14**, 189.  
 Reynosa (Nov. 13th, 1808), **10**, 342.  
 Rezonville (Aug. 16th, 1870), **13**, 151.  
 Rheinfelden (1638), **14**, 375.  
 Rheinfels (1692), **14**, 402.  
 Rhodes (305-304 B.C.), **4**, 417-419; (1480), **24**, 332; (1522), **24**, 243.  
 Rhynberg (1586), **13**, 521.  
 Ridania (Jan. 22d, 1517), **24**, 144.  
 Riga (1699), **17**, 266; (1711), **17**, 281; (1812), **15**, 309.  
 Rinnik or Martinești (1789), **17**, 408.  
 Rio Seco (July 14th, 1808), **10**, 339.  
 Rivoli (1797), **12**, 438.  
 Rochester Castle (1088), **18**, 214; (1215), **18**, 357 seq.  
 Rocoux (1716), **12**, 42.  
 Roerri (1643), **11**, 489.  
 Rogensalm (1789), **17**, 402.  
 Rokemitz (July 16th, 1866), **15**, 492.

Roliza or Rolica (1808), **10**, 340.  
 Rome (544-546 A.D.), **7**, 413-416; (549 A.D.), **7**, 417-418; (1084), **9**, 75-76; (1849), **13**, 112.  
 Roncesvalles (778 A.D.), **7**, 525-528.  
 Roosebeke (Nov. 27th, 1382), **11**, 156 seq.  
 Roslin (1303), **18**, 420.  
 Rossbach (1757), **15**, 202.  
 Rottenburg (1702), **17**, 269.  
 Rouen (1204), **18**, 335; (1418-1419), **11**, 176; **18**, 538; (1562), **11**, 358; (1592), **11**, 401.  
 Roussillon (April, 1794), **10**, 315.  
 Roxburgh (1313), **21**, 97; (1460), **21**, 188.  
 Ruhrort (1605), **13**, 510.  
 Rullion Green, see Pentland Hills.  
 Rusteluck (1810), **17**, 466.  
 Saalfeld (Oct. 1806), **15**, 294.  
 Saarbrücken (1870), **13**, 150.  
 Sabugal (April 3rd, 1811), **10**, 541.  
 Sackett's Harbour (1813), **23**, 333.  
 Saenportus (62 B.C.), **5**, 435.  
 Sadani (1889), **15**, 555.  
 Sadowa, see Königgrätz.  
 Saguntum (219 B.C.), **5**, 238-239.  
 St. Albans (1155), **18**, 572, (1461), **18**, 578.  
 St. Andrews, Castle of (1517), **19**, 219.  
 St. Antoine (1652), **11**, 513.  
 St. Aulan (1488), **11**, 284.  
 St. Denis (1567), **11**, 361.  
 St. Dizier (1811), **17**, 488.  
 St. Gotthard (August 1st, 1661), **11**, 566; **24**, 386.  
 St. Jean d'Angély (1621), **11**, 446.  
 St. Jean-de-Luz (1791), **10**, 315.  
 Saint-Mahé (1293), **18**, 405.  
 St. Maixent (1440), **11**, 231.  
 St. Malo (1378), **18**, 486.  
 St. Omer (1677), **13**, 640.  
 St. Pierre le Moutier (1429), **11**, 204.  
 St. Privat (Aug. 18th, 1870), **13**, 155.  
 St. Quentin (Aug. 10th, 1557), **11**, 317; (Jan. 19th, 1871), **13**, 169.  
 St. Vincent, Cape (naval) (1797), **21**, 458.  
 Santos (1212), **18**, 373.  
 Salsido (1340), **10**, 73.  
 Salamanca (July 22nd, 1812), **21**, 178.  
 Salamis (480 B.C.), **3**, 345-348.  
 Salamis (in Cyprus), naval (306 B.C.), **4**, 566.  
 Salzburg (1809), **14**, 563.  
 Samur (1583), **24**, 371.  
 San Jacinto (1836), **23**, 366.  
 San Juan de Ullá (1567), **19**, 384.  
 San Pedro (1890), **23**, 599.  
 San Pedro de Gormaz (919 A.D.), **10**, 44.  
 Sankt Jakob (1444), **16**, 592.  
 Santa Cruz (naval) (1797), **10**, 318.  
 Santa Lucia (1848), **9**, 599.  
 Saragossa (June-Aug., 1808), **10**, 340; (Dec., 1808-Feb., 1809), **10**, 349.  
 Sarnoga (1777), **23**, 263 seq.  
 Sards (516 B.C.), **2**, 459-460.  
 Sarnus (Draco) (553 A.D.), **7**, 421.  
 Sashach (June, 1675), **11**, 584.  
 Sauchelburn (1488), **21**, 197.  
 Savage's Station (June, 1862), **23**, 432.  
 Schams (1799), **17**, 435.

Schlettstadt (1870), **13**, 169.  
 Schoeneveldt (1678), **13**, 637.  
 Schwarz (1809), **14**, 563.  
 Schwechat (1848), **14**, 647.  
 Schweidnitz (1757), **15**, 202; (1758), **15**, 204; (1762), **15**, 223.  
 Scutari (1479), **9**, 296.  
 Sea of Japan (1904), **24**, 663.  
 Sebastopol (1854-1855), **17**, 570-584.  
 Sedan (Sept. 1st, 1870), **13**, 157; **15**, 526.  
 Sedgemoor (July 6th, 1685), **20**, 365.  
 Segeswald (757 A.D.), **18**, 59.  
 Sehested (1813), **16**, 431.  
 Sékigahara (1600), **24**, 589.  
 Sellasia (221 B.C.), **4**, 525.  
 Semendria (1789), **17**, 408.  
 Seminara (April 21st, 1503), **9**, 428.  
 Sempach (1386), **16**, 576.  
 Seneffe (Aug. 1674), **11**, 564.  
 Sens (1420), **18**, 540.  
 Sentinum (295 B.C.), **5**, 196-197.  
 Srīngapatam (1799), **22**, 111.  
 Sevenoaks (1450), **18**, 567.  
 Shakhe (Sha-ho) (Oct. 1904), **17**, 621.  
 Sheriff-muir (Nov. 1715), **20**, 510.  
 Sluloh (April, 1662), **23**, 128.  
 Shipka Pass (1877), **17**, 604.  
 Slutov (1811), **17**, 468.  
 Shrewsbury (1403), **18**, 523.  
 Sidon (1190), **8**, 411.  
 Siedlee (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Siena (1551), **9**, 464 seq.  
 Sierra de los Infantes (1319), **8**, 256.  
 Sierck (1643), **11**, 491.  
 Sievershausen (1553), **14**, 312.  
 Siliſtria (1809), **17**, 466; (1854), **17**, 564.  
 Sumacas (939 A.D.), **10**, 41.  
 Singara (348 A.D.), **8**, 81.  
 Sinope (naval) (1853), **21**, 615.  
 Sistiella (1795), **10**, 316.  
 Skalitz (1866), **18**, 489.  
 Slankamen (1691), **24**, 400.  
 Sluys (naval) (1340), **11**, 104; **18**, 156-457; (1567), **19**, 386; (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Smolensk (1514), **17**, 187; (1609), **17**, 231, 1412; **12**, 587.  
 Soltauon (Feb. 10th, 1816), **22**, 155.  
 Sozawa (1674), **24**, 62.  
 Soissons (486 A.D.), **7**, 468; (1413), **11**, 169.  
 Solferino (June 24th, 1859), **13**, 136.  
 Solovetski (1855), **17**, 564.  
 Solway (1542), **21**, 240.  
 Soor (1745), **15**, 179.  
 Soncino (1431), **9**, 286.  
 South Mountain (Sept. 14th, 1862), **23**, 433.  
 Southwold Bay (naval) (1672), **20**, 276.  
 Speier (1703), **11**, 617.  
 Spiekeren (1870), **13**, 152.  
 Spion Kop (1900), **22**, 310.  
 Spottsylvania (May 10th, 1864), **23**, 447.  
 Spurs, Battles of the (1302), see Courtrai; (1513), see Guinegate (Théroutanne).  
 Stade (1183), **14**, 105.  
 Stadthohn (1623), **14**, 338.  
 Staffarda (Aug. 18th, 1690), **11**, 604.  
 Stamford bridge (1066), **18**, 149.  
 Standard (1138), **18**, 243.

Stauoušli (1827), **13**, 43.  
 Stavanger Fjord (875 A.D.), **16**, 50.  
 Stavutshan (1739), **17**, 336.  
 Steenkerke (1692), **11**, 605.  
 Stein (1805), **17**, 448.  
 Stirling (1297), **18**, 410; **21**, 72; (1299-1300), **18**, 419-420; (1313), **21**, 97; Castle (1515), **19**, 73; (1745), **21**, 325.  
 Stockach (1799), **14**, 530; (1800), **14**, 533.  
 Stockholm (1391), **16**, 20.  
 Stoke (1487), **19**, 23; **21**, 393.  
 Stormberg (1899), **22**, 308.  
 Stralsund (1628), **14**, 342; (1715), **15**, 146; **16**, 390.  
 Strassburg (357 A.D.), **6**, 483; (1681), **14**, 391; (1615), **15**, 331; (1870), **13**, 151, 174.  
 Stromboli (naval) (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Sulcoit (968 A.D.), **21**, 350.  
 Sucevske Sound (naval) (July 9th, 1790), **17**, 404.  
 Sunderland Bridge (1346), **18**, 465.  
 Sung-lwan (1894), **24**, 576.  
 Sveaborg (1855), **17**, 564.  
 Swalder (naval) (1000 A.D.), **16**, 46, 67.  
 Sybota (naval) (433 B.C.), **3**, 442.  
 Syracuse (413 B.C.), **3**, 606-610; (212 B.C.), **5**, 264-265; (1676), **11**, 585.  
 Szczekociny (1794), **15**, 274; **24**, 95.  
 Sziget (1566), **14**, 320; **24**, 358.  
 Tabor (1645), **11**, 496.  
 Tacna (1880), **23**, 607.  
 Taginae (Tadinum) (552 A.D.), **7**, 419-420.  
 Tagliacozzo (Aug. 23rd, 1268), **9**, 110; **14**, 129.  
 Tagliamento (March 16th, 1797), **14**, 520.  
 Taillebourg (1242), **11**, 59; **18**, 373.  
 Talavera (July 27th, 28th, 1809), **10**, 350, 540.  
 Talikota (1565), **22**, 34.  
 Tamai (March 13th, 1884), **24**, 461.  
 Tamatave (naval) (1883), **13**, 198.  
 Tanagra (457 B.C.), **3**, 427.  
 Tanga (1899), **15**, 556.  
 Tangiers (1844), **13**, 76.  
 Timmenberg (Grunewald) (1410), **24**, 42.  
 Tarn (980 A.D.), **21**, 319.  
 Targau (1760), **15**, 219.  
 Tarontin (Oct. 6th, 1812), **17**, 476.  
 Tarsus (965 A.D.), **7**, 231-232.  
 Tarvis (March 3rd, 1797), **14**, 520.  
 Tashkend (1865), **17**, 600.  
 Tatistchev (1775), **17**, 387.  
 Tauromenium (133 B.C.), **5**, 324; (naval) (36 B.C.), **5**, 627.  
 Taurus, Mount (622 A.D.), **7**, 161.  
 Tchernaya (Traktis) (1855), **17**, 579.  
 Tchernigov (1078), **17**, 123; (1094), **17**, 125.  
 "Tearless Battle" of Midea (367 B.C.), **4**, 180.  
 Tel-el-Kehir (Sept. 13th, 1882), **21**, 646; **24**, 460.  
 Telamon (Clusium or Pisa) (225 B.C.), **5**, 236.  
 Telisch (1877), **17**, 604.  
 Telissu (Vofangow) (June 14th-16th, 1904), **17**, 624; **24**, 658.

Térouanne, see Théroutanne.  
 Teutoburg Forest (9 A.D.), **6**, 64-69.  
 Teviotdale (1542), **19**, 194.  
 Tewkesbury (1471), **18**, 596.  
 Texel (naval) (1653), **13**, 620; (1797), **18**, 282.  
 Textri (Tosty) (687 A.D.), **7**, 484.  
 Thames (Oct. 5th, 1813), **23**, 333.  
 Thapsus (46 B.C.), **5**, 555-556.  
 Thebes (335 B.C.), **4**, 270-271.  
 Thermopylae (Aug. 480 B.C.), **3**, 320-329; (191 B.C.), **5**, 298.  
 Théroutanne (1479), **11**, 270; (1513), second battle of the Spurs, **19**, 62; (1553), **11**, 346.  
 Thionville (1643), **11**, 491.  
 Thoron (1197), **8**, 412.  
 Thymbrium (546 B.C.), **2**, 432, 459.  
 Tiberias (1187), **8**, 373-371.  
 Ticinus (218 B.C.), **5**, 219.  
 Ticouderoga (May 10th, 1775), **23**, 245.  
 Tigranocerta (69 B.C.), **5**, 470.  
 Tigris (363 A.D.), **6**, 503-504.  
 Tilsit (June 19th, 1807), **18**, 296.  
 Tinchebray (Sept. 28th, 1106), **18**, 233.  
 Tippecanoe (Nov. 6th, 1811), **23**, 326.  
 Tipperary (968 A.D.), **21**, 350.  
 Tlemcen (1835), **13**, 68.  
 Tobak (1789), **17**, 408.  
 Tobitschau (1866), **18**, 492.  
 Tokar or Trinkitat (1851), **24**, 461.  
 Tollbacum, see Zulpich.  
 Tolentino (May 2nd, 1815), **14**, 579.  
 Tolosa (1212), see Navas de Tolosa.  
 Tortchek (1091), **17**, 124.  
 Tortona (1799), **17**, 431.  
 Toul (1870), **13**, 174.  
 Toulon (1793), **12**, 371, 372 note.  
 Toulouse (721 A.D.), **8**, 197.  
 Tournay (1840), **11**, 106; **13**, 323; (1513), **19**, 64; (1581), **13**, 459.  
 Tours (Oct. 732 A.D.), **7**, 196, **8**, 199.  
 Towton (1461), **18**, 580.  
 Trafalgar, Cape (Oct. 21st, 1805), **21**, 467.  
 Traktir (Aug. 16th, 1875), **17**, 579.  
 Trasimene, Lake (217 B.C.), **5**, 251-252.  
 Trautenberg (1866), **18**, 489.  
 Trebbia (Tribia) (218 B.C.), **5**, 250.  
 (Pavia) (June 17th-19th, 1799), **17**, 431.  
 Trenton (1776), **23**, 269.  
 Treves (1675), **11**, 585.  
 Trichinopoli (1750), **22**, 49.  
 Trincomalee (Sept. 1767), **22**, 75.  
 Trinkitat, see Tokar.  
 Tripole (May 23rd, 1093), **17**, 121.  
 Troy (thirteenth century' B.C.), **3**, 80.  
 Tudela (Nov. 23rd, 1808), **10**, 342.  
 Tula (1606), **17**, 231.  
 Tullagh (1316 ?), **21**, 383.  
 Tunis (near Clupea) (255 B.C.), **5**, 223; (240 B.C.), **5**, 234; (1535), **14**, 274.  
 Tuin (1706), **14**, 412; (1733), **15**, 152; (1799), **17**, 431.  
 Turkistan (1864), **17**, 600.  
 Turnhout (Jan. 24th, 1597), **13**, 530; (Oct. 26th, 1789), **14**, 45, 488.  
 Tuttlingen (Nov. 24th, 1643), **14**, 381.  
 Tynewmouth (Newcastle-on-Tyne) (1005), **18**, 221.

Tyre (332 B.C.), **4**, 307-311; (1111), **2**, 304; (1124), **2**, 305; (1189), **2**, 305.  
 Ulm (1376), **14**, 189; (1805), **12**, 544.  
 Ushant ("Glorious First of June") (1794), **12**, 381; **21**, 455.  
 Utica (204 B.C.), **5**, 284-286.  
 Utrecht (1258 ?), **13**, 300; (1345), **13**, 335.  
 Vadimo, Lake, (310 B.C.), **5**, 192; (283 B.C.), **5**, 200.  
 Val-des-Dunes (1016), **11**, 26.  
 Val-de-Junquera (921 A.D.), **10**, 44.  
 Valenciennes (1567), **13**, 409; (1656), **11**, 517; (1677), **11**, 587.  
 Valkjala (1790), **17**, 403.  
 Valmy (Sept. 20th, 1792), **15**, 270.  
 Varna (1444), **24**, 42, 323.  
 Vasa (July 26th, 1507), **17**, 458.  
 Vega Real (1495), **22**, 417.  
 Veghiana (1630), **11**, 461.  
 Velez (1457), **10**, 149.  
 Vellere (1781), **22**, 97.  
 Veneti (naval) (56 B.C.), **5**, 520-521.  
 Vento (1794), **14**, 17.  
 Vannes (1312), **11**, 109, 110.  
 Vennus (208 B.C.), **5**, 272-273.  
 Verclle (101 B.C.), **5**, 396-399.  
 Verdun (Sept. 2nd, 1792), **12**, 279.  
 Vermand (1121), **11**, 188; **18**, 547.  
 Verona (249 A.D.), **6**, 413; (189 A.D.), **7**, 384; (1799), **14**, 531.  
 Veroneje (1612), **17**, 237.  
 Vesuvius Mount (340 B.C.), **5**, 184.  
 Vezma (Oct. 22d, 1812), **17**, 480.  
 Vicksburg (1863), **23**, 440.  
 Vienna (1276), **14**, 153; (1529), **24**, 349; (1683), **14**, 396; **24**, 61, 38; (1809), **12**, 572; (1848), **14**, 643.  
 Vigevano (1449), **14**, 659.  
 Vilagos (August, 1549), **14**, 657.  
 Villavieja (1664), **10**, 517; (Dec. 10th, 1710), **11**, 625; **20**, 478.  
 Villeneuve (1420), **18**, 510.  
 Villmergen (1656), **16**, 656, (1712), **16**, 658, 660.  
 Vilmarstadt (1711), **17**, 313.  
 Vilna (April 23rd, 1794), **24**, 95; (1812), **17**, 483; (June 19th, 1831), **24**, 116.  
 Vimiero (Aug., 1808), **10**, 540.  
 Vincennes (Feb. 20th, 1779), **23**, 269.  
 Vinegar Hill (June, 1798), **21**, 442, 459.  
 Viney (717 A.D.), **7**, 489.  
 Vionville (Aug. 16th, 1870), **13**, 154.  
 Vitkov (1120), **14**, 210.  
 Vitoma (June 21st, 1813), **10**, 368.  
 Volkhov (April 24th, 1608), **17**, 233.  
 Voisey (1870), **13**, 156.  
 Voulon (Vouglé) (507 A.D.), **7**, 473.  
 Vulturmus, see Capua.  
 Wachau (October, 1813), **15**, 317.  
 Wagram (July 6th, 1809), **12**, 573.  
 Wakefield (Dec. 30th, 1460), **18**, 577.  
 Wandewash (1781), **22**, 97.  
 Warkworth Castle (1405), **18**, 525.  
 Warsaw (1656), **15**, 134; (1794), **15**, 274; **24**, 94, 96; (Sept. 7th-8th, 1831), **17**, 548.  
 Waterford (1495), **19**, 30.  
 Waterloo (June 18th, 1815), **12**, 626-642; **14**, 580.

Wattignies (1793), **12**, 365, 366; **14**, 507.  
 Weissenberg (1620), see White Mountain.  
 Weissenburg (1793), **14**, 507; (1870), **12**, 150.  
 Wesel (1806), **15**, 293.  
 West Kappel (1252), **13**, 294.  
 Wexford (1416), **21**, 390.  
 White Mountain (Prague) (1620), **14**, 333.  
 White Plains (Oct. 28th, 1776), **23**, 258.  
 Widdin (1810), **17**, 468.  
 Wilderness, The (1864), **23**, 446.  
 Williamsburg (May 5th, 1862), **23**, 430.  
 Wilson's Creek (Aug. 9th, 1861), **23**, 421.  
 Wilton (1142), **18**, 252.  
 Wimbeldon (505 A.D.), **18**, 42.  
 Wimpfen (May 6th, 1622), **14**, 336.  
 Winchelsea (naval) (1349), **18**, 467.  
 Winchester, England (1111), **18**, 250.  
 Winchester, U. S. (May 25th, 1862), **23**, 430; (Sept. 19th 1864), **23**, 449.  
 Wincoburn (655 A.D.), **18**, 53.  
 Wipplidelf (465 A.D.), **18**, 36.  
 Wittenweir (Aug. 9th, 1638), **14**, 377.  
 Wittstock (1636), **14**, 370.  
 Wodnesbeorh (ca. 590 A.D.), **18**, 42; (715 A.D.), **18**, 64.  
 Woeringen (1248), **13**, 309.  
 Worcester (1651), **20**, 108; **21**, 295.  
 Worth (Dec. 22nd, 1793), **14**, 507; **15**, 273; (Aug. 6th, 1870), **13**, 150.  
 Wurtemberg (1388), **14**, 192.  
 Wurzburg (1525) **14**, 263; (1563), **14**, 319; (Sept. 3rd, 1796), **14**, 511.  
 Xerxes (711 A.D.), **8**, 193; **10**, 36.  
 Yalu (Sept. 17th, 1894), (naval), **24**, 558; 576, 554; (April, 1901), **17**, 623.  
 Yeghe Pass (July 29th, 1901), **17**, 624.  
 Yantia (1810), **17**, 467.  
 Ya-shan (1894), **24**, 554.  
 Yellow Ford (1598), **21**, 114.  
 Yernuk (636 A.D.), **8**, 150.  
 York (1069), **18**, 180.  
 Yorktown (1781) **23**, 279; (1862), **23**, 430.  
 Ypres (1678), **11**, 588; (1794) **12**, 380.  
 Yriway (1839), **23**, 612.  
 Zab, The, (591 A.D.), **8**, 92; (750 A.D.), **8**, 189.  
 Zahara (1481), **10**, 141.  
 Zallaka (1086), **8**, 242.  
 Zama (202 B.C.), **5**, 287-292.  
 Zamora (873 A.D.), **10**, 43.  
 Zela (47 B.C.), **5**, 551-552.  
 Zelucho (1831), **24**, 116.  
 Zenta (1697), **24**, 402.  
 Zeven (1877), **17**, 603.  
 Zieriksee (naval) (1304), **11**, 77; **13**, 333; (1375), **13**, 455, 458.  
 Zittau (1809), **15**, 307.  
 Zloczow (1674), **24**, 62.  
 Zornsdorf (1758), **15**, 205.  
 Zulpieh (Tolbiacum) (496 A.D.), **7**, 469.  
 Zullichau (1759), **15**, 214.  
 Zürich (Sept. 15th-17th, 1799), **17**, 435.  
 Zusmarshausen (1648), **14**, 382.  
 Zutphen (1586), **13**, 521.  
 Battori, see Bathori.  
 Batu (Sain Khan) (d. 1255), Mongol Khan; rule of, in Kiptchak, **24**, 283, 284, 287.

Baturin, siege of (1708), **17**, 279.  
 Bau, battle of (1848), **15**, 448.  
 Baudin des Ardennes, Charles (1784-1854), French naval officer; in Mexico, **13**, 71.  
 Bauer, General, Russian soldier; relations of, with Martha, afterwards Catherine I, of Russia (1702), **17**, 269.  
 Baugé, battle of (1421), **14**, 181; **15**, 542.  
 Bault, Mlle., attendant of Marie Antoinette, **12**, 322.  
 Baum, Friedrich (d. 1777), Hessian soldier in British service; defeated at Bennington, **23**, 261.  
 Baumgarten, Conrad von, a legendary Unterwalden patriot; kills Wolfenschiess, **16**, 555.  
 Bautzen, battle of (1813), **12**, 602; **15**, 313; **17**, 481.  
 Bautzen, Peace of (1018), **24**, 10.  
 Bava, Giovanni Battista (1790-1854), Sardinian commander-in-chief; forced to resign, **14**, 658.  
 Bavaria, German state; alliance with Lombards, **7**, 412-418; becomes subject to Franks (ca. 725 A.D.), **7**, 491; war with Franks (787-788 A.D.), **7**, 526-527; made subordinate kingdom (817), **7**, 557; early invasions, **7**, 580-581, 585, 613, 639; under the emperor Henry I, **7**, 599, 619; war with Maximilian I (1504), **14**, 242; in Thirty Years' War, **14**, 381; revolts against Austria (1705), **14**, 411; in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 487; acquires Tyrol (1805), **14**, 562; acquires constitution (1818), **15**, 367; progress of, under Maximilian II, **15**, 466.  
 Bavarian Succession, War of the (1778, 1779), **14**, 459-460, **15**, 245.  
 Baxar, battle of (1764), **22**, 69.  
 Baxter, George, petitions for popular government at New Amsterdam, **23**, 21.  
 Baxter, Richard (1615-1691), English divine; trial and condemnation of, **20**, 363.  
 Bayard, Pierre du Terrail, Chevalier de (1476-1524), French hero; at Senmura, **9**, 428; at battle of Fornovo, **11**, 292; in defense of bridge, **11**, 300; in second battle of Spurs, **11**, 304; **14**, 243; **19**, 62, 63; knights Francis I, **11**, 309; at Romagnano, **11**, 317; death of, **9**, 448.  
 Bayard, Thomas Francis (1828-1898), American statesman, secretary of state 1885-1889; offers arbitration of United States in Venezuelan-Guianian boundary dispute (1885), **23**, 598.  
 Bayazid I (Bajazet), "Yilderim" (1347-1403), sultan of Turkey 1349-1403; main treatment of, **24**, 319-320; conquers Asiatic provinces, **2**, 378; relations with Manuel II, **7**, 331-333; at war with Sigismund of Hungary, **7**, 331-332; **13**, 352; **24**, 319-320; introduces feudal system into Greece, **24**, 225; conquered by Timur at Angora, **2**, 378; **7**, 333; **24**, 319.  
 Bayazid II (Bajazet) (1447-1512), sultan of Turkey 1481-1512; reign of, **24**, 337; at war with Venice, **9**, 425; relations to Moldavia, **24**, 135.

**Bayezid** (d. 1561), son of Roxelana; revolt and death of, **24**, 357.

**Bayle, Pierre** (1647-1706), French philosopher; influence of, in Holland, **13**, 592.

**Baylen**, battle of (1808), **10**, 339; **21**, 474.

**Bayonne**, a seaport in France; quarrel between English and Norman sailors at (1292), **18**, 405; assembly of (1808), **12**, 569.

**Bazaine, François Achille** (1811-1888), French marshal; in Mexico, **23**, 631, 633-634; in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 153-156, 175; convicted of treason, **13**, 187.

**Bazardijk**, massacre at (1773), **24**, 418; siege of (1810), **17**, 466.

**Bazire, Claude** (1764-1794), French revolutionist, **12**, 259, 282, 334.

**Bazadeo**, see **Vasudeva**.

**Beachy Head**, battle of (1690), **20**, 429 seq.

**Beaconsfield**, Lord, see **Disraeli, Benjamin**.

**Beaton, David** (1494-1546), cardinal of Scotland; becomes chancellor, **19**, 191-195; as advisor of James V, **21**, 235, 236; influence against England, **21**, 240; murder of, **19**, 195; **21**, 242.

**Beatrice**, wife of Charles of Anjou; leads French army into Italy (1265), **9**, 109.

**Beatrice** (d. 1076), duchess of Lorraine; carried off by Henry III of Germany, **7**, 644, 645.

**Beatrice**, of Flanders, married Floris V (1271), **13**, 301.

**Beatrice**, of Portugal, marries Juan I of Castile (1382), **10**, 117.

**Beatrice di Tenda**, see **Visconti, Beatrice**.

**Beauchamp, Anne**, wife of Richard Neville, earl of Warwick, **18**, 505.

**Beauchamp, Richard and Thomas**, see **Warwick, Earls of**.

**Beaufort, Henry** (d. 1447), English cardinal; at siege of Paris, **11**, 203-205; arranges conference between Bedford and Burgundy, **11**, 221; ancestry of, **18**, 548, note; accused by Gloucester, **18**, 548; becomes cardinal, **18**, 548; death of, **18**, 564 and note.

**Beaufort, François de Vendôme**, Duke de (1616-1669), leader of *impetant*, **11**, 502; in Algeria, **11**, 505.

**Beaufort**, see **Somerset, Earls and Duke of**.

**Beaufremont**, French leader in sea-fight at Belle-Ile (1759), **12**, 78.

**Beauharnais, Eugène** (1781-1824), French soldier and statesman; made viceroy of Italy, **9**, 569; made heir to kingdom of Italy, **9**, 575; flight from Italy, **9**, 577; defeats Prince John at Raab, **12**, 573; at Wagram, **12**, 574; negotiates marriage of Napoleon, **12**, 578; in Bavaria, **12**, 584; at Borodino, **12**, 588; at Malojarslavets, **12**, 591; defeat of, in Russia, **12**, 593; at passage of Beresina, **12**, 594; refuses crown of Sweden, **16**, 461.

**Beauharnais, Hortense Eugénie de** (1783-1837), daughter of Empress Josephine; marriage of, **12**, 548.

**Beauharnais, Josephine**, see **Josephine**.

**Beauharnais, Stéphanie de**, marriage of (1804), **12**, 539.

**Beaujeu, Anne of**, see **Anne of Beaujeu**.

**Beaujeu, Hyacinthe Marie Louis de** (1711-1755), French soldier; plans the ambuscade of Braddock's army, **23**, 207; rouses Indians, **23**, 207-208; death of, **23**, 208.

**Beaulieu, Jean Pierre, Baron de** (1725-1819), Austrian general; in command of army opposing Napoleon in Italy, **12**, 425; at Montenotte, **12**, 426; defeated at Lodi, **12**, 428; retires behind the Mincio, **12**, 430; superseded by Wurmser, **12**, 431, 433.

**Beaumont, Christophe** (1703-1781), archbishop of Paris; justifies drama at court of Louis XIV, **11**, 550; opposes Jansenists, **12**, 61, 72.

**Beaumont, Ermengarde de**, wife of William the Lion, of Scotland, **21**, 49.

**Beaumont, Henry de**, earl of Buchan; lands of, restored by Treaty of Northampton (1328), **21**, 116; besieged by Moray and Mowbray (1334), **21**, 134.

**Beaumont**, battle of (1870), **13**, 156.

**Beauregard, Pierre Gustave Toutant** (1818-1893), American Confederate general; at fall of Fort Sumter, **23**, 414; at battle of Bull Run, **23**, 423; at battle of Shiloh, **23**, 428.

**Beauvais**, Bishop of, see **Cauchon, Pierre**.

**Beauvais, J. B., Charles Marie de** (1731-1790), French abbé; his Holy Thursday sermon, **12**, 106.

**Bebel, Ferdinand August** (1840-), German socialist; becomes disciple of Marx, **15**, 500; forms socialist party, **15**, 533.

**Bebi**, see **T'ai'ai**.

**Bebingen**, battle of (1525), **14**, 263.

**Becher, Joan** (Joan of Kent), martyrdom of (1553), **19**, 225.

**Bécherel**, siege of (fourteenth century), **11**, 145.

**Bechuanaland**, a region in South Africa; disturbances in (1884), **22**, 271-272.

**Beck, Anthony** (d. 1310), bishop of Durham; assists Edward I in Scotch conquest (1276), **21**, 65; joins royal army (1296), **21**, 65.

**Becke, Franz Karl, Freiherr von** (1818-1870), finance minister of Austria-Hungary (1867), **15**, 33.

**Becket, Thomas à** (1118-1170), English statesman and prelate, archbishop of Canterbury; main treatment of, **18**, 262-275; birth and parentage of, **18**, 263, 263 note; early career of, **18**, 264; appointed chancellor, **18**, 264; social reforms of, in England, **18**, 265; becomes archbishop of Canterbury, **18**, 266; first quarrel with Henry, **18**, 266; fall of, **18**, 268; flight of, **18**, 269; return of, **18**, 273-274; murder of, **18**, 275.

**Bede or Bæda (the Venerable)** (673-735 A.D.), first English historian, **21**, 11; **18**, 164.

**Bedeau, Marie Alphonse** (1804-1863), French general; in revolution of 1848, **13**, 102.

**Bedford, John Plantagenet, Duke of** (John of



- Lancaster** (1389-1435), son of Henry IV of England; regent in France, 11, 187, 188; 18, 546; marriage, 11, 221; contends against Charles VII, 18, 547; quarrels with Burgundy, 18, 551.
- Bedford, Jasper Tudor**, Duke of, see Tudor.
- Bedford, Earls and Dukes of**, see Russell.
- Bedford, battle of** (571), 18, 42.
- Bedingfield, Henry**, as jailer of Queen Elizabeth, 19, 243, 245, 271.
- Bedouins**, nomadic Arabs; main treatment, 8, 1 seq.; influence in Egypt, 1, 58, 119; migrations, 1, 347; 2, 267; 8, 3; repulsed by Ramses III, 1, 167; Nebuchadnezzar's campaign against, 1, 451; Israelites and, 2, 72; habits of, 2, 267; 8, 1, 2, 7, 24; wars of, with Egyptians, 2, 271.
- Bedr**, battle of (624), 8, 12, 120.
- Bedriacum** (Cremona), battle of (69 A.D.), 6, 227.
- Beecher, Henry Ward** (1813-1887), American clergyman and reformer; instrumental in supplying arms to a New Haven colony in Kansas (1856), 23, 397.
- Beecher's Bibles**, name given to rifles supplied to anti-slavery colony in Kansas by Henry Ward Beecher, 23, 397.
- Beethoven, Ludwig von** (1770-1827), German musical composer, 15, 360.
- Begga**, mother of Pepin of Herstal, 7, 482.
- Beggars** ("Gueux"), name applied, at first derisively, to confederacy of Flemish nobles, organised in 1566 to resist the introduction of the Inquisition into the Netherlands, later used broadly for all inhabitants of the Low Countries; present their "request," or petition, to the regent, 13, 398; derivation of the name, 13, 398 note.
- Beggars of the Sea**, name applied to Dutch political refugees who adopted profession of privateers to harass Spanish commerce (sixteenth century); Elizabeth offers asylum to, 13, 426; take Briel (1572), 13, 428-429.
- Behaim, Martin** (ca. 1436-1506), celebrated navigator and map-maker of Nuremberg; among claimants to discovery of America, 22, 401; applies astrolabe to navigation, 22, 418.
- Behistun Inscription**, inscription of Darius I of Persia on a rock at Behistun, Persia; decipherment, 1, 623-625; translation, 2, 613-614.
- Behring Sea Fisheries**; arbitration of United States rights in, 23, 482.
- Béhuchet, Nicholas**, commands French fleet at Sluys (1310), 11, 101-106.
- Beilan, battle of** (1832), 24, 452.
- Beiling, Arnold**, Dutch burgher; execution of (1425), 13, 345.
- Beirut** (Bairut, Beyrout, ancient Berytus), seaport in Syria; Phœnician town, 2, 172, 250; school of law at, 2, 303; held by crusaders, 2, 304; taken by Anglo-Austrian fleet, 24, 454.
- Belt, Alfred** (1853-), South African capitalist and mine owner; in Jameson raid conspiracy (1895), 22, 297.
- Bekker, Balthazar**, Dutch writer (1634-1698), 13, 595.
- Bektish Khan**, Persian governor of Baghdad; defeated by Turks (1638), 24, 380.
- Bel**, Assyro-Babylonian god; place in Assyrian and in Babylonian hierarchy, 1, 517, 518; in Babylonian mythology, 1, 526, 528, 529; in other countries, 1, 313, 314, 316, 317; 2, 350; chief god of Nippur, 1, 351, 521; see also *Marduk*.
- Belbasha** (Enbasha), king of the Gambuli (seventh century B.C.), 1, 422, 429.
- Belcher, Jonathan** (1681-1757), colonial governor of Massachusetts, 23, 195; consulted concerning fate of Acadians (1755), 23, 201.
- Belcredi, Richard**, Count von (1823-), Austrian politician; ministry of, 18, 20, 21, 30, 32.
- Beldenack, Jöns**, in carnage of Stockholm, (1520), 16, 231, 233.
- Belej ben Beshir**, emir of Cordova (742 A.D.); leads Egyptians into Spain, 8, 200.
- Belesis**, in Greek classic account Babylonian priest and soldier; aids revolt of Arbaces, 1, 596-598.
- Belfort** (or *Héricourt*), battle of (1871), 13, 170-171.
- Belgæ**, Gallic tribe; in wars with Romans, 8, 515-516; 6, 137, 138; in Britain, 18, 3.
- Belgard**, a town in Prussia; taken by Boleslaw III of Poland, 24, 24.
- Belgium**, early history (51 B.C.-1384), 13, 306-330; separation from Holland as the "Spanish Netherlands" (1579), 13, 472-476; literature 13, 592; art 13, 598; later history (1648-1902), 14, 28-53; united with Holland (1814), 14, 28; in last war with Napoleon, 14, 29; the battle-ground of Europe, 14, 33; becomes "Austrian Netherlands," 14, 38; spoliation and ruin of, 14, 39; and the War of the Austrian Succession, 14, 40; under Maria Theresa, 14, 42; under Joseph II of Austria, 14, 43; and Brabantine Revolution (1787-1789), 14, 44; and French Revolution, 14, 46; united with Holland, 14, 47; history (1815-1830), 14, 48-53; secures independence, 14, 53-51; reign of Leopold I (1831-1865), 14, 54-55; Leopold II and the Socialist advance (1865-1902), 14, 56-58; bibliography, 14, 71; chronology, 14, 75.
- Belgrade**, sieges of (1456), 24, 330; (1521), 24, 343; (1688), 24, 395; (1690), 24, 399; (1717), 14, 421; 24, 406; (1789), 14, 447; 24, 422; (1806), 24, 199.
- Belgrade, Treaty of** (1739), 24, 146, 410.
- Belhaven, Lord** (early eighteenth century); speaks against union of England and Scotland, 21, 321.
- Bel-ibni**, king of Babylon, 1, 406, 407, 410.
- Belisarius** (ca. 505-565), the greatest general of the Byzantine Empire; youth of, 7, 89; quells revolt in Constantinople, 7, 73; invades Africa, 7, 90-96; triumphal entry into Constantinople, 7, 97; relations

with Justinian, 7, 103, his personal valour 7, 105, conquers Sicily, 7, 107, 396-397, war with Goths in Italy, 7, 107-109, 111-112, 399-417, in war with Persia, 7, 122-123, defeats Huns 7, 128 deposes Pope Silverius 7 403, end of, 7, 129  
Belit or Baalat, Semitic goddesses, worshipped in Byblus, 1, 312, identified with Isis 1 312  
Belkas, queen of Shebr or the Sabæans (tenth century B.C.) 8 102  
Belknap, William Worth (1829-1890) American politician and general unopponent of, as secretary of war 23 472  
Bel-kudur-usur, king of Assyria (thirteenth century B.C.) 1 376  
Bell, Alexander Graham (1847- ) American inventor invents telephone 23 475  
Bell, John (1797-1869) American politician presidential candidate of Constitutional Unionists in 1860 23 407 408  
Bellahoe, place in Ireland, battle of (1140) 21 400  
Bellarmont (Bellomont), Richard Coote, Earl of (1636-1701) made governor of New York in 1698 23 163 made governor of Massachusetts in 1699 23 177  
Bellamy, American pirate ca 1700 23 19  
Bellanaboy, see Yellow Ford, battle of  
Bellegarde, (age of) (1712) (1714) 10 514 315  
Belle-fleur, island on the French coast captured by English (1761) 12 79  
Belle-Isle, Charles Louis Auguste Fouquet, Duke of (1654-1761) a French marl in war with Austria 12 6 14 431 death of 14 433 physician 15 164  
Belle-Isle, Chevalier de (d 1761) French soldier slain at Valles 12 1  
Bellême, Robert de, earl of Salisbury revolts against Henry I (1101) 18 233 231 232  
Bellerophon, (Greek legend) hero's exploit of 3 68  
Belhiard, Auguste Daniel, Count 1700 18 14 French Minister of War 12 1  
Belk of Austria 17 177 (see Belkgraben 17 11)  
Bellievre, Pomponne de (1655-1707) French diplomat is French ambassador to Queen Elizabeth of England 19 10  
Bellingham, Sir Edward (d 1349) English soldier administrator in Ireland 21 402  
Bellingham, Richard (ca 1592-1672) a colonial governor of Massachusetts joins Massachusetts Bay Company 22 611  
Bellinzona, city of Switzerland purchase of by Swiss 16 585, given up to duke of Milan, 16 586, recovered by Swiss 16 616  
Belmont, town in Cape Colony, South Africa, battle at between Boers and English under Lord Methuen (1899) 22, 275  
Belmont, village in Missouri U.S.A., Grant defeats Confederates at (1861) 23 425  
Bellovac, a tribe of the Belgian Gauls, subdued by Cæsar (57 B.C.), 6, 515

**Belluno**, Duke of, see **Victor**, **Claude Perrin**  
**Belmore**, Sir **Somerset Richard Lowry-Corry**,  
 4th Earl of (1835-) an English statesman,  
 governor of New South Wales 1868-1872,  
 22, 210  
**Bel-nirari I**, king of Assyria ca 1370 B.C.,  
 conquests of 1 374  
**Belshazzar**, see **Nabonidus**.  
**Bel-shum-ishkum** (b ca 645 B.C.), king of  
 Babylon reign of 1 154  
**Beltraneja**, La, see **Juana**, queen of Castile  
**Beltz**, palatine of subdued by **Casimir III**  
 of Poland (ca 1300) 24 36  
**Bel-zakir-ishkum**, see **Asshur-etil-ili**  
**Belzu**, **Manuel Isodoro**, Bolivian revolutionist  
 president of Bolivia 1848 1855 23 612  
**Bem**, **Józef** (1791 1840) Polish general, at  
 siege of Vienna (1848) 14 616 Hun-  
 garian successes of 14 651  
**Bembo**, **Francesco**, Venetian naval com-  
 mander defeats the Milanese on the Po  
 (1127) 9 281  
**Benalcázar**, **Sebastián de** (ca 1499 1550)  
 Spanish conqueror deprived of Quito  
 23 322  
**Benares** British India province Hastings  
 captures it 22 98 mutiny in 22 175  
**Ben Babu**, **Ahmed**, founder of the Ben Babu  
 dynasty in India 24 171 172  
**Benbow**, **John** (1653 170 British admiral,  
 in West Indies 20 17  
**Benburb**, battle of (1643) 21 122  
**Bender**, **Baron Blasius von** (1713 1798)  
 Austrian soldier commander in Belgium  
 14 495  
**Bender**, sieges of (1769) 17 381, (1755)  
 14 11  
**Benedict**, **Ludwig von** (1804-1881) Austrian  
 general at **Solferino** 9 605 in Austro-  
 Prussian War 15 25 488 489 493  
**Benedicti**, **Count Vincent** (1817 1900) French  
 diplomat and assessor in Prussia 13  
 136 15 491 516 claims Darm-  
 stadt for France 15 499 and the Luxem-  
 bourg 15 504 705 mission to  
 Italy 1870 15 516 seq  
**Benedict I**, bishop of Rome 751 755 8 504  
**Benedict II**, bishop of Rome 684 685 8 501  
**Benedict III**, pope 855 858 pontificate of  
 8 505  
**Benedict IV**, pope 900 903, pontificate of,  
 8 579  
**Benedict V**, pope 964 965 elected by Romans  
 8 581 deposed by Otto I of Germany  
 8 581  
**Benedict VI**, pope 972-973, deposed by  
 Boniface 8 586  
**Benedict VII**, pope 975-984, imprisoned  
 and put to death by Boniface, 7, 622,  
 8 587  
**Benedict VIII**, pope 1012-1024, election  
 of 7 622  
**Benedict IX** (**Theophylact**), pope 1033-  
 1045 pontificate of 8, 590  
**Benedict X** (**Giovanni di Velletri**), pope 1058  
 8 504  
**Benedict XI** (**Nicolo di Trevigio**), pope 1303-  
 1301 pontificate of, 8, 619  
**Benedict XII** (**Jacques de Nouveau**), pope

- 1334-1342; pontificate of, **8**, 628; sends fleet to aid Constantinople, **7**, 329.
- Benedict XIII** (Pedro de Luna), pope 1304-1409; pontificate of, **8**, 631; deposed, **8**, 635; election of, **11**, 185.
- Benedict XIV** (Prospero Lambertini), pope 1740-1758; his two bulls against the Jesuits, **10**, 524-525.
- Benedict Cajetan**, see **Boniface VIII**.
- Benedict, Saint** (ca. 480-513), an Italian monk and founder of Benedictine order; rule of, **8**, 544.
- Benevento**, duchy of; created by Lombards, **9**, 18, 35; influence of, on Italian culture, **9**, 182.
- Benevento**, battle of (1266) **9**, 109; **14**, 126.
- Beneventum**, battle of (275 B.C.), **8**, 208, 209.
- Benfield, Paul**, money-lender of Madras; denounced by Burke, **22**, 90.
- Bengal**, a division of India; conquest of, completed by the English, **22**, 68, 69; administration of Warren Hastings in, **22**, 83, 100; Burmese attack British in, **22**, 134; redistributed (1901), **21**, 667.
- Ben-Hadad** (Bir-dadda), king of Damascus; wars with Israel, **2**, 18, 108-109.
- Ben Hadad II** (Hadad-ezer), king of Damascus in alliance against Shalmaneser II, **1**, 387; **2**, 392.
- Beni Kainoka**, Jewish tribe in Arabia; exile of, **8**, 121.
- Beni Koraiza**, Jewish tribe in Arabia; alliance of, with Korish, **8**, 123.
- Beni Nadhir**, Jewish tribe in Arabia; exile of, **8**, 123.
- Beni Merin**, dynasty of, in Morocco, **8**, 248 seq.
- Beni Zian**, dynasty of, in Tlemcen, **8**, 248.
- Benjamin**, tribe of Israel; relations of, with David, **2**, 12, 81, 92, 96; wars with Kingdom of Israel and Philistines, **2**, 75, 84; relations with Samaritans, **2**, 128.
- Benjamin**, patriarch of Jacobite church in Egypt; interviews Amru, **8**, 161.
- Benkendorf**, Count Alexander (ca. 1782-1844), Russian general and diplomat; establishes higher police in Russia, **17**, 542; death of, **17**, 557.
- Bennet, Henry**, see **Arlington, Earl of**.
- Bennet, Sir Humphrey**, English royalist; trial and acquittal of (1658), **20**, 172-173.
- Bennett, Richard**, English colonial governor; becomes governor of Virginia (1652), **22**, 596; appoints ten commissioners to govern Maryland, **22**, 607.
- Bennigsen**, Count Levin August Theophil (1745-1826), a general in the Russian service; at battle of Pultusk, **12**, 555; **17**, 461; in Eylau campaign, **12**, 556, 558; **17**, 452; at battle of Friedland, **12**, 560, 561; at battle of Leipsic, **12**, 604; speech of, on Luxemburg question, **15**, 505-507; made commander-in-chief of Russian armies, **17**, 453.
- Bennington**, battle of (1777), **23**, 264.
- Benington**, battle of (777 A.D.), **18**, 59.
- Bentinck**, Lord George (1802-1948), English

- politician and sportsman; aids in overthrow of Peel ministry, **21**, 605.
- Bentinck, Lord William Cavendish**, (1774-1839), English soldier and diplomat; named captain-general of Sicily, **9**, 574; as governor-general of India (1828), **22**, 136.
- Bentinck, William**, 1st earl of Portland (ca. 1640-1709), diplomatic agent of William II; made earl of Portland (1689), **20**, 423; receives favours from William III, **20**, 453; ambassador at Paris, **11**, 611; impeached, **20**, 460; relations of, with William III, **20**, 465.
- Bentinck, William Henry Cavendish**, 3rd duke of Portland (1738-1809), English statesman; becomes prime minister, **20**, 611; second ministry of, **21**, 470.
- Bentivoglio, Baron**, leads insurrection in Naples and Sicily (1854), **9**, 602.
- Bentivoglio, Giovanni** (1438-1504), ruler of Bologna; submits to Julius II, **8**, 647.
- Bentonville**, battle of (1865), **23**, 446.
- Beon or Bnon**, king of Egypt, **1**, 122.
- Beorhtic**, king of Wessex (ca. 826 A.D.), **18**, 66.
- Beornwulf**, king of Mercia (ca. 822 A.D.), **18**, 61.
- Beowulf**, Anglo-Saxon epic, **18**, 164.
- Berar**, Rajah of, signs treaty of peace with British (1804), **22**, 121.
- Beraun**, battle of (1394), **14**, 193.
- Berbers**, a North-African people; in contacts with Arabs, **8**, 182; **24**, 467-468; in Tripoli, **24**, 487.
- Berchar**, Frankish leader (seventh century), **7**, 483, 484.
- Berdi Ghazali**, traitor to manelikues (1516), **24**, 141, 145.
- Bereke**, khan of Kiptchak, **24**, 291, 294.
- Berengar**, of Friuli, king of Italy 888-924, **7**, 590-592.
- Berengar II**, king of Italy 950-961, **7**, 615, 616.
- Berengar**, counts of Barcelona, see **Raymond Berengar**.
- Berengaria or Berenguela** (d. after 1230), of Navarre, queen of Richard I of England; marriage of, **8**, 357; **18**, 310; as regent of Castile, **10**, 63.
- Berengarius** (ca. 908-1048), French ecclesiastic; heresies of, **11**, 40, 41.
- Berenice** (fourth century B.C.), wife of Ptolemy I of Egypt; intrigues to obtain throne for Ptolemy Philadelphus, **4**, 455, 505, 568.
- Berenice** (third century B.C.), daughter of Ptolemy II, marries Antiochus Theos of Syria, **4**, 537, 569, 571.
- Berenice** (Cleopatra) (third century B.C.), wife of Ptolemy III, **4**, 571.
- Berenice** (first century B.C.), queen of Egypt, wife of Alexander II, **4**, 575, 576.
- Berenice** (first century B.C.), daughter of Ptolemy Auletes; murdered, **4**, 576.
- Beresford, William Carr**, Viscount (1768-1854), British soldier; in Peninsular War, **10**, 371; defeats Soult, at Albuera (1811), **12**, 582; captures Buenos Ayres, **23**, 579.
- Beresina**, passage of (1812), **12**, 594-598.

**Berg**, Count of (seventeenth century), German soldier in the Eighty Years' War, 13, 578-579

**Bergami**, Bartolomeo, relations to Queen Caroline of England 21, 515

**Bergara**, see Vergara

**Bergasse**, Nicolas (1750-1832) French lawyer, deputy at Assembly of 1789 12, 208

**Bergen**, Marquis of (sixteenth century), in Dutch embassy to Madrid (1606) 13, 393, 416

**Bergen-op-Zoom**, a town in the Netherlands captured by French (1717) 12, 15, battle of (1799) 12, 171, 17, 436, siege of (1558) 13, 525, battle of (1759) 16, 212

**Bergendal**, South African town Botha Boer general defeated at (1900) 22, 311

**Bergerac**, Treaty of (1577) 11, 384

**Bergh**, Count van der, brother of William I of Orange, treason of (1573) 13, 395

**Bergolini**, the democratic party in Pisa (ca 1342), 9, 245

**Berhampur**, beginning of Indian mutiny of 1857 at 22, 169

**Beric**, British chieftain in the fates Claudius to invade Britain (50 AD) 18, 13

**Beringkjold**, Danish soldier killed in overthrow of Struensee (1772) 16, 115

**Berkeley**, John, 3rd Lord Berkeley of Stratton (1603-1697) English naval officer and proprietor of New Jersey encourages slavery in his colony 23, 27 sells his share in New Jersey (1713) 23, 30 proprietor of the Carolina 23, 47

**Berkeley**, Peter (1758-1839) American landowner, settler Massachusetts commissioner to England to establish claims of jurisdiction over New Hampshire 23, 150

**Berkeley**, Thomas, Lord, keeper of Edward II in captivity (1327) 18, 416

**Berkeley**, Sir William (d 1677) royal governor of Virginia his first administration 22, 59, 594, directs the flairs (Carolina) 23, 48 his mission to England 23, 124 crushes Bacon's rebellion 23, 129 130 his last tyranny 23, 131

**Berlin**, city Prussia capital of the German Empire French Protestants take refuge in, 14, 395 made capital of Prussia by Frederick the Great 15, 145 first German customs parliament meets at 15, 508

**Berlin Conference** (1884-1885) 15, 538

**Berlin**, Congress of (1878) 15, 531, 17, 606

**Berlin**, Council of, religious (1847) 15, 115

**Berlin Decrees** (1806) is used by Napoleon I prohibiting commerce with Great Britain 10, 324 12, 551 21, 471 23, 323

**Berlin Memorandum** (1876) a memorandum by the governments of Vienna, St Petersburg and Berlin attempting to force reforms on Turkey 21, 640

**Berlin Revolution** (1848) 15, 425-436

**Berlin**, Treaties of  
Treaty of 1854 17, 563  
Treaty of 1867 15, 502  
Treaty of 1878 15, 50, 17, 641, effects

of (Bessarabia), 17, 606, (Roumania), 24, 152, (Bulgaria), 24, 178, (Serbia), 24, 203, (Montenegro), 24, 211, (Bosnia-Herzegovina) 24, 217

**Bermingham**, John de, earl of Louth (d 1328), English soldier defeated by Edward Bruce in Ireland, 21, 384 murdered 21, 395

**Bermuda**, islands of, annexed to Virginia (1619), 22, 579

**Bermudez**, Remigio Morales (1836-1894), Peruvian statesman presidency and death of 23, 605

**Bermudo II**, king of Leon 982-999, 10, 16 captures Oporto 10, 423

**Bermudo III**, king of Leon 1018-1037, 10, 17 death 10, 51

**Bern**, canton and capital city of Switzerland, founding of 16, 540 siege of (1339), 16, 568 received into the Swiss Confederation 16, 574 forms perpetual civil league with Zurich and Lucerne, 16, 608 proclaims Helvetic Confession of Faith 16, 632 conspiracy of Hentzi at (1799) 17, 1 unrest and democracy in (eighteenth century) 17, 2, 9 federal relations of 17, 13, 16 capitulation of (1798) 12, 461 17, 23 made capital of Switzerland (1848) 17, 14

**Bern**, Treaty of (1329) 16, 629

**Bernadotte**, French marshal see Charles XIV, king of Sweden

**Bernard**, abbot of St Anastasius see Eugenius III

**Bernard Plantevelue**, count of Auvergne, French noble (ninth century) 11, 6, 7

**Bernard**, Saint (1091-1153) and the Second Crusade 8, 388 379 14, 93 influence on Alfrick 11, 6 and Abchird, 11, 1, 43

**Bernard**, Sir Francis (1714-1779) colonial governor of Massachusetts refuses to convene the General Court (1768) 23, 235

**Bernard**, Samuel (1661-1739) rich French banker, makes loans to Louis XIV, 11, 622

**Bernardi**, Marco (sixteenth century), of Cosanza Italian brigand 9, 478

**Bernhard**, son of Pipin grandson of Charlemagne king of Italy (ninth century), 7, 531, 538

**Bernhard** (ninth century) marquis of Gotha, revolt of 11, 7

**Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar**, Duke (1604-1639) German soldier leader at battle of Luton 14, 359 18, 326, at battle of Nordlingen 14, 366 campaign of (1635-1636) 14, 368 attempts to help Sweden, 14, 373 effects reversal of military situation in Thirty Years' War by victories at Rheinfelden, 14, 374 375, and in capture of Breisach 14, 376-378, and the treachery of Franer 14, 378, his death and its effect on the war 14, 379

**Bernicia**, Anglian kingdom in England, founded by Ida (sixth century), 18, 39, united to Deira 18, 41, 41 note

**Bernis**, François (1715-1794) French cardinal and statesman, disgraced by La Pompadour, 12, 75

- Bernstorff, Andreas Peter, Count von** (1735-1797), Danish statesman, becomes prime minister, **16**, 419, diplomacy of, **16**, 420
- Bernstorff, Christian Günther** (1769-1835) Danish statesman, as minister of foreign affairs, **16**, 423, **17**, 439
- Bernstorff, J. H. E., Count von** (1712-1772), Danish statesman, administration, **16**, 413 dismissed **16**, 416
- Beroldingen of Uri** (fifteenth century) Swiss soldier advances on Bellinzona **16**, 606
- Berosus** (third century B C), Chaldean priest and historian **1**, 320
- Berri, Duchess de** (Princess Caroline Ferdinande Louise of Naples) (1798-1870), pianotes rising in Brittany (1832), **13**, 12
- Berri, Charles Ferdinand, Duke de** (1774-1820) son of Charles X of France, implicated in royalist conspiracy **12**, 531 execution of **13**, 24
- Berri, Jean de France, Duke de** (1340-1316), divides France with his brothers during youth of Charles VI **11**, 155, d proved of illegitimacy **11**, 162, as pacemaker in feudal quarrel **11**, 165, at Aquin court **18**, 333
- Berri**, see Bituriges
- Bersærkers**, legendary followers of Odin, **16**, 16
- Bert, Paul** (1853-1886) French physiologist and politician, governor general of French Indo-China, **24**, 520
- Bertha**, wife of Emperor Henry IV **7**, 617
- Bertha**, "Good Queen," rule of, in Burgundy in eleventh century **16**, 538
- Bertha or Irene**, wife of Emperor Manuel I **7**, 463
- Bertha** (d. 975 A.D.) wife of Adalbert of Lusatia **7**, 392
- Bertha** (tenth century), wife of Richinger duke of Swabia, aids Salomon to escape **7**, 597
- Berthelier, Philibert** (1170-1519) one of founders of republic of Geneva, concludes treaty of alliance between Fribourg and Geneva **16**, 635
- Berthier, Alexandre**, duke of Neuchâtel and Valengin and prince of Wagram (1753-1815) French marshal, first meeting with Napoleon, **12**, 125, at Milan, **12**, 453, ordered to march upon Rome **12**, 459 returns from Egypt **12**, 181 in plot against Directory, **12**, 483, organises reserve army, **12**, 496, crosses the Alps with Napoleon **12**, 493, named grand huntsman to Napoleon's court **12**, 537, proxy for Napoleon at marriage with Marie Louise, **12**, 579
- Berthold**, duke of Swabia (d. 917) German baron, exploits of **7**, 597-598
- Berthold**, duke of Zähringen see Zähringen
- Berthold von Arach**, German legendry hero, at siege of Crema (1159) **9**, 52
- Berthold**, elector of Mainz (1442-1501) German archbishop, at diet of Worms (1495), **14**, 238
- Berthollet, Claude Louis**, Count (1748-1822),

- French chemist, assists Lavoisier in establishing the chemical nomenclature, **12**, 121, with Napoleon in Egypt, **12**, 481
- Bertie, Peregrine, Lord Willoughby de Eresby** (1555-1601), English soldier and statesman, in the Low Countries **13**, 524, 525
- Bertie, Robert, 1st Earl of Lindsey** (1572-1612), English admiral; in expedition to La Rochelle **19**, 557, at battle of Edgehill, **20**, 7, 8
- Bertie, Willoughby, 4th Earl of Abingdon** (1740-1794) English statesman, espouses cause of William of Orange **20**, 408
- Berton, Jean Baptiste** (1769-1822), French general executed, **13**, 27
- Betrada**, wife of Pepin the Short, and mother of Charlemagne, coronation of **7**, 508, second coronation of, **7**, 512, death of, **7**, 511
- Bertrand, Count Henri Gratien** (1773-1844), French general, at battle of Leipzig (1813) **12**, 605
- Bertrand de Poiet** (fourteenth century), cardinal, supposed son of Pope John XII **9**, 131, opposes Matteo Visconti of Milan **9**, 132 rules in Bologna, **9**, 157; driven from Bologna **9**, 158
- Bertrand le Blas**, manufacturer of Tournay, Belgium, martyr to the Inquisition, **13**, 393
- Bertrando di Deux** (fourteenth century), papal legate of Clement II to Rieti, **9**, 220
- Beruth**, Phœnician goddess, **2**, 349
- Berwald, Treaty of**, a treaty between France and Gustavus Adolphus (1631) **11**, 466
- Berwick**, town on Scottish border, captured by Edward I (1296) **18**, 407 **21**, 65, fight for between Bruce and Edward II (1319) **21**, 106, besieged by Edward III (1333), **18**, 451, captured by Ramsay, and retaken by English (1375) **21**, 152, captured by English (1482) **21**, 195
- Berwick, Duke of**; see Fitzjames.
- Berwick, Pacification of**, an arrangement in Scotland by which Church government was to be left to assemblies (1639), **21**, 293, **19**, 576
- Berytus**, see Beirut.
- Bes**, deity of land of Punt, identified with Bacchus **1**, 108
- Besançon** (Latin Vesontio), French town, (seen defeat Annovistus at (58 B.C.), **5**, 515, surrenders to Condé (1668), **11**, 570, siege of (1674), **11**, 581
- Besenval, Pierre Victor, Baron de** (1722-1792) French general commands Royalist troops near Paris (1789), **12**, 168
- Beshir ben Merwan** (seventh century A.D.), brother of Caliph Abdul Malik, made governor of Babylonia **8**, 180
- Beshir Shehaab**, Syrian emir, supports Ibrahim Pasha (1832) **24**, 453
- Besieda**, literary club of Classicists in Russia, **17**, 516
- Besme or Bême** (Charles Dianowitz) (d. 1575), native of Bohemia, assassinates Coligny, **11**, 374

**Bessaraba, Alexander**, prince of Wallachia 1325-1365 at battle of Maritsa, **24**, 131  
**Bessaraba Laote**, prince of Wallachia ca 1474-1477 aids Moldavia against Turks **24**, 133 135  
**Bessaraba, Matthew**, prince of Wallachia 1633 1654 reign of **24**, 112  
**Bessarabia**, a province of southwestern Russia annexation of to Russia (1812) **24** 147 incorporated with Moldavia (1856) **24** 150 restoration of to Russia **24** 152  
**Bessarion, Johannes or Basilus**, Cardinal (1395 or 1400 1472) a Greek ecclesiastic and scholar, at councils of Ferrara and Florence **7** 337 **8** 61  
**Bessas**, Gothic chief (sixth century) governs Rome **7** 413 415  
**Bessau**, Russian general at siege of Selisopol (1855) **17** 580  
**Bessi**, an ancient tribe of Illyria **3** 112  
**Bessieres, Jean Baptiste** (1748 1815) French marshal, at battle of Rospo **10** 379 at battle of Wagram **12** 571 at passage of Beresina, **12** 541  
**Bessus**, satrap of Bactria at battle of Arbelus (331 B.C.) **4** 300 captures against Darius **4** 310 311 capture and death of **4** 346 347  
**Bestia, L. Calpurnius**, Roman tribune of plebs 121 B.C., and consul 111 B.C. in Jugurthine war **5** 384 387  
**Bestia, L. Calpurnius**, Roman tribune ca 62 B.C. in Catiline conspiracy **5** 184 187  
**Bestuzhev Riumin (or Bestuschef)**, Count Alexei Petrovitch (1790 1766), Russian statesman as minister to Sweden **17** 304 as commander under Eugene Flisabeth **17** 352 his relations with Russia **18** 184 202 203 **17** 355  
**Bestuzhev Riumin, Michel** (d 1826) a Russian lieutenant and conspirator against Nicholas I (1825) **17** 59  
**Bethau**, see Neter bau  
**Bethmann-Hollweg, Moritz August von** (1795-1877), Prussian statesman and jurist becomes minister (1855) **15** 174  
**Béthune, Maximilian de, de Sully**  
**Beugnot, Jacques Claude** (1761 1830) French deputy, member of *Chambre Inviolable* **13**, 19  
**Beurnonville, Pierre Riel de** (1742 1821) French general and politician negotiates with Spain, **12**, 533, as ambassador at Berlin **17** 435  
**Beust, Friedrich Ferdinand von** (1809 1880) Austrian statesman rise of, **15** 31, 33 foreign policy of **15** 40  
**Bevern, August Wilhelm, Duke of** (1715 1781), in Seven Year War **15** 196 202  
**Bevering (Bevernink) Jerome van** (1611 1690) Dutch statesman plenipotentiary at Nimwegen **11** 589 ambassador of states general to London **13** 622  
**Beverwick**, the former name of Albany first settlement of **23** 14-15 Statutes assume jurisdiction over **23** 17  
**Bexon, Abbé Gabriel** (1745-1784) French naturalist, assists Buffon, **12**, 121

**Beyer, Gustav Friedrich von** (1812-1889), Prussian soldier, at battle of Küssingen (1866), **15**, 491  
**Beyme, Karl Friedrich** (1765-1838) Prussian statesman, opposes Karlsbad Decrees, **15**, 373  
**Beyrout**, see Beirut  
**Bèze (Latinized Beza), Théodore de** (1519-1605) French Protestant theologian, becomes Calvin's successor at Geneva, **16**, 610, relation to the Bible **16** 643  
**Beziers**, city in France massacre of (1200), **8** 162 11 53  
**Bhagavad-gita**, a Sanskrit heroic poem, **2**, 525  
**Bhamo**, a town in British India, captured by British (1849) **22** 219  
**Bharata**, mythical Indian king **2** 522  
**Bhartpur or Bhurtপুর**, a feudatory state in British India conquered by British (1846) **22** 13 136  
**Bhatarka (Bhattaraka)**, a traditional king of India **2** 500  
**Bhils**, a tribe of India **2** 388  
**Bhonsla**, rajah of Berar and Nagpur defeated by Wellington at Ava (1803) **22** 120  
**Bhutan or Bootan**, a country in Asia, mountainous **24** 120 its war with British India (1864) **22** 201 chronology **24** 687  
**Bhurtপুর**, see Bhartpur  
**Bianca Sforza**, see Sforza, Bianca  
**Bianchi (Whites)**, The, a 16th century political faction of 17th century feud of, with Normans **9** 120 123  
**Biart or Biard, Peter** (1700 1622) French Jesuit missions of in North America, **22** 355  
**Bias of Priene** (sixth century B.C.) one of the Seven Sages of Greece advises Croesus **2** 419  
**Bibaculus, Furius** (fl ca 103 B.C.), Roman equipp **5** 649  
**Bibars (Beybars) or Bundukdari**, a mamluke sultan in Egypt 1260 1277, origin **24**, 291, in wars with Christians **8** 413 448, 450, relations with Mongols, **24**, 291, 294 death of **2** 306 **8** 433  
**Biberach**, battle of (1500) **14**, 533  
**Bibesco, George Demetrius** (1804-1873), prince of Wallachia 1842-1849 **24** 149  
**Bible**, is source of Hebrew history, **2**, 56 see style of prophetic books **2** 213 seq., translated into Vaudois vulgate **11** 41; Luther's translation of New Testament, **14** 259 English translations (1526, 1535) **19** 180 translated into English under James I **19** 193 195, see also **2** *History of Israel*  
**Bicêtre**, price of (1410), **11**, 167, massacre of (17) **12** 271  
**Bibikov, Alexander**, in insurrection at Moscow in time of Catherine the Great, **17**, 57  
**Bibulus, Lucius Calpurnius** (d 49 B.C.), Roman politician, consul 59 B.C., **5**, 501 504  
**Bicocca**, a village in Italy, battle of (1522), **9** 447, **11**, 311  
**Bidassoa**, see Pyrenees, Treaty of.

**Biddle, Nicholas** (1750-1779) American naval commander, in Revolution **23** 272  
**Bidwell, Marshall S** (1798-1872) Canadian politician in Canadian reform movement, **22** 335-337  
**Bieberstein, Baron Adolf Hermann Marschall von** (1842-) German statesman, secretary of state for foreign affairs (1891-1897), **18** 551  
**Bieberstein, Marschall von**, German statesman in oppression of in Nassau (1848), **18** 189  
**Biedermann, Friedrich Karl** (1812-1901) German writer and political agitator, leader in revolt of 1848 at Leipzig, **14** 618, **15** 140  
**Biel, see Bienne**  
**Bien Hoa or Tale Sab**, a town in French Cochinchina, capture of (1863) **13** 158  
**Bienne** (Biell), a town in Bern Switzerland, saved by the French (1798) **17** 22  
**Bienville, Jean Baptiste LeMoyne** (1680-1768) French colonialist, director in north of Mississippi **23** 80, friends N. W. Orleans 1718) **23** 8  
**Big Black River**, battle defeat Pemberton at battle of **23** 141  
**Bigi**, Melchior, pope of fifteenth century in Florence **9** 122  
**Bigod, Hugh** (d. 1176) 1st earl of Norfolk, prince support of archbishop of Canterbury for Stephen (1135) **18** 241, death of Stephen (1157) **18** 243, protector of Archbishop Theobald II **18** 253  
**Bigod, Hugh** (d. 1266) son of and earl of Norfolk, opposes Henry III **18** 377  
**Bigod, Roger** (d. 1270) fourth earl of Norfolk, offered to Henry III in Mad Plantagenet **18** 376, member of committee of government (1258) **18** 377, at battle of Evesham **18** 380  
**Bigod, Roger** (1145-1306) 5th earl of Norfolk, crowned king of the British Isles **18** 412, refers to fall of Edward I to the Continent **18** 41, death and confirmation of the charters **18**, 416  
**Bigot de Préameneu, Félix** (1747-1825) French jurist, relation to civil code **12** 520  
**Byjns Anna** (1491-1575) 'Supplie of Babinant,' Dutch writer **13** 593  
**Bikker, Cornelis**, burgomaster of Amsterdam (1640), **13** 611  
**Bilal, muazzin** in first mosque of Muhammad **8**, 119  
**Biland Abbey or Byland Abbey**, battle of (1322), **18** 439, **21** 112  
**Bilde, André**, grand marshal of Denmark (1648), **16** 361  
**Bildt, Diedrik Anders Gillis** (1820-), Swedish statesman, ministry **16** 490  
**Bleiev, Kondratz** (nineteenth century) leader of Northern Alliance (Russian secret society), **17**, 512  
**Billaud-Varennes, Jean Nicolas** (1756-1819), French Revolutionist, incites the people, **12** 271, member of Commune, **12** 273, plots against Robespierre, **12**, 338-339,

at assembly of ninth Thermidor, **12**, 341, trial and transportation of, **12**, 393  
**Bill of Rights**, (1689), act of British parliament, confirming the Declaration of Rights declaring the rights and liberties of the people and defining the power of the king **20** 421, text of **22** 361-366  
**Bindoes or Bindoe** (d. ca. 591 A.D.) a Sassanid prince in civil war in Persia **7**, 146, **8** 91-92, death **8** 93  
**Bineses** (fourth century) Persian ambassador to Emperor Jovian **8** 513  
**Bingen**, town on the Rhine, devastated by French (1689) **11** 603  
**Bingham, Sir Richard** (1528-1599), English soldier, governor of Connaught under Queen Elizabeth **19** 422, drives Irish of Connaught into rebellion (1595) **21**, 411, removed from command **21** 414  
**Birague, René de** (1507-1553) French bishop and cardinal, share of in massacre of St. Bartholomew **11** 371  
**Birch, Samuel** (1815-1885) an English antiquarian and Egyptologist, decipherers Rosetta Stone **1** 253  
**Birg, Count**, Russian viceroy of Warsaw (1861) **17** 997  
**Bir-dadda, see Ben-Hadad**  
**Birger, king of Sweden** 1251-1321, murders Eric **16** 119-193, death of **16** 194  
**Birger de Bielbo** (ca. 1210-1266) duke of Gothia, regent of Sweden **16**, 116; founds Steelholm **16** 191  
**Birgitta, or Brigitta, or Bridget, Saint** (ca. 1302-1373) Swedish nun, founder of Birgittine order, canon of **16** 197-198  
**Birgittine Order**, an order founded by Saint Birgitta of Sweden **16** 198  
**Birkerett**, Danish code promulgated by Eric (shiping **16** 17)  
**Birmingham, John de, see Birmingham**  
**Birmingham Riots** (1791) **20**, 652-653  
**Biron, Armand de Goutant, Baron** (1521-1552) French marshal, at battle of Ivry **11** 398  
**Biron, Armand Louis, Duke of** (1747-1793), French general at Nice, **12**, 365, in La Vendée **12** 376  
**Biron, Charles de Goutant, Duke of** (1562-1602) French marshal, intrigues of, **11**, 412  
**Biron or Biren, Ernst Johann von, Duke of** (conland (1690-1772) favourite of the empress Anna Ivanovna **17**, 338; as regent of Russia **18** 399-17, 340, estate of **17** 340, exiled **17**, 341, restored by Peter III, **17**, 361  
**Birrell, Augustine**, British statesman introduced Education Bill (1906) **21**, 663, introduces Irish Council Bill (1907), **21**, 665  
**Bischoffwerder, Johann**, Prussian soldier, **18**, 261  
**Bishops' Wars** (in English history); first (1639) **19** 575, second (1640) **19**, 578.  
**Bisnus or Bassinus** (fifth century A.D.), Ithuringan king **7**, 431, 466  
**Bismarck** (Bismarck-Schönhausen), Otto Eduard Leopold, Prince von (1815-1898), a Prussian statesman, early career of, **18**, 467, becomes Prussian delegate to

- the diet of the Confederation (1851), **15**, 467; policy of in regard to Austria (1851-1854), **15**, 468 forms new cabinet under William I (1862) **15**, 481, challenges Virchow to a duel (1865) **15**, 482, effects extensive military reforms (1863-1864), **15**, 453 Schleswig-Holstein policy of (1864) **15**, 481 hostile attitude toward Austria, **15**, 455-456, opposes French attempt at mediation in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 491, urges South German states to make alliances with Prussia rather than Austria **15**, 494-495, opposes French claims **15**, 499, advocates universal suffrage **15**, 500, his policy of Germanic unity **15**, 501 his policy in regard to Luxembourg **13**, 111 **15**, 502-507 at the first German customs parliament **15**, 510-513, in the negotiations with France (1870) **13**, 116, **15**, 510-518, in Franco-Prussian War **15**, 520-523, conference with Napoleon III after battle of Sedan **13**, 161, in Paris **13**, 150-181, signs preliminary peace with France **15**, 529 organizes Triple Alliance **15**, 531 first unification policy as first chancellor of the German Empire **15**, 533 535-536, struggle with the Ultramontans (the May Laws) **15**, 534 535, inaugurates policy of colonial expansion **15**, 538, makes peace with clerical party (1879) **15**, 539 announces death of William I to diet **15**, 511 during the reign of Frederick III **15**, 513, dismissed from office by William II (1890) **15**, 545 in retirement **15**, 545 reconciliation with the emperor **15**, 541, death, **15**, 546
- Bismarck Archipelago**, a group of islands in the Pacific Ocean belonging to Germany, administration of, **15**, 562
- Bustam** (d. ca. 595 A.D.) Sassanid prince brother of Bindoc liberates Bindoc **8**, 91, marches against Bihram, **8**, 92, usurps throne of Media **8**, 93
- Bit-Adini**, ancient principality in Mesopotamia, location **1**, 376-379, revolt against Asshur-umpil **1**, 380 subjugated by Shalmaneser II **1**, 387-388
- Bithur**, town in India, captured (1857) by British, **22**, 184
- Bithynia**, Asiatic province early history, **2**, 119 people of **4**, 85 subjugated by Mithridates **5**, 432 under Roman rule **5**, 467, **6**, 27 38-39 423 433, 117
- Bitugovski, Michael** (d. 1991) Russian statesman, treatment of Dniestr, son of Ivan the Terrible, **17**, 220, death of, **17**, 221
- Bito**, an Argive story of **2**, 170
- Bitonto**, battle of (1734) **9**, 53
- Bittenfeld, Herwarth von** (1796-1881) Prussian general in Austro-Prussian War **15**, 485-490
- Bittó, Stephan von** (1822-) Hungarian politician **15**, 45
- Biturges (Berris)**, Gallic tribe, in wars with Romans, **5**, 527
- Bivar, Rodrigo de**, see **Cid**
- Björn (I) Jarnasida (Ironside)**, (d. 804 A.D.), king of Sweden, **16**, 36, 40
- Björn II**, king of Sweden (ninth century), **16**, 36
- Bjornson, Björnsterne** (1832-), a Norwegian poet and dramatist **16**, 494
- Black, Jeremiah S.** (1810-1893), American jurist and statesman, becomes secretary of state, **23**, 412
- Blackbeard (Robert Thatch)**, American pirate, early eighteenth century, **23**, 195
- Black Death**, ravages of in England (fourteenth century), **18**, 467-469, see also **Plagues**
- Black Eagle**, a Prussian order, created (1701) **14**, 105
- Black Flags**, a band of pirates in China, **24**, 536
- Black Friday** (Sept. 24th 1869) a day of financial panic in New York City **23**, 472
- Black Hawk** (1767-1838) a chief of the Sac Indians, leader of Indian insurrection in Wisconsin and Illinois **23**, 301
- Black Hussars**, a Prussian regiment, in Seven Years War **15**, 202 note
- Black Lands (tchernoziom)**, a large and fertile agricultural tract in European Russia, **17**, 52-53
- Black Margaret**, see **Margaret of Flanders**
- Black Prince, The**, see **Edward, the Black Prince**
- Black Sea or Euxine**, neutrality of (Treaty of Paris 1856) **21**, 657
- Blackstone, William** (1767) early settler in Massachusetts **22**, 610
- Black War** (1846), in Van Diemen's Land, **22**, 241
- Blackwood, Frederick Temple Hamilton**, see **Dufferin and Ava**
- Blasus, C. Sempronius**, Roman consul 253 B.C. invades Numidia **5**, 226
- Blagovestchensk**, capital of the Siberian region of the Amur, massacre at, **24**, 574
- Blaine, James Gillespie** (1830-1898), American statesman, as secretary of state under Garfield, **23**, 479, nominated for president **23**, 479 481 diplomacy of **23**, 480-481
- Blair, Francis Preston** (1821-1875) American scholar and politician, in opening campaign of Civil War in Missouri (1861), **23**, 121
- Blake, Joaquin** (d. 1527) Spanish general, born in Ireland, in command of Galician contingent in Spanish War (1808), **10**, 339 defeat of, **10**, 342
- Blake, Joseph**, brother of Admiral Blake; settles in South Carolina (1674), **23**, 54, 59
- Blake, Robert** (1598-1657) in English admiral in engagements with the Dutch under Tromp **13**, 617 619, **20**, 125-128 receives command of fleet **20**, 92, 122 in the Mediterranean **20**, 160, **24**, 182 victory at Cadix and death, **20**, 161 170 body removed from Westminster Abbey after the Restoration, **20**, 237



**Blanc, Jean Joseph Charles Louis** (1811–1882), French politician and author, member of provisional government, **13** 88, 93, in insurrection of May 15th, 1848, **13**, 97, teachings **13** 209

**Blanca** (fourteenth century) queen of King Magnus of Denmark **16** 183

**Blanchard, Alain** (d 1415), citizen of Rouen, France, defends the city against the English (1418), **11** 176

**Blanche of Bourbon** (ca 1335–1361) a French princess marries Pedro I the Cruel of Castile (1353), **10** 76, imprisoned, **10**, 77, murdered **10** 84

**Blanche of Castile** (1187–1252) daughter of Alfonso IX of Castile regent of France 1226–1236, **11** 58, death **11** 61

**Blanche Nef**, see White Ship

**Blanchenberg, Moritz von** (1815–1888) German politician at Berlin customs parliament **15** 510

**Blancmél, Nicholas Potier de, Novion de** (1678–1693) French magistrate and partisan of the French revolution **11** 499

**Blanco, Guzman**, see Guzman Blanco

**Blanco, Ramon** 1821–1897 Spanish general succeeds Weyler in Cuba (1897) **23** 487

**Blancos or Blanquillos**, one of the two great political parties in Uruguay, **23** 617–618

**Bland, Richard Parks** (1835–1909) in American literature author of the Blind Silver Pill (1878) **23** 476

**Blanquetaque**, battle of (1316) **18** 461

**Blanqui, Louis Auguste** (1805–1881) French political agitator leader of the Seasons **13** 71 96 98

**Blas, Bertrand le**, see Bertrand le Blas

**Blasendorf, Assembly of** (1818) **14**, 67

**Bleda**, brother of Attila **7** 40

**Blehr, Otto Albert**, Swedish prime minister (1902), **16** 187

**Blémyes**, Egyptian tribe conquered by Phobus **6** 130 450 not 131

**Bleneau**, battle of (1652) **11** 511

**Blenheim or Höchstädt**, battle of (1704) **11**, 68, **12**, 352, **14**, 410, **15**, 117, **20**, 47

**Bligh, William** (1751–1817) in English admiral governor of New South Wales (1806) **22** 236

**Blignieres**, French minister of public works in Egypt (1878) **24**, 438

**Blind Harry**, see Henry the Minstrel

**Block, Adrian**, (early seventeenth century) explorations of, in America, **22**, 611, **23** 4

**Blockhouse System** (British) in South Africa in second Boer War (1900–1901), **22**, 315–316

**Bloemfontein**, the capital of Orange Free State British rule state captured, **22** 280 captured (1900) **22** 312

**Blois**, French province united to French crown (1229) **11** 58

**Blois, Treaty of** (1504) **9**, 428, **14** 212

**Blois, Mlle de**, daughter of Louis XIV and Montepan, marriage of **11**, 558

**Blois, William of**, see William of Blois.

**Blomberg, Barbara** (sixteenth century), mother of Don John of Austria; influence of, over duke of Alba, **13** 465

**Blood, Thomas**, "Colonel" (1618–1680), Irish adventurer, assaults Duke of Ormonde, **20**, 274

**Blood**, council of, see Troubles, council of.

**Bloody Assizes**, trials under Lord Jeffreys; for participation in Monmouth's rebellion of 1685, **20**, 369

**Bloody Mary**, see Mary I of England.

**Blore Heath**, battle of (1459), **18**, 574

**Blossius**, a Greek, tutor of the Gracchi, **5**, 360 365 367

**Blount, Charles**, see Mountjoy, lord.

**Blount, James H.** (1836–1903), American politician, sent by President Cleveland as commissioner to Hawaii (1893), **23**, 484

**Blücher, Gebhard Leberecht von** (1742–1819) Prussian field-marshal, at Lützen (1813) **12** 601, at Leipzig (1813), **12**, 601 **16** 608 defeat of at Brienne (1814), **12** 608 at Ligny (1815), **12**, 625, **641**; **15** 329 at Waterloo (1815) **12**, 627; occupies Paris (1815) **12** 642 643; **13**, 11 campaign of against Napoleon in Silesia (1813) **17** 454

**Blue Lodges**, proslavery organisations in Mississippi **23** 395

**Blum, Robert** (1807–1848) German radical politician leader of constitutional party in Saxony **15** 440 death of, **14**, 648

**Blumenau**, village in county of Pressburg, Hungary battle of (1866) **15**, 493

**Blunt, Sir Walter** (d 1403) English soldier, killed at battle of Shrewsbury, **18**, 524

**Bluntschli, Johann Kaspar** (1808–1881), Swiss publisher and statesman representative of Biden nationalists **18**, 510

**Bnon**, see Beon

**Bo**, in Scandinavian mythology, son of Odin, **16** 28

**Boabdil**, see Abu Abdallah

**Boadicea** (d 62 A D), queen of the Iceni in Britain, wars of with the Romans, **6**, 190 192 **18** 14–15

**Bobadilla, Francisco de** (d 1502), Spanish official in America, arrests Columbus in Santo Domingo **22** 419 as governor of Haiti **22** 535 drowned **22** 450

**Bobrikov, Nicolai Ivanovich** (d 1904), Russian soldier and governor-general of Finland, assassinated, **17**, 625

**Boccaccio, Giovanni** (1313–1375), Italian author **9** 178 198 202, his influence on Chaucer **18** 496

**Boccanera, Simone** (1300–1363), first doge of Genoa **9** 159, 262 264

**Bocche di Cattaro**, harbour in Dalmatia; given up to Austria **24** 209

**Bocchoris** (eighth century B C), king of Egypt founder of debt law **1**, 201

**Bocchus** (second century B C) king of Mauritania, in Jugurthine War, **5**, 389, 391

**Bockhold (Bockelsohn), Jan**, see John of Leyden

**Bocskay, Stephen** (1556–1606), Hungarian



- Boisrobert, François le Metal, Sieur de** (1592-1662), a French poet, a founder of the French Academy, **11**, 633
- Boussy d'Anglas, Count François Antoine de** (1756-1826), French statesman as president of the council during the famine insurrection of 1795, **12** 392-396 396 note, calls for new constitution, **12**, 410, character of **12**, 421
- Bokhara**, a khaniate of Central Asia corresponding nearly to ancient Sogdiana and Transoxiana in modern treatment **17** 600 601, see also Transoxania.
- Bokhara**, capital of Bokhara; first mosque built in (712 A.D.) **24** 269, conquered by Tughiz Khan **24** 282
- Boleslaw I**, called Chrobry (the brave) king of Poland 999-1025, reign of **17** 108-111 **24** 9-11
- Boleslaw II**, "the Bold," king of Poland 1058-1082 reign of **24** 16-19
- Boleslaw III**, "the Wry-mouthed," king of Poland 1102-1119 reign of **24** 27
- Boleslaw IV**, king of Poland 1116-1119 reign of **24** 27-29
- Boleslaw**, duke of Pomerania see Bogeslaw
- Boleyn (Bullen), Anne** (1497-1536) queen of England and chief mistress of Henry VIII influence of over Henry VIII **19** 95-100 114-122 visits France with Henry VIII **19** 133 secretly married Henry VIII **19** 14 coronation of **19** 138 Henry VIII marries Anne **19** 141 marriage of **19** 144 in divorce **19** 165-166 in trial of **19** 165-167 trial and condemnation of **19** 168 execution of **19** 170-172 picture as to guilt of **19** 17-175 character of **19** 17-177
- Boleyn, Mary**, sister of Anne Boleyn mistress of Henry VIII **19** 100-101 married William Carey **19** 101
- Bolingbroke, Henry of**, see Henry IV, English
- Bolingbroke, Henry St John, 1st Viscount** (1678-1751) English statesman appointed secretary of war **20** 180 created Viscount Bolingbroke (1711) **20** 189 intrigues of **20** 400 draws up Schism Act **20** 491, prime minister **20** 493 impeachment and flight (1711) **20** 508-509, political warfare against Walpole **20**, 509-546, at court of the Pretender **20**, 509-510, conducts *The Craftsman* **20** 541
- Bolingbroke, Roger** (d 1445), English astronomer, charged with witchcraft and executed, **18** 562
- Bolivar, Simon** (1783-1830) South American soldier and statesman, leads revolution in Venezuela and New Granada **23** 582 583-584, aids Peruvian revolutionists, **23**, 587, organizes republic of Bolivia, **23**, 588, reaction against, **23** 588, a Colombian estimate of, **23** 589
- Bolivia, South American republic**, establishment of, **23**, 588, war with Chili (1879), **23**, 611-612, history of (1831-1901), **23**, 612-614

- Bologna**, capital of province of Bologna, Italy, early prominence of (twelfth century), **9**, 38, leads Guelphs against Ghibellines, **9**, 97-98, recalls exiled Ghibellines (1279), **9**, 112 decline of, under Bertrand de Pont **9** 157, expels Bertrand de Pont, **9** 158, Laddeo de Popoli usurps government of **9** 159, acquired by John Visconti archbishop of Milan, **9**, 243, Visconti da Oleggio assumes independent government of (1356), **9**, 244 regains freedom from papal legates (1376), **9**, 245 taken by Gian Galeazzo Visconti, **9** 245 loses popular government (ca. 1600) **9** 408 Council of Trent removes it **14** 30; siege of (1510) **19** 58
- Bologna, University of**, early vicissitudes, **9** 18
- Bolotnikov, Ivan** Russian general (ca 1800), commander of followers of Dimitri III (second impostor) **17**, 21, drowning of, **17**, 232
- Bolton Castle**, a castle in Yorkshire, England. Mary Queen of Scots, imprisoned in (1568-1569) **19** 317
- Bomarsund**, siege of (1854) **17** 563
- Bomba, King**, see Ferdinand II, king of Two Sicilies
- Bombay**, governorship and presidency of British India rivalry with other presidencies **22** 71 war with Hyder Ali (1782) **22** 75 prominent in education, **22** 111
- Bombay**, a seaport of India capital of government of Bombay ceded by Portugal to Britain (1661) **22** 15 (bought (1753), **22** 16)
- Bombay, University of**, founded **22** 211
- Bomilcar** (14 ca 308 B.C.) Carthaginian general (died of 4 580) 381
- Bona of Savoy**, duchess of Milan (fifteenth century) regent of Milan, **9** 260, 375, **16** (1)
- Bonagratia**, Minerva figure opposes Pope John XXII (ca 1338) **14** 175
- Bonaparte, Caroline**, earlier Maria Annunziata (1782-1839) sister of Napoleon I, wife of Murat **9** 571
- Bonaparte, Charles Louis Napoleon**, see Napoleon III.
- Bonaparte (Buonaparte), Charles Lucien Jules Laurent** (1803-1857) prince of Cambronne and of Musignano nephew of Napoleon I, leads insurrection at Rome, **9**, 596
- Bonaparte, Jerome** (1784-1860), brother of Napoleon I, made king of Westphalia (1807) **12**, 567, commands corps in grand army (1810) **12** 584, quarrels with Davout and is disgraced, **12**, 587, at battle of Waterloo **12** 628
- Bonaparte, Joseph** (1768-1844), eldest brother of Napoleon I, proclaimed king of Naples and Sicily (1805) **9**, 570, **10**, 324, **12**, 548, proclaimed king of Spain (1808), **10**, 324, **12** 569, in Peninsular War, **10**, 339, 349 365, 368, 540; favours the pope, **12**, 459, envoy to Lunéville, **12**, 509, commander of Paris, during siege

- of 1814, **12**, 611; unpopularity of, in Spain, **21**, 475
- Bonaparte, Louis** (1778-1816), brother of Napoleon I, made king of Holland (1806), **12**, 548, **14**, 23-24, opposes Napoleon and is forced to abdicate (1810), **12**, 580-581, **14**, 24
- Bonaparte, Lucien** (1775-1840) prince of Canino, brother of Napoleon I character of, **12**, 462 elected president of council of Five Hundred (1799) **12** 482 defends Napoleon in council of Five Hundred, **12** 487
- Bonaparte, Napoleon**, see **Napoleon I**
- Bonaparte, Napoleon Eugene Louis Jean Joseph** (1856-1879) prince imperial of France son of Napoleon III birth of **13**, 128 death of **13** 193
- Bonaparte, Pierre Napoleon** (1811-1881), nephew of Napoleon I in civil war in Paris (1848) **13**, 100, kills Victor Noir (1870), **13** 145
- Bonaventura, Saint** (Giovanni di Fidenza) (1221-1274) Italian scholastic philosopher, professor at Paris **11** 177 influence **9** 181
- Bond, Sir Robert** (1818-) British colonial statesman leader of premier of Newfoundland (1900) **22** 18
- Bondi, class of** the present popular in early history of Scotland **16** 81-87
- Bonham, Sir George**, British diplomat negotiates with Tupac (1800) **24**, 548
- Bonhomme, Jacques**, contemporary scholar quiet given to the law refuses of France **11** 135
- Boniface I (Bonifacius), Saint** (d. 4 AD) bishop of Rome (431-44 AD) pontificate of **8**, 527
- Boniface II** pope 530-532 AD attempts to regulate papal election **8** 528-530
- Boniface III**, pope 607 AD in the election titled under the name of **8** 510
- Boniface IV**, pope 608-615 AD attempt to bring separatists back into the church **8** 540
- Boniface V**, pope 619-625 AD, pontificate of **8** 510
- Boniface VI**, pope 896 AD illegitimate of **8** 578
- Boniface VII (Francone)**, pope 974-975-981-985, twice usurps pontifical chair **8** 586-587 589
- Boniface VIII (Benedict Cajetan)** (ca. 1225-1303), pope 1294-1303, pontificate of **8**, 618-619, preaches crusade (1300) **8** 454, character of **8** 621 **9** 11, attempts to elicit Bonifacian faction in Florence **9**, 121, founds University of Rome **9** 193 quarrel with Philip the Fair **9**, 618-619 **11**, 77-82, relations with Albert I of Germany, **14** 160-162 claims Scotland for the papacy, **21**, 78 death of **8** 619
- Boniface IX (Pietro Tomacelli)**, pope 1359-1404, pontificate of **8** 630-631
- Boniface** (originally Winfrid, Winfred or Winfrith), Saint (d. 755), English missionary

- called "the Apostle of Germany"; influence of **7**, 499, 504, 507, 508, 514, teaching of, **8**, 525, organizes German church, **21**, 342, sketch of career, and death, **13**, 277
- Boniface of Savoy** (d. 1270), an Italian English prelate uncle of Eleanor of Provence, queen of Henry III of England, made archbishop of Canterbury, **18**, 372
- Boniface, sec Montferrat**
- Bonifacius (Boniface), Count** (d. 432 A.D.), Roman general campaigns of, **6**, 564, 575-579 **10** 16
- Bonin, Adolf von** (1803-1872), Prussian general in Austro-Prussian War, **15**, 489
- Bonin, Eduard von** (1794-1865) Prussian general in Schleswig-Holstein War **15**, 449 **16** 440 member of cabinet of Frederick William IV **15**, 474
- Bonn, Prussia** treaty (1921) **13** 278, siege of (1673) **11** 580 siege of (1689) **14**, 401
- Bonnaud, French general** in Napoleonic war enters Dordrecht (1795) **12** 385
- Bonner, Edmund** (1490-1569) English prelate agent for Henry VIII **19** 113, submits to Edward VI **19** 209 imprisonment **19** 222 persecutes Protestants **19** 181-182 250 version of Elizabeth I **19** 272
- Bonneval, Claude Alexandre, Count de** (1675-1744) French adventurer becomes Marshal **24** 401
- Bonnivard, François de**, the Prisoner of Chillon (1496-1570) Geneva prelate religious story of **16** 636 638
- Bonnivet, Guillaume Gouffier de** (1488-1525), French soldier campaign in Lombardy (1512-1518) **11** 316 320
- Bonnymuir, battle of** (1820) **21** 511
- Book of the Dead**, The Egyptian religious work **1** 288
- Books, Bookmaking**  
 Art of improvement in paper making, **8** 271-275  
 Assyria-Babylon (clay tablets), **1**, 536  
 Athens age of Pericles **3** 473  
 Egypt (papyrus) **1** 209, 257  
 England Alfred translates Latin books into Anglo-Saxon **18** 53 Causton (fifteenth century) **18** 599 importation of books encouraged by act of Richard III's parliament (1484), **18**, 619-620  
 Italy medieval manuscripts discovered and preserved, **9** 183-194 354-355  
 Rome (ancient) **6** 346-349, see also **Inscriptions, Press, Printing, Libraries**.
- Boone, Daniel** (1735-1820), American pioneer **23** 250
- Booth, Sir George** (1622-1684), English soldier and politician leads royalist rising in Cheshire and is defeated by Lambert (1659) **20** 202
- Booth, John Wilkes** (1839-1865), American actor assassinates President Lincoln, **23** 151
- Bora (Bore), Katharine von** (1499-1552), a (Cistercian nun, marries Martin Luther, **14**, 204

**Boran**, queen of Persia 630-631 A.D.; reign of, **9**, 96  
**Borda**, president of Uruguay 1894-1897, events of his administration, **23**, 619  
**Bordeaux**, city, France; sacked by Northmen (ca 850 A.D.), **11**, 4, siege of (1451), **11**, 239 siege of (1630) **11**, 507  
**Bordeaux**, Duke de, see **Chambord**, Count de  
**Bordeaux Speech**, of Louis Napoleon (Napoleon III), **13**, 126  
**Bordoni**, Florentine family, disturbances of in Florence (1352-1354) **9**, 325, 329  
**Boreas**, the north wind in Greek mythology, traditions concerning **2**, 446  
**Boretski**, leaders of Novgorod in rebellion against Moscow, **17**, 172  
**Borgar Thing**, Norwegian assembly **16**, 92  
**Borghese**, Camillo, see **Paul V**, pope  
**Borghese**, Prince Camillo Filippo Ludovico (1775-1832) an Italian noble Napoleon gives administration of Italy to **9**, 573  
**Borgia**, Alfonso, see **Calixtus II**  
**Borgia**, Cesare 1478-1507) duke of Valentinois son of Pope Alexander VI crimes of **8**, 644 645 **9**, 321 sent a prisoner to Spain **11**, 299, 300  
**Borgia**, Lucrezia (1480-1519) duel of Ferrara daughter of Pope Alexander VI **8**, 643  
**Borgia**, Rodrigo, see **Alexander VI**, pope  
**Boril** (thirteenth century) nephew of Kalyan emperor of Bulgaria **24**, 171  
**Boris I**, king of Bulgaria 854-865 reign of **24**, 161 162  
**Boris II** (tenth century) king of Bulgaria reign of **7**, 257 258 empire of the reformed with Byzantium **24**, 167  
**Boris**, Constantinovitch (fourteenth century) prince of Nym Novgorod expelled from Nym Novgorod **17**, 166  
**Bortiguene**, descendants of Yezzer **24**, 272  
**Born**, Bertram de (1140-1215) French troubadour and soldier **11**, 71  
**Bornhoved**, battle of (1227) **16**, 106  
**Bornv Pange**, battle of (1870) **13**, 154  
**Borotino** (Moskva), a village in Russia, battle of (1512), **12**, 558-559 **17**, 473, **21**, 477, monument unveiled at, **17**, 556  
**Borough**, Lord Thomas (d 1597) English soldier, appointed lord deputy of Ireland (1597) **21**, 411 defeated by Hugh O'Neill, and death, **21**, 411  
**Borrero**, Antonio, elected president of Ecuador (1875), **23**, 615  
**Borromeo**, Count Carlo (1538-1584) Italian prelate, religious zeal of, **9**, 473 establishes Jesuits at Lucerne, **16**, 611  
**Borselen**, Francis van (fifteenth century), stadholder and member of the cod party, marries Jacqueline of Holland, **13**, 347-348  
**Borselen**, Wolfart van (thirteenth century), governor of Holland, abducts John I, **13**, 304-305  
**Boruppeni**, Chaldean astronomer, **1**, 450  
**Boru** (Boruma), Brian, see **Brian Boruma**  
**Borzuoi** (ninth century) prince of Bohemia; dethroned, **7**, 590.

**Boscawen**, Edward (1711-1761), English admiral, besieges Pondicherry, **12**, 47; gives battle to La Clue, **12**, 77, takes Cape Breton Island, **20**, 588, consults concerning fate of Acadians (1755), **23**, 204, at siege of Louisburg **23**, 215; defeats French at Lagos Bay, **20**, 588-589  
**Bose**, Julius Friedrich Wilhelm von (1809-1894) Prussian general, in Austro-Prussian War **15**, 493  
**Boshof**, President, South African statesman, Pretorius plans overthrow of his government in Orange Free State (1854), **22**, 277, 281  
**Bosnia**, a territory in southeastern Europe, Austrian occupation of **15**, 48, value of, to Austria-Hungary, **15**, 51, in Russo-Turkish War, **17**, 602-606, sketch of, **24**, 215 217, conquered by Turks (1463), **24**, 330  
**Bosnia and Herzegovina**, province of Ottoman empire administered by Austria-Hungary under treaty of Berlin (1878); chronology (only) **24**, 253 274  
**Boson** (1857) count or duke of Provence; founds kingdom of Lower Burgundy, **7**, 385 389 **13**, 350 ally of Bernhard, count of Anvergne **11**, 7  
**Bosquet**, Pierre Joseph Francois (1810-1861), French soldier in battle of the Alma (1854) **17**, 565 570 in battle of Inkermann (1854) **17**, 571 at siege of Sebastopol (1855) **17**, 571 581  
**Bosschaert** (Burchard), lord of Avennes, first husband of Marguerite of Flanders (only thirteenth century) **13**, 203  
**Bosse**, Van, Dutch minister of finance; reforms of (1833) **14**, 11  
**Bossu**, Maximilian, Count (d 1578), Dutch admiral still held of Holland and Zeeland at time of Bril (1572), **13**, 429, capture of **13**, 439  
**Boston**, capital city of Massachusetts (U.S.A.) founding of **22**, 610 641, named, **22**, 640 colonial trade of (late seventeenth century), **23**, 145, press-gang riots in (1717) **23**, 198, opposition to Stamp Act in **23**, 232 235, the Boston massacre (1770) **23**, 236-237, the Boston tea party" (1774), **23**, 238, port of closed to commerce, **23**, 239, fortified by General Gage **23**, 240, siege of (1776) **23**, 250, evacuation of, **23**, 251, fire of (1872) **23**, 473  
**Boston Massacre** (1770) **23**, 236  
**Boston Port Bill**, **23**, 239-242  
**Boston Tea-party**, **20**, 619, **23**, 238  
**Bostrom**, Erik Gustav, Swedish statesman; becomes prime minister of Sweden (1891), **16**, 490, resignation of (1901), **16**, 491, resumes premiership (1902), **16**, 492  
**Bosworth Field** (Market Bosworth), battle of (1485), **18**, 623-625  
**Botanates**, see **Nicephorus III**  
**Botany Bay**, an inlet on eastern coast of New South Wales, penal settlement at (1787), **22**, 583  
**Botha**, Louis (1864-) Boer general in South African War, at Spion Kop, **22**, 310-312;

defeated at Dalmuntha and Bergendal, **22**, 314, defeated at Brakenlaagte (1901) **22**, 316 signs treaty of peace with British at Pretoria (1902) **22** 317 first premier of Transvaal (1907) **21** 670, at Colonial conference (1907) **21**, 668

**Botheric**, general at Thessalonica (390 A D),  
murdered, **6** 531

Bothwell, Francis Stuart, Earl of, 400  
Stuart

**Bothwell, Francis Stewart Hepburn, 5th Earl  
of Bothwell, see Hepburn**

Bothwell, James Hepburn, 4th Earl of (ca 1536-1574), Mary Queen of Scots visits 19 301 connection of with murder of Darnley 19 302-303 marriage Mary Queen of Scots 19 303 310 21, 266 character of 19 309 created duke of Orkney 19 310 captured and executed by 1 Elizabeth 19 310 lords of the Congregation 21 251

**Bothwell Bridge, battle of (1679) 21 30)**

**Botta, Paul Émile (1802-1870)** French archaeologist and traveller discoveries in Mesopotamia, 1, 600-604 621

Böttger (Bottcher, Bottger), Johann Friedrich (1682-1719), German alchemist  
 v. Saxon porcelain 14-401

**Bouchain, sieges of (1676) 11 58 (1711  
20, 446**

Boucicaut, Jean Le Maingre, Sire de (16  
1421), French soldier, commander

sent to aid Manuel II 7  
Bouquor, Count, at battle of Prag (120  
14 331

**Boudet, Jean, Count** (176) 180) Irish  
general commands at Battle of Marengo  
12 502 503

**Bouffier, Louis François, Duke de** (1711-1711) French military invader of  
 Runkish Pultinar 11 600 in war of  
 League of Augsburg 11 601-02 in  
 battle of Steadall (16) 11 (0),  
 opposes Marlborough in Netherland 11  
 615-616, at battle of Malplaquet 11,  
 624-625

**Bougainville, Louis Antoine de (1727-1811)**  
 French naval officer and explorer  
 1266 studied in 1011 (1727) 23

**Bouguer, Pierre** (1698-1758) French mathematician, **12**, 122

**Bouillé, François Claude Amour, Marquis de**  
(1739-1800), French general, marches  
on Nancy **12 228-229** plus escape f  
Louis XVI (1791) **12 239** assumes re  
sponsibility for Louis flight **12 244**

Bouillon, Godfrey de, see Godfrey de Bouillon  
Bouillon, Frédéric Maurice de la Tour  
d'Auvergne, Duke of (1601-1652), French  
general, leagues with King Mars against  
Richelieu 41, 179, ruler of *importantes*  
11, 502

**Bouillon, Henri de la Tour d'Auvergne, Duke**  
of (1553-1623) French marshal in con-  
spiracy with Biron, 11 111 conspires  
against Sully 11 434 summons peers  
to states general 11 437

**Boulanger, Georges Ernest Jean Marie (1837-**

1891), French general, career of, 13,  
193-195

**Boulavine** (eighteenth century), ataman of Don Cossacks, leads revolt against Russia. 17, 277

**Boulevard Massacre**, an incident of the coup d'état of 1851, description of, **13**, 116

**Boulgres, see Bulgarians**

Boulogne (Boulogne - sur - Mer), sieges of  
(1192) 19 27, (1514) 19 196

Boulogne, Treaty of, a treaty concluded between France and England (1550), 21, 245

**Bouquet, Henry (1719-1766)** British soldier,  
in campaign against Ohio Indians (1764),  
**22 325 5-7 23 226**

**Bourbaki, Charles Denis Sauter** (1816-1897),  
French general in Franco-Prussian War,  
13 167-170 at siege of Sebastopol 17,  
582

Bourbon, Anthony de, see Anthony de Bourbon

**Bourbon, Aymon de,** a Bourbonnais soldier,  
submits to Louis VI of France (1115),  
11 31

Bourbon, Charles, Cardinal de (1520-1590)  
 French prince and brother of Antoine of  
 Navarre and cardinal 1138, pro-  
 claimed king of France as Charles X, 11,  
 397

Bourbon, Charles of, (int of Soissons see  
Soissons

**Bourbon, Charles, Duke of (Constable Bourbon)** (1190-1271) French general at  
 Battle of Muret 1213 9 442  
 Battle of Lundy 1217 11 315 316  
 led military in Italy 11 317,  
 expelled from Milan 11 323,  
 died 1271 9 151 152 11 323,  
 death 9 152 11 323

Bourbon, Charlotte of (1 182) marries  
William of Orange (157) **13** 451,  
death of **13** 193

Bourbon, Francis, & Montpensier

Bourbon, Louis Henri, Duke of (1692 1710),  
French politician ministry of 12 25 26

Bourbon, Louis of, count of Soissons see  
Soissons

Bourbon, Mary de (fifteenth century) niece  
of Henry th 6, 1st marriage of 11 224

**Bourbon, House of**, a royal house of France, Spanish and Naples. (1) French aspirant for power in France (1559), 11, 353; throne of France (1589), 11, 395; genealogical table of, 11, 402, united to house of Austria (ca. 1700), 14, 405-437, full of (1789) 12, 235-266, restoration of (1815) 13, 9-33. (2) Neapolitan rule of, in Two Sicilies (eighteenth century), 9, 537; in war with Napoleon I, 9, 558, 561-563, 570-577; restoration of (1816), 9, 579, rule of after restoration, 9, 583, 586-592, 594-595, 602; final expulsion of (1860) 9, 607. (3) Spanish dynasty of, founded by Philip V (1700), 10, 279, de-throned by Napoleon I 10, 329; restoration of (1814), 10, 370-372, 375-421; see also Condé.

**Bourbon, Isle de**, see Réunion.  
**Bourbon-Condé, Anne Geneviève**, duchess of Longueville, see Longueville.  
**Bourbon-Condé, Louis de**, see Clermont, Count of.  
**Bourbon-Condé, Louis Antoine Henri de**, see Enghien.  
**Bourbonnais**, an ancient government of central France, invasion of (1115), **11**, 31.  
**Bourdon, Léonard** (1755-1815), French revolutionist, in the Reign of Terror, **12**, 310-313.  
**Bourdonnais**, see La Bourdonnais.  
**Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste** (1851-), French statesman, becomes premier, **13**, 196.  
**Bourges, Peace of**, a peace concluded between John the Fearless and the Count of Armagnac (1412), **11**, 167.  
**Bourke, Sir Richard** (1777-1855), English governor of New South Wales (1831), **22**, 248.  
**Bourke, Richard Southwell**, see Mayo, Earl of.  
**Bourmont, Louis Auguste Victor, Count de Ghaissnes de** (1773-1816), French soldier, deserts Napoleon before Waterloo, **12**, 675, minister of war under Polignac, **13**, 11.  
**Boutwell, George Sewall** (1818-1905), American politician, recommends impeachment of Andrew Johnson **23**, 46.  
**Bouvines (Bovines)**, battle of (1214), **11**, 14, **13**, 15, **14**, 113, **18**, 315.  
**Bowdoin, James** (1727-1790), American politician, governor of Massachusetts 1786-1787 suppresses Shays rebellion **23**, 287.  
**Bowell, Sir Mackenzie** (1821), Canadian statesman, becomes premier of Canada (1891) **22**, 316.  
**Bowes, Sir George** (1527-1580), English soldier, agent for Elizabeth in punishment of northern insurrection **19**, 19.  
**Bowes, Sir Jerome** (d. 1616), English diplomat, English envoy from Elizabeth to Henry the Fourth (1583) **17**, 208.  
**Bowring, Sir John** (1792-1872), English statesman, traveller and linguist, orders bombardment of Canton **21**, 618.  
**Boxer Movement in China** (1900), **24**, 567-575.  
**Boycott**, term first applied to policy of Irish toward landlords and agents (1880-1881), **21**, 645.  
**Boyd, Sir Alexander**, Scotch nobleman; conspires against James III (1466), **21**, 190, death of, **21**, 191.  
**Boyd, Thomas**, earl of Arran, Scotch nobleman; marries sister of James III of Scotland (1467), **21**, 190, negotiates treaty with Denmark for acquisition of Orkney and Shetland islands, **21**, 190-191; fate of, **21**, 191.  
**Boyd, William**, earl of Kilmarnock (1704-1746), Scottish Jacobite; trial and execution of, **20**, 565-566.  
**Boyé, Joran** (ca. 1800), Swiss general; besieges Ivangorod, **17**, 218.  
**Boyen, Leopold Hermann Ludwig von** (1771-

1948), a Prussian general and politician; aids in regeneration of Prussia, **15**, 302; opposes Karlsbad Decrees, **15**, 373; recalled to office, **15**, 411-412.  
**Boyle, Robert** (1627-1691), British chemist and natural philosopher; discoverer of the law ("Boyle's law") of the elasticity of the air, **20**, 352.  
**Boyne, battle of the** (1690), **20**, 426, **21**, 428.  
**Bozzaris, Marco** (ca. 1790-1823), Greek patriot; in Greek War of Liberation, **24**, 231.  
**Brabant**, province of Belgium; invasion of (1792), begins Franco-Austrian War, **14**, 506.  
**Brabant, Clignet de**, French soldier; at battle of Agincourt (1415), **11**, 172.  
**Brabant, John, Duke of**; marries Jacqueline of Holland **13**, 312 founds University of Louvain (1426), **13**, 317, death of, **13**, 317.  
**Brabant, Henry, Duke of**, see Henry I, the Warrior, duke of Brabant.  
**Brabantine Revolution** (1787-1789), **14**, 44-46.  
**Brackenbury, Sir Robert** (d. 1465), governor of the Tower of London; refuses to put sons of Edward IV to death (1483), **18**, 616; joins Richard III's army before battle of Bosworth Field, **18**, 621.  
**Braddock, Edward** (1695-1755), British general defeated at Fort Duquesne, **20**, 577, **23**, 206-210.  
**Bradford, William** (1590-1657), an American colonial statesman and historian, in Holland **22**, 622 made governor of Plymouth **22**, 630, deches Comenous **22**, 631, receives visit from Governor Winthrop **22**, 646.  
**Bradford, Yorkshire, England**, battle of (615 AD) **18**, 62.  
**Bradute, Marion**, daughter of Sir Hugh de Bradute assists Wallace to escape (1297), **21**, 69 killed, **21**, 69.  
**Bradlaugh, Charles** (1833-1891), English radical politician and advocate of secularism institutes famous Bradlaugh question, **21**, 611.  
**Bradley, Joseph P.** (1813-1902), American jurist, as member of Electoral Commission (1777) **23**, 175.  
**Bradshaw, John** (1602-1659), English judge and politician, famous as a regicide; speech to Charles I, **20**, 74, elected president of council of state, **20**, 91, protest to Cromwell, **20**, 132, refuses to give pledge to Cromwell, **20**, 156, revenge on corpse of, **20**, 237.  
**Bradstreet, John** (1711-1774), English soldier; captures Fort Frontenac (1750), **23**, 215.  
**Bradstreet, Simon** (1603-1697), American colonial governor of Massachusetts 1679-1686 and 1689-1692, joins Massachusetts Bay Company, **22**, 641.  
**Braganza or Bragança**, see John IV, king of Portugal.  
**Bragg, Braxton** (1817-1876), American soldier in Confederate service, invades Kentucky (1862), **23**, 434; commands at

- Murfreesboro (1862-1863) **23**, 134, commands at Chickamauga (1863), **23**, 441-442; defeated at Chattanooga (1863), **23**, 442-443
- Brahe**, Tycho (1546-1601), celebrated Danish astronomer patronage of by Emperor Rudolf II **14**, 331 predictions of, **16**, 304; retires to Austria, **16**, 304, sketch of, **16**, 302-354, predecessor of Francis Bacon in science, **19**, 525
- Brahma and Brahmanism**, see Religion, section A
- Brahmana**, Hindu theological work, described **2**, 491
- Brahmans**, sacred class of Hindus chronological system of **2**, 495 social position of, **2**, 504 seq., religion of, **2**, 525-535
- Bralla** (Brailov), siege of (1928) **17**, 544
- Braose**, William de, Anglo Irish noble, flees from Ireland (1209) **18**, 339
- Bratham Moor**, battle of (1407) **18**, 525
- Brancasione**, d' Andolo (Dandolo), (d 1258) Italian statesman reforms of **9**, 100
- Brancovano**, Constantine, prince of Wallachia (seventeenth century) reign of **24**, 143
- Brand**, Henry Robert, second Viscount Hampden (1841-) English historian becomes governor of New South Wales (1893) **22**, 241
- Brand**, Sir John Henry (1823-1888) South African statesman, administration as president of Orange Free State **22**, 278 proposes treaty of friendship to Kruger (1887) **22**, 281 president of the South African Republic offered to **22**, 287 death of **22**, 295
- Brandenburg**, Frederick William of, see Frederick William of Brandenburg
- Brandenburg**, electorate of German Empire, creation of **14**, 94 investiture of house of Hohenzollern with (1117), **14**, 214, rise of **16**, 106-128 Gustavus Adolphus seals alliance with **15**, 110, Polish-Lithuanian alliance with **15**, 111, war with Sweden (1660) **16**, 11
- Brandenburg**, electors of, Elector Elector **15**, 145
- Brandenburg**, Friedrich Wilhelm, Count of (1792-1850), Prussian general and statesman, death of, **15**, 457
- Brandon**, Charles (d 1545), duke of Suffolk, English nobleman, favourite of Henry VIII; ambassador to France, **19**, 71, marries Mary Tudor **19**, 72
- Brandon**, mythological island **22**, 414
- Brandt**, Christian (Karstein Brandt), Dutch shipbuilder of the seventeenth century, instructs Peter the Great in shipbuilding, **17**, 252
- Brandt**, Enevold, chamberlain to Christian VII of Denmark, career of **16**, 417-418
- Brandywine**, battle of the (1777) **23**, 266
- Brankovich**, George (fifteenth century), Serbian prince forms alliance against Turks, **24**, 195, recognised as ruler of Serbia by sultan, **24**, 321, buys peace from Turks, **24**, 330
- Braudas** (d 422 B C), Greek general, repels Athenians at Methone (431 B C), **3**, 530, wounded, **3**, 577, last campaign and victory at Amphipolis, **3**, 580-582.
- Brask**, Hans (John), Swedish prelate; in carriage of Stockholm (1520), **16**, 231-236, at diet of Vesterås, **16**, 279, goes into voluntary exile, **16**, 282, in uprising against Gustavus Vasa, **16**, 287
- Brathwaite**, Lord, English soldier, defeat of, at Tanjore (1752), **22**, 101
- Bratiano**, Rumarian minister at Congress of Berlin (1878), **24**, 152
- Brattleboro**, Vermont, first settlement near, **23**, 195
- Braun**, Rudolf (fourteenth century) burgo-master of Zurich career of, **16**, 571-572
- Braunau**, battle of, **14**, 131
- Braut**, see Onund
- Bravalla**, battle of **16**, 38
- Bravo**, Nicolas (1787-1854) Mexican soldier, member of provisional government (1823), **23**, 624 defeated and banished by Victoria (1827) **23**, 624
- Brazil**, main treatment **23**, 652-668, discovery (1500) and colonisation **23**, 652-654, **10**, 478 Spanish rule (1580-1640), **23**, 655, Portuguese Empire (1640-1822) **23**, 655-666 independent Brazilian Empire (1822-1889) **10**, 513 **23**, 657-663, Republic (1891) **23**, 663-668, German colonisation in **15**, 561, **23**, 667-668
- Breil**, Jean Baptiste Fidèle (1790-1848) French soldier opposes insurgents in revolution of 1848 **13**, 101
- Breadalbane**, John Campbell, Earl of, connection with the massacre of Glencoe (1692) **21**, 312-313
- Breakspere**, Nicholas, see Adrian IV
- Breauté**, Falkes de, favourite of King John of England, banished from England (1224), **18**, 369
- Brébeuf**, Jean de (1593-1649), French Jesuit missionary among Huron Indians tortured to death **23**, 69
- Brechin**, David de, nephew of Robert Bruce conspires against Bruce (1320) **21**, 111
- Breckenridge** (Breckenridge), John Cabell (1821-1875) American politician and soldier, elected vice-president (1856), **23**, 399, candidate of the Southern Democrats for president (1860), **23**, 407
- Breda**, town Holland siege of (1625), **13**, 577, (1638) **14**, 374
- Breda**, Declaration of, a manifesto of Charles II of England (1660), **23**, 180, text of, **22**, 360
- Breda**, Treaty of (1667), **11**, 568, **13**, 630, **20**, 261
- Brederode**, Henry (1531-1569), lord of Vianen, marquis of Utrecht, heads disaffection in Holland (1560), **13**, 395, founds confederation of Beggars of the Sea, **13**, 398; convokes meeting of associates at St Trond, **13**, 401, death of, **13**, 410
- Brederoo**, Gerbrand Adriansen (1585-1618), Dutch dramatic writer, **13**, 594
- Bredy**, General, Austrian officer, killed during Viennese Revolution (1848), **14**, 646
- Breed's Hill**, fortified, **23**, 246.



**Breisach** (Brisach or Alt-Breisach), siege of (1638), **11**, 471, **14**, 376, ceded to France **14**, 393

**Breitenfeld**, battles of see **Leipzig**

**Brémule**, see **Brenneville**

**Brendan**, Saint (151-577), an Irish monk, myth arising from voyages of **21**, 341

**Brenmule**, see **Brenneville**

**Brenneville** (Brémule, Brenmule or Noyon), battle of (1119) **11** 31 **18** 26

**Brennus**, Gallic leader invade Greece (279 B.C.) **3** 338 note

**Brennus**, leader of Senonian Gauls, captures Rome (390 B.C.) **5** 156 164

**Brent**, Margaret, American reformer, maled and mistreated for women's rights in Virginia (1848) **22** 406

**Breogan**, ancestor of the Breconites, Irish tales in Munster **21** 333

**Brereton**, Sir William, establishes settlement at Wampanoag (New Chelsea, Massachusetts) (ca. 1622) **22** 410

**Bresullo**, naval battle near (1127) **9** 281

**Bresci**, Italian march to a unit's king Humbert of Italy (1000) **9** 4

**Brescia**, Arnold of, see **Arnold of Brescia**

**Brescia**, capital of province in Italy, battle of (1385) **9** 94, surrounded by Izzolino (1388) **9** 106, capitulates to Henry VII (1311) **9** 188, battle of (1401) **9** 233, siege of (1120) **9** 277, town destroyed by Austrians (1849) **14** 660

**Breslau**, capital of province Silesia, Prussia, battle of (ca. 1088) **24** 11, battle of (ca. 1110) **24** 25, siege of (1757) **15** 202, battle of (1793) **15** 271

**Breslau**, Peace of (1712) **14** 41, **15** 174

**Brest**, see (1715) **19** 60

**Bretagne**, Brittany

**Bretagne** (or Brittany), John de, earl of Richmond, appointed guardian of Scotland (1305) **21** 84 94, captured at battle of Merton (1325) **21** 115

**Breteuil**, Eustace de, son-in-law of Henry I of England, quarrels with Henry I **18** 2

**Bretteville**, William de, Ange-Normann, disputes possession of royal treasures with Henry I (1100) **18** 228

**Bretigny**, Treaty or Peace of, signed (1360) **11**, 141, broken (1368-1369) **11** 149

**Bretislav**, duke of Bohemia 1034-1055, conquered by Henry III emperor of Holy Roman Empire **7** 639

**Breton**, Nicholas (1515-1626), English lyric poet **19**, 467

**Breton Club**, see **Jacobins**

**Bretwalda**, title of Anglo-Saxon rulers in Britain, **18**, 41, 41 note

**Brewster**, William (1580-1644), English colonist in America one of the 'Pilgrim Fathers', life work of, **22**, 617, appointed to accompany pilgrims to America **22** 624, publishes books **22**, 622, becomes ruling elder of Plymouth colony, **22**, 635

**Breydel**, John, leads revolt of weavers in Bruges (1302), **13**, 317

**Brézé**, Marquis de, see **Dreux-Brézé**

**Brézé**, Marshal, see **Maille-Brézé**

**Brézé**, Pierre de (d. 1465) senechal of Anjou, Poitou and Normandy, assists Queen Margaret in War of Roses (1462) **18** 592

**Brian Boruma** (Boru or Borohma) (926-1014) king of Ireland, career of, **21**, 18, 349-355

**Briani**, Cristoforo, Venetian inventor of coloured beads **9** 316

**Bridge**, battle of the (634 A.D.), **8** 97

**Bridget**, Saint, of Ireland, see **Brigit**

**Bridget**, Saint, of Sweden see **Birgitta**

**Bridgewater**, battle of see **Lundy's Lane**, battle of

**Bridgman** (Bridgeman), Sir Orlando (d. 1674) English jurist succeeds Lord (Lucdon) is keeper of the great seal (1667) **20** 264

**Brieg**, siege of (1741) **15** 166

**Briel** (Brielle or Brill), siege of (1572), **13**, 428

**Brienne**, battle of (1814) **12** 606, **15**, 318; **17** 386

**Brienne**, Jean de see **Jean**

**Brienne**, Loménie de, see **Loménie**

**Brienne**, Walter de, duke of Athens, see **Walter**

**Brigandage**

Italy (ca. 1600) **9** 478-479

France **11** 10 153 134

Germany (twelfth to thirteenth centuries), **14** 115

Austria (fourteenth century) **22** 240

**Brigantes**, most powerful of pre Roman nations in Britain **6** 188 255 **18** 3 in Ireland **21**, 335

**Bright**, John (1811-1889) English statesman, supports Anti-Slavery League (1839-1840) **21** 600, leaves Gladstone ministry on the implementation of Alexandria (1882) **21** 646, opposes Gladstone's 'Home Rule' policy **21** 648, advocates cause of the Union in American Civil War **23** 421

**Brigit** (Bridget), Saint (153-523 A.D.) a patron saint of Ireland, authority of, in early Irish church **21** 399 396

**Brihuega**, battle of (1710), **10**, 259

**Brill**, see **Briel**

**Brinvilliers**, Marie d'Aubray, Marquise de (1630-1676) French criminal, crimes of, **11**, 556

**Briord**, French ambassador to Holland, signs partition treaty (1697), **11**, 611

**Brisbane**, Sir Thomas Makdougall (1773-1860), British general and astronomer, governor of New South Wales 1821-1825, **22**, 238

**Briseis**, character in Greek legend, captured by Achilles **3** 98

**Brissac**, Charles de Cossé, Count de (1505-1561), French soldier, campaigns in Piedmont, **11**, 346

**Brissac**, Louis Hercules Timoléon, Duke de (1734-1792) French nobleman, assassination of, **12**, 272

**Brisson**, Eugène Henri (1835-), French statesman, premier (April-December, 1886), **13**, 193.

**Brissot, Jean Pierre**, surnamed de Warville (1754-1793), French politician and writer leader of Girondists 12 251 corresponds with Louis XVI 12 255 secretary of national convention 12 281 denounced by Jacobins 12 290 executed, 12 326

**Bristol**, seaport England taken by Prince Rupert (1643) 20 14 captured by Parliamentarians (1643) 20 33

**Bristol, Earls of**, see Digby and Hervey

**Britain**, see England

**Britannicus**, emperor Claudius Tiberius Germanicus (42-54 A.D.) son of Emperor Claudius emperor of 6 177 178

**British Columbia**, province in Dominion of Canada admitted to the Canadian Confederation 22 343

**British Empire**, see volumes 18 19 20 21 and 22

**British Guiana**, see Guiana

**British India**, see India

**Britomartus**, see Vindomarus

**Britons (Brythons)**, national name of Celts in England, see England

**Brittany (Bretagne)**, former province of France invaded by William the Conqueror (1054) 11 41 11 42 11 43 11 44 11 45 11 46 11 47 11 48 11 49 11 50 11 51 11 52 11 53 11 54 11 55 11 56 11 57 11 58 11 59 11 60 11 61 11 62 11 63 11 64 11 65 11 66 11 67 11 68 11 69 11 70 11 71 11 72 11 73 11 74 11 75 11 76 11 77 11 78 11 79 11 80 11 81 11 82 11 83 11 84 11 85 11 86 11 87 11 88 11 89 11 90 11 91 11 92 11 93 11 94 11 95 11 96 11 97 11 98 11 99 11 100 11 101 11 102 11 103 11 104 11 105 11 106 11 107 11 108 11 109 11 110 11 111 11 112 11 113 11 114 11 115 11 116 11 117 11 118 11 119 11 120 11 121 11 122 11 123 11 124 11 125 11 126 11 127 11 128 11 129 11 130 11 131 11 132 11 133 11 134 11 135 11 136 11 137 11 138 11 139 11 140 11 141 11 142 11 143 11 144 11 145 11 146 11 147 11 148 11 149 11 150 11 151 11 152 11 153 11 154 11 155 11 156 11 157 11 158 11 159 11 160 11 161 11 162 11 163 11 164 11 165 11 166 11 167 11 168 11 169 11 170 11 171 11 172 11 173 11 174 11 175 11 176 11 177 11 178 11 179 11 180 11 181 11 182 11 183 11 184 11 185 11 186 11 187 11 188 11 189 11 190 11 191 11 192 11 193 11 194 11 195 11 196 11 197 11 198 11 199 11 200 11 201 11 202 11 203 11 204 11 205 11 206 11 207 11 208 11 209 11 210 11 211 11 212 11 213 11 214 11 215 11 216 11 217 11 218 11 219 11 220 11 221 11 222 11 223 11 224 11 225 11 226 11 227 11 228 11 229 11 230 11 231 11 232 11 233 11 234 11 235 11 236 11 237 11 238 11 239 11 240 11 241 11 242 11 243 11 244 11 245 11 246 11 247 11 248 11 249 11 250 11 251 11 252 11 253 11 254 11 255 11 256 11 257 11 258 11 259 11 260 11 261 11 262 11 263 11 264 11 265 11 266 11 267 11 268 11 269 11 270 11 271 11 272 11 273 11 274 11 275 11 276 11 277 11 278 11 279 11 280 11 281 11 282 11 283 11 284 11 285 11 286 11 287 11 288 11 289 11 290 11 291 11 292 11 293 11 294 11 295 11 296 11 297 11 298 11 299 11 300 11 301 11 302 11 303 11 304 11 305 11 306 11 307 11 308 11 309 11 310 11 311 11 312 11 313 11 314 11 315 11 316 11 317 11 318 11 319 11 320 11 321 11 322 11 323 11 324 11 325 11 326 11 327 11 328 11 329 11 330 11 331 11 332 11 333 11 334 11 335 11 336 11 337 11 338 11 339 11 340 11 341 11 342 11 343 11 344 11 345 11 346 11 347 11 348 11 349 11 350 11 351 11 352 11 353 11 354 11 355 11 356 11 357 11 358 11 359 11 360 11 361 11 362 11 363 11 364 11 365 11 366 11 367 11 368 11 369 11 370 11 371 11 372 11 373 11 374 11 375 11 376 11 377 11 378 11 379 11 380 11 381 11 382 11 383 11 384 11 385 11 386 11 387 11 388 11 389 11 390 11 391 11 392 11 393 11 394 11 395 11 396 11 397 11 398 11 399 11 400 11 401 11 402 11 403 11 404 11 405 11 406 11 407 11 408 11 409 11 410 11 411 11 412 11 413 11 414 11 415 11 416 11 417 11 418 11 419 11 420 11 421 11 422 11 423 11 424 11 425 11 426 11 427 11 428 11 429 11 430 11 431 11 432 11 433 11 434 11 435 11 436 11 437 11 438 11 439 11 440 11 441 11 442 11 443 11 444 11 445 11 446 11 447 11 448 11 449 11 450 11 451 11 452 11 453 11 454 11 455 11 456 11 457 11 458 11 459 11 460 11 461 11 462 11 463 11 464 11 465 11 466 11 467 11 468 11 469 11 470 11 471 11 472 11 473 11 474 11 475 11 476 11 477 11 478 11 479 11 480 11 481 11 482 11 483 11 484 11 485 11 486 11 487 11 488 11 489 11 490 11 491 11 492 11 493 11 494 11 495 11 496 11 497 11 498 11 499 11 500 11 501 11 502 11 503 11 504 11 505 11 506 11 507 11 508 11 509 11 510 11 511 11 512 11 513 11 514 11 515 11 516 11 517 11 518 11 519 11 520 11 521 11 522 11 523 11 524 11 525 11 526 11 527 11 528 11 529 11 530 11 531 11 532 11 533 11 534 11 535 11 536 11 537 11 538 11 539 11 540 11 541 11 542 11 543 11 544 11 545 11 546 11 547 11 548 11 549 11 550 11 551 11 552 11 553 11 554 11 555 11 556 11 557 11 558 11 559 11 560 11 561 11 562 11 563 11 564 11 565 11 566 11 567 11 568 11 569 11 570 11 571 11 572 11 573 11 574 11 575 11 576 11 577 11 578 11 579 11 580 11 581 11 582 11 583 11 584 11 585 11 586 11 587 11 588 11 589 11 590 11 591 11 592 11 593 11 594 11 595 11 596 11 597 11 598 11 599 11 600 11 601 11 602 11 603 11 604 11 605 11 606 11 607 11 608 11 609 11 610 11 611 11 612 11 613 11 614 11 615 11 616 11 617 11 618 11 619 11 620 11 621 11 622 11 623 11 624 11 625 11 626 11 627 11 628 11 629 11 630 11 631 11 632 11 633 11 634 11 635 11 636 11 637 11 638 11 639 11 640 11 641 11 642 11 643 11 644 11 645 11 646 11 647 11 648 11 649 11 650 11 651 11 652 11 653 11 654 11 655 11 656 11 657 11 658 11 659 11 660 11 661 11 662 11 663 11 664 11 665 11 666 11 667 11 668 11 669 11 670 11 671 11 672 11 673 11 674 11 675 11 676 11 677 11 678 11 679 11 680 11 681 11 682 11 683 11 684 11 685 11 686 11 687 11 688 11 689 11 690 11 691 11 692 11 693 11 694 11 695 11 696 11 697 11 698 11 699 11 700 11 701 11 702 11 703 11 704 11 705 11 706 11 707 11 708 11 709 11 710 11 711 11 712 11 713 11 714 11 715 11 716 11 717 11 718 11 719 11 720 11 721 11 722 11 723 11 724 11 725 11 726 11 727 11 728 11 729 11 730 11 731 11 732 11 733 11 734 11 735 11 736 11 737 11 738 11 739 11 740 11 741 11 742 11 743 11 744 11 745 11 746 11 747 11 748 11 749 11 750 11 751 11 752 11 753 11 754 11 755 11 756 11 757 11 758 11 759 11 760 11 761 11 762 11 763 11 764 11 765 11 766 11 767 11 768 11 769 11 770 11 771 11 772 11 773 11 774 11 775 11 776 11 777 11 778 11 779 11 780 11 781 11 782 11 783 11 784 11 785 11 786 11 787 11 788 11 789 11 790 11 791 11 792 11 793 11 794 11 795 11 796 11 797 11 798 11 799 11 800 11 801 11 802 11 803 11 804 11 805 11 806 11 807 11 808 11 809 11 810 11 811 11 812 11 813 11 814 11 815 11 816 11 817 11 818 11 819 11 820 11 821 11 822 11 823 11 824 11 825 11 826 11 827 11 828 11 829 11 830 11 831 11 832 11 833 11 834 11 835 11 836 11 837 11 838 11 839 11 840 11 841 11 842 11 843 11 844 11 845 11 846 11 847 11 848 11 849 11 850 11 851 11 852 11 853 11 854 11 855 11 856 11 857 11 858 11 859 11 860 11 861 11 862 11 863 11 864 11 865 11 866 11 867 11 868 11 869 11 870 11 871 11 872 11 873 11 874 11 875 11 876 11 877 11 878 11 879 11 880 11 881 11 882 11 883 11 884 11 885 11 886 11 887 11 888 11 889 11 890 11 891 11 892 11 893 11 894 11 895 11 896 11 897 11 898 11 899 11 900 11 901 11 902 11 903 11 904 11 905 11 906 11 907 11 908 11 909 11 910 11 911 11 912 11 913 11 914 11 915 11 916 11 917 11 918 11 919 11 920 11 921 11 922 11 923 11 924 11 925 11 926 11 927 11 928 11 929 11 930 11 931 11 932 11 933 11 934 11 935 11 936 11 937 11 938 11 939 11 940 11 941 11 942 11 943 11 944 11 945 11 946 11 947 11 948 11 949 11 950 11 951 11 952 11 953 11 954 11 955 11 956 11 957 11 958 11 959 11 960 11 961 11 962 11 963 11 964 11 965 11 966 11 967 11 968 11 969 11 970 11 971 11 972 11 973 11 974 11 975 11 976 11 977 11 978 11 979 11 980 11 981 11 982 11 983 11 984 11 985 11 986 11 987 11 988 11 989 11 990 11 991 11 992 11 993 11 994 11 995 11 996 11 997 11 998 11 999 11 1000

**Brooke, Henry**, see Cobham.

**Brookes**, bishop of Gloucester, presides at trials for heresy (1555) 19, 252

**Brooks**, an English missionary in China, murdered in Boxer uprising 24, 567

**Brooks, Preston Smith** (1819-1857), American politician assaults Charles Sumner in U.S. senate chamber 23, 397

**Broschi, Carlo**, see Farinelli

**Brothers of the Sword or Soldiers of Christ**, a religious military order founded (thirteenth century) 8 460 16 160, conquer Ethiopia 16 160 162

**Brough, John** (1811-1865) American politician defeated by William Graham for governor ship of Ohio (1848) 23 150

**Brougham, Henry Peter (Baron Brougham and Vaux)** (1778-1865) English statesman advocate education of the poor (1816) 21 140 (1840) 21 515 legal adviser to Queen Victoria wife of George IV (1840) 21 516 21 warning of to Slavery in West India 21 525 justicer 21 525 21 526 21 527 21 528 21 529 21 530 21 531 21 532 21 533 21 534 21 535 21 536 21 537 21 538 21 539 21 540 21 541 21 542 21 543 21 544 21 545 21 546 21 547 21 548 21 549 21 550 21 551 21 552 21 553 21 554 21 555 21 556 21 557 21 558 21 559 21 560 21 561 21 562 21 563 21 564 21 565 21 566 21 567 21 568 21 569 21 570 21 571 21 572 21 573 21 574 21 575 21 576 21 577 21 578 21 579 21 580 21 581 21 582 21 583 21 584 21 585 21 586 21 587 21 588 21 589 21 590 21 591 21 592 21 593 21 594 21 595 21 596 21 597 21 598 21 599 21 600 21 601 21 602 21 603 21 604 21 605 21 606 21 607 21 608 21 609 21 610 21 611 21 612 21 613 21 614 21 615 21 616 21 617 21 618 21 619 21 620 21 621 21 622 21 623 21 624 21 625 21 626 21 627 21 628 21 629 21 630 21 631 21 632 21 633 21 634 21 635 21 636 21 637 21 638 21 639 21 640 21 641 21 642 21 643 21 644 21 645 21 646 21 647 21 648 21 649 21 650 21 651 21 652 21 653 21 654 21 655 21 656 21 657 21 658 21 659 21 660 21 661 21 662 21 663 21 664 21 665 21 666 21 667 21 668 21 669 21 670 21 671 21 672 21 673 21 674 21 675 21 676 21 677 21 678 21 679 21 680 21 681 21 682 21 683 21 684 21 685 21 686 21 687 21 688 21 689 21 690 21 691 21 692 21 693 21 694 21 695 21 696 21 697 21 698 21 699 21 700 21 701 21 702 21 703 21 704 21 705 21 706 21 707 21 708 21 709 21 710 21 711 21 712 21 713 21 714 21 715 21 716 21 717 21 718 21 719 21 720 21 721 21 722 21 723 21 724 21 725 21 726 21 727 21 728 21 729 21 730 21 731 21 732 21 733 21 734 21 735 21 736 21 737 21 738 21 739 21 740 21 741 21 742 21 743 21 744 21 745 21 746 21 747 21 748 21 749 21 750 21 751 21 752 21 753 21 754 21 755 21 756 21 757 21 758 21 759 21 760 21 761 21 762 21 763 21 764 21 765 21 766 21 767 21 768 21 769 21 770 21 771 21 772 21 773 21 774 21 775 21 776 21 777 21 778 21 779 21 780 21 781 21 782 21 783 21 784 21 785 21 786 21 787 21 788 21 789 21 790 21 791 21 792 21 793 21 794 21 795 21 796 21 797 21 798 21 799 21 800 21 801 21 802 21 803 21 804 21 805 21 806 21 807 21 808 21 809 21 810 21 811 21 812 21 813 21 814 21 815 21 816 21 817 21 818 21 819 21 820 21 821 21 822 21 823 21 824 21 825 21 826 21 827 21 828 21 829 21 830 21 831 21 832 21 833 21 834 21 835 21 836 21 837 21 838 21 839 21 840 21 841 21 842 21 843 21 844 21 845 21 846 21 847 21 848 21 849 21 850 21 851 21 852 21 853 21 854 21 855 21 856 21 857 21 858 21 859 21 860 21 861 21 862 21 863 21 864 21 865 21 866 21 867 21 868 21 869 21 870 21 871 21 872 21 873 21 874 21 875 21 876 21 877 21 878 21 879 21 880 21 881 21 882 21 883 21 884 21 885 21 886 21 887 21 888 21 889 21 890 21 891 21 892 21 893 21 894 21 895 21 896 21 897 21 898 21 899 21 900 21 901 21 902 21 903 21 904 21 905 21 906 21 907 21 908 21 909 21 910 21 911 21 912 21 913 21 914 21 915 21 916 21 917 21 918 21 919 21 920 21 921 21 922 21 923 21 924 21 925 21 926 21 927 21 928 21 929 21 930 21 931 21 932 21 933 21 934 21 935 21 936 21 937 21 938 21 939 21 940 21 941 21 942 21 943 21 944 21 945 21 946 21 947 21 948 21 949 21 950 21 951 21 952 21 953 21 954 21 955 21 956 21 957 21 958 21 959 21 960 21 961 21 962 21 963 21 964 21 965 21 966 21 967 21 968 21 969 21 970 21 971 21 972 21 973 21 974 21 975 21 976 21 977 21 978 21 979 21 980 21 981 21 982 21 983 21 984 21 985 21 986 21 987 21 988 21 989 21 990 21 991 21 992 21 993 21 994 21 995 21 996 21 997 21 998 21 999 21 1000

**Bruce, David**, see **David II**, king of Scotland  
**Bruce, Edward** (d 1318), Scottish noble, younger brother of Robert Bruce (1274-1329), wins several battles in Galloway, 21, 95, subjects Isle of Man, 21, 97, lays siege to Stirling (1313), 18, 434, 21, 97, appointed heir of Scottish throne, 21, 104, invades Ireland, 18, 436, 21, 104, 381, crowned king of Ireland, 18, 436, 21, 386, slain in Ireland, 18, 436, 21, 105, 384  
**Bruce, Sir Frederick** (1514-1567), English diplomat brother of 9th earl of Elgin, appointed plenipotentiary in China (1559), 21, 626  
**Bruce, Henry Austin**, Lord Aberdare (1515-1595) English statesman, his secretary in first Gladstone ministry (1869), 21, 638  
**Bruce, James**, see **Elgin**, Earl of  
**Bruce, Marjory**, daughter of Robert Bruce, English imprisonment, 21, 91, released after Bunsfokburn (1314), 21, 102, married Walter Stuart (1315), 21, 104  
**Bruce, Nigel** (d 1306) brother of Robert Bruce, execution of 18, 424, 21, 91  
**Bruce, Robert de**, Scotch Norman Baron, renounces Scotch allegiance (1135), 18, 244  
**Bruce, Robert de** (1210-1295) Scottish noble, grandfather of King Robert Bruce at battle of Bannockburn, 21, 55, performs homage to Edward I for Alexander of Scotland (1275), 21, 55, chosen guardian of Scotland, 21, 73  
**Bruce, Robert de** (1255-1304) Scottish noble, father of King Robert Bruce, ancestry of, 18, 401, claims of for Scottish throne, 18, 401, 21, 65, 66, joins Edward I in invasion of Scotland, 21, 66  
**Bruce, Robert de** (1274-1329) King of Scotland 1306-1329, character of, 18, 401, joins Wallace, 18, 409, 21, 70, describes Scotland's ruin (1297), 21, 71, banished to Ireland, 18, 421, 21, 75, murder of Carrick, 21, 55, private feud with Halibut family, 21, 85, conspires with William de Lamberton, 21, 87, slays Gwynn, 18, 422, 21, 85, crowned at Scone, 18, 423, 21, 89, English defeat of at Perth, 18, 423, feud of with John of Lorn, 21, 90, 95, 105, English imprisonment wife and daughter of, 21, 91, conflict of with the pope, 21, 91, 105, 110, 113, tactics of, 21, 92, 102, victory of at Loudoun Hill (1307), 18, 424, 21, 93, deficiencies of army of, 21, 98, victory of, over English at Bannockburn (1314), 18, 435, 21, 99, sufferings of, in establishing power in Scotland, 18, 432, fight for Berwick (1318), 21, 106, at battle of Bannockburn, 21, 112-113, alliance with France (1323), 21, 113, besieges Norham and Alnwick, 21, 116, dies, 21, 117, estimates of, 21, 117-123  
**Bruce, Thomas**, see **Elgin**, Earl of  
**Bruce, Victor Alexander**, see **Elgin**, Earl of  
**Bruck, Karl Ludwig**, Baron (1798-1860), Austrian statesman; becomes minister of commerce, 14, 649, reforms of, 18, 466

**Bructeri**, German tribe, ultimately merged in Franks, wars with Romans, 6, 60, 64, 66, 71, 7, 463, join confederation of Franks, 7, 458  
**Brude**, king of Scotland (d 706 A D.), 21, 12  
**Brudenel**, James Thomas, see **Cardigan**  
**Brueys d'Aigalliers**, François Paul de (1753-1798) French naval commander, sails for Malta (1798), 12, 463, in battle of the Nile (1798), 12, 466  
**Bruges**, capital of West Flanders, Belgium; battle of (1382), 11, 156, surrenders to allies (1708), 11, 623, captured by French (1745), 12, 42, taken by Pirchegru (1794), 12, 340  
**Bruges Matins**, massacre of the French in Bruges (1302), 13, 316  
**Bruggen**, Dr Justinus van der, Dutch statesman, educational legislation of (1577), 14, 62  
**Brugsch**, Emil (1827-1904) German Egyptologist, discovers royal mummies, 1, 155  
**Brühl**, Count Heinrich von (1700-1769), Saxon politician, policy of, 14, 426; responsibility of for capture of Saxon army (1756), 18, 192, leads party of prince of Saxony in Poland, 17, 336, influence of, in Poland, 24, 77  
**Brumaire**, The 18th, in French history, the coup d'état of November 9th, 1799, 12, 143, 145  
**Brun**, Le, see **Le Brun**  
**Brunanburh**, battle of (937 A D.), 18, 98; 21, 17  
**Brune**, Guillaume Marie Anne (1763-1815), French marshal, commands in Switzerland, 12, 460, 17, 22-23, commands in Holland, 12, 471, commands in Tuscany, 12, 501, execution of, 13, 16  
**Brunehild** (Brunehaut or Brunehilde) (d 613), queen of Austrasia, story of, 7, 470-490  
**Brunelleschi**, Filippo (1374-1446), Italian architect, Cosmo de Medici employs, 9, 399, vision of, 393, 394  
**Brunisand de Foix** (fourteenth century), countess of Talleyrand-Périgord, relations of, with Clement V, 8, 626  
**Bruno**, Saint, of Cologne (ca 1040-1101), founder of Carthusian monks (ca 1095), 14, 92  
**Bruno**, Giordano (ca 1548-1600), Italian philosopher, burned, 9, 483  
**Brunswick**, German province; rising of, against Duke Charles (1830), 18, 403, dispute over succession in (1885), 18, 539  
**Brunswick**, capital of Brunswick; diet of (1719), 17, 303  
**Brunswick**, Charles Frederick, Duke of (1804-1873), deposed (1830), 18, 403  
**Brunswick**, Charles William Ferdinand, Duke of (1735-1806), Prussian general; in Prussian military council, 18, 259, issues manifesto, 12, 257, 278; 18, 269, in Franco-Austrian War, 12, 269-280, 363; 14, 507, 18, 269, 273, killed, 18, 294  
**Brunswick**, Christian, Duke of (d 1626); as bishop of Halberstadt leads Protestant troops in Thirty Years' War, 14, 336-337.

**Brunswick, Ferdinand, Duke of** (1721-1792), Prussian field-marshal, campaign against French in Seven Years War, **12**, 73-77, made commander of English army, **15** 204, conquest of, in Westphalia, **15**, 210, campaigns of (1759) **15** 212, campaign of (1761), **15**, 221, captures Cassel (1762), **15** 223

**Brunswick, Frederick William, Duke of** (1771-1815), campaign of in Saxony (1809), **14** 555, **15** 307

**Brunswick, Ludwig Ernst, Duke of** (1719-1788), administration of, in Netherland **14**, 6 seq, **11**

**Brus, Robert de**, see **Bruce, Robert**

**Brusa** (Brussa), a city in Asiatic Turkey conquered by Ottomans (1326) **24** 313

**Brussels**, capital of Belgium. The key entrance granted at (1356) **13** 310 Charles V abdicates in (1555) **13** 381 the regent Margaret of Parma cedes her capital at **13** 385 taken by French (1746) **12** 12 rises against Emperor Joseph II (1787) **14** 151, revolt in (1830) **14**, 50

**Brussels, Edict of**, an edict restricting all previous religious decrees for the Netherlands (1549) **13** 79

**Brussels, Union of**, a compact between the states of the Netherlands (1577) **13** 400

**Brutus** (Scæva), Decimus Junius, Roman consul 325 BC, invades Britain in country **5** 156

**Brutus, Decimus Junius**, surnamed Albinus (d. 43 BC) Pompeian ally of Caesar **5** 365 merges with Caesar **5** 360-381 seized in Gaul **5** 111 (16 death **5** 117)

**Brutus, Lucius Junius**, leader of the republic (101 BC) **5** 85

**Brutus, Marcus Junius** (Quintus Cælius Brutus), (45-12 BC) Roman politician and scholar becomes praetor **5** 578 in conspiracy against Caesar **5** 580-586 after death of Caesar **5** 611 614, war with Antony **5** 641 621

**Bry, Jean de** aids in hunting German Empire (1797) **15** 281

**Bryan, Sir Francis** (d. 1500) English soldier diplomatist agent of Henry VIII at Rome (1529) **19** 111

**Bryan, William Jennings** (1860-) American politician, Democratic nominee for president of United States (1896) **23** 184 (1900) **23** 491

**Bryant, William Cullen** (1794-1878) American poet and journalist, opposes Lincoln's renomination (1864), **23**, 430

**Bryce, James**, British historian and statesman chief secretary for Ireland (1890) **21** 661 ambassador to United States (1907) **21** 661

**Bubenbergh, John of** (fourteenth century) chief ruler of Bern **15** 569 570

**Bubna, Ferdinand, Count of** (1708-1825) an Austrian field-marshal, negotiates terms of peace of Schönbrunn (1809) **14** 551 ambassador to Napoleon (1813) **14** 574 driven into Switzerland (1814) **17**, 488

**Buccelin**, Alamannian duke, see **Butlin**.

**Buccleuch, Walter Francis Scott, Duke of** (1806-1884), English statesman, succeeds Lord Wharfedale as president of the council in Peel cabinet **21**, 604

**Buccleugh**, see **Monmouth**

**Bucephalus**, horse of Alexander the Great, tamed by Alexander, **4** 263, killed, **4**, 360

**Bucer or Butzer, Martin** (1491-1551), German theologian, at conference of Marburg **14** 267

**Buch, Jean de Grailly, Captal de**, French military leader captured (1372) **11** 151

**Buchan, Earl of**, see **Comyn, Alexander**

**Buchanan, Franklin** (1800-1871) American naval officer enters service of Confederacy **23** 417 in battle of Monitor and Merrimack **23** 417

**Buchanan, James** (1791-1868) 15th president of United States competes for presidential nomination in 1845 **23** 377, competes for presidential nomination in 1852 **23** 388 enters to England (1852) **23** 390 joins in drawing up Ostend Manifesto (1853) **23** 393, elected president (1856) **23** 399-400, last months of administration of **23**, 412 a expedient carries North Carolina **23** 411

**Bucharest** (Bukharest), capital of Rumania, formerly Sinaia (1859) **24** 373, seized (1878) **17** 108

**Bucharist, Treaty of** (1812) **17** 408, **24**, 147

**Buchari** (1870) Arabian emblem of tradition **8** 10

**Buckeck Berthold von** (fourteenth century), commander of order of Teutonic Knights, **14** 17

**Buchner, General von**, at battle of Mengersdorf (1814) **15** 181

**Buckhurst, Thomas Sackville**, Lord, see **Sackville, Thomas**

**Buckingham, Edward Stafford, Duke of** (d. 1521) honored **19** 81 execution, **19**, 82

**Buckingham, George Villiers, 1st Duke of** (1592-1628) English courtier and politician accomplishments of **18** 496 rise of in favour of James I **19** 499 character and appearance of **19** 500, accompanies Prince Charles to Spain, **19**, 509 under Charles I **19**, 535, 537, 539, impeached **19** 541, passion of for Anne of Austria, **19** 545, assassinated, **19** 551

**Buckingham, George Villiers, 2nd Duke of** (1627-1688) English politician, courtier and writer at French court **11**, 430 influence of at court of Charles II, **20** 264 negotiations of with the duchess of Orleans (1668), **20**, 270, profigacity of **20**, 270, plans of to prevent succession of duke of York **20**, 272, concludes secret treaty with France (1671) **20** 273 joins Shaftesbury and the opposition (1675), **20**, 280, committed to Tower, **20**, 284, negotiations of, with William III, **13**, 636.

**Buckingham, Henry Stafford, Duke of** (ca. 1440-1483), English politician, efforts of, in behalf of Richard, duke of Gloucester (1483), **18** 611; revolt of, against Richard III (1483), **18** 615, death of **18** 617

**Buckner, Simon Bolivar** (1823- ) American Confederate soldier, surrenders Fort Donelson, **23** 426

**Buczacz**, city of Galicia Austria-Hungary, Peace of (1672), **24** 59 388

**Buda** (Budapest since 1872), the capital of Hungary, sieges of (1684) **14** 398, (1686) **14** 398, **24** 391, (1807) **14** 553, (1849) **14** 655

**Buddenbrock, Wilhelm Dietrich von** (1672-1757) Prussian soldier, at battle of Chotwitz (1712) **15** 171

**Buddha** (ca 562 B.C. ca 482 B.C.) Indian philosopher, founder of Buddhism, **2** 535 515

**Buddhism**, see Religion.

**Budé, Guillaume** (1167-1540) French savant, as ambassador to Leo X 11 308, deputed by the king to receive Greek and Italian colonists **11** 329

**Buell, Don Carlos** (1818-1898) American soldier, major general of volunteers (1862) **23** 125, at battle of Shiloh (1862), **23** 128, at battle of Perryville (1862), **23** 131, superseded **23** 131

**Buena Vista**, a settlement in northern Mexico, near the Rio Grande, battle of (1847) **23** 372 625

**Buenos Ayres**, capital of Argentina, settlement of (1555) **23** 567 608, battle of (1806) **23** 579, siege of (1807) **23** 579, becomes the seat of government in Argentina (1816) **23** 592 616

**Buffalo**, city in the State of New York, President McKinley is murdered at (1901) **23** 191

**Buffon, Countess de**, relations with the duke of Orleans (1789), **12** 159

**Buffon, Georges Louis Leclerc, Count de** (1707-1788), French naturalist, works of, **12** 121

**Buganzy**, battle of (1870) **13** 156

**Bugeaud de la Piconnerie, Thomas Robert**, duke d'Isly (1784-1849), French marshal and military writer, in war with Arabs, **13** 68, wins battle of Isly **13** 76

**Bugenhagen, Johann**, surnamed Pomeranus or Dr. Pommer (1487-1558), German reformer, coadjutor of Luther, **16** 263-265

**Buhl, Matthias**, Swiss leader, command of Glaron use at Nafels (1388), **16** 577

**Buids**, see Buyids.

**Bukharest**, see Bucharest.

**Bukovina**, duchy of Austria-Hungary, conquered from Turkey (1775), **24** 117, 121

**Bulfontein**, South Africa; diamonds discovered at, **22** 269

**Bulgakov, Russian** diplomat, intrigues at Constantinople (1767), **17** 399.

**Bulgaria**, country of southeastern Europe, main treatment, **24** 156-166, early history, **24** 156-162; first Bulgarian Empire (893-1018), **24** 163-167; Byzantine supremacy (1018-1186), **24** 168; second Bulgarian Empire (1186-1398), **24** 168-175, Bulgaria under the Turks (1398-1878), **24** 175-177; revolt of (1876), **24** 178, under Treaty of Berlin (1878) **24** 178-179, new constitution, **24** 179-180, recent history (1879-1904), **24** 180 186, chronology, **24** 244-248.

**Bulgarian Atrocities** (1876), **24** 178.

**Bulgarians** or Boulgres, heretical sect; related to Manichaeans, **11** 51; see also Bogomiles, Albigenes.

**Bulgaroctonus**, Slayer of the Bulgarians," see Basil II.

**Bulgaro-Servian War** (1885), **24** 183.

**Bulgars**, a people of Finnic stock, who appeared on the lower Danube coming from South-eastern Russia about the close of the fifth century A.D.; first appearance of in history **7** 129, character, early history and customs of, **7** 116-117, 189; invade Eastern Empire, **7** 118, 127-128, 212 214 291-296, first appearance of, on Danube (674-680), **24** 129, relation of, to Slavs **24** 159

**Bulgnéville**, battle of (1431), **11** 222.

**Bull, Sacred**, see Apis.

**Bull, Stephen** (fifteenth century), London merchant, privateering ships of, captured by Scottish vessels under Sir Andrew Wood (1490) **21** 204

**Buller, Sir Redvers Henry** (1839-), British general, campaigns in Natal (1899), **22** 306, defeated at Colenso, **22** 309; occupies Tugela Nek (1900), **22** 314; occupies Ladensburg (1900), **22** 314.

**Bullock, William** (fourteenth century) soldier and ecclesiastic, at siege of Perth, **21** 156

**Bull Run (Manassas)** first battle of (1861), **23** 12, second battle of (1862), **23** 132.

**Bulls**, see Edicts

**Bulnes, Manuel** (1799-1866), Chilean general and statesman, president of Chile (1841-1851) **23** 610

**Bulow, Bernhard**, Count von (1840-), a German statesman, becomes secretary of state for foreign affairs (1897), **15** 551; succeeds Prince Hohenlohe as chancellor of the German Empire (1900), **15** 565.

**Bulow, Friedrich Wilhelm von** (1755-1816), Prussian general, crosses the Rhine, **12** 608, **17** 485, at Waterloo, **12** 640; Prussian commander in War of Sixth Coalition, **15** 319, reinforces Blücher, **17** 486

**Bultadji Muhammed**, Turkish grand vizir; in war with Russia (1711), **24** 405.

**Bulverheethe (Bulverhithe)**, former village in England, Normans under William the Conqueror land at (1066), **18** 151.

**Bulwer, Sir Henry Lytton** (1801-1872), English diplomat; as minister to United States negotiates Clayton-Bulwer Treaty (1850), **23** 383

**Bulwer-Clayton Treaty**, see Clayton-Bulwer Treaty.

**Bulwer-Lytton, Edward Robert**, see Lytton.

- Bunker Hill**, battle of (June 17th, 1775) in American Revolutionary War, **23**, 247, 248
- Bunsen**, Christian Karl Josias, Baron von (1791-1860) German scholar and diplomat opposes London Protocol **15** 455
- Buol-Schauenstein**, Karl Ferdinand, Count von (1797-1865) Austrian statesman, becomes minister of foreign affairs **15**, 11, negotiations of with Russia in Crimean War **15** 12 at congress of Paris (1856) **15**, 14, sends ultimatum to Piedmont **15** 15 foreign policy of **15** 16 Austrian envoy to dict of Frankfurt **15** 379
- Buonaparte**, see Bonaparte
- Buondelmonti**, powerful family of Florence (twelfth century) subdued **9** 41 at war with Alberti (1215) **9** 55 & 1
- Bura**, Treaty of (1730) **17** 330
- Burchard**, Saint (d 752 AD) Bishop of Würzburg Pepin's ambassador to Rome **7** 508
- Burchard of Avennes**, see Bosschaert
- Burchards**, see Montmorency
- Burdett**, Sir Francis (1770-1844) English politician, chairman of London Municipal Club **21** 500 speech of at Westminster (1820) **21** 510 at opening of parliament (1827) **21** 533
- Buren**, Maximilian van Ermond, Count of (d 1548) general of Charles V, in Smulkaide War (1548) **14** 27
- Buren**, Philip William Count of, see Philip William Prince of Orange
- Burford**, battle of (752 AD) **18** 55
- Burgh**, Schalk W., Boer statesman in negotiations with Kitchener **22** 31 signs treaty of peace with British at Pretoria (May 31st 1902) **22** 317
- Burgerministerium**, first parliamentary ministry of (1848th 1849) (Austrian Imperial office (1868) **15** 31
- Burgers**, Thomas François, South African clergyman and statesman elected president of South African Republic (1872) **22** 287 leaves Transvaal **22** 289
- Burgesses**, House of (in Virginia) authority of **22** 596
- Burgh**, Hubert de (d 1243) English statesman in Magna Charta **18** 627 defeats fleet of Louis VIII of France (1217) **22** 306, exercises royal authority in reign of Henry III **18** 315 triumphs over Peter des Roches, **18** 369, disgrace and arrest of **18** 371
- Burgh**, Ulrick de, see Clanricarde
- Burghley**, Thomas, Lord, see Cecil
- Burghley** (Burleigh), William Cecil, Baron of (1520-1574) English statesman secretary of state under Elizabeth **19** 265, created baron of Burghley by Elizabeth **19** 271, character of **19** 271 419 in fluence of over Elizabeth **19**, 271 councillor of Elizabeth, **19** 273, efforts to convert duke of Norfolk, **19**, 317, death of **19** 419
- Burgen**, Eberhard of (fourteenth century) supervisor of Forest Districts in Switzer land (1311), **16**, 561, 562

- Burgos**, capital of the province of Burgos, Spain, duke of Wellington occupies (1812), **10** 366
- Burgoynes**, John (1722-1792), British soldier and dramatist, moves committee of enquiry into East India Company's affairs (1773) **22** 79 presides over East India Company enquiry in vote of censure against Clive **22** 79 plan of his campaign in America (1777) **23** 263 publishes his manifesto **23** 263 captures Ticonderoga **23**, 264, defeat and capture at Saratoga **23** 265
- Burgundians**, see Burgundians
- Burgundian Helvetia**, see Helvetia, Burgundian
- Burgundians**, French political party of the fifteenth century opposed to the Armagnacs **11** 165 179
- Burgundians** (Burgundi, Burgundiones), a Germanic tribe who settled in Gaul and founded kingdom of Burgundy, migrations of (third century) **7** 128 invade Gaul (407 AD) **6**, 517 **16** 531, see also Burgundy
- Burgundian War**, against Swiss (1161-1173), **16** 534
- Burgundy**, general survey **13** 350-361, kingdoms of (1) *Le royaume de Bourgogne* (413-534 AD) founded **6** 571 **16** 534 Actus cypriani (147 AD) **6** 551 (2) *Le royaume de Bourgogne* (500 AD) **7** 167-175 in report of with Frankish Empire (534 AD) **7** 478 chronology **7** 368 (2) *Le royaume de Bourgogne* (established 561), centram rivers **7** 479 Childbert seizes (593) **7** 480 reunited with Frankish Empire (613) **7** 480 Clovis II reclaims (637) **7** 480 Charlemagne conquers (797) **7** 497 498 Lothar in burts (711) **7** 502 (3) *Cisjurane Burgundy* or *Provincia* (Lower Burgundy, *Arles*) (879-933), **16**, 537, **13**, 350 **7** 509 592 593, **11** 7, 10 (4) *Transjurane Burgundy* Upper or *Arles* *Burgundy* (855-933) **16** 537 **13** 370, **7** 592 593 **11** 10 (5) *Arles* or *Burgundy* (933-1033) **16** 537 538, **13**, 350 **7** 593 chronology **7**, 364
- Duchy of (Lower Burgundy), main tributum **13** 350-364, constituted (884), **11** 6 relation to king of France, **11**, 3, Hugh the Great attempts to seize, **11**, 17, Henry I of France grants to Robert (founder of first house of Burgundy), (1032) **11** 21 King John of France invests Philip the Bold with (1363), **11**, 133landers added to, **11**, 159, raises ransom for John the Fearless, **11**, 164, in war with Armagnacs, **11**, 165-178, Philip the Good succeeds John the Fearless (1419) **11** 179, in war with Jacqueline (acquires Holland and Hainault), **11** 159 **13** 343, gains territory by treaty of Arras (1435), **11** 223, uprising of people of Ghent, **11**, 243, in War of the Public Weal, **11**, 250-253, under Charles

the Bold (in struggle with Louis XI of France) (1467-1477), 11, 254-267, loses independence, under Mary, 11, 268, see also **Burgundians**.

**Burgundy, Mary of**, see **Mary of Burgundy**.

**Burgundy, Philip, bastard of**, made bishop of Utrecht (1516) 13 369

**Burgundy, dukes of**, see **Charles the Bold**, **John the Fearless**, **Philip the Bold**, **Philip the Good**, **Hugh**

**Burhanpur, town in** (Central Provinces British India captured by English (1503) 22, 121

**Burial Customs**, see **Funeral Customs**

**Burke, Edmund** (1729-1797) English statesman orator and writer in his maiden speech advocates repeal of Stamp Act 20 606 speech on conciliation with America 20 624 proposes measures for economic reform 20 653 631 in *Locke's* humanism 20 638 supports Wilberforce's movement for abolition of slave trade 20 650 is manager of Warren Hastings' impeachment 20 660 French of friendship with Fox 20 652, warning of a just French Revolution 20 651 21 132 separates from whig party 20 652

**Burkersdorf, a village in** Prussian Saxony, battle of (1762) 15 223

**Burkhardt, count of** Thurgau (tenth century) German noble made duke of Alamannia (117 A.D.) 16 537

**Burkes The, rebellion of in** Ireland (sixteenth century) 19 422

**Burleigh**, see **Burghley**

**Burley, Simon** (1336-1388) English nobleman peasants of Kent rise against, 18, 489

**Burlingame, Anson** (1820-1870) American diplomat and politician accepts dual treaty deal with Britain (1855), 23 337

**Burma** (Burmah) a former kingdom of Asia now a part of the British Empire, conquest of by British (1824-1826) 22, 13 second war with England (1852) 22 160-161 third war with England (1855) 22 215, development of British sovereignty in (1845-1894) 24 557, China recognizes British sovereignty in (1886) 24 560

**Burna-buriash I** (fifteenth century B.C.), king of Babylon 1 364 374

**Burnel, Robert** (d. 1292) English lawyer and bishop, presides at parliament of 1275, 18 394 note

**Burnes, Sir Alexander** (1805-1841) a British geographer and traveller in central Asia, dispatched as British envoy to Kabul, 22, 139, killed in massacre of Kabul, 22, 141

**Burnet, Gilbert** (1643-1715), British prelate, historian, and theologian, joins William of Orange in Holland, 20, 407, appointed bishop of Salisbury, 20, 423

**Burnet, William** (1688-1729), American colonial governor, colonial governor of New York 1720-1728, establishes fur-

trading post on Lake Ontario (1725), 23, 89, treaty of, with Indians 23, 166, appointed colonial governor of Massachusetts (1728), 23, 166, quarrels with assembly 23, 195

**Burnouf, Emile Louis** (1821-), French archaeologist and Orientalist, restores old Persian language 1, 624

**Burns, John**, British politician labour leader president of local gov. board (1905) 21, 603

**Burns, Robert** (1759-1796) Scottish lyric poet, 21 327

**Burnside, Ambrose Everett** (1824-1881), American general and politician; captures Roanoke Island (1862), 23, 423, at battle of South Mountain (1862), 23, 433 made commander-in-chief of Army of the Potomac 23 434 436, at battle of Fredericksburg (1862) 23 436

**"Burnt City,"** discovery of, at Hissarlik, 3, 42

**Burr, Aaron** (1756-1836) American politician elected vice president (1801), 23, 316 conspiracy of 23 319, duel with Alexander Hamilton 23, 319, trial of, 23 320

**Burra Burra**, South Australia, copper discovered at 22 246

**Burren Sunker**, an Indian social class, 2, 514 see also **Castes in India**

**Burthas** (Burrus), **Afranius** (d. 62 A.D.), Roman general entrusted with education and care of Nero, 6 177 179, 184-185, death of 6 191

**Bursche, Von dem**, Prussian captain, at battle of Kawanen (1806) 15 491

**Burte-Tchene** (grave wolf) legendary ancestor of Jenghiz Khan 24 262

**Burton, Henry** (1578-1645) English Puritan, persecuted (1637) 19 571 572, freed from imprisonment 19 583

**Burton, James**, English conquistador in Rye House plot story of 20 350-351

**Burtzes** (tenth century) Byzantine general, conquers Antioch (968, 975 A.D.) 7, 232, 211

**Bu-sa-yin**, shih of Persia see **Abu Said**.

**Buscarelli**, Genoan ambassador to court of Persian khan (1259) 24 301

**Buschiri bin Salim** (1834-1889) a mulatto Arab of East Africa, head of the Arab war against Germans (1858-1889), 18, 555-556

**Buserut Gunze**, town, India, Havelock captures (1857) 22, 185

**Busiris**, mythological ruler of Egypt, 1, 282

**Busnah**, Algerian Jew, cause of trouble with France (1819) 13, 43

**Bussy** (**Bussy-Castelnau**), **Charles Joseph Patissier**, Marquis of (1719-1786), a French soldier, wins renown in wars in India, 12, 47

**Bustamante, Anastasio** (1780-1853), Mexican soldier and politician, becomes vice-president, 23, 624, becomes acting president, 23, 624, at war with Santa Anna 23, 624, becomes president again, 23, 624-625, in Colombia, 23, 588

**Bute, John Stuart**, 3d Earl of (1713-1792),

- English statesman**; appointed secretary of state (1761), **20**, 595; ascendancy of, **20**, 598; letter of, to Pitt, **20**, 595, becomes prime minister, **20**, 599, retirement of, **20**, 601.
- Buteo, M. Fabius** (third century B C), Roman statesman; envoy to Carthage, **5**, 239, made dictator, **5**, 259
- Butlin** (Buccelin), duke of the Alamanni; ravages Italy (in 553 A D) **7** 122 124
- Butler, Andrew Pickens** (1796-1857), American politician arraigned in senate by Sumner, **23**, 396
- Butler, Benjamin Franklin** (1815-1893), American lawyer, politician and general, leads expedition to Hatteras Inlet (1861), **23** 422, in New Orleans campaign (1862), **23**, 429, declares slaves contraband of war, **23** 435
- Butler, James**, earl of Ormonde, see Ormonde, earl of.
- Butler, Sir Piers**, earl of Ormonde see Ormonde.
- Butler, Samuel** (1612-1680) English poet notes down the characteristics of his time, **20**, 4
- Butler, William Orlando** (1791-1880) American soldier and politician succeeds Gen Scott in command of American army in Mexico (1845) **23** 375 democratic candidate for vice-president (1848) **23** 377
- Buttington**, a place in Montgomery, W. during siege of (595) **18** 88
- Buttrick, John** (1715-1775) American soldier, at Concord **23** 242
- Buxhovden, Friedrich Wilhelm, Count von**, (1750-1811) Russian general victorious at Pultusk (1806) **17** 111 made truce of on war with Sweden **17** 17
- Buxton, Sir Thomas Fowell** (1780-1845) English philanthropist resolution of, against slavery (1823) **21** 527
- Buyids (Buids)**, a Persian dynasty of the tenth and eleventh centuries, foundation of, **8**, 219, 220, **24**, 490, reign of, **8**, 223
- Buyt, Paul** (sixteenth century), Dutch statesman, elected advocate of Holland, **13**, 432, in peace negotiations with Emperor Maximilian, **13**, 453, urges convocation of the states **13**, 504, supports English party, **13**, 512 note, imprisonment of, **13**, 520
- Buzot, François Nicolas Léonard** (1760-1794), French revolutionist, argues against king **12** 246, proposes investigation into the state of Paris, **12** 243, proposes penalty of death for advocacy of royalty **12** 290, death of, **12** 391
- Bye Plot or Surprise Plot**, a conspiracy of 1603 to seize the person of James I of England **19** 172
- Byland Abbey**, see Biland Abbey
- Byllinge, Edward** (d. 1647), proprietor of West New Jersey **23** 32
- Byng, George**, see Torrington, Viscount
- Byng, John** (1704-1757) British admiral, commanding at Minorca (1756) **12**, 68, **20** 579, at St Philip **20**, 580 proposes return to Gibraltar **20**, 580, arrest of **20** 580 condemned by court-martial **12** 69 note **20** 583, efforts in behalf of **20** 585, execution of **12**, 69 note **20** 586
- Byron, George Noel Gordon, Lord** (1788-1824), English poet share of in Greek revolution, **24** 232 death of at Missolonghi **21**, 574
- Byrsa**, citadel of Carthage **5** 307, 309-310, 311
- Byzantine Empire**, see Eastern Empire.
- Byzantium**, ancient Greek city on the present site of Constantinople founded 658 B C) **3** 205 Alcibiades conquers (408 B C) **3**, 631



## C

- Cabal, Conway**, see **Conway**
- Cabal Ministry**, an unpopular ministry in England under Charles II, formation of **20** 261, fall of, **20** 280
- Cabarrus, Thérèse**, see **Chimay**
- Cabet, Etienne** (1788-1856) French communist teachings of **13** 209
- Cabezo de Vaca, Alvar Nunez** (1490-1560) Spanish soldier and explorer, expedition to Florida **22** 476-486
- Cabinet**, English crisis of **20** 411
- Cabiri**, Pelagian divinities **2** 311 **3** 111
- Cable**, submarine between United States and Europe land (1869-1875) **23** 477-478
- Cabocheans**, a political faction in Paris during the reign of Charles VI, ordinance of for the repression of abuses (1411) **11**, 165 overthrow with Armagnacs **11** 165
- Cabot, George** (1474-1492) American statesman, at Hartford Convention (1811) **23** 338
- Cabot, John** (1450-1498) Italian navigator in the English service discovered North American continent voyages of, **19** 43 **22** 322-324 435 note
- Cabot, Sebastian** (1477-1557) English explorer voyages of, **22** 435-437
- Cabrera, Pedro Alvarez** (1460 ca-1526) Portuguese navigator, discovery of **10** 478-479 **22** 467
- Cabrillo, Juan Rodriguez** (1496-1542) Portuguese navigator, first white man coast of North America (1542) **22** 191
- Cacama**, king of Incas 1516-1520 **23** 607
- Caceres, Andrés Avelino** (1848-1913) Peruvian general commands Peruvian forces in Chanu War (1879) **23** 607, president of Peru **23** 608, 609
- Cadan, Peace of** (1534) **14** 272
- Caddean League** (League of God's House), a Rhetian federation, origin of (1896) **16** 547
- Cade, "Jack"** (d. 1450) leader of English peasants, rebellion of **18** 566
- Cadiz (Gades)**, a Spanish sea port, settlement of, **2** 316, **10** 4, English expedition against (1547) **19** 346 (1596) **19** 411 (1625) **19** 538, (1703) **20** 471, siege of (1823) **10** 392
- Cadmaño, José Maria Placido**, provisional president of Ecuador 1882 **23** 615
- Cadmea**, citadel of Thebes in Boeotia, seized by Spartans (393 B.C.), **4**, 130
- Cadmeans**, ancient inhabitants of Boeotia in Thebes, **3**, 38, 100
- Cadmus**, mythical founder of Thebes **3**, 107-108, 114
- Cadorna, Raffaele** (1815-1897), Italian general, takes Rome, **9**, 621, 622 note
- Cadoudal, George** (1771-1804) French royalist plot against Napoleon, **12**, 496, 509 533-535
- Cadusians**, an ancient Asiatic people inhabiting the district on the southwest shores of the Caspian Sea, in Persian wars **2** 622-629
- Cadys**, king of Lydia ca. 700 B.C. **2** 426
- Cæcina Alhenus, Aulus** (d. 79 A.D.) Roman general **6** 227-229 248, **16** 532
- Cædmon** (fl. ca. 660 A.D.) Anglo-Saxon poet, origin in Northumbria, **21**, 11.
- Cælius, Marcus**, see **Rufus**.
- Caen**, city in France, sieges of (1346), **11**, 113 (1417) **18** 537
- Cæninenses**, ancient tribe of Italy **5**, 63-64.
- Cæpio, Cn. Servilius**, Roman consul 253 B.C., in First Punic War **5**, 226, in Second Punic War **5** 250-252
- Cæpio, Q. Servilius**, Roman consul and commander in Iustitium War (140 B.C.), **5** 315
- Cæpio, Q. Servilius**, Roman consul captures Teuluse (106 B.C.) **5**, 393, 394, governs Gaul **5** 401
- Cærio, Q. Servilius**, Roman leader in Social War (90 B.C.) **5** 415-415
- Cæsar, Lucius**, name of the name **6** 263
- Cæsar, Caius** (d. 84 B.C.) father of Julius **6** 5 477
- Cæsar, Caius** (10 B.C. - 44 A.D.) grandson of Augustus, campaign of in Asia **6**, 117-119
- Cæsar, Caius Julius** (100-44 B.C.) Roman general and statesman, proscribed by Sulla **5** 410 early career of, **5**, 477-480 attempt to involve in Catiline's conspiracy **5** 488, rise of **5** 494-497; debts of **5** 498, in first triumvirate, **5** 501-504, campaigns of—in Gaul and Britain, **5**, 514-527, **18**, 1-12; **21** 3, in Germany **7**, 158, in Spain, **10** 59, in Helvetia, **16** 530-531—; war with Pompey **5** 528-543, as dictator **5** 536-553, 563, 571, prodigal public expenditures of **5**, 568; and Cleopatra, **4** 576-577, **5**, 546-551, 603; war with Pharnaces in Pontus, **5**, 551; war with Scipio in Africa, **5**, 554-558; closing scenes in life of **5** 560-587; reforms of, **5** 572-575, life of, in Rome, **5**, 575-578, refuses the title of king, **5**, 579, assassination of, **5**, 582-587; personality and character, **5**, 578, 588-608; memoirs and commentaries of, **5**, 592-593 644, will and funeral of, **5**, 610-611.
- Cæsar, L. Julius** (d. 43 B.C.), Roman consul 64 B.C., uncle of Mark Antony; proscribed by Octavian, **5**, 617.

**Cæsar, L. Julius**, son of the preceding; surrenders Utica to Cæsar (46 B.C.), **5**, 561  
**Cæsar, Lucius** (17 B.C.—2 A.D.) grandson of Augustus, **5**, 96, 117, death of, **5**, 119  
**Cæsar, Lucius Julius**, Roman consul 90 B.C.; in Social War **5**, 413  
**Cæsarea Philippi**, see **Panæas**  
**Cæsar, Sextus Julius** (d. 45 B.C.), Roman commander in Syria, killed by his soldiers, **5** 566-569  
**Cæsarian or Neocæsar** (ca. 47 B.C.—ca. 30 B.C.), son of Cæsar and Cleopatra **4** 377, **5**, 610  
**Cæsarius** (fourth century A.D.) Roman magistrate at Antioch, **5**, 530, 531  
**Cæssa**, see **Kaffir**  
**Cagliari**, naval battle of (1351) **9** 266  
**Caillères**, Count de, French plenipotentiary, in Treaty of Ryswick (1697), **11** 605  
**Cain Adamnan**, an ancient Irish law, exempting women from military service, **21**, 344  
**Cairo**, modern capital of Egypt, foundation of, **5**, 160, medieval slave mart of **9** 321, conquered by Ottomans (1517) **24**, 445  
**Caroli, Benedetto** (1825-1889) Italian statesman, heads insurrection at Rome (1867) **9**, 615, ministries of **9** (30-63) attempts to save Humbert I from assassination **9** 630  
**Carpre** (fifth century) Irish king, stem-father of northern Hibernia **21** 312  
**Carus Julius Cæsar Caligula**, see **Caligula**  
**Cajetan**, Tommaso di Vio (1469-1521) Italian cardinal, fails to accept Luther **14** 251  
**Calabria**, province of S.W. Italy, conquered by Robert Guiscard **9** 71, **11** 27  
**Calah** (Nimrud), capital of Assyria, Shalmaneser I chooses as residence (ca. 1300 B.C.) **1** 318, 371-375 rebuilt **1**, 102 antiquities of **1** 384  
**Calais**, French seaport, sieges of (1347) **11** 119, **18** 461-465 (1480) **13** 311 (1558) **11** 347 **19** 211 and Calais, England (1360) **11** 141, effect of loss of on England (1558), **19** 159  
**Calandrino**, (Tommaso Parentucelli), see **Nicholas V.**  
**Calas**, son of Harpilius general of Alexander the Great, commands thesaurion (334 B.C.), **4**, 279, 284, as satrap of Phrygia **4** 290-296  
**Calasirians** (Klaser), Egyptian warrior caste **1**, 201; **3** 363  
**Calatanazar**, place in Spain, battle of (1001), **8**, 235  
**Calatinus**, A. Atilius or Serranus, Roman soldier; appointed dictator (219 B.C.), **5**, 231  
**Calatrava**, Knights of, Spanish religious order, established (twelfth century), **8**, 465  
**Calavius**, Pacuvius, Capuan ally of Hannibal in Second Punic War (216 B.C.), **5**, 255  
**Calder**, Sir Robert (1745-1818), British admiral, defeats French off Cape Finisterre, **12**, 543, **21**, 466  
**Calcutta**, capital of British India; founda-

tion of, by English, **22**, 44; **Mahratta** Ditch of, **22**, 44, **Black Hole** of, **22**, 54; English retake (1757), **22**, 57  
**Calcutta**, University of, established in 1857, **22**, 211  
**Calderai del Contrapeso**, Italian secret society, **9**, 593  
**Caldero**, Serapio, Peruvian statesman, temporary president (1904), **23** 609  
**Calderon**, Rodrigo, Spanish adventurer, governor for the duke of Lerra, **10**, 261, imprisoned (1615) **10**, 262  
**Caldiero**, village in Italy, battle of (1796) **12**, 436, **14** 513 (1805) **14** 537  
**Caledonians**, Scottish tribe, **18**, 3, **21**, 4  
**Calendar** main treatment, **25**, 666-672  
**Assyrian** 'eponymic year,' **1**, 566; divisions of the year **1** 570  
**Babylonian** use of the thirtieth month in, **1**, 524, chronology and the Ptolemaic canon, **1** 560; divisions of the day (the *karab*), **1** 566 **25**, 666  
**Chinese** **24** 534 **25**, 670  
**Indian** Cæsar institutes **5** 574, Gregory XIII corrects **5** 575, **25** 667  
**Gregorian** institute **5** 575, **9**, 477, discussions over in Switzerland, **16**, 612 English adopts **20** 570 **25**, 665  
**Republic** of French Revolution, **Calend** on **12** 309-310 **25**, 671  
**Calenus**, Quintus Fufius, lieutenant of Cæsar, slays southron (cæcæ) (45 B.C.), **5**, 581  
**Calhoun**, John Caldwell (1782-1850) American statesman, leader of the war party in 1812 **23** 325 vice-president, **23** 313-314 biography **23** 352 note and tariff measure **23** 350 urges annexation of Texas **23** 360 his pro-slavery relations in senate **23** 378, and admission of California **23** 381  
**Calicut or Kolkod**, an Indian seaport, turning of the Portuguese (1500), **10** 180 capture of, by Dutch (1502), **10** 181  
**California**, a state of the United States, in Mexican War **23**, 373, discovery of gold in **23** 379, question of its admission to the union **23**, 379-381, adopts anti-slavery constitution **23** 380, settlement of by Spaniards, **23**, 564  
**Californians**, Indian tribe **22** 507  
**Calpurnius**, Roman general of Marcus Aurelius, wars of, with Britons (ca. 163 A.D.), **6** 294  
**Caligula**, Caius Julius Cæsar (12-41 A.D.), Roman emperor, seeks divine honours, **2** 171, reign of, **6**, 160-168, invades Britain, **18**, 12  
**Caliphate**, the government of the caliphs, the successors of Mohammed, decline of, **8**, 22, disputed succession to, at death of Mohammed, **8**, 144, seat of, transferred to Damascus, **8**, 176, seat of, transferred to Babylon, **8**, 209, at Baghdad overthrown by Mongols, **8**, 231, policy of toward Turkish adventurers, **24**, 270, bought by Ottomans, **24**, 145

**Calixtines** or **Utraquists**, a Bohemian sect, conservative Hussites, so called, 14, 208, refuse to recognise Albert II as emperor, 14 217

**Calixtus I** (d 223 A D), bishop of Rome 219-223 8 503

**Calixtus II** or **Callistus** (Guido of Burgundy), (d 1124) pope establishes peace with the German emperor, 7 658, 8 601, contests papal chair with Gregory, 8 603 arranges peace between Henry I of England and Louis VI of France 11 32

**Calixtus III** (Alfonso Borgia) (ca 1375-1459) pope 1455-1458 urges war against Turks 8 642 decrees revision of Join of Arms trial 11 119

**Calliacus**, name given to Dec Junius Brutus 11 Brutus

**Calleya del Rey, Felix Maria** (1730-1820) Spanish general defeats Mexican revolutionists under Hidalgo 23 122 can fight against Morillo 23 122

**Callet, see Karl, William**

**Callias**, Athenian envoy to Sparta (371 B C) 4 150 151

**Callicrates** (second century B C), tyrant of Athens 4 540

**Callicrates** (sixth century B C) (recl architect 3 250

**Callicratidas**, Spartan commander in Peloponnesian War (407 B C) 3 634

**Calixte Bonnevue, Louis Hector** (1839 1703) Irish nationalist for government of Ireland 23 51

**Callimachus** (fifth century B C) (recl artist inventer of month in capital 3 182 511

**Callimachus**, Athenian philosopher at Mitylene (490 B C) 3 29 24 27 27

**Callimachus of Parrhasia**, (recl sculptor in Mitylene (401 B C) 4 11

**Callimicus**, see Seleucus II

**Callippus**, an Athenian assassinates Dion tyrant of Syracuse (344 B C) 4 100

**Callisthenes** (ca 360 327 B C) (recl philosopher) opposes Philip 4 233 refuses to worship Alexander 4 352 354

**Calistratus**, (fourth century B C) Athenian orator and leader 4 142 148 151 155

**Callistus** (eighth century A D) patriarch of Aquileia favourite of King Intprind of Lombardy 7 450

**Callistus**, see Calixtus

**Callixenus** (fourth century B C), Greek demagogue 3 636-637, 4 27

**Calmuks**, see Kalmucks

**Calocyres** (tenth century), Byzantine ambassador to Russia, treason of, 7, 233, 237

**Calo-John**, see Joannes II.

**Calonne, Charles Alexandre de** (1734-1802), French statesman, favourite of Marie Antoinette, 12, 140, at the Assembly of Notables, 12 143, opposition to 12, 144, adopts liberal plans, 12 145 as minister of finance, 12, 182, opposes manifesto of duke of Brunswick 12, 257

**Calpurnia**, last wife of Julius Caesar (59-44 B C) 8, 582, 585, 609

**Calpurnian Law**, Roman law providing for investigation of provincial governments (149 B C), 5, 374, 375

**Calpurnius**, see **Bestia** and **Piso**.

**Calpurna**, see **Matus**, **Carus**.

**Calvert, Cecil**, 2d Lord Baltimore (1605-1675), son of George Calvert, first proprietor of Maryland, created absolute proprietor of Maryland, 22 599, judicious administration of 22 601 invites New England Puritans to settle in Maryland (1612) 22 604, promotes cause of religious freedom in Maryland, 22, 605, adheres to parliamentary party in Civil War in England 22 606 property rights in Maryland respected by Cromwell, 22, 607

**Calvert, George**, 1st Lord Baltimore (1580-1632) English statesman, founder of Maryland, visits Virginia (1629), 22, 590 599 attempts to colonise Newfoundland 22 599 granted charter for settlement of Maryland, 22 599 death of 22 599, character of 22 603

**Calvert, Leonard** (1542 1617) brother of Cecil Calvert first governor of Maryland, sails to America with first emigrants for Maryland (1633) 22 600, relations with Indians 22 600, flees to Virginia during Clayborne's rebellion (1645), 22, 602

**Calvin, John** (1509-1564) Protestant reformer biographical notice of 11 426, at Geneva 16 631 punishment of, 16, 631 funeral and death of Geneva 16 610

**Calvinus, Cneius Sextus** (second century B C) 1 man in proconsul in Gaul founds Aix 5 377 382

**Calvinus, Cneius Domitius**, (Purs lieutenant in Julius (48 B C) 5 510 517, 551

**Calvus, Licinius Stolo**, see Licinius

**Calydonian Boar**, in Greek legend 3 72

**Cam, Diego** (fifteenth century) Portuguese navigator explores African coast (1484-1485) 10 471

**Camacho, Colonel**, Bolivian soldier in Chilian War (1880) 23 612

**Camarilla**, Spanish political institution under Ferdinand VII power of 10 381

**Cambacères, Jean Jacques Régis de**, duke of Parma (1753-1824) French statesman, and the executive Directory, 12, 419, made consul 12 404, his influence with Napoleon 12, 523 526, 584, made arch chancellor 12 537, minister in Hundred Days 12 621

**Cambles (Cambreles)**, hero of Lydian folklore 2, 426 429

**Cambodia**, see French Indo-China.

**Cambon, Pierre Joseph** (1754-1820), French financier, 12 311

**Cambray or Cambrai**, a town in France, sieges of (1580) 13 499 13 354, (1657), 11, 513, (1677) 11, 587, 13, 640

**Cambray, Congress of**, a congress which provided for the possession of Tuscany and Parma (1725), 9 526

**Cambray, League of**, an alliance between the pope, the emperor of Germany and the

kings of France and Spain (1508), **9** 432, 11, 301, **19** 58

**Cambray**, Peace of, known also as 'La paix des dames', 'The Ladies' Peace', or "La Trêve des dames" a peace negotiated between Francis I of France and Charles V (1529), **9** 457, 11, 327, **13** 369

**Cambridge**, city in Massachusetts founding of Harvard College at **22** 645 Washington establishes his headquarters at (1775), **23** 248

**Cambridge, Richard**, Earl of (d 1115) grandfather of Edward IV of England marries Anne Mortimer **18** 566 executed **18** 530 569

**Cambridge, University of**, university of Cambridge England a Puritan stronghold under Queen Elizabeth **19** 431 Buckingham as chancellor of **19** 543 in religious quarrel with James II **20** 385

**Cambyse** I, king of Persia father of Cyrus the Great **2** 576

**Cambyse** (II or III) **Kambujaya** (sixth century B.C.) king of Persia subduces Egypt **1** 62 188 190-194 and the Ethiopians **2** 289, 311 reign of **2** 600 (O.T.) and Persian civilisation **2** 6-7

**Camden**, at which South Cumbria (S.A.) battle of (1780) **23** 274

**Camden, Charles Pratt**, 1st Earl of (1711-1794) English statesman discharged William Pitt's paper in 1762 mid Lord Chancery **20** (109) defends emigration on emigration **20** 610 speech of supporting Clatham **20**, 611 dismissed **20** (11)

**Camerata**, Napoleone, Countess, niece of Napoleon I relation of with Duke of Reichstadt (1804-14) **14** 389-401

**Cameron**, Dr Archibald (ca 1698-1752) a Scottish freemason executed **15** 187

**Cameron**, Richard (1808-1851) Scottish hunter-killer of the Comanches **21**, 306

**Cameroon**, see **Kamerun**

**Camillus**, L. Furius, Roman consul 341 B.C. **5** 165-166 177 181

**Camillus**, M. Furius (d 465 B.C.) Roman dictator, **5** 160-165 171 172

**Camillus**, Spurius, son of Marcus Furius Roman praetor 367 B.C. **5** 172

**Camisards**, Protestants of the Cevennes revolt of (1703) **11** 617

**Campan**, Jeanne Louise (1752-1822) attendant to Queen Marie Antoinette **12**, 239, 539

**Campanella**, Tommaso (1568-1639) Dominican friar incites revolution in Calabria **9**, 452 457

**Campanians**, inhabitants of Campania a district of ancient Italy origin of **5** 179 in wars with Romans, **2** 319, **5** 190 193 206 208 210 437

**Campbell**, Sir Archibald (1769-1843) English general, captures Donabaw (1836), **22** 134

**Campbell**, Archibald, see **Argyll**

**Campbell**, Sir Colin, Lord Clyde (1792-1863),

British soldier, at Lucknow, **22**, 193-195; at Cawnpore, **22** 196, created Lord Clyde, **22**, 201, governor-general of Nova Scotia, **22**, 341

**Campbell**, John, see **Argyll**

**Campbell Bannermann**, Sir Henry (1836-), English statesman, war secretary in Rosebery ministry **21** 650 premier (1905) **21** 663 House of Lords reform, **21** 675

**Campeggio** or **Campeggi**, Lorenzo (1474-1539) Italian cardinal connection with divorce proceedings between Henry VIII and Catherine of Aragon, **19**, 108 114

**Camperdown**, naval battle of (1797), **21**, 138

**Camperdown**, Viscount, see **Duncan**, Adam

**Campero**, Narciso (1815-) president of Bolivia 1880-1884 **23** 613

**Camphausen**, Ludolph (1803-1890) Prussian politician **15** 428 429

**Camphausen**, Otto (1811-1896) Prussian minister of finance reforms of, **15** 501

**Campillo**, Treaty of (1805) **10** 70

**Campion**, Edmund (1510-1551) English Jesuit martyred **19** 355

**Campobasso**, Count Niccolò (fifteenth century) Italian soldier traitor to Charles the Bold **11** 267

**Campo-Formio**, Peace of (1797) a treaty between France and Austria **9** 556 **10** 317 **12** 152 **14** 23 **17** 19 432, **21** 356

**Canaan**, land of the modern Palestine wars of with Egypt **1** 73 142 146 language of **1** 113 341 human sacrifices in **1**, 362 religion of **1** 131 347 conquered by Assyria **1** 408 conquest of by Israelites **2** (1) Assyrian times **2** 125 see also Hebrews, Israel, Judaea, Palestine, Phoenicia

**Canada**, Dominion of, man treaty **22**, 321 348 discovery **22** 321 322 French rule in **22** 333 341 English rule (1763-1774) **22** 333 341 Quebec Act and American Revolution **22** 326 327, the Loyalists **22** 327 328, the Constitutional Act **22** 328 331 struggle for constitutional government **22** 331 336, the revolt of 1837 **22** 336 339, Union Act of 1840 **22** 339 340 establishment of responsible government **22**, 340-341, Canadian Confederation **22**, 341 342, the Northwest **22**, 342 345 history since Confederation **22** 345 346, **21**, 671 Newfoundland **22**, 346 348

**Canale**, Niccolò, Venetian admiral, commands against Turks (1469-1470), **9**, 295

**Canals**

Assyria irrigation canal at Nineveh **1**, 387 Babylonian irrigation canals **1**, 339 476, 481, regulations concerning (Code of Hammurabi), **1**, 504

Egypt Nekus canal between Nile and Red Sea **1**, 183, Nekus's canal restored or completed by Amru, **9**, 164, Mah-mudia canal, **24**, 456

France **23** 500

Kiel canal completed (1895), **15**, 554.

Panama, **23**, 491, 604-605.

- Suer, English government purchases share in (1875), **21**, 639, **23**, 458, share of Egypt in building of **24**, 456
- Canaris, Constantine** (1790-1877), Greek politician forms coalition ministry in Greece (1877) **24**, 237
- Canaries**, islands in the Atlantic off coast of Africa, visited by Punic mariners **2**, 277, in Spanish possession **10**, 156
- Candaulx, J. B. Camille, Count** (1740-1817) French soldier defeated by the Vendéens **12**, 376 in command of the republic in a my **12**, 404
- Cancellari, Guelph family** in Italy power of in Lus. my **9**, 119
- Cancello, Louis** (sixteenth century) Dominican missionary in Florida **22**, 48
- Candamo, Manuel**, Peruvian state man president (1903) **23**, 609
- Candaules (Myrsilus, Sadyattes)** (d. ca 715 B.C.) last Hittite king of Lydia, killed by Gyges **2**, 411, 447-448
- Candia**, island of see Cete
- Candia**, capital of Cete siege of (106) **24**, 586
- Candish** (sixth century) chief of Avar un-ba alrt Justinian **7**, 120
- Canea**, a town in Crete siege of (101) **9**, 519
- Canglor, Battle of** (1488) **19**, 25
- Can' Grande della Scala**, see Scala.
- Canne**, an ancient town of Southern Italy, battle of (216 B.C.) **4**, 598 **5**, 254, 266
- Cannibalism**, New Zealand the Moris **22**, 264 in art Pevzi **23**, 633
- Canning, Charles John, 1st Canning** (1812-1829) an English statesman govern general India (1856) **22**, 116 attempt to modify native troops **22**, 170 action after the war at Delhi **22**, 173 political mission to **22**, 198, receives new title of viscount of India **22**, 202 estimate of **22**, 203
- Canning, George** (1770-1827) English statesman foreign secretary **21**, 170 trial of Queen Caroline and **21**, 517 supports Catholic emancipation **21**, 521 policy toward Spanish American colonies, **21**, 524-525 proposes joint Anglo American declaration concerning independence of Latin American republics **23**, xx policy of toward slavery **21**, 527, ministry of **21**, 532, brings about treaty between England France and Russia concerning Greek independence, **21**, 531, death of, **21**, 531
- Canning, Stratford, Viscount Stratford de Redcliffe** (1746-1850), English diplomatist, assists Lyard in archaeological work, **1**, 605, English ambassador at Constantinople, **21**, 615
- Canonicus** (ca 1565-1647), an American Indian chief defies Governor Bradford, **22**, 631, friendship of, for Roger Williams, **23**, 96
- Canopus**, a city of ancient Egypt, near present Abukir battle of (1801), **24**, 448
- Canossa**, a castle in northern Italy, humiliation of Henry IV at (1077), **8**, 600

- Canovas del Castillo, Antonio** (1809-1897), Spanish statesman, forms ministry (Dec. 31st 1874), **10**, 416, policy, **10**, 417, 418-419 resignation and reappointment, **10**, 419 assassination, **10**, 419
- Canrobert, François Certain** (1809-1895), French soldier, in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 154 at battle of the Alma **17**, 565, as commander-in-chief in Crimea, **17**, 570
- Cantacuzenus**, see Johannes VI.
- Cantemir, Demetrius** (1673-1723) hospodar of Moldavia assists Peter the Great in Turkish wars **17**, 282 **24**, 114
- Canterac, José** (ca 1775-1835) Spanish soldier in South America in war of revolution **23**, 586
- Canterbury Tales**, a work by Geoffrey Chaucer (thirteenth century) **18**, 478, 479, 496-497
- Cantu**, a Pic Roman people in Britain **18**, 3
- Cantillon, Pierre Joseph** (1758-1869) French soldier receives legacy from Napoleon, **12**, 615
- Canton**, an important commercial city of China bombardment of (1857), **21**, 618
- Canudos**, siege of (1897) **23**, 666
- Canuleian Law**, a Roman law proposed in 414 B.C. by Cans Cnuleius concerning marriage between patricians and plebeians **5**, 140
- Canute**, or Cnut, or Knud the Great (ca 904-1035) king of England, Denmark, and Norway in untriumph of **16**, 47-11 **18**, 117-123 introduces Christianity into Denmark **16**, 48 in Rome **16**, 48, **18**, 122 invades Norway **16**, 72, 76 Edmund (Ironside) divides kingdom with **18**, 118 development of England under **18**, 121 character of **18**, 121, death of **16**, 77 **18**, 123
- Canute**, Knud of Denmark and Sweden, see Knud
- Cao, Diego**, see Cam
- Cape Ann**, a point on the northern coast of Massachusetts (U.S.A.) a colony of (1624) **22**, 639
- Cape Colony, or Cape of Good Hope**, British colony in South Africa in untriumph, **22**, 265-276 first Dutch colonisation (1652) **22**, 265 first English occupation (1795) **22**, 266, second English occupation (1806) **22**, 266, Kaffir wars and the Great Trek, **22**, 266-268 convict agitation and history to 1880 **22**, 268-270 the Afrikaner Bond (1880-1889), **22**, 270-272 the Rhodes administration, **22**, 273-274 the Schreiner ministry, **22**, 274-275, the Boer War, **22**, 275-276
- Cape Fear**, a promontory on Smith Island, North Carolina (U.S.A.), New England settlement at (1630) **23**, 17
- Cape of Good Hope**, a colony in South Africa, see Cape Colony.
- Cape of Good Hope**, a promontory of southern Africa, discovery of **22**, 265
- Cape Town**, capital of Cape Colony; convicts deported to, **22**, 268, Roberts and Kitchener in, **22**, 275, 310.

**Capel, Lord Arthur** (1610-1649), an English royalist; execution of **20**, 92

**Capel, Arthur**, earl of Essex (1631-1683), English diplomat and statesman becomes member of Temple ministry (1679) **20**, 293; resignation of, from treasury, **20**, 297; suicide of, **20**, 304

**Capelianus** (third century A D), governor of Mauretania defeats Gordian at Carthage, **6**, 410

**Capello, Bianca** (ca 1548-1587), an Italian of noble family, wife of Francesco de' Medici **9**, 490

**Capet, House of**, royal dynasty in France (987-1328), and *See* **Law**, **11**, 46

**Capet, Hugh**, *see* **Hugh Capet**

**Capistrano, Giovanni di'**, Saint (1456-1556) Italian monk, at siege of Belgrade **24**, 330 note

**Capital**, *see* **Labour, Manufactures and Industry**

**Capitani**, military commanders in Florence, powers of **9**, 332-335

**Capito, C. Ateius**, Roman tribune (75 B C) opposes Crassus **5**, 509

**Capito, C. Ateius** (d 22 A D) son of the preceding, Roman jurist and the secular games of Augustus **6**, 101

**Capito, Fonteius**, Roman commander proclaimed emperor by soldiers (68 A D) **6**, 221

**Capitolinus, P. Manlius** (fourth century B C) Roman dictator **5**, 171

**Capo d'Istria**, Count Giovanni Anton (1776-1831), president of Greek administration of, **24**, 231

**Cappadocia (Tabal)**, an ancient country in eastern Asia Minor under treatment of **2**, 315 under Assyrian sway **1**, 311-385 311-398 400 415-419

**Capponi, Neri** (1358-1417) one of chief magistrates of Florentine Republic, rival of Cosimo de' Medici **9**, 337

**Caprara, Aeneas Sylvius**, Count of (1631-1701) an Italian soldier in the Austrian service, in wars with Turks **14**, 338

**Caprara, Giovanni Battisto** (1703-1810), Italian cardinal, **12**, 512

**Caprivi de Caprara de Montecucoli, Georg Leo von** (1831-1899), German statesman, chancellor of the empire, opposed to Bismarck, **18**, 545 as chancellor **18**, 546-570

**Caprotinae** games, Roman festival **5**, 73-74

**Capua**, ancient city in Italy, Romans besieged (211 B C) **5**, 267-268, battle of (Vulturnus) (554 A D) **7**, 423

**Car**, ancestor of the Carians **2**, 419

**Caracalla, Marcus Aurelius Antoninus** (198-217 A D), Roman emperor, reign of, **6**, 388-393, reforms of, **6**, 404, 406, in Britain, **18**, 21

**Caracas**, company of commercial association in Spanish America, founded (1726), **23**, 563, 577

**Caracciolo, Ser Gianni**, favourite of Joanna II of Naples **9**, 235, 236

**Caractacus or Caradoc**, a British king (ca 50 A D) wars of with Romans, **6**, 169-170, 178, **18**, 13

**Caraffa, Antonio** (d 1693), a general in Austrian service, holds tribunal called Slaughter-house of Lperies (1687), **14**, 398

**Caraffa, Cardinal**, *see* **Paul IV**, pope

**Carausius, Marcus Aurelius Valerius** (d 293 A D), Roman insurgent, proclaims himself emperor of Britain (287 B C), **6**, 434, **7**, 460, **18**, 22

**Carbajal or Carvajal, Francisco de** (1464-1548), a Spanish soldier in South America, execution of (1548), **23**, 561

**Carbo, Cnaeus Papirius**, a Roman tribune, partisan of Gracchus **5**, 367-371, elected consul (120 B C) **5**, 351

**Carbo, Cneius Papirius**, Roman consul 113 B C war with the Cimbrians **5**, 392-393

**Carbo, Cneius Papirius** (d 82 B C) son of the preceding Roman consul 95 B C, supporter of Marius **5**, 127, 431, 434-436, 442

**Carbon, French royalist agent of Cadoudal**, attempt to assassinate Napoleon, **12**, 509

**Carbonari**, a political secret society, in Italy, **9**, 581, in France, **13**, 26

**Carcassonne**, French city, given to Simon de Montfort **11**, 55, united to the French crown **11**, 55

**Carchedon**, a founder of Carthage **2**, 360

**Carchemish**, ancient capital of Hittites, battle of (605 B C) **2**, 286

**Cardigan, James Thomas Brudenel Lord** (1797-1865) English general, leader of the Light Brigade **17**, 572

**Cardona, Raymond** (fourteenth century) Spanish general Italian campaign of (1322) **9**, 137-141

**Cardona, Raymond de** (sixteenth century), Spanish viceroys of Naples at Ravenna **9**, 433 restores the Medici in France **9**, 337 made viceroy (1509) **10**, 165

**Caretta, Colonel**, marquis of Grana Italian soldier secret agent in intrigues against Wallenstein **14**, 363

**Carew, George**, Lord Curlew and earl of Totnes (1552-1629) English soldier and statesman, campaign in Ireland (ca 1599) **21**, 417

**Carew, John** (d 1660), English parliamentary leader one of the regicides, trial and execution, **20**, 236

**Carew, Thomas** (1594-1639), English poet, **20**, 4

**Carey, William**, English courtier, marriage of, to Mary Bolcyn (1521), **19**, 101 note

**Cargill, Donald** (1619-1681), a Scotch covenanting preacher, leader of the 'Cameronians' **21**, 306

**Caria**, in ancient geography a division of Asia Minor, history of, **2**, 386, 417

**Carignan, Thomas François de Savoy, Prince of** (1596-1656), son of Charles Emmanuel, duke of Savoy, at battle of Avignin, **11**, 469, claims regency, **9**, 506

**Carinus, Marcus Aurelius**, Roman emperor 283-285 A D, reign of, **6**, 431-433

**Caristo**, naval battle of (ca 1350), **9**, 266

**Carle, François de**, first French ambassador to Moscow (1586), **17**, 227.

**Carlen**, French republican general in revolution, **12**, 366

**Carleton, George** (1559-1628), bishop of Ilindaff English ambassador at the Hague (1616), **13**, 556, delegate to synod of Dort (Dordrecht), **13**, 563

**Carleton, Sir Guy**, Lord Dorchester (1724-1808), British soldier and administrator, appointed governor-general of Canada (1766), **22**, 326, administers Canada under Quebec Act **22** 326 327 made commander-in-chief of British forces in America (1752) **23** 280, proclaims cessation of hostilities in America (1763), **23** 280 second administration of in Canada (as Lord Dorchester) 1766 1766, **22** 325

**Carlisle**, the capital of the county of Cumberland and Lancashire, seized by Alexander II (1215) **21** 51 battle of (1461) **18** 581

**Carlisle**, Countess of, mistress of Strafford, reveals to parliament plot of Charles I., **19** 615 615 note

**Carlists**, supporters of the Spanish pretender Don Carlos, rise of in Spain **10** 395, driven from Spain **10** 395 insurrection of (1873-1876), **10** 412 417

**Carlo**, duke of Mantua see Gonzaga

**Carloman** (d 755 A.D.) son of Charles Martel shares kingdom with Pepin the Short **7** 502 503 abdicates and becomes a monk **7** 504 505, 522, opposes the pope **7** 512

**Carloman** (d 844 A.D.) son of Louis the Stammerer king of West Franks **7**, 545 11 7

**Carloman** (d 880 A.D.) eldest son of Ludwig the German at war with Ratislaw prince of Moravia **7**, 580 asking of Italy **8** 576

**Carloman** (d 771 A.D.) son of Pepin divides kingdom with Charlemagne, **7**, 515 522

**Carloman**, son of Charlemagne see Pepin

**Carlos I**, king of Portugal see Charles I

**Carlos**, Don (1512-1568) son of Philip II, and uncle of Spain, main treatment **10** 251, promised heritage of the Spanish possessions, **11**, 346

**Carlos, Don** (Carlos Maria Ysidoro de Bourbon) (1788-1855), second son of Charles IV of Spain, pretender to the Spanish crown, **10**, 395-397

**Carlos**, Don (Carlos Maria de los Dolores Juan Isidoro José Francisco), duke of Madrid (1846-) pretender to Spanish throne, rising in favour of (1872), **10**, 409 410; in Spain (1873) **10**, 412, policy ruled by church, **10**, 414, Carlist battles **10**, 415-417, retreats to France, **10**, 417

**Carlovingian** or **Carolingian** ("descendant of Carl," particularly Charles Martel), a royal Frankish house, furnishing second dynasty of French kings (751-987), a line of German rulers (752-911), and a line of Italian rulers (774-961), main treatment to Treaty of Verdun (843), **7**, 507-573, in France after 843 A.D., **11**, 1-21,

in Germany and Italy after 843 A.D., **7**, 574-615

**Carlson E**, Swedish political leader, forms party of liberals and radicals (1900), **16**, 492

**Carlsson, Ketil**, bishop of Linköping, denounces Christian I of Denmark, **16**, 213

**Carmagnola, Francesco Bussone** (1390-1432), Italian general, under Visconti, **9**, 257, in the service of Venice, **9**, 276-289, fall of, **9**, 289

**Carmania** (Kerman), Persian province, **4**, 366 369, 371 381

**Carmarthen** or **Carmarthen, Marquis of**, see Danby, Earl of

**Carmen Sylva**, see Elizabeth, queen of Rumania

**Carnap**, Lieutenant von, German soldier, leads expedition in West Africa (1894), **15** 559

**Carnarvon, Henry Howard Molyneux Herbert**, 4th Earl of (1831-1890), English statesman, South African policy as colonial secretary **22**, 269-270, settles boundary difficulty between Orange Free State and Griqualand (1876), **22**, 270; as lord lieutenant of Ireland in Salisbury's first ministry (1885) negotiates with Parnell **21** 647

**Carne, Sir Edward** (d 1561), English ambassador at Rome for Queen Mary I of England **19**, 252 272

**Carneiro de Campos, José Joachim**, marquis of (1766-1836), Brazilian statesman, one of three regents for Pedro II **23** 655

**Carneiro, Leão Honorio Hermeto**, marquis of Pirajá (1801-1856) Brazilian statesman, premier (1813-1811), **23**, 659, death **23**, 659

**Carnot, Lazare Nicolas Marguerite** (1753-1823) French statesman and administrator, **12**, 360 419, at battle of Wattignies, **12** 365 despatches Napoleon to the Alps **12** 372, foreign policy of **12**, 379, elected to the Directory **12**, 419, gives Napoleon command of the army of the Alps **12**, 423 plan of campaign in Italy, **12**, 424, Rhine policy of **12**, 431, character and policy, **12**, 441, escape and condemnation of, **12**, 547, 548, recall of **12**, 523, supports Napoleon after return from Elba (1815), **12**, 624

**Carnot, Marie François Sadi** (1837-1894), grandson of the preceding becomes president of France, **13**, 194, assassinated, **13**, 195

**Carolina Code**, criminal code of Emperor Charles V, **14**, 280

**Carolina of Austria**, consort of Ferdinand IV of Two Sicilies, **9**, 538

**Carolinas**, see North Carolina and South Carolina

**Caroline Affair**, destruction of American vessel *Caroline* (1837), **22** 337, **23**, 367.

**Caroline Amelia Elizabeth** (1768-1821), queen of George IV of England, trial of, **21**, 516, death of, **21**, 521

**Caroline Mathilda** (1751-1775), queen of

Christian VII of Denmark, marriage of, 16, 415, banishment and death of, 16, 418.

**Caroline Wilhelmina of Anspach** (1683-1737) queen-consort of George II of England, marriage of, 20 535 character and influence of 20 539 as regent 20 547, 550 and Robert Walpole 20 552, illness and death of 20 552 553

**Caroline Books**, Charkmagne's refutation of doctrine of image worship, 7, 215

**Carolines or Caroline Islands**, sold to Germany (1899) 10 420

**Carolingian**, see **Carlovingian**

**Caron, Augustin Joseph** (1771-1822) a French officer and Bonapartist executioner of 13 27

**Carpi**, battle of (1701) 11 615 14 407

**Carpio** (fifth century A.D.) son of Actius 8 540

**Carpi, Giovanni Piano** (fl. ca. 1200) Italian mould-pupal legist to khun (cf. Italy) (1215 1217) 24 284

**Carpio, Bernardo del** (ninth century) a Spanish hero, at battle of Roncesvalles 10 12

**Carr, Robert earl of Somerset** (ca. 1589-1611) favourite of James I of England 19 49, titles best welcomed 19 110 trial of 19 496-108

**Carr, Sir Robert** (d. 1667) executed by Charles II for the dispute in America (1664) 23 112 113

**Carra, Jean Louis** (1713-17) a French executioner of 12 346

**Carraras**, reigning family of Lombardy (fourteenth century) in wars with Venetians 9 275 276

**Carrel, Armand** (1800-1861) a French journalist *Le National* 13 11 killed in 13 61

**Carrera, Juan José**, Chilean and British of the *Marshall Commerce* in the liberation from Spain (1811) 23 581

**Carriz, Rafael** (1811-1861) a Cuban diplomat and politician in the Cuban extraction of 23 610-611

**Carrhae (Kharran)**, town in Mesopotamia 2 57, 55, battle of (53 B.C.) 5 510, 8 63

**Carrick, Earl of**, see **Bruce, Robert de** (1253 1301)

**Carrickfergus Castle**, siege of (1690), 21 425

**Carrier, Jean Baptiste** (1756 1794) French revolutionist noyades of 12, 330, 350 note, trial of 12 389 391

**Carrion**, battle of (1037) 10 47

**Carrion, Geronimo**, president of Ecuador 1863-1867 23 611

**Carstairs, William** (1649 1715), a Scottish ecclesiastic, adviser of King William III 21, 311

**Cartagena (New Carthage)**, Spanish Mediterranean port, founded by Hasdrubal (228 B.C.), 5 238, 10 6 captured by Scipio (209 B.C.), 5, 279-280, siege of (1873), 10 412

**Carteaux, Jean François** (1751-1813), French

general, in French Revolution, 12, 372, 423

**Carter, John**, colonial leader in Virginia, in struggle for popular liberty (1658), 22, 596

**Carter, Richard**, English admiral, at battle of La Hogue (1692) 20 136

**Carteret, General**, Dutch soldier killed by Schill at Stralsund (1809), 15 306

**Carteret, Sir George** (d. 1680) English sailor, proprietary of New Jersey 23 26, 30

**Carteret, John**, Lord see **Granville**

**Carteret, Philip**, deputy of Sir George Carteret in east New Jersey (1675) 23 153

**Carteret County**, early settlement in South Carolina 23 53

**Carthage (Karthada, Karchedon)**, ancient African city, main treatment of as Phoenician city 2 05 328 in wars with Sicily (fourth and fifth centuries B.C.), 3 352 591 4 202 201 579 580 5 202 203 207 208 217 and human sacrifice 4 580 in First Punic War with Rome 5 15 240 commence of 5 217, and her Sicilian dominion 5 238 10, 5 327 in Second Punic War 5 241-242 in Third Punic War 5 0, 311 destruction of 5 307 destruction of by Scipio (146 B.C.) 5 310 11 Punic city Junius Catullus killed at 5 377, 573 and the Vandals (fifth century A.D.) 5 578 79 599 notes of (533 A.D.) 7, 91 (607 A.D.) 8 181 (1270) 11 12

**Carthago** (third century B.C.) a Carthaginian ruler 5 0

**Carthusians**, order of founded, in twelfth century 14 92

**Cartier, Jacques** (1491-1557) French explorer in America voyages of 22 322 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

**Cartwright, John** (1710-1834) English radical champion of the slave convention 21, 500

**Cartwright, Thomas** (1535-1603) English Puritan divine 19 344 451 533

**Carus, Marcus Aurelius** (d. 283 A.D.) Roman emperor 282 283 A.D., reign of, 6, 431-432, in Persia 8 79

**Carvajal, Francisco de**, see **Carabajal**

**Carvajal, José**, Spanish statesman, death of (1751) 10 302

**Carvalho Mello, Sebastião José de**, see **Pombal**

**Carver, John** (1575-1621) American colonial statesman, first governor of Plymouth, Massachusetts, treaties with Virginia Company for land 22 623, at Plymouth, 22, 624-630

**Carvilius Maximus, Spurius**, Roman consul 293 B.C., in war with Samnites, 5, 197, 198 209, 355

**Carwahn**, see **Karwan**

**Carwell**, see **Querouaille**

**Cary, a Jacobite**, mediator between James II and English nobles (1693), 20, 440

**Cary, Lucius**, viscount Falkland (1810-1843),



- English politician and littérateur, position regarding Strafford's impeachment, **19**, 595, killed at battle of Newbury **20**, 16
- Cary, Thomas**, deputy governor of North Carolina, rebellion of (1710), **23**, 194
- Casablanca**, fighting at (1907), **13**, 202
- Casa de la Contratacion de las Indias**, board of trade at Seville (1501) **23**, 569
- Casa-al-Secco, La**, battle of (1427) **9**, 280
- Casale**, capital of Montferrat sold to Louis XIV, **9**, 500 siege of (1629) **11**, 160
- Casalshio**, battle of (1511) **9**, 434
- Casas, Bartolomé de las** (1474-1566) Spanish Apostle of the Indies, life of **22**, 540
- Casaubon, Jourdan de Lille**, Lord of (fourteenth century) French noble title and condemnation of **11**, 92-93
- Casca, Caius Servilius**, brother of Publius Servilius Casca in conspiracy against Caesar (53 B.C.) **5**, 581
- Casca Publius Servilius** (d. ca. 12 B.C.) Roman tribune elected to suppress the conspiracy in 58 B.C. **5**, 580-582-583-586
- Caserio**, in market is elected President (June 24th 1894) **13**, 191
- Casimir (I) "the Restorer"**, King of Poland 1040-1058, recall and election of **24**, 11 recall order in England **24**, 11 acquiesces to and not in alliance with Hungary, **24**, 11 death and funeral **24**, 16
- Casimir (II) "the Just"** (1138-1194) King of Poland 1177-1194 reign of **24**, 30
- Casimir (III) "the Great"**, King of Poland 1333-1370 accession of **24**, 32 local and social reforms of **24**, 33-34 conquests of **24**, 36 death of **24**, 37
- Casimir IV**, King of Poland and Lithuania 1447-1492 **17**, 179 **24**, 11 death of funeral and burial **24**, 11 great in renown of **24**, 11
- Casimir Périer**, grandfather of Camille Desmoulins
- Casimir Périer, Jean Paul Pierre** (1817-1867) President of France 1837-1839 becomes Premier **13**, 110, death and funeral **13**, 110
- Casius, Mount**, battle of (second century B.C.), **4**, 579
- Cass, Lewis** (1782-1866) an American statesman, democratic candidate for president (1848), **23**, 377, candidate for democratic nomination (1852) **23**, 388, secretary of state under Buchanan **23**, 402-412, supports Union cause after fall of Sumter, **23**, 415
- Cassander** (ca. 354-297 B.C.), King of Macedonia, Alexander and, **4**, 390, wars of, **4**, 436-452, 490-499 kills Olympias, Roxane and Alexander the Younger **4**, 410
- Cassandra or Cassandra**, Greek city founded by Cassander (316 B.C.), **4**, 412-443
- Cassano**, a town in Italy, battles of (1158), **14**, 100, (1259), **14**, 125, (1799), **12**, 471, **14**, 531
- Cassel**, capital of Prussian province Hesse-Nassau, battles of (1071), **11**, 29, (1328), **11**, 91, (1677), **11**, 587, siege of (1762), **15**, 223.
- Cassian**, minister to the emperor Constantius, traitor of (356 A.D.) **6**, 479
- Cassian Law**, a Roman balloting law, **5**, 320 note
- Cassianus, Johannes Mastiliensis** (ca. 360-ca. 418 A.D.) a theologian, and Leo the Great, **C**, 527
- Cassibelan**, see Cassivelaunus
- Cassini Convention**, secret treaty between Russia and China (1895), **24**, 560
- Cassius, Avidius** (second century A.D.) Roman general reforms of **6**, 291, 299; revolt of against Marcus Aurelius, **6**, 299-300
- Cassius Longinus, Caius** (d. 12 B.C.), Roman soldier and politician, in Parthian War, **5**, 501 all naval exploits of, **5**, 544, 545 leader in conspiracy against Caesar, **5**, 580-584 586 opposes public burial for Caesar **5**, 610, delay of, in leaving Italy (44 B.C.), **5**, 614, commands in Syria and Asia Minor **2**, 164, **5**, 621; at Philippa **5**, 622 death, **5**, 623
- Cassius Longinus, Caius**, Roman jurist, governor of Syria (50 A.D.), opposes Nero's extravagance, **6**, 186
- Cassius Longinus, Lucius**, Roman tribune of the plebs (137 B.C.) proposes law for secret balloting **5**, 119
- Cassius Longinus, Lucius** (d. 107 B.C.), Roman consul (107 B.C.) sent to bring Jugurtha to Rome **5**, 355, attacked and killed by the Tuzurini **5**, 293
- Cassivelaunus** (ca. 50 B.C.) British chief, conquered by Caesar **5**, 526, **18**, 12
- Castañón, Francisco Xavier de** (d. 1852), a Spanish soldier at Lucka, **10**, 312, at Balaia **12**, 561
- Castelar, Emilio** (1852-1899) Spanish statesman and republican leader of public (1873), **10**, 111, becomes president of the executive **10**, 112, resignation of (1874), **10**, 111
- Castellina**, a town in Italy sacked by Neapolitans (1478) **9**, 371
- Castelnaudary**, a town in France, battle of (1652) **11**, 101
- Castes**, in Egypt, **1**, 188, 380 in India, **2**, 483, 508, 528, 544, in Persia, **2**, 637
- Castide** (or Christal), Sir Henry (fourteenth century), instructs Irish chiefs in English manners **21**, 358, 388 note
- Castiglione, Duke of**, see Augereau
- Castiglione delle Stiviere**, a town in Italy; battle of (1796), **12**, 434, **14**, 512.
- Castile**, former kingdom and modern province of Spain; origin of, **10**, 46, history of, from 1037-1109, **10**, 48-50, separation of, from Aragon (1126), **10**, 58; union of, with Leon (1230), **10**, 65; and Henry of Trastámara, **10**, 85-87, 115, Ferdinand V and Isabella I become joint sovereigns of (1474), **10**, 132, Philip I sole ruler of (1506), **10**, 182; French invasion of (ca. 1519), **10**, 223
- Castilla, Ramon** (1796-1867), Peruvian soldier and statesman, president of Peru, **23**, 606.
- Castillon**, a town in France, battle of (1453), **11**, 239.

**Castin or Castine, Vincent, Baron de** (1650-ca. 1722), a French soldier, in French and Indian War, **23** 185

**Castieman, Lady**, see Villiers, Barbara

**Castlereagh, Viscount**, see Stewart, Robert, second marquis of Londonderry

**Castor**, twin brother of Pollux, hero in Roman mythology, **8**, 94-95

**Castrocam, see Castruccio**

**Castries, Charles Eugène Gabriel de la Croix, Marquis de** (1727-1801), French marshal, at Wesel, **12**, 79, as minister of marine, **12**, 137

**Castro**, Italian city, Innocent X destroys, (1618) **9** 435

**Castro, Alonso de**, Spanish viceroy of India, attempts to relieve J shore (1608) **13** 551

**Castro, Cipriano** (1855), Venezuelan general becomes provisional president **23** 600, declared constitutional president (1901) **23** 600, army administration of **23** 600-601 in conflict with Europe in powers (1902) **23** 601

**Castro, Îles de** (d 1355) favourite of Pedro I of Portugal; romance of **10** 411

**Castro, Juana de**, marries Pedro I of Castile (1354) **10**, 78

**Castruccio Castracani** (1281-1328) Italian general, in struggle with Guelphs **9** 133, defeats Florentines at Altopascio, **9**, 111

**Catalan Grand Company**, a Spanish army of early fourteenth century **7** 320-321

**Catalan Insurrections**, under Philip IV of Spain, **10**, 267, under Philip V **10**, 290

**Catalauni**, a Gallic tribe, **6**, 587, 587 note

**Catalonia**, a former province in northern Spain, Humbleton conquer **10** 5. Herulians overrun **10** 17, Alfons II unites to Aragon **10** 99-101 note martin laws of, **10** 95 rises against Juan II of Aragon **10** 111, in wars with France (1794) **10** 315

**Catania (Catana)**, a support of Sicily battle of (396 BC) **4** 201, (1849) **9**, 595

**Catara**, battle of (1081), **14** 213

**Câteau-Cambrésis**, Treaty of (1559), **9**, 470, **11**, 318, **12**, 382

**Catesby, Robert** (d 1605) English Roman Catholic conspirator, in the Gunpowder Plot, **19**, 477

**Cathacans**, tribe of India in war with Alexander, **4**, 360

**Cathal** (eighth century), king of Munster, regulates tribute due church, **21**, 344

**Cathari or Cathares**, name applied to several medieval heretical sects holding Manichaean doctrines, **10**, 564, 565 note, **11**, 52, see also Bogomiles; Paterini

**Catharus, Michael**, favourite of Andronicus II **7**, 325

**Cathcart, Sir George** (1790-1854), governor of Cape Colony, defeats Basutos (1852), **22**, 277, at battle of Balaklava (1854), **17**, 572

**Cathelineau, Jacques** (1759-1793), Vendean chief, career, **12** 375-376

**Catherine I** (1679-1727), empress of Russia, (Martha), early adventures of, **17**, 268,

acknowledged empress of Peter the Great (1724), **17**, 281, in battle of the Pruth, **17**, 282, 283, **24**, 405, in Holland, **17**, 289, in Persia, **17**, 312, succeeds Peter the Great, **17**, 327, death of, **17**, 328

**Catherine II** (1729-1796), empress of Russia 1762-1796 marriage of, with Peter III, **17** 354, plots against Peter III, **17**, 363, usurps the crown **17**, 367, mourning manifesto of, **17** 371, enforces recognition of her title on foreign governments, **17**, 373 internal policy of **17** 373, in wars with Poland **17** 376-380 417-419, **24**, 81 in alliance with Prussia (1764), **18**, 236 **17** 377 raises insurrection in Greece **17**, 381 **24** 226, war with Turkey (1774), **17**, 380-383 **24**, 146, destroys Zaporoian Republic, **17** 387 memoirs of **17** 387 and her favourite Potemkin, **17** 389 heads league of armed neutrality, **17** 393 and the subjugation of the Tatars **17** 391 395 annexes to Russia the Crimea in an and part of the Kuban, **17** 395, effects treaty of commerce with Turkey **17**, 395 Iankoi and Jermolov favourites of **17**, 396, meets Joseph II of Austria and forms alliance **14** 487, **17** 398 war of with Turkey (1787), **17**, 399 105 409 **24** 421 at war with Sweden **17** 400 signs Treaty of Värmla, **17** 401 signs Treaty of Jassy **17**, 411, effect on the succession of her son Paul, **17**, 413, and Memenov **17** 415 court of **17**, 416, annexes Courland **17**, 420, effect of French Revolution on **17** 421, 422 characteristic of, **17**, 422, death of **17** 422

**Catherine of Aragon** (1485-1536) marries Arthur prince of Wales **19**, 38 Henry VIII marries **19** 35 letter of to Henry, announcing victory at Flodden, **19**, 70, Henry VIII seeks divorce from **19**, 95, character of, **19** 100, quarrels with Henry **19**, 105, attitude of towards divorce **19**, 101, trial of, **19**, 112, retirement of, **19** 131 162, annulment of marriage of, **19**, 137, persecution of, **19** 142, death of, **19**, 163

**Catherine of Austria**, regency of, in Portugal (1557), **10**, 192

**Catherine Howard**, see Howard, Catherine.

**Catherine de' Medici**, see Medici, Catherine de'.

**Catherine Parr**, see Parr, Catherine.

**Catherine Pavlovna**, Russian princess sought in marriage by Napoleon (1808), **17**, 465

**Catherine**, sister of Charles V, marries João III of Portugal, **10** 490

**Catherine of Siena**, Saint (1347-1380), persuades the pope to return to Rome from Avignon, **8**, 620

**Catherine Stenbock**, second wife of King Gustavus Vasa of Sweden (1552), **16**, 291.

**Catherine of Sweden**, Saint (1331-1381), daughter of Saint Bridget, canonisation of **16**, 200

**Catherine of Valois** (widow of Henry V), marriage of, to Owen Tudor (ca 1425), **18** 561

**Catholic Association** (Ireland), organised by

Daniel O'Connell (1828-1829), **21**, 446 ; reorganised (1842-1843), **21**, 447

Catholic Church, see Greek Church, Papacy, Religion.

Catholic League, a league formed by Maximilian of Bavaria with the ecclesiastical princes and electors (1609), history of, **14** 324-326

Catholic Relief Bill, an act admitting Roman Catholics to many offices from which they had previously been excluded in England (1829) **21**, 511 seq

Catiline, L. Sergius (ca 105-62 B.C.) Roman politician early career of **5** 350-353 conspiracy of **5** 353 death of **5** 393

Catinat, Nicolas (1637-1712) French soldier at battle of Staffard, **9**, 507, in war of League of Augsburg **11**, 601, in Italy **11** 615 on the Rhine **11** 616 destruction of Heidelberg Castle **14** 402

Cato, L. Porcius, Roman consul 59 B.C., **5** 117

Cato, M. Porcius, surnamed "the Censor" 141-149 B.C.) Roman statesman, quæstor under Scipio, **5** 284 opposes Scipio, **5** 301 advises destruction of Carthage, **5** 301 intercedes for Greek captives, **5** 314 is an author, **5**, 355

Cato, Marcus Porcius, surnamed Uticensis (15 to B.C.) a Roman patriot, relation of to Catilinian conspiracy **5** 490, 491, quæstor in Cyprus **5** 503, opposes Cæsar **5** 506-507, with Pompey in struggle against Cæsar **5** 513 514 530 514 554 556, death of, **5** 557 558, characterisation of **5** 410 475 476

Cato street Conspiracy or Thistlewood Conspiracy, a conspiracy in England to assassinate certain ministers (1820), **21** 512

Cats (Catzi, Jakob (1577-1660), Dutch poet, **13**, 595, 612 note

Catullus, Caius Valerius (ca 57-54 B.C.) Roman poet **5** 596 617 619

Catulus, Caius Lutatius, Roman consul 112 B.C., at battle of the Egmatin Islands, **5** 33

Catulus Quintus Lutatius, Roman consul 102 B.C., aids Murex against Cimbri, **5** 396, put to death, **5**, 429, is historian, **5**, 611

Catulus, Quintus Lutatius, son of Quintus Catulus, Roman consul 75 B.C., **5**, 457, as princeps of senate, **5**, 462, 465, 466, 474, 480, 487, 495, 494, 495

Catus, Decianus, Roman procurator in Britain; in war with Boadicea (61 A.D.), **6**, 190; in Britain, **6**, 193, **18** 14

Catuvellauni, pre-Roman people in Britain, **18**, 3, 11

Caucasus, a province of Russia, topography of, **17**, 84, 550, conquered by Russia, **17**, 598

Cauchon, Pierre (d 1443), French bishop, directs trial of Joan of Arc, **11**, 205, **18**, 556

Caucanes, a Greek tribe, **3**, 105

Caudine Forks, two mountain gorges in Italy; battle of (321 B.C.), **6**, 158-159.

Caulaincourt, Armand Augustin Louis de,

duke of Vicenza (1773-1827), French statesman and soldier; in Russian campaign, **12**, 597, attends congress at Châtillon, **12**, 609, at the Russian court, **17**, 463, concedes Russia's demands regarding Poland **17**, 489; Napoleon sends to Alexander I (1814), **17**, 489

Cavagnari, Sir Louis (1841-1879), British resident at Kabul, death of (1879), **22**, 205, **24** 503

Cavaignac, Eugène Louis (1802-1857), French soldier in revolution of 1848, **13**, 99-102 dictatorship of, **13**, 103, as presidential candidate, **13**, 105

Cavalcanti, Hollanda, Brazilian statesman; forms liberal ministry (1841), **23**, 659

Cavalier, Jean (1679-1740), French general and leader of the Camisards, won over to the Catholic cause, **11**, 617

Cavaliers, in k name of English royalist party in time of the Stuarts, **19** 613

Cavalotti, Felix Carlo Emanuel (1812-1898), Italian politician and poet, charges of, against Cavour **9**, 633

Cave, Sir Ambrose (d 1568), English statesman, councillor of Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 273

Cave, Stephen (1820-1880) English official, in financial embassy to Egypt (1876), **24**, 458

Cavendish, Lord Frederick Charles, son of seventh duke of Devonshire (1836-1882), an English statesman, murder of, **21**, 615

Cavendish, Lord John (d 1796) English Whig statesman becomes chancellor of the exchequer **20** 635 moves vote of censure on terms of peace with America, **20** 640

Cavendish, Thomas (ca 1555-1592), English navigator, voyages of, **19**, 385, 487; **22** 558

Cavendish, Spencer Compton, eighth duke of Devonshire (1833) English statesman; becomes member of the government, **21**, 651

Cavendish, William, first duke of Devonshire (1610-1707), English nobleman; member of "Country party" (1675), **20**, 281, signs invitation to William of Orange **20**, 405

Cavendish, William (1592-1676), duke of Newcastle, English statesman and writer; besieged at York, **20**, 22; at battle of Marston Moor, **20**, 24

Cavendish, William, fourth duke of Devonshire (1720-1764), English statesman; becomes prime minister, **20**, 582.

Cavour, Camillo Benso, Count di (1810-1861), Italian statesman, compared with Garibaldi **9**, 590, relations of, to Garibaldi, **9**, 593 note, reforms of, **9**, 602; interview of, with Napoleon III, **9**, 603, 603 note, 607; **15**, 15; supports expedition of Garibaldi to Sicily, **9**, 608, at congress of Paris (1856), **13**, 131; **15**, 14; induces Austria to declare war, **15**, 15; **21**, 627; death of, **9**, 602.

Cawnpore, city of British India; siege and

- massacre of (1857), **22**, 177-182, British regain, **22**, 183
- Caxamalca**, Peruvian city, Pizarro captures, **23**, 544
- Cayenne**, the capital of French Guiana, siege of (1676), **11** 596
- Cayla**, Zoé Victoire Talon, Countess du (1765-1852), favourite of Louis XVIII, **13** 29 31 33
- Cazotte**, Jacques (1720-1792) French poet execution of **12** 274-275
- Ceadwalla** (d 634 A.D.) king of Wessex **18** 63 64
- Cearwin** (d 593) king of Wessex, defeats Aethelbert **18** 42
- Cebalinus**, Greek soldier, detects conspiracy against Alexander the Great (330 B.C.) **4** 343
- Ceballos**, see Zevallos
- Cebes** (fifth century B.C.) Greek philosopher, disciple of Socrates **4**, 42
- Cecil**, James, see Salisbury
- Cecil**, Robert Arthur, see Salisbury
- Cecil**, Sir Robert, earl of Salisbury, viscount Cranborne (ca 1561-1612) English statesman as minister of Elizabeth **19** 417 418 rivalry with Raleigh **19** 472, created earl of Salisbury **19** 483 plans to make crown independent of parliamentary support **19** 491, death and character **19** 498
- Cecil**, Sir Thomas (1512-1622) first earl of Exeter, secretary to Elizabeth I, first Lord governor of the Netherlands **13** 17
- Cecil**, William, see Burghley, Baron of
- Cecilia**, Scandinavian goddess, sister of the ruler of the world **16** 5
- Cecropians**, ancient name for Athenians **3** 161
- Cecrops**, mythical founder of Athens **3** 154-156
- Cecryphaleia**, battle of (naval) (fifth century B.C.) **3** 124
- Cedar Creek**, battle of (1862) **23** 411
- Cedar Mountain**, battle of (1862) **23** 411
- Celer**, Roman architect, projects plans of Nero's palace **6**, 200
- Celer**, Metellus, Roman consul 60 B.C. at trial of Rabirius **5** 479 elected consul, **5** 499, opposes Cicerus **5**, 502
- Celer**, Sabine chief, kills Remus **5** 62
- Celestine I or Costantine** (d 432 A.D.) bishop of Rome 422-432 A.D., pontificate of **5** 527
- Celestine II** (Guido di Castello) (d 1144) pope 1143-1144 **5** 509
- Celestine III** (Giacinto Orsini) (ca 1106-1194) pope 1191-1198, confirms the foundation of the Teutonic order, **5**, 383, demands liberty of Richard I **5** 406, promotes fourth crusade, **5**, 410, and Henry VI, **5** 607 **5**, 62
- Celestine IV** (Goffredo Castiglione) (d 1241), pope 1241 death of, **5**, 615
- Celestine V** (Pietro di Morrone) (ca 1215-1296) pope 1294, pontificate of, **5**, 617, **5**, 115
- Celestines**, sect of Benedictine monks, founded by Celestine V, **5**, 618.
- Cellini**, Benvenuto (1500-1571), Italian sculptor, at siege of Rome, **9**, 452
- Celsus**, Titus Cornelius, proclaimed emperor of Rome (265 A.D.) **6** 419
- Celtiberians**, ancient Spanish tribe, in wars with Rome and Carthage, **5**, 238, 268, 285 317 394, **10** 3, 5
- Celts**, a race belonging to the Indo-European family, invade Greece (third century B.C.) **4** 458 516 548 characteristics of, **5** 118, **21** 23 57, wars of, with Romans **5** 127 144 migrations of, **5**, 155 **10** 3 **18** 2 **21** 6, **24**, 156
- Cencio Savelli**, see Honorius III
- Cencius**, see Crescentius
- Cenelm**, Saint (eighth century) king of Mercia assassination of **18** 61
- Censor**, Roman office powers and duties of, **5** 141 333 341 342
- Censorinus**, Lucius Marcius, Roman consul 110 B.C. in Third Punic War **2** 325, **5** 30, 307
- Centaur**, Greek mythical race half horse, half man **3** 52 101 151
- Centennial Exhibition** at Philadelphia (1876), illustrates prosperity of the country **23**, 471
- Centumviri**, Roman judicial officers **5** 172
- Centwin** (seventh century A.D.) king of Wessex **18** 61
- Cenwahl** (1172 A.D.) king of Wessex **18** 52 62
- Ceolred**, king of Mercia (70) ca 717 A.D. **18** 57
- Ceolric**, king of Wessex 53 A.D. **18** 42
- Ceolwulf** (ninth century) king of Mercia **18** 61
- Ceonwulf**, king of Mercia 736 A.D. **18** 61
- Cephisodorus**, Athenian captain killed at Mantin (362 B.C.) **4** 11
- Cephisodotus** (fourth century B.C.) Athenian subject **4** 177 200
- Cephres**, ancient Egyptian king 191
- Ceratia**, battle of (1516) **14** 243
- Ceraunus**, see Ptolemy Ceraunus and Seleucus III
- Cerchi**, a distinguished Florentine family in feud of "Bianchi" and "Neri" (ca 1300) **9** 119
- Cerda**, Charles de la (Charles of Spain) (d 1334) constable of France favourite of King John the Good **11**, 125-127
- Cerda**, John de la (sixteenth century), duke of Medina-Celi, appointed governor of the Netherlands (1572), **13**, 427
- Cerdic** (d 534 A.D.), king of Wessex, **18**, 37
- Cerealis**, Petitus (first century A.D.), Roman general, at Jotapata, **2**, 189, in Britain, **5** 191 244, opposes Civilis in the Netherlands, **13**, 274
- Ceres**, ancient Italian goddess of the harvest, later identified with Greek Demeter; identified with Isis, **1** 235, 281, worship of **3**, 114 139, **4** 593, temples of, **3**, 267, 368 370, 371, 376, 631, 632
- Cerig**, king of Bulgaria see Telerig
- Cerngola**, battle of (1503), **9**, 428, **11**, 299
- Cerisoles or Ceresole**, a town in Italy, battle of (1544), **9**, 464, **11**, 334



**Chamlay, Jules Louis** (d. 1719), French soldier, in Germany, **11**, 599

**Champagne, Philip de** (1602-1674), Flemish painter, **11**, 438

**Champagny, Jean Baptiste Nompère de** (1756-1834), French minister Bernadotte and **16**, 462, concludes treaty at Erfurt, **17**, 465

**Champaubert, battle of** (1814) **12** 609

**Champcenetz, Count of** (1759-1794) French writer, saved by Orleans **12**, 160

**Champ de Mars, public square of Paris**, at tempted insurrection on the (1791), **12**, 246

**Champigny, battle of** (1871) **13** 171

**Champion Hills, a group of hills in Mississippi, battle of** (1863) **23** 441

**Championnet, Jean Etienne** (1762-1800), French soldier, captures Naples and commands army of the Alps **12** 475, proclaims Parthenopean Republic **9**, 558, **12**, 469, **17**, 133

**Champlain, Samuel de** (1567-1635) French explorer with De Mont establishes colony at St Croix **22**, 322, his voyages to America, **22** 554-566, founds Quebec (1604) **22**, 323 556, surrenders Quebec to Admiral Kirke (1629) **22** 323 explores the Great Lake region **23** 63, 66, the Indians and **23** 55 155

**Champlain, Lake, battle of see** Plattsburg

**Champollion, Jean François** (1790-1832) French orientalist, discovers key to Egyptian hieroglyphics **1** 66 273

**Chancel, French soldier, at Maulcuige** (1791), **12** 365, 366

**Chancellor, Richard** (d. 1546) English navigator, seeks N.E. passage, **22** 112

**Chancellorsville, a town in Virginia, battle of** (1863) **23** 436-437

**Chandernagor, city of Hindustan**, French establish East India Company at (1714) **22**, 15, surrenders to English (1757), **22**, 54

**Chandala, Hindu caste** **2** 513 515 534

**Chandos, Sir John** (d. 170) English soldier campaign of in South France, **11**, 128, at battle of Auray, **11**, 116

**Chandra, Sanskrit moon, is a Hindu deity**, **2**, 529

**Chandrabaja, ancient Indian king** **2** 491

**Chandra Gupta (Sandracottus or Androcottus)** (fourth century B.C.) Indian king reign of **2**, 494, 504-505 treats with Seleucus Nicator **4**, 354

**Chandra Gupta II, ancient Indian king** (ca. 317-ca. 379 A.D.), **2**, 499

**Changarnier, Nicolas Anne Théodore** (1793-1877) French soldier, in war with Arabs, **13**, 68

**Changuon, Dutch liberator, aids in framing constitution of 1813**, **14** 26

**Channing, William Ellery** (1790-1842) American clergyman comments on repudiation of state debts, **23**, 365

**Chantilly, a town in Virginia, battle of** (1862), **23**, 433

**Chanzy, Antoine Eugène Alfred** (1823-1889), French soldier, in Franco-Prussian War,

**13**, 167, imprisoned, **13**, 182, candidate for presidency, **13**, 192, death of, **15**, 52

**Chaonians (Chaones), Greek tribe of Epirus**, **3** 111, 199 561

**Chaplain, Jean** (1595-1674), French poet, founder of the French Academy, **11**, 633

**Chaperons Blancs, Flemish popular party, insurrection of** (1379) **11**, 156 **13** 328

**Chapter of Mitton, battle in Yorkshire** (1319), **21**, 104

**Chapultepec, battle of** (1847), **23** 375

**Characis, king of Trunk, subjugated by Clovis** (510 A.D.) **7** 468 472, 475-476

**Charbonnerie, see** Carbonari

**Charibert, king of Aquitaine** 628-631 A.D., **7**, 379 480

**Charicles, one of the 'Thirty Tyrants' of Athens** 403 B.C. **4** 2

**Charidemus (fourth century B.C.) Athenian leader** envoy to Philip of Macedon, **4** 265 flies from Alexander to Persia, **4**, 273 advises Darius **4** 296

**Charette de la Contre, François Athanase** (1763-1796) French Vendean leader, in insurrection of La Vendée **12** 375 376, 403 negotiates peace with the republicans **12** 401 massacres republicans in prisoners, **12** 406 executed **12** 408

**Charilaus (ninth century B.C.), king of Sparta** **3** 120-131

**Charinus (fifth century B.C.) an Athenian, proposed decree to invade Megara yearly**, **3** 512

**Chariots**  
Assyrian use of in war **1** 471  
British use of in war **18** 10  
Egyptian use of in war **1** 204 205  
Greek in heroic age use of, in war, **3** 93  
Indian in army of Xerxes **2** 657  
Persian royal **1** 164 scythic bearing at battle of Arbela **4** 321, 325 326  
Roman in racing contests **6** 372

**Charité, La, a town in France, besieged by Joan of Arc** (1129) **11** 204

**Charities, the "graces" or "vernal goddesses" of Greece**, **3**, 479, 497

**Charitimidés (fifth century), Athenian naval commander, in war against Persians**, **2** 616

**Charlemagne or Charles the Great** (742 or 747 814 A.D.), king of the Franks, 765-, and emperor of Holy Roman Empire 800-814 main treatment, **7**, 520-536, Linhard's biography of, **7**, 520-539; Giesebrecht's account of, **7**, 539-554, coronation of, at Rome (800 A.D.), **7**, 219, 554-555, **8** 564, assists Pope Adrian I in war against Lombards, **7**, 523-524 541; conquers Saxons, **7**, 524-525, 540, 568, invades Spain, **7**, 525-526, **8**, 201, conquers Bavaria **7**, 526, in wars with Avars, **7** 527-528 544, in wars with Danes, **7**, 524 553, **16**, 40, public improvements, laws and reforms of, **7**, 530, 540-552, **13**, 312, **15**, 566-573, **16**, 536, 536 note, family, **7**, 530-531, characteristics of, **7**,

532-534, 552; refutes doctrine of council of Nicaea, 7, 218, renames months and winds, 7, 535, legends of, 7, 554-556, intercourse of, with Haroun ar-Rashid 8 215 325, Italian domains 8 559-563, 9 18 death, 7, 535, epitaph, 7 536, will, 7, 537

**Charleroi**, town in Belgium, sieges of (1672)  
**11** 578 (1693), **11**, 606, **20**, 439,  
 (1794 **12** 340

Charles I, king of Bohemia see Charles IV,  
emperor of the Holy Roman Empire

Charles I. (1600-1649) king of England  
 1625 1649 in treatment 19 531 625  
 20 1 53 marriage negotiations of in  
 Spain 19 509 510, coronation 19 531  
 returns Buckingham is minister 19 531  
 561 character of 19 531 20, 37 mur-  
 der of Henrietta Maria of France 19 553  
 early differences of, with parliament 19  
 536 565 ascents to the Petition of  
 Right, 19 532 and Strafford 19, 562  
 536 and William Laud 19 562 565,  
 note 20 29, adds Constantus Ad huius  
 19 567 16 525 advisers of 19 565  
 relations of with Scotland 19 573 605  
 20 17 12 44 62 65 21 29, 231 and  
 the Long Parliament (1640) 19 582  
 589 597 614 616 621 20 1 37 41  
 43 46 61 68 84 and the Army Plot 19  
 581 relations of, with Ireland 19  
 603 610 20, 10 21 120 literature  
 and the press under, 20 3 prepares for  
 war 20 5 raises his standard on Net-  
 tingham Castle (1612) 20 5 and  
 Prince Rupert 20 5 7 33 at battle  
 of Edgehill 20 7 repulsed at Lich-  
 am 20 8 loses Gloucester 20  
 15 at battle of Newbury 20 16 and  
 the Mugger Parliament (1641) 20 21  
 defeated at Arundel Alresford Windes-  
 ter (1644) 20 22 victorious at Oxford  
 Donnington and Lostwithiel 20 23 25  
 defeated by Cromwell at Naseby 20 26  
 surrenders to the Scots 20 12, given up  
 to the English parliament 20 44 last  
 year of, 20 46 53 abducted by the  
 army, 20, 51, escapes from Hampton  
 Court to Isle of Wight 20 60 unsuc-  
 cessful negotiations of, with parliament (1647)  
 20, 61, 61 note, makes Treaty of New-  
 port with parliament 20 68, committed  
 to Hurst Castle, 20, 69, taken to Wind-  
 sor 20, 71, tried for treason (Jan 19th,  
 1649), 20, 73, execution of (Jan 30,  
 1649), described by Guizot, 20, 75, var-  
 ious estimates of the event, 20, 70-81,  
 relations of with American colonies, 22,  
 589, 592, 594, 614 637, 23, 109

**Charles II** (1630-1685), king of England 1660-1685, main treatment of, **20, 222-318**, is refused hand of Mazarin's niece (1655), **11, 517**, Montrose and, **20, 94**, defeated by Cromwell at Dunbar (1650), **20, 101**, coronation, at Stone **20, 107, 21, 295**, defeated at Worcester, **20, 108**, Royalist conspiracies in England during exile of, **20, 145, 158**, excluded from France, **20, 161**, seeks help from

Spain, **20**, 162, 168, Monk and, **20**, 202-209, position of, in regard to the church, **20**, 95, 210, 220, 238, 245 271, 271 note, 275, 278, 312, proclaimed king by Parliament (1660) **20**, 211, time of the restoration, **20**, 222 222 note, 317, character of, **20**, 230 230 note, 242, mistresses of, **20**, 232 243, 263 273, 295, 311, marriage of, with Catharine of Braganza, **20** 243, and war with Holland (1664) **20** 245, 11, 567, opposes extension of parliamentary power, **20**, 258 265 Lord (1660) and, **20**, 262, Buckingham and **20**, 263, signs Triple Alliance (1668) **20**, 266, 11, 569, becomes Roman Catholic (1689), **20**, 270, negotiates secretly with Louis XIV (treaty of Dover) **20**, 271 272 11, 572, closes *cashe puer* (1672), **20**, 275, Dutch war and (1672-1678) **20**, 275 286, 11, 581, 585 and emancipates the press, **20**, 294, is sent to Habeas Corpus Act, **20**, 294, the Exclusion Act and **20**, 294, confers titles on Monmouth, **20** 295, last illness and death of (1685) **20**, 309, good and evil of his reign, reviewed, **20**, 312-316, funeral of **20** 360 Scotland under, **21**, 295 305, Ireland under, **21**, 423-425, and the American colonies **22** 606 639, **23** 22 35 35 note 56 119, 126, 133 note, 137 139

**Charles (I) the Great, s.c. Charlemagne.**

Charles (II the Bald 823-877 A.D.) Roman  
emperor and is Charles I, king of  
France kingdom of 7 539-564 574,  
1 Ludwig the German and 7 566-569, 577,  
580 opposes Lothair 7 566-570, in war  
with Arnulf 7 578 9 63 Lothair II,  
7 578 crowned emperor at Rome,  
7 582 death of 7 583 is king of France,  
11 1-7 his anointment, 11, 6, contests  
with bishops 11 13

**Charles (III) the Fat** (839-888 A.D.) Roman emperor and 14 Charles II, king of France, intrigues against his father, 7, 561 kingdom of 7, 562 566 567, crowned emperor at Rome (851 A.D.), 7, 567, cedes Lorraine to Godfrey, king of the Danes (883 A.D.), 7, 568, 13, 285, deprived of crown, 7, 569, as king of France, 11, 8 10

**Charles (III) the Simple (879-929 A D)** king of France, succession of usurped by Charles the Fat 11 8, 7 587, accession of 11 14 7 591, cedes Neustria to the Normans 9, 66, acquires Lorraine, 11, 15, disowned as king, 11, 15, contends for reinstatement, 11, 16, grants Holland to Dirk I (922 A D), 13, 278 281

Charles (IV) the Fair (1291-1328), king of France: reign of 11, 92, is offered German crown, 14 173

**Charles (V) the Wise (1337-1380)**, king of France, main treatment, 11 143-154, as Dauphin, 11, 122, 132, 134, 135; accession of (1364), 11, 143, characterisation of, 11, 143; in war with Navarre, 11, 145; reforms of, 11, 148; in war with

England, 11, 149; cedes territory to Louis of Mole, count of Flanders (1369), 13, 328, 18, 486, assists Henry of Prus-tamara, 10, 84, 11, 149, death of 11, 152-155, estimate of reign of 11 151

**Charles (VI) the Well Beloved** (1368-1422) king of France 1350-1422, main treatment, 11 155-162 minority of, 11, 157 assumes rule (1385) 11, 159, fates of 11 160 madness of 11, 163 and time of Guines with England 11 161 signs Peace of Chartres (1409) 11, 160 at war with John (the Fearless) 11 167-169 characterization of reign of 11 167-162, acknowledges Henry V of England as successor by Treaty of Troyes (1420) 11 179, invades Flanders 13 29 of dealings of, with Timur the Lame 14 301

**Charles (VII) the Victorious** (1403-1459) king of France, main treatment of 11 182-246 proclaimed king (1429) 11 182 characterization of 11 187 11 228 note 244 seeks Scottish alliance 11 185 in wars against English 11 1 205 221 233 238 242 18 547 marriage of 11 189 his claim to the crown compared with that of Henry VI 11 193 Join of Arc and 11 194 separation of in Orleans (1429) 11 0 18 555 founds university at Bourges 11 220 France reunited under 11 1 makes treaty with Philip of Burgundy 11 223 13 353 return to Paris 11 7 11 225 issues the Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges (1438) 11 2 11 11, 228 236 councillor of 11 200 in war of the *Picardie* 11 0 at war with Switzerland (1444) 11 6 16 591 at war with Burgundy 11 212 death of 11 244

**Charles VIII** (1470-1498) king of France main treatment of 11 278 292 his descriptions of Rome treated at 9 204 betrothal of to Margaret of Austria 11, 272 13 367 becomes king 11 278, time of 11 278 his of reputation, 11 280 cedes Roussillon and Cerdagne to Spain 11 287 marriage of to Anne of Brittany 11 288 signs Treaty of Senlis (1493) 11 288, invades Italy 11 288 9 410 121 characterization of by Commes 11 20 death of 11 293

**Charles IX** (1550-1574) king of France 1550-1574, main treatment of 11 300 under regency of Catherine de Medici 11 356, attains majority (1563) 11 359 in wars against the Huguenots 11 357 378 marriage of to Elizabeth of Austria (1570) 11 366 Calvary and 11 367 369 19 334 quarrels with Catherine de Medici 11 370 consents to Massacre of Saint Bartholomew (1572) 11 371 grants peace to the Huguenots 11 375 death of 11 379, characterization of 11, 365, 379

**Charles X** (1757-1836) king of France 1824-1830, and count of Artois, main

treatment, 13, 31-53, reign of, 13, 34-47, escapes from France (1789), 12, 208, opposes mediation with the Revolutionists, 12 257, abandons royalist army, 12, 107 as minister of Louis XVIII, 13, 31, becomes king (1824) 13 34, character of 13 31, favours freedom of press, 13, 36 37 growing discontent under, 13, 38 Mortgage ministry and (1825), 13 31 Phlegmatic ministry and (1829) 13, 31 war with Algeria 13, 42 deposed 13 47 exiled, 13, 50 ministers of, and 13 57, ordinances of 13 229-243

**Charles IV** (1316-1378) emperor of Holy Roman Empire and as Charles I, king of Bohemia main treatment of 14 179, Pinzani and 9 216 224 in Italy 9 244 247 at battle of Crecy 11 115 becomes king of Germany (1347), 14, 177, Golden Bull of 1356 14 181 domestic policy of 14 180 crowned emperor at Rome (1355) 14 181 character of 14 184 in the Hussite cities 14 186-190, divulging Imperial will 14 190

**Charles V** 1500-1558 emperor of the Holy Roman Empire and as Charles I, king of Spain main treatment of 14, 210 315 relations of with Italy 9 14 147 157 165 of character of 10, 13 370 7 14 268 and Francis I 10 22 11 10 230 335 becomes emperor 1500 14 210 conquers Mexico 14 211 the treaty of with Pope Leo X 14 211 14 231 the Edict of Noyon and 14 230 236 288 in wars with France 11 310 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000



- East India Company (1722), **14** 1; War of the Spanish Succession **14**, 405, 413 415 416, **11** 610 619, 621, becomes emperor (1711) **14** 416, signs Peace of Utrecht (1713) **14** 416 signs Barrier Treaty with the Dutch (1715), **14** 418 in wars with Turks (1716 1718), **14** 320 321 (1737) **17** 335-337, **24** 406 Pragmatic Sanction of **14** 423, in War of the Polish Succession (1733), **14** 424 death of **14** 424
- Charles VII (Charles Albert)** (1697 1745), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1742 1745 in War of the Austrian Succession **12** 36 37 **14** 424 425 becomes emperor (1742) **14** 431 concludes alliance of Nymphenburg **15** 168
- Charles I** (b. 1563) king of Portugal, accession of (1589) **10** 559
- Charles I** (b. 1589) king of Rumina accession of (1581) **24** 151, reign of **24**, 151 591
- Charles I**, king of Spain see **Charles V**, emperor
- Charles II** (1661 1700) king of Spain 1665 1700 see **Philip IV** **10** 271 marries Maria Louise of Orleans **10** 271 in war with France **10** 271 275 **11** 596 597 and the Spanish Succession **10** 276 **11** 610 615 **14** 405 decline of Spain under **10** 277 signs treaty with Louis XIV (1697) **11** 608 second marriage of **11** 610 death of **10** 277
- Charles III** (1716 1788) king of Spain 1759 1788 and see **Charles VII**, king of the Two Sicilies 1735 1759 accession of (1759) **10** 303 as king of the Two Sicilies **9** 526 532 533 537 **10** 297 **12** 23 assigns crown of the Two Sicilies **10** 303 makes alliance (family compact) with France **10** 305 economic conditions under **10** 305 expels the Jews (1767) **10** 306 309 and the Spanish American colonies **23** 573
- Charles IV** (1748 1819) king of Spain 1788 1808 man treatment **10** 310 325 succeeds Charles III **10** 310 in war against France **10** 311 cedes Louisiana to France **10** 318 under influence of Godoy **10** 320 at war with England **10** 317 322 relations of with Napoleon **10** 323 325 328 334 resigns throne to Ferdinand (1808) **10** 328 **12** 569 **21** 474 sent to Bayonne **10** 333 retirement of **10** 335
- Charles (I or VII) Swerkerson** (d. 1167) king of Sweden, made king of the Goths (1155) **16**, 188, reign of in Sweden **16**, 189
- Charles (VIII) Knutsson** (1409 1470) king of Sweden, reign of **16** 210 215
- Charles IX** (1550-1611), king of Sweden 1604-1611, man treatment of, **16** 307 310, regency of **16** 303 307, revolts against Sigismund (1599), **16**, 306, accession of **16** 307, founds Gothenburg **16** 308, Geijer's estimate of **16** 310 feudal service under **16**, 316
- Charles (X) Gustavus** (1622-1660), king of Sweden 1654-1660, reign of, **16**, 335-340, invades Denmark (1658), **16**, 336-339 363, **13**, 623, the Great Elector becomes vassal of **16** 134-135, in alliance with Cromwell and Mazarin, **16**, 137, at war with the Great Elector, **16**, 139, at war with Poland **16** 138; **24**, 55, besieges Prague (1648), **14**, 382; death of, **16** 340
- Charles XI** (1655-1697), king of Sweden 1660 1697 reign of **16**, 340-344, accession of **16** 340 at war with Brandenburg **16** 341 effects changes in government **16** 343, relations of, with Louis XIV **11** 589 593 596, **13** 644
- Charles XII** (1682-1718), king of Sweden 1697 1718 man treatment of, **16** 370-394, becomes king (1697), **16** 370, invades Denmark (1700), **10** 372, **17**, 266, at war with Russia **16** 372 381-387, **17**, 279 conquers Poland **16**, 376-377, **17** 267 **24** 69-71 invades Saxony, **16**, 378 380 letter of describing battle of Poltava **16** 382 exile of in Turkey, **16** 388 389 **17**, 280 **24** 405 return and last war of **16** 390 death, and various estimates of, **16**, 392-397
- Charles XIII** (1748-1815) king of Sweden 1809 1818 and of Norway 1814 1818 and duke of Sudermann, man treatment of **16** 455 473, in revolution of 1772, **16** 405, as regent of Sweden (1792), **16** 409 commands fleet in war with Russia (1788 1790) **17** 401, becomes king of Sweden **16** 455 becomes king of Norway **16** 472 signs Treaty of Fredrikshamn (1809) **17** 459 concludes alliance with Russia and England (1814) **17** 470
- Charles (XIV) John (Jean Baptiste Jules Bernadotte)** (1764-1844) king of Sweden and Norway 1818 1844 marshal of France and prince of Pontecorvo, joins Napoleon in Italy, **12**, 440, 441 note, opposes Directory **12** 479 480 482, at council of St Cloud **12**, 486, at Austerlitz **12** 516 at Jena **12** 552, at Eylau **12** 556 **17** 452 at Wagram **12** 575 Napoleon's relations with **12**, 552 575 576 582 585 **16** 465 chosen heir to Swedish throne (1810) **12** 582, **16** 460 joins with the allies against Napoleon **12** 601 **16** 467 **17**, 485, raises tricolour in Vienna (1799), **14**, 528 campaign of in Denmark **16** 426, makes alliance with Alexander I **16**, 429 466, reign of (1818-1844), **16**, 473-474
- Charles XV** (1826-1872) king of Sweden and Norway 1859 1872 reign of **16** 479-482 proposes alliance with Denmark, **16**, 446, favours constitutional equality of Norway and Sweden **16** 479-482 487.
- Charles I** (of Anjou) (1220-1285), king of Naples and Sicily made king by Clement IV (1266) **9**, 109, **8** 616, in crusades with Saint Louis **8** 443, 445 451, conquers Naples and Sicily, **9**, 109-110, defeats Conradin (1268), **9**, 110; **14**, 128;

- Sicilians revolt against (Sicilian Vespers)** 7, 314, 9, 112-114, 10 96 11 74 14, 130
- Charles II (1254-1309)** king of Naples 1258-1309, waning power of kingdom under 9, 113-114
- Charles III (of Durazzo)** (143-1486) king of Naples de throne of Sicily and becomes king (1486) 9 23 11 11
- Charles VII**, king of the French 1403-1461
- Charles III of Spain**
- Charles (II) the Bad** (1364-1387) king of Navarre 1313 1387 at battle of Cocheret the Good 11 126 128 129 with the Dauphin Charles 11 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000
- Charles, Duke of Nevers**, see **Nevers, Charles**, duke of
- Charles III (1523-1854)** duke of Parma, assassinated 9 602
- Charles III (1446-1553)** duke of Savoy imprisoned Bonivard 16 637 638, Geneva rebels against 16 638 639 ally of Emperor Charles V 9 457 dominions conquered France 16 638
- Charles (1270-1325)** count of Valais brother of Philip IV of France marriage of 7 302 as papal legate to Florence 9 121, as count of Valais to Louis X 11 59 90 as claimant to throne of France (1316) 11 91 claimant for German crown 14, 103
- Charles (1420-1461)** prince of Viana claimant for throne of Navarre 10 109 110
- Charles (1511-1545)** son of Charles Magne emperor of Bohemia (806 AD) 7 525
- Charles I (843-877)** son of Louis I the Great 7 525
- Charles Albert**, duke of Bavaria see **Charles VII**
- Charles Albert (1705-1740)** king of Sardinia 1705-1740 1740 1741 1742 1743 1744 1745 1746 1747 1748 1749 1750 1751 1752 1753 1754 1755 1756 1757 1758 1759 1760 1761 1762 1763 1764 1765 1766 1767 1768 1769 1770 1771 1772 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1800 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 2000
- Charles Augustus** 1715-1740 1740 1741 1742 1743 1744 1745 1746 1747 1748 1749 1750 1751 1752 1753 1754 1755 1756 1757 1758 1759 1760 1761 1762 1763 1764 1765 1766 1767 1768 1769 1770 1771 1772 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1800 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 2000
- Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir (1720-1758)** duke of Sardinia 1720-1758 1758 1759 1760 1761 1762 1763 1764 1765 1766 1767 1768 1769 1770 1771 1772 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1800 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 2000
- Charles Emmanuel I (1701-1773)** king of Sardinia 1701-1773 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1800 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 2000
- Charles Emmanuel II (1701-1810)** king of Sardinia and as Charles Emmanuel IV, duke of Savoy, abdication and retirement of (1802) 9 579 574
- Charles Emmanuel I "the Great" (1662-1730)** duke of Savoy opposes Henry IV of France 9 490 in alliance with Henry IV 9 481 482 claims Mantua and Montferat 9 499 invades Provence (1590), 9 501 attempts to take Genoa 9, 509, confirms Treaty of Lausanne, 16, 642, 640 in struggle over Valtellina 16, 646
- Charles Emmanuel II (1633-1675)** duke of Savoy rule of 9 506-507
- Charles Emmanuel III, duke of Savoy**, see **Charles Emmanuel I, king of Sardinia**
- Charles Emmanuel IV, duke of Savoy**, see **Charles Emmanuel II, king of Sardinia**
- Charles Felix (1765-1831)**, king of Sardinia: becomes king (1821), 9, 584

**Charles Frederick**, duke of Brunswick, see Brunswick.

**Charles Frederick Augustus** (1785-1837), duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Prussian general and half-brother of Queen Louise; president of council of state (1825), **15**, 396

**Charles Ludwig** (1617-1685) count Palatine, religious toleration of **14**, 399

**Charles Martel** (ca 690-741 AD) king of the Franks; duke of Austrasia; defeat of Huns at the battle of Tours (732 AD) **7**, 354-501 Gregory III asks aid of (739 AD) **7**, 206 453 500 501 friendship of for Liutprand **7**, 448 501 510 defeats the Saracens at Tours (732 AD) **7**, 495-498 **8**, 194-199, **10**, 37 secures the church **7**, 506

**Charles Peter Ulrich**, see Peter (III) Feodorovitch

**Charles Philip**, Swedish prince; brother of Gustavus Adolphus; proposed as czar (1611) **16**, 311 312

**Charles Robert** (d 1312) king of Hungary (1308) election of favoured by Albert I **14**, 162

**Charles Theodore** (d 1790) count Palatine; becomes heir to Bavaria (1777) **14**, 159 **15**, 215

**Charles William Ferdinand**, duke of Brunswick; see Brunswick

**Charleston**, city of South Carolina; U.S.A. founded (1671) **23**, 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

**Charlotte** (b 1540) daughter of Leopold I of Belgium; empress of Mexico; sec 1461 **23**, 633 634, goes into exile (1866) **23**, 634

**Charlotte (Alexandra)**, eldest daughter of Frederick William III of Prussia; wife of Nicholas I of Russia; marriage of (1817) **17**, 504

**Charlotte Augusta** (1796-1817) daughter of George IV of England; marries Prince Leopold of Saxony (later king of Belgium), **21**, 498

**Charlotte Sophia** (1714-1818), queen of George III of England; marriage and coronation of, **20**, 596

**Charlotte of Bourbon**, see Bourbon.

**Charlotte of Vasa**, Napoleon III suitor of, **13**, 128

**Charmides** (d 404 BC), son of Glaucou, a governor of Phlius **4**, 12

**Charner**, Leonard (1797-1860), French admiral, in China, **13**, 138

**Charolais**, Count of, see Charles the Bold.

**Charon**, in Greek mythology, the ferry-man of the dead, ascribed to Egyptian mythology by Diodorus, **1**, 238.

**Charon**, a Theban; aids Phylidas' conspiracy in Thebes (379 BC), **4**, 137

**Charondas** (ca 500 BC), a Sicilian law-giver, **3**, 471

**Charras**, Jean Baptiste Adolphe (1810-1865), French soldier and military author; in July revolution of 1830, **13**, 46.

**Charter**, The Great, see Magna Charta.

**Charterhouse**, a Carthusian monastery in London founded (1371), oppression and trial of the monks **19**, 148-151

**Charter Oak**, a tree celebrated in American (legendary) history, story of, **22**, 159

**Charter of Graces**, a charter granted to Ireland by Charles I (1628), **19**, 606

**Chartists**, body of political reformers advocating universal suffrage, etc., in England (1838-1849) **21**, 609

**Charton**, a president of the French parliament; in the first insurrection of the Fronde (1648) **11**, 499

**Chartrand**, J H S (1770-1816), French soldier; executed **13**, 17

**Chartres**, capital of the department of Eure-et-Loir, France; cathedral of, built by society of monks **8**, 476, peace of (1409) **11**, 166 captured by Jean Dunois from the English (1432), **11**, 221; siege of (1568) **11**, 362

**Chartres**, county of France; united to Champagne (1225) **11**, 58

**Chartres**, Louis Philippe, Duke of, see Louis Philippe

**Chase**, Salmon Portland (1808-1873) American statesman; on admission of California to the union **23**, 382 opposes Kansas Nebraska Bill **23**, 392, candidate for republic in presidential nomination (1856) **23**, 400 defeated by Lincoln for presidential nomination (1860), **23**, 107 becomes secretary of treasury (1861) **23**, 113 as chief justice of United States Supreme Court presides at trial of President Johnson **23**, 166

**Chashtana**, ruler of India, **2**, 498

**Chasot**, Isaac Franz Egmont, Count of (1716-1797) Prussian soldier, at battle of Hohenlinden **15**, 171

**Chast**, David Hendrick, Baron (1765-1849), Dutch soldier; defends Antwerp against the French, **14**, 55

**Chastler**, Jean Gabriel Joseph Albert, Marquis du (1763-1825), Austrian soldier, in Tyrolean war of 1809, **14**, 563

**Chastel**, Frad de (thirteenth century), Burgundian, arrests impostor, representing Baldwin I, the emperor, **7**, 295

**Chateaubriand**, François René Auguste, Viscount de (1768-1818), French author and statesman, advocates French invasion of Spain **10**, 396, opposes new electoral law (1816), **13**, 21 dismissed from ministry (1824) **13**, 31, supports French Academy in protest against censorship of the press (1827), **13**, 37

**Chateaubriant**, Françoise de Foix, Countess of (1475-1537), mistress of Francis I of France, **11**, 314, 330.

**Châteaudun**, town in France, siege of (1870), **13**, 165.

**Châteauneuf**, Pierre Antoine, Marquis of (1644-1728) ambassador of Louis XIV to Constantinople **24** 399

**Château-Renaud**, Château-Regnaud or Château-Regnaud, François Louis de Rousset, Court of (1637-1716) French vice admiral and marshal in war of League of Augsburg **11** 601 602

**Châteauroux**, Marie Anne de Mailly, Duchess of (1717-1744) favorite of Louis XV **12**, 70 40

**Châtel**, Tannegui du (1111) French leader, enemy of Burgundy **11** 3

**Châtelet**, The, a French prison masterpiece (1792) **12** 271

**Châtelleraut**, Duke of, see Hamilton, James

**Chatham**, earls of, see Pitt

**Châtillon**, French town on the Somme battle of (1793) **12** 376 (1870) **13** 17

**Châtillon**, French town on the Somme battle of (1814), **14**, 577 **15** 319, **17** 486

**Châtillon**, Rainald de, see Rainald

**Châtillon**, Count of (early seventeenth century) French scholar at battle of Ay (1635), **13** 379 at battle of St. I (1641) **11** 472

**Châtillon Saint Pol**, Jacques de (died governor of Holland) **11** 70 **13** 18

**Chatramites**, old Arabian tribe **8** 101

**Chattanooga**, town in Tennessee, U.S.A. Bragg retreats to **23** 411 capture of Federal forces **23** 411 battle of (1862) **23**, 412 443

**Chatty**, a German tribe, wars with Romans **6** 61 71 72 77 111 **7** 459, 463

**Chaucer**, Geoffrey (1340-1400) English poet, England in time of **18** 176-179, writings of **18** 491

**Chauci**, a German tribe, wars with Romans **6** 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

**Chaumette**, Pierre Gaspard (1732-1794) French revolutionary, executioner **12** 269 propaganda of and trial for leadership **12** 311 arrested **12** 333

**Chaumont**, town in France, alliance of (1814), **14**, 577, 585 **15** 321, battle of (1814) **15** 319

**Chauncey**, Isaac (1772-1810) American naval officer, collects fleet to oppose British on Lake Ontario **23** 330 dies General Dearborn in capture of York (Toronto) (1813) **23** 333

**Chaveau-Lagarde**, Claude François (1750-1811), French lawyer, defends Marie Antoinette **12** 419

**Chaves**, Manoel de Silveira Pinto de Fonseca, Marquis of (died 1850) Portuguese politician leads rebellion **10** 546-547

**Chavigny**, Bouthillier de (seventeenth century) French minister under Richelieu and Mazarin, spies on the king **11** 480, recommended by Richelieu, **11**, 482, character **11** 489 dismissal **11**, 492

**Chazary**, see White Huns

**Chedorlaomer**, see Kudur-Lagamar.

**Chefoo**, seaport in Shantung, China; convention of (1876), **24**, 553

**Cheileus** (fifth century), Greek of Tegea, in war against Persians (481 B.C.), **3**, 309

**Cheiron**, see Chiron

**Cheke**, Sir John (1514-1557) English scholar, assists Luttich in compilation of English ecclesiastical law **19** 226

**Chelodius** (third century B.C.) wife of Cleonymus, a Spartan prince, **4** 512, 513 582

**Chelsea** (Winnissimmet), city in Massachusetts, first settlement of **22** 640

**Chemmis**, see Khufu

**Chemnitz**, town in Saxony, battle of (1639), **14** 378

**Chemnitz**, Bogislav Philipp von (1605-1678), (criminalist) in Sweden **15** 129

**Chemosh**, god of the Moabites, **2**, 51 109, 110

**Chemosh-melesh**, see Nadab

**Chemulpo**, first Korean battle of (naval) (1901) **24** 658

**Chenau**, Peter Nicholas Swiss politician, leads revolution in Freiburg (1781), **17** 3

**Cheney**, Thomas, English minister of Henry VIII in alliance with Wolsey **19** 414

**Cheng ju**, town in Korea, battle of (1904) **24** 658

**Chénier**, André Marie de (1732-1794) French poet, celebrates battle of Cordus **12** 401

**Chénier**, Marie Joseph de (1764-1811) French revolutionary and poet with the National Guard **12** 397 off to see Napoleon's return **12**, 398 retired, **12**, 395

**Cheops**, see Khufu

**Chépé**, leader of Mongol later army, invades Persia (1219) **17** 135

**Cherasco**, Armistice of (April 29th 1766) between Napoleon and Victor Amadeus III of Sicily followed by a peace (May 10th 1766) **9** 501 **12** 427

**Cherisco**, Treaty of (1631) between the Imperial ruler and the Duke of **9** 305 318 **16** 618

**Cherbourg**, seaport in France, captured and finally acquired by France (1450), **11**, 239

**Cherebusco**, see Churubusco

**Cherethites**, Syrian tribe **2** 11 64

**Cherinus**, see Men-kau-ra

**Cherokees**, a tribe of North American Indians, in the French and Indian wars, **23** 222, question of jurisdiction over, in Georgia (1827-1830) **23** 356

**Chersiphron** or Ctesiphon (sixth century B.C.) a Persian architect, begins temple at Ephesus **3** 481 490

**Cherusci**, German tribe, wars of, **6**, 60, 64-66 76 134

**Chesapeake**, The, United States frigate encountered with the British frigate *Leopard* (1807) **23**, 322

**Chester**, battle of (613 [607?] A.D.), Æthelfrith of Northumbria defeats Cymry of Strathclyde **18**, 46

**Chesterfield**, Philip Dormer Stanhope, 4th

- Earl of (1694-1773), English statesman and author, ambassador to Holland, and lord lieutenant of Ireland, **20**, 562, causes reform of calendar in England, **20**, 571
- Chétardie**, Joachim Jacques Trotti, Marquis de la (1705-1758) a French diplomatist shares in placing Elizabeth Petrovna on Russian throne (1741) **17** 317
- Chevalier de St George**, title of James II see **Stuart**, James Francis Edward
- Chevert**, François (1695-1769) a French soldier in war with England **12** 73 73 note
- Chevreuse**, Marie de Rohan, Duchess of (1600-1679) champion of Catholicism **11** 450 opposition to Mazarin **11** 492 in the *Frénée* **11** 507
- Chevy Chase**, battle of Otterburn, battle of
- Chiaromonte**, Cardinal, Pius VII
- Chiari**, the capital of the province of Piacenza Italy battle of 1701 **14** 107
- Chicago**, a city in the state of Illinois U.S.A. Municipal Council of **23** 70 local law convention in (1880) **23** 107 protest in (1871) **23** 17
- Chicheley**, Henry (1362-1413) archbishop of Canterbury supports Henry V in invasion of France **18** 529
- Chichester**, Arthur (1503-1627) Field purveyor of the English army in the reign of Elizabeth I **19** 101
- Chickahominy**, a river in Virginia battles of the "Fair Oaks and Seven Days' Battles"
- Chickamauga**, battle of 1863 **23** 111 113
- Childebert I** (d. 558 AD) Frankish king in war with his brother **7** 178 179 defeat at the Gothic king Amalaric (550 AD) **10** 11
- Childebert II** (d. 575 AD) Frankish king invades Italy **7** 144 145 146 **7** 179 181
- Childebert III** (d. 711 AD) Frankish king **7** 182 186
- Childebrand** (tenth century AD) brother of Charles Martel, in war against Saracens **7** 195
- Childeric I** (d. 481 AD) Frankish king **7**, 166
- Childeric II** (d. 673 AD), Frankish king **7** 492
- Childeric III** (d. 754 AD) Frankish king, accession of **7**, 502 deposed **16** 536
- Chili or Chile**, a republic of South America early history of **23**, 539-540 conquest of, by Sp in **23**, 552, 565 revolution in, **23**, 551 556, as a republic **23**, 601 612, war with Spain **23** 610 relations with the United States **23** 183 611 with Argentina **23** 611 with Colombia **23** 611 with Bolivia **23** 611 618
- Chilianwala**, a town in Punjab, British India, battle of (1849), **22**, 157
- Chiliarchs**, ancient Greek military commanders, **2**, 653 655
- Chillon**, a castle on Lake Geneva, Bonnavard imprisoned in (1530), **16**, 638, surrenders, **16**, 635
- Chillon**, The Prisoner of, see **Bonnavard**, François de
- Chiole**, an island of southern Chili, taken by revolutionists (1826) **23**, 610
- Chilon or Chilo** (sixth century B.C.) a Spartan and one of the Seven Sages of Greece relations of **3** 11
- Chilperic I** (d. 581 AD) king of Neustria, **7** 171 **10** 10
- Chilperic II**, (Daniel) (d. 720 AD), king of Neustria **7** 181 189 191
- Chimæra**, Greek legendary monster **3** 87
- Chimay**, Jeanne Marie Ignace Thérèse de Cabarrus, Princess de (1773-1835), influence in France **12** 390
- China**, an empire in eastern Asia main treatment **24** 523 578 the land and the people **24** 523 529 Confucius and Confucianism **24** 523 529 religious sects, **24** 523 530 the role of the state **24**, 530 531 education and social organization **24** 531 536 literature science and art **24** 536 541 early dynasties, **24** 541 543 from the Han to Ming dynasties **24** 543 548 the Manchu conquest **24** 548 551 Opium War with Great Britain 1840-1842 **24** 546, the Taiping rebellion **24** 546 552 accession of Kwang **24** 552 extension of imperial authority **24** 552 557 war with France (1884-1885) **24** 556 557 war with Japan (1894-1895) **24** 558 559 575 578 territorial dispute with France (1894-1895), **24** 560 561 establishment of foreign power in China **24** 561 562 **16** 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 spheres of influence **24** 562 564 internal reforms, **24** 564 565 the Boxer uprising **24** 567 572 Russia in Manchuria **24**, 573-574 Russo-Japanese Korean War, **24**, 576 effects of war on China, **24** 577-578 captured by Jenghiz Khan **7** 125 **24** 578 580 relations with Byzantium **9** 312 wars of against the Turks **24** 626 627 bibliography **24** 683
- Chin-chau**, a town in Manchuria, taken by Japanese (1894) **24**, 577.
- Chindaswind**, see **Cindasuinto**.
- Chinese Exclusion**, in Australia, **22**, 251, in the United States, **23**, 181, 482.
- Chinese Wall**, built by the Tsin dynasty (third century B.C.), **24**, 543
- Chinsura**, a town in Bengal, British India, Dutch defeated at, by Clive (1758), **22**, 41
- Chintella or Chintila**, a Gothic king (seventh century A.D.), **10** 25
- Chinzeroo**, king of Babylon, see **Ukinzer**.
- Chioggia**, a seaport in Italy, battle of, **9**, 267; captured by the Genoese (1379), **9**, 267; retaken by the Venetians (1380), **9**, 268
- Chionides** (fifth century B.C.) a Greek comic poet **3** 501
- Chios**, a Turkish island in the Egean Sea, joins the Delian Confederation (477 B.C.), **3**, 391, revolts (412 B.C.), **3**, 619, comes under Roman dominion (146 B.C.), **5**, 317.

**Chippenharn**, a town in Wiltshire, England, Treaty of (878), 18, 80  
**Chippewa**, a place near Niagara Falls on the Canadian side, battle of (1814), 23, 334  
**Chippewas** (Ojibwas), a North American Indian tribe, confederacy of, 22, 520  
 Father Claude Allouez's permission to 23 71 in Pontiac's conspiracy 23 221  
**Chipping Barnet**, see Barnet.  
**Chirac**, Pierre (1650-1732), a French physician, at the death of Dumors 12 21  
**Chrisophos**, a Macedonian (fourth and fifth centuries BC) with Xenophon is nominal commander 4 60 61  
**Chiron** (Cheiron), the most famous of the legendary Greek centaurs in myths Achilles 3 90  
**Chiron**, Phoenician god identified with the planet Saturn 2 221  
**Chlamydia**, see Delos  
**Chlodwig**, see Clovis  
**Chlopickie** (Chylopickie), Joseph (1771-1841), Polish general, dictatorship of 17 217 24 116  
**Chlorus the Pole**, see Constantius  
**Chlum**, a village in Bohemia ruled by the Germans (1866) 15 440  
**Chylopickie**, see Chlopickie  
**Chnodomar**, a king of the Alani (with century AD), defeated and taken prisoner by the Romans (7 AD) 6 453-454  
**Choctaws**, a North American Indian tribe, treat with settlers of Georgia 23 61  
**Chodkiewicz**, Jan Karol (1600-1641), Polish soldier, defeated at Krutynia (1613), 17 224 237  
**Chorilus**, Athenian dramatist (fifth and sixth centuries BC) 3 167 18  
**Chorseul or Choiseul-Amboise**, Etienne François, Duke de, count de Stenille (1711-1795), French statesman, in the 1780s, supports the legists 12 72, secretary of state 12 75 negotiates alliance with Spain 12 79 French throne 12 80 81 political 12 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000  
**Chosroes**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXV  
**Chosroes I**, "Nurshirvan," a Persian king, 531-579, disputes with the Greeks 2, 376, his reception of Greek philosophers 7, 86, invades Syria 7, 123, 143, reign of, 8, 88-90, death, 7, 141  
**Chosroes II**, "Parvin," grandson of Chosroes

I, Persian king 591-628, invades Roman empire, 2, 376; his flight and restoration, 7 146, wars with the Byzantines, 7, 155-156, dethrones dynasty of Hira, 8, 13, reign of, 8, 92-93, vices of, 8, 93-94, invades Palestine 8 324  
**Chotin**, a town in Russia, situated on the Dniester, taken by the Russians (1739), 24 110  
**Chotusitz**, a village near Craslan Bohemia, battle of (1742) 14 431, 15 170-174  
**Chouans**, a name given the royal insurgents of Brittany during the French revolution, agitation by 12 299 304 flight from Quiberon 12 406, chiefs of, summoned to Paris by Napoleon 12, 406  
**Chow**, emperor of China (twelfth century BC) 24 513  
**Chremo**, one of the 'Thirty Tyrants' of Athens 4 2  
**Chremonidean War** (ca 270 BC) 4 460, 461  
**Christ, Soldiers of**, see Brothers of the Sword  
**Christ, Knights of**, founded (1202) 24 16, reduced to a militia and Courland 24 16  
**Christal, Sir Henry**, see Castide  
**Christensen, Jens C.**, Danish premier 16 150  
**Christerson**, Sten (fifteenth and sixteenth century), a Scandinavian senator convicted of treason 16 223  
**Christiansen Hendrick** (seventeenth century), Dutch explorer in America, 22, 611  
**Christian I** (1426-1481), king of Denmark 1448-1481, acknowledged king 16, 210, wages war against Norway and Sweden, 16 211 relation of to the church, 16, 213 214 disputes with monks 16 214-216 elected duke of Schleswig and count of Holsatn 16 216 strife with brothers, 16 217 pilgrimage of to Rome 16 218 219 duke of Milan with Emperor Frederick III 16, 218  
**Christian II** (1481-1559), king of Denmark and Norway 1513-1523, administration in June in Norway 16 220 222, succeeded to the throne (1513) 16, 220 wages war with Sweden 16 220-229 crimes of, 16 211 212 deposition and exile of 16, 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000  
**Christian III** (1503-1559), king of Denmark and Norway 1534-1559, accession of, 16, 259 destroys influence of the Hanseatic towns in his dominions, 16, 260-261, 290, relation of to the church, 16, 265-267, consents to purchase Osel and Vick, 16, 260 death of 16, 268  
**Christian IV** (1577-1648), king of Denmark and Norway 1588-1648, places himself at the head of the Protestant movement, 14 338 encroaches upon Germany, 14, 339-340, aids Stralsund against Wallenstein 14, 342, concludes peace with Ferdinand II of Germany, 14, 342, exiles Tycho Brahe, 16, 304, at war with Charles IX

- of Sweden (Kalmar War, 1611), **16**, 308-309, 555-556, accession of, **16**, 355, founds Iceland Company and East India Company, **16**, 350, laws of **16** 357, establishes standing army, **16** 357, in the Thirty Years' War, **16** 354-359, at the battle of Colberg **16**, 359-360, character of **16**, 361, death of **16** 361
- Christian V** (1646-1699) king of Denmark and Norway 1670-1699 code of (1683) **16** 365 creates new order of nobility **16** 365 366 war of with Sweden (1675-1679) **16** 368 369 death of, **16** 369
- Christian VI** (1699-1746) king of Denmark and Norway 1730 1746 reign of, **16**, 413
- Christian VII** (1749 1808) king of Denmark and Norway 1766 1808, accession of, **16** 414, character of **16** 415 Denmark during the reign of **16** 416-426
- Christian VIII** (1786 1848) king of Denmark 1839 1848 and of Norway May to October 1814, rule of in Schleswig Holstein **13** 443-444, election of as king of Norway **16**, 432 469 attitude of towards Schleswig Holstein **16** 439 440 reports dispositions of Prince of Aul, **16** 469, resigns crown of Norway, **16** 470
- Christian IX** (b 1818) king of Denmark 1863, before accession Prince Christian of Glücksburg, succession of secured by London Treaty **16** 438 **16** 441 accession of **16** 442 judgment of **16** 441, contest of with Prussia and Austria **16** 444 448 surrenders Schleswig Holstein and Lauenburg (1864) **16**, 448-449 death of (1906) **16** 450
- Christian** (1568 1630) duke of Anhalt directs policy of Palatinate **14** 325 plots fall of house of Habsburg **14** 332 333 defeated at the battle of White Mountain, **14** 335 337
- Christian** (1738 1809) duke of Augustenborg resigns claim to Danish throne **16**, 441, 444
- Christian**, duke of Brunswick, see **Brunswick**
- Christian** (d 1184) a German prelate is archbishop of Mainz requests Frederick Barbarossa in Italy **9** 56
- Christian** (d 1215) first bishop of Prussia, feud of with the Poles **14** 119
- Christian of Glücksburg**, see **Christian IX**
- Christian** (Chrestien or Chretien) de Troyes, French troubadour, **11**, 71
- Christians**, persecution of ordered by Diocletian, **6**, 436; **18**, 23, capitulation tax imposed upon, by the Saracens, **7**, 190, Spanish Christians persecuted by Diocletian, **10**, 11-12, defeated at Alarcón (1195), **10**, 61, at war with Mohammed al-Nasir, **10**, 62, victorious at Las Navas de Tolosa, **10**, 62, atrocities of in Spain, **10**, 249-250 massacre of in Lisbon, **10**, 187, in Mongol empire **24**, 285-286, favoured by Hulagu, **24**, 290, treatment of under Selim I, **24**, 339, massacre of, in China, **24**, 567, persecution of, in Japan, **24**, 588
- Christ's Soldiers**, see **Brothers of the Sword**.
- Christina** (1626-1689), queen of Sweden; reign of, **16**, 329-330, abdication of, **16**, 330, later life, **16**, 331-333, authority of, limited by the diet, **16**, 342, death of, **16**, 333
- Christina of Saxony** (1481-1513) consort of John (Hans), king of Denmark, in war with Sweden **16**, 221-222
- Christina**, duchess of Savoy, regency of 1637 1648, **9** 506
- Christina**, Maria, see **Maria Christina**
- Christina**, a fort founded by the Swedes on the Delaware Bay (1639) **23**, 9
- Christison**, Wenlock, a Massachusetts quaker, trial of (1639) **23** 119
- Christopher I**, king of Denmark 1252-1259; reign of **16** 172 173
- Christopher II**, king of Denmark 1320-1334; reign of **16** 177 180
- Christopher III** (1418-1448), king of Denmark 1439 1448 as Christopher I, king of Sweden, chosen king of Norway and Sachsen **16** 209, alliance of, with the Dutch **16** 210, death of, saves the Hanse towns **16** 210
- Christopher**, pope 903 A.D., driven from Rome **8**, 579
- Christopher**, count of Oldenburg (1502 or 1504 1566) a German Protestant leader, supports Christian II of Denmark in war with Holstein and Denmark, **16**, 255-257
- Chronicles**, Book of, part of the Old Testament circumstances of its composition, **2** 137
- Chrysaphius**, favourite of Theodosius the Younger conspires to assassinate Attila (ca 449 A.D.) **7** 54-60
- Chrysippus**, a physician of Rhodes (third century B.C.) **4** 569
- Chrysoloras**, Emmanuel (1355-1415), a Greek scholar influential in Italy **9** 352
- Chrysostom**, St John (d 407 A.D.), celebrated father of the Greek church; intercedes for Eutropius, **6**, 545, **7**, 36, 37, conspiracy against **7** 39-40, exile of, **7** 40 41 importance of for Roman church **8** 522
- Chrzanowski**, Adalbert (1788-1861) a Polish soldier in Russian service, commander-in-chief in war with Austria, **14** 655-659, at the battle of Novara (1849), **14**, 569
- Cithonophyle**, Greek tribal name, **3**, 120
- Chun**, a Chinese prince, tour of (1886), **24**, 557, at Berlin **24**, 575
- Chunar**, a town in Mirzapur, British India; taken by the English, **22**, 70
- Chur**, see **Core**.
- Church**, Benjamin (1639-1718), American colonial soldier, in King Philip's War, **23** 146, expedition of, against Indians at Lewiston, **23**, 148, attacks French settlements on bay of Fundy, **23**, 189
- Church History** (National), see **Religion**, section B
- Churchill**, Arabella (1648-1730), sister of John Churchill, duke of Marlborough; mistress of James II, **20**, 385.

**Churchill, George** (1654-1710) English ad-  
miral. 20.482

**Churchill, Lord Randolph Henry Spencer**  
(1849-1895) an English politician in  
Salisbury's second ministry, **21** 618

Churchill, Winston, British politician, under  
secy of state for colonies (1895) 21 603

Churubusco (Cherebusco), battle of (1847)  
23. 173

Cialdini, Enrico (1811-1892) duke of Crotone  
in the Seven Weeks War 15, 21-22

**Ciampas**, kingdom of in Annum **24** 518  
**Cibola**, Pueblo Indian settlement visited by

**Cicala**, an Italian renegade (sixteenth cen

**Cicero, Marcus Tullius** (106-43 B.C.) Roman orator and philosopher; early career as an advocate 5 112 att'd Venet 5 463 defends Caelius 5 477 male praetor 5 477 as a speaker 5 494 496 498, elected consul 5 484 attitude of toward Cithine 5 484 opposed C. Cithine's scheme 5, 484 studies Cithine before the senate 5, 486 leaves Cithine from Rome 5 487 attitude toward Cithine 5 497 exiled 5 500, recalled to Rome 5 506-507 d. fed. Mil 5 48 goes as proconsul to Cilicia 5 511 returns in Rome after Pompey's d. 1st 5, 562 justifies Cithine's murder 5, 58, opposes Antony 5 615 616 death of 5 617, 619-621 as a man of letters 5 611 613 645 647

Cicero, Quintus Tullius (102-1 B.C.)  
Roman commander; he tried to save  
the Republic (100-91 B.C.) and  
in 63 B.C. he fell victim of  
the 650 deaths of 600

**Cicester**, *cc* Cirencester  
**Cicones** (Ciconians, *Gr* 1 *tnl* of *ltn*)  
**3 301** *alt*

Cid, The (Rodrigo Diaz de Bivar) 1010-1011  
 anti-mulhero 1011 1011  
 of, 10, 52, exploits of 10 52 58  
 names surname of 10 52 58  
 54 note, marriage (1071) 10 52  
 service with the Moors 10, 52, 58  
 Alfonso I of Castile 10, 52  
 Valencia (1094) 8, 461 10 57 death of  
 10 57

**Cilicia** (Que, Karak), in ancient country, in southeastern Asia Minor limit of Hittite dominion **1**, 112 conquered by Egypt **1**, 151 by Assyria **1**, 387-388 **31** 119 invaded by Mita **1**, 39) was with Assyria **2** 255 111 116 Greek civilization in **2** 288 relations with Persia **2**, 290, 609 616 653, **4** 61, 133 134 wars with Athenians **2** 291 617 621 wars with Persia **2** 292 293 439 570 597, relations of with Alexander, **2** 300 416 **4** 295-297 299 300 331 337 339, history of **2** 386 416 Hittite sculpture in, **2**, 396 397 pirates in, **2** 416 coins of **2** 416 map of **2**, facing 866, Greeks repulsed from, **3**, 206, under Demetrius Poliorcetes **4** 451, 499, re-

lations of, with the Ptolemies, 4, 565,  
566-569

Cimabue, Giovanni (1240-1302), a Florentine artist works of, 9, 208

Cimbrians (Cimbri), an ancient Teutonic tribe of central Europe it war with Rome 5 92 399

Cimber, Lucius Tilius, a Roman in the conspiracy against Caesar 551-586

Cimmerians, (Gimirræ, Gimir, Gomer, Kim-  
mirri), an ancient people dwelling north

of the Black and Mexican seas connection with Unman Munda **2, 585, 7,**

122 invade Asia Minor **2** 405 410 411,  
114 120 430 482 584 585 **3** 87 198,

292 at war with the Scythians **2**, 410,  
415 576  
Cassius "Scythicus" (with the name, P.C.)

Cimon, "Coalemos," (sixth century BC)  
in Athenian half brother of Miltrades,  
the son of Coalemos, father of Miltrades

the son of Cypris, father of Miltiades  
th. Cr. at the Olympic games, 3,  
24, 50, 116, 270

Cimon (d. 449 B.C.) an Athenian commander, son of Miltiades, campaigns of

407 409 130 cups of Thermococcus 3.

of toward Sparta **3** 1.1 ostracism of

**3** 125 1 1 recalled to Athens **3** 427  
Cimonian Treaty, The, a truce between the

Yelgumchins and Athens (153-144  
BC) 3 130 4

Cinadon, 1 Spirtin 11 t of agunst Agesi-  
lus (58 07 10 4 7) 90 91

Cincinnatus, Lucius Quinctus (b 519 B.C.)  
 his man died in exploits of C 150-153  
 Censor de Mena, battle of the "156" 22, 23

Cinco de Mayo, Little of the (1862) 23 631  
Chindaswinto (Chindaswind), King of the  
to the 11th century 10 25

Cinderella, Egyptian story of 1 104  
Cineas (1 77 BC) 1, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 9

5 0, -08 7

Cinna, Caius Helvius (d 44 BC), Roman

Cinna, Lucius Cornelius (d 54 BC) a  
Roman general and statesman opposes

Sulla **B** 121 127 132 431 daughter of,  
marcius C. **B** 177

Cinna, Lucius Cornelius, Roman praetor 44  
BC, reviles Caesar, 610, 611  
Cinna, Publius (147-133), Ital. 4

Cino da Pistoja (1270-1336), Italian poet,  
friend of Dante 9 190

Cinq-Mars, Henri Coiffier de Ruzé, Marquis  
of (1620-1632) a favourite of Louis  
XIII (conspiracy of 11 470-180) im-

- Imprisonment and execution of (1642), 11, 180-181

Cinque Ports, name applied to five English channel ports (Dover Hastings, Hythe,

Romney and Sandwich), which furnished chief part of English naval power up to

sixteenth century, mariners of, harry  
fleet of Prince Louis of France (1216)

**18** 32, furnish fleet for Herbert de Burgh (1217) **18**, 366, support De Mont-

Henry III, 18 350 maltreat expelled  
 18 301

J. LAW (1990), 18, 391



**Cintra, Convention of**, a convention concluded between France and England relative to Portugal (1805), **10** 540

**Cinyras**, a Greek tragedy **4** 251

**Ciampi**, plebeians in Italy. Machiavelli's account of the insurrection of, **9** 331-343

**Circassians** or **Tcherkesses**, a term applied to the northwestern group of peoples inhabiting the region of the Caucasus planted in Bulgaria (1861) **24** 178  
origin of **24** 407, as mameluke sultans **24** 143

**Circles, Army of the**, a German army in the Seven Years War **12** 73

**Cirencester** or **Cicester**, town in Gloucestershire England. battle of (655 A.D.) **18** 62

**Cisalpine Republic**, a state in northern Italy including the Cispadane and Transpadane republics established by Napoleon (1797) **9** 555 opposed by France **9** 557 reorganised by Napoleon **9** 564 converted by Napoleon into the Italian Republic (1802) **9** 566

**Cisjurane, Kingdom of**, see Burgundy, *Cisjurane*

**Cisneros y Latorre**, Baltazar Hidalgo de (1735-1829) Spanish general. viceroy of Buenos Ayres **23** 591

**Cispadane Republic**, a state formed (1796) by Napoleon between the Po and Rome **9** 552 **12** 435

**Cisplatine State**, the official name of Uruguay from 1821 to 1828 **23** 391

**Cissey**, Ernest Louis Octave Courtot (1811-1882) French general and politician becomes president of cabinet **13** 155

**Cities, Free**, see Free Cities

**Citra**, town in the district of Lisbon Portugal reduced by Alfonso VI of Leon (1093) **10** 125 taken by Alfonso I of Portugal **10** 431

**Citra, Convention of** (1808) **10** 541-540 **12** 369 **17** 439 **21** 471

**Ciudadela**, a town in Murcia Balearic Islands Spain, seized by the French, **12** 67

**Ciudad Rodrigo**, a Spanish town and fortress situated on the Agueda taken by the French under Masséna (1810) **10** 353 stormed and taken by Wellington (1812) **10** 355 **21** 474

**Ciullo d'Alcamo**, Sicilian poet of the twelfth century, **9**, 185

**Civic Oath**, Louis XVI's oath of adherence to constitution of France, **12** 227

**Civil Rights Bill**, a bill to protect persons in the United States in their civil rights (1866), **23** 462

**Civil Service Reform** (in United States) the first reform act passed (1871), **23**, 472, Pendleton Act passed, **23**, 479, under Cleveland **23**, 480

**Civil War, The**, the war between Charles I of England and the party of parliament, preparations for (1642), **19**, 627-629, the outbreak of the war, **20** 4-6 first engagements, **20**, 7-9, Gloucester and

Newbury, **20**, 13-18; further course of, **20**, 18-45

**Civil War in America** (1861-1865); main treatment **23**, 407-453 election of Lincoln and secession **23** 407-409, the Confederate states **23** 409 112, fall of Sumter **23** 115 116 North and South at outbreak of hostilities **23** 416 120, early months of the war **23** 420-423, Bull Run and the Trent affair **23** 423-424, campaigns in the West (1861-1862), **23** 124 430 campaigns in the East (1862) **23** 430 434 emancipation of the slaves **23** 435 Fredericksburg and Chancellorsville **23** 436, Gettysburg, **23** 437 439 Vicksburg campaign, **23**, 440 441 Chickamauga and Chattanooga, **23** 441 443 Sherman's final campaigns (1864-1865) **23** 444 446, Grant's Virginia campaigns (1864-1865) **23**, 446-451 death of Lincoln **23** 451-453

**Civilis, Claudius**, a chief of the Batavi (first century A.D.) heads Batavian revolt, **6** 231 exploits of **13** 273 275

**Civitella**, a small Italian town in the province of Terni Normans defeat Leo IX at (1053) **9** 69 siege of (1557), **11**, 417

**Clairborne**, see Claybourne

**Clairaut, Alexis Claude** (1713-1765) a celebrated French mathematician, visits Arctic regions to determine the measuring of a degree and shape of the earth, **12** 122

**Clairfont**, see Clerfont.

**Clam-Gallas, Eduard, Count** (1805-1891) an Austrian general in Seven Weeks' War, **15** 23

**Clanricarde, Ulick de Burgh, Marquis of** and earl of St. Allans (1604-1657) Irish soldier addition of to the protestants of Ireland **19** 609 obliges the nuncio to flee **20** 96 forced O'Rourke in Ireland **20** 116 rejects demands of the duke of Ferraris **20** 116-117

**Clare**, an ancient county of Munster Ireland, election of O'Connell for **21**, 541, returns O'Connell a second time, **21**, 545

**Clare, earl of**, see Fitzgibbon

**Clare, Richard de**, see Pembroke, earl of.

**Clarence, George, Duke of** (1449-1478), a younger brother of Edward IV, marries daughter of Warwick **18**, 586, character of **18** 590 returns to the king **18**, 590 joins Edward IV, **18**, 593, death of, **18**, 593

**Clarence, Lionel, Duke of** (1333-1368), second son of Edward III, proposed as heir to Scottish throne **21**, 144, marries daughter of earl of Ulster, **21**, 385, appointed governor of Ireland, **21**, 386

**Clarence, William Henry, Duke of**, see William IV of England.

**Clarendon**, a county in colonial Carolina; settlement of, **23**, 49, annexed to Carteret **23**, 53

**Clarendon, Edward Hyde, 1st Earl of** (1608-1674), an English historian and chancellor of Charles II, his estimate of the execu-

- tion of Charles I, 20, 79, his opinion of Cromwell, 20, 181, as an author, 20 217, his impeachment and alienation from the king, 20 262 fall of (1667) 20, 262-264 290 21 301 charges against 20 263 banishment of for life 20, 263 at Montpellier 20 263 characterisation of 20 233 234 262
- Clarendon, Edward Hyde, 3d Earl of** (1611-1723) Viscount Cornbury deserts cause of James II (1688) 20 408 colonial governor of New York and New Jersey 1702-1708 23 165 168
- Clarendon, George William Frederick, 4th Earl of** (1800-1870), in English state man in Aberdeen ministry 21 611 reply to Count Walewski's dispatch 21 620
- Clarendon, Assize of**, see Assize of Clarendon
- Clarendon, Constitutions of**, ordinances adopted at the Council of Clarendon to limit the abuses of the Vatican (1661) 18 267
- Clark, George Rogers** (1752-1818) American soldier and frontier man leads expedition against British posts in the Northwest (1778-1779) 23 269
- Clark, William** (1770-1838) American soldier and explorer part of the Lewis and Clark expedition 23 18
- Clarke, George** (d. 171) an English governor of New York contest of with Van Dam 23 167
- Clarke, John** (1601-1671) an English physician and one of the founders of the Isle of Wight, gets charter for Charles II (1662) 23 111
- Clarotze, Darius** self-succulation of a 1000 P.C. 3 126
- Clary, Count** (1811-) an Austrian statesman ministry of (1899) 15 61
- Claude or Claudia** (1149-1224) queen of France I of France marriage of with Charles V stipulated in treaty of Bruges 11 300 14 242 marriage of with Francis agreed upon 11 300 residence of Anne Boleyn with 19 102 Henry VIII dines with (1520) 11 312 relations to king 11 311
- Claudian, Roman family** 5 136-137
- Claudius I (Tiberius Claudius Drusus Nero Germanicus)** (10 B.C. - 54 A.D.) Roman emperor, man of treatment 6 168 182 accession of 2 171 adds Judea to Roman and part of Jerusalem to Agrippa's kingdom 2 172 171 character of 6 171 183 reforms of 6 210 cost of the purple to 6 213 and Antisthenes against Britain 18 1 death of 6 181
- Claudius II (Marcus Aurelius Claudius)** (211-270 A.D.) Roman emperor, reign of 6 120-121
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Cæcus)** (d. after 240 P.C.) a Roman statesman consul (296 B.C.) 5 19, in Samnite War 5 195 speech of, against Pyrrhus 4 509, 5, 206, constructs Appian Way and Appian Aqueduct 5 357
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Caudex), a Roman** consul (264 B.C.) and brother of Cæcus Appius, defeats Hiero 5, 218
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Sabinus Regillensis, a Sabine, later Roman consul** (495 B.C.), joins the Romans 5, 123
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Crassus Regillensis Sabinus), Roman consul** (151 B.C.), heads the decemvirate 5 132 character of 5 132 attempt of against Virginia, 5 132 137
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Pulcher), Roman consul** (212 B.C.) lays siege to Capua, 5 267
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Pulcher) Roman consul** (143 B.C.) relation of to Scipio, 5 320 marries daughter to Tiberius Gracchus 5 360 appointed commissioner to execute new law (133 B.C.) 5, 363 death of 5 365
- Claudius (Appius Claudius Pulcher), Roman consul** (151 B.C.) elected consul 5, 509, 511
- Claudius (Caius Claudius Appius Pulcher), (d. 167 B.C.) Roman consul** (177 B.C.), mission of to Achæa 4 531
- Claudius (Claudius Cossus)** (first century A.D.) a Helvetian saves Helvetia 16, 152
- Claudius (Publius Claudius Pulcher) Roman consul** (249 B.C.) defeated by the Carthaginians fleet 5 231
- Claudius**, see Clodius
- Claudel, Bertrand** (1772-1842) French marshal succeeds Marmont in Spain 10, 360 joined by Wellington, 10, 365, in war with Aru 13 67 68
- Clausewitz, Karl von** (1780-1831) a Prussian soldier and military writer work of, 15 302
- Claverhouse, John Graham of**, see Dundee.
- Clavering, Sir John** (d. 1777) English general appointed member of new council for India (1772) 22 79 arrival in India 22 86 position in council 22, 86 88 attempts to seize government of India by force 22 89, death 22 89
- Clavière, Etienne** (1735-1793) French Girondist politician minister of finance (1792), restored to office, 12, 267, suicide, 12, 325
- Clavijo, Don Ruy Gonzalez de** (d. 1412), a Spanish traveller, at court of Timur, 24 301
- Clay, Green** (1757-1826) American soldier; defends Fort Mifflin against British, 23, 310
- Clay, Henry** (1777-1852) American statesman is speaker of House of Representatives leader of war party (1812-1813), 23 25 instrumental in securing admission of Missouri 23 319 defeated candidate for presidency (1824), 23, 351 353 brings about tariff compromise (1833) 23 359 defeated for presidency by Jackson (1832) 23 360, moves resolution of censure of Jackson in senate (1834) 23, 360 defeated for the presidency by Polk (1844), 23, 369, proposes compromise on slavery question (1850),

- 23**, 379, in debate on the compromise measures, **23**, 380, urges acquiescence in compromise, **23**, 387-388, death of (June 29th, 1352), **23**, 399
- Claybourne or Claiborne, William** (1589?-1676?), an American colonial politician seeks shelter in Virginia **22** 591 establishes trading colony on Kent Island, **22** 598 harasses Maryland **22** 601, instigates Indian war **22** 602 excites rebellion in Maryland **22** 602 claims Maryland **22** 606 appoints ten commissioners to govern Maryland **22** 606-607
- Claypole, Elizabeth** (1629-1655) a daughter of Oliver Cromwell **20** 176
- Clayton, John Middleton** (1796-1850) in American jurisprudence and politician as secretary of state **23** 581
- Clayton-Bulwer Treaty**, a treaty between the United States and Great Britain to facilitate the construction of a canal across the American isthmus signed (1850) **23** 583 admitted by Hay-Pauncefote Treaty (1901) **23** 490 603
- Cleander** (d. 25 B.C.) a Macedonian general and regent of Alexander under with troops from Greece **4** 310 at Arctus **4** 325 326 kills Ptolemy **4** 335 370 excesses in Ephesus **4** 383
- Cleander** (second century A.D.) a Phrygian slave and his wife with the Roman emperor Commodus succeeds Ptolemy **6** 371 sells offices **6** 380 death of (153 A.D.) **6** 381
- Clearchus** d. 401 B.C. a Spartan admiral and venturer commands army of Cyrus the Younger **4** 51 55 and his family Hipparchus **4** 60
- Clemenceau, Eugène** (1841) a French politician becomes a chief minister (1895) **13** 11 secures the nomination and election of Cautet **13** 194
- Clement I or Clemens Romanus**, pope first century A.D. **2** 176
- Clement II** (Sudgar), pope 1046-1047, pontificate of, **8**, 591
- Clement III** (Paolo Scolari), pope 1197-1191 relation of to the senate and people, **8**, 607, founds a bishopric, **14** 115 exhorts Danes to a crusade, **16**, 156
- Clement III**, anti-pope see Guibert
- Clement IV** (Guy Foulques), pope 1265-1268 secures treaty between Baldwin II and Charles of Anjou **7** 312 pontificate of **8** 616 invests Charles of Anjou with kingdom of Sicily **9** 103 intervenes in Denmark **16** 174 contest following death of **8** 616 **9** 111
- Clement V** (Bertrand d'Agoult), pope 1305-1314, pontificate of **8** 624-625 transfers papal court to Avignon **8** 619 condemns Templars **8** 457 suppresses order of Knights Templars **8** 459 625 sends missionaries to China, **24**, 293 death of **8** 626
- Clement VI** (Pierre Roger), pope 1342-1352, pontificate of, **8**, 628, requested to return to Rome, **9**, 213, begins to oppose Riens, **9**, 220, confides the government of Rome to four cardinals, **9**, 223, cedes Bologna to John Visconti, archbishop of Milan **9**, 243, feud with Ludwig of Brandenburg **14**, 176-178, issues the bull *Unigenitus* **14**, 255
- Clement VII**, anti-pope see Robert of Geneva.
- Clement VII** (Giulio de' Medici), pope 1523-1534 rules Florence while cardinal, **9**, 435 446 election of **9** 448 in war against the French **9** 448 449, in war against Charles V **9**, 450, **11**, 323-324 **19** 93 escapes to the French, **9**, 455 **11** 324 bribed by Francis I of France **11** 432 difficulties of, relative to Henry VIII's divorce **19** 107, commission of to Wolsey and Campagna **19**, 108 113, vacillates toward Henry VIII **19**, 108 125 opposition of, to Henry VIII **19**, 111, 129 annuls sentence of Cranmer **19** 112, 143, excommunicates Henry, **19** 156
- Clement VIII** (Ippolito Aldobrandini), pope 1592-1605 absolves Henry IV, **9**, 481, **11** 405 Italy during pontificate of, **9**, 481-483
- Clement VIII** (Ægidius Nuñez), anti-pope 1425-1429 succeeds Benedict XIII, **8**, 635 resigns government to Martin V, **8**, 635
- Clement IX** (Giulio Rospigliosi), pope 1667-1669 **9** 497
- Clement X** (Emilio Altieri), pope 1670-1676 **9** 497
- Clement XI** (Giovanni Francesco Albani), pope 1700-1721 persecutes the Cambrards **11** 617
- Clement XII** (Lorenzo Corsini), pope 1730-1740 **8**, 518 **9** 511
- Clement XIII** (Carlo della Torre di Rezzonico), pope 1758-1769 **8**, 518
- Clement XIV** (Giovanni Vincenzo Antonio Ganganelli), pope 1769-1774, **8**, 518, **9** 539
- Clement of Alexandria, Saint** (d. 217 A.D.), a father of early Christian church, an Alexandrian catechist **1**, 572
- Clément, Jacques** (1567-1589), a fanatical French monk assassinates Henry III of France **4** 266 **11** 394
- Clements, Gregory** (d. 1660), English parliamentary leader one of the regicides, trial and execution **20**, 236
- Cleobus and Biton**, sons of Cydippe, priestesses of Hera at Argos story of, **2** 450
- Cleocritus**, an Athenian herald of the initiated address of (301 B.C.) **4** 12
- Cleombrotus I** (d. 371 B.C.) king of Sparta; invades Thebes **4** 142 156, checks expedition against Phocis **4** 144, remains with army in Phocis, **4** 155-156 military skill of, **4** 156 breaks truce with Thebans **4** 158 killed at Teuctra, **4**, 157
- Cleombrotus** (ca. 180 B.C.) son of Anaxandrides king of Sparta, regency of, after death of Leonidas, **3** 334, defends the isthmus of Corinth against Xerxes, **3**, 334

**Cleomedes**, an Athenian, one of the Thirty (404 B.C.), 4, 2

**Cleomenes I**, king of Sparta (ca 520-491 B.C.), expels the Pisistratids 3 235 makes himself master of Athens 3 251-252, Plataeans surrender Thebes to, 3 253, incensed at Athens 3 253 256, allies of 3 255 declines alliance with Ionia, 3 265 Thebans solicit protection of 3 271 utilises sacrifice of Megacles 3 517 518 Plataeans ask protection from 4 65 death of 3 267 305

**Cleomenes II** (d. 309 B.C.) king of Sparta degraded condition of Sparta during the reign of 4 487 579

**Cleomenes III**, king of Sparta 236-220 B.C. promises liberty to helots 4 79 condition of Sparta on accession of 4 525 character of 4 523 606 wars and reforms of 4 523 526 571

**Cleomenes** (third century B.C.) in Egypt in Greek of Naucratis 5 monarch in Egypt under Alexander 4 318 359 428 563 put to death by Ptolemy 4 563

**Cleon** (d. 422 B.C.) an Athenian demagogue opposes system of Pericles 3 546 581 victory of at Sphacteria 3 577 578 banishes Thucydides 3 581 marches pay of jurors 4 26 persecutes Aristophanes, 4, 28, satirised by Aristophanes 4 29

**Cleon** (second century P.C.) a Cilician slave leads slave revolt in Sicily 5 32

**Cleonymus**, Spartan prince flourished about 300 B.C. leads unsuccessful expedition against the Romans 3 12 4 150 488 claims Sparta in throne 4 488 killed by Pyrrhus attempts conquest of Sparta 4, 512

**Cleopatra** (69-30 B.C.) last queen of Egypt reign of 4 576 577 5 546 551, personal relations of, with Julius Caesar 4 576 5 517 530 551 590 603 visits Caesar in Rome 5 569 578 Caesar's attachment to denounced 5 576, relations of, with Antony 5 624 625 628-636 character of 5, 632, death of, 5, 631

**Cleopatra**, a niece of Attalus marries Philip of Macedonia (337 B.C.) 4 251

**Cleopatra**, sister of Alexander the Great marries Alexander King of Epirus (336 B.C.) 4 251 intrigues for throne 4 433 435 467, assassinated 4 495

**Cleopatra**, wife of Ptolemy (III) Lucrgetes see Berenice

**Cleopompus**, Athenian naval commander in the Peloponnesian war (413) 3 531 513

**Cleph**, a Lombard chief belongs to home (571 A.D.) 7 439 mind red 7 139

**Clérac**, a small French town upon the Lot taken by Condé (1621) 11, 116

**Clerfayt** or **Clairfait**, François Sebastian Charles Joseph de Croix, Count of (1733-1798), an Austrian general, repulses Dampierre 12, 362 defeated by Pichegru 12 377 succeeds Coburg in command 14, 508, victories of, on the Rhine, 12, 409, 14, 512, resigns command of army,

14, 513, defeats Jourdan at Höchst (1795), 15 280

**Clergy Acts**, The (1789), 12 224

**Clericus Laicos**, papal bull (1296) 11, 77

**Clermont**, city in France, council of (1095), 8, 332, 333

**Clermont**, Louis de Bourbon-Condé, Count of (1709-1770), French general, defeated at the battle of Dettingen 12 38 superseded Richelieu as general-in-chief (1755), 12 75 15 203 at Crefeld 12, 75, replaced by Count Contades 12 75

**Clermont**, Charles I, Duke de Bourbon, Count of, French nobleman at battle of the Marston (1129) 11 102

**Clermont**, Count of (d. 1235) French nobleman kills Floris IV 13 292

**Clermont-Tonnerre**, Aimé Marie Gaspard, Duke of (1780-1865) French statesman, minister of war (1827) 13 13

**Clermont-Tonnerre**, Stanislas, Count of (1747-1792) a French orator opposes joint constituent assembly (1789) 12 162

**Cléry**, Jean Baptiste Auguste (1759-1809), attendant of Louis XVI of France in captivity 1712 1793 during last hours of Louis XVI 12 294

**Cleveland**, Grover (1837-) American statesman nominated by Democratic party for president 23 479 elected president over James G. Blaine (1884) 23 479, attitude of toward civil service reform, 23 480 tariff measure of (December 1887) 23 481 defeated for reelection (1888 by Benjamin Harrison 23 481, re-nominated and again elected president (1892) over Harrison 23 483, attitude in regard to Hawaii 23 483-484 Venezuela message of (December 17th 1895) 23 484 185 599 refuses to sign Wilson-Gorman Tariff Act (1894) 23 485 recommends currency reform to Congress 23 485 sends federal troops to suppress Chicago riots (1904) 23 486 Cuban message (December 1896) 23 487

**Cleveland** or **Cleaveland**, John (1613-1659), English poet supports Charles I in conflict with commons, 20 4

**Cleveland**, Sir Thomas Wentworth, 1st Earl of, fourth baron Wentworth, (1591-1667), royalist leader, taken prisoner at Worcester by Cromwell (1651) 20 109

**Cleves**, Anne of, see Anne of Cleves

**Cleves**, Henry V, Duke of (1539-1592), German prince alliance of with Francis I of France 14 276 punished and pardoned by Emperor Charles V 14 277.

**Cleves**, an ancient duchy of Germany, dispute over succession in after death of John William (1609), 14 325

**Clichy**, Club of, French parliamentary organisation in opposition to Directory (1797) establishment of 12 145; efforts of, against revolutionists, 12, 446

**Clifford**, Sir Robert de (1273-1314), 5th Baron Clifford English military commander, campaigns of, against Scots (1297), 18,

- 410, 21, 75, (1306), 21, 89, at battle of Bannockburn 21, 99-100, death of, 21, 102
- Clifford, Sir Robert**, an English nobleman, secret agent of Yorkists, assistant of to Perkin Warbeck (1493) 19, 28, defeat Yorkists and accuses Sir William Stanley of treason (1494), 19, 29
- Clifford, Rosamond** ("Fair Rosamond") (d. 1176) ancestor of great Clifford family and mistress of Henry II of England, story of, 18, 289-290
- Clifford, Sir Thomas** (1630-1673) English politician, member of Parliament (1667) 20, 264, made Lord Clifford of Chudleigh and Lord Treasurer (1672) 20, 277, resignation of 20, 279
- Clinchant, Justin** (1820-1881) French soldier, commander in chief of the army of the east (1871) 13, 170
- Clinias** (d. 417 B.C.) an Athenian commander under father of Alcibiades 3, 584
- Clinias** (fl. 264 P.C.) father of Artias of Seven 4, 51
- Clinton, Edward Fiennes de** (1512-1585) ninth Lord Clinton and Sir English admiral, attempt to relieve garrison of Havre 19, 333
- Clinton, George** (1739-1812) American statesman, elected vice president (1804) 23, 319, reelected vice president (1808) 23, 321
- Clinton, George** (d. 1761) English admiral and colonial governor, makes peace with the Six Nations 23, 168, liberality of in expedition against Louisbourg 23, 196
- Clinton, Sir Henry** (1738-1795) English soldier, becomes commander in chief of British troops in America 20, 627, arrives at Boston 23, 216, at Charleston 23, 255, at New York 23, 236, captures American forts and fleet in the Hudson 23, 265, executes Philadelphia 23, 268, campaigns in South Carolina (1780) 23, 274, Arnold betrays West Point to 20, 629, 23, 275, attempts to save Andre 20, 629
- Clinton, Sir William Henry** (1769-1846) British soldier, commands British forces sent to Portugal (1827) 10, 547
- Clisson, Olivier de** (ca. 1332-1307) a constable of France, Peter de Craon attempts to assassinate 11, 162-163
- Clisthenes**, an Athenian statesman, one of the Alcmaeonidae, helps to rebuild temple at Delphi 3, 234, 235, establishes democracy (510 B.C.) 3, 235, 252, 257, 260, 307, 395, 517, 626, makes overtures to Persia 3, 252, 263
- Clisthenes** (d. 570 B.C.), tyrant of Sicyon, 3, 169, 184
- Clitarchus** (ca. 300 B.C.), Greek historian on Alexander's expedition 2, 299, on Thermopylae in Persia 3, 399
- Clitus**, king of Illyria, defeated by Alexander the Great (335 B.C.), 4, 269
- Clitus, Melas** ("The Black"), (d. 328 B.C.), a Macedonian general, commands Alexander's body-guard, 4, 279, kills Spith-

- ridates thus saving Alexander's life at the Granicus 4, 257-288, as division commander 4, 324, 316, 345, slain by Alexander 4, 318, 350, 352, 403-404
- Clitus** (d. 318 B.C.) a Macedonian admiral, victorious over the Athenians, 4, 468, conveys Phocion to Athens 4, 452, repudiates torture 4, 453, defeated by Nicomach 4, 486
- Clive, Robert** (1725-1774) British soldier and statesman, early years of 22, 49-50, escapes from Pondicherry (1746) 22, 47, rise of 22, 50, captures Arcot 22, 50, besieged in Arcot (1751) 22, 51, did its Rujah Shub at Arcot 22, 51, marriage and visit to England (1753), 22, 53, returns to India as governor of Fort St. David (1755) 22, 54, becomes commander of expedition against Siraj-ud-Daula (1756-1757), 22, 56-57, commands land forces in expedition against Chudarnigau 22, 58, duplicity of, toward Omkarnag 22, 58-59, 61, defeats Siraj-ud-Daula at battle of Plassey (1757), 22, 59, 61, installs Mir Jafar as nawab of Bengal 22, 61, made governor of Calcutta, 22, 61, repulses Dutch, 22, 62, second visit to England, 22, 62-63, created Lord Clive, baron of Plassey, 22, 62, personal wealth of 22, 61, 63, intrigues in management of East Indian affairs in England 22, 71, made governor and commander in chief in Bengal (1764) 22, 71, 72, last administration in India 22, 72, 73, refuses personal gifts from native princes 22, 73, reforms of 22, 73, defends himself in Parliament 22, 79, censured by Parliament 22, 79, commits suicide (1774), 22, 80, Macaulay's estimate of, 22, 80
- Cloaca Maxima**, a great drain of ancient Rome built about 600 B.C., description of 5, 105
- Cloelia**, second wife of Octavian, repudiated by her husband and 5, 630, 6, 116
- Clodius**, old Roman family, traditionally of Trojan origin 5, 70
- Clodion** (d. 417 A.D.) king of the Franks, conquers of, 6, 543, 7, 464-465
- Clodius, Albinus**, Roman general in Britain, proclaimed emperor (193 A.D.), 18, 19, defeat and death of, 18, 20
- Clodius Pulcher, Publius** (d. 52 B.C.), Roman demagogue, impeaches Cato (69 B.C.), 5, 171, accused of violating sacred mysteries of Bona Dea, 5, 497-499, made tribune 5, 503, 501, exiles Cicero, 5, 501, 506, death of, 5, 512-513
- Cloelia**, Roman maiden of sixth century B.C., legend concerning 5, 92
- Cloelius**, king of Alba Longa Clulius.
- Clontarf**, a suburb of Dublin, Ireland; battle of (1014) 21, 18, 354-355
- Clootz, Jean Baptiste du Val de Grâce**, Baron of, usually called Anarcharsus Clootz (1755-1794), French revolutionist, arrest and execution of, 12, 335, 336
- Closter-Seven or Kloster-Zeven**, Convention of, a compact between the duke of Cum-

berland and the due de Richelieu concluded at Zeven a village in Prussia (1757), **12**, **73**, **15** **201**, **20**, **596**

**Clotaire I** (497-561 A.D.) king of Franks fourth son of Clovis I marriage of **7** **431**, conquers Thuringia **7** **477** usurpation of throne and reign of (555-561) **7**, **478**-**479** invade Spain **10** **19**

**Clotaire II** (584-615 A.D.) king of the Franks son of Childebert I of Soissons accession and reign of **7** **480** state of Helvetia under **16** **335**

**Clotaire III** (612-670 A.D.) king of the Franks son of Clovis II reign of **7** **481**-**482**

**Clotaire** (Clotaric), Frankish prince son of Sigismund, killed by Clovis (508 A.D.) **7**, **479**

**Clothilda** (Clothildis, Hlothelild), Saint (ca 475-545 A.D.) queen of the Franks daughter of Childebert I king of Burgundy marries Clovis **7** **469** instigates her sons to take vengeance on Sigismund **7** **478**

**Clothilda** (d. 531 A.D.) daughter of St Clothilda marries Amduric king of the Visigoths **10** **19**

**Clotosunda** or Flutswinda, law later of Clovis I marriage Albion (ca 551 A.D.) **7** **433** **445**

**Clovis I** (Chlodwig, Hlodowig) (ca 460-511 A.D.) founder of Merovingian line of Frankish kings treatment of **7** **466**-**477** defeats Syagrius **7** **467** **468** defeats Alaric **7** **469** **16** **531** accepts Christianity **7** **469** **471** defeats Burgundians (500 A.D.) **7** **472** conflict of with Visigoths **7** **472**-**473** **10** **18** receives title from Byzantine emperor **7** **473** unifies kingdom **7** **473** **476** death of, **7** **476**

**Clovis II** (ca 633-656 A.D.) king of Neustria and Burgundy son of Dagobert I king of the Franks reign of **7** **480** **481**

**Clovis III** (d. 695 A.D.) king of the Franks (691-695 A.D.) son of Theudebert II reign of **7** **486**

**Cluentia**, old Roman family claiming to be of Etruscan origin **5** **70**

**Cluentius**, a Samnite killed in the Social war, defeated by Sulla (81 B.C.) **5**, **417**, name of ranks among aristocracy of Rome **5** **418**

**Cfugny de Nus**, Jean Etienne Bernard (d. 1776), a French financier succeeds Furgot as minister of finance (1776) **12** **129**

**Clulius** or Clælius (seventh century B.C.) said to be last king of Alba Longa, war of, with Rome **5**, **76**-**77**

**Cluny** or Clugny, a town in France, abbey of, **8** **591**, **14** **92**

**Cnemus** (fifth century B.C.), Spartan naval officer admiral in Peloponnesian war, **3**, **544** commands Lacedæmonian hoplites in Zæcynthus **3** **561**, gains victory over Athenians at Naupactus **3**, **563** sea

**Cnidus**, ancient city of Asia Minor battle of (394 B.C.), **4** **74** **107**

**Cniva** (ca 250 A.D.) Gothic king, defeats Romans under Decius, **6**, **413**

**Cnut**, see Canute (king of England) and Knud (kings of Denmark and Sweden)

**Coalemos**, see Cimon.

**Coalitions against France**

First 1792-1797 (England and all continental powers except Russia Sweden and Denmark), **12**, **362** **364**, **18**, **272**-**274**

Second 1799-1801 (Russia Austria, England Portugal, Naples and Turkey), **12**, **496**-**505**

Third 1805 (England, Austria Russia, Sweden, and Naples), **12**, **543**-**548**, **18**, **290**-**293**

Fourth 1806-1807 (Prussia Russia England and Sweden) **12**, **550** **562**, **18** **293** **297**

Fifth 1809 (Austria and England), **12**, **571** **575**

Sixth 1813-1815 (Russia Sweden, Austria England and Prussia), **12**, **599**-**613** **15** **309** **331**

**Cobb**, Howell (1815-1865) American politician secretary of the treasury under Buchanan **23** **402**

**Cobbett**, William (1762-1835) English political writer and reformer influence of **21**, **498** publications of **21** **498**-**499** in the Hampden Club **21**, **500** withdraws to America **21** **507**

**Cobden**, Richard (1804-1865) English reformer and statesman associated with Anti Corn Law League **21** **600** proposes emigration into agricultural distress (1844) **21** **602** funded by Sir Robert Peel for services to cause of free trade **21** **600** opposes Palmerston's Chinese policy 1857 **21** **610** declines to enter second Palmerston ministry (1859), **21**, **623** negotiates commercial treaty with France **21**, **624**, supports cause of the North in American Civil War **23** **424**

**Cobenzi**, John Louis Joseph, Count (1753-1801) Austrian statesman negotiates treaty of Campo Formio (1797) **12** **132** **14** **527** protests against French operations in Germany **12** **509** negotiates Austro-Prussian alliance (1781), **14** **486** dismissed from St Petersburg (1800) **17** **137**, negotiates with Talleyrand about the French imperial title, **14**, **533**-**535**

**Cobenzi**, Philip, Count (1741-1810), Austrian statesman, favours Austro-Prussian alliance (1792), **14** **507**, ambassador to Paris (1801) **14**, **533**-**536**

**Cobham**, Eleanor (d. ca 1443) wife of Humphrey, duke of Gloucester, prosecuted for treason **18**, **562**

**Cobham**, Henry Brooke, 10th Lord (d. 1619), tried with Sir Walter Raleigh for treason, **19** **472**-**474**

**Cobham**, Sir John Oldcastle, Lord, see Oldcastle

**Coblenz**, capital of the Rhine province of Prussia siege of (1688) **11**, **600**

**Coburg** or Saxe-Coburg, Friedrich Josias, Prince of (1737-1815), Austrian soldier in war of First Coalition (1794), **12**, **362**-

- 366, 377, 379, defeats French at Aldenhoven, 14 507
- Cocalus**, in Greek legend, king of Sicily, daughters of kill Minos, 3 194
- Cocherei**, battle of (1384), 11 145-146
- Cochin China**, a French colony in Indo-China, Duarte Coelho discovers (1516) 10 486, see French Indo China
- Cochläus**, Johannes (1479-1552), a German Roman Catholic theologian, appointed to write confutation of the Augsb. confession (1530) 14, 269
- Cochrane**, Sir Alexander Forester Inglis (1754-1832) English soldier, in British attack on Washington (1811) 23 336
- Cochrane**, Sir John (d 1695) son of Lord Dundonald pardon of for his treason against James II purchased by his father (1685) 20 378
- Cochrane**, Thomas, 10th Earl of Dundonald (1775-1860) an admiral in the British navy distinguished for his exploits in revolutions in Spanish America and his command of the Greek navy in 1827 and 1828 appointed commander of the Chilean navy (1818) 23 385, quarrels with Chilean authorities 23 585 in effectual efforts of in Greece 21 534
- Cockburn**, Sir Alexander James Edmund (1802-1880) British jurist as member of General Council (1871) 23 171
- Cockburn**, Sir George (1772-1853) English naval officer in attack on Washington (1814) 23 336
- Coddington**, William (1601-1678) in American colonist governor of Rhode Island 1640-1647 23 115, in Massachusetts Bay Company, 22 611
- Codes**, see Jurisprudence
- Codomannus**, see Darius III
- Codrington**, Sir Edward (1770-1851) an English admiral commander in chief of allied fleet in Greek revolution (1827) 21 536 24 232 233
- Codrus**, king of Athens (1008 B.C.) title abolished at death of 3 162 ancestor of Solon 3 209
- Cods and Hooks**, Wars of the, named given in Holland to the struggle in the middle ages between the nobles and the towns 13, 336-338
- Coeboorn**, Menno van (1641-1701), a Dutch military engineer, defends Namur (1692) 11, 605
- Cole-Syria**, Southern Syria conquered by Alexander the Great (333 B.C.), 2 294, 296, 4 380, under the Ptolemies, 2, 135 4, 443-445, 564 seq
- Colestus** (ca 400 A.D.), collaborator of Pelagius, in Ireland 21 337
- Coelho Pereira**, Duarte (1485-1554) a Portuguese soldier, discovers Cochin China, 10, 498
- Coenred**, king of Mercia 704-705 A.D., reign of, 18 57
- Cœnus** (d ca 326 B.C.) a Macedonian general of Alexander the Great, at siege of Tyre, 2 299, 4, 301 marries Parmenion's daughter, 4, 218, at Arbela (331 B.C.), 4, 324, at trial of Philotas, 4 344 in India, 4, 357-359 361
- Cœsyræ** (sixth century B.C.), wife of Pisistratus 3 222 223
- Cœur**, Jacques (ca 1400-1456), French financier at court of Charles VII, 11, 229 242
- Coffinhal**, J. B. (1754-1794), French revolutionist, 12 343
- Coffinière**, Chevalier de la, French naval officer, cruises along New England in King William's War (1690) 23, 185
- Cognac**, Holy League of, a league concluded between Pope Clement VII, Francis I of France Milan and Venice, against Charles V (1526) 11 322
- Cognys**, François de (1670-1759) French soldier, at battle of Parma (1734), 12, 29
- Coimbra**, city in Portugal captured by Ferdinand I of Castile (1058), 10, 48, 428
- Coimbra**, duke of, see Pedro
- Coins and Coinage**, see Numismatics and Finance
- Coire** (Chur) capital of the Grisons, Switzerland in Swiss struggle with Austria (seventeenth century) 16, 647, 648, bishopric of 16 587 647
- Cok**, supposed successor of Crum, king of Bulgaria (815 A.D.) 24 161
- Coke**, Sir Edward (1552-1634), English jurist at trial of Raleigh 19 472-473, fall of 19 499 defends parliamentary privilege, 19 508 opposes Buelingham, 19 510 proposes the Petition of Right, 19 550
- Colaxas**, mythical king of the Scythians, 2, 301
- Colberg**, see Kolberg
- Colbert**, Jean Baptiste (1619-1683) French statesman, becomes minister of finance (1661), 11 529-530 reorganises finance, 11 532-534 advances art, science, literature 11 535 estimate of by Michelt 11 533 534 540 511 542
- Colbert**, Jean Baptiste, marquis de Seignelay (1619-1690) French statesman secretary of navy (1676) 11, 534 at siege of Cor 11 594
- Colbert de Croissy**, Charles (1629-1696) French diplomat ambassador of Louis XIV in England 11 572 French plenipotentiary at Nimeguen (1678), 11, 589
- Colborne**, Sir John (Lord Seaton) (1778-1863) British soldier and colonial governor, appointed lieutenant-governor of Upper Canada (1830) 22 335, quells revolt in Lower Canada (1837), 22, 336; succeeds Lord Durham as governor-general of Canada 22, 339
- Cold Harbor**, town of Virginia, U.S.A., battle of (1864), 23, 447
- Coldstream**, small town in Scotland, treaty of (1488), 21, 205
- Colenso**, town in Natal, South Africa; battle of (1899), 22 309
- Colesberg**, district in Cape Colony, French's operations in, 22, 310.
- Coleshill** (Cynsylvit) Forest, in Wales, battle of (1157), 18, 261.

**Colfax, Schuyler** (1523-1885), American statesman, charged with complicity in Crédit Mobilier scandal (1872) **23** 172

**Cologny, Gaspard de** (1517-1572), French general and Huguenot leader at St Quentin, **11** 347, at battle of Dour (1562) **11** 358, ruses and surrections against Guises **11**, 360, as Huguenot leader in the Religious War **11**, 362-364 365 favours Huguenot settlement in America **11**, 367, **22** 517 Catholic de Medici plots against **11** 368-370 plans conquest of Spanish Netherlands **11** 361 367 **13** 126 murder of **11** 371 375

**Cologny, Louise de** (d. 1620), wife of William I of Orange **13** 01 309

**Cologny-Saligny, Jean, Count of** (1617-1686), French soldier in command at the battle of St Gotthard (1664) **11** 366 **24** 386

**Collamer, Jacob** (1791-1863), American statesman in del de ca Kinsquash in (1854) **23** 397

**College, Stephen** (1635-1681), Irish demagogue, victim of the Whig persecution **20** 301 302

**College of Princes**, a division of the diet of the Holy Roman Empire, origin of in twelfth century **14** 135 136

**Colleges**, see **Universities and Colleges**

**Collegium Germanicum**, a theological school founded by the Jesuits (sixteenth century) **9** 172

**Colleton, James**, colonial governor of South Carolina 1696-1699 unpopular rule of **23** 58

**Collett, Jonas** (1772-1871), Scandinavian minister of finance, London minister **16** 171 becomes president of Norwegian government **16**, 176 dismissal of **16** 477

**Colley, Sir George Pomeroy** (1813-1881), British soldier, in Boer War (1881) **21** 613, **22**, 291

**Colli, Baron** (1760-1812), a Piedmontese general, commands Piedmontese army **12** 409, commands Sardinian army **12** 426-427

**Colline Gate**, a gate at the northern extremity of ancient Rome, Sulla defeats Samnites at battle of (52 B.C.) **5** 437 slaughter of prisoners after battle **5** 438

**Collingwood, Cuthbert, Lord** (1710-1810), British naval commander, at battle of Trafalgar, **21** 407

**Colloredo, Hieronymos** (d. 1662), Austrian general at battle of Lutzen (1632) **14** 338 death of **14** 361

**Colloredo, Rudolf von** (1780-1857), Austrian general, at battle of Lutzen (1632) **14** 358

**Colloredo, Rudolf Joseph** (1706-1788), Austrian general, campaign in Italy (for 1712-1717) **14** 155

**Collet-d'Herbois, Jean Marie** (ca. 1750-1796), a French revolutionary deputy to convention (1792) **12** 282 captures against the Jacobins **12** 338 339 335, ferocity of **12** 368 accused by

Iecomtre **12**, 391, trial and conviction of, **12** 392 393

**Cologne (Köln)**, capital of the German governmental district of Cologne on the Rhine, buildings of (thirteenth century) **14** 144 cathedral of burned (1219), and rebuilt **14** 144 cathedral of, completed (1880) **15** 116 assembly of (1367) **14** 187 diet of (1505) **14** 240-241, university of hostile to reform **14** 283

**Cologne, Electorate of**, a former electorate of the German Empire joins coalition against France (1672) **11** 580

**Colombey**, a town in Lorraine battle of (Aug. 11th 1870) **13** 154

**Colombia, Republic of**, a republic in South America, vicerealty of New Granada incorporated with **23** 563 revolution in **23** 581 seq. republic of established (1811) **23** 581 separated into Venezuela, New Granada and Ecuador (ca. 1830) **23** 597 republic of New Granada becomes the United State of Colombia (1863) **23** 601 history of from 1861 to 1903 **23** 601-601 signs treaty with Chile **23** 611

**Colonia or Colonia del Sacramento**, a seaport in Uruguay given to Portugal (1715), **10** 520

**Colonial Defence Committee**, a committee created in England for aiding colonial administration (1879) **22** 19

**Colonies and Colonial Systems**

General question of sale of West Indies to United States **16** 150

Included plantation of Ireland under Mary II **21**, 40; beginnings of colonialism in America **19** 137-139 140-140 in Virginia to 1660 **22** 557 598, in Virginia after 1660 **23** 121 138, in New England to 1630 **22** 608 651 New England to 1660 **23** 91-120 New England after 1660 **23** 139-151 156-161, 169 178, in Maryland to 1660 **22**, 598-608 Maryland after 1660, **23** 136-138, in New York and New Jersey to 1681, **23** 24 32 New York and New Jersey to the Revolution, **23** 151-156 161-169, in Pennsylvania **23** 32-46 in the Carolinas and Georgia, **23**, 46-64, contrast between English and French colonists, **23** 66-68 rivalry between English and French in America **23**, 179 229 **20**, 581 590 relations between England and America in colonies after French and Indian War (main treatment) **23** 230-241; the Stamp Act **20** 602-601 its repeal, **20** 606-608 colonial policy (1768-1770) **20**, 615-617 events leading to Revolution **20** 619-625 the Revolution **23**, 241-281, **20**, 621-630, loss of the colonies, **20**, 637-641, **23**, 281; in Australia **22** 233-259 in Canada, **22** 325 318 in Egypt, **21** 646 in India (main treatment) **22** 40 223 **20**, 589-600 **21** 619 620 in New Zealand, **22**, 259 261 in South Africa, **22** 266 320, in West Indies, abolition of slavery attempted, **21**, 527-528, slavery abolished,



- 21**, 568-569 present extent of British colonial empire **22**, 1-5 detailed enumeration **22**, 5-9, theories of colonial government **22** 9-11 imperial commerce, **22** 14 17, imperial defence, **22**, 17 20, London conference (1907), **21**, 668-9
- France** attempted colonisation of Carolina (sixteenth century) **22** 517 552 colonisation (middle seventeenth century) **22** 553 556 condition of American colonies (eighteenth century) **23** 61-69 loss of American colonies (1763) **12** 79 80 **23**, 233 struggle with England in India **12** 45-48 beginning of conquest of Algeria **13** 12 11 beginning of conquests in Indo-China **13** 138 progress in Indo-China **13** 197 the conquest of Madagascar **13**, 198, the Dsholeh affair, **13** 198
- Germany** beginnings of colonisation in Africa (1880-1890) **15** 8 colonial expansion in Australasia **15** 28 colonial expansion under William II **15** 551 561
- Greece** nature of Greek colonies **3** 198
- 206** Athenian colonies **3** 24 25 150 151 the founding of cities by Alexander **4** 315 317 360
- Italy** colonisation in the East following the Crusades **8** 172 failure of attempted colonisation on Red Sea and in Abyssinia **9** 632
- Netherlands** rivalry between Dutch and Portuguese in India (sixteenth century) **10** 501 506 **13** 550 551 Dutch in Japan **24** 597 601 in South Africa **22** 265 266 in Australia **22** 233 234 in New York, New Jersey and Connecticut **23** 19 10 25 colonial policy in seventeenth century **13** 74 75 partial loss of colonies (eighteenth century), **14** 11 colonial progress in nineteenth century **14** 61
- Phoenicia** plantation of cities on Phoenician coast **2**, 255, in the Mediterranean, **2** 270 271
- Portugal** beginning of conquest of India, **10** 179 181, conquest of Maluccas **10** 491 acquisition of Brazil, **10** 492, conflict with Dutch in the Indies and Brazil, **10** 504-506 progress in Africa **10** 506, decline of Portuguese power in India (seventeenth century) **10** 519 decline in eighteenth century **10** 521 enormous wealth derived from Brazil **10** 521 loss of Brazil **10** 513 dispute with England in southern Africa **10** 539, establishment in China, **24**, 544
- Rome** plantation of military colonies in conquered territory **5** 212 214 colonies in the provinces, **5** 451 military colonies as a defence against barbarian invasion, **7** 176-177
- Russia** plantation of military colonies on the frontier (1819) **17** 521 523
- Scotland** establishment in the north of Ireland **21** 292 118-419 the failure of the Darien colony, **21**, 316.

- Spain** beginning of colonisation in America, **10**, 205-207, earliest colonial methods (fifteenth century), **22**, 535-540, in Florida **22** 547-552 in New Mexico **22**, 552-553 in Mexico, **23**, 505-535 in Peru **23**, 536-561, administrative methods, **23**, 569-576, revolt of American colonies **10** 281-284 **23** 586 596 end of Spanish colonial empire (1898), **10**, 420, **23**, 489
- Sweden** establishment on the Delaware River (seventeenth century) **23** 9-10 expelled by the Dutch **23**, 17-18
- United States** beginning of colonial policy **23** 489 490
- Colonna**, an Italian family, prominent at Rome from the twelfth to the sixteenth centuries in thirteenth century **9**, 111 seq in fourteenth century **9** 151, expelled from Rome by Rienzi (1347), **9** 211 defeated by Rienzi **9** 221
- Colonna, Marco Antonio** (1335-1384), Italian commander at battle of Lepanto (1571), **9** 474 seq
- Colonna, Otto**, see **Martin V**, pope
- Colonna, Prospero** (1452-1523), an Italian soldier wins battle of Bicocca **11** 314
- Colonna, Sciarra** (d. 1329) Roman baron; contest of with Stefano Colonna **9**, 151, opposes Boniface VIII **11** 81 seq
- Colonna, Stefano, the Fider** (d. ca. 1348) Roman baron brother of Sciarra flees before Rienzi (1347) **9** 211, imprisoned by Rienzi **9** 220 death of **9** 223
- Colorado**, one of the United States of America admission of to the Union (July 1st 1876) **23** 474
- Colorados**, one of the two great political parties in Uruguay, **23** 615
- Colpepper**, see **Culpeper**
- Columba**, (521-597) a Celtic missionary in Scotland, work of in Scotland, **21**, 8 10 311 founds monastery of Iona, **21** 9 protects bards **21** 9, 343, reforms orders of druids **21**, 341, relics of removed to Dunkeld **21**, 13
- Columban or Columbanus, Saint** (ca. 540-615) an Irish missionary, preaches in Helvetia **8** 532
- Columbian Exposition**, an international exposition held at Chicago (U.S.A.) in 1893 **23** 186
- Columbus, Christopher** (1446?-1506) Genoese navigator importance of as discoverer of America **22** 411 characterisation of **22**, 412 early life of **22**, 115 116 voyage of to north of Europe, **22** 416 seq., at Portuguese court, **22** 417-420 at Spanish court, **10**, 156, **22** 420 seq. at council of Salamanca, **22** 421-424, receives invitation to England from Henry VII, **22**, 424; at convent of Sta Maria de Rabida, **22**, 425 426 returns to Spanish court **22** 426 427 first voyage of (1492) **22**, 427 seq. in San Salvador **22** 432-435 prayer used by preserved by Clemente **22**, 432, letter of, giving account of discovery, **22**,

435 seq; discovers Cuba and Haiti, **22** 439, return and triumph of, **22** 440 seq; project of for rescue of Holy Sepulchre, **22** 441 honoured by sovereigns of Spain **22** 446 second voyage of, **22** 446 seq return of to Haiti **22** 447, imposes *república* **22** 539 returns to Spain to answer accusations **22** 448, third voyage of **22** 448 discovers Trinidad **22** 448 returned in chains to Spain, **22** 449 fourth voyage of **22** 450 on Isthmus of Darien and in Jamaica **22** 450 death of **22** 451

**Columbus, Diego** (ca 1476–1526) son of Christopher Columbus, as governor of Hispaniola **22** 469

**Columbus, Fernando** (1488–1539) son of Christopher Columbus as biographer of his father **22** 447 448 448 note

**Columbus, a town** in western Kentucky, a strategic point of the Confederates in American Civil War **23** 125

**Colville, Sir Charles** (1770–1843) British soldier at Badajoz (1812) **10** 364 at battle of Waterloo (1815) **12** ( )

**Colvin, Sir Auckland** (1853–) British colonial official, financial controller of Khedive of Egypt (1882–1883) **24** 400

**Comans, see Kumani**

**Combalet, Madame de**, niece of Louis XIV on Day of Dupes (1649) **11** 462 seq

**Combermere, Stapleton Cotton, Viscount** (1773–1865) an English soldier in the Peninsular War **17** 149 is commander-in-chief of the army in India **22** 1

**Comely Beard, see Baldwin IV**

**Comgall, Saint**, an Irish saint of Bangor of second half of sixth century **21** 341

**Cominius, Pontius** (first century BC) a Roman youth, flees down Tiber and carries despatches **5** 102

**Commagene**, in ancient geography, a district in Syria **6** 126 139 162

**Commerce, see Trade and Commerce**

**Committee of Public Safety, see Public Safety, committee of**

**Committees of Correspondence**, organisations formed on the eve of the revolution in North America to facilitate intercourse between the colonies and New York **23** 234 in Boston **23** 240

**Commodus, Lucius Aurelius** (Marcus Lucius Aelius Aurelius Commodus Antoninus) (161–192 AD) emperor of Rome, son of Marcus Aurelius, early life of **6** 201 303 reign of **6** 378 52

**Common Penny**, name given to a family poll tax imposition of in Germany (1471) **14** 234 under Emperor Maximilian I **14** 248 seq

**Common Sense**, political pamphlet by Thomas Paine (1776) **23** 251

**Commonwealth of Australia, see Australia**

**Commonwealth of England**, title generally given to the government of England from the death of Charles I (1649) to the restoration of Charles II (1660) the victorious commonwealth, **20**, 84 112,

during struggle of Cromwell against Parliament (1651–1653) **20**, 113–143, during protectorate of Cromwell (1653–1658) **20** 144–191, end of (1658–1660), **20**, 192–221

**Communes, see Towns and Cities**

**Commune of Paris** (1792) the revolutionary municipal government established in 1792 rise of **12** 259 gathering of, **12**, 260 takes direction of affairs **12** 265, the king's execution and, **12** 267 296

**Commune of Paris** (1871) the insurrectionary body which held control of Paris from March 18th to May 27th 1871 organisation of **13** 153 seq

**Comnenus**, a family members of which occupied the throne of the Byzantine empire Trebizond and of Ipirus rise of **7** 251–253 in Eastern Empire to capture of Constantinople (1204) **7** 251 281, after division of Byzantine empire (1204), **7** 287–288 **8** 116 see also **Alexius I** and **II**, **Andronicus I**, **Anna Comnena**, **David Comnenus**, **Isaac I**, **Manuel I**, and **Michael Angelus**

**Comnenus, Joannes, see Joannes**

**Comnenus, Manuel** (ca 1018 ca 1070) Byzantine soldier in campaign against Turks (1070) **7** 241 note

**Comonfort, Ignacio** (1812–1866) Mexican soldier and statesman acting president of Mexico **23** 628 629 elected constitutional president (1857) **23** 629

**Company of the Indies, see Mississippi Bubble**

**Companies of Adventure**, troops of Italian mercenaries in fifteenth century **9** 241

**Compass, Mariners'**, invented it Amalfi **7**, 140

**Compiègne**, at which it was signed (1430), **11** 201 203 **18** 506

**Compitalia**, a yearly festival at Rome, **5**, 113 114

**Complutensian Polyglot**, the Bible of Cardinal Ximenes showing the text in different ancient languages **10** 201

**Compromise of 1850**, also called **Omnibus Bill**, a series of measures passed by the United States Congress in 1850 aiming at a general settlement of disputes over the slavery question as proposed by committee **23** 373 discussion of **23**, 380 seq effected **23** 37

**Compton, Henry** (1612–1713) in English bishop in struggle between church and king **20** 384 385

**Compton, Sir Spencer** (ca 1673–1713) English politician son of third earl of Northampton character and abilities of **20** 540

**Comuneros**, Castilian name for commoners' revolt of, under Charles V, **10**, 215 219

**Comyn, Alexander** (d 1284) 2nd earl of Buchan constable of Scotland **18** 401

**Comyn, John** (d ca 1300) Scottish noble, 1st of Badenoch at battle of Lewes (1264) **18** 340 **21** 55 marries sister of John Baulch **21** 55

**Comyn, John**, "the Red" (d 1306) Scottish noble, son of John Comyn, chosen

- guardian of Scotland, **18** 419, **21**, 78, commander at Roslin, **18**, 420, **21** 78, title of to throne **21** 85, rival of Bruce, **21**, 86-87, killed by Bruce, **18**, 422, **21**, 87-88
- Comyn, John** (d 1313?) 3rd earl of Buchan, opposes Robert Bruce (1307) **21** 94
- Comyn, Walter**, earl of Menteith (d 1259), Scottish noble at coronation of Alexander III of Scotland **21** 51, conflict of with government **21** 54
- Conall Crimthand** (fifth century) an Irish king son of Niall stem-father of southern Hibernia **21** 342
- Conall Gulban** (fifth century) Irish king son of Niall ancestor of O'Donnell **21** 342
- Conan**, count of Brittany submits to Henry II (1157) **18** 262
- Conant, Roger** (1593-1670) English pioneer in America made general manager of Cape Ann colony **22** 69
- Concentration Camps** (British in South Africa) (1900-1901) **22** 31
- Concha, Manuel de la**, marquis of Dueña (1808-1874) Spanish soldier defeated by Carlists **10** 115
- Concini, Concino**, Baron de l'Union Marquis d'Ancre (d 1617) a French courtier marshal and prime minister of France favourite of Marie de Medici **11** 411, assassination of **11** 441 443
- Concise**, an aquatic village in Val de Nendel Switzerland relies of lake-dwellers from **16** 521
- Concord**, a town in Massachusetts previous civil Congress adjourns to **23** 240 battle of (1775) **23** 241-243
- Concordat of 1801**, The, an agreement concluded between Napoleon and Pope Pius VII concerning the relations of church and state in France re-establishes state religion **12** 511 512 presentation of **12** 522-523 text **13** 240 523
- Concordat of 1855**, The, an agreement concluded at Vienna between Austria and the pope conclusion of **15**, 4-10, revocation of **15** 34
- Concordat of Francis I or Concordat of Bologna**, an agreement concluded in 1516 at Bologna between France and the pope discussion of **11** 309 310
- Concordat of Worms**, see Worms, Concordat of
- Concordia**, Viennese club, a political and literary club founded in Vienna (1812-14) 606
- Concressault, Lord of**, a French soldier and politician, communis guard of honour allotted Perkin Warbeck in France **19** 28 and assessor to James II of Scotland (1596) **19** 320
- Concubinage**, in Ireland pre-Norman period **21** 361
- Cond** (Con, Conn, Conia) of the Hundred Battles, Irish king of the second century divides Ireland with Mug Nuadat **21** 335
- Condé, Henri I de Bourbon, Prince of** (1552-1588), a French Protestant leader, son of first prince of Condé, recants, **11**, 377; escapes from France **11** 378 at battle of Coutras (1587) **11**, 386-387
- Condé, Henri II de Bourbon, Prince of** (1588-1646) son of Henri I, and father of the 'Great Condé' marriage of **11** 414, granted privileges by Marie de Medici **11** 436 arrested (1616) **11**, 440-441, liberated **11** 443-444 makes war on Marie de Medici **11** 445, on royalist side in war with Huguenots, **11**, 416 viceroy of New France, **22**, 556, death of **11** 495 note
- Condé, Louis I de Bourbon, 1st Prince of** (1530-1569) a leader in conspiracy on Andorra **11** 353 354 condemned to death and saved by Catherine de Medici, **11** 355 attempts to seize Lyons, **11**, 355 leader of Huguenot army **11**, 357, **19** 20 330 capture and imprisonment of **11** 358-359 liberation of, **11**, 360, in second religious war **11**, 361-363, capture (at Jarnac) and death of **11**, 363
- Condé, Louis II de Bourbon, Prince of** (the Great Condé) (1621-1686) a French soldier called during his father's lifetime the duke of Flanders defeats the Spaniards at Rocroi (1643) **11** 489 491, **13** 581 campaigns of (1644-1645), **11**, 494-496 representative at Congress of Westphalia **11** 496 mediator in the Treaty of 1501 invests Pons **11** 502-503 arrested **11** 505 liberation of **11**, 505 allies himself with Spain **11**, 509, makes war on Louis XIV **11** 511-514 516 518 **20** 173 defeated at the Dunsmuir **11** 518 **20** 173 restored to favour in France **11**, 522 becomes courtier of Louis XIV **11** 530 campaign of in Flanders (1692) **11** 569-570, in war with Holland (1672) **11** 575-576, campaign on Upper Rhine (1672) **11**, 578 commands allies of Louis XIV in war with Holland **13** 632 wins battle of Seneffe for the French (1674), **11**, 584, last years of **11** 585, death of **11**, 588
- Condé, Louis Joseph de Bourbon, Prince of** (1736-1819) a French soldier son of Louis Henri duke of Bourbon, in Seven Years' War **12**, 73 leaves France, **12**, 208 fights in Russian service against France **12** 175 176 leads émigrés against France **15** 269
- Condé, Louis Antoine Henri de Bourbon**, see Enghien, duke d'
- Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Nicolas Caritat, Marquis of** (1733-1794) a French philosopher and mathematician a leader of Girondists in convention (1792) **12**, 251 presents himself **12** 392
- Concighiano, Duke of**, see Moncey
- Conestoga**, a town on the Susquehanna River (U.S.A.), massacre of Indians at (1763) **23** 225
- Confederate States of America**, a confederacy of eleven states which seceded from the United States in 1860 1861, organisation of, **23**, 409, theory of secession of, **23**, 410, constitution of, **23**, 411-412,

population and material resources of **23**, 416, army and navy of **23** 417  
 termination of, **23**, 417 See also Civil War in America.

**Confirmatio Cartarum**, confirmation of the Charters (1297) **18** 416 418

**Confiscation Acts**, acts relating to slaves passed by American Congress (1861 1862) **23** 433

**Conflagrations** Alexandria (611 A.D.) **8** 163 164 Boston (1872) **23** 173 Chicago (1871) **23**, 173 London (1666) **20** 253 256 Moscow (1812) **17** 174 New York (1835) **23** 361 Philadelphia (330 B.C.) **4**, 337, Rome (64 A.D.) **6** 199 200

**Confians**, Treaty of, a treaty between Louis XI of France and the dukes of Burgundy and Brittany ending the "War of the Public Weal" concluded (1405) **11** 252-253

**Confians**, Hubert de Brienne, Count of 1690 1777, a French marshal defeated at battle of Quiberon Bay (1759) **12** 77 78 79 note **20**, 590 591

**Confucianism**, the system founded by Confucius, see Confucius in Religion

**Confucius**, a celebrated Chinese philosopher (550 or 551-479 B.C.) life of **24** 523 teachings of **24** 526 529 influence of in Japan, **24**, 582, 624

**Conquesta Menvedi**, a collection of public acts of Denmark **16** 177

**Congo**, French, see French Congo

**Congo Free State**, history of **14** 5

**Congregation**, The, a French secret society instituted (early nineteenth century) **13** 25-26

**Congregation of the Lord**, a private religious association in Scotland (1557) **19** 251-255

**Congress**, Federal frigate destroyed by Mr. rimac in Hampton Roads (March 9th 1862) **23** 427

**Congress, United States**, inefficiency of Continental Congress **23** 287 288 organisation of Northwest Territory by **23**, 289 powers of under constitution **23** 295 296 structure of **23** 300 initial legislation of **23** 300 301 proposition of to Texas by **23** 302 303 party strife in (1791-1797) **23** 304 refusal of to give slavery in North Territory **23** 305 origin of **23** 306 with Ireland 1811-1812 **23** 307 declares war against Ireland **23** 308 declares in, on Missouri **23** 317 318 adopts first protective tariff (1816) **23** 352, Hayne-Walker debate in **23** 356-357, acts of nullified by South Carolina **23** 357, adopts compromise tariff **23** 359 champions United States Bank against Jackson **23** 359 360 refusal of to receive anti-slavery petitions **23** 361 failure of to recharter United States Bank **23** 368 declares war consistent with Mexico (1846) **23**, 371, debate in on admission of California **23**, 380, 382, influence of slave power in,

**23** 384 struggle in over Kansas-Nebraska Bill **23** 392 debates in on Kansas affairs (1855 1856) **23** 396-399 rejection of Lecompton Constitution by (1855) **23** 403 failure of attempts at compromise in (1860 1861), **23** 412-413 secession of southern members from **23** 413 in the Civil War, **23** 420 421 449 450, 455 457 struggle of with President Johnson **23** 461-466, implication in Credit Mobilier and Salary Grab scandals **23** 472 democratic for the first time since Civil War (1892) **23** 483 declares war against Spain (1898) **23** 488

**Congresses and Conferences, International**  
 Aix la Chapelle (1748) **12** 18 (1818), **21** 507  
 Palma (1878) **15** 51 **17** 606 **24**, 179, (1888) **15** 555  
 Cambridge (1725) **9** 526 527  
 Constantinople (1876 1877) **15** 11 (1881) **24** 37  
 Erfurt (1808) **17** 463 465  
 Hague (1830) **17** 644-650 **21** 676 677  
 Karlsbad (1819) **15** 71 372  
 Laibach (1821) **14** 558  
 London (1830) **17** 545 (1851) **14** 53, (1840) **13** 73 (1871) **21** 657  
 Montevideo (1901) **23** 619  
 Munster see Westphalia below  
 Nimeguen (1678) **11** 588 591  
 Panama (1826) **23** 350-351  
 Paris (1836) **13** 130-131 **15** 11 (1869), **24** 236  
 Prague (1811) **14** 571  
 Rastatt (1797 1799) **15** 283  
 Reswil (1807) **11** 608  
 Tilsen (1773) **14** 460-461  
 Trochu (1820) **14** 588  
 Utrecht (1712 1713) **13** 12  
 Vienna (1822) **10** 383 390 **14** 588, **15** 388  
 Vienna (1814-1815) **15** 323 326 **9**, 578 580 **14** 577 579 **17** 490 491  
 Westphalia or Munster (1643-1648) **14** 382 385

**Congresses and Conferences, National** (assemblies, conventions, councils, diets, etc.)  
 American Albany (1754) **23** 302 Annapolis (1786) **23** 300 Charleston (1800) **23** 300 Cincinnati (1832) **23** 357 Hartford (1814 1815) **23** 305  
 Massachusetts (1861) **23** 301 310 New York (1800) **23** 162 163 166 (1791) **23** 333 Philadelphia (1773) **23** 300 1773 **23** 247 249, (1787), **23** 300 292 293 296  
 Austria-Klausenburg (1848) **14**, 637  
 Bohemia-Prague (1619), **14**, 332, (1848), **14** 639  
 England-Clarendon (1164), **18**, 267, Coventry (1437) **18** 573, Northampton (1164) **18** 266 Salisbury (1088), **18**, 197 208 Westminster (1153), **18** 254  
 France-Arras (1435) **11** 222-224, Nevers (1142), **11**, 233 234 Senlis (1301) **11**, 79, Versailles (1787), **12**, 143-144.

Germany and the Holy Roman Empire  
 Augsburg (1530), **14**, 265-270, (1518),  
**14**, 305, Berlin (1845) **15** 112  
 Cologne (1505) **14** 210-241 (Constantine  
 (1507), **14** 240, Dresden (1512) **15** 307  
 Erfurt (1850) **15** 457 Frankfurt  
 on the Main (1849-1849), **15** 412-413  
 (1863), **15**, 21-22 Mainz (1231) **14**  
 115 (1517), **14** 215, Metz (1336) **14**  
 181 184, Nuremberg (1521) **14** 259  
 Olmutz (1850) **15** 10 Pillnitz (1711)  
**15** 269 Ratisbon (1636) **14** 370 371  
 Roncaglia (1158) **14** 100, Speyer or  
 Spire (1526) **14** 116 (1529) **14**  
 266 267, Worms (1195), **14**, 238,  
 (1521) **14** 257  
 Hungary, Bleda (1548), **14** 637  
 Brieg (1807) **14** 33 Karlowitz  
 (1848) **14** 637 Presburg (1711) **14**  
 128 129 (1808) **14** 33  
 Ireland, Drumcree (sixth century A.D.)  
**21**, 343 Tara (sixth century A.D.)  
**21**, 343  
 Netherlands, Ghent (1576) **13** 163  
 Poland, Grodno (1793) **17** 417  
 Scandinavia, Copenhagen (1336) **16**  
 236 Upsala (1651) **16** 330 Vestmanna  
 (1527) **16**, 277 279 Viborg (1340)  
**16** 152  
 Scotland, Holywell Hough (1291) **18**  
 102  
 Spain, Salamanka (1457) **22** 120 121  
 Switzerland, Wollhusen (1653), **16** 651  
**Coniah**, see Jehoiachin  
**Conkling, Roscoe** (1829-1888), an American  
 politician, resigns from United States  
 senate **23** 179  
**Connaught**, the westernmost province of Ire-  
 land, rebellion in (1595) **21** 441  
**Connecticut**, a state of the United States of  
 America, settled by Dutch (1633) **23**  
 5 104 taken from Dutch by English  
 colonists **23** 5 9 101 in Pequot war  
**23** 106 107 joins union of New Eng-  
 land states **23** 114 obtains charter  
 from Charles II of England (1662)  
**23** 141-142, absorbs the colony of New  
 Haven **23**, 142 and seizure of New  
 Netherlands **23** 113 resists Andros **23**  
 141 142 its racial theories (1687)  
**23** 148-149 and tribute to the Crown  
 (1713) **23** 158 159 160 its role in  
 charter on map of Connecticut  
**23** 160 cedes claims in Northwest  
 Territory **23** 284 forbids importation of  
 slaves **23** 290 adopts new constitu-  
 tion (1848) **23** 317  
**Conon** (d. 688 A.D.) pope 686 688 **8** 512  
**Conon** (d. ca. 400 B.C.) an Athenian com-  
 mander defeats Spartans **2** 291 620,  
 takes Cythera, **2**, 619, wins battle at  
 Arginusae (406 B.C.) **3** 634-636, loses  
 battle of Egospotami **3**, 639 wins  
 battle of Cnidus (394 B.C.) **4** 107 133,  
 restores Long Walls **3**, 426 **4** 117 119  
**Conrad I** (d. 918 A.D.), king of Germany  
 911 918 A.D. reign of **7** 595 598  
**Conrad II** (the Salian) (d. 1039) king of  
 Germany 1024-1039, and Holy Roman

emperor 1027 1039, lays foundation of  
 feudal law, **9**, 21, absorbs Aries into  
 German Empire (1033), **13** 350, re-  
 nounces claims to Schleswig, **16**, 48  
**Conrad III** (1093-1152), king of Germany  
 and Holy Roman emperor 1138-1152  
 duke of Franconia, in second crusade  
 (1147 1149), **8** 360-361, **9**, 42, **14** 91-  
 95 returns to Europe **8**, 363, chosen  
 emperor (1138) **14** 91 wars of, with  
 Henry the Proud beginning the struggle  
 of Gibellines and Guelphs **14**, 91, inroad  
 of into Poland, **14**, 91 92, rule of, in  
 Italy **9** 42 death of **14**, 95  
**Conrad IV** (1228-1254) king of Germany  
 1230-1234 reign of **9** 99 **14**, 124 made  
 king of Romans (1237) **14** 116 rival  
 of William of Holland for imperial title,  
**14** 115 death of **9** 99, **14** 124.  
**Conrad V** (Conradin) (1252 1268), son of  
 Conrad IV struggle of to obtain German  
 crown, **9** 99 109 110 **14** 128, invades  
 Italy **10** 96, **14** 128 129 execution of,  
**8** 616, **9** 110, **10** 96, **14**, 129  
**Conrad** (d. 1101), son of the emperor Henry  
 IV rebellion against his father **7**, 655  
**Conrad of Franconia**, see Conrad III  
**Conrad**, marquis of Montferrat, lord of Tyre  
 (d. 1192) a famous captain of the cru-  
 saders, **2** 305 defends Tyre against  
 Saladin **2** 305 306, marries Isabel of  
 Jerusalem **8**, 355, alliance of, with Sala-  
 din, **8**, 394 seq., killed by Assassins,  
**8** 395  
**Conrad**, bishop of Hildesheim and chancellor  
 of German empire, in fourth crusade  
 (1197) **8** 412  
**Conrad**, bishop of Utrecht governs Holland  
 (1075) **13**, 249  
**Conrad of Waldhausen**, German reformer,  
 attacks Roman abuses (1379) **14**, 197  
**Conrad von Zähringen**, see Zähringen  
**Conradin**, see Conrad V.  
**Conrart**, Valentin (1603-1675), one of the  
 founders of French Academy **11** 633  
**Conscription Act**, passed by United States  
 Congress (1863) **23** 449  
**Conscription (French)**, **12** 569, **13**, 223  
**Conselheiro**, see Maciel, Antonio.  
**Conservatives**, a name applied since 1832  
 to the English Tories (q.v.) **21** 566  
 see Wellington, Peel, Sir Robert, Stanley,  
 14th earl of Derby, Disraeli, Salisbury,  
 3d Marquis, Balfour, Arthur James  
**Conspiracies**, see Plots and Conspiracies  
**Constance**, Council of, an important council  
 of the Roman Catholic church (1411-  
 1418) main accents of **8**, 634-637,  
**14** 200-207 significance of **11**, 181,  
 attendance at **14** 200-207, and the  
 papal schism **16** 554  
**Constance**, Treaty of; a peace concluded  
 by Frederick Barbarossa with the Lombard  
 League (1153) **9**, 59-60, **14**,  
 106  
**Constans I** (Flavius Julius) (ca. 320-350 A.D.),  
 Roman emperor son of Constantine the  
 Great, youth of **6**, 160-161, **10**, 15,  
 receives Italy, Africa and Western Illy-

ricum, **6**, 466-467, war of, with his brother Constantine **6** 469, assassination of, **6**, 470

**Constans II** (Flavius Heraclius) (630-668 A.D.) emperor of the East 641-668 son of Constantine III, reign of **7** 162-166

**Constant, Benjamin**, Brazilian revolutionist, see Magalhães

**Constant de Rebecque, Henri Benjamin** (1767-1830) a French political writer orator and politician opposes legislative measures of Napoleon **12** 519 is retired from service **12** 523 accepts office under Napoleon **12** 624 denounced as member of Carbonari **13** 27 a liberal leader in the chamber of deputies **13** 27

**Constantia or Constantina, Flavia Valeria** (ca. 300 ca. 330 A.D.) half-sister of Constantine the Great marries Licinius (313) **6** 341 intercedes for her husband **6** 343 intercedes for her son **6** 459

**Constantia**, widow of Valerian of Antioch (twelfth century) married Raymond de Chatillon **8** 361

**Constantina or Constantia** (sixth century) wife of emperor Maurice **7** 111 131

**Constantina, Julia**, daughter of Constantine the Great, marriage of (351 A.D.) **6** 474, death of (354 A.D.) **6** 376

**Constantine**, capital of the department of Constantine Algeria captured by the French, (1836) **13** 68 49

**Constantine I, the Great** (Flavius Valerius Aurelius Constantinus) (272-337 A.D.) Roman emperor main treatment of **6** 437-465 founds Constantinople **2** 7, religion of **6** 411 629 612 laws of **6** 41-416 effect of conversion on church **8** 321-322 pretend to denunciation of church **8** 333 360 succeed Constantius I **18** 24

**Constantine II**, (312-340 A.D.) Roman emperor, receives part of the empire (317 A.D.) **6** 466 war with Constantius **6** 467 death **6** 469

**Constantine III**, see Constans II

**Constantine (IV) Flavius**, surnamed Pogonatus, a Byzantine emperor (641-645 A.D.) main treatment of **1** 7 186 187 in wars with Saracens **7** 187 188

**Constantine (V) Copronymus** (717-775 A.D.) a Byzantine emperor main treatment of **7** 207-215 **8** 549-551 quell rebellion led by Artavasdes (743 A.D.) **7** 211 211 note, in wars with Bulgarians and Saracens, **7** 211-213 and the church councils of 746 A.D., **8** 549 and 751 A.D., **7**, 214

**Constantine (VI) Flavius** (771-ca. 797 A.D.), a Byzantine emperor, main treatment of **7**, 215-219 holds general church council at Nicaea (787 A.D.) **7** 217

**Constantine (VII) Porphyrogenitus** (905-959 A.D.) a Byzantine emperor, main treatment of **7**, 228-230, throne of, usurped (919-944 A.D.), by Romanus Lecapenus, **7**, 229

**Constantine VIII**, son of the usurper Romanus Lecapenus, a Byzantine emperor 944 A.D., **7**, 229

**Constantine IX** (962-1028) a Byzantine emperor with his brother Basil II, **7**, 230 232-245

**Constantine (X) Monomachus** (d. 1054), a Byzantine emperor reign of **7** 249-251, separation of Greek and Roman church under **7** 250-251, imprisons Harold Godwinson **16** 135

**Constantine (XI) Ducas** (1059-1067) Byzantine emperor reign of **7** 253

**Constantine XI**, in the name given to the Byzantine emperor Constantine XIII, which see

**Constantine (XII) Ducas** (d. 1052) Byzantine emperor reign of with his two brothers, **7** 253 257

**Constantine (XIII) Palæologus** sometimes called Constantine XI (1344-1453) Byzantine emperor 1448-1453 main treatment of **7** 338 339 defend Constantinople against Turks **7** 340 355 **24**, 327 see full article **7** 355

**Constantine** (d. 411 A.D.) a Spanish Roman emperor receives the purple in Britain, **6** 347-348 366-368 **18** 25

**Constantine**, king of Bulgaria 1258 1277, reign of **24** 174 conflict with Greek empire **7** 314

**Constantine** (d. 520 A.D.) king of the Picts, founds Church of Dunkeld **21** 12

**Constantine I**, king of Scotland 863-877 A.D., conflicts with Norsemen **21** 15

**Constantine II**, king of Scotland 900-910 A.D. reign of **21**, 16 17 alleged submission of **21** 27 at war with Athelstan of England **18** 96 97

**Constantine I** (Peter Constantine), pope 708-715 A.D. relations of with Ireland journey to Constantinople **8** 513

**Constantine II**, pope 767-768 A.D. holds power through influence of Totoni, **8**, 558

**Constantine, Saint**, see Cyril

**Constantine Africanus** (1020-1087), Moorish physician at head of medical school at Salerno **8** 280

**Constantine Angelus** (twelfth century) Greek citizen of Philadelphia weds daughter of Emperor Alexius **7** 271

**Constantine Nikolaevitch** (1827-1892) grand duke of Russia brother of the czar Alexander II sent as viceroy to Poland (1862) **24** 122

**Constantine Pavlovitch** (1779-1831) Russian grand duke at Austerlitz **12**, 546 seq. administration of, in Poland, **17** 491-492 546, renounces crown of Russia, **17**, 531 declines to be present at accession of Nicholas I **17**, 538, death of, **17**, 545

**Constantine Paulcon** (seventeenth century), prime minister of Siam under Narai, **24**, 515

**Constantinople** (Turkish Stambul or Istanbul), the capital of the Ottoman empire, foundation of (330 A.D.), **2** 375, **6**, 450-451, description of (fourth century),

- 7**, 28-29, sieges of, by Arabs (seventh and eighth centuries), **8**, 175-176, 186, by Bulgarians (814) **24**, 160 relations of, to Russia in tenth century **17** 96-98 baptism of St Olga at (918) **17**, 99-100 captured by crusaders (1203-1204) **7** 275-281 **8** 111 recovered by the Greeks (1261), **7** 302-03 308 relations of to early Italian cities, **7** 301 **9**, 23 see **31** conquered by Ottoman Turks **2** 306 **378** **7** 344-355 **11** 213 **24** 327-329, fall of (1453), brings schism to France **9** 355 centre of trade under Turks **9** 223, conference at regatta of union of Islam (1801) **13** 17
- Constantinople, Peace of, between Russia and Turkey (1878) **17** 606
- Constantinople, Conference of (1870) see Jerusalem of the six great powers and Turkey impotence of **15** 11
- Constantinople, Councils of (80 A.D.) **8** 511 512 (692 A.D.) **8** 512 (736 A.D.) **8** 549 550 (847 A.D.) **8** 70 71 (869 A.D.) **24** 102
- Constantius I, Flavius Valerius, surnamed Chlorus the Pale (250-306 A.D.) Roman emperor 305-306 A.D. father of Constantine the Great appointed co-ruler with Maximian (292 A.D.) **6** 135, acclaimed as emperor **6** 137 struggle of with Maxims **7**, 460 quells revolt of Allectus **18** 22, regains sovereignty in Britain (300 A.D.), **18** 23 attitude of toward Christians, **18**, 23, death of **18** 24
- Constantius II, Flavius Julius (317-361 A.D.) Roman emperor 337-361 A.D. third son of Constantine the Great named emperor of **6** 166 197 in sole governance of Gaul **6** 198 made caesar **6** 160 in course of Maximian **6** 166 in German War **6** 167-168, war of with his brother Constantine **6** 169-170, conquers Magnentius **6**, 170-172, becomes sole emperor, **6** 172, relations of with Gallus **6**, 173-177, makes Julian caesar and commander in Gaul **6** 178 policy of toward subjects and allies **6**, 179 rivalry of with Julian, **6** 189 112 197, death of **6** 197 financial **6** 408
- Constantius III (d. 421 A.D.) emperor of the West 421 A.D., as general, **6**, 567 570, as emperor **6** 572
- Constantius, a Gallic adventurer and secretary of Attila, negotiations for marriage of (448 A.D.) **7**, 56-58
- Constanza (d. 1197), wife of Henry VI of Germany, struggle of, for kingdom of Sicily, **9**, 81-82, mother of Frederick II, **9**, 83, death of, **9**, 61
- Constituent Assembly, see National Assembly
- Constitution and Guerrière, ships of war, conflict between (1812), **23**, 335
- Constitutional Development, see Government
- Constitutions of Clarendon, see Clarendon.

## Constitutions:

- Argentina, **23**, 616
- Australia, **22**, 256-259
- Austria-Hungary, **15**, 33
- Belgium, **14** 51
- Bohemia, **23** 612
- Brazil, **23**, 663 664
- Bulgaria, **24** 181-182
- Chili, **23** 610
- Colombia, **23** 603
- Denmark, **16**, 432-439, 442-444, 449
- Ecuador, **23** 615
- France **12** 662 **13** 188 224 seq
- Germany **15**, 498, 602-616
- Italy **9**, 62
- Japan **24** 657 638 667 676
- Mexico **23** 678 629 637
- Netherlands, **14** 65
- Norway **16** 452 459, 470-472
- Peru **23** 606
- Portugal **10** 560
- Rumania, **24** 154
- Serbia, **24** 205
- Spain **10** 117
- Switzerland, **17** 43
- United States, characterisation of the Constitution **23** 292-299, the Twelfth Amendment, **23**, 316, the Thirteenth Amendment, **23** 458, the Fourteenth Amendment, **23**, 461-462 465, the Fifteenth Amendment, **23**, 465.
- Uruguay, **23** 617
- Venezuela, **23** 600
- Consulate, The, in French history the government which existed from November 9th, 1799 to May 18th 1804 in its treatment, **12** 487 536, establishment of, **12**, 487, authority of **12** 493 496
- Contades, Louis George Erasme, Marquis of (1703-1795), a French marshal, in 1711-12 13 commands in Germany **12** 75 76 **15** 212 appointed commander in chief of Rhine armies **12** 76, defeated at Minden (1759), **12**, 76, 77, **15** 212-213
- Conti, Armand de Bourbon, Prince of (1629-1666), younger brother of the Great Condé and founder of the Conti house, in first insurrection of the Fronde **11**, 503, arrest **11** 505, Mazarin's attempt to liberate, **11**, 508, marriage, **11**, 509, 515 520
- Conti, François Louis, Prince of (1664-1709), French soldier, valour of, at Steenkerke and Neerwinden, **11** 605, candidate for Polish throne **11** 609
- Conti, Giovanni Lothario, see Innocent III.
- Continental System, a policy inaugurated (1807) and enforced by Napoleon to shut off England from Continental commerce, international complications caused by **12**, 579-581, causes war between Napoleon and Portugal, **10**, 324, disastrous effect of on Holland, **12** 581, **14**, 25-26.
- Contreras, battle of, in Mexican War (1847), **23**, 375
- Conventicle Act, an act passed in England (1664) in favour of Church of England, **20**, 245

**Convention, National**, the third national legislative assembly of deputies of the French people (Sept. 21st 1792 to October 26th 1795) election and first meeting of **12** 281 factional groups and leader in **12** 281 fusion of with legislative assembly **12** 281 declares abolition of kingship and proclamation of the republic, **12** 282 struggles between Jacobins and Girondists **12** 283-288 speech of Marat in **12** 285 accusation and defense of Robespierre in **12** 287, determines to bring King Louis to trial **12** 289 trial of Louis by **12** 290-292, Danton declares against **12** 290, establishes committees of general security and public safety **12** 290-300, orders arrest of Girondists **12** 300, proclaims constitution of the year III **12** 305 legislation of **12** 311 reorganizes revolutionary tribunal **12** 313, organizes and directs the Terror **12** 311 also declares Marie Antoinette's trial **12** 17 act against Herbertist **12** 333 pictures condemnation of Danton and Desmoulins **12** 337, declares existence of a suppurating **12** 339 coalition against Robespierre in **12** 340, Robespierre accused in **12** 341 342 declares his picture arrest **12** 342, against Barras in murder in chief **12** 342 put of in fall of Robespierre **12** 344 346 order Kellermann to Lyons **12** 347 condemn Houchard after battle of Hailshoote (1793) **12** 347 348 orders decree against Lyon **12** 348 directs suppression of revolt in London **12** 371 374, issue decree during war in Vendee **12** 380 plan in after Robespierre's fall (1794) **12** 380 391 orders Jacobin Club closed **12** 391 sits in judgment on Bill and Vergennes (colored Helotians and Luriers) **12** 393 appoints Pichegru to command of Paris **12** 393, insurrection of the first Prairial against **12** 394 397, causes fall of the Mountain, **12** 398, France weary of **12** 410, looks to army for support **12** 413 precipitates civil war, **12** 414 dissolves itself into an electoral assembly **12** 415 resume by Duruy **12** 415 character and methods **12** 416 reorganization of (1795) **12** 418 419

**Convention of Moss**, see Moss, **Convention of**

**Convention of the Straits** (1810), international agreement to close the Bosphorus to warships of all nations, and make Egypt subject to Turkey **13**, 73

**Conventions, Nominating** (United States)

Baltimore (1818) nomination of Lewis Cass by Democrats **23**, 377, (1824), nomination of Franklin Pierce by Democrats **23**, 388-389, (1852) nomination of Winfield Scott by Whigs **23**, 389, (1856) endorsement of Know-Nothing candidate by Whigs, **23**, 400 (1860) nomination of Stephen A. Douglas by Democrats, **23**, 406 407, nomi-

nation of John Bell by Constitutional Union party, **23** 407

Buffalo (1848) nomination of Martin Van Buren by Free Soil party **23** 378

Charleston (1860) first meeting of Democratic national convention **23** 405-406 success of southern delegates **23**, 406

Chicago (1860) nomination of Abraham Lincoln by Republicans, **23** 407, (1864) nomination of George B. McClellan by Democrats, **23** 450 (1868), nomination of U. S. Grant by Republicans **23** 466 (1880) nomination of James A. Garfield by Republicans **23** 478 (1884) nomination of James G. Blaine by Republicans **23** 479 (1884) nomination of Grover Cleveland by Democrats **23** 489 (1888) nomination of Benjamin Harrison by Republicans **23** 481 (1892) nomination of Grover Cleveland by Democrats **23**, 483 (1896) nomination of William J. Bryan by Democrats **23** 486 (1904), nomination of Theodor Roosevelt by Republicans **23** 491

Cincinnati (1860) nomination of James Buchanan by Democrats **23** 399

Harrisburg (1839) nomination of William H. Harris by Whigs **23** 367

Kansas City (1900) nomination of William J. Bryan by Democrats **23** 491

Manchester (1832) nomination of Benjamin Harris by Republicans, **23**, 483

New York (1868) nomination of Horatio Seymour by Democrats **23** 466

Philadelphia (1848) nomination of Zachary Taylor by Whigs **23** 377 (1856), nomination of Millard Fillmore by Know-Nothing **23** 399 (1856) nomination of John C. Fremont by Republicans **23**, 399-400 (1900) nomination of William McKinley by Republicans **23** 491

Indianapolis (1860) nomination of J. P. Hale by Free Soil party **23** 389, (1856) preliminary Republican convention **23** 399

St. Louis (1888), nomination of Grover Cleveland by Democrats **23** 481, (1896) nomination of William McKinley by Republicans **23**, 486, (1904), nomination of Alton B. Parker by Democrat **23** 491

Convict system, in New South Wales **22**, 231-238 in Van Diemen's Land, **22**, 242 244, agitation against in South Africa **22** 268-270, in early Virginia, **22**, 282-284

Convito, The, of Dante, quality of its prose, **9** 195

Conway, Henry Seymour (1721-1795), an English soldier and politician, in first Pockingham ministry **20**, 605, moves repeal of Stamp Act **20** 605 appointed secretary of state, **20** 609, in Grafton ministry (1766), **20** 609, leads attack on Lord North's administration, **20**, 638; in new ministry (1782), **20**, 638



**Conway, Thomas** (1733-1800), an Irish soldier in American continental service, head of notorious Conway cabal (1777), **23** 266-267

**Conway Cabal** (1777) a cabal against Washington to deprive him of command, **23**, 266-267

**Conyers, battle of** (1315) **21** 352

**Conync, Peter de**, Flemish weaver, leads citizens of Bruges in attack on French (Bruges Matins) (1302) **13** 317

**Conyngham, William**, see Plunkett

**Coode, John**, leads Protestant opposition to government in Maryland (1681) **23** 137

**Coenenbert, Dirk Volckersten** (d. 22 1500) a Dutch writer **13** 593

**Cook, Captain James** (1728-1779) English navigator, discoveries of in Australia **22** 231, explore coast of New Zealand (1769) **22** 239

**Cook or Coke, John** (d. 1660) English lawyer, one of counsel at trial of Charles I. trial and execution of **20** 236

**Cooke, Jay** (1821-1905) American financier, banking house of suspends during panic of 1873 **23** 173

**Cooke, John Fsten** (1850-1886) American novelist, defends story of Pouchants **22** 575

**Cooper, Anthony Ashley**, see Shaftesbury, earl of

**Coote, Sir Charles** (d. 1661) Irish soldier and judge, campaign in Ulster (1652) **20** 116

**Coote, Sir Eyre** (1726-1783) British soldier at battle of Hooghly (1757) **22** 57, defeats French at Wandiwash **22** 60, captures Pondicherry (1761) **22** 66, in command at Cuddalore (1779) **22** 91, defeats Hyder Ali at Porto Novo (1781) **22** 97-98, death of **22** 102

**Coote, Richard**, see Bellamont

**Cope, Sir John** (d. 1760) British. He commands army in Scotland in rebellion of 1715, **20** 563

**Copenhagen**, the capital of Denmark, taken by Russian cities (1361), **14**, 187, besieged by Sweden (1523) **16** 215 (1658) **13**, 623 seq., (1658) **16** 339-340 and battle of the North (1801) **16** 121 seq. **21**, 461, bombarded by the British (1807), **12**, 567, **16**, 123, **17**, 457

**Copenhagen, Diet of** (1536), **16** 262-265 (1660), **16**, 364

**Copenhagen, Treaties of** (1408) **16** 176 (1660) **16** 340-341

**Copenhagen, University of**, **16** 41

**Copernicus** (1473-1543), Prussian astronomer, the founder of modern astronomy, astronomical work of, **9**, 494, predecessor of Bacon, **19**, 525, life of, **24** 17

**Copley, John Singleton**, see Lyndhurst, Baron

**Copper**, is a unit of value in Rome, **5**, 112

**Copperheads**, name applied to radical Democrats during Civil War in America, **23** 449

**Copronymus**, see Constantine V.

**Copt** (Egyptian), one of the Afro-Semitic races, **10**, 3.

**Coptic**, language of Egypt in use until late seventeenth century, akin to hieroglyphic language **1** 251-252

**Coptos (Qobt)**, ancient Egyptian city **1** 69

**Coradin** (thirteenth century), second son of Saphadin prince of Syria **8** 426

**Corbie**, town in Somme, France, siege of (1615) **11** 169

**Corbière, Jacques**, Count of (1767-1853), French politician, minister of interior (1822), **13** 28

**Corbitant**, Indian chief, conspires against colonists of Plymouth (1621) **22**, 631.

**Corbulo**, Cn. Domitius (d. 67 A.D.), Roman general **6** 170-216-271

**Corcyra**, ancient name for the island of Corfu, **9** 1

**Corday d'Armands, Marie Anne Charlotte**, known as Charlotte Corday (1768-1793), French heroine, kills Marat, **12**, 302, execution of **12** 303-306

**Cordeliers**, French revolutionary society; founded (1790) **12** 236-305-333

**Cordero, Luis**, president of Ecuador 1892-1895 **23** 615

**Cordova**, capital of province Cordova Spain, Phoenicians in **10** 1, taken from the Christians by Arabs **8**, 193, seat of Arabic empire in Spain, **8** 196, decline of Saracen power in **8** 239, taken by Ferdinand III of Castile (1236) **8**, 253, **10** 65, Pedro I of Castile unsuccessful against **10** 89, stormed by French (1808) **10** 339

**Cordova, Treaty of**, treaty made at Cordova, Mexico between Iturbide and the Spanish viceroys **23** 623

**Cordova, Francisco Hernandez de** (1475-1526) Spanish soldier and explorer, success of in Nicaragua **23** 611

**Cordova, Gonsalvo de**, see Gonsalvo

**Cordova, Don José de**, Spanish admiral, defeated by Sir John Jervis (1797), **10**, 317-318

**Corbus, Aulus Cremutius** (d. ca. 25 A.D.), Roman historian, accused of treason, **6** 115, suicide of, **6**, 146, 159

**Core**, see Persephone.

**Corea**, see Korea.

**Corfu (Corcyra)**, the most northerly of the Ionian islands, relations of with Athens, **3**, 308-312-439-444, 525, 570-575, 607, **4**, 131-135, relations of with Corinth, **3** 192-201-440-441, Spartan expedition against (574 B.C.) **4** 144-149, naval battles of Robert Guiscard and Venetians off (1081) **9** 76

**Corinth** (the modern Corinth), a city of Greece on the isthmus and gulf of Corinth, traditions of, **3** 75, early settlement of, **3**, 113, 120, government of, under Pericles (ca. 600 B.C.), **3**, 191; relations with Athens, **3**, 257, wars with Athens **3**, 124-413-417, war with Corcyra **3**, 333-442, Corinthian architecture, **3**, 478, 482, part of, in the Peloponnesian War (431-404 B.C.), **3** 508-583, relations with Syracuse **3** 593, 604, refuses alliance with Persia, **4**, 183, aids Syracuse, **4**, 206;

relations with Macedonia at time of Philip, 4 244-250, 529 at war with Rome 4 529, destroyed by the Romans, 4 515-546 5 316-317, besieged by Ventidius 9 211

**Corinth**, a village in northeastern Mississippi battle of (1862) 23 444

**Corinthian War**, The (395-387 B C) 4 104 125

**Coriolanus**, Caius Marcius (fifth century B C) Roman patrician legend of 5 115-150

**Cork**, capital of the county of Corl Ireland surrenders to Murlough (1690) 20 427, 21 133

**Cormac**, king of Ireland ca 514-277 A D son of Art insulted by Iudith 21 335 conquers Alba 21 335

**Cormac** (S 6908) king of Ireland 900-908 A D 21 319-50

**Cormac** (sixth century A D) Irish navigator first discoverer of the Orkney Islands 21 9 discovers Ireland before the Northmen 21 511

**Cornaro**, Catherine (1454-1510) queen of Cyprus Venice adept 9 236

**Cornaro**, Girolamo (seventeenth century Venetian commander in Cyprus) 9 222

**Cornavin**, pre-Roman name in Britain 18 5

**Cornbury**, Viscount, see Clarendon, 3rd Earl of

**Corneille**, Pierre (1604-1684) French dramatist life and works of 11 500 (13) part of in foundation of French Academy 11 (3)

**Cornelia** (second century B C) daughter of Scipio Africanus daughter of fifth consul refuses to share throne of Egypt 5 360 devotes herself to the education of her son 5 360 minor consul 5 370 retires to Africa 5 371

**Cornelia** (first century B C) daughter of Metellus Scipio minor consul 5 511 at Pompey's death in Africa 5 512-513

**Cornelia** (first century B C) daughter of Cinnus, marries Titus Corneilius 5 177-178

**Cornelius**, Caius, Roman tribune of the plebs (67 B C) law against usury proposed by 5 171-177

**Cornelius**, Cnaeus (Cornelius Cnaeus Scipio Asina), Roman consul (60 B C) defeated by the Carthaginians 5 220

**Cornelius Nepos**, see Nepos

**Cornelius**, see Dolabella

**Cornelius**, see Tacitus

**Cornish**, Henry (d 1685) English writer in London, arrested, in 1685 executed 20 380

**Cornish**, Sir Samuel (d 1770), English ulster commands British fleet at taking of Manila (1762) 20 600

**Corn Laws**, The, a series of laws in England extending from 1336 to 1812 regulating the grain trade, repeal of (1846) 21 (61)-605

**Cornwall**, a southwestern county of England, uprising in, 19, 33-34

**Cornwall**, Richard Plantagenet, Earl of, see Plantagenet.

**Cornwallis**, Charles, Lord (1738-1805), English soldier and statesman, in New Jersey (1779) 23 259-261 in South Carolina (1780) 23 274 routs Gates at Camden, 23 274 at battle of Guilford 23 278, surrenders at Yorktown (October 17th, 1781) 20 634 23 279 lord lieutenant of Ireland 21 442-443 governor-general of India (1786) 22 110-114, in war with Tipu 22 110-112 return to India and death of 22 121

**Cornwallis**, William (1714-1819) English admiral defeats French fleet off Cape Finisterre (1805) 21 166

**Corona**, Heights of, in Italy battle of (1797) 12 135-139

**Coronado**, Francisco Vasquez de (ca 1500-1528) Spanish soldier great march of, in New Mexico 22 132-135 491

**Coronea**, a battle in the Sicilian battles of (117 B C) 3 133-134 612 (591 B C) 4, 108-110

**Corporation Act**, enacted passed by the British parliament 1611 and against the Dissenters 20 410 enactment against (1700), 20 601

**Corsica**, an island in the Mediterranean and a department of France Sicilian colonies in 9 56 part of disputed by Pisa and Genoa in twelfth century 9 36 as an independent state (eighteenth century), 9 511-512 struggle of with Genoese (eighteenth century) 12 54-55 receives French expelled from Sardinia (1767) 10, 107 ceded to France by Genoa (1768) 9, 12 55 captured by the British (1713) 9 48 birthplace of Napoleon, 12 8 French driven out of (1796), 12, 41

**Corso**, head of the Donati family in Florence (ca 1100) joins in against the Bianchi, 9 121 seq

**Cortemberg**, Charter of, a charter granted by John II of Brabant (1312) 13, 309-309 note

**Cortenuova**, a village in Italy, battle of (1217) 9 93-94

**Cortereal**, Gaspar (ca 1450-1501) a Portuguese navigator, discovers Labrador 10, 186 claimant to discovery of America, 22 101 voyage of (1501), 22 457

**Cortereal**, Miguel (d ca 1502), a Portuguese navigator, brother of Gaspar Cortereal, voyage of 22 157

**Cortes** or Cortez, Hernando (Hernan, Fernando) (1484-1547) a Spanish soldier, the conqueror of Mexico, manner of treatment of as conqueror of Mexico 23, 508-535; expedition of, to Mexico, 23, 508, embassy of to Montezuma, 23 509-510; opposition to of Diego de Ordaz, 23, 510; finds Vera Cruz 23 511 meets and imprisons Montezuma 23, 514-516, leaves Mexico City to encounter Narvaez, 23, 517 fight of, with Mexicans (La Noche Triste), 23, 519-521, retreat of, 23, 521-522, second march of, upon

- Mexico City**, **23**, 523 seq, takes Tezcuco, **23**, 523, his remarkable transport overland of vessels to Tezcuco, **23**, 525 seq, conspiracy against, **23**, 526, captures Mexico (1521) **23**, 530 seq, as governor of Mexico **23** 534 535 conquests of in Central America **23**, 642 seq, takes part in expedition against Aztecs **24** 475
- Corti, Count Luigi** (1823) Italian statesman and diplomat, minister of foreign affairs in Cavour cabinet (1874), **9**, 630 Italian representative at Congress of Berlin **9** 630 resignation of **9**, 630
- Coruncanius, Caius**, Roman envoy sent to Illyria (224 B.C.) **5** 235
- Coruncanius, Lucius**, Roman envoy sent to Illyria (228 B.C.) **5** 235
- Coruncanius, Tiberius** (ca. 250 B.C.) Roman politician consul in wars against Pyrrhus **5** 201 206
- Corunna (da Coruña)**, a seaport in Galicia, Spain battles of (1569) **19** 40 (1809) **21** 171
- Corupedion**, a place in Phrygia, battle of (281 B.C.) **4** 505 515
- Corvée**, service in the form of labour on the public roads and bridges exacted from the French peasants (1735-1740) **12** 31 35
- Corvinus**, see **Matthias I**
- Corvus, Manius Valerius** (ca. 349 B.C.) Roman consul and dictator legend of **5** 166 177 in war with Samnites (343 B.C.) **5** 180 seq
- Coryla**, see **Cotys**
- Corzuola (Coryra the Black)** town at extremity of Adriatic Gulf naval battle off (1498) **9** 128
- Cosa, Juan de la** (ca. 1460-1509) a Spanish navigator discovers first Panama (ca. 1507) **22** 468 conflicts of with natives **22**, 471
- Cosby, William** (1736) English soldier colonial governor of New York prosecutes John Zenger a printer **23** 166-167, death of **23** 167
- Cossa**, Greek leader in revolt against the emperor Leo (727 A.D.) **7**, 20
- Cosmo (I) de' Medici, "The Great"** (1519-1574) grand duke of Tuscany proclaimed duke of Florence (1537) **9**, 461 furthers peace between Paul IV and Philip II **9** 470, works of, **9** 472 becomes grand duke of Tuscany (1569) **9**, 461, 477
- Cosmo (II) de' Medici** (1590-1621) grand duke of Tuscany 1609-1621 **9** 501
- Cosmo (III) de' Medici** (d. 1723) grand duke of Tuscany 1670-1723, unfortunate rule of **9** 502 526
- Cossae**, see **Kossaeans**
- Cossacks**, a military people of Russia, of whom two main groups were formerly distinguished Cossacks of the Ukrain, including the Zaporozhi Cossacks and the Cossacks of the Don, origin of name **24**, 260 services of, to Poland, **24**, 50-51, oppression of, under Wladislaw IV, **24**, 51 reduced by John III of Poland, **24**, 62, connected with Poland, **24**, 387, depredations of, under Murad IV, **24**, 375; Turkish intervention in behalf of (1672), **24**, 387, persuaded to revolt by Krim Girai, **24** 415, submit to Russia (1549) **24**, 387, (1654), **24**, 55, republic of, formed on the Don (1320), **17**, 147, dominion over disputed by Poland, Russia, and Turkey **24**, 387, uprisings of, against Russia (1627) **17**, 239, 242; (1658) **17**, 245, (1706), **17**, 277, and Little Russia, **17**, 92
- Cossus, Aulus Cornelius** (fourth century B.C.), Roman dictator, **5**, 168, 181
- Costa Cabral, Antonio Bernardo da, Count de Thomar** (1803-1889) a Portuguese statesman, rise of under Maria II, **10**, 553, fall of, **10**, 554
- Costa, Edward da** (sixteenth century) Portuguese soldier, becomes governor general of Brazil (ca. 1553) **23**, 654
- Costa Rica**, a republic of Central America; a part of old Guatemala, **23**, 639, revolution in **23** 650
- Costume**, see **Dress**
- Cotgrave**, English naval officer, defeated by the French at Boulogne (1801), **12**, 515
- Cotrigurs**, a tribe of Huns invade the Eastern empire (559 A.D.) **7**, 127-129
- Cotta, Lucius Aurelius**, Roman consul 119 B.C., opposes Marian law, **5** 369
- Cotta, Lucius Aurelius**, Roman praetor 70 B.C., jury law of **5** 462 moves the recall of Cicero, **5**, 506, Caesar and, **5** 509
- Cotta, Marcus Aurelius**, Roman consul 74 B.C. defeats Mithridates **5**, 467-469
- Cotta, Lucius Aurunculeus**, Roman soldier, with Caesar in Gaul (51 B.C.), **5**, 525, 600
- Cottenham, Charles Christopher Pepys, Earl of** (1751-1831) English statesman and jurist favours Prisoners' Counsel Bill (1846) **21** 579 as lord chancellor administers oath to Queen Victoria (1837), **21**, 588
- Cottureau, Jean** (1757-1794), French leader of the insurgent Bretons (chouans), **12**, 299 299 note
- Cotton, John** (1585-1652), a Puritan clergyman, arrives in Massachusetts, **22**, 647.
- Cotton, John** (1640-1699) American colonial clergyman son of preceding, assists Eliot in revising Indian testament, **23**, 149
- Cotton, Sir Robert Bruce** (1571-1631), English historian, remonstrates against policy of Charles I **19**, 547
- Cotton, Sir Stapleton**, see **Combermere**
- Cotton, Sir Willoughby** (1754-1860), English soldier, in Afghan War of 1838-1842, **22**, 139
- Cotton States and International Exposition**, at Atlanta, Georgia (1895), **23**, 486.
- Cotys (Corylas)**, a king of Paphlagonia in the fourth century B.C., alliance of, with Sparta, **4** 101
- Cotys**, a king of Thrace 362-358 B.C., murder of, **4**, 200
- Coucy, Edict of**, an edict ordering the suspension of religious persecution (1535), **11**, 335.

**Coucy, Enguerrand de** (late fourteenth century) French nobleman, Barn invaded by (1875), **10**, 575

**Coudray, Tronson du** (d 1797) a French lawyer, defends Marie Antoinette **12**, 319 condemned **12** 318

**Couilloure**, a small place in France, battle of (1794), **10**, 315

**Council of Five Hundred**, see **Five Hundred**, **Council of**.

**Council of Forty** (the (mammal Forty) governmental body of Venice **9**, 269-273

**Council of the Indies**, a body created in 1511 for the regulation of Spanish colonial affairs, established, **23** 568

**Council of Princes** (1742), **15**, 177-178

**Council of Ten**, at Venice (1310-1797), established, **9**, 271, power of **9**, 271 see, despotie power of in later times **9**, 299-300, crushes conspiracy of duke of Osuna marquis of Bedmar and Don Pedro de Toledo (1618), **9**, 516-517

**Council of Troubles** (Blood Council) in un treatment, **13**, 416-419, suppression of, **13**, 446

**Councils and Synods** (Ecclasiastical)

Arles (314), **18** 23

Autun (1094) **11**, 30

Bâle (1431-1449) **8** 637-639, **14** 212

Berlin (1847) **15** 418

Clermont (1095) **8**, 332 334

Constante (1111-1118) **8** 631 635 **11** 185, **14**, 200-207

Constantinople (680) **8** 511 514, (692) **8** 542, (746) **8** 519 520, (867) **8** 570-571, (869) **24**, 162

Copenhagen (1537) **16** 264

Dort (1618-1619), **13** 501 502-504

Ferrara-Florence (1138-1142, **8**, 638 639

Florence, see **Ferrara-Florence**

Ililberis (305) **10**, 12

Karlowitz (1874) **15** 48

Lambeth (1675) **20** 281

Lateran (649) **8** 540 (1079) **8** 592 (1215), **8**, 424-425, 402, 612, (1512) **11**, 310

Lyons (1245), **11** 59, (1271) **8**, 133

Mainz (1049), **8**, 591

Mcaux (846), **11**, 10

Nieci (787) **8**, 549, 552-553

Orehro (1529), **16**, 283-284

Pavia (829), **8**, 572, (846) **11**, 10

Pisa (1409), **8**, 631, 632, 634, **14**, 191

Placentia (1099) **8** 332

Rhoms (1049) **8** 591

Rome (502) **8** 523, (953 954) **8** 58 554 (1049) **8** 531, (1071), **8**, 517 518

Syracusa (380) **10** 12

Tens (1110) **11**, 13

Toledo (400) **10** 12 (688) **8**, 512

Toulou (1167) **8** 361

Trent (1515 1563), **9**, 472, **14**, 282 301 305

Vatun (1869-1870) **9** 621

Vienne (1207), **11**, 83-84, (1311) **8** 358 359 625

**Country Party**, a political party in England in the reign of Charles II, leaders of, **20**,

281; proposes to deprive Charles of support of Louis XIV, **20**, 286.

**Counts' Feud**, a war between Lübeck and Denmark in 1534, **16** 258-259 280

**Courbet, Amédée Anatole Prosper** (1827-1885) French admiral, career and death of in China **13** 197

**Courbière, Guillaume René, Baron de l'Homme de** (1713 1811), Prussian soldier, bravery of, **15**, 207

**Courland**, one of the Baltic provinces of Russia, annexed to Poland under Sigismund, **24**, 46 annexation of to Russia (1795), **17**, 420-421

**Courselles, Daniel de Remy** (seventeenth century), French soldier, appointed governor of Canada (1665) **23**, 71, expedition of, against Indians, **23**, 155

**Courtais, Amable Gaspard Henri de** (1786-1877) French soldier in insurrection of May 15th 1848 **13** 97 4

**Courtenay, Edward** (ca 1526-1556) in English noble created earl of Devon by Henry VII **19** 15

**Courtenay, Peter**, bishop of Exeter flees to France after failure of Buckingham's revolt (1485) **18** 618

**Courtenay, William** (ca 1312 1396) archbishop of Canterbury 1381 1396 quarrel with Richard II **18** 499

**Courtenay or Courtenai, Pierre de** (d 1220) a French noble elected emperor of the Latin Empire **7** 298

**Courtin, Antoine** (1622 1685) French diplomatist and moralist as French ambassador to England **11** 586

**Courtrai or Courtray**, a city in Belgium scene of first Battle of the Spurs (1502) **11**, 76, **13** 317, conference at (1679), **11**, 593, investment of by French (1688) **11** 597

**Cousin, Victor** (1712-1807) a French philosopher and statesman lectures of at Sorbonne suppressed (1822), **13** 28

**Cousin Montauban, Charles Guillaume Marie Apollinaire Antoine** (Count de Palikao) (1796-1878) a French general, commands expedition against China (1860), **13**, 138

**Couthon, Georges** (1756-1794), French revolutionist, partisan of Robespierre, **12**, 338, at siege of Lyons (1793), **12**, 368, arrest of (1794), **12**, 342, execution of, **12**, 345.

**Coutinho, Ruy Pereira** (sixteenth century), Portuguese explorer, discoveries of, in Madagascar (1506) **10** 486

**Coutras**, town in France, battle of (1587), **11** 386

**Covadonga Heights**, in Asturias, Spain, battle of (718 AD) **10**, 39 40

**Covenant, National**, an agreement signed by all classes in Scotland against introduction of episcopacy (1638), outburst of St Giles' prepares the way for, **19**, 574 **21** 293, terms of **19** 575, signing of **21** 293, defended in peace of 1611, **19**, 603

**Covenant, Solemn League and**, a bond between England Scotland, and Ireland, for preservation of reformed religion,

- and extirpation of papacy and prelacy (1643), negotiation of, **20**, **17**, ratification of, **20**, **17**, **21**, **294**, Charles II declares approbation of (1650) **20**, **103**, **21**, **295**, attitude of parliament toward after the Restoration, **20**, **239** text of **22** 357
- Covenanters**, see **Covenant**.
- Coventry**, Sir John (seventeenth century) member of English parliament assault on (1671) **20** 273
- Coventry**, Sir William (1626-1686) English statesman member of Country party in parliament (1675) **20** 251
- Coventry Act**, measure passed by English parliament for security of the person (1671) reversion of **20** 273 seq
- Coverdale**, Miles (1488-1488) bishop of Exeter the first translator of the whole Bible into English published his Bible **19** 150 at confirmation of Matthew Parker to Archbishopric (1533) **19** 279
- Covilhão**, Pedro da (d ca 1150) Portuguese explorer discoverer of **10** 474-475
- Cowenga**, town in California U S A battle of (1847) **23** 373
- Cowley**, Abraham (1618-1667) an English poet and literary critic of **20** 218
- Cowley**, Henry Richard Charles Wellesley Earl of (1801-1884) and Viscount Dungannon an English diplomat sent to Vienna to prevent a rupture between Austria and Prussia (1849) **15** 13
- Cowley**, Richard, see **Wellesley**, Marquis of
- Cowpens**, a town in South Carolina U S A battle of (1781) **20** 637 **23** 275
- Cowper**, Francis Thomas de Grey, 7th Earl (1731-1809) Lord Lieutenant of Ireland (1880-1882) **21** 613
- Cowper**, William, Earl (ca 1664-1723) an English judge and the first Lord Chancellor of Great Britain made Keeper of the Great Seal (1703) **20** 450 reappointed Chancellor under George I of England, **20** 457
- Cox v**, Jacob S. an American horse-dealer leads army of unemployed to Washington (1834) **23**, 485 seq
- Cracow**, ancient capital of Poland Cracus of Poland founds, **24** 3, taken by Swedes, **24** 70 Prussians take (1794) **24** 95 divided between Poland and Austria (1796) **24**, 99 becomes part of Duchy of Warsaw (1809-1815) **24**, 105 seq becomes a republic (1815) **24** 105 prominent in Polish insurrection (1830-1831) **24** 119-121
- Cracow**, University of, founded by Casimir the Great (1347) **24** 33
- Cracus** (eighth century) king of Poland founds Cracow **24** 3
- Cradoek**, Matthew (d 1641) governor of Massachusetts Bay Company proposes transfer of company's charter to Massachusetts (1629) **22** 643
- Cragge**, James (1651-1721) English statesman mission to George I, **20**, 496, probes South Sea scheme, **20**, 520
- Cranaans**, old name of Athenians, **3**, 161

- Cranborne**, Viscount, see **Cecil**, Sir Robert, also **Salisbury**, Marquis of.
- Cranfield**, Edward (d 1704), royal governor of New Hampshire (1682-1685) **23**, 150
- Cranfield**, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex English financier Lord Treasurer (1621) unpeachment of **19** 511
- Cranmer**, Thomas (1459-1556) archbishop of Canterbury rise of **19** 135 as ambassador of Henry VIII to Germany, **19** 125 annuls marriage of Henry VIII and Catharine **19** 137 divorces Anne Boleyn, **19** 164 opposes the Six Articles, **19** 185, conspiracy against **19**, 197, at death of Henry VIII **19** 201, trial and recantation of **19** 252-256 withdrawal of recantation and martyrdom of **19**, 256, various estimates of **19** 256-259, and the English Bible **20** 180
- Crannon**, an ancient city in Thessaly, Greece, battle of (322 B C) **4** 468-469
- Craon**, John de (fourteenth century), archbishop of Rheims, repulses English (1359), **11** 134
- Craon**, Pierre de (fourteenth century), French nobleman, attempts to assassinate Charles V (1392) **11** 162 163
- Craonne**, village in the department of Aisne France Napoleon checks allied armies at (1814) **12** 610 **17** 456
- Crassus Dives**, Marcus Licinius (105-53 B C) Roman general and statesman wealth of **3** 291-295 **5** 496 498 530 defeated by the Parthians at the battle of Carrhae, **4**, 320 **5** 509-511 **5** 63-65 first consulship of **5** 41 461-464 joins Sulla, **5** 133 defeats Spartacus **5** 460 461, relations of with Caesar **5** 479 497-498 503, in first triumvirate **5** 530 second consulship of **5** 508-509
- Crassus Dives**, Publius Licinius (first century B C) younger son of the triumvir, as Caesar's legate in Gaul, **5** 520, makes war in Gaul **5** 521
- Crassus**, Lucius Licinius (140-91 B C), Roman orator, attacks Carbo **5** 381
- Crassus**, Publius Licinius (d 153 B C), Roman statesman **5**, 283 302
- Crassus**, Publius Licinius (d ca 87 B C), Roman soldier and statesman, as consul and pontifex maximus (131 B C), **5**, 367-369 in the Social War, **5**, 413-414, death of, **5**, 429
- Craterus** (d 321 B C) Macedonian general, commands division in Alexander's army in Asia **4** 275 310 324, 332-333, jealous of Parmenion **4** 343 suppresses a rebellion **4** 369 370 marries Amastria, a niece of Darius **4** 377 made governor of Macedonia Thraciae, and Thessaly, **4**, 383, made regent in Europe **4**, 424, relations of with Antipater **4**, 421, 468-471, 475-476
- Craterus** (third century B C) Greek historian **3** 401
- Crates** (fifth century B C), an Athenian comic poet, **3**, 505, 506
- Cratesipolia**, widow of Alexander son of Polysperchon, rules in Corinth and Sicyon

(314 B.C.), 4, 444, surrenders Argos and Sicyon to Ptolemy (308 B.C.), 4, 446, 493  
**Cratinus** (ca. 520-423 B.C.) Athenian comic poet, 3, 250 461 505 507, 518, 552, rival of Aristophanes 4, 29  
**Cravant**, see **Crévant**  
**Craven**, Charles (d. 1751) English colonist in America colonial governor of South Carolina (1712-1716) 23 60  
**Crawford**, General, English soldier in expedition of 1807 against Buenos Ayres, 23, 579 580  
**Crawford**, William Harris (1772-1834) American statesman candidate for the presidency (1824) 23 355  
**Crayner**, Gaspar de (1554-1663) Flemish painter, 13 599 601  
**Crayford** (Creceanford), village in Kent England, battle of (457 A.D.) 18 35  
**Crécy**, village in the department of Seine France battle of (1346) 11 113-119 18, 461-464  
**Crecy**, French plenipotentiary at Ryswick (1697) 11, 608  
**Crécy**, Louis of, see **Louis of Nevers**, Count of Flanders  
**Credit Mobilier**, a banking corporation chartered in Pennsylvania (1847) connection of congressmen with 23 472  
**Creeks**, Indian tribe in Southern United States west of chief of England (1733) 23 61, in Queen Anne's war 23 191 capture Fort Mims (1813) 23 336 General Jackson's defeat (1814) 23 337 in first Seminole War (1817-1818) 23 346 ownership of land in Georgia 23 331 in second Seminole War (1835-1842) 23 361  
**Crefeld**, town in Prussia battle of (1756) 12 7, 15 204  
**Crema**, a town in Cremona Italy siege of by Frederick Barbarossa (1160) 9 50, 14 100  
**Cremer**, Camille (1840-1876) a French soldier, in Franco-Prussian War 13 169  
**Cremer**, William Randal (1838) English labour leader, wins Nobel prize (1903), 16, 493  
**Cremona**, a town in Lombardy Italy battle of (1702), 11 615-616, see also **Bedriacum**  
**Creoda** (sixteenth century A.D.), a chieftain of the Angles, 18 39  
**Creondæ**, a Thessalian noble family 3 159  
**Crespy-en-Laonnaise** or **Crespy**, a village in France, treaty of (1541), between Francis I of France and the emperor Charles V, 9, 464, 14 277  
**Cresqui**, Marshal de (François de Bonne), duke of Fleury (ca. 1621-1687) a French general in War of the Queen's Rights 11, 568-569 reduces Lorraine 11, 573-574 defeated at Consharbrück (1675), 11, 585 succeeds Lorraine in Germany, 11, 587, captures Luxembourg (1684) 11, 507  
**Cresqui de Blanchefort**, Charles, Duke of (ca. 1624-1687) a French general, ambassador to Rome 9 496  
**Crescent**, see **Half Moon**  
**Crescentius** or **Cencius** (d. 998), a leader of the

popular faction at Rome, main treatment of 3, 580, usurps government at Rome (980 A.D.), 7, 622, overthrown by Otto, 7 624, executed 7, 625  
**Crespigny**, William de, a Norman knight, at battle of Brémerville (1119), 11 32  
**Crespo**, Joaquin (ca. 1845-1898) Venezuelan politician president of Venezuela 23, 599 leads rising against Palacios 23 599, mortally wounded 23 600  
**Crespy**, see **Crespy-en-Laonnaise**  
**Cressingham**, Hugh de (thirteenth century), male treasurer of Scotland 18 108 executions of 21 68 at battle of Stirling Bridge (1297) 21 7 74  
**Crete** (or **Candia**) an island in the Mediterranean, main treatment of early history 3 191 206 traces of Mycenaean civilisation in 3 35 43 44 50 57, prehistoric inhabitants of 3 50-51 56 see **Archamus** in 3 122 **Dorians** in 3 124 127 133 traditions of 3 111 122, relations with Athens 3 72 308 309, 312 562 564 571 Arab exiles from Cordova in 13th century in 3 204 purchased by Venice (1400) 9 34 invaded by Turks (1615) 9 51 ceded to Turkey by Venice (1669) 24 387 revolt of against Italy supported by Greece (1866) 24 200 militarily ceded Turkey (1868) 24 200 justice of leads to Greco-Turkish War (1877) 24 2 7 made autonomous under Prince George of Greece (1880) 24 235  
**Crévant** or **Cravay**, a village in France, battle of (1423) 11 185 18 547  
**Crèvecoeur**, a fort in Illinois, taken by Pickens (1714) 14 17  
**Crichton**, Sir William (d. 1454) Scottish nobleman rescuer for James II of Scotland 21 150 181, displaced by the Earl of Douglas 21, 183, regains power 21 184  
**Crillon-Mahon**, Louis, Duke de (1718-1796) French soldier in service of Spain at Gibraltar 20, 639  
**Crime against Kansas**, The, a speech made in United States senate by Charles Sumner (1855), 23 396  
**Crimea**, a peninsula of Southern Russia, gardens of 17 81, subjugated by Turks, (1475) 24 331, Turks gave up control over (1774), 24 418, annexed to Russia (1783) 17, 395  
**Crimean War**, a war between Russia and the allied forces of Turkey France England, and Sardinia (1853-1856), main treatment of 17, 560-585, causes of, 17, 560-562 13, 129, capture of Bomarsund (1854) 13 130, 17, 563 battle of the Alma (1854), 17, 565-570, battle of Balaklava (1854), 17, 572-573, battle of Inkermann (1854) 17, 573-574, the fall of Sebastopol (1855), 17, 579-584; 13 130, Germany and, 18, 469, England and 21 615-617  
**Criminal Forty**, The, see **Council of Forty**  
**Crimthand**, king of Ireland 366-379, reign of, 21, 336  
**Crispi**, Francesco (1810-1901), an Italian

- statesman, becomes minister of the interior (1877), **9**, 628, character of, **9**, 625-629 ensures tranquil accession of Humbert **9** 629, relations of to papacy **9** 629-630, resignation of (1878), **9** 630 return of to power (1887-1891), **9** 632 again premier (1893) **9** 633 resign office after Italian defeat at Adowa (1896) **9** 633 death of **9** 633
- Crispina, wife of Commodus Roman emperor (180-192 A.D.) **6** 303, 379
- Crispinus, T. Quinctus (third century B.C.) Roman consul **5** 272-273
- Crispus, Flavius Julius (d. 326 A.D.) son of Constantine I. declared emperor (317 A.D.) **6** 111-116 defeats Licinius **6** 448-449 character and life of **6** 157-160
- Crispus (early seventh century A.D.) a Byzantine nobleman **7** 151-155-176
- Crissean War, identified with First Sacred War **3** 16
- Critias (fl. 404 B.C.) Athenian orator and politician, one of the thirty tyrants **3** 138-4, 120 strategy of Plutarch concerning **4** 21 pupil of Socrates **4** 37
- Critodemus (fl. mid-third century B.C.) Greek physician, practices upon Alexander the Great **4** 36
- Critolaus (second century B.C.) Achaean demagogue, strategist **4** 311
- Crittenden, George Bibb (1812-1880) American southern Confederate service chief of J. J. Crittenden defeated at battle of Mill Springs (1862) **23** 42
- Crittenden, John Jordan (1787-1863) in American politician, conspicuous in issue of **23** 112
- Crittenden, Thomas Leonidas (1811-1883) American general, chief of J. J. Crittenden, at Murren's Creek **23** 133
- Crittenden, Compromise, a proposed measure for ending fugitive slave laws **23** 412
- Croatia, a titular kingdom in Austria-Hungary, punished by Venetians (997 A.D.) **9** 51, 145/146 concluded with Austria-Hungary (1868) **15** 3 new treaty with Hungary **15** 56
- Croatians or Croats, a Slavonic tribe settled in Dalmatia and Illyria (seventh century A.D.), **7**, 177, history of **24**, 187-189
- Crocodile Worship in Egypt, **1**, 83, 91 225-231 273
- Croesus (sixth century B.C.) king of Lydia, forms alliance with Egypt **1** 76 189-191, at war with Cyrus **1** 156, **2**, 455-462, reign of, **2**, 431-431, fate of, **2** 460-463
- Crofts, James, name borne in boyhood by duke of Monmouth **9** 1
- Croghan, George (d. 1752) American pioneer and Indian agent, holds conference with Pontiac (1764) **23**, 226-227
- Croghan, George (1791-1849) American soldier, defends Fort Stephenson against British (1813) **23**, 330
- Croia, a fort in Albania, Turkey, besieged by the troops of Muhammad (1477), **9**, 295
- Croix, Charles Joseph de, see Clerfayt.

- Croker, John Wilson (1780-1857), British politician, warns Sir Robert Peel **21**, 605
- Cro-Magnon, a prehistoric European race, settlements of in Spain, **10**, 2
- Cromarty, George Mackenzie, Earl of (1630-1714) trial of (1716) **20** 565-566
- Cromer, Evelyn Baring, 1st Earl of (1841), English statesman, reforms in India, **22**, 220 influence and reforms as consul general in Egypt **24** 460, 461, conflict of jurisdiction with Nubar Pasha, **24** 464 administrative reforms, **24**, 464-465, raised to the peerage (1892), **24**, 465, work in Egypt, **21** 674
- Cromwell, Henry (1625-1674), son of Oliver Cromwell, lord deputy and lord lieutenant in Ireland **20** 192 retires from Irish command (1659) **20**, 200
- Cromwell, Henry, nephew of Oliver Cromwell in Parliament (1657), **20**, 185
- Cromwell, Mary, daughter of Oliver Cromwell, marriage of (1657), **20** 171
- Cromwell, Oliver (1599-1658), lord protector of England, Scotland and Ireland, main treatment of **20**, 18-191, in parliament (1629) **19** 559, organizes the Ironsides **20** 18, at Marston Moor **20**, 21 21 note **21** 291, appointed lieutenant-general **20** 35 at Newby (1615), **20** 36-37 captures Winchester and Basinghouse (1646) **20** 41 defends army against charges of pillage **20**, 50-51 implicated in abduction of the king **20** 52 votes against negotiation with Charles **20**, 59 62-63, suppresses Welsh insurrection **20** 61-65 at Preston (1648) **20** 66 65 signs death warrant of Charles I **20** 74 aids reconciliation of parties **20** 91 cruelty of, in Ireland **20** 97-101 **21**, 423-425, made commander in chief of parliamentary forces **20** 102 at Dunbar (1650), **20** 101 at Worcester (1651) **20**, 103, against parliament **20** 113-141, dissolves the Long Parliament (1653), **20**, 130 appoints a new council of state, **20**, 135, Barebones' parliament and, **20**, 137-142, made protector (1653), **20**, 142, subdues and incorporates Scotland with England, **20**, 146 **21**, 296; concludes war with the Dutch (1654), **20**, 146-150, **13**, 623, summons parliament (1654), **20**, 151, dissolution of parliament, and despotism, **20**, 157-159, in dealings with the Royalists, **20**, 159, sends Blake against the Barbary states, **20**, 160, signs treaties with France, **20**, 161, 170, **11**, 517, in alliance with Charles Gustavus and Mazarin, **15** 137 policy of, toward Spain, **20**, 150, 160, 161, refuses title of king, **20**, 167, inaugurated protector (1657), **20**, 167, establishes board of (church) commissioners **20** 226, New England under, **23**, 116, Virginia and Maryland under, **22** 593, 603, calls and dissolves his fourth parliament, **20**, 171, last days and death of, **20**, 174-178, various estimates of, **20**, 178-191, funeral obsequies of, **20**, 194-195, revenge on corpse of, **20**, 224, 237.

**Cromwell, Richard** (1628-1712), son of Oliver Cromwell, and second lord protector, character of, **20**, 192, proclaimed protector (1659) **20**, 193 parliament unruly under, **20**, 195 army sends petition to, **20**, 197, dissolves the parliament, **20**, 198, abdication and death of, **20**, 201

**Cromwell, Thomas** (earl of Essex) (ca 1485-1540) English statesman, rise of, **19**, 129, advises Henry VIII to proclaim himself head of the church, **19**, 130, made vicar general (1535), **19**, 155 compared with Cranmer, **19**, 150, urges the king's marriage with Anne of Cleves, **19**, 158, created earl of Essex (1540) **19**, 159 trial and execution of, **19**, 159-160

**Cronje Pietrus Arnoldus** (1835-) a Boer soldier, wins victory at Magersfontein (1899) **22**, 275, evacuates Magersfontein **22**, 275, commands at battle at the Modder River (Nov 28th 1899) **22**, 307, at Mafeking **22**, 305, surrender of **22**, 312

**Cronos (Cronus)** a Greek god identified with Baal, **1**, 571-575-577 identified with the sun **2**, 350 identified with Saturn, **2**, 351, identified with Mithra **4**, 551

**Crorepdy Bridge**, near Lambury, England Charles I defeats parliamentary force under Waller at (1641) **20**, 23

**Croquet** a famous English church in Brittany Philip of Valois patron of (1345) **11**, 111

**Crosby, Brass** (1725-1793) lead miner at London (1771) trial of **20**, 617-618

**Crouchback, Edmund** (1215-1296) earl of Lancaster accompanie Prince Edward in crusade **8**, 451

**Crown Point**, a town in Essex County, N.Y. expedition against in French and Indian War (1755) **23**, 211-212 taken by American in Revolutionary War (1775) **23**, 215

**Croy, Philip de** (d 1599) duke of Arschit Flemish statesman heads council of state **13**, 175

**Croy, Charles Eugene, Duke of** (1651-1712) French officer commander in chief of Russian army at Narva **16**, 271-37 **17**, 266-267

**Crozat, Antoine**, marquis du Chatel (1635-1735) a wealthy French financier obtains grant to Louisiana (1712) **23**, 52

**Cruithne**, see Picts

**Cruma**, king of Bulgaria 802-815 A.D., reign of, **24**, 160, assaults Constantinople **7**, 221

**Crusades**, inclusive history of, **8**, 311-501, prefatory essay, *Value of the Crusades in the Light of Modern History*, by Rev. William Denton, **8**, 311-313, origin and causes of, **8**, 320-337, **7**, 258 note

First Crusade (1096-1099) main treatment of, **8**, 338-357, leaders of, **8**, 310-312, Robert of Normandy and, **8**, 310, **18**, 215-225 Alexius Comnenus and **7**, 262 **8**, 312-313, results of, **8**, 356-357

Second Crusade (1147-1149) main treatment of, **8**, 358-375, Louis VII and **11**, 33-34, Conrad III and **14**, 93-95

Third Crusade (1189-1191) main treatment

of, **8**, 379-409; Philip Augustus and, **11**, 47-49; Richard I and, **18**, 307, 309-311, England during, **18**, 314-316, Frederick Barbarossa and, **14**, 106-108, end and review of, **8**, 404-406

Fourth or German Crusade (1195-1198) main treatment of, **8**, 410-413

Fifth Crusade, also called the fourth (1201-1204) main treatment of, **8**, 413-419 Byzantine empire and **7**, 273-275, capture of Constantinople (1203-1204), **7**, 275-281, Latin Empire established by (1204-1261), **7**, 282-303, **8**, 416, Venice and, **9**, 31, results of, **8**, 417-419

Sixth Crusade also called the fifth (1217-1229) main treatment of, **8**, 422-430

Seventh Crusade (crusade of Richard of Cornwall (1210) main treatment of, **8**, 432-433

Eighth Crusade (first crusade of Louis IX [St Louis]) also called sixth crusade (1218-1251) main treatment of, **8**, 434-449 **11**, 60-61

Ninth Crusade (second crusade of St Louis), also called the seventh crusade (1270-1272) main treatment of, **8**, 450-452 **11**, (1-6), **14**, 150 Edward I of England and **18**, 300-301

Crusade of Henry the Lion (1171) **14**, 103 Crusade of Hattin (1212) **8**, 411-422

Crusade of Muret, against the heathen Prussians **8**, 460 **14**, 115-119

Crusades against the Albigenses (twelfth and thirteenth centuries) **8**, 461-462

Crusades against the Arabs in Spain, **8**, 217-463-464

Consequences of the crusades **8**, 467-480 Chronology of crusades **8**, 314-319

**Crustumini**, an ancient Roman tribe hostility with Piceni after the Rape of the Sabine (ca 753-716 B.C.) **5**, 63-65

**Crypto-Calvinists** or Philippists Lutherans holding to views of Philip Melancthon cause religious dissensions in Central Germany (1600) **14**, 319

**Ctesiphon**, see Chersiphron

**Ctesiphon** (a Seleucia or Al Madain) ancient city of Mesopotamia, becomes capital of Parthian empire **8**, 65, destroyed by Avidius Cassius (161 A.D.), **8**, 73 pillaged by Romans (199 A.D.), **8**, 71, capital of the Arsacids (233 A.D.), **8**, 77 seq., inscription in (625 A.D.), **8**, 95, taken by Arabs (ca 637 A.D.), **8**, 153 seq

**Cuba**, an island of the West Indies, discovered by Columbus (1492), **22**, 439, Spanish settlement in (1518), **23**, 507, insurrections of (1849-1851), under Lopez, **23**, 396, scheme of annexation of, to United States (1854), **23**, 393, revolt of, from Spain (1868), **10**, 402, becomes a Spanish province (1878), **10**, 417, war of United States with Spain over (1898), **10**, 419 seq **23**, 387 seq., republic of, recognized (1902) **23**, 491

**Cuddalore (Kudalur or Gudalur)**, a seaport in Madras, British India; capture of (1782), **22**, 101.



**Cuestas, Juan Luis** (1837-), a South American politician, president of Uruguay (1897), **23**, 619, dictator (1898), **23**, 619

**Cullinan diamond**, presented to King Edward VII (1907), **22**, 224

**Culloden**, a moor in Invernesshire Scotland, battle of (1746), **20**, 364, **21**, 325

**Culpee**, see **Kalpi**.

**Culpeper, John** (seventeenth century) colonial politician in N Carolina (1674) **23**, 51

**Culpeper (Colpepper)**, Lord Thomas (d 1719), a colonial governor of Virginia in conjunction with Lord Arlington receives a grant of Virginia (1673) **23** 126 administration of (1680-1683) **23** 132

**Culp's Hill**, see **Gettysburg, Battle of**

**Cumanus, Ventidius** (ca 50 A D), Roman procurator in Judea, accusations against for bribery **2** 173

**Cumberland, Ernest August**, Duke of see **Ernest Augustus**, king of Hannover

**Cumberland, William Augustus**, Duke of (1721-1765) an English general younger son of George II at battle of Dettingen (1743) **20** 569 in command at Fontenoy (1743) **12** 41 **20** 562 at siege of Uruguay (1715) **12** 41 at battle of Culloden (1746) **20** 561 defeated at Lawfield (1747) **12** 43 seq **14** 134 **20** 569 defeated at battle of Hastenbeck (1757) **15** 200 capitulation of at Closter Seven (1757) **20** 585

**Cumberland, Army of the**, a Union army in the American Civil War army of the Ohio merged with (1862) **23** 134

**Cumberland**, a United States sloop-of-war sunk by the *Merrimac* (1862) **23** 127

**Cunaxa**, town in Mesopotamia battle of (401 B C) **2** 619, Xenophanes account of **4** 553

**Cuneiform Writing**, see **Writing**

**Cunha, Leonora da**, see **Leonora Telles**

**Cunha, Tristan da** (1400-ca 1510) a Portuguese navigator discovered **10** 156

**Cunmund** (1506 A D) King of Capids war of with Icelanders **7** 433-434

Albion slain by using his skill as drinking cup **7** 137

**Cunnebert, King of Iceland** 686-700 A D, **7** 44, 146

**Cunobelin (Cymbeline)**, British King (ca 5-ca 40 A D), father of Caractacus, **18** 12 13

**Curatius, The**, in Roman legend three brothers from Alba Longa, combat of with the Horatii (ca 650 B C), **5** 77-79

**Curio, C. Scribonius** (d 41 B C), Roman politician, a partisan of Caesar, **5**, 490, 531 sent against Cato, **5**, 535, death of, **5**, 536

**Curius Dentatus, Manlius** (d 270 B C), Roman consul, defeats Pyrrhus, **4**, 511

**Curie, Elspeth**, a maid of Mary Queen of Scots, during Mary's last hours (1547), **19** 372

**Curran** (sixth century A D), son of king of Connaught, plays nobleman at assembly of Tara (554), **21**, 343

**Curran, John Philpot** (1750-1817), Irish orator; defends Tone, **21**, 443 note.

**Curran, Sarah**, daughter of John Philpot Curran, betrothed to Robert Emmet, **21**, 445

**Cursor, L. Papirius** (fourth century B C), a Roman soldier and statesman; Livy's eulogy of, **4** 395-396 made dictator (325 B C), **5** 186-187, made consul for second (or third) time (320 B C), **5**, 189, at war in Apulia, **5**, 190, made dictator to conduct Samnite War (309 B C), **5**, 193

**Cursor, L. Papirius** (third century B C), son of L. Papirius Cursor, Roman soldier and statesman as consul, at war with Samnites (293 B C), **5** 197, again made consul in fourth Samnite War (272 B C), **5**, 209 sets up sun dial at Rome, **5**, 356.

**Curtatone**, a village in the province of Mantua, Italy, battle of (1448), **14**, 644.

**Curtis, Benjamin Robbins** (1809-1874), justice of United States Supreme Court; dissents from Drisd Scott decision, **23**, 402

**Curtis, George William** (1824-1892), an American journalist, leader of independent republicans (1884), **23** 490

**Curtis, Samuel Ryan** (1807-1866), an American soldier, wins battle of Pea Ridge (1862) **23**, 427

**Curtilus, Mettus** (ca 753 B C), a Sabine chief, legend of **5** 65 66

**Curzon, George Nathaniel**, Baron Curzon of Kedleston (1859), British statesman, in India **22** 222 224, resigns, **21**, 667.

**Cush (Kush, Ethiopia, Melukkhha, Nubia)**, Egyptian campaign against, **1**, 72, defeated by Assyria, **1**, 405, king of, invades Egypt **1** 425-426 **2** 17, see also **Ethiopia** and **Nubia**

**Cushan**, a Jerahmeelite king **2** 7

**Cushan-rish-athaim**, king of Mitanni, **2**, 381

**Cushi**, see **Shashang I**

**Cushing, Caleb** (1800-1879) American statesman and diplomat enters Pierce's cabinet as attorney general (1854) **23**, 390

**Cushing, Frank H** (1857-1900), American ethnologist, researches in Zuni Pueblos, **22** 490

**Cushites**, confusion of term, **1**, 56, prehistoric home of **1** 110

**Cushman, Robert** (1860-1925) New England colonist, treats with Virginia Company for grant of land to Pilgrims, **22**, 623

**Cussal** (d 900 A D), Hungarian leader, defeated and slain, **7**, 594

**Custine, Adam Philippe**, Count of (1740-1793), French soldier, guillotined at Paris (1793), **12**, 315.

**Customs Tariff**, see **Tariff**.

**Custoza**, a village in the province of Verona, Italy, first battle of (1848), **9**, 599; **14**, 644, second battle of (1866), **9**, 614, **13**, 25 26

**Cuthred** (d 751 A D), king of Wessex, **13**, 65

**Cuttack**, a district in Bengal, British India, ceded to the British (1804), **22**, 121

**Cuyck** (eleventh century), a count of Flanders, kills Floris I (1061), **13**, 288.

**Cuza, Alexander John** (1820-1873), first ruler of united Rumania, **24**, 150

**Cuzco**, a city of Peru, taken by the Spaniards

(1533), **23**, 548, besieged by the Peruvians (1636), **23**, 548-550  
**Cwichelm** (seventh century A.D.) king of Wessex 611 A.D., governs Wessex with Cyneigil, **18**, 48, reign of **18** 62  
**Cyaxares** (Astubaras) (ca. 645-ca. 585 B.C.) king of the Media founder of the Median empire, in war with Lydians, **2**, 457-459, 592, conquers Assyria and destroys Nineveh (607 B.C.) **1**, 439, 443-444, **2** 575, 591-593, nationality of **2**, 553-580  
**Cybele** (Rhea), Greek goddess, mother of the gods, in Phrygia, **2**, 114, in Lydia, **2**, 422, 424, 436  
**Cybiosactes**, Alexandrian name for the emperor Vespasian **6** 216  
**Cyclus**, Greek mythical hero **3** 211  
**Cyclopean** (Pelagian) relics in Greece, **2** 274, **3**, 37, 42, 58, 59, 64 see Pelasgi  
**Cyclops**, fabled race of one-eyed giants in Italy, **3** 200  
**Cycnus**, in Greek mythology, son of Ares **3** 107  
**Cydonians**, ancient inhabitants of Crete **2**, 64  
**Cylon**, an Athenian conspirator, attempts to make himself tyrant (630 B.C.) **3** 165-166, massacre of **3**, 166 222, 223, 252 517, 518  
**Cymbeline**, see Cunobelin  
**Cymri**, a main division of the Celtic race **5** 155-156  
**Cymric**, see Gallo Brythonic  
**Cynane** (Cyna, Cynna) (l. ca. 323 B.C.) daughter of Philip of Macedon half-sister of Alexander the Great marries Amyntas son of Perdiccas **4** 21, intrigues and fall of **4**, 134-135 139 175  
**Cyneigil** (d. 612 A.D.) Anglo-Saxon ruler succeeds Ccowlulf, jointly with his brother Cwichelm as king of Wessex (611 A.D.) **18** 14 62, defeats Britons in Devonshire, **18** 62 conflicts and relations with Iadwine king of Northumbria, **18** 62, war with Penda **18** 62  
**Cynnewulf** or **Cynwulf** (ca. 750-825) Anglo-Saxon writer, literary work of, **18**, 164  
**Cynwulf** (d. 785 A.D.) Anglo-Saxon ruler succeeds Sigebert as king of Wessex (754 A.D.), **18**, 65, defeated by Offa of Mercia at Bensington, **18**, 59 65  
**Cynoscephala**, town in Thessaly, Philip V of Macedonia defeated by Romans at (197 B.C.), **4**, 558  
**Cynossema**, Greece, Athenians under Alcibiades defeated Spartans at (411 B.C.) **3** 630  
**Cynric** (sixth century A.D.), king of the West Saxons in England son of Cerdic associated in kingship by his father, **18**, 37  
**Cynsylvil Forest**, see Coleshill  
**Cyprian**, Saint (d. 258 A.D.), a Carthaginian bishop, **8**, 522  
**Cypriotes**, see Cyprus  
**Cyprus**, a large island in the eastern Mediterranean, subject to Turkey under early Egyptian sway **1** 138 188 190 **2** 268, 600 620 subject to Assyria **1**, 312 421, colonised by Phoenicians and Greeks,

**2**, 270, 275; **4**, 106, conquered by Persia, **2**, 620 621, **3**, 265, subject to Alexander the Great **2** 295 297 300, **4** 307 under the Ptolemies **2** 302, **4**, 415 446 565-569 575 archaeology of, **3** 13 44 49 53, English gain possession of under Richard I **8** 387, given to Lusignan king of Jerusalem **8** 389, made tributary to Genoa (c. 1369) **8**, 267, conquered by Venice (1489) **9**, 296-297 taken from Venice by Selim II of Turkey (1574) **24** 368  
**Cypselid**, dynasty of Corinth **3** 155 227  
**Cypselus** (ca. 655-625 B.C.) tyrant of Corinth, founder of Cypselid dynasty **3**, 191, 257  
**Cyril** or **Constantine**, Saint (829-861) called the Apostle of the Slavs ascetic and prelate missionary labours of **24** 161  
**Cyrrhæans**, a Greek tribe attacked by Selen **3** 212  
**Cyrus** (Kurush) the Great (d. 529 B.C.) king of Persia 529 529 B.C. main treatment, **2** 576 600 birth and early life of **2** 576 580 reign of **2** 587 600 (Cassius and Abime II ruled jointly **1** 76 190 conquers Babylon (538 B.C.) **1** 319 336 158 578 579 cylinder inscription of **1** 117-118 158 159 rules Babylonian against Media **1** 131 character of **1**, 139 builds hanging garden **1** 586 587, subjugates Cyprus **2** 621  
**Cyrus the Younger** (d. 401 B.C.) ruler of Asia Minor son of Darius Nectus main treatment, **4** 39 61 aids Sparta **2** (18 11) rebels against Artabazus II **2** 619 **4** 30 character of **4** 51, Clearchus raises troops for **4** 51 52, marches from Sardis **4** 53 addresses his army **4** 54 defeated and slain at Cunaxa **4** 56 57  
**Cyzicenus**, see Antiochus IX  
**Czartorski**, Adam Casimir, Prince (1731-1825) Polish soldier and politician (opposes court party **17** 376 **24** 40) comp plans of administration of Caravitch (1815) **17** 492  
**Czaslau**, battle of, see Chotusitz, battle of  
**Czechs**, a Slavic people living chiefly in Bohemia and Moravia at war with Ludwig the German **7**, 576 577, 580, fight to preserve national identity **14**, 197, 209 210, separated from German Bohemia, **14**, 637-638 'Young Czechs' form political party **15** 49  
**Czernowitz**, **Arsenius** (seventeenth century), Serbian patriarch, leads emigration into Austria **24**, 197  
**Czerni**, **George**, or **Kara George** (1760-1817), Serbian patriot, leads the Serbians against the Turks **17**, 459-461, **24**, 198-199, concludes treaty with Turkey, **17**, 461, **24** 199 throws himself on the side of Russia **24** 200 assassinated **24**, 201  
**Czerski**, **Johannes** (1813-1893) German divine succeeds from Rome **15** 417  
**Czolgosz**, **Leon F.** (1873-1901) assassinates President McKinley (1901) **23**, 491

*The letters C and K being interchangeable in many languages for any reference not found under C, see also K.*

## D

**Dablon, Claude** (1615-1697) French Jesuit missionary, Northwest explorer **23** 72

**Dacians**, inhabitants of Roman province of Dacia. Pelag among **3** 154 wars with Romans **6** 257 260 271 281 organized inhabitants of Rumania **24** 125

**Dacia** n **24** 126 religion of **24** 126 ruled by Vespasian **24** 127 country of becomes Latin colony **24** 127

**Dacke, Nils**, Swedish peasant leader led 11th called Dacke Feud (1512-1513) **16** 11

**Dacke Feud**, see **Dacke, Nils**

**Dacre, Leonard** (c. 1575) English politician efforts of in favour of Mary Queen of Scots 169-1570 **19** 339 340

**Dacre, Thomas Kienes, Lord** (c. 1517-1541) English knight and politician warden of the marches under Henry VIII at Flodden 1511 (1513) **19** 68

**Dadarsius**, satrap of Bactria overcomes Hellenes (c. 190 AD) **2** 607

**Dadef Ra**, see **Tatf Ra**

**Dædalus**, in Greek fable **3** 127 builds Icarus **3** 139

**Daendels, Herman Willem** 1702-1818 Dutch general ally of France against Holland **14** 19

**Dagathaphus** (4th century AD) Roman general **6** 195 502 10 118

**Dagunus**, Babylonian deity identified with Dyon **1** 313

**Dagobert I**, king of Austrasia crowned (c. 628 AD) **7** 380, **16** 333 death of (638 AD) **7** 381

**Dagobert II**, king of Austrasia 644-679 AD ruler of **7** 381 482

**Dagobert III**, king of Austrasia 711-714 AD ruler of **7** 486-489

**Dagobert, Lucien Auguste** (1736-1794) French general, campaign in the Pyrenees (1794), **12** 365

**Dagon**, Philistine divinity, identified with Dagan **1** 313

**Dahæ**, see **Dai**

**Dahlgren, John Adolf** (1809-1870) American admiral, cooperates with Sherman in capture of Savannah (1864) **23** 445

**Dahlmann, Friedrich Christoph** (1785-1860) German historian and statesman, protests against tyranny **15** 406

**Dahomey**, a negro kingdom of West Africa at war with France (1892) **13** 198

**Dai** (Dahæ), Persian nomadic tribe **2** 569 578 596

**Daim, Oliver le** (d. 1484) bishop and favourer of Louis XI **11** 269

**Daimbert or Dagobert** (d. 1107), archbishop of Pisa, made patriarch of Jerusalem (1099), **8**, 354

**Daiokes**, see **Deioeces**

**Daiphantus**, Hellen general, killed at Mantinea (362 BC) **4** 191

**Daityas**, Brahmanic order of superior spirits, **2** 401 533

**Dakan**, see **Dagon**

**Dalai-lama** (ever living Buddha) one of the two popes of Lamaism residing at Lhasa, **24** 506 power of in Tibetan government **24** 508 authority of established (1645) **24** 509

**Dalayrac, Nicolas** (1733-1809) French composer of comic operas **12** 115

**Dalberg, Karl Theodor Anton Maria von** (1714-1817) German prince and prelate, becomes prince primate of Confederation of the Rhine **14** 539

**Dal Cas Dynasty** (Ireland), founding of (c. 1000) **21** 319

**Dale, Sir Thomas** (d. 1619) colonial governor of Virginia made high marshal of first colony of Virginia **22** 577 arrival of, in Jamestown **22** 579

**Dalecarlia Revolt**, an armed attempt to declare prince of Denmark heir to Swedish throne (1712) **16** 100

**Daleminzi**, a Sclavonic tribe of the Middle Elbe **7** 577 603

**Dalhousie, George Ramsey, 9th Earl of** (1770-1838) British soldier and colonial official appointed governor general of Canada (1819) **22** 332 quarrel with Sir John Jervis **22** 332 333, recall of, **22** 333

**Dalhousie, James Andrew Broun-Ramsay, Marquis of** (1812-1860) English soldier and colonial administrator, appointed governor general of British India (1847), **22**, 157, annexes the Punjab to British dominions (1849), **22**, 158, success of his administration in India, **22** 160, annexation of Oudh (1856), **21** 619, **22** 161 162, dealings of, with Indian feudatory states ("doctrine of lapse"), **22** 165-166, resigns governor generalship (1856), **22**, 166

**Dallas, George Mifflin** (1792-1864) American politician, elected vice president (1844), **23**, 369

**Dalmanutha**, South Africa Botha defeated it (1900) **22** 314

**Dalmatia**, Austria-Hungary, Venice subjects (998 AD) **9** 31

**Dalmatius, Flavius Julius** (d. 337 AD), nephew of Constantine I, career of **6**, 460 161 466

**Dalny**, scrap of Manchuria, Japanese occupy (1904) **17**, 624, **24**, 658, 664

**Dalreudins or Dalriada**, early Irish tribe,

migrate from Ireland to Britain (fourth century A.D.), **21**, **7**, **337**  
**Dairymple, Sir James** (1619-1695), Scottish lawyer and statesman, directs massacre of Glencoe **20**, **432**  
**Dairymple, John**, see **Stair, Earl of**  
**Daitaban Pasha**, Turkish soldier successfully opposes Austrians (1697) **24**, **102**, made grand vizir (1702), **24**, **401**  
**Dalziel (Dalzell or Dalzell), Sir Thomas** (1599-1645), British general appointed commander-in-chief in Scotland (1666) **21**, **300-301**  
**Damagetus** (seventh century B.C.) king of Ialysus in Rhodes **3**, **118**  
**Damascenus, Joannes**, see **John of Damascus**  
**Damascus (Dammiscus)**, capital of Syria founded by Aramaeans (1200-1200 B.C.) **2**, **65**, becomes capital of Hittite empire ruled by Ramesses II (1250-1200 B.C.) **2**, **105**, dominant in Syria (c. 900 B.C.) **2**, **280** overthrows ruling dynasty (c. 815 B.C.), **1**, **388** wars of with Assyria **1**, **390**, **2**, **285** conquered by Assyria (733 B.C.), **1**, **395**, **2**, **111**, **113** revolt against Assyria **1**, **398** siege of (633-634 A.D.) **8**, **118** made capital of Umarayad kingdom (c. 675 A.D.) **8**, **17** siege of (1148) **8**, **30** captured by Saladin in 1148 (1148) **8**, **131**  
**Damasthymus of Calynda** (d. 180 B.C.) Carian prince, death of **3**, **317**  
**Damasus II**, pope (1017) success of Clement II **8**, **591**  
**Dames**, in Arabian law, rule of at siege of Aleppo (661-7 A.D.) **8**, **167**  
**Damian**, Bulgarian prince desecrated (c. 975 A.D.) **24**, **167**  
**Damiens, Robert François** (1715-1777), a French fanatic attempts assassination of Louis XV, **12**, **71**  
**Damiatta**, a city of Lower Egypt, siege of by crusaders (1215-1219) **8**, **126** surrendered to Moslems (1220) **8**, **125** taken by Louis IX (1249) **8**, **136** surrendered to Moslems (1250) **8**, **116**  
**Dammesek**, see **Damascus**  
**Damme**, a town in Flanders, naval battle of (1213) **18**, **312**  
**Dannou, pre-Roman nation in Britain** **18**, **3**  
**Damocles** (early fourth century B.C.) a Syracusan courtier of Dionysius, death of the sword of **4**, **20**  
**Damocritus**, a Cretan strategist, exiled (c. 411 B.C.) **4**, **511**  
**Damon** (fifth century B.C.) Greek musician and teacher of Pindar, ostracised **3**, **21**, **116**  
**Damonno**, wife of Cady's traditional king of Lydia, crimes of, **2**, **127**  
**Damophilus**, Syrian slave owner, uprising of slaves against (134 B.C.) **5**, **323**, **324**  
**Dampier, William** (1652-1715), English freebooter, explorer, and author, explorations of, in Australia, **22**, **231**  
**Dampierre, Auguste Henri Marie Picot, Mar-**

**quis de (1756-1793)**, French revolutionary general, death of, **12**, **362**  
**Dampierre, Guy de (1225-1305)**, count of Flanders, son of Margaret of Flanders ('Black Margaret'), parentage, **13**, **293**, defeated and imprisoned (1252), **13**, **294** released from prison, **13**, **300**; forms alliance with Edward I of England (1295), **13**, **302** grants new *keure* (charter) to Bruges (1291), **13**, **314**, his rule in Flanders, **13**, **315**, trouble with France, **13**, **315**, imprisoned by Philip the Fair, **13**, **316**, last years of his reign, **13**, **316**; death of, **13**, **319**  
**Dampierre, John de, son of Margaret of Flanders** **13**, **293**, **300**  
**Dampierre, William de**, Burgundian nobleman, marries Margaret of Flanders ('Black Margaret') **13**, **293**  
**Dampierre, William de**, Flemish nobleman, son of William de Dampierre and Margaret of Flanders **13**, **293**  
**Damrémont, Charles Marie Denis, Count of** (175-1837) a French general in war with Arabs **13**, **68** death of, **13**, **69**  
**Dan**, an Irish tribe, development of, **2**, **70**, **71**, **72**  
**Dan**, a Danish tribe, development of, **16**, **7**  
**Danais (Danai or Danaoi)**, in secondary Greek history the Arive of the Greeks, migration of, death of, **3**, **65** shift of, **3**, **104**, **107**  
**Danae**, a Greek mythological mother of Perseus **3**, **105**  
**Danann, Tuatha De, De Danann, Tuatha Danaus**, ancestor of Danians in Greek legend **3**, **107**, **118**  
**Danby, Admiral**, a British naval commander, conveyed supplies to Gibraltar (1781), **20**, **67**  
**Danby, Thomas Osborne, Earl of**, marquis of Cumberland duke of Leeds (1631-1712), English statesman, appointed secretary of the treasury (1671) **20**, **280** attempted impeachment of (1675) **20**, **281**, refuses bribe from Louis XIV, **20**, **285**, Louis XIV plots ruin of **20**, **288**, impeachment of **20**, **289**, **291** made president of council **20**, **120** created duke of Leeds, **20**, **110** negotiates tobacco treaty with Russia (1698) **17**, **263**  
**Dandhu Panth**, see **Nana Sahib**  
**Dandolo, Andrea**, Venetian admiral defeated at Canosa (1201) (1298) **9**, **128**  
**Dandolo, Brancalione**, see **Brancalione**  
**Dandolo, Giovanni**, doge of Venice 1250-1251 delayed election at death of **9**, **272**  
**Dandolo, Henry (Itzhak Enrico)**, doge of Venice 1192-1205, blinded by Emperor Manuel **7**, **271** at siege of Constantinople **7**, **276**, **8**, **415**, **9**, **33**, **31**, candidate for emperor of Italian Empire, **7**, **283**, represents Venice at Constantinople, **7**, **285** death **7**, **295**, **9**, **34**  
**Danegeld**, land tax levied by Anglo-Saxon and Danish kings in England, **18**, **40**, **113**, **116**, **126**, **130**  
**Danelagh (Danelaw)**, that part of England ceded to the Danes by the Peace of

- Chippenham (878 A D), **18**, 80, 112-113, 117.
- Danes (Danskir, Dankiones)**, the natives of Denmark, legendary history of, **16**, 5, war with Franks (905-510 A D), **7**, 529, 553 conclude treaty of peace with Ludwig the German (872 A D), **7**, 551, early invasions of England, **18** 65, invade Ireland (552 A D), **21**, 317, power of, in England at accession of Alfred the Great (871 A D), **18**, 75, defeat Alfred (871 A D), **18**, 76, conquer Mercia (871 A D) **18** 76, settle in Northumbria (875 A D) **18** 76, attack Wessex (876 A D) **18** 77-78, defeated by Alfred at Edinburg (878 A D) **18** 79, make treaty with Alfred (878 A D), **18** 80, continue to harass England **18** 81, invade England (893 A D) **18** 85, revolt against Alfred (893 A D) **18** 86, defeated by Alfred at Eddisbury (891 A D) **18** 87, fleet captured by Alfred the Great (896 A D) **18** 89, invade Scotland (close of ninth century) **21** 11, defeated recently by Edward (1019 A D) **18** 11, destroy Humfriz (1015 A D) **7** 537, new invasions (1111 and 981 A D) **18** 112, the English Danelaw (to 901 A D) **18** 113, massacre of on St. Brice's Day (1002 A D) **18** 114, majority of the Angles Saxons included **18** 68, assimilation with Anglo Saxons **18** 76, 80, 113, effect of culture **18** 81, called Denmark and Northern
- Danewerk, St. Dannevirke**
- Danewerke, Thomas** (1650-1685) in English literature with Samuel Butler death of (1685) **20** 36.
- Daniel**, Hebrew prophet (seventh century B C) prophecy of relative to desolation of Temple **2**, 130
- Daniel**, Austrin prince, see **Chilperic II.**
- Daniel Alexandrovitch** (d. 1303), Russian prince, founds line of Moscow princes, **7**, 114
- Danilo**, prince of Montenegro 1551-1560, reign of, **24**, 209
- Danilo Petrovich**, prince of Montenegro, ascends throne (1687) **24** 208
- Danilovna, Malrona**, countess (11th century II, **17** 416
- Danilovski**, a Polish nobleman in plot of fifth fraudulent Dmitri (1645) **17** 211
- Danish-French Alliance** (1815) **16**, 130 131
- Dankiones**, see **Danes.**
- Dannebod, Thyra**, daughter of Harold Klak, marries Gorm the Old, **16**, 13, founds Danewerk **16** 11
- Dannebrog**, a Danish order of knights, instituted **16**, 366
- Dannebrog**, a Danish standard, origin of, **16**, 161
- Dannenberg, General**, Russian soldier, in battle of Inkerman (1855), **17**, 573
- Dannevirke (Danewerk)**, The; battle of (April 23rd, 1818), **18**, 418, **16**, 55
- Dannoura**, Japan; naval battle off (1185), **24**, 587.

- Danrémont**, see **Damrémont.**
- Danse Macabre** (dance of death) in France (fifteenth century), **11**, 183 seq
- Danskir**, see **Danes.**
- Dante Alighieri** (1265-1321), an Italian poet, member of signory of Florence (1300), **9**, 121, banished from Florence (1302), **9**, 123, finds asylum with Can' Grande della Scala (1302), **9**, 156, estimate of, **9**, 175-179, 181, 190, 195
- Danton, Georges Jacques** (1759-1794), French revolutionist, leader of the populace, **12**, 237, 259, 299, loses support of the republicans, **12**, 255, minister of justice, **12**, 267, wages war of extermination, **12**, 269, devises September massacres, **12** 270, nominated for the Assembly at Paris, **12** 273, decree concerning the validity of the constitution **12**, 282; speech of against the Girondins, **12**, 284, retires from revolutionary movement, **12**, 331, implicated with the moderates, **12**, 331, arrest of, **12**, 336, trial of, **12**, 337, execution of, **12**, 338, Carlyle on, **12** 338 note
- Dantzic (Dantsic)**, a seaport and capital of West Prussia, siege of (1733) **15**, 119, (1807) **12** 559 560 **15** 290, ceded to Prussia (1795) **24** 91
- Dantzic, Duke of**, see **Lefebvre.**
- Danube**, the longest river in Europe, made free to commerce (1866) **15** 11, contention between Prussia and Austria concerning **24**, 153
- Darada (Dardæ)**, last Indian tribe **2**, 490
- Dardani**, an ancient Illyrian people of the southern highland of Macedonia and Greeks in defence of Delphi (275 B C), **4**, 505, invade Macedonia (249 B C), **4**, 522
- Dardans**, see **Dardani**
- Dardanus**, son of Jupiter, legendary founder of Troy, **3**, 78
- Dare, Virginia**, first child born in America of English parentage (1887), **22**, 561.
- Dargham**, Egyptian soldier, usurps vizirate (1163), **8**, 366
- Darien**, Isthmus of, see **Panama.**
- Darmon, Alfred** (1819), French deputy, member of the bench of the "Five," **13**, 135
- Darius I**, son of Hystaspes, king of Persia 521-486 B C, main treatment **2**, 605-611, rule in Egypt **1**, 194, **2** 612, Scythian expedition, **2**, 441 610-611, **3** 264, invades Greece **3** 268 279, 292, 307, after defeat at Marathon, **3**, 285, death, **3**, 285 286, military ability, **2**, 617, taxation under, **2**, 645, inscription of **2** 572 589
- Darius (II) Nothus**, before accession Ochus, king of Persia 424-401 B C, life and character of, **2**, 618, 619
- Darius III**, surnamed Codomannus, the last king of Persia 336-330 B C; main treatment of life and times of, **4**, 281-342; accession of, **4**, 281, character of, **4**, 281, 305, 310, extent of empire, **4**, 282; defeated at Issus, **4**, 299-305; defeated at Arbela, **4**, 320-328, pursuit and death of, **4**, 338, 342.

**Darius**, eldest son of Xerxes I, murdered (425 B.C.), **2**, 615  
**Darius**, son of Artaxerxes II, **2**, 626  
**Darling**, Sir Ralph (1775-1858), English colonial statesman, governor of New South Wales 1825-1831 **22**, 238  
**Darnley**, Henry Stuart, Lord (1541-1567), second husband of Mary Queen of Scots, marries Mary **19**, 300-302, **21**, 265, Mary confers titles upon **19**, 302, encourages the assassination of Rizzio **21**, 266, assassinated, **19**, 305 **21**, 266, evidence as to murderers of **19**, 307  
**Dartmouth**, Earls of, see Legge  
**Darum**, fortress of Palestine, reduced by Richard I (1192) **8**, 395  
**Darvell Gathern**, an image in Wales **19**, 181  
**Dashkov**, Ekaterina Romanovna (1743-1810), Russian princess, conspires against Peter III **17**, 364  
**Dashwood**, Sir Francis, later Baron de Spencer, English statesman, efforts on behalf of Admiral Byng **20**, 555, retire from ministry with Bute (1763) **20**, 601  
**Datames**, Persian satrap of Cappadocia, rebels against Artaxerxes II (ca. 375 B.C.) **2**, 624  
**Dathen**, Peter, English reformer, preacher (divine doctrine in Hudders 1566) **13**, 401, denounces William the Silent **13**, 479 seq., flees from Ghent with Jan van Hembyke (1579) **13**, 480  
**Datus**, a Medo-Commagene in army of Darius defeated at Marathon (490 B.C.), **2**, 11 **3**, 265, 277  
**Datus**, Bishop of Milan, assists Ligur against Justinian (c. 510) **7**, 40, escapes to Byzantine court **7**, 407  
**Daubency**, Giles, Lord (1508), lord chamberlain under Henry VII of England, raises forces against Scots, **19**, 33  
**Daubenton**, Louis Jean Marie (1716-1800), French scientist, collaborates with Buffon on his *Natural History* **12**, 121  
**Daun**, Leopold Joseph Maria, Count von (1705-1766), Austrian field marshal, at battle of Kolin (1757) **12**, 73, **15**, 196, at battle of Rossbach (1757) **15**, 202, becomes commander in chief of Austrian forces, **15**, 203, at battle of Hohenlinden (1793) **15**, 208, in campaign of 1760 **15**, 218-219  
**Dauou**, Pierre Claude François (1761-1840), French historian and politician, leads opposition to Napoleon in tribunate **12**, 519, proposed for election to senate **12**, 522, forced to retire from senate **12**, 523  
**Dauphiné**, ancient province of France, Philip VI annexes (1349), **11**, 122  
**Davel**, Daniel Abraham, Swiss military officer, leads revolt in Switzerland and (1723) **17**, 10, beheaded (1723) **17**, 10  
**Davenport**, John (1594-1670), a Puritan clergyman, settles New Haven (1635) **23**, 109  
**David** (Tiberius), brother of Heracles, crowned emperor of the East (641 A.D.), **7**, 182 note.

**David**, second king of Israel 1035-1015 B.C., conflicts of, with Saul, **2**, 79-83, 85, wars with neighbouring tribes, **2**, 79, 86, 91, 102, marriages of, **2**, 80, 81, ascends throne, **2**, 85, makes Jerusalem his capital **2**, 87, alliance of, with king of Tyre, **2**, 281, Absalom rebels against, **2**, 93-95, last years of, **2**, 99-101, character of, **2**, 98  
**David I**, king of Scotland 1124-1153, ascends throne, **21**, 36, at battle of the Standard **18**, 243, **21**, 37, estimates of **21**, 38-44  
**David II** (Bruce), king of Scotland 1329-1371, birth of, **21**, 113, anointed king **21**, 128, Edward Balliol attempts to usurp crown of **18**, 454 **21**, 130, sent to France **21**, 131, returns from France (1341) **21**, 137, confers sheriffdom of Roxburgh on Ramsay **21**, 137, invades England (1346) **21**, 139, captured at Neville's Cross 1346) **21**, 139, ransom of **21**, 141-143, released from captivity (1357) **21**, 143, intrigues with Edward III of England **21**, 141-143, marries Margaret of France (1361) **21**, 146, divorces Margaret, **21**, 147, death of, **21**, 147, summary of reign **21**, 147  
**David** (Commeneus), emperor of Byzantium 1165-1169, conquered by Muhammad, **7**, 357  
**David** (1285), brother of Eilewyn, Welsh prince, joins revolt against Edward I in Wales (1277) **18**, 397, death **18**, 398  
**David**, Jacques Louis (1748-1825), historical painter, discussion of **12**, 120, arranges Murat's escape **12**, 308, arranges coronation of Napoleon III, new constitution **12**, 308, arranges fête in honour of the Dutey, **12**, 339, arrested (1794), **12**, 389  
**David of Volhynia**, leader in Russian civil wars of 1097-1111 **17**, 125  
**Davidovich**, Russian soldier, commands Russian army in the Tyrol (1796), **12**, 436  
**Davie**, William Richardson (1756-1820), American soldier and diplomat, becomes member of embassy to France (1799), **23**, 315  
**Davis**, David (1815-1886), American statesman and jurist, importance of his election to the senate (1877) **23**, 175  
**Davis**, Henry Gassaway (1823-) American capitalist and politician, nominated for vice president (1901) **23**, 493  
**Davis**, Henry Winter (1817-1865), American politician, opposed to Lincoln's Reconstruction policy **23**, 455  
**Davis**, Jefferson (1804-1889), American statesman, appointed secretary of war under Pierce **23**, 390, made president of Confederate States, **23**, 409, fitness of, for military leadership, **23**, 419, dismisses Gen. Johnston from command of Confederate forces in Georgia, **23**, 444; flight and capture of (1865), **23**, 451  
**Davis**, John (1550-1605), English navigator, commands expeditions in search of north-

west passage (1585-1587), **19**, 457; discovers Davis Strait, **19**, 457

**Davison, William** (1541?-1608), British diplomatist, procures Elizabeth's signature to the death warrant of Mary Queen of Scots **19** 371, in disgrace, **19**, 376

**Davoust (Davoust), Louis Nicolas**, duke of Anserstadt and prince of Lckmuhl (1770-1824) French marshal, placed in command of division, **12**, 533, at battle of Ansteritz (1805) **12** 546, wins battle of Anserstadt (1806) **12** 552, **15** 291 at battle of Eylau (1807) **12** 557, at battle of Friedland (1807) **12** 561 at battle of Lckmuhl (1809) **12** 571 multiple prince of Lckmuhl **12** 571 at battle of Wagram (1809) **12**, 571, at battle of Berdino (1812) **12** 588 at passage of Leresini (1812) **12** 591 occupies Hunburg and Fulda (1813) **16** 130, signs convention with Blücher (1813), **12** 613

**Day of Dupes**, see Dupes, Day of

**Day of the Barricade**, see Barricade, Day of the

**Dayton, William Lewis** (1807-1861) American jurist and statesman, public candidate for vice president (1836) **23** 100

**Daza, Hilarion** (1838) Bolivian general and politician, usurps power in Bolivia (1876) **23** 112

**Deák, Francis (Ferencz)** (1803-1876) Hungarian statesman, leader in Hungarian diet **14** 612, refuses to compromise with Austria **15** 19 seq, attempts to establish stable government in Hungary **15** 29, responsible for independence of Hungary **15** 34

**Deakin Alfred** Australian statesman, premier (1903 and 1905) **21** 672

**Deane, Richard** (1610-1653), English admiral, joint commander with Monk of fleet sent against Dutch (1652), **20** 127, death of, at battle of Newport, **13**, 620, **20** 117

**Deane, Silas** (1737-1789) American diplomat, activity of in Europe during the revolution **23** 267

**Deaurn, Henry** (1731-1829) an American, at battle of Bunker Hill **23** 117, visited, at York (Toronto), **23**, 333

**Deborah**, Israelite prophetess (ca. 1200 B.C.) Song of, **2** 72

**Decien, Charles Matthew Isidore** (1769-1832), French general, in German campaign (1800) **12** 505, at Hohenlinden **12**, 507

**Decatur, Stephen** (1779-1820), American naval officer, in war with Tripoli (1801), **23**, 318, in war of 1812, **23**, 335, in Algerine War (1815), **24**, 341, 453

**Decazes, Elie** (1780-1860), French jurist and statesman, ministry of, **13**, 33, retirement of **13**, 25

**Deccan (Dekhan)**, southern portion of India; Ala-ud din founds Mohammedan dynasty in **22**, 31, five independent kingdoms of, **22**, 34, niram of, joins English

army (1799), **22**, 114, famine in (1803-1804), **22**, 122

**Deceased Wife's Sister Bill** (1907), **21**, 664

**Decebalus** (ca. 106 A.D.), Dacian king, wars of, against Romans, **6**, 257 258 269 273 conquered by Romans, **24**, 127, death of **24** 127

**Decelia or Decelena**, ancient city in Attica, Greece, occupied by Spartans (413 B.C.), **3** 605-606

**Decemvirate, Roman** (ca. 450 B.C.), institution of, **5**, 131 full of, **5**, 139

**Decius, Caius Messius Quintus Trajanus**, Roman emperor 249 251 A.D., reign of **6** 413-414

**Declaration of Breda**, see Breda, Declaration of

**Declaration of Independence** (July 4th 1776), the public act whereby the Continental Congress declared the American colonies independent of Great Britain, **23**, 252

**Declaration of Right** (1689) proclaiming William and Mary conjoint sovereigns of England **20**, 413

**Declaration of Rights** (1661) colonial protest against Navigation Acts **23**, 140.

**Declaration of Rights and Grievances of the Colonies** (1765) a protest of the American colonies against illegal taxation **23**, 233

**Declarations of Indulgence**, see Indulgence, Declarations of

**Declaratory Act** (1766) affirming the dependency of Great Britain's dominions in America upon the crown and parliament **23** 234

**Decrees, Berlin**, see Berlin Decrees.

**Decrees**, see Edicts

**Decretals**, see False decretals

**De Danann, Tuatha**, prehistoric race in Ireland **21** 332

**Dee, river in Scotland**, battle on the banks of the (1308) **21** 95

**Deerfield**, town in Massachusetts, U.S.A., French and Indian attack on (1704), **23** 191

**Défensive, The** (1664), agreement between members of Swiss Confederation for common military defense, causes leading up to **16** 652 adoption of, **17** 14

**Deffand, Marie de Vichy-Chamrond, Marquise du** (1697-1780) a leader in Parisian literary and philosophical circles, revolutionary sympathies of **12** 118

**Dego**, town in northern Italy, captured by Napoleon (1796), **14**, 512

**De Grasse**, see Grasse, De.

**De Groot, Hugo**, see Grotius.

**Deioces** (ca. 709-656 B.C.), founder of the Median dynasty, builds Labatana, **2**, 574, reign and death of, **2**, 574-575, summary of reign of, **2**, 580-591.

**Delphontes** (ca. 1100 B.C.), Doran leader; leads hosts of Argos to Saronic Gulf, **3**, 119, helps to establish throne of the Temenids in Argos, **3**, 124

**Deira**, Anglian kingdom in England, founded by Ella (560 A.D.), **18**, 39.

**Dekaeneos**, Dacian "god", influence of, in religious-political reforms, **24**, 126.

**De Kalb, Johann Kalb**, Baron (1721-1780), German soldier in American continental army; leads troops into South Carolina (1780), **23** 271, death of (1780), **23**, 275

**Delancey, James** (1703-1760) American colonial statesman and jurist; lieutenant governor of New York, presides at Albany Congress (1754) **23**, 202

**De la Rey, Jacob Hendrick** (1519-) Boer commander, at battle of Modder River, **22** 307, repulsed in attack on Lichtenberg (1901) **22** 315, defeated at Vlakfontein, **22**, 315, captures Lord Methuen **22** 317

**De Launay, Jourdan** (1710-1789) French soldier, defends the Bastille against the people, **12** 175, 176 177, 175

**Delaware, Lord**, see West

**Delaware**, a state of the United States first declared of (1630) **23** 7 permanently settled by Swedes (1638) **23** 9 passes under Dutch rule (1655) **23** 17 under English rule (1661) **23** 21 32 united with Pennsylvania (1703) **23** 31 receives separate assembly (1703) **23** 31 first state to ratify Federal constitution (1787) **23** 29

**Delawares** (Loupes, Lenni Lenape, Original Men), tribe of North American Indians; prominence of **22** 31 treaty of with William Penn (1682-1683), **23** 38

**Delaware, Lord**, see West

**Delescluze, Louis Charles** (1809-1871) French journalist and political agitator; leader of Commune (March-May 1871) **13** 194 death of **13** 185

**Delessart, Antoine de Valdec** (d 1712) French secretary of foreign affairs; trial of **12** 249 assassination of **12** 272

**Delft**, city, Holland, founded by Goffrid duke of Lorraine (1071) **13** 289

**Delft, Reconciliation of**, a treaty between Jacqueline of Holland and Philip duke of Burgundy (July 3rd 1428) **13** 317

**Delhi**, capital of Delhi India; sacked by Timur (1398) **22** 23, seized by the Tods (1450), **22** 24 surrenders to Baber (1525), **22** 24 captured by Humu (ca 1556), destroyed by Nadir Shah of Persia (1739) **22** 30 captured by British (1803) **22** 119 British annexation (1857) **22** 171 British rule (1857) **22** 171 capture of by English (1857) **21** 619 **22** 186

**Delium**, place in ancient Greece; British defeat Athenians at (121 B.C.) **3** 580

**Della Scala**, see Scala

**Della Torre**, see Torre

**Delos**, an island in the Aegean Sea; ruled by Athens **3** 228 games at **3** 270 276

**Delos, Confederacy of**, Hellenic League; formation of (ca 477 B.C.) **3** 389 391 ascendancy of Athens in **3** 401 408 develops into an Athenian empire **3** 411-432, treasury of, transferred to Athens **3**, 431, 449 151

**Delphi (Kastri)**, ancient Greek city, seat of the Delphic oracle; gifts of Crisus to, **2** 455, Amphictyonic League meets

at, **3**, 168; **4**, 232; government of, **3**, 168; expedition of Xerxes against, **3**, 328, Sacred War of (ca 448 B.C.), **3**, 432, treasure of **4** 164 227, 550, Pythian games at **4**, 166, Philip protects **4** 233, Gauls attack (third century B.C.), **4**, 454-459, 507 508 517

**Delphic Oracle**, oracle of Pythian Apollo, at Delphi, Crisus consults **2**, 454-456 462, relations of, with Sparta **3**, 146 149-150 relations of with Athens, **3** 235, 301 311 431 583 tampering with, **3** 256 301, influence of, **3** 140, 145 162 170 226 351 440, **4** 100 259 592, Romans consult (ca 510 B.C.) **3** 85

**Deluge, The**, legends of **1** 571 576 610, 619

**Delyannis (Deljannis, Théodore)** (b 1826), a Greek statesman, chief of the cabinet **24** 236-237, assassinated **24**, 238

**Demades** (fifth century B.C.) Athenian orator; orator of Philip of Macedon **4** 230 241 247 249 proposes congratulation to Alexander **4** 272, vengeance on enemies **4** 170 trial of, **4**, 165 death of **4** 170

**Demades, Perce of**, **4** 248 249

**Demaratus**, king of Sparta ca 510 491 B.C. invades Attica **3** 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

**Demaratus** (fifth century B.C.) a Corinthian; revolts against Philip and Alexander **4** 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

**Demaratus** (fifth century B.C.) a Corinthian; revolts against Philip and Alexander **4** 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

**Demaratus** (fifth century B.C.) a Corinthian; revolts against Philip and Alexander **4** 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257



of Eastern Empire, 7, 338; subdued by Muhammed II (1453), 7, 350-357

**Demetrius** (ca 180 B C), son of Philip V of Macedonia, given as hostage to Rome (193 B C) 4 531 accused of intrigue with Rome 4 536 execution of 4 537

**Demetrius Phalereus** (345-253 B C) Athenian orator and politician obtains aid for descendants of Aristides (ca 315 B C) 3 401 exiled 4, 446, 462, governor of Athens 4 484

**Demetrius**, a Greek of Phrygia made governor of Cilicia (220 B C), 5, 233, treasury of 5 237

**Demetrius**, Russian prince see Dmitri

**Demmin**, Limerick battle of (1164) 14 102

**Democedes** (sixth century B C) Greek physician deceives Darius 3, 263, slavery of 3 171

**Demochares** (140 B C) Athenian orator frigate of Athens (ca 307 B C) 4 117 funeral oration of 4 413 establishment of 4 115 characterization of 4 501

#### Democracy

American popular liberty in Maryland 22 (1660) the Mayflower compact and democratic government in Plymouth 22 (28 631-635) popular government in Massachusetts Bay Colony 23 617 (18 struggle for popular liberties in New York under Stuyvesant 23 202 democratic government in Pennsylvania 23 12 in the Carolinas 23 5735 in Connecticut (the Fundamentals Order) 23 107 108 Northern Ireland in Virginia 23 126 132 the Devonian Charter in New York 23 134 Federalist the leader of the popular party in New York 23 161 163 the problem of democracy after the Revolution 23 281-287 ideas of representative government at close of revolution 23 285 286 differences in colonial government 23 286 the Federal Constitution 23 290 299 the constitution of the Southern Confederacy, 23, 411

England Paine's doctrine of popular sovereignty 19 586 587, the execution of Charles I and popular liberty 20 153 Cromwell and democracy 20 183 Collett and the democratic movement of the early nineteenth century 21 498 502 505 511 Reform Bill of 1832 21 550 565 Chartism 21 591 601 Reform Bill of 1867 21, 603-631 Reform Bill of 1884, 21 617

France the will of Proudhon 12 113 115 the fall of privilege and the establishment of democracy 12, 212 213 democratic progress during the early days of the Revolution 12 222 225 establishment of the Republic 12 231 28 triumph of Jacobine democracy 12 283 democracy and the Terror 12, 299-302, 331-341, democracy and the empire of Napoleon, 12, 536-539, the July Revolution, 13, 44-53, the republic of 1848, 13, 85-109, the Com-

mune of 1871, 13 181-186; the establishment of the third republic, 23, 186-191

Greece rise of popular liberty in Athens, 3 162-164, nature and defects of Greek democracy 3 179 180, the reforms of Solon 3 220 221, the reforms of Cleisthenes 3 246 260, the reforms of Pericles, 3 317-422 454-459, overthrow of Athenian democracy by the Four Hundred 3 622-627, its reestablishment 3 627 628

Italy Italian city democracies of the Middle Ages 9, 22 24, disappearance of democratic government in Venice 9 33-34, democracy and party-strife 9 36 39, struggle of Florentine populars against the nobles 9, 40-41, democratic progress in Florence, 9, 118-119, Lucini and the Roman democracy, 9, 211 229, triumph of the aristocracy in Venice 9 269-275, overthrow of the Florentine democracy in the fourteenth century 9 306-349; expulsion of the Medici and reestablishment of democratic government, 9, 422-423

Rome popular government under the kings, 5, 113-115, rise of the Roman plebs, 5, 123-129, equality between plebeians and patricians 5, 140-142 172 175, decline of popular influence and rise of senate 5 333-334 340-343, revival of democracy under the Gracchi 5 359 380 the leadership of Marius 5 401-404 422-423 425-431, democracy crushed by Sulla 5 443-446, summary of rise and fall of popular government 5 632-642

Switzerland beginnings of Swiss self-government 16 539-540, progress of democracy, 16 607-610 the Genevan democracy, 16, 634-640, struggle between aristocracy and democracy in the eighteenth century 17, 1-13, democratic republic of 1798, 17, 24-25, reaction and the development of democratic government in the nineteenth century 17 36-47

Democratic Party, a political party in the United States, under Jefferson and Jackson 23 351 355 platform of, in 1845, 23 377 begins to drift to proslavery, 23 385 convention and platform of, (1852) 23 388 389 platform of in 1856, 23 399, attitude of, during Civil War, 23 419 platform of in 1864 23, 450, in campaign of 1868 23 466, in campaign of 1872 23 469, in campaign of 1876 23 474-476, in campaign of 1880, 23, 178, in campaign of 1884, 23, 479, in campaign of 1888 23, 481, returns to power in 1893 23, 483, in campaign of 1896 23 486 487, in campaigns of 1900 and 1904, 23, 491

**Demon** (fourth century B C), Greek orator, proposes decree for recall of Demosthenes from exile, 4, 466

**Demosthenes** (d 413 B C), Athenian gen-

- erai; wins battle of Olpe (426 B.C.), **3**, 576; fortifies and defends Pylos (425 B.C.), **3**, 576-577, at battle of Sphacteria (425 B.C.), **3**, 578, plans to take Beroia, **3**, 580, in Sicilian expedition (413 B.C.), **3**, 607-615, execution of **3** 615
- Demosthenes** (ca. 383-322 B.C.) (Greek orator, opposes Philip of Macedon (352 B.C.) **4**, 209-226-266 rivalry with Aeschines **4** 223-224 227, 231 234 244 410 at battle of Chirona (338 B.C.) **4**, 221 243-244 246 discourse on the crown (330 B.C.) **4** 225 intrigues with Persia **4**, 221 267 410 first Philippic (351 B.C.), **4** 227-229 second Philippic (344 B.C.) **4** 235 third Philippic (341 B.C.) **4** 236 honours awarded to **4** 237 238, 242 472 550 urges alliance between Athens and Thebes **4** 211-242 opponent of Alexander the Great **4** 265-267 409 410 trial of (321 B.C.) **4** 415-416 418 419 death of **4** 470 471 characterisation of **4** 221 472-471
- Dennan**, France battle of (1712) **11**, 626 **13** 651
- Denbigh**, Earl of, futile expedition to La Rochelle (1645), **19** 555
- Dengil Teppe**, Transcaucasia battle of (1877) **17**, 615
- Dengisch** (fifth century son of Attila heads Hunnic with army of Hun **6** 595
- Denham**, Sir John (1611-1669) English poet criticism of **20** 218
- Denmark**, immigration of Saxons **16**  
*History of Scandinavia* a secondary history **16** 1 32 age of the Vikings (-1000) **16** 57-49 97-101 under the Knuds and Valdemars (1000-1347) **16** 133 181 interregnum (1375-1397) **16** 201 201 the Union of Kalmar (1397) **16** 201 aftermath of Union (1347-1559) **16** 205-270 sixteenth and seventeenth centuries (1559-1699) **16**, 34-369 eighteenth and nineteenth centuries (1699-1904) **16** 412-450 chronology **16** 506-510, bibliography, **16**, 497-505
- Rulers**  
 Gorm the Old (ca. 960 A.D.) **16** 43  
 Harek (II) Bluetooth (911-911) 41  
 Swegen Sphitbeard (991-1011), 13-17  
 Harold (1014-1015) 47  
 Canute the Great (1015-1035) 17  
 Harthacnut (1035-1042), 133  
 Magnus the Good (1042-1047) 134-136  
 Svend Estridsen (1047-1076) 136 138  
 Harold Hægn (1076-1080), 135  
 Knud the Saint (1080-1086) 139-141  
 Olaf "Hunger" (1086-1095), 141  
 Eric Diegod (1095-1103), 145  
 Interregnum (1103-1105), 146  
 Nils (1105-1134), 146  
 Eric (IV) Emun (1134-1137), 147  
 Eric the Lamb (1137-1147) 148  
 Knud V and Svend III (1147-1157), 145 150  
 Valdemar (I) the Great (1157-1182), 150-155  
 Knud VI (1182-1202), 155-158

- Valdemar (II) the Victorious (1202-1241), 158-165  
 Eric Plovpenning (1241-1250), 169  
 Abel (1250-1252) 171  
 Christopher I (1252-1259), 171-174  
 Eric Clipping (1259-1286), 171  
 Eric Menved (1286-1319) 176  
 Christopher II (1319-1332) 177-180  
 Interregnum (1332-1340) 180  
 Valdemar (III) Atterdag (the Restorer) (1340-1375) 181-186  
 Olaf (1376-1387) 202  
 Margaret (1387-1412) 197-205  
 Eric of Pomerania (1412-1430) 205-208  
 Christopher of Bavaria (1430-1448), 208 210  
 Christian (I) of Oldenburg (1448-1481), 210 218  
 Hans (John) (1481-1513), 219-228  
 Christian II (1513-1523) 229 243  
 Frederick I (1523-1533) 243 255  
 Interregnum (1533-1534) 255-259  
 Christian III (1534-1559) 259 270  
 Frederick II (1559-1588) 345 354  
 Christian IV (1588-1648) 351 361  
 Frederick III (1648-1670) 361 368  
 Christian V (1670-1699) 368 369  
 Frederick IV (1699-1730) 412  
 Christian VI (1730-1746) 413  
 Frederick V (1746-1766) 413-414  
 Christian VII (1766-1808) 414 426  
 Frederick VI (1808-1839) 414 439  
 Christian VIII (1839-1848) 439 440  
 Frederick VII (1848-1863) 440-442  
 Christian IX (1863-1906) 442 450  
 Frederick VIII (1906) 450
- Dennwitz** Germany battle of (1513), **14**, 575 **17** 48, second Jutubog
- Denny**, Sir Anthony (1501-1549) English nobleman at death of Henry VIII, **19** 201
- Dentatus**, Manius Curius (third century B.C.)  
 Roman tribune induces Salines **5**, 198  
 defeats Pyrrhus at Beneventum, **5**, 209-209 engineering skill of **5** 338
- Deodatus I**, pope see Deusdedit  
**Deodatus II**, pope see Adeodatus
- Deorham**, England, battle of (577 A.D.) **18**, 42 47
- Depretis**, Agostino (1813-1887) Italian statesman becomes premier (1876) **9**, 626 (risparmio cabinet of **9** 628, resigns (1878) **9** 630 becomes premier (1881), **9**, 631, influence and death, **9**, 632
- Deptford Strand**, England, battle of (1497), **19** 33
- Dera**, Greek town, battle of (seventh century B.C.) **3** 147
- Derbent**, Russian sea-port, fortifications of, **17** 312 surrendered to Russians (1722), **17** 313, taken by Russians (1806), **17**, 459
- Derbforgail**, see Dervorgilla.
- Derbices**, Asiatic tribe, defeat Cyrus (sixth century B.C.) **11** 596
- Derby**, earls of, see Stanley
- Dercyllidas**, Spartan soldier, campaigns of, in Asia (399 B.C.), **4**, 83-86, conveys to

- Greek cities of Asia the tidings of the battle of Corinth, **4**, 105, attaches Abydos to Sparta, **4**, 116
- Derdas** (fifth century B.C.) Macedonian prince, ally of Athens, **3**, 445
- Derdas**, prince of Elymus, aids Telentias, **4**, 131, murders Amyntas, **4**, 213, aids Spartans against Olynthus (342-379 B.C.) and is taken prisoner, **4**, 214, family of, **4**, 217-218
- De Religious Statute**, see Mortmain, Statute of
- Derfflinger**, Georg von (1606-1695) Brandenburg general, commands army of the Great Elector, **15**, 133
- Dering**, Sir Edward (1595-1644) English politician, opposes tyranny of the bishops, **19**, 600, connection of, with Grand Remonstrance, **19**, 611
- D'Erlon**, see Drouet D'Erlon.
- Dermer**, Thomas (seventeenth century) English navigator, voyages of (1611-1619), **22**, 612-613
- Dermot**, king of Leinster, Ireland, see Mac Murrough
- Dermot**, king of southern Hun Nall Ireland, 138-139 A.D., **21**, 312-313
- Déroutte**, Paul (1836-) French politician and writer plots insurrection against government (1899), **13**, 198
- De Ruyter**, see Ruyter
- Derworgilla** (Derbforgaill), wife of Egenius O'Rourke, killed at Ly Dium t Mu Munnach (ca. 1152), **21**, 357-360
- Derwentwater**, Earl of, see Radcliffe, James
- Derwish Pasha**, Egyptian statesman appointed commissioner for Egypt (1882), **24**, 131
- Desaix de Veysgoux**, Louis Charles Antoine (1718-1800) French general, commands Army to Egypt, **12**, 463, killed at France, **12**, 481, at battle of Muenster, **12**, 501, death of, **12**, 502
- Desault**, Pierre Joseph (1714-1794) French surgeon, presides for Louis XVII, **12**, 402, death of, **12**, 403
- Descartes**, René (1596-1650), French philosopher, system of, **11**, 637 seq.
- Deseze**, Raymond (1748-1828) French lawyer, defends Louis XVI before convention of 1792, **12**, 290-291
- Desiderius** (eighth century), last king of the Lombards 756-771 A.D., becomes king, **7**, 515-516, Charlemagne conquers, **7**, 523-524, 541-542, relations with Charlemagne, as told by Monk of St. Gall, **7**, 554
- Desmarets**, Jean (d. 1383), French advocate-general, trial and death of, **11**, 158-159
- Desmarets**, Nicolas (ca. 1650-1721), French controller-general of finances, succeeds in raising funds for Louis XIV, **11**, 622
- Desmond**, girls of, see Fitzgerald.
- Desmoulins**, Benoît Camille (1760-1794), French revolutionist, induces populace to arm against government, **12**, 189, succeeds Mirabeau (1791), **12**, 237, aims of, **12**, 258; promotes August insurrection (1792), **12**, 259; nominated for the Assembly at Paris (1792), **12**, 273, founds rival journal to that of Hébert (1794), **12**, 335, arrested (1794), **12**, 336, executed, **12**, 337.
- De Soto**, see Soto, de.
- Despenser**, Henry le (d. 1406), bishop of Norwich, grandson of Hugh le Despenser the Younger, in insurrection of Wat Tyler (1381), **18**, 493, at war in Flanders, **18**, 497-498
- Despenser**, Hugh le, earl of Winchester (ca. 1262-1326), an English court favourite; charges of barons against, **18**, 437, exiled (1321), **18**, 437, exile of, annulled (1322), **18**, 438, executed, **18**, 442
- Despenser**, Hugh le (d. 1326), an English court favourite, son of Hugh le Despenser, earl of Winchester, charges of barons against, **18**, 437, exiled (1321), **18**, 437; exile of, annulled (1322), **18**, 438; executed, **18**, 443
- Dessau**, capital of Anhalt, Germany; battle on the bridge of (1625), **14**, 341
- D'Este**, see Este
- Des Ursins**, see Orsini.
- Detroit**, city in Michigan, U.S.A., Jesuits establish mission at (1610), **23**, 70, settled by French (1701), **23**, 82, besieged by Pontiac (1763), **23**, 225, Hull surrenders (1813), **23**, 330
- Detting**, Clara, of Augsburg (fifteenth century) inorganic wife of Frederick the Victorious, **14**, 233
- Dettingen**, a town in Bavaria, battle of (also called battle of Broken Stones) (June 27th, 1743), **12**, 34, **14**, 432, **20**, 560
- Deuntzer**, J. H., premier of Denmark (1901), **16**, 419, resigns (1905), **16**, 450
- Deusdedit** (Deodatus or Adeodatus I), pope 615-618 A.D., pontificate of, **8**, 540
- De Vere**, Robert, see Vere, de
- De Veres**, earls of Oxford, see Vere, de.
- Devereux**, Robert, see Essex.
- Devereux**, Walter, see Essex.
- De Vienne**, John, see Vienne, John de.
- Devonshire**, Dukes of, see Cavendish.
- Devonshire**, Spencer Compton Cavendish, 8th Duke of (1833-), English statesman; enters Salisbury ministry (1895), **21**, 651, retires from Balfour ministry (1903), **21**, 662
- De Vries**, David Pieterszen, Dutch colonist; plants colony in Delaware (1631), **23**, 8
- De Wet**, Christian (1853-), Boer general, repulsed by British near Colesberg (1900), **22**, 310
- Dewetsdorp**, town in South Africa; De Wet captures (1900), **22**, 314
- De Wette**, Wilhelm Martin Leberecht (1780-1849), German theologian, dismissed from office, **15**, 373
- Dewey**, George (1837-), American naval officer; defeats Spanish at Manila (May 1st 1898), **23**, 488
- De Winter**, Jan Willem (1750-1812), Dutch admiral; at battle of the Texel, **16**, 282
- De Witt**, Cornelius (1623-1672), Dutch politician and naval officer, brother of

- Jan De Witt**; assassination of, **11**, 577, **13**, 634; **20**, 277
- De Witt, Jan** (1625-1672), Dutch statesman, chosen pensionary of Holland (1653), **11**, 564, **13**, 622-623; rejects Cromwell's scheme of a total conjunction of government (1654) **13** 623, in war with England (1665-1667) **11** 567, **13** 624-625, **20** 247, negotiations with England **13** 630-631, assassination of **11** 577, **13** 634-635, **20** 277
- Deza, Diego de** (fifteenth century) Spanish friar, assists Columbus, **22** 425
- Dhanananda** (Xandrames or Agrames), king of Prachyas in India (ca 340 B C) **2** 479
- Dhu Ker**, a town in Persia, battle of (ca 610 A D) **8** 93
- Dhuleep** (Dhulip) Singh (1838-1893) Indian maharajah, tenders his submission to English, **22**, 156
- Dhu-Nowas** (d 529 A D) king of Yemen persecutes Christians **8** 110
- Dionus of Megalopolis**, general of Achæan League (150 B C) villainy of **4** 510-511 in war with Rome **6**, 315-317
- Diogenes** (ca sixth and seventh centuries B C), noble family of Phœbes celebrated for its Olympic victories **3** 118
- Dialogus de Scaccario**, English legal treatise of the twelfth century **18** 21
- Diamond Necklace Affair**, the scandal involving the royal family of France (1783-1784) **12** 112-113
- Diamonds**, discovery of in South Africa (1867) **22** 269-270
- Diana** (Pakht), (ancient goddess) cruel of in Egypt **1** 213 annual festival of in Egypt, **1** 235, temple of in Hymus Persia **2** 151 saves Argemone's daughter **3**, 50, destruction of temple of, in Ephesus **4**, 259
- Diana of Portiers** (1199-1366) countess of Bréc duchess of Valentinois mistress of Henry II of France influence at French court **11** 338
- Diares** (Drotners), priests and judges in legendary Scandinavia **16** 14
- Dias, Bartholomeu** (1445-1500) Portuguese navigator, discover Cape of Good Hope (1487), **10**, 175 **22** 265
- Diaz**, Spanish bishop, killed at Fongling (1857), **24** 520
- Diaz, Juan Martin**, "the Empecinado," guerrilla leader in Spain (1809), **10** 352
- Diaz, Porfirio** (1830) Mexican general and statesman at battle of Cinco de May (1862) **23** 631 captures Puebla and besieges Mexico City (1867) **23** 636 in revolution of 1875 **23** 636 first presidency of (1877-1880) **23** 637 president (1884-) **23** 637-638 policy of **23** 637 attempted assassination of (1897) **23** 638 advance of Mexico under his administration **23** 638
- D'Iberville**, see Iberville
- Dicasteries**, popular juries in Athens **3** 281-282 461
- Diceng**, according to some authorities king of Bulgaria 815-820 A D; ascends throne, **24**, 161.
- Dickinson, John** (1732-1808), American statesman, opposes independence of colonies (1776) **23** 251, advocates adoption of Federal constitution (1788), **23**, 293
- Didenhofen**, see Thionville
- Diderot, Denis** (1713-1784) French philosopher and writer joins D'Alembert in publication of the *Encyclopédie*, **12** 62-63
- Dido** (Elissa), Tyrian princess, legend of, **2** 305 310 328 360
- Diebitsch Sabalkanski, Count Ivan Ivanovitch** (1785-1831) Russian general crosses the Balkans (1829) **17** 511 appointed commander in chief **17** 546 in Polish campaign of 1831 **17** 517, **24** 116, death of **17** 517 **24** 116
- Diederich, Rear-Admiral von**, takes possession of Kiao-chau Bay (1898) **16** 563
- Dieskau, Ludwig August, Baron** (1701-1767), German soldier in French service in French and Indian war **12** 66 reinforces army in Canada **23** 201 at battle of the Clouds (1755) **23** 211 212
- Diessbach, Nicholas von** (1431-1475) a Swiss church magistrate serves the politics of Louis XI in Switzerland **16** 595 concludes treaty with France (1470) **16** 596 death of **16** 597
- Diessenhofen**, a town in Switzerland, capitulates to Swiss (1460) **16** 593
- Diethart or Theudebert**, king of the Franks, reverts Rhine (380 A D) **16** 535
- Dietrich, Dominicus** (1620-1692) chief magistrate of Strasbourg held prisoner in France **14** 39
- Digby, Sir Everard** (1578-1606) English conspirator connection of with Gunpowder Plot **19** 479
- Digby, George** (1612-1677) 2nd earl of Bristol English diplomat opposes bill of attainer against Strafford **19** 558, implicated in attempt to arrest members of parliament **19** 617 accused of treason **19** 619
- Digby, John** (1580-1653) 1st earl of Bristol accused of treason by Charles I, **19**, 541
- Digges, Sir Dudley** (1583-1639) English diplomatist and jurist arrested (1626), **19** 541, supports Petition of Right, **19**, 551
- Diggs or Digges, Edward** (1620-1675) American colonial statesman son of Sir Dudley Digges, elected governor of Virginia (1655) **22** 790
- Dighton Rock**, a rock in Massachusetts with inscription formerly attributed to Northmen **22** 394
- Dijon**, a city in France siege of (1513), **16**, 617 (1870) **13** 169
- Dillon, Théobald** (1745-1792) French marshal murdered by his troops **12** 252
- Dinan**, a town in France, siege of (1559) **11** 145
- Dingaen**, Zulu chieftain attacks Boers (1836)

- 22, 292; final defeat, and assassination of 22 283-318**
- Dingley Act**, a tariff law passed by United States congress (1897), **23, 497**
- Dingley, Nelson** (1832-1899), American politician and legislator, author of Dingley Tariff Act (1897), **23, 457**
- Dimiz**, king of Portugal 1279-1325, rebels against father, Alfonso III (1277), **10, 440**, in civil war with brother Alfonso **10 441**, marries Isabella of Aragon (1281) **10 441**, in war against Sancho IV of Castile, **10 441**, in war against Ferdinand IV of Castile **10 441**, changes title of order of Templars (1313) **8, 459**, economic conditions under **10, 442**, literature and education under **10 443**
- Diocrates**, a Sicilian general, defeated by Archelaus (c. 300 B.C.) **4 582**
- Dinwiddie, Robert** (1690-1770), governor of Virginia, builds fort at junction of Allegheny and Monongahela rivers (1751) **23 200**, sends George Washington as messenger to Venning (1753), **23 201**, war against land and poll tax (1755) **23 212**
- Diocles** (c. 400 B.C.) Greek politician, one of the Thirty Tyrants of Athens **4 2**
- Diocles** (c. 400 B.C.) lawmaker of Syracuse, draws up code of laws, **4, 202**, legislation of rest led **4 206**
- Diocletian** (Gaius Aurelius Valerius Diocletianus), emperor of Rome 284-305 A.D., early life and character of **6 432**, accession of **6 433-434**, persecutes Christians (306 A.D.) **6 436**, **10 11 18 23**, achievements of **6 620**, abdication (305 A.D.) and death of (313 A.D.) **6 437**
- Diodorus I** (ca. 250 B.C.), king of Bactria, accession of **8 51**
- Diodotus II** (ca. 240 B.C.) king of Bactria, makes alliance with Parthians **8 55**
- Diodotus** (fifth century B.C.) Athenian orator, opposes Cleon (427 B.C.) **3, 568**
- Dionnes**, see **Romanus (IV) Diogenes**
- Dionides**, Greek legendary hero, soldieryship **3 91**, in Trojan war **3 97**
- Diomedon** (ca. 412 B.C.) Athenian naval commander, sails with Athenian fleet to Samos **3, 611**, in Peloponnesian War, **3, 615**, execution of, **3 637**
- Dion** (ca. 404-354 B.C.), a Syracusan philosopher, relations with Dionysius, **4, 205**, becomes master of Syracuse, **4, 206**, assassination of **4 206**
- Dion Cassius** (Cocceianus) (ca. 155-230 A.D.) Greek historian, member of Roman senate, governor of Perginus and Smyrna **6, 305**
- Dione**, Greek goddess, worship of, **3 37**
- Dionysian Festivals**, at Athens, **4 593**
- Dionysius the Elder** (ca. 431-367 B.C.), tyrant of Syracuse 406-367 B.C., character of **4, 205**, usurps government of Syracuse, **4 204-205**, in alliance with Syta **4 74 79**, in war against Carthage, **2, 316, 4 203, 204, 5, 217**, efforts against Ithobans, **4, 178**, death of, **4 205**
- Dionysius the Younger**, tyrant of Syracuse 367-343 B.C., accession and reign of, **4, 205-207**, forced to abandon Syracuse, **4, 207**
- Dionysius**, Athenian statesman (ca. 450 B.C.), literary prominence of **3, 495**
- Dionysius**, Macedonian governor (ca. 308 B.C.), defends Munychia for Cassander, **4, 416, 494**
- Dionysius**, an Ionian of Phocaea, commands Ionian fleet in revolt against Persians (ca. 494 B.C.), **3, 266**
- Dionysius Exiguus**, a Scythian, monk of Roman Church (ca. 526 A.D.), compiles canons of ecclesiastical councils and papal decretals, **8, 530**
- Dionysus**, Greek deity, identified with Bes, **1, 104**, Greek name for Osiris, **1, 279**, identified with Bacchus **1, 295**, festival of, **3 196**, legends of, **4, 337**, influence of, on Greek civilization, **4, 593**, see also **Bacchus**
- Dionysus**, see **Antiochus XII, Ptolemy (XI) Auletes, Ptolemy (XII) the Elder**
- Diopetres**, Athenian general (fourth century B.C.), sent to Thrace **4, 235**
- Diophanes** (d. 132 B.C.) Mytilenean exile, tutor of Libanius (Crucius), **5, 360**, death of, **5 367**
- Diophantes** (Diophantus), in Athenian general (fourth century B.C.) gains victory in Egypt over Persians (355 B.C.), **2, 626**, commands Athenian corps at Thermopylae (352 B.C.), **4, 227**
- Diospolis**, see **Thebes**
- Diotimus**, Athenian naval commander (fourth century B.C.), in Corinthian War (395 B.C.) **4 122**
- Dipaea**, Greek town, battle of (ca. 470 B.C.) **4 69**
- Diphridas**, Macedonian general (ca. 391 B.C.), sent to Asia to continue war with Struthias **4 120**
- Dircislaus**, king of Croatia (ca. 1000 A.D.), seeks to conclude Orscolo, doge of Venice, **9 31**
- Directory, The**, a body of men holding executive power in France (1795 to 1799), establishment of, **12, 410-412**, election of members, **12, 419**, tyrannical of, **12, 421** seq., public opinion averse to, **12, 444, 416**, English policy of, **12, 457** seq.; colonial policy of **12 458**, deposes pope Pius VI, **12, 459**, collapse of, **12, 466-459**
- Direeye**, capital of the Wahhabees in Arabia, siege of (1814) **24 150**
- Dirk** (Dietrich, Theoderic, Theodore) (ninth century), count of Friesland, Ludwig the German makes grant to, **13, 285**
- Dirk I** (d. 923?), count of Holland, Charles the Simple grants territory of Holland to (922 A.D.), **13, 278**, reign of, **13, 286**
- Dirk II** (d. 955 A.D.) count of Holland, subdues West Friesland, **13, 286**, Emperor Otto III grants Holland as hereditary fief to **13, 286**
- Dirk III** (d. 1039), count of Holland, reign of, **13, 287**

**Dirk IV** (d. 1049), count of Holland, reign of, **13**, 287 seq

**Dirk V** (d. 1091), count of Holland, guardianship of, **13** 288 restoration of **13** 289

**Dirk VI** (d. 1157) count of Holland, reign of, **13**, 289-290

**Dirk VII** (d. 1203) count of Holland, reign of, **13**, 290-291

**Dirk** (thirteenth century), lord of Brederode assists Floris V of Holland in subjugation of West Frisia **13** 301

**Dirnstein**, a town in Austria, battle of (1507) **17**, 414

#### Discovery and Exploration:

America, the discoverers, main treatment **22**, 397-451, claims of pre-Columbian discoveries (Chinese, Irish, Norse), **22**, 401-411, Columbus, **22**, 411-451, the explorers, main treatment, **22** 452-501, voyages of the Chabots **22** 322 451-457, the Portuguese (Cortez) **22** 457, French discoveries (Verrazano) **22**, 457-463 (Cartier **22** 463-46), Spanish and Portuguese explorers (Vespucci Cabral Ponce de Leon) **22** 465 471 Balboa **22** 471-474, Hernandez **22** 474-476 De Soto **22** 476-485, Cortez **22** 485-491, English explorations (Robinson Drake Gillett) **19** 456-458 **22** 491-497 Dutch explorations (Hudson), **13** 574 **22** 497-501, voyages of Gosnold Pinnig and Weymouth, **22**, 564-565 John Smith's New England explorations (1614) **22**, 611-612, Dermers voyage (1619), **22** 613, French explorations (Nicot, Radisson Groselliers) **23** 66 the Jesuit missionaries **23** 68-71, Marquette Lalet and La Salle **23** 71-80, later French explorers the fur-traders (La Vérendrye) **23** 87-89, Captain Gray's voyage to Oregon, **23** 371, Lewis and Clark expedition **23** 314 371, exploration of the Canadian Northwest **22** 312 343

Australia Captain Dampier's voyages to Australia **22** 234 Captain Cook (1769 1777) **22** 234 235

England Pytheas and Posidonius in Britain, **18** 6-8

Holland early voyages to the East Indies, **13**, 547-548, Arctic exploration **13**, 548-549, Jacob Le Maire circumnavigates the globe (1616) **13** 571 Dutch discover Cape Horn, **13**, 574

India early European voyages to **22** 40-41; **10**, 475-479

New Zealand **22**, 259

Phoenicia the voyages of Hanno and Himilco, **2** 356-359

Portugal Prince Henry the Navigator **10**, 459-461, Vasco da Gama and Cabral, **10**, 475-479, Magellan, **10** 486-487, the Portuguese in Africa India, and Brazil, **10**, 490-492

Scandinavia early Viking voyages to Larc Islands, Iceland, and Greenland **16**, 48, traditional discovery of America **16**, 48-49, **22**, 404-411.

South Africa Dias discovers Cape of Good Hope (1486), **22**, 265, Vasco da Gama doubles the Cape (1497), **22** 265 the discovery of Natal (1497) **22**, 318 the Dutch at the Cape (1652) **22** 265

Venice Venetian merchants in the Orient, **9**, 312 314, see also Colonies and Colonisation and Trade and Commerce.

Disjunction, law of see Separation, law of Disraeli, Benjamin, earl of Beaconsfield (1804-1881), English statesman and novelist, opposes Irish Trade (1846), **21** 605 first ministry (1868) **21** 634 635, second ministry of (1874-1880) **21** 639 created earl of Beaconsfield (1876), **21** 640

District of Columbia, the federal district which contains the national capital of the United States abolition of slave trade in (1850) **23** 383, abolition of slavery in (1862) **23** 433

Ditmarsch (Ditmarschen), a territory of Prussian campaign in (1800) **16** 226, (1559) **16** 346

Dithyrambus (fifth century B.C.) Theophrastus, at Thermopylae (480 B.C.) **3** 326

Diu, town in central India battle of (ca 1525) **10** 101

Dive, river in France battle of (945 A.D.) **11** 18

Dvernicks, Polish general, in war with Russia (1811) **24** 116

Diviko, Helvetian general (ca 107 B.C.), defeats Romans at Agnuntum **16** 529

Divion (1331) mystics of Bishop of Arras forges important documents **11**, 101

Dix, John Adams (1798-1879) an American statesman and general democratic leader (1848), **23**, 378 becomes secretary of treasury (1861) **23** 112

Dixwell, John (1608-1689) English mercenary, life of in New Haven, **23** 110

Dizabul, see Mokan Khan

Djouldjeulik, town in India, battle of (1733), **24** 108

Dmitri Donskoi, grand prince of Russia 1359-1389 establishes direct succession (1359), **17**, 148-150, war of, with Michael, prince of Tver, **17**, 151, at battle of the Don (1380), **17**, 151; reduced by Tatars to submission (1382), **17**, 153-154, death of (1380), **17**, 155, estimates of, **17**, 154, 155-156

Dmitri (1581-1591), czarévitch of Russia, conditions of birth of, **17**, 213, education of, **17**, 220, death of, **17**, 220 seq, canonisation of (1606), **17**, 230

Dmitri, the False, known as Pseudo-Demetrius (Grishka Otrepiev) (d. 1606) Russian impostor, claims of, **17**, 224-225, marriage of (1605), **17**, 228, death of, **17**, 229

Dmitri (d. 1610) Russian impostor, puts forward claims to throne (1607), **17**, 232-235 murder of, **17**, 235

Dmitri (Isidore) (d. 1612), Russian impostor, career of, **17**, 236.

**Dmitri** (d 1615), Russian impostor, career of, **17**, 214

**Dobhoff-Dier, Baron Anton von** (1800–1872) Austrian statesman, becomes minister of commerce and agriculture **14**, 631

**Doctrinaires**, political group in French chamber (1815), principal members of **13** 19

**Dodecarchy**, Egyptian federation (664–655 B.C.) formation of **1**, 181

**Dodington, George Bubb, Baron Melcombe** (1691–1762) English politician, relations with Frederick prince of Wales **20** 572

**Dodona**, a town in Ipirus seat of oldest oracular circle **3** 34 Jysander endeavours to corrupt priestess of the oracle **4** 99

**Dourki**, see **Huvishka**.

**Does, Peter van der** (seventeenth century) Dutch admiral commands naval expedition against Spain **13** 533 plunder of many islands **13** 533 531 arrives at St. Thomas **13** 534 death of **13** 534

**Dogali**, a city in northern Africa massacre of Italians at (1857) **9** 632

**Doges** (dukes) chief magistrates in former republics of Venice and Genoa, origin of **9** 27 authority of **9** 28 34 list of dukes of Venice **9** 31 26) instituted in Genoa **9** 139 list of doges of Genoa **9** 26)

**Doggerbank**, a sandbank in North Sea battle of (1781) **14** 1

**Doggerbank Incident**, Russian fire ship British frigate fleet (1801) **17** 62)

**Dolabella, Cneius Cornelius** (first century B.C.) Roman consul elected to consulship (91 B.C.) **5** 511 charged with extortion by Julius Caesar (77 B.C.) **5** 46–177

**Dolabella, Cneius Cornelius**, Roman praetor (81 B.C.) extensions of military **5** 454

**Dolabella Maximus, Publius Cornelius**, Roman consul 253 B.C. conquers Samnites **5** 200

**Dolabella, Publius Cornelius** (ca 70–17 B.C.) Roman politician and lawyer at Cicero extensions of military **2** 161 profligacy of **5** 553

**Dole**, town in France siege of (1665) **11**, 570

**Dolgoruki** (Dolgorouki), noble Russian family oppression of **17** 329 limit power of Anna Ivanovna **17** 331 plot accession of Elizabeth to throne of Russia **17** 316

**Dolgoruki, Catherine**, Russian princess, marriage of, to Peter II (1729) **17** 329

**Dolgoruki, Iakov** (1629–1720) Russian prince brings mathematical instruments to Peter the Great, **17**, 251, in war with Sweden, **17** 267

**Dolgoruki, Ivan** (d 1738), Russian prince seeks to make Catherine Dolgoruki empress of Russia **17** 331

**Dolgoruki, Vasil Vladimirovitch** (1667–1746) Russian prince and general, defeats the Cossacks (1707), **17**, 277

**Dolgoruki, Vasil Michailovitch** (1722–1782), conquers the Crimea (1774), **17**, 382, **24**, 418

**Dolonians**, Thracian tribe, war with Abanthians (ca 535 B.C.), **3**, 226

**Dolopes**, Greek tribe; member of Amphictyonic League, **3**, 168, punished for piracy (509 B.C.) **3**, 169, conquered by Athenians (ca 470 B.C.), **3**, 407, and Athenians (323 B.C.), **4** 464

**Donald** (d 130 A.D.), king of Sweden, sacrificial death of, **16**, 35

**Dombrowski, Jan Henryk** (1755–1819), Polish general, at battle of Freiberg (1798), **12** 471

**Domesday Book**, early English land record, drawn up by order of William the Conqueror (1086) **18**, 196

**Dominic, Saint** (1170–1221), founder of the order of the Dominicans, **8**, 614, **11**, 52

**Dominica** (La Dominique), an island in the West Indies reduced by England (1763), **20**, 507, **23** 223

**Dominicans**, a religious order founded by St. Dominic (1215) **11**, 52 favoured by Alexander IV (1260) **8** 616

**Domitia**, wife of Domitian denies intrigues with Titus **6** 236 conspires against Domitian (96 A.D.) **6** 260

**Domitian** (Titus Flavius Domitianus Augustus), Roman emperor 81–96 A.D., escapes murders of Sabina **6**, 229, proclaimed emperor **6** 231, reign of **6** 257–260, campaign of against Dacians (86 A.D.) **24**, 127 murder of **6** 260 estimates of, **6**, 261 262

**Domitian**, (mental prefect of Constantius (335 A.D.) **6** 475

**Domitz**, a town in Mecklenburg Schwerin Germany battle of (1633) **14** 370

**Domrémy**, a French village, birthplace of Jean d'Arc **18** 552

**Don**, battle of, also called battle of Kulikovo (1380), **17** 151 significance of, **17**, 152, 153

**Donabaw**, a town of Lower Burma, siege of (1825) **22** 131

**Donald I**, king of Scotland 861–863, establishes laws of Aidin **21**, 15

**Donald Bain**, king of Scotland 1093–1098, seizes throne **18** 220 **21** 34, fate of **21** 35

**Donald Dhu**, see **Macdonald** (Donald Dhu).

**Donald, Earl of Mar**, see **Mar**.

**Donatello** (Donato di Niccolò di Betto Bardi) (ca 1386–1466), Italian sculptor, **9**, 394

**Donati**, a family of Florence, feud of, with Cerchi (ca 1300), **9**, 119–123, overthrow (1343), **9**, 169 seq

**Donatists**, an early Christian sect in Northern Africa **8** 527, **24**, 468

**Donato**, Italian sculptor, see **Donatello**.

**Donauwörth**, a town in Bavaria, battles of (1703), **11**, 616, (1704), **11**, 618, **14**, 400, (1796) **14**, 514

**Don Carlos**, see **Carlos**, **Don**.

**Donck, van der**, see **Van der Donck**.

**Donelson, Andrew J.** (1800–1871), American politician, candidate of Know-Nothings and Whigs for vice-president (1856), **22**, 399, 400

**Dongan, Thomas** (1634–1715), colonial governor of New York, administration of,

- 28, 154-156**, treaty with Five Nations (1684), **23, 150**
- Doniphan, Alexander William** (1809-1857), an American soldier, in the Mexican War, **23, 372-373**
- Donnchad**, son of the king of Ireland Brian Boru, claims supremacy over the Irish (1015) **21, 355-356**
- Donnington Castle**, attack on, by Manchester (1641 A.D.) **20, 25**
- Dooenick**, Flemish name of Tournay, **9, 1**
- Doppet, François Amédée** (1753-ca. 1800) a French physician and general commander at siege of Lyons **12, 365** takes command against Boulon **12, 372**
- Dorchester, Lord**, see Carleton, Guy
- Dorcis**, a Spartan admiral (387-386) dismissed by Aristides **3, 403**
- Dordrecht (Dort)**, a town in Holland uprising at (June 30th 1673) **20, 277** battle of (1018) **13, 257** form of government of in middle ages **13, 295**, synod of (1618-1619) **13, 562-564**
- Doresensko**, hetman of Cossacks resists Poles under Sobieski (1670) **24, 387** made sundjal boy of Ukraine (1672) **24, 387**
- Dorfeuille, Antoine** (ca. 1750-1795) a French revolutionary leader conducts slaughter at Lyons **12, 364-370**
- Doria**, a family of Genoa, power in power **9, 126-129**
- Doria, Andrea**, a Genoese naval commander defeats Venetians (1332) **9, 266**
- Doria, Andrea** (1165-1160) a Genoese naval commander expels the French (1128) **9, 156** blockades Naples (1128) **11, 321** insulted by France **11, 325** captures Tunis (1133) **14, 274** pitted against the corsair Barbarossa (1133) **24, 352** expedition of to Algiers (1141) **14, 275** **24, 178**, defeated by Iulii (1560) **24, 355**
- Doria, Filippino**, a Genoese naval commander defeats imperialists in gulf of Sidra (1528) **9, 433**
- Doria, Giovanni**, a Genoese naval commander assists in the defeat of the Venetians at Supina (1352) **9, 266**
- Doria, Giovanni Andrea**, a Genoese naval commander, at Lepanto (1571), **9, 473-477**
- Doria, Lamba** (d. 1323) a Genoese naval commander defeats Venetians at Corfu (1298), **9, 128**
- Doria, Lusiano**, a Genoese naval commander killed in victory over Venetians off Chioggia (1379), **9, 267**
- Doria, Obert**, Genoese naval commander defeats Pisans at Meloria (1284) **9, 116**
- Doria, Pietro**, Genoese naval commander captures Chioggia (1379) **9, 267**
- Dorians**, an early Greek people in the Aegean islands **2, 27** in Crete **2, 117** original home **3, 101-103, 104-115** migrations **3, 59, 62-63, 115-117** in Mesenia **3, 117-118** in Ionia **3, 118** in Argos **3, 118-121**, in Arcadia **3, 121-121**, in Crete, **3, 124-127**, one of the Amphictyonic tribes, **3, 168**, in Sicily, **3, 184-185**, in Megara, **3, 185** in Corinth **3, 191-192**, in Argos, **3, 255**, in Corcyra **3, 440** in Chalcidice **3, 444** in Peloponnesian War **3, 524**, in Melos **3, 589**, in Sicily **3, 593-594**, dialect **3, 110-115**, religion, **3, 114, 120-489**, influence on Greek civilisation, **4, 591**, trade **4, 591** see also Sparta
- Doric architecture**, see Architecture, Greek
- Dorislaus, Isaac** (1595-1649) Dutch English diplomat assassination of **13, 613, 20, 94**
- Dorpat**, a city of Livonia Russia battle of (1702) **17, 265** siege of (1704) **17, 272**
- Dorr, Thomas Wilson** (1805-1854) an American politician leader of the suffrage party in Rhode Island **23, 369**
- Dorset, Earl of**, see Sackville
- Dorset, Marquis of**, see Grey
- Dorso, Caius Fabius** (fourth century B.C.) a Roman soldier exploit of **5, 161**
- Dort (Dordrecht)**, Synod of, an assembly of the reformed church of the Netherlands with delegates from other countries (1618-1619) **13, 562-564**
- Dorus**, in Greek legend ancestor of Dorians **3, 158**
- Dorylaeum**, ancient name of Işli Şehir a town in Anatolia battle of (1097) **8, 315-316**
- Dorystolon**, see Drster
- Dos de Mayo** (2nd of May) a name given to the uprising of the Madrid populace against the French (1808) **10, 329-333**
- Dost Muhammed Khan** (1790, 1863) ruler of Kabul second inanship of British government **22, 138** war with British **22, 139** under protection of British **22, 140** return of to Kabul **22, 141** summary of career **24, 501-502**
- Dostoevski** or **Dostoyevsky, Feodor Mikhailovitch** (1822-1881) Russian novelist **17, 77**
- Douai, Merlin de**, see Merlin
- Douay, Charles Abel** (1809-1870) a French soldier death of **13, 140**
- Douglas, Sir Archibald** (1296-1333) brother of Sir James Douglas regent of Scotland, **21, 131**, at battle of Halidon Hill, **21, 132**
- Douglas, Archibald, 3d Earl of** (ca. 1328-1400), a Scottish nobleman, marries daughter to duke of Rothesay, **21, 162**
- Douglas, Archibald, 4th Earl of** (d. 1424), a Scottish nobleman at Homildon Hill **18, 522-21, 163** taken prisoner at Shrewsbury **18, 521**
- Douglas, Archibald, 5th Earl of Angus**, surnamed Bell the Cat (1419-1511) a Scottish nobleman at Flodden Field **19, 67**
- Douglas, Archibald, 6th Earl of Angus** (1499?-1557) a Scottish nobleman feud of with Earl of Arrian **21, 228** as guardian of James V **21, 232** banishment of (1528) **21, 233** enters Scotland with English (1542) **21, 234**
- Douglas, Gawain** or **Gawin** (ca. 1471-1522), a Scottish poet, **21, 206**



- Douglas, George**, 11th earl of Angus (1412?-1462), a Scottish nobleman, rewarded for services to James II of Scotland **21** 187
- Douglas, James**, 2nd Earl of (1355-1388) a Scottish nobleman, invades England **21**, 154-155 in battle of Otterburn or Chevy Chase **21** 155-158
- Douglas, James**, 9th Earl of (1126-1488) a Scottish nobleman in rebellion against James II **21** 185, fall and death of, **21**, 186
- Douglas, Sir James**, called the Good (ca 1286-1330) a Scottish nobleman the supporter of Robert Bruce joins Bruce **21** 89 seizes Douglas Castle **21** 92, at attack of rest **21** 94-95 seizes Roxburgh Castle **21** 97 at Bannockburn **21** 100 at battle of Berwick **21** 106 ravages the border counties **21**, 108, in succession for regency **21** 101, at battle of Bannockburn **21** 113 repulses invasion of Edward III **21** 115 beater of the heart of France **21** 118 death of **21** 115-119
- Douglas, James**, see Morton
- Douglas, Stephen Arnold** (1813-1861) American statesman candidate for democratic presidential nomination (1852) **23** 38 connection of with Kansas Nebraska Bill **23** 391 attitude of towards David Scott decision **23** 402 opposition of to Reconstruction constitution **23** 403 defeat of with Lincoln **23** 403 404 democratic presidential candidate (1860) **23** 406 408 death of **23** 415
- Douglas, Thomas**, earl of Selkirk see Selkirk
- Douglas, William**, 1st Earl of (1327-1384) a Scottish nobleman claim of to Scottish throne **21** 149, made justiciar **21** 149
- Douglas, William**, 6th Earl of (1123-1140) a Scottish nobleman who died **21** 181 death of **21** 182
- Douglas, William**, 8th Earl of (1125-1152) a Scottish nobleman gains favour of James I **21** 182 183 victory of over English **21** 184 pilgrimage of to Rome, **21** 184 185 assassination of **21** 185
- Douglas, Sir William** (d 1298) a Scottish nobleman, joins William Wallace, **18** 409, **21**, 70, goes over to the English, **21**, 71, at assembly of Forest Kirk **21**, 75
- Douglas, William**, "Knight of Liddesdale" (1300-1353), incorrectly called son of the good Sir James Douglas, a Scottish soldier character of **21** 129, captured by English **21** 131 at battle of Borough Moor **21** 135 defeat of, at Sunkirkland Bridge (1316) **18** 465
- Dover**, support England, naval battle off (1217) **18** 366
- Dover, Treaty of**, a secret treaty between Charles II of England and Louis XIV of France (1670), **11**, 572-573 **20** 272-273
- Downs, battle of the** (Oct 21st 1639) **13** 580 (the Four Days' Battle) (June 11th 11th, [1st-4th] 1666), **13**, 625-628, **20**, 247

- Draco**, in legend of the Argonauts, **3**, 74
- Draco or Dracon** (seventh century BC), Athenian legislator, laws of, **3**, 164-166, laws of altered by Solon, **3**, 214, laws of restored, and amended **4**, 18
- Dracontides**, one of the Thirty Tyrants at Athens, **4**, 2
- Draft Riot**, in New York (1863) **23** 449
- Draga Maschin**, wife of Alexander of Serbia, death of **24** 205
- Dragosh**, Rumian in chief, founds principality of Moldavia (thirteenth century), **24**, 130
- Dragut or Torgbud** (d 1565), Turkish corsair made governor of Tripoli, **8** 252, early career of **24** 351-355, death of, at siege of Malta **24** 358
- Dragutin (Stephen V)**, son of Urosh the Great, and king of Serbia 1276-1281, reign of, **24** 190
- Drainesville**, a village in Virginia, U S A, battle of (1862) **23** 430
- Drake, Sir Francis** (ca 1540-1596), an English naval commander expedition of, to West Indies (ca 1572) **19**, 384, circumnavigates the globe **19**, 385, **22**, 433, 495 conquests of, in West Indies (1555) **19** 385 destroys Spanish ships at Cadix, **19** 386, in combat with Spanish armada (1588) **13** 525, **19** 393, last expedition of against Spaniards (1595), **19** 413-414 takes English colonies from Roanoke, Virginia (1586) **22** 560, death of, **19** 414 characterisation of exploits, **19**, 457 **22**, 195

## Drama

- American first theatricals (middle eighteenth century) **23** 200
- China imperfect development of theatre in, **24** 540
- England beginnings of dramatic literature in **19** 463 Elizabethan drama (pre-Shakespearean) **19** 463-464, William Shakespeare **19** 466-467, freedom of the theatre under James I **19**, 519, 522, the theatre under the early Puritans, **20** 3, the times closed by parliamentary order (1645) **20**, 28, degradation of drama after the Restoration, **20**, 259-260, 350-351
- France disappearance of the mystery-play, **11**, 643, the rise of the new drama (Corneille), **11** 613-614, the Golden Age (Racine Molière), **11**, 644-647, age of Voltaire, **12**, 112, 118
- Germany disappearance of the pseudo-classical influence (Lessing), **15**, 336-337, the period of ' Sturm und Drang,' **15** 337-338 the art of Goethe, **15**, 343-347 the romantic drama of Schiller, **15** 347-349
- Greece influence of Semitic lyric on development of Greek chorus, **2**, 225-226 development of dramatic forms, **3**, 229-230, 497-498 **4**, 595, the history of Greek tragedy (Phrynichus, Aeschylus, Sophocles), **3** 497-504, (Euripides), **4**, 30-32, the development of comedy, **3**, 504-505 its highest excellence (Aristophanes, Lupois), **3**, 505, **4**,

- 27-30**; the new comedy (Menander), **4**, 595.
- Netherlands**: development of comedy (Brederoo), **13**, 594, Vondel, the greatest of Dutch dramatists, **13**, 594-595.
- Rome**: beginnings of Latin comedy (Plautus, Terence, Afranius), **5**, 358, rise of tragedy (Pacuvius), **5**, 358, the drama at the end of the Roman republic **5**, 615-616, actors of the republic in period (Roscius), **5**, 615, the popularity of mimes, **5**, 646, the drama of the Augustan age, **6** 97, 102, the drama of the first two centuries of the empire **6** 333-334, 370-371, actors of the period (Pylades, Bathyllus), **6**, 371 the development of pantomime **6**, 371.
- Russia**: beginnings of the drama (eighteenth century) **17**, 357-358, the drama in the early nineteenth century **17**, 516-517.
- Drangians**, Persian tribe, inhabiting Iran **2**, 568.
- Draper**, Sir William (1721-1787) English general, captures Munda (1762) **20** 600.
- Dravidians**, a group of peoples in India **2** 488-490.
- Drayton**, Michael (1563-1631) a lyric poet of Elizabethan England **19** 417.
- Dred Scott Decision**, a decision rendered by U.S. supreme court in 1857 defining status of the slave in America **23** 401-402.
- Drengot** (eleventh century), first Norman to settle in Italy **9** 65.
- Drepana** or **Drepanum** (modern Trapani) a port on west coast of Sicily. Little c. (249 B.C.) **5** 231.
- Dresden**, capital of Saxony, Germany. battle of (August 26th-27th 1813), **12** 604 **14**, 575, **15** 315 **17** 485.
- Dresden**, Peace of (1715), ends Second Silesian War **15**, 152.
- Dress**: prehistoric man **1** 46, Egyptian **1** 213, Babylonian **1** 477, Assyrian war costume **1** 468-469, dyed textile garments of the Phoenicians **2** 335, old Hindu textiles, **2** 521, priestly costume among Persians **2** 639, ancient Indian costume, **2**, 437, Greek military uniform **4**, 108, Roman bridal costume, **6** 350, silk apparel in the Middle Ages **9**, 311, cloth of gold, **9**, 318, exaggerated fashions in Middle Ages, **18** 224, English dress under the Norman kings, **18**, 302-303, regulation of dress by Statute of Apparel (1363), **18**, 477; Irish costume in pre-Norman period, **21**, 362-363; Chinese, regulation of by law, **24** 531, Japanese costume, **24** 611-612, 613-616, Tibetan costume **24**, 507, early Turkish costume, **24**, 261.
- Dreux**, a town in France, battle of (1562) **11**, 358, **19**, 331.
- Dreux-Brézé**, H. Evrard de (1762-1829), marquis of Brézé grand master of ceremonies under Louis XVI, delivers commands of Louis XVI to Assembly (1789), **12**, 163, 164.

- Dreux**, Robert of France, Count of (d 1188), brother of Louis VII, king of France, in Second Crusade (1147), **11**, 37, plots against the king **11**, 37.
- Dreyfus**, Alfred (1859-), a French soldier, trial of, **13**, 196, exoneration, **13**, 201.
- Droctungang**, Abbot (eighth century), accompanies Pope Stephen II to the Frankish court, **7**, 511.
- Drogheda**, a town in Ireland: siege and massacre (1649) **20** 97-99.
- Drogheda**, Statute of, see Poyning's Law.
- Drogo** (seventh century) son of Pepin, **7**, 485-487.
- Dromichætes** (third century B.C.) King of the Getai **4** 131-135.
- Dronasena** (ca 500 A.D.) a traditional king of India **2** 500.
- Drontheim**, see Trondhjem.
- Drostan** (sixth century) founder of the Scottish monastery of Deer **21** 9.
- Drouot**, Jean Baptiste (1767-1821) a French revolutionary: causes arrest of Louis XVI at Varennes **12** 211-212 in conspiracy against Directory **12** 1-11.
- Drouet**, Jean Baptiste (1761-1841) Count d'Elon French soldier in Waterloo campaign (1815) **12** 621 (7 625).
- Droz**, François Xavier Joseph (1773-1850) French author and moralist joins protest of French Academy against censorship of press **13** 37.
- Drustr** (Dorystolon, town on Danube: siege of (172 A.D.) **7** 258-259 **17** 101.
- Druhju**, an Indian people mentioned in the Vedic hymns **2** 190.
- Druids**, a priestly class of ancient Gaul and Britain: beliefs and practices of **18** 4-6, persecuted by Romans in Britain **6** 169-188-189 **18** 11, in Netherlands **13** 271 note.
- Drumfugh**, a place in southern Ireland on the Blackwater. battle of (1197) **21**, 411.
- Drummond**, Sir Gordon (1771-1851) British soldier at battle of Cluny solum (1811), **23** 331.
- Drummond**, William (d 1677) colonial governor of the Carolinas, **23** 45.
- Drummond of Hawthornden**, William (1585-1619), a Scottish poet, works of **21**, 289.
- Drunken Parliament**, The name applied to Scottish parliament of 1661, characterization of **21** 297.
- Drury**, Sir William (1527-1579) marshal of Warwick, ravages valley of Clyde, **19**, 341, invades Scotland (1573), **19**, 352.
- Drusus**, Johannes (Jan van der Driesche) (1550-1616) a Dutch writer **13**, 594.
- Drusus**, M. Livius (d 109 B.C.) a Roman politician opponent of the Gracchi, **5**, 377.
- Drusus**, M. Livius (ca 120-91 B.C.) a Roman politician, son of the preceding, **5**, 410-412.
- Drusus**, Nero Claudius (38-9 B.C.), a Roman soldier, stepson of Augustus, campaigns of, in Germany, **6**, 60-61, **16**, 531.
- Drusus Caesar** (Junior) (10 B.C.-23 A.D.),

- a Roman soldier, son of the emperor Iulianus, in Illyria, **6**, 70, and Marbodius **6** 77, in Pannonia **6** 135, character and death of, **6** 133-134
- Drusus** (d. 33 A.D.) son of Germanicus and Agrippina, brother of Nero **6**, 114, character **6**, 147, imprisoned by Tiberius, **6** 132 death of **6** 153
- Drutius, Michael**, appointed papal inquisitor in the Netherlands (1537) **13** 392
- Dryden, John** (1631-1700) an English poet **20** 502-503
- Dryopes**, Greek tale **3**, 165 407
- Drypetus** (fourth century B.C.) dweller of Danus marries Hephæstion **4** 377 death of **4** 131
- Duane, William J.** (1780-1865) American politician removed from office of secretary of treasury by President Jackson (1833) **23** 360
- Duarte** (Edward) (1301-118) King of Portugal with the Moors **10** 361 his death of **10** 365
- Du Burry, s. Barry**
- Dubitza, Lewis** in British defeat of 1758 **17** 105
- Dublin, city** in Ireland founded by Danes (52 A.D.) **21** 17-348. Brannagh tines (1000) **21** of Raymond Fitz William captures (1170) **21** 372 Phoenix Inn murder in 1882 **21** 612
- Dubois, Guillaume** (1640-1723) a French cardinal and literary influence of on the eighteenth century **12** 12 characterisation of by Saint Simon **12** 15-21 human fiction of **12** 21-23 death of **12** 1-23
- Dubois Gracé, Edmond Alexis** (1717-1811) a French revolutionary and statesman character of by Lucien (1793) **12** 365-370 character of war under Directory **12** 183-184
- Duboni**, an ancient title of Britain **18** 3
- Dubousson, Paul Ulrich** (1716-1791) a French revolutionary **12** 336
- D** s, a noble Byzantine family, members of which occupied the throne of the Eastern Empire, see **Constantine XI, XII, Michael VII, Alexius V, Joannes III**, 592-593
- Ducelius** (d. 140 B.C.), a Sicilian chief, **3**, 592-593
- Duchâtel, Tanneguy**, see **Tanneguy**
- Duckworth, John Thomas** (1719-1817) English admiral, forces passage of Dardanelles (1807), **17** 460, in Egypt, **17**, 461
- Duciere, Charles Théodore Eugène** (1812-1898), a French statesman, in revolution of 1848 **13** 100 head of cabinet (1852) **13** 193
- Ducos, Jean François** (1765-1793) a French revolutionary **12** 326
- Ducos, Roger** (1754-1816), a French statesman, member of the Directorate **12** 172 as supporter of Bonaparte, **12**, 483, resigns from Directorate, **12**, 484, member of the Consulate, **12**, 494
- Ducrest, Michael**, Genevan political agitator, imprisoned (1744), **17**, 4-5
- Ducrot, Auguste Alexandre** (1817-1882), a French soldier, at Sedan **13**, 157, 159, in siege of Paris, **13**, 163, assails besieging army, **13**, 171, in the final defence, **13**, 178
- Dudley, Sir Andrew** (d. 1559) an English naval commander, expedition of, against Scotland (147), **19**, 218
- Dudley, Edmund** (ca. 1462-1510), an English statesman **19** 42-56
- Dudley, Lord Guildford** (d. 1554), the husband of Lady Jane Grey, attainer against **19** 236, execution of, **19**, 239
- Dudley, John** (1502-1553) duke of Northumberland English politician, succeeds Somerset in power **19** 222, favours Lady Jane Grey, **19** 226-228, committed to Tower, **19** 231, execution of, **19**, 234
- Dudley, Joseph** (1617-1720) American colonial politician and official deputy governor of Massachusetts Bay (1695), **23**, 160 governor (1702), **23** 177, plus capture of Port Royal (1707), **23**, 102.
- Dudley, Robert, s. Leicester**, earl of
- Dudley, Thomas** (1576-1652), colonial governor of Massachusetts, member of Massachusetts Bay Company, **22**, 641, deputy governor **22** 616
- Dufaure, Jules Armand Stanislas** (1799-1881) French statesman head of cabinet, **13**, 180-191
- Duff, Sir William** (d. 1805) governor of New South Wales **22** 241
- Dufferin and Ava, Frederick Temple Hamilton Blackwood, Marquis of** (1826-1902) a British statesman viceroy of India, **22**, 215 administration of **22**, 223
- Dufour, Guillaume Henri** (1757-1875), a Swiss soldier leads forces against Sonderbund **17** 31-40 characterisation and works **17** 10-11 overthrews Sonderbund **17** 12-13
- Dugommier, Jean François Coquille** (1736-1794) a French soldier at siege of Ioulon (1793), **12** 373-374 campaigns in Pyrenees and Spain (1794), **10**, 315, **12** 382-386
- Duguay-Trouin, René** (1673-1736), a French naval officer, sacks Rio Janeiro, **10**, 520
- Dulius, Carus**, Roman consul 260 B.C., naval victory over Carthaginians, **5**, 220-221
- Dulius, Marcus**, a Roman tribune 471 B.C., popular leader after fall of Decemvirs, **5**, 139
- Duivenvoorde**, lord of Warmond (sixteenth century), a Dutch admiral, destroys Spanish squadron (1596), **13**, 530
- Dujardin, Karel** (ca. 1625-1678) a Dutch painter, **13** 601
- Dulcigno**, a seaport of Montenegro **24**, 211
- Duma, Russian parliament**, **17**, 630-635
- Dumas, Matthew (Matthieu)** (1753-1837), a French soldier and statesman, opponent of the Directory, **12**, 121
- Dumerbion, Pierre** (1734-1797), a French soldier, at the head of the army of Italy, **12**, 382
- Dumesne, General** (d. 1848), a French soldier; in revolution of 1848, **13**, 100, 102.

**Dummler, Fort**, first settlement in Vermont (1724), **23**, 195.

**Dummer, Jeremiah** (1680-1730), opposes parliamentary attacks on colonial charters, **23**, 195.

**Dumstunier, Charles François** (1739-1823), a French soldier, offers services to National Assembly, **12** 246, indecisive policy, **12**, 251, minister of war, **12**, 251, desertion of the Girondists, **12**, 252, resignation of, from ministry, **12**, 253, promotion to chief command, **12** 279, character, **12**, 279-280, victory of, at Valmy **12** 280, **14** 507, popularity of in Paris, **12**, 287, victory of, at Jemappes and conquest of Belgium **12** 288, **14** 507, defeat of, at Neerwinden **12**, 299, **14**, 507, desertion of, to Austrians, **12** 299, **14**, 507 in Poland **17** 375.

**Dunant, Henri** (1828-), Swiss writer, founder of International Red Cross, awarded Nobel prize in 1901 **16**, 193.

**Dunbar, a town in Scotland** battle of (1296) **18**, 407, siege of (1337) **21** 136, naval battle of (1490), **21** 204 battle of (1630), **20**, 101-105 **21** 295.

**Dunbar, Patrick**, Earl of (14th-century Scottish noble treachery of to Wallace **21**, 76-77.

**Dunbar, Thomas** (d 1767) British soldier, in Braddock's expedition **23** 206, 209.

**Dunbar, William** (ca 1465 ca 1530) Scottish poet, **21** 222.

**Duncan (I) the Gracious**, King of Scotland 1034-1040, reign of **21** 19.

**Duncan II**, King of Scotland 1093-1094 reign of, **21**, 35.

**Duncan, Adam**, 1st viscount (unperdown (1731-1801) British admiral defeats Dutch fleet at (unperdown (1797) **21**, 358.

**Dundalk**, battle of (1318) **21**, 105 361.

**Dundas, Henry** (1712-1811) 1st viscount Melville, British statesman, promotes expedition to Egypt (1801) **12**, 512.

**Dundee**, a city in Scotland, captured by Edward Bruce (1313), **21** 97, taken by Montrose (1644) **20**, 34, taken by Monk (1651), **20** 121.

**Dundee Castle**, siege of (1297), **18**, 410.

**Dundee, John Graham of Claverhouse, Viscount** (1643-1689), at battle of Killcrunkie, **20**, 421.

**Dundonald, Earl of**, see Cochrane, Thomas.

**Dunes (or Dunkirk)**, battle of the (1158) **11**, 518, **20** 173 174.

**Dungi II**, Babylonian King (ca 2700 BC), **1** 362.

**Dunkirk**, a seaport of France on the strait of Dover, siege of (1646), **11**, 195, battle of (battle of the Dunes), (1658) **11**, 518, **20** 173-174 sold to French by English (1662), **20**, 214, siege of (1793), **12**, 361.

**Dunmore, John Murray**, Earl (1732-1800) colonial governor of Virginia, dissolves Virginia assembly (1771), **23** 240.

**Dunmore, Robert**, Earl of, see Fitzwalter.

**Dun Nechtain** (Dunnichen), battle of (685 AD), **18**, 56.

**Dunnichen**, see Dun Nechtain.

**Dunning, Richard**, English author, influence of his study of the Labour question (1665), **20**, 354.

**Dunois**, Count of, see John of Orleans.

**Duns Scotus**, Joannes, "Doctor Subtilis" (ca 1265-1308) Scotch scholastic, founds Scotism **21**, 125.

**Dunstan, Saint** (925-988 AD), life of, **20**, 100 101, influence of, in reign of Eadred, **20** 103, banishment of, **20**, 105, power of in reign of Eadgar, **20**, 107, crowns Ethelred the Unready **20** 111.

**Duperré, Victor Guy** (1775-1846), a French admiral, in war with Algiers (1830), **13**, 13.

**Dupes, Day of**, the day of Richelieu's unexpected triumph over his enemies (Nov 11th, 1636), **11**, 462-464.

**Dupetit-Thouars, Abel Aubert** (1793-1864) a French rear admiral at the battle of the Nile **12** 366.

**Duphot, Leonard** (ca 1770-1797) a French general death of **12** 139.

**Dupleix, Joseph François**, Marquis de (1697-1764) governor general of French East Indies **12** 35, 46 47 governs Pondicherry **22** 43, ambitions **22**, 47, annuls capitulation of Madras **22**, 47, gives up Madras to English **22** 48, successes in India **22** 48 last days of, **22** 52 sequel of **12** 47, 65.

**Duplessis**, see Mornay, Philippe de.

**Dupont, Samuel Francis** (1803-1865), an American admiral grandson of Dupont de Nemours reduces forts Walker and Beaufort and captures Port Royal, **23** 122.

**Dupont de l'Étang**, Count Pierre (1765-1840) a French general at Baylen **10**, 331 **12** 569 at Ulm **12** 544 at Friedland **12** 561, minister of war under Louis XVIII **12** 619, at Stem and Darmstadt **17**, 448.

**Dupont de l'Eure**, Charles Jacques (1767-1855) a French politician, elected to chamber of deputies (1817) **13** 22, in provisional government (1818), **13**, 87-88.

**Dupont de Nemours**, Pierre Samuel (1739-1817), a French political economist and politician, as deputy to the states general, **12**, 421.

**Duport, Adrien** (1759-1798) a leader in the French national assembly, **12** 151 159, 162 246.

**Düppel**, a village of Schleswig Prussia, battle of the Heights of (1849), **15**, 419 storming of the lines of, by the Prussians (1864), **16**, 117.

**Dupplin Muir**, Scotland, battle of (1332), **21**, 130-131.

**Dupuy, Charles Alexandre** (1851-), French statesman premier (1893-1895), **13**, 195, premier (1898-1899) **13** 196.

**Dupuy, Pierre and Jacques**, publish Richelieu's *Œuvres* of the Gallian Church (1638) **11** 476.

**Duquesne, Abraham** (1610-1688), a French

naval commander, defeats Spanish and Dutch under De Ruyter (1676), **11**, 585, bombards Algiers (1682), **11**, 598, humbles the Genoese (1684), **11**, 598

**Duquesne de Menneville, Marquis**, grand-nephew of Admiral Duquesne, governor of New France (1752), threatens to seize traders in the Ohio river **23** 200

**Duquesne, Fort**, a fort erected by the French at the present site of Pittsburg Pennsylvania (1754), Braddock's expedition against (1755) **23** 206 captured and renamed Fort Pitt (1758) **23** 216

**Duquesnoy, J.** (1718 1795) a French priest and revolutionist sends Houchard to the tribunal **12** 365 rallies a column at Wattignies **12** 366 in the insurrection of the first Phœnix (1794) **12** 397

**Durando, Giacomo** (1807 1894) Italian hero in the war 1851 1855 surrenders Vienna to Austrians (1848) **14** 644

**Duras, Gui Aldonce de Durfort de, see** Lorges

**Duras, Jacques Henri de Durfort, Duke de** (1646 1704) a French general marshal in Germany under the dragoon (1688) **11** 333

**Durazzo**, an Alpine sept of Turkey captured by Lord Giscard's Normans (1081) **9** 75 defeat of Pyzmines (1082) **9** 74

**Dure Timur**, ruler of Jugata 1311 **13** 1 **24** 94 95

**Düren**, reg. of (1443) **14** 276

**Durer, Albrecht** (1471 1528) German artist **14** 278

**Durham**, a county in northern England, first burghing in (1080) **18** 19

**Durham, Earl of, see** Lambton, John George

**Duroc, Gérard Christophe Michel** (1772 1812) French general **12** 181 532 597

**Dur Papsukal**, title of (ninth century B.C.), **1** 38

**Durrani (Abdali)**, dynasty in Afghanistan, **24** 501

**Durrenstein**, battle of (1505) **14** 537

**Dushan**, czar of Servia, see Stephen Dushan.

**Düsseldorf**, a city in Prussia, siege of (1758), **18**, 204

**Dustin, Hannah**, story of escape of, from Indians (1697), **23**, 189

**Dutch, see** Holland

**Dutch East India Company**, a commercial association founded in Holland in 1602, origin and growth of **13**, 550 552, **22** 40 41, claims of, in Hudson's discoveries, **23** 4

**Dutch Republic, or Republic of the United Netherlands**, a former state partially corresponding in extent to the present kingdom of the Netherlands declared independent of Spain in 1581 and converted into the Batavian Republic in 1795, see Netherlands

**Dutch West India Company**, a commercial association founded in Holland in 1621, foundation of **13** 571 **23** 5 8, settles New Netherlands, **23**, 5 6, impoverished, **23** 13 23, slave trade of, **23**, 15, 20, orders Stuyvesant to drive away thieves, **23** 17 opposes popular freedom **23**, 22

**Duuzu**, Babylonian deity, see Tammuz.

**Duval, Alexandre Vincent Pineu** (1767 1842), French dramatist, joins protest of French Academy against censorship of the press (1827) **13** 37

**Duval, Claude** (1613 1670) a notorious highwayman in England, adventures and fate of **20** 344

**Duvivier, Françoise Fleurus** (1794 1848) a French general in civil war in Paris (1848) **13** 100 102

**Dwapar Yuga**, Hindu period of time, **2**, 493, 494

**Dyck, Philip van** (1650 1752) Dutch painter, **13** 609

**Dyes**, Indian hue **1**, 189

**Dyggve**, king of Sweden, the first ruler assuming regal title, **16** 34, marriage, **16**, 35

**Dymanes**, an ancient Greek tribe, **3**, 116, 120, 121 127

**Dyrhachium**, modern Durazzo, q.v.; battle of between Cæsar and Pompey (49 B.C.), **6**, 537-539.

## E

**Ea**, the Assyro-Babylonian god of the ocean 1, 526 534-535

**Eabani**, Babylonian hero, 1, 526, 527

**Eadbalð**, king of Kent, succeeds Æthelberht (616 A.D.) 18 45 retains nominal independence under Eadwine 18 49

**Eadbert**, king of Northumbria (737-758), 18, 56

**Eadberht Præn**, chosen king of Kent and de-throned by the Mercians 18 61

**Eadgar** (Edgar), king of England ca. 911-975 succeeds to throne 18 107 character of 18 108-109

**Eadgar Ætheling**, an English prince (born before 1057) chosen king after death of Harold (1066) 18 170 renounces throne to William 18 171-173 flees to Scotland (1068) 18 178 21 24 revolts against Normans 18 179 180 186 submits to William (1070) 18 187 mediates between England and Scotland (1091) 18 219 protects children of Malcolm III (1092) 18 220 21 30 invades Scotland and places Edgar son of Malcolm III on throne (1098) 21 35 taken prisoner by Henry I at Lincoln 18 233, last years of 18, 233

**Eadgyth** (Edith), daughter of Godwin earl of the West Saxons, marries Edward the Confessor (1015) 18 129 becomes victim of the king's vengeance 18 134

**Eadmund** (born about 840) king of East Angles (855), killed by Northmen (870) 18 72

**Eadmund** (ca. 922-946), son of Eadward the Elder, 18, 95, king of the West Saxons and Mercians (940), 18, 101, recovers territory lost and invades Northumbria, 18, 102, death of, 18 102

**Eadmund Ironside** (ca. 989-ca. 1016) king of the West Saxons, forced to divide his kingdom with Canute 18 118 death of 18, 47, 18 118

**Eadmund**, son of Harold, opposed Normans (1064), 18 176

**Eadred** (Edred), son of Eadward the Elder and king of the West Saxons and Mercians 946-955, 18, 95, succeeds his brother Eadmund on the throne (946) 18 103 subjugates Northumbria, 18 52 18 103, death of (955), 18 104

**Eadric the Forester**, English nobleman, raises revolt against Norman rule in western England (1067-1068), 18 175 submission to William the Conqueror (1070) 18 183

**Eadward the Elder**, king of the West Saxons 901-925 son of Alfred the Great, succeeds to the throne (901), 18, 93, defeats

Æthelwold 18 93 annexes Mercia and subjugates the Danes 18 93 94, conquests of 19, 95, 21, 17, death, 18 94

**Eadward the Martyr** (ca. 963-978) king of the West Saxons son of Eadgar succeeds to the throne in spite of Æthelrith (975) 18 110 difficulties of and intrigues against, 18, 110 murder of (978), 18 111

**Eadward the Outlaw** (or Ætheling, son of Eadmund Ironside) lured by offer of the succession (1064) 18 110 death of, ends Saxon dynasty 18, 141

**Eadwig** (Edwy) (ca. 935-959) king of West Saxons son of 18 104 rupture of with the church 18 105 divorce and murder of queen of 18 106 death of 18 107

**Eadwine** (Edwin), king of Northumbria (670s?) defeats Cuthbert and Cyngils 18 48 embraces Christianity 18 49 security of life and property during reign of 18 49, defeat and death of at Hatfield Chase 18 50

**Eadwine**, see Eadwin

**Eadwinstre**, see Edinburgh

**Eagle**, Black, a Prussian order, see Black Eagle

**Ealdfrith**, see Aldfrith

**Ealdred** (or Aldred) (d. 1000) archbishop of York crowns William the Conqueror 18 172

**E-anna-tum**, a Babylonian king (1200 B.C.) 1, 353-355

**Early**, Jubal Anderson (1816-1894), an American general in the Confederate service, threatens Washington (1864), 23, 448, defeat of, by Sheridan at Winchester, Fisher's Hill, and Cedar Creek, 23, 449

**Earth**, antiquity of, early theories, 1, 40, 41, modern theories 1, 42

**East Africa**, German administration in, 18 557-558

**East Anglia**, kingdom founded by the Angles in England, extent of, in sixth century 18, 39, Christianity in 18 46, conquered by the Danes (871 A.D.) 18, 72

**East Frankish Kingdom**, becomes Germany (913), 7, 574 575

**East Friesland**, under Frederick the Great, 18, 185 186

**East India Company, British**; charter of the first (1599), 19, 491, foundation of (1600) 22 42 Charles I sequesters pepper from (1613), 19, 550, indemnity paid to (1653), 20, 149, panic in (1769), 22, 76, sends out commissioners of inquiry, 22, 77, investigation of, by

- Parliament and grant of loan to (1772), 22 78 bill to remit drawback on teas (1773) 22 79, granted drawback of duty on tea for exportation to America (1773) 20 620, 23 238, renewal of charter of proposed (1813) 22 125 rule of 22 162-163, termination of (1855) 22 163 200 in China 24, 516 see also India, British
- 1st India Company, Dutch, see Dutch East India Company
- 1st India Companies, French, establishment of to abolishment of (1601-1796) 22 15
- East Indies, a collective term applied vaguely to Hindustan, Further India and the Malay Archipelago. Phisician trade with 2 26 337
- 1st Jersey, reunited with New Jersey (1702) 23 108 see also New Jersey
- Easterlings, a term formerly applied to English and the Hanse merchants and to their firm puts of Germany and from the Baltic attack squadron of Edward IV of England (1170-18 591-)
- Eastern Empire, also known as The Byzantine, Greek, or Lower Empire, the eastern part of the Roman empire maintained 7 25 358 Chapter I the reign of Augustus (395-408) 2-42 Chapter II reign of Theodosius the Younger to the elevation of Justinian (408-527) 42-66 Chapter III Justinian and his reign (527-548) 66-106 Chapter IV the later years of Justinian's reign (548-565) 106-137 Chapter V reign of Justin II to Heraclius (565-629) 137-170 Chapter VI Heraclius and his successors (610-717) 170-197 Chapter VII the Iconoclasts to James Zimisces (717-101) 197-231 Chapter VIII the decline of the Empire (961-1204) 231-252 Chapter IX the Latin Empire (1204-1261), 282-304, Chapter X, the restoration of the Greek Empire (1204-1891) 304-331, Chapter XI, Manuel II to the fall of Constantinople (1391-1453), 331-359 bibliography (Roman History), 6 645-672, chronology (later Roman history in the East), 7, 6-25
- Eastern Question, the problem of the international complications arising from relations of Turkey and the British states to their interests and to each other treaties concerning convention of the Straits (1840) 13 73 Treaty of Kutukh-Karandir (1774) 17, 383, Treaty of Tilsit (1792), 17, 410-411 Congress of Tilsit (1806), 17 363, Treaty of Bucharest (1811) 17 368, Treaty of Adrianople (1829), 17, 545, Congress of Paris (1856), 17, 585, Congress of Berlin (1878), 17 606 See also 24, *Balkan State and Modern Greece*
- Eastern Question, Far, see Far Eastern Question
- Eastern Rumelia, see Rumelia, Eastern
- Laton, Theophilus (d 1654) American colonial governor, first governor of New Haven colony, 23, 109
- Ebbo (d 851 A.D.) archbishop of Rheims, responsibility of, in deposition of Louis the Debonnaire, 7 563
- Ebed Jesu, bishop of Meix, brings Nestorian Christianity into Gobi (1000 A.D.), 24, 264
- Eber (Heber) Find, legendary Irish chieftain, rules North Munster 21, 333
- Eber, legendary Irish chieftain (ca. 100 B.C.), son of Ir, son of Gidun, rules Ulster, 21, 333
- Eberhard, brother of Emperor Conrad I defeated by Henry of Saxony (915 A.D.), 7 97 998
- Eberhard I (1270-1325) count of Wurtemberg oppressions of, 14 166
- Eberhard II (1311-1392) count of Wurtemberg ally of Charles IV of Germany in struggle against growing power of the cities 14 158 159
- Ebnet Behri, push of Belgrade tries to stay the Serbian insurrection (1757) 24 198
- Eborius, bishop of York at council of Arles (311 A.D.) 18 23
- Ebrington, Lord, see Fortescue, Viscount
- Ebrom, major-domus of Clotaire III plots for control of empire (670 A.D.), 7, 482-483
- Eburones, tribe of Gaul wars with Romans (512 B.C.) 5 526
- Ecbatana (Agbatana Achmetha, Hangmatana), modern Hamadan, a capital of Media 2 571 644 658 construction of (ca. 700 B.C.) 2 574 series of Iranian monarchies begins with 2 550 555
- Ecclesiastical Reservation, origin of (1555), 14 513
- Ecgberht, king of Mercia (794 A.D.), coronation and reign of 18 60 61
- Echemus the Steadfast, king of Arcadia (1000 B.C.) prevents the Dorians from entering the peninsula, 3, 123
- Echenique, José Rufino (1806-1879), Peruvian soldier and statesman, elected president of Peru (1851), 23, 606
- Eck de Salm, Count, a German soldier, defeats governor of Buda (1566), 24, 356
- Eck, Johann von (1496-1543), a German theologian, vice-chancellor of the university of Ingolstadt enters conflict with Luther (1517) 14, 251, versus Zwingli (1526) 16 627, appointed to confute Augsburg confession (1530) 14, 270
- Eckbert (d. 1055) margrave of Thuringia, rebels against Henry IV and is slain, 7, 654
- Eckernförde, battle of (1849) between the Germans and Dutch 18 419, 18, 440
- Eckmühl, defeat of Austrians at battle of (1809), 12 571 14 553
- Eckmühl, Prince of; see Davout
- Eclectus, Commodus' chamberlain, dies with Pertinax (193 A.D.), 6, 381-383
- Écorcheurs, Les, bands of armed men who ravaged France in the fifteenth century, 11, 226
- Ecthesis, a treatise by the emperor Heraclius (639 A.D.), 7, 178

**Ecuador**, a republic of South America including the ancient kingdom of Quito, early history of **23** 538-539, under governorship of Gonzalo Pizarro **23** 552 war of revolution in (1809) **23** 544, incorporated with Colombia (1822) **23** 544 forms independent republic (1830) **23** 614, history of (1830-1904) **23** 614-615

**Edebi** (thirteenth century) Mohammedan sheikh Osman married daughter of **24** 312

**Edeon**, ambassador of Attila **7** 57-59

**Eden**, George, earl of Aveling, see Auckland

**Edessa** or Antiochia, the modern Uria a city of Turkey foundation of Christian principality of by Baldwin (1097), **8** 346-347 taken by atabegs (1114), **8** 356, effect of fall of in Europe **8** 359 **14** 93

**Edetani**, a Spanish tribe defeats Hamilcar (229 or 228 B.C.) **10** 6

**Edgar I**, king of Scotland 1057 1107 ascends throne **21** 5, sister of Edward Henry I of England (1100) **21** 35 bequeaths Cumberland to his brother David (1107) **21** 36

**Edgar**, see Eadgar

**Edgecote**, a place in Northamptonshire England army of Edward IV routed at battle of (1469) **18** 587

**Edgehill**, a ridge twelve miles south of Warwick England decisive battle at opens the civil war (1642) **20** 74

**Edgeworth**, Henry Essex, see Firmont, de

**Edicts** (Decrees, Proclamations, Bulls, etc.)

Amboise Edict of (1563) **11** 359

*Ausculca Fidei* (1302) **11** 79 80

Berlin Decrees (1806) **18** 205 **21**, 472

Brussels Edict of (1549) **13** 379

*Clericus Laicos* (1296) **11** 77

Coucy, Edict of (1533) **11** 335

Demarcation Bull of (1493) **22** 453

*Idictum Perpetuum* (131 132 A.D.) **6** 265

Limaneur Edict of (Prussia 1507) **18** 404 **23** 435

Emancipation Manifesto of (Russia 1861) **17**, 589-593

Emancipation Proclamation (United States 1863) **23** 435

Enlightenment Edict against (1788) **18** 262

Granada Edict of (1492) **10** 157

Gulhane Humayun of (1533) **24** 431

Indulgence Declaration of (1687) **20** 388

*Insubilis Imper* (1200) **11** 77

Mercen Edict of (847 A.D.) **11** 341

Milan Decrees (1807) **21** 472

Nantes Edict of (1688) **11** 405-407, revocation of (1685) **11** 516 517 61

Perpetual Edict (1577) **13** 461 466

Pistes Edict of (863 A.D.) **11** 6

Querry Edict of (577 A.D.) **11** 67

Reform Edicts (China 1898) **24** 61

Restitutio Edict of (1522) **14** 313 314

**16** 23 324 610

*Romana Mitr Felicia* (1297) **11** 75

Rousillon Edict of (1564), **11** 360

*Secundum Divina* (1301) **11** 80

Tolerance Edict of (Prussia 1781), **14** 468

Tolerance, Edict of (Prussia 1846), **18** 420

Tolerance Edict of (Rome 311 A.D.), **6** 139

Truxillo Decree of (1814) **23** 583

*Unam Sanctam* (1302) **8** 619

*Unigenitus* (1713) **11** 629

Worms Edict of (1521) **14** 251

**Edigei**, Tatar prince attacks Moscow (1408) **17** 157 territory devoted by Witold (1307) **24** 300 defeats Witold (1399) **24** 307

**Edinburgh**, a city of Scotland two miles south of the firth of Forth which succeeded Perth as the capital (1437) named for Edward **21** 10 castle of taken from the English by Thomas Randolph (1313) **21** 97 battle of (1335) **21** 135 capture of castle of by Scots (1339) **21** 137 plan of land taken by English (1385) **21** 131 seized by English (1544) **21** 41 sack of castle of by English (1573) **21** 274 created a bishopric **21** 292 Port of trade by in (1736) **20** 548 551 occupied by the Young Pretender (1745) **21** 324 325 riots (1771) **20** 635

**Edinburgh**, Treaty of (1560) a treaty whereby France recognized claim of Elizabeth to English crown **21**, 256

**Edison**, Thomas Alva (1847-) an American inventor invention of in lighting by electricity (1878) **23**, 478

**Edith**, see Eadgyth

**Edmonds**, Colonel, Scotch soldier at battle of Neupert (1600) **13**, 535

**Edmund**, see Eadmund

**Edmund of Langley**, duke of York see York

**Edmund Slemme**, king of Sweden 1050-ca 1060 death of **16** 187

**Edmundson**, Thomas (seventeenth century) founder of Quakerism in Ireland **21** 425

**Edobis**, ambassador of the usurper Constantine to I rank and Alamanni (411 A.D.) **6** 567 568

**Edom** or Idumaea, district of Arabia south of the Dead Sea geography of **2** 46, ethnology of inhabitants **2** 52-55 66-67 70 Saul makes war on **2** 79 the Edomites were incorporated into kingdom of Judah **2** 110 later by Amariah **2** 112 people of settled in Judah **2** 120 160

**Edoni** (Edones), nation of Thrace, **3**, 112, 316 412

**Edred**, see Eadred

**Edris ben Edris**, ruler of Fes receives exiles from Cordova (815 A.D.), **8** 204

**Edris** or Idrisi (twelfth century) Arabian geographer the *Seven Climats* of **8**, 27

**Edrisites**, dynasty of in Mauritania (ca 900 A.D.) **8** 222 end of dynasty of **8**, 234

**Education**

America beginning of free school system in New England **22** 648 foundation of Harvard College **22** 648, influence



- of the Dutch on American public school system, **23** 2, hostility of Governor Berkeley, of Virginia, to education, **23** 125, education fostered in colonial Maryland, **23** 135
- Arabs, The progress under Caliph Al-Munim (ninth century) **8** 211 the school of medicine at Salerno **8** 240
- Bleknin founding of University of Louvain (1126) **13** 347
- Belgium founding of University of Liège (1318) **14** 181 influence of the university in the days of Huss **14** 197
- Bulgaria beginning of school (1835) **24** 176
- Byzantine Imperial schools of Athens closed by Justinian **7** 85 86
- China government control of education **24** 531
- Denmark foundation of University of Copenhagen **16** 218
- Ireland encouragement of education by Albi **18** 83 progress in Angle Saxons **18** 166 progress in Norman Angevin period **18** 297 origin of Cambridge University **18** 297 298 influence of Henry VIII in education **19** 204 establishment of Catholic seminaries under Elizabeth **19** 335 progress under Elizabeth **19** 468 the education of women in the later seventeenth century **20**, 347 348 Education Act (1902) **21**, 660 early nineteenth century, **21** 396, Broughams plans of reform (1833) **21** 574-575 compulsory elementary education established (1870) **21** 636-637 elementary education made free **21** 648
- France rise of University of Paris **11** 41 45 influence of the university on French life **11** 151 155 revival of education after the Hundred Years War **11** 220 progress under Louis XI **11** 275 foundation of College of France (1529) **11** 329 encouragement of education by Richelieu, **11** 633, reorganization of national education by Napoleon **12** 521 525
- Germany influence of cloister schools under Otto the Great **7** 611 foundation of University of Leipzig (1409) **14** 148 foundation of University of Jena (1558) **14** 319 rise of Prussian public school system under Frederick William I **15** 116 foundation of University of Hall (1694) **15** 116 progress under Frederick William II **15** 260 influence of universities on the national movement after 1815, **15** 369 370 education hurried by Kulturbil Decrees **15** 372 rise of Munich as an educational centre **15**, 466 unification of school system in Saxony, **15** 53, Prussian schools at end of nineteenth century **15** 518 519
- Greece the Spartan education **3** 135-136 the sophists and rhetors **3** 359 461 the Athenian schools **3** 471 473
- Hungary the spread of education, **14**, 547, the schools secularized (1868), **15**, 42, German School Union founded (1880), **15**, 53, condition of schools in 1870, **15**, 55.
- India progress up to 1880 **22** 211, condition at end of nineteenth century, **22**, 214-215
- Ireland the early bardic schools, **21**, 344-345 condition of education in the early Middle Ages **21**, 364 365, foundation of University of Dublin (1591), **19**, 422 national system of education established (1833), **21**, 448
- Italy foundation of University of Naples (1224) **14** 121 universities and scholarship in the Renaissance, **9**, 163-164
- Jesuits the their educational influence, **14** 357
- Middle Ages The education of Charlemagne children **7** 531 schools under Charlemagne **7** 549 550
- Netherlands enactment of Primary Education Law (1857) **14** 62 Secondary Education Act (1863) **14** 62, compulsory education (1900) **14** 66
- Poland education under Casimir IV, **24**, 43
- Rome education in the regal period, **4**, 117 rhetorical education of republican times **4** 613-644
- Rumania education in the seventeenth century **24**, 143, in the nineteenth century **24**, 149
- Russia foundation of University of Moscow (1755) **17** 359, reforms of Ivan Shuvalov **17** 359, spread of education under Alexander I, **17** 444, 502 503, under Alexander II, **17** 606-607
- Scotland compulsory education established for nobility and freeholders **21** 222
- Spain present day conditions **24**, 517
- Sweden influence of University of Upsala **16** 305
- Switzerland schools founded by Charlemagne **16** 530, low state of education in many cantons **17** 9 10, establishment of free elementary education (1818) **17** 43
- Swiss national system of education in the fifteenth century **24** 331, encouraged by Sulzmann the Great **24**, 303 progress in nineteenth century, **24** 433, progress made by Macedonia, **24** 218
- Edward the Confessor (ca. 1004 1066), king of England 1012 1066, accession of, to throne, **18**, 127, Godwin assists to gain crown **18** 128 marriage of Edwyth, daughter of Godwin **18** 129, harsh treatment of Emma, **18**, 129, power of nobles under **18**, 130, fondness of, for Normans, **18**, 131, quells revolt of Godwin, **18** 133, banishes Godwin, **18**, 134, diminished power of **18**, 138, offers the succession to Edward the Atheling, **18** 140 last years of **18**, 143, will of, as to successor **18**, 144, laws under, **18**, 145, character of, **18**, 145.

**Edward I "Longshanks"** (1239-1307), king of England 1272-1307; main treatment, **18**, 390-430; marriage of (1254), **18**, 375; prisoner of Simon de Montfort (1264), **18**, 381-382; defeats Simon de Montfort (1265), **18**, 382-383; participates in seventh crusade (1270-1272) **18**, 388, 390-391; **8**, 450-452; attempted assassination of, **18**, 391; **8**, 452; coronation of, **18**, 393; attitude of, towards Jews, **18**, 393-394; constitutional reforms under, **18**, 393-394; conquest of Wales, **18**, 395-399; make himself lord paramount of Scotland, **18**, 402; declares John Balliol king of Scotland, **18**, 404, **21**, 63, 64; war against France (1294), **18**, 406; revolt of Scotch against, **18**, 406-408; **21**, 65-66; defeats the Scotch at Dunbar (1296), **18**, 407; carries the Scotch coronation stone to England, **18**, 408, **21**, 67; expedition of to Flanders (1297), **18**, 414-416; confirmation of charters by, **18**, 416, truce of, with Philip, **18**, 416, 417; defeats Scotch under William at Falkirk (1298), **18**, 411-412, **21**, 76-77; financial measures of, **18**, 412, remonstrance of nobles presented to, **18**, 414; marriage of to Margaret of France (1299), **18**, 415, renewal of Scotch war, **18**, 419-423; last invasion of Scotland (1306), **18**, 423-424, death of, **18**, 424; **21**, 93-94, parliaments of, **18**, 427, legislation under, **18**, 428, parliamentary power of taxation under, **18**, 428-429.

**Edward II** (1284-1327), king of England 1307-1327; main treatment, **18**, 430-448; early life of, **18**, 430; recalls and honours Gaveston, **18**, 431; marriage of, to Isabella, daughter of Philip the Fair (1308), **18**, 431; troubles of with Parliament, about Gaveston, **18**, 431, 432, defeat of, at Bannockburn (1314), **18**, 431-437; **21**, 101-102; influence of the Despensers over, **18**, 437; in war with the barons, **18**, 438; invades Scotland unsuccessfully and concludes truce with Bruce (1324), **18**, 438-439; **21**, 112-113, difficulties of, with Isabella, **18**, 440-441, flight and imprisonment of, **18**, 442, deposition of, **18**, 443-445, character of, **18**, 441, 447, death of, **18**, 446-447, **21**, 114.

**Edward III** (1312-1377), king of England 1327-1377, main treatment, **18**, 448-455; ineffective campaign of, against Scots (1327), **18**, 448-450, **21**, 114-115, marries Philippa, daughter of count of Flanders (1328), **18**, 450, **13**, 334, claims of, to part of Holland, **13**, 335, 339; secures the execution of Mortimer and imprisons Isabella (1330), **18**, 450-451; victory of, over Scots at Halidon Hill (1333), **18**, 454; **21**, 132, claim of, to throne of France (1328), **18**, 455, **11**, 98, 102; **13**, 321; invasion of France of (begins Hundred Years' War), **18**, 456, **11**, 103; naval victory of, at Sluys, **18**, 456; quarrel of with chief ministers, **18**, 457; character of, **18**, 457; Norman cam-

paign of (1346), **18**, 459; at battle of Crécy (1346), **18**, 461-463; defeats Scots at battle of Neville's Cross (1346), **18**, 464-465; takes Calais (1347), **18**, 465, 467; **11**, 119-120; **13**, 327; refuses crown of Germany, **14**, 179; naval victory of, over Spaniards off Winchelsea (1350), **18**, 467; visitations of Black Death in reign of, **18**, 467-469; Statute of Labourers of, **18**, 469-471; institutes Order of the Garter, **18**, 471, 472; concludes treaty with France (1360), **18**, 476; **11**, 141; renews the war in France and invades Scotland (1356), **18**, 473; **11**, 127-128; **13**, 142-143; reassumes title of king of France (1368), **18**, 481, loses possessions in France, **18**, 482; **11**, 149-152; table of descendants, **18**, 616.

**Edward IV** (1411-1483), king of England 1461-1483; main treatment, **18**, 580-605, as earl of March, becomes duke of York (1460), **18**, 577; defeats the Lancastrians at the battle of Mortimer's Cross (1461), **18**, 578; seizes throne, **18**, 579, victory of, at Towton (1461), **18**, 581, title of, to throne, **18**, 581-582, revolts in north against, **18**, 582, marriage of (1464), **18**, 583, imprisonment of, after the battle at Edgecote (1469), **18**, 587; marches against Warwick and Clarence, **18**, 588, attitude of, towards Warwick and Clarence, **18**, 590, flight of, to Holland, **18**, 591, danger of, from Lasterlings, **18**, 591, 592, return of, to England, **18**, 593, assistance of duke of Burgundy to, **18**, 593, **13**, 358; Henry VI again in power of, **18**, 593; victory of, at Barnet (1471), **18**, 591, victory of, at Tewkesbury, **18**, 596, gains supremacy for house of York, **18**, 598, relations of, with Louis XI, **18**, 600, **11**, 265; **13**, 360; failure of expedition of, to France, **18**, 601; treaty of, with James III of Scotland (1474), **21**, 191-192; last years of, **18**, 602; character of, **18**, 603, 604.

**Edward V** (1470-1483), king of England April-June, 1483; council proclaims as king, **18**, 606, discussions in England after accession of, **18**, 606; confined by the duke of Gloucester, **18**, 607; death of, **18**, 615.

**Edward VI** (1537-1553), king of England 1547-1553, main treatment, **19**, 206-233, the Protectorate at the beginning of the reign of, **19**, 206, duke of Somerset becomes protector over, **19**, 208, discontent and insurrections under, **19**, 214-216; progress of Reformation during reign of, **19**, 208-211, establishment of uniformity of public worship, **19**, 210; war with Scotland under (1547-1550), **19**, 218-222; treatment of Mary and Elizabeth during reign of, **19**, 223; religious persecution under, **19**, 224, 225; publication of the forty-two articles of religion (1553), **19**, 225; assigns the crown to Lady Jane Grey, **19**, 227; character of, **19**, 208, 226.

**Edward VII** (b 1841), king of England; accession of (1901), **21**, 658, early life of, **21**, 658, opens parliament, **21**, 660, coronation of, **21**, 660, events of 1902-1907, **21** 660-667, relations with foreign powers, **21**, 678

**Edward**, Prince of Wales, "The Black Prince" (1330-1376), birth of, **18** 450, at Crev (1346), **18** 463, expedition through France, **18**, 473, victory of at Poitiers **18**, 474-475, **11**, 130-132, return of to England **18**, 475, created duke of Aquitaine (1363), **18** 480, **11**, 148, victory of at Najera (Navarrete) (1367) **18** 480 **10**, 87, **11**, 145, quarrel of with the king of Spain **10**, 88, takes Limoges (1369), **18**, 481, **11**, 151, death of **18** 482

**Edward**, see **Eadward**

**Edward**, king of Portugal see **Duarte**

**Edwin** (Eadwine) (d 1071), Anglo-Saxon king of Northumbria, brother of King Æthelstan, divides kingdom with Morcar, **18** 170, common law at Hastings **18**, 170, submit to William the Conqueror **18** 171, and a unsuccessful revolt against William 1065) **18** 177, estates of, **18** 181, estates of, **18** 182, flight and death (1071) **18**, 184

**Edwin**, see **Eadwine**

**Edwy**, see **Eadwig**

**Edzard**, count of East Friesland (sixteenth century) adopts Reformation, **13**, 368

**Eeckeren**, a town of Belgium, near Antwerp Dutch defeated at, by French (1703) **11** 615

**Effiat**, Henry d', see **Cinq Mars**

**Effingham**, Lord, see **Howard**

**Egalite**, Philippe, the name assumed during the French revolution by Louis Philippe Joseph duke of Orleans, see **Orleans**

**Egbert** (ca 775-839 A.D.) king of Wessex 802-839, driven from England by Beorhtnoth **18** 66, recalled to England (802), **18** 66, improves condition of people, **18** 66, extends power over Britain **18** 67, defeats the Britons and Northmen at Merton Down (866), **18** 68, death of **18** 68

**Egbert**, archbishop of Treves (ca 953) **13** 255

**Egbert's Stone**, a place of rendezvous in the time of Alfred the Great **18** 79

**Egeria** (Ægeria) one of the prophetic nymphs of Roman mythology, counsels Numa **1** 75-76

**Egeric** (d 655 A.D.) king of East Angles, death of **18** 50

**Egerton**, Thomas, Baron Ilchester and Viscount Brinkley (1540-1617), lord chancellor of England, bears Elizabeth's message to parliament, **19** 417, tries to reconcile Essex with queen, **19**, 419, given custody of Essex, **19**, 425

**Egfrith** (d 685 A.D.), son of Oswin, king of Northumbria, sent as a hostage, **18**, 52, becomes king (670 A.D.), **18**, 55, defeats Picts, **18**, 55, quarrels with Wil-

frid, bishop of York, **18**, 55; death of, **18**, 56

**Egil-Ragnarsen** (Blod-Egil) (eleventh century), a Danish pirate, death of, **16**, 139

**Egin**, Bishop (eleventh century), converts pagans of Bornholm, **16**, 138

**Egmond**, Adolphus van, duke of Gelderland; dethrones his father and is imprisoned by Charles the Bold (1472), **13**, 359, death of, **13**, 366

**Egmond**, Arnold van (d 1473) duke of Gelderland, dethroned by his son Adolphus (1472), **13** 359, compensated by Charles the Bold **13**, 359

**Egmond**, Charles van (d 1538), duke of Gelderland, exploits and reign of, **13**, 366, protector of Utrecht and stadholder of Groningen **13** 367, war with Emperor Charles V, **13**, 369, death of, **13**, 369

**Egmont**, Anne of, wife of William of Orange, **13** 501

**Egmont or Egmond**, Lamoral, count of Egmont and prince of Gavre (1522-1568), a Flemish general and popular hero, defeats French at San Quentin (1557) and at Gravelines (1558), **13**, 382, character of **13**, 386-387, member of the council of state under Margaret of Parma, **13**, 389, 390, opposes Cardinal Granvella, **13**, 390, **10**, 241, envoy to Philip II, **13**, 391, opposes the compromise, **13**, 397, summoned to secret conference at Dendermonde, **13**, 408, his fatal confidence in the king **13** 411, arrest of, **13**, 415, trial and fate of, **13**, 421-424

**Egmont**, Philip, Count of (1558-1590), son of the preceding, in the disaster at Gembloux (1576), **13**, 470, makes terms with Parma, **13**, 481, capture and release of (1585), **13** 482, in conspiracy against Orange and Anjou (1582), **13**, 495, slain at the battle of Ivry **11**, 398

**Egnatius**, Gellius (d 295 B.C.), a Samnite leader, in wars with Rome (296 B.C.), **5**, 195, slain, **5**, 197

**Egnatius**, Marius, Samnite commander in the Social War **5** 415-417, defeated by Cosconius **5** 417, avails himself of the privileges of the *lex Plautia Papiria* (88 B.C.) **5** 418

**Egremont**, Earl of, see **Wyndham**

**Egypt**, in an treatment (ancient), **1**, 57-304, **4** 564-577, (medieval and modern), **24**, 443-466, an introductory essay on

• *Fgypt as a World Influence*, by Dr Adolf Erman **1**, 65-76, Chapter I The Egyptian race and its origin, 77-59, Chapter II The Old Memphis kingdom (ca 4400-2700 B.C.), 90-105, Chapter III, The Old Theban kingdom (ca 2700-1635 B.C.), 106-125, Chapter IV, The Restoration (ca 1635-1365 B.C.), 126-140, Chapter V, The nineteenth dynasty (ca 1365-1285 B.C.), 141-154, Chapter VI, The Finding of the royal mummies, 155-161, Chapter VII, The period of decay (ca 1285-655 B.C.), 162-179; Chapter VIII, The closing scenes (26th

to 31st dynasties, (655-322 BC), 180-195, Chapter IX Manners and customs of the Egyptians, 196-215, Chapter X The Egyptian religion, 219-239, Chapter XI Egyptian culture, 240-262 (Chapter XII Concluding summary of Egyptian history, 263-266, Appendix A Classical traditions, 267-286 Appendix B The Problem of Egyptian chronology, 287-292 (Chronology, 1, 65-76 Bibliography 1 295-306 4 Chapter XIII The kingdom of the Ptolemies (323-30 BC) 564 577, 5, (Chapter XIV Egypt in Egypt (45-46 BC) 544 555 5 (Chapter XV End of the African War 560 562 6, Chapter XVI Augustus makes Egypt his private province, 13-47 under the Eastern Empire 7 173 175 180, 8 Chapter XVII The Mohammedan conquest (639-651 AD) 160-164, chronology of Islamites, 8 43 44 24 Book IV, Chapter I The history of Medieval and Modern Egypt 443-466 Napoleon in Egypt (1798) 12, 462-465 The French lose Egypt (1801) 12 512 515 The English in Egypt (1882) 21 646 652 Incursions in Egypt (1907), 21 671 Bibliography 24 522

**Egyptology**, see **Archæology, Egyptian**

**Ehrenbreitstein** a town of Prussia opposite Coblenz on the Rhine, captured by the Imperialists (1637) 14 369 retreats of razed to the ground by the French (1799), 15 253

**Ehrensverd, Carl August** (1745-1800) a Swedish admiral commands flotilla in attack on Russians (1789) 17, 402

**Eichhorn, Johann Albrecht Friedrich** (1779-1856), a Prussian statesman, religious reforms of (1846), 15 419

**Eickstedt, General von**, Danish soldier assists in overthrow of Struensee (1772) 16 418

**Eight Men, Board of**, appointed at New Amsterdam (1643) 23 12

**Eight of War, The**, a military commission at Florence (1475), 9 215 333 337

**Einat Tamarskelver**, a follower of King Olaf of Norway, shoots at Earl Eric, 16 69

**Ennsiedeln**, a town in Switzerland and a famous resort of pilgrim suits built by the landowners against the abbots (twelfth century) 16 547 attack on the abbey of (fourteenth century) 16 562-563

**El**, Arabic article, for words beginning with, see **Al**—

**El**, the highest conception of God in Egyptian theology identified with the Greek Kronos 2 266

**El, Sibi** in divinity see **Ilu**

**Elagabalus** or **Heliogabalus**, originally Varius Avitus Bassianus (205-22 AD) a Roman emperor also called pseudo Antoninus, Sardinian, and Elphenus 6, 375, succeeds Macrinus (218 AD) 6, 394, character and achievements of, 6, 396-399

**Elam** or **Elymais**, an ancient empire, east of the lower Tigris, between Media and the Persian gulf, the home of Cyrus, 2, 589 two districts of, 2 631, language of, 1 310, supremacy of over Babylonia, 1 312, relations of with the Semitic nations 1 357 362-363 359 397 401, 411-414 420 425 430 432 434-435, 437; Mithridates conquers 8 51 54

**Elandslaagte**, a town near Ladysmith in Natal South Africa, British defeat Boers at (1899) 22 305

**Elba**, an island in the Mediterranean east of Corsica, granted as residence to Napoleon (1814) 12 613, 615, life of Napoleon at, 12 621-622

**Elbee, Gigot d'** (1752-1794) a French general leads the Vendéens (1793) 12 375, mortally wounded at Cholet 12 376

**El Caney**, a height overlooking Santiago de Cuba taken by the Americans (1895) 23 159

**Elders**, council of a Carthaginian executive body see **Suffets**

**Eldon, John Scott, Earl of** (1751-1838), lord high chancellor of England (1801), opposes Romilly's criminal law reforms, 21 491 urges George IV to refuse assent to Catholic Relief Bill (1829) 21 545 opposes Municipal Reform Bill 21 575

**El Dorado**, a reputed king or a fabulous city of great wealth supposed to exist in northern South America expeditions of Sir Walter Raleigh in search of (1594-1595) 19 113

**Eleanor of Aquitaine** (1122?-1204) daughter of William I earl of Poitou and duke of Aquitaine marries Louis VII of France (1137) 11, 33, divorce of and marriage to Henry Plantagenet (1152) 11, 34 18 257 259 secures release of her son Richard (1192) 8 406 supports John's claim to the throne of England 11, 49 besieged by her grandson, Arthur of Brittany (1202), 18 333

**Eleanor**, sister of Arthur of Brittany, imprisoned by King John of England (1202), 18, 33

**Eleanor of Provence** (d 1291) daughter of the count of Provence marries Henry III of England (1236) 18, 372

**Eleanor**, see **Leonora**

**Eleans**, people of Elis q v

**Eleatic School**, a group of ancient Greek philosophers including Parmenides and Zeno, influence of, on Pericles, 3, 416-417

**Eleazar**, high priest of Judea until 276 BC 2 136

**Eleazar**, a Jewish seer, victim of Antiochus (170 BC) 2 141

**Eleazar**, Jewish priest precipitates final rupture with Rome (62 AD), 2, 177, 178

**Eleazer**, Jewish priest leads revolt provoked by the measures of Hadrian (131 AD), 6 264

**Eleazar**, Jewish watchword in the Maccabean War, 2, 148

**Electoral Count Bill**, a bill passed in the United States in 1897 throwing upon the state the responsibility of counting its own presidential vote **23** 476.

**Electoral Reform**, see **Suffrage**

**Electorals**, The German Imperial, the college of lay and ecclesiastical princes in whom, for the extinction of the Carolingian line was vested the right of choosing the Holy Roman emperor origin and history of **14** 155 principle asserted that the rights of the people are delegated to, **14** 171 claims of the pope to the disposal of the German crown rejected by (1138) **14** 176, elect Markgraf (had after excommunication of Louis IV **14** 177 summoned by Richer to prove their rights **9** 216

**Eletryon**, in Greek legend grandfather of Hercules **3** 70

**Elephants in war**, with Pyrrhus in Italy, **5**, 201-202-201 in the First Punic War **5**, 223-224-227 in the Second Punic War, **5** 217-218, in the Macedonian War, **5**, 211

**Eleasboas**, king of Ethiopia ally of the Romans, first Indian route changed through influence of **7** 124

**Eleusian Mysteries**, sacred rites with which the annual festival of Demeter was celebrated at Eleusis, not observed in the time of Xerxes' invasion (480 B.C.), **3**, 310 Pylæon's war prevents completion of temple for (452 B.C.), **3**, 453, and effect of siege **3** 598, procession of initiated by Alcibiades **3**, 631-632, initiation of Demetrius under **4**, 498, initiation of Julius into, **6**, 499

**Ekutherna** (Greek word meaning freedom), a name given to a projected colony in the Philippines (1650) **23**, 53

**Elfrida**, see **Elfrithy**

**Elgin, James Bruce, 8th Earl of** (1811-1843) British diplomat and statesman, appointed governor-general of Canada (1847) **22**, 341, assents to Rebellion Losses Bill (Canada), **22**, 341, sent with military force to China (1857), **21**, 619, directs forces to India, **21**, 619, obtains recognition from China (1858), **21** 626 completion of ratification of Treaty of Tientsin (1860) **21** 626

**Elgin Thomas Bruce, 7th Earl of** (1706-1841) British diplomatist removes "Elgin Marbles" from Athens to England, **3**, 171

**Elgin, Victor Alexander Bruce, 9th Earl of** (1849-) English statesman as viceroy of India (1894-1899) **22** 222-221

**El Golea**, a town and caravan station in southern Algeria, Arabs defeated at, by French **24** 455

**El, high priest and judge of Israel**, **2**, 75, 101

**Elas**, prince of Moldavia 1546-1551, accepted Elum **24** 137

**Flashib**, Hebrew highpriest, **2**, 131-133

**Elberis**, see **Elberis**

**Elakim**, see **Jehoiakim**

**Eljah**, Hebrew prophet; legend of, **2**, 108

**Elmea**, a princely house of Macedon, founded by Dardis **4**, 217

**Elot, John** (1592-1632) in English patriot; arrested by order of Charles I (1626), **19** 511, comment of on the king's answer to the Petition of Right, **19**, 551, arrest and death of **19** 559

**Elot, John** (1601-1690), the "Apostle of the Indians" a missionary to the Indians of Massachusetts, arrives in the colony (1663) **22** 616 labours of, **23**, 146; translates the Bible (1683), **23**, 149.

**Els or Eleia**, an ancient state of western Greece subdued by Hercules, **3**, 71 immigrations into, **3**, 100, 108, 121, 123 early authority in Peloponnesus **3** 172-173, political changes in, **3**, 182, place in Peloponnesian confederacy, **4**, 66, war of, with Macedonia (220 B.C.), **4**, 56-90 claims sovereignty of Iphigeneia, **4**, 179 180, indemnity imposed on, **4**, 413, declares against Achæa (227 B.C.), **4**, 523-524, plundered by Philip of Macedon **4**, 527

**Elsha**, legend of, **2**, 108, predicts Israelite victories **2**, 112

**Elssa**, see **Dido**

**Elun**, progenitor of the Phœnician gods, **2**, 341

**Elizabeth** (1533-1603), queen of England, 1558-1603, main treatment, **19**, 267-369 birth of, **19** 112 relations of, with Seymour, **19** 211, 213 position of, during reign of Edward VI, **19** 223, claims of to succeed Edward VI, **19**, 227, imprisonment of, by Mary, **19**, 241, 243, Philip procures release of, from imprisonment, **19**, 245, accession of, **19**, 267; appearance of, **19**, 268, early character of, **19**, 269, early life and training of, **19**, 270 magnanimity of, on accession, **19**, 271, attitude toward the pope, **19**, 272-273, re-establishment of Protestantism under, **19**, 273-274, coronation of, **19**, 274, first parliament of (Jan 1559), **19**, 274, Act of Supremacy under, **19**, 275; Act of Uniformity under, **19** 277; rebuffs parliament for urging her marriage, **19**, 277, monastic establishments broken up and dispossessed clergy deported, **19**, 279, annexes church property to the crown, **19**, 281 concludes treaty with France, **19**, 281, bitterness of, toward Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 281,

• 283 seq, the Reformation in Scotland under, **19**, 283, rivalry of, with Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 286, suitors of, **19**, 291, 296, fondness of, for Leicester, **19**, 297, gives assistance against Mary, **19**, 310, deliberates as to reception of Mary, **19**, 316-317, promises of, to Mary, **19**, 318, appoints commission for trial of Mary, **19**, 320, and trial, **19**, 322, quiet of reign, threatened by European complications, **19**, 328, 330, and of, to French Huguenots, **19**, 331; illness of, **19**, 331; urged by parliament to settle the question of the succession, **19**, 331; succours

- French protestants, **19**, 335; relations with the Netherlands, **13**, 539, 549, **19**, 337, seizes Spanish treasure, **19**, 337, Catholic insurrections against, **19**, 334-340, sends armies into Scotland, **19**, 341, excommunication of, **19**, 341, Puritans under **19**, 343-345, negotiations of with Scotland, **19**, 351, 352, treaty of, for marriage with the duke of Anjou, **19**, 353-354, Mary Queen of Scots makes appeal to, **19**, 357, conspiracies in Scotland against, **19**, 358, the Babington conspiracy **19**, 361-363, hesitation and dissimulation of in condemning Mary Queen of Scots **19**, 367, signs Mary's death warrant, **19**, 371, pretence of grief of, at execution of Mary **19**, 375-376, appeases James for the execution of Mary **19**, 377, in the lute trade **19**, 384 shares treasure of Francis Drake **19**, 385, war of with Spain **19**, 385 influence of Leicester over deuces **19**, 387 Christopher Hatt n t u n t e of **19**, 387-389 plans of vengeance of Philip II against **19**, 389 change of in the crisis of the Spanish Armada **19**, 390 appoints Leicester lieutenant of Ireland **10**, 405, persecution of Catholics **19**, 406-407 Essex succeeds Leicester as favourer of **19**, 390 and Henry IV of France **19**, 410, quarrels with Essex **19**, 418-419 Ireland under **19**, 420-421 **21**, 40-414 signs death warrant of **19**, 426 monopolies under **19**, 428-430 last illness of **19**, 430-432 character of **19**, 432-442 the religious history of Elizabeth's reign **19**, Chapter XIV, 44-455, Elizabeth in commerce and literature, **19**, Chapter XV, 455-469
- Elizabeth, Pauline Ottilie Louise (1813) queen of Rumania known as an author by her pen name Carmen Sylva, marriage of **24**, 153, life and character of, **24**, 153
- Elizabeth, Saint (1207-1231), daughter of Andrew II king of Hungary **14**, 146
- Elizabeth, queen of Spain, see Isabella.
- Elizabeth, duchess of Bavaria marries Albert crown prince of Belgium (1900), **14**, 58
- Elizabeth Alexievna (1779-1820) wife of Alexander I of Russia originally known as Maria Augusta, a princess of Baden **17**, 524-529, 534
- Elizabeth Amalie Eugenie (1837-1898) daughter of Duke Maximilian of Bavaria wife of Francis Joseph I of Austria Hungary marriage of, **15**, 12 assassination of **15**, 51
- Elizabeth of Austria (1554-1592) wife of Charles IX of France, marriage of (1570), **11**, 366
- Elizabeth Charlotte (1652-1722) daughter of count palatine Charles Ludwig, married Philip of Orleans, **14**, 399
- Elizabeth Christina (1715-1797), wife of Frederick the Great, marriage of (1732), **15**, 154
- Elizabeth Farnese (1692-1766), wife of Philip V of Spain, marriage of (1715), **10**, 292, gains principalities in the war of the quadruple alliance, **9**, 530, 531
- Elizabeth Maria or Isabella of Parma (d 1763), daughter of Philip duke of Parma, marries Joseph II of Austria, **14**, 437, 470
- Elizabeth Petrovna (1709-1762), daughter of Peter the Great, empress of Russia 1741-1762, main treatment **17**, 346-360, conspiracy in favour of (1741), **17**, 346, enters into plot for her own accession **17**, 347, 348, proclaimed czarina **17**, 349, questionable validity of claim of **17**, 350-352, dealings of with members of old government **17**, 351 foreign affairs, **15**, 184, **16**, 399-400 **17**, 352-353 supports Duke (hulks as heir to Polish throne **17**, 353 treatment of the prince (Peter III) nominated as her successor **17**, 353-354, death of **15**, 222-223 **16**, 402, **17**, 356 art literature and education in reign of **17**, 356-359 character of **17**, 359-360
- Elizabeth, Philippine Marie Hélène (1764-1794) called Madame Elisabeth a sister of Louis XVI, accompanies the king in his flight **12**, 231 in the Temple **12**, 317, accused as accomplice of Marie Antoinette **12**, 320
- Elizabeth Stuart (1596-1662) queen of Bohemia daughter of James I of England marriage to Frederick elector palatine after and king of Bohemia **19**, 496
- Elizabeth, or Isabella, of Valois (1515-1568), marries Philip II, **10**, 240, **11**, 350, **13**, 351
- Elizabeth Woodville (ca 1437-1492) queen of Edward IV of England Edward's passion for **18**, 543-544, marries Edward **18**, 544 coronation of **18**, 544, court of **18**, 594, 599 flies to sanctuary, **18**, 607-608 parted from children **18**, 609-610, validity of marriage with Edward attacked by Gloucester **18**, 610-613, immunity to granted by Richard III, **18**, 620, reconciliation of with Richard III, **18**, 621, influence in Ireland **21**, 392.
- Elizabeth of York (1466-1503) daughter of Edward IV and Elizabeth Woodville, mother of Henry VIII, parliament declares illegitimate **18**, 614 Richard III plans to marry **18**, 621 and note claims of to throne **19**, 16 marriage of with Henry VII (1486) **19**, 19, coronation of **19**, 23-24 death of **19**, 40
- Elizabethtown, old name for Elizabeth, New Jersey (U.S.A.) **23**, 27
- Elkass, brother of Shah Tamasp supported by Suleiman I (1548) **24**, 345
- Ellac, eldest son of Attila, death of (453 A.D.), **6**, 595
- Ellandun, a place in Wiltshire England Ighert defeats Mercians at (825 or 823 A.D.), **18**, 66
- Ellenborough, Edward Law, Baron (1750-1815), English jurist, opposes reforms of criminal law, **21**, 491
- Ellenborough, Edward Law, Earl of (1790-1871), English statesman and soldier, annexes Sind (Scinde) to British Indian dominions, **21**, 619, becomes governor-

general of India, **22**, 144; issues proclamations to people of India, **22**, 145; 'final treaty' of, imposed on people of India **22**, 147, conquers Mahrattas at Maharrapore (Dec 26th 1843) **22** 149 recalled by East India Company (1844), **22**, 149  
Elliot or Eliot, George Augustus, first Baron Heathfield (1717-1790), an English soldier defends Gibraltar against the French **20** 639  
Elliot, Jesse Duncan (1782-1845) American naval commander in battle of Lake Erie (1813) **23** 331  
Elpis, in ancient Asiatic legend **2** 555  
Ellsworth, Oliver (1741-1807) American statesman and jurist sent by Adams as minister to France (1790) **23** 315  
Elisha, Jewish narratives **2** 5338  
Elphinstone, Arthur, see Belimerino, Lord  
Elphinstone, George William Keith (1759-1841) an English general, at Judahidra **22** 112  
Elphinstone, John (1722-1785) a Scotch naval officer while in Indian service in British fleet (1770) **17**, 381, **24**, 7 117  
Eltekeh or Altaku  
Elton, in old language of Saxon **2** 18)  
Eubaeus (Eliuh), king under the name of Eula, in Sicily and Ionia (c. 7-8 c.) **2** 117 59, 304 107 **2** 284  
Ely, Isle of, or Isle of Elv  
Elmians, what it means of Elam, q.v.  
Elmyas, see Flam  
Elmy, St. John title **2** 16 3 202  
Emancipation (of the self in Russia) proclamation issued by Alexander II (1861) **17** 586  
Emancipation Proclamation of 1863, see Proclamation of Emancipation  
Emmanuel I. (the Fortunate) (1169-1521) king of Portugal 1495-1521, proclaimed king (1195) **10** 481, discoveries under **10** 175 456 **22**, 457, 468, **23**, 652, acquires portion of South America from the river Amazon to the river Plate, **22** 468, concludes the fidalgoes, **10**, 494, expulsion of unbaptized Jews and Moors under (1197) **10** 485 marries Isabella I. of Spain (1197) **10** 485 marriage in Maria of Spain (1500), **10** 486 birth of (1521) **10**, 487, continuation of **10** 487  
Enan-Ghur, stronghold in desert of Baluchistan British India destroyed by General Napier (1813) **22** 117  
Embabeih, battle of, see Pyramids.  
Embauming, see Funeral Customs  
Emerson, Ralph Waldo (1803-1882), an American poet and philosopher, Concord, Mass. **23** 242  
Emery, Michael Particelli, Sieur d' (d. 1650) French statesman superintendent of finances (1646) **11** 498  
Emesa (Homs), a city in Syria, battle of (A.D.), **6** 423-424  
Emigrés, Les (the Emigrants), the royalists who left France in 1789 and succeeding years; motives of, for emigrating, **12**, 209 seq  
Emilia (Æmilia), a division of northern Italy, established (1859), **9**, 606  
Emin Pasha (d. 1709) Turkish general in Russian war with Turkey, 1768, defeat and death of **24**, 416  
Emin Pasha or Bey (Eduard Schnitzer) (1840-1842) a noted African explorer, cut off by the Mahdi from communication with Egypt (1883), liberation of, **15**, 556  
Emma Adelheid Wilhelmina Theresia (1858--), queen of Netherlands, marriage of, to King William III 14, 64, becomes queen regent (1890-1898), **14**, 65  
Emmanuel-Philibert (1528-1580), duke of Savoy recovers his Piedmontese towns, **9** 177 succeeds to the rights of his father Charles III (1553), **9**, 501, at battle of St Quentin **11** 347, **13**, 382, **19**, 260, marries Marguerite of France, **11**, 350  
Emmendingen, town in Germany, battle of (1796) **14** 511  
Emmet, Robert (1778-1803) Irish revolutionist surrection of (1802-1803), **21**, 414-415, death of **21** 414  
Emmet, Thomas Addis (1764-1827), Irish lawyer and politician implicated in rebellion of 1798, **21**, 411, banished from Ireland (1804), **21** 412  
Empedocle, The, see Diaz, Juan.  
Empingham, England, battle of (1470), **18** 588  
Empson (Emson), Richard (d. 1510), English politician, career of, under Henry VII, **19** 42, execution of, **19**, 56  
F-mutal, see Yamudbal.  
En-anna-tum II, Babylonian king **1**, 324  
Enbasha, see Belbasha  
Enciso, Martin Fernandez de (ca 1170-1524), Spanish lawyer and explorer, colonising efforts of, **22**, 471  
Encomienda, see Ripartimento.  
Encyclopædia (Encyclopédie), The, a French encyclopaedia (published 1751-1772), political importance of, **12**, 62  
Endicott, John (1589-1665), governor of Massachusetts, receives patent of land in Massachusetts (1624) **22** 640, efforts at colonisation **22**, 610 justice toward Indians **22**, 612, checks opposition in colony (1629) **22** 643  
Endlicher, Stephan Ladislaus (1804-1849), Hungarian scientist demands dismissal of Metternich, **14**, 620, presents students' petition to Emperor Francis Joseph I of Austria **14**, 623  
Enerson, Marten, bishop of Skalholt, evangelistic influence of, in Iceland (1540), **16** 266  
Enfantin, Barthélemy Prosper (1796-1864), French socialist, teaching of, **13**, 209  
Engadine, a valley in Switzerland, situation of, **16**, 565, independence proclaimed in, **16**, 589  
Engagement, The, an agreement between Charles I of England and the Scottish

commissioners (1617), terms of, **21**, 294 seq  
**Engelbrechtsson**, Engelbrecht, leader of Swedish peasants, revolt under (1433) **16**, 207  
**Engelstadt**, town in Germany, battle of (1525), **14** 264  
**Engen**, town in Germany, battle of (1500) **12**, 505  
**Enghien**, Louis Antoine Henri de Bourbon-Condé, Duke d' (1771-1801), a French prince, executed **12**, 534 535 **17** 446  
**England**, main treatment **18** entire **19**, entire **20** entire **21** 451 688 **18**, Chapter I, Prehistoric and Roman Britain (to 449 A D) **1** 30 Chapter II, The Anglo-Saxon conquest (449-871 A D), 30-74, Chapter III Alfred and his successors (871-1017 A D) 74-119 Chapter IV The Danish and later English kings (1017-1066 A D) 119-165, Chapter V The Norman conquest (1066-1087 A D) 165-217 Chapter VI The sons of the Conqueror and Stephen (1087-1154 A D) 217-257 Chapter VII The reign of Henry II (1154-1189 A D) 257-305, Chapter VIII Richard the Lion-Hearted (1189-1199 A D), 305-29, Chapter IX King John and Magna Charta (1199-1216 A D) 329-375 *Præliminary I. time of the reign of Henry III*, by Prof I I Hunt 306-362 Chapter X The reign of Henry III (1216-1272 A D) 363-390 Chapter XI The reign of Edward I (1272-1307 A D) 390-430 Chapter XII Edward II and Edward III (1307-1377 A D) 430-485 Chapter XIII, The reign of Richard II (1377-1399 A D) 485-515 Chapter XIV Henry IV and Henry V (1399-1422 A D), 515-545, Chapter XV The reign of Henry VI (1422-1461 A D) 545-550 Chapter XVI The reign of Edward IV (1461-1483 A D) 550-605 Chapter XVII, Edward V and Richard III (1483-1485 A D) 605-626, **19**, *A Characterisation of the Tudor and Stuart Periods* (an essay by Dr James Gairdner), **1** 12 Chapter I The reign of Henry VII (1485-1509 A D) **13** 54 Chapter II Henry VIII and Cardinal Wolsey (1509-1527 A D) 54-96 Chapter III The fall of Wolsey (1525-1530 A D) 96-121 Chapter IV The divorce from Rome (1530-1535 A D) 121-157 Chapter V The last years of Henry VIII (1535-1547 A D) 157-206 Chapter VI Edward V and the protectorate (1547-1553 A D) 206-233 Chapter VII The reign of Mary (1553-1558 A D) 233-267 Chapter VIII, The accession of Elizabeth (1558-1561 A D) 267-292, Chapter IX, Mary Queen of Scots (1561-1569 A D), 292-328 Chapter X, Religious feuds (1562-1578 A D) 328-356, Chapter XI, The last days of Mary Queen of Scots (1578-1587 A D), 356-382, Chapter XII, The Spanish Armada (1557-1588 A D), 382-405, Chapter XIII, The last

years of Elizabeth (1588-1603 A D), 405-442, Chapter XIV, The religious history of Elizabeth's reign, 442-455, Chapter XV Elizabethan commerce, art, and literature 455-469, Chapter XVI The Stuart dynasty James I (1603-1625 A D) 469-516 Chapter XVII Commerce and letters and a review of the constitution 516-534 Chapter XVIII Charles I and Buckingham (1625-1629 A D) 534-565 Chapter XIX Charles I and Strafford (1629-1641 A D) 565-597 Chapter XX Commons against crown (1641-1642 A D) 597-629 **20**, Chapter I The civil war (1642-1646 A D) 1-46 Chapter II The last years of Charles I (1646-1649 A D) 46-81 Chapter III The victorious commonwealth (1649-1651 A D) 84-113 Chapter IV Cromwell's first parliament (1651-1653 A D) 113-141 Chapter V Cromwell as protector (1653-1658 A D) 141-192 Chapter VI The end of the commonwealth (1658-1660 A D), 192-222 Chapter VII The restoration of the Stuarts (1660-1668 A D) 222-269 Chapter VIII The latter part of Charles II's reign (1668-1685 A D) 269-317 Chapter IX The state of England in 1685-1677-1699 Chapter X James II and the glorious revolution (1685-1688 A D) 317-420 Chapter XI William and Mary (1689-1702 A D) 420-470 Chapter XII Queen Anne (1702-1714 A D) 470-506 Chapter XIII Reign of George I (1714-1727 A D) 506-525 Chapter XIV Reign of George II (1727-1760 A D) 525-593 Chapter XV Thirty years of George III (1760-91 A D) 593-634 **21** Book IV Chapter I *Historical Development of England from 1760 to 1815*, by Prof Oman 341-486 Chapter II Reaction and reform (1816-30 A D) 486-517 Chapter III William IV and the Reform Bill (1830-37 A D), 517-54 Chapter IV Early years of Queen Victoria (1837-56 A D) 544-618 Chapter V, Half a century of progress (1856-1907 A D), 618-679 Bibliography (Great Britain and colonies) **22** 369-394 Chronology (5 B C-1485 A D) **18** 639-648 (1485-1642) **19** 635-643 (1642-1701) **20**, 664-670, since 1782) **21** 681-688 Documents relating to British history **17**, 676-679 **18** 627 **22** 349-367, **24** 676-679

## England, Rulers of

Egbert 802-839 A D **18** 66-68  
 Ethelwulf 856-878 68-70  
 Ethelbald 878-860 70  
 Ethelbert 860-866 71  
 Ethelred 866-871, 71-73  
 Alfred 871-901, 74-92  
 Edward the Elder 901-925, 93-95  
 Ethelstan 925-940 95-101  
 Edmund 940-946, 101-102  
 Eadred 946-955, 103  
 Eadwig 955-959, 104-107  
 Eadgar 959-975, 107-110



Edward the Martyr 975-979, 110-111  
 Athelred (II) the Unready 979-1016, 111 117  
 Edmund Ironside 1016 118  
 Canute 1017 1035, 119 123  
 Harold 1035 1040 123-126  
 Harthacnut 1040-1042 126-127  
 Edward the Confessor 1042-1066 127-145  
 Har Id 1066 145-155  
 William (I) the Conqueror 1066 1087 17 20  
 William (II) Rufus 1087-1100 212 225  
 Henry I 1100 1135 225 230  
 Stephen (I) 1135-1155 240 256  
 Henry II 1154 1189 257-296  
 Richard I 1189-1199 305-325  
 John 1199 1216 329 362  
 Henry III 1216 1272 365 389  
 Edward I 1272 1 07 390-429  
 Edward II 1307 1327 430 445  
 Edward III 1327-1377 445 484  
 Richard II 1377 1399 485 505  
 Henry IV 1399 1413 505 526  
 Henry V 1413 1422 527 544  
 Henry VI 1422 1461 545 579  
 Edward IV 1461-1483 579 604  
 Richard V 1483 605-613  
 Richard III 1483 1485 613 626  
 Henry VII 1485-1509 613 633  
 Henry VIII 1509-1547 634 205  
 Edward VI 1547-1553 636 640  
 Mary I 1553 1558 232 260  
 Elizabeth I 1558 1603 267 465  
 James I 1603 1625 360 391  
 Charles I 1625 1649, 19 554-625 20 153  
 Cromwell 1649-1658 1660 20 51 221  
 Charles II 1660 1685 211 316  
 James II 1685-1689 359-419  
 William III and Mary 1689 1694, 420-445  
 William III 1694-1702 445-469  
 Anne 1702 1714 470 505  
 George I 1714 1727 506 537  
 George II 1727-1760 538 592  
 George III 1760-1820, 20, 593-653, 21, 654 611  
 George IV 1820-1830 21 511 516  
 William IV 1830-1837 517 583  
 Victoria 1837-1901 584-675  
 Edward VII 1901 675 678  
 Englefield, town in Bedfordshire, England (attl f (871) 18 7)  
 English Navy, see Naval Affairs  
 Enmanians see Oetæans  
 Enmelech, king of Elam (720 B.C.) deposed, 2 383  
 Enno, see Ma  
 Enlil, Babylonian deity identified with Bel 1 311 ch f, and in Nippur 1 351 352  
 Enne (Henna), ancient name of Castroguvanni in Sicily, massacre of (134 B.C.), 5, 324  
 En-ne-ugun, king of Kish ca 4000 B.C., king of the herds of Gishban 1, 356  
 Enniskillen, city of Ulster, Ireland, battle of (1689), 20, 425  
 Ennius, Quintus (239-169 B.C.), Roman epic poet, one of the founders of Latin literature, 5, 358

Ennodius, Magnus Felix (473-521 A.D.), bishop of Pavia, recognises papal infallibility, 8, 529  
 Ensenada, Zenon Silva, Marquis (1690-1762), Spanish statesman, power and influence of, 10 301, 302 disgraced, 10, 302, returns to court 10 303  
 Enshagkushanna (ca 1500 B.C.), earliest recorded king of Babylon, nationality of, 1 351  
 Enslin, town in South Africa, battle of (1849) 22 306  
 En-teme-na (ca 4120 B.C.), king of Shurpurla records of 1 355-356  
 Entlebuch, a valley in Switzerland, revolt in (1653) 16 654  
 Entragues, Mademoiselle d'; see Verneuil, Marquise de  
 Enville, De la Rochefoucauld d', French naval commander (1746) expedition of, against Louisbourg 12 4  
 Enylus (fourth century B.C.) king of Byblos joins Alexander against Persians (333 B.C.) 2 29, 4, 509  
 Enzo (1225-1272) king of Sicily son of Frederick II of Germany, imprisonment of 14 117  
 Eogan (fifth century A.D.) Irish king, stem-father of northern Hlu Noll 21 342  
 Epaminondas (ca 418-362 B.C.), Theban soldier and statesman wars of, with Sparta, 3 143 finds Messene (369 B.C.) 3 151 4 174 set strategy of, 3, 275 126 merits and attainments of, 4, 155 185 196-199 military genius of 4 142 154 155 at battle of Mantinea, 4 191 186 death of 4 194  
 Epaphroditus (first century A.D.), Roman freedman secretary of Nero, at death of Nero 6, 223  
 Epaphroditus, Mettius (first century A.D.), Greek grammarian history of 6 347  
 Epaphus, mythical king and god of Egypt, identified with Apis 1, 223 32  
 Epeans, a Greek tribe origin of, 3, 101; early records of 3, 121-122  
 Epeirus, see Epirus  
 Eperatus (third century B.C.), general of Achaei League (217 B.C.) opposed by Antius 4 527  
 Eperies or Eperjes, capital of Sáros Hungary, the tribunal of (1686) 14 398  
 Épemon, Jean Louis de Nogaret de la Valette, Duke d' (1554-1612) intrigues with Byron and the other malcontent nobles 11 413, conspires with Marie de' Medici against Louis XIII (1617), 11, 444, besieges Rochelle (1621) 11 446  
 Epeus (Epeius), Greek chieftain, at siege of Troy, 3 90  
 Ephesus (Sarnona), Ionian city in Lydia, Asia Minor, Jews in (first century A.D.), 2, 170, origin of, 2, 424, 440, worship at, 2, 424, early coinage and writings of, 4, 433-434, Croesus besieged, 2, 448-449, temple of Artemis at, construction of 3, 480, destruction of (356 B.C.), 4, 219, 260, religious superstitions at, 4, 308.

**Ephialtes** (d. 456 B.C.), Athenian statesman and general, at head of democratic party of Athens with Pericles 3 245, 425 friend and partisan of Pericles 3 420-422, judicial and constitutional reforms of 3 445-454, 458, assassination of 3 455-570

**Ephialtes**, a Mahan betrays Greeks at Thermopylae (480 B.C.) 3 233-235

**Ephialtes**, Athenian orator (5th century B.C.), Alexander the Great demands death of 4 273

**Ephorus** (ca. 405-340 B.C.) Greek historian records of concerning Themistocles 3 399 charges of against Pericles 3 552

**Ephraim**, one of the twelve tribes of Israel origin of 2 60-66 first from Philistine vote (ca. 1000 B.C.) 2 84 foundation of Samaria city of (ca. 900 B.C.) 2 107

**Ephthalites**, see White Huns

**Epicharis**, a Roman courtesan in conspiracy against Nero (ca. 65 A.D.) 6 20, 205

**Epicharmus** (ca. 540-480 B.C.) Greek comic poet writings of, in collection of Iunus 3 173

**Epictetus of Hierapolis** (ca. 89 A.D.) a Stoic philosopher discourses of in philosophy 6 309-311

**Epicurean School**, founded by Epicurus at Athens (306 B.C.) adherence firm in Roman times 6 576

**Epicurus** (342-270 B.C.) an Athenian philosopher position of in intellect 4 xxvii

**Epicycles** (third century B.C.) a Syrian soldier intrigues of 5 20 details Syrian (ca. 121 B.C.) 5 264 flight of to Argentum 5 265 flight of (Carthage) 5 266

**Epidaurus**, a town in Peloponnese captured by Dorians (ca. 1000 B.C.) 3 110 relations of with Ionia 3 183 185 ally of Corinth (ca. 460 B.C.) 3 423 424, hostility of toward Athens (ca. 445 B.C.) 3 432 attacked by Athenians (430 B.C.) 3 543, ally of Iacedaemon (394 B.C.) 4 105, ally of Ithaca (365 B.C.) 4 168, joins Achaean league 4, 522

**Epigoni**, mythological Greek heroes, war of, 3, 85

**Epimenides** (seventh century B.C.) a Cretan poet and prophet influence of on Greek morals 3 205

**Epiphanes**, see Antiochus IV, Antiochus XI, Ptolemy V, and Seleucus V

**Epiphanius, Saint** (ca. 315-403 A.D.) father of the Eastern Church pleads cause of the people to Theodoric the Great of Italy 7 390

**Epiphanius** (fifth century A.D.), bishop of Nicomedia (Pavia), negotiations of, with Ricimer (ca. 471) 6 611

**Epirus (Epeiros)**, ancient province in Greece oracle of Dodoni in 3 37, wars with Ptolemy (ca. 1300 B.C.) 3 71, early home of Greeks 3 112 152, wars with Macedonia (346 B.C.) 4, 233 (216 B.C.) 4 52b, under Pyrrhus (295-272

B.C.), 4, 452; early history of, 4, 502, conquers Macedonia (ca. 264 B.C.), 4, 461

**Episcopate of Utrecht**, see Utrecht, Episcopate of

**Episthenes of Amphipolis** (fifth and fourth century B.C.) Greek soldier commands tagetars at Cunaxa (401 B.C.) 4, 54

**Epitadeus** (fourth century B.C.), Spartan ephor law of 4 78

**Eppenstein, Gerhard von** (thirteenth century), archbishop of Mainz favours election of Adolphus of Nassau (1292) 14 158

**Epponina** (first century B.C.) wife of Sabinius Julius story of 6 241-242

**Era of Good Feeling**, term applied in American history to period from 1817 to 1821, significance of 23 351

**Erastriatus** (ca. 400 B.C.) an Athenian politician elected one of the Thirty Tyrants (404 B.C.) 4 2

**Erasmus, Desiderius** (1465-1536) a Dutch classical and theological scholar discredits abuses of Catholicism 13 308 377 character of 13 597 supports Martin Luther (1520) 14 257

**Eratosthenes** (ca. 400 B.C.) Athenian politician elected one of the Thirty Tyrants (404 B.C.) 4 2

**Eratosthenes** (ca. 276-196 B.C.) an Alexandrian scientist learning and map making of 4 606-607

**Erba-Adad** (ca. 1050 B.C.) king of Assyria reign of in Dark Ages 1 378

**Erech**, Babylonian kingdom Ianna tum king of Shupuria wage war against (ca. 100 B.C.) 1 34 35 kingdom of (ca. 100 B.C.) 1 36

**Erechtheis** or **Erechthidae**, Attic tribe origin of (ca. 707 B.C.) 3 161 238 inscription to, 3 43

**Erechtheum**, an Ionic temple of Athena Pallas restoration of begun (ca. 431 B.C.) 3 453 situation of, 3, 479, dimensions of 3 482

**Erechtheus** (Erichthonius), a legendary hero of Athens, legends of, 3 78, 156, 340

**Erechthid**, see **Erechtheis**

**Eretria**, city of Euboea Greece, government and power of, 3, 188 189, at war with Chalcis, 3, 189, invaded by Persians (490 B.C.), 3, 268-271

**Erfurt**, city in Saxony Prussia assembly of (1808) 12 570 17 463 besieged (1375), 14 190, German imperial diet at (1550) 16 437

**Ergica** (d. ca. 702 A.D.), king of the Goths, reign of, 10, 28-29, persecution of the Jews under, 10, 29

**Erginus**, mythological king of Orchomenos, imposes tribute on Ihebans, 3, 70, death of 3 70

**Eri-Aku**, see **Rim-Sin**

**Eric I "the Usurper"**, king of Denmark 850-854 A.D., destroys Hamburg 16 43

**Eric II**, king of Denmark 864-883 A.D., opposition of, to Christianity, 16, 43

**Eric (I or III) "the Good"**, king of Denmark 1095-1103, condition of church under,

- 16**, 144, prosperity of Denmark during reign of, **16**, 145, death of, **16**, 146
- Eric (II or IV) Emun**, king of Denmark 1135-1137, aids Harold IV of Normandy, **16**, 108, accession of, **16**, 147, war of, with Magnus **16**, 147, murders brother Harold, **16**, 147 death of, **16**, 147
- Eric (III or V) "the Lamb,"** king of Denmark 1147-1147 reign of, **16**, 148
- Eric (IV or VI) "Plovpenning,"** king of Denmark 1241-1250 liberated from imprisonment **16**, 165 accession of, **16**, 165 quarrel of with brother Albi, **16**, 161 death of, **16**, 170, canonisation of, **16**, 171
- Eric (V or VII) "Glipping,"** king of Denmark 1250-1256 accession of, **16**, 171 ravages Swed in **16**, 191 death of, **16**, 175
- Eric (VI or VIII) "Menved,"** king of Denmark 1256-1320 religious and religious controversies of, **16**, 176 compiles *Lauf* of *Lauf* **16**, 177 collects *Congrua Men* of **16**, 177 death of, **16**, 177
- Eric VII of Pomerania (Eric XIII of Sweden),** king of Denmark Norway and Sweden 1117-1140 reigns with Margaret (1197-1212) **16**, 204 reign of alone **16**, 204 military disasters of, **16**, 206, abdication and death of, **16**, 208
- Eric I "Blodøxe,"** king of Norway ca 850-900 reign and character of, **16**, 51 see **16**
- Eric II "Priesthater,"** king of Norway 1280-1300 negotiations of with Edward I of England **16**, 401 claims throne of Scotland **16**, 119 **16**, 401 death of, **16**, 119
- Eric I (IX) Saint,** king of Sweden 1155-1160 reign of, **16**, 188, death of, **16**, 188 laws of, **16**, 189
- Eric II (X) "Knutsson,"** king of Sweden 1210-1216 or 1220 reign of, **16**, 190
- Eric III (or XI) "The Stammerer,"** king of Sweden 1222-1228, reign of, **16**, 190
- Eric (IV or XII),** king of Sweden 1330-1336 rules Sweden with his father, Magnus II, **16**, 193 death of, **16**, 195
- Eric XIII of Sweden,** see **Eric VII of Pomerania**, king of Denmark
- Eric XIV,** king of Sweden 1560-1569 son of Gustavus Vasa, designated heir, **16**, 200, conspiracy of against father, **16**, 292, reign of, **16**, 298-300, courtships of, **16**, 338, **16**, 295, at war with Denmark (1603) **16**, 347, imprisonment and death of, **16**, 300
- Ericson, Leif** (ca 1000) Norse adventurer and son of Eric the Red introduces Christianity into Greenland, **22**, 401, voyages of, **22**, 405-407
- Ericsson, John** (1803-1859), Swedish American engineer constructs the ironclad *Monitor*, **23**, 427
- Eric the Red (Eric Jarl),** Scandinavian explorer colonises Greenland (ca 985 A D) **16**, 18, **22**, 401, expedition of, to Greenland (ca 1014) **16**, 47
- Erechthoneus,** see **Erechtheus**.
- Eridu,** an ancient city in Babylonia, the modern Abu Shahrein; temple of Ea at, **1**, 342

- Erie, Lake,** one of the Great Lakes (U S A), explored by La Salle (1679), **23**, 76, battle of (1613), **23**, 331
- Erie Canal,** completion of (1825), **23**, 500
- Erigena, Johannes Scotus** (ca 800-ca 901), Irish scholar, flees from Ireland in invasion of the Northmen **21**, 346
- Ermon (Heremon)** an Irish chief (ca 100 B C), rules Iainster and Connaught, **21**, 333
- Erizzo, Paul** (fifteenth century), Venetian general defends Lubeca **24**, 331
- Erlach, Charles Louis** (1726-1798), Bernese soldier enters council at Bern, **17**, 22, withdraws troops, **17**, 23, slain, **17**, 23, **12**, 161
- Erlach, Rudolf von** (d 1369), Bernese nobleman, leads the Bernese at battle of Lupen **16**, 571
- Erlau,** capital of Heves county, Hungary, surrenders to Austrians (1687) **24**, 395
- Ermenigild** (sixth century A D), Gothic prince establishes court at Seville, **10**, 21 in rebellion against Iccigild, **10**, 21-22 death of, **10**, 22
- Ernest** (1513-1590), archduke of Austria, son of Maximilian II, appointed governor of Netherlands **13**, 529
- Ernest** (1553-1612) duke of Bavaria elector of Cologne, made archbishop (1553), **14**, 521
- Ernest,** duke of Brunswick and Goslar, war of with Small aldric league (1512), **14**, 281-282
- Ernest Augustus** (1629-1695) duke of Brunswick Hanover first elector of Hanover, appointed elector **14**, 101
- Ernest Augustus** (1771-1851) duke of Cumberland king of Hanover, fifth son of George III of England revokes constitution of Hanover, **15**, 404-407, **21**, 568
- Ernestine Line,** the older of the two lines of the house of Saxony, founded (1485), overthrow of, **14**, 319-320
- Erpingham, Thomas** of (fifteenth century), English general, at battle of Agincourt (1415), **11**, 172
- Errazuriz, Federico** (1825-1877), president of Chile (1871), **23**, 610, (1896), **23**, 611
- Erskine, John** (d 1572), earl of Mar, chosen regent for James VI **21**, 270
- Erskine, John** (1675-1742) eleventh earl of Mar Scottish politician rising of, in favour of James III (the Pretender), **20**, 509-510
- Erskine, Thomas, Baron Erskine** (1750-1823), a British jurist defends Lord Gordon (1781) **20**, 636 in 'All the Talents' ministry (1806-1807) **21**, 470
- Ertoghrul** (d 1288) the founder of the Ottoman empire, leads a band into Asia Minor, **24**, 310, conquests of in Asia Minor, **24**, 311-312 first acquaintance of, with Koran, **24**, 312
- Ervigius,** king of the Goths, establishes his claim to the crown (680 A D), **10**, 28
- Erzerum** (the ancient Theodosiopolis), city in Asiatic Turkey, fortress of, defends Armenia against Persia, **7**, 121.

- Esarhaddon** (Assur-akhe-iddin), the son of Sennacherib, and his successor to the throne of Assyria 680-669 B.C.; main treatment, **1**, 415-425, invades Egypt, **1**, 162; campaigns of, **1**, 178.
- Escalade**, The, repulse of Savoyards at Geneva (1602), **16** 642
- Eschenbach**, Baron Walter von, a follower of John the Parricide, conspires in murder of Albert I of Germany (1308) **14** 163
- Escorial**, or less properly Escorial, a building in Spain containing a mausoleum, monastery, palace and church, erected (1563-1584) by Philip II of Spain **10** 254
- Escovedo**, Juan de, secretary of Don John of Austria, assassination of (1578) **10**, 253
- Esdra**, Hebrew prophet, **2**, 127, 132
- Eshbaal**, see Ishbosheth
- Esimians**, a Pelasgic tribe **2**, 401 125
- Eskil**, a Danish archbishop of the twelfth century, intervenes at the siege of Arkona **16** 152-153
- Esmun**, see Esculapius
- Esopus**, a town on the Hudson River at eighty miles from New York Indians attack, **23**, 23
- España**, J. M., martyr to Colombian liberty (1797) **23** 378
- Espartero**, Baldomero (1797-1879) duke of Vittoria Spanish soldier and statesman, Carlists at Luchina (1846) **10** 397 drove Carlists from Spain (1840) **10** 398 regent of Spain (1841-1843) **10** 399
- Espejo**, Antonio, a Spanish explorer, expedition in search of La Bodega (1582-1583) **22** 552
- Espejo**, Eugenio, French republican socialist founds political society **23** 381
- Espinosa**, battle of (1808) **10** 12
- Espremesnil**, Jean Jacques Duval d' (1746-1794) a French politician defends the privileges of the parliament of Paris (1788) **12** 146
- Esquivel** or Esquibel, Juan (John) de (fifteenth century), a Spanish soldier establishes first settlement in Jamaica (1509) **22** 471, punishes revolted Indians of San Juan and Higuer **22** 538
- Essedones**, a Scythian tribe, **2**, 112, funeral customs of, **2**, 443
- Essen**, Count Hans Hendrick von (1755-1824), Swedish soldier, first viceroy of Norway, **16** 172
- Essenes**, a Jewish sect of the second century B.C., doctrines of, **2** 161 174
- Essex**, kingdom of, founded, **18**, 38
- Essex**, Arthur Capel, Earl of, see Capel.
- Essex**, Robert Devereux, 2nd Earl of (1567-1601) an English nobleman, succeeds Leicester as favourite of Elizabeth, **19**, 404, commands land forces in expedition against Cadix (1593), **10**, 246; **13**, 530, **19** 415, jealousy of toward Walter Raleigh **19** 416, quarrel of, with Elizabeth **19**, 418-419, made lord-lieutenant of Ireland (1599), **19**, 424, conspiracy of, **19**, 424-426, trial and execution of (1601) **19** 426 427
- Essex**, Robert Devereux, 3rd Earl of (1591-1646), an English general, son of the second earl of Essex, refuses to accompany the king from London, **19**, 628 joins parliamentary forces in war against the king, **20**, 6, at battle of Edgehill (1642), **20** 8; irresolution of, at Turnham Green, **20**, 9, captures Reading (1643) **20**, 11, relieves city of Gloucester, **20**, 15 wins first battle of Newbury **20**, 16 reception in London, **20**, 17, loses his army in Cornwall (1644), **20**, 25 death **20**, 45
- Essex**, Walter Devereux, 1st Earl of (1511-1576) an English statesman and soldier is undertaker of Ireland, **21**, 409, death of **21** 109
- Essling**, village of Austria, battle of (May 21st-22nd 1809), known also as battle of Aspern or Gross Aspern, **12**, 572 573 **14** 553-555
- Essling**, Prince of, see Massena
- Estant**, Charles Hector, Count d' (1729-1794) French soldier and naval officer, joins fleet to aid American colonies **12** 112 **23** 261 conflict with English admiral **23** 271 in Indian attack on Savannah **23** 271
- Este**, a small house of Italian rulers of Ferrara and Modena rises to power **9** 62 leaders of Guelf party in Modena **9** 108 cruelty of rule in Ferrara in the reign of Albrecht **9** 102 then rule in Modena in the fifteenth century **9** 498
- Este**, Alfonso I d', duke of Ferrara (1486-1550) Italian ruler and soldier, in the League of Cambray against Venice (1509) **9** 102 in the battle of Ravenna **9** 135
- Este**, Anne d', see Nemours, Duchess of
- Este**, Cesare d' (1562-1628) duke of Modena and Poggio Italian ruler loses Ferrara to Pope Clement VII, **9**, 481, beautifies Modena **9** 498
- Estella**, town in northern Spain, battle of (June 25th 1874) **10** 115
- Esther**, Book of, circumstances of composition of **2** 137
- Esthonia**, a government of Russia one of the so-called Baltic provinces conquest of (1219), **16** 160
- Estrade**, Don Gutierrez de, a member of the monarchical party in Mexico, proposes an Austrian archduke as emperor of Mexico (1846), **23**, 627-628
- Estrades**, Godefroy, Count d' (1607-1686) a French soldier and diplomat quarrel with a Spanish ambassador (1661), **11**, 561, ambassador to Holland, **11**, 567; plenipotentiary at Nimwegen **11**, 569
- Estrées**, Gabrielle d' (1571-1599) a mistress of Henry IV of France **11** 409-410
- Estrées**, Jean, Count d' (1628-1707), a French admiral, private enterprises against Dutch (1676-1678), **11**, 586; in war of League of Augsburg (1689), **11**, 601 see Estrées, Louis Letellier, Count d' (1697-1771), French soldier, proceeds against Hanover, **12** 72-73, **15**, 200
- Estremadura**, a province of Portugal, Alfonso I seizes strongholds in, **10**, 431

**Estremadura**, a former province of Spain, invaded by the Portuguese, **10**, 272.  
**Estridsen**, see **Svend II**.  
**Estrup, Jacob Brønnum Scavenius** (1825-), Danish statesman, premier, **16** 449.  
**Étampes, Anne de Pisseleu, Duchess of** (1509-1576), mistress of Francis I of France, her influence over the king **11** 322.  
**Etana**, hero of Babylonian legend dealing with the future life **1** 531 552.  
**Etaples**, town of northeastern France, treaty of Etaples between Henry VII of England and Charles VIII of France (1492), **11**, 257, **19** 7.  
**Et Cetera Oath** (1640) oath imposed on English clergy, placing them to resist a papal interdict in all changes in ecclesiastical polity **19** 378.  
**Etchmadzin**, town in the province of Erivan, taken by the Russians (1804) **17**, 100, occupied by Russians (1829), **17**, 100.  
**Eteoeratsans**, people of ancient Crete **2** 61.  
**Eteoneus** (ca 100 B.C.) Spartan philosopher and leader in the battle of Mytilene 100 B.C. **3** 100, his influence on the Spartans (100 B.C.) **3** 40, 47, 70, 71.  
**Ethandune**, the old name of Eddington, in Heddington, Wiltshire, England, battle of **SSS AD** **18** 71.  
**Ethelial**, see **Ethobaal**.  
**Ethelbert**, king of Kent, see **Æthelberht**.  
**Ethelfleda**, see **Æthelflæd**.  
**Ethelfrid**, see **Æthelfrith**.  
**Ethelred**, **Æthelred**.  
**Ethelwulf**, **Æthelwulf**.  
**Ethiopia** (Cush), region of ancient Africa, the old name of Ethiopia, tributary to Egypt **1**, 99 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.  
**Ethiopia (Abyssinia)**, relations of, with Byzantine empire, **7**, 121, **9** 313.  
**Ethiopians**, a people of Baluchistan, **2**, 489, 508.  
**Ethiopia Hetæria**, see **Hetæria**.  
**Etienné d'Albert**, bishop of Orléans, see **Innocent VI**.  
**Etiolles**, Mme d', see **Pompadour**.  
**Etruria**, land of the Etruscans in Italy, nearly corresponding with the modern Tuscany, mythical colonization of **2** 429, in alliance with Phoenicians against Greeks **2** 313 316 **3** 203 **5** 144 in naval war with Syracuse (174 B.C.) **5**, 50 144 civilization of **5**, 49-50 107, 119, 350, 355, **6**, 99, in wars with Rome,

**5**, 62, 74, 89-95, 106, 143, 175, 191-200, invaded by the Gauls (390 B.C.), **5**, 155-156.  
**Etruria, Kingdom of**, kingdom formed by Napoleon from the grand duchy of Tuscany erected into a kingdom (1801), **9** 564, France annexes (1808), **10**, 325.  
**Etruscans**, see **Etruria**.  
**Eu**, town in department of Seine, France, burned by the English (1340), **11**, 104, battle of (1415), **18** 532.  
**Euenetus**, Spartan commander in wars against Persia (481 B.C.), **3** 312.  
**Euarchus**, despot of Astacus in Acarnania (ca 131 A.D.), expelled **3** 531.  
**Eubœa or Negropont**, an island off eastern coast of Greece, mineral wealth of, **3**, 31 early inhabitants of, **3**, 104-105, relations of with Athens **3**, 254, 255, 433 434 440 527, 606 609 **4**, 22, 141, 200, in Persian war (480 B.C.), **3** 330-331 Spartan form of government in (404 B.C.), **4** 71 under Philip of Macedonia **4** 218 221 235 237, under Antiochus, **4** 112 114 in wars with Rome **4**, 529 531 civilization of, **3**, 171 188, **4**, 591, Turks capture (1470), **9** 295.  
**Eucærus**, see **Demetrius III**.  
**Eucharist**, contention over **11** 10 **14**, 208.  
**Euchidas**, one of the thirty tyrants of Athens (404 B.C.) **4** 2.  
**Euchides**, Athenian orator (403 B.C.), library of **3**, 473, action lup of **4**, 19-19 21 22.  
**Eucratides** (second century B.C.), Bactrian king, wars of **8** 50 57.  
**Eudes (Odo)** (1489 A.D.) king of France, 888 898 A.D., reign **11** 14, as count of Flanders defends city against Northmen (885 A.D.) **7** 588, **11** 9, noble king **7** 588 **11** 11 describes homage to Arnulf, **7**, 590 treachery to Arnulf, **7**, 592, end of reign **7** 593, **11** 11.  
**Eudes (Eudo)** (600-755 A.D.), duke of Aquitaine and Gascony, at war with Charles Martel **7**, 190, in wars with Saracens (732 A.D.) **7** 194-196.  
**Eudes** (d 1037), count of Blois and Champagne, wars of **11**, 26.  
**Eudocia or Athenais** (393-460 A.D.) a Roman empress, wife of Theodosius II, career of **7**, 43-44, **9**, 575.  
**Eudocia**, Byzantine empress, wife of Heraclius, coronation of (610 A.D.), **7**, 155.  
**Eudocia** (eleventh century), Byzantine empress, wife of Constantine XI and later of Romanus IV, married Romanus IV, **7**, 253, imprisoned, **7**, 27.  
**Eudocemon**, general of Alexander the Great; commands army in India, **4**, 372.  
**Eudoxia** (ca 400 A.D.), Byzantine empress, wife of Arcadius, marriage of, **6**, 537, persecutes Iulianus, **6**, 545, **7**, 36, St Chrysostom and **7**, 40.  
**Eudoxia** (d 122 A.D.), Roman empress, wife of Valentinian III, marriage of, **6**, 574, summons the Vandals to drive out the usurper Maximus, **6**, 601-602.

**Eudoxia Lopukhin**, empress of Russia, wife of Peter the Great, marriage of, 17, 253; divorced (1696), 17, 257, imprisoned, 17, 265

**Euergetes I**, see Ptolemy III.

**Euergetes II**, see Ptolemy VII.

**Eugène, François**, Prince of Savoy (1663-1736), Austrian general; leads Austrian troops against Turkey, 9, 523, 14, 398, 24, 395, 402, defeats Turks at Zenta (1697), 9, 523, 14, 398, 24, 402. Italian campaigns of, 9, 528, 11, 611, 615, 13, 645, 650, 20, 475, reinforces Victor Amadeus in Piedmont, 11, 601, joins Marlborough in war against France, 11, 611, 13, 650, in the war for the Polish crown (1733-1735), 12, 29, 20, 545, breaks power of Turks in Hungary, 14, 398, character of, 14, 407, with Marlborough at battle of Blenheim (1704), 14, 410, reorganises army in Italy, 14, 411, at battle of Turin, 14, 412-413, at battle of Oudenarde (1708), 14, 411, captures Lille, 14, 414, opposes peace propositions of Louis XIV, 14, 414, at battle of Malplaquet (1709), 14, 414, 415, 20, 177, negotiates Peace of Rastadt (1711), 14, 417, becomes governor of Netherlands (1710), 14, 418, begins a new campaign against the Turks, 14, 420, takes Belgrade (1717), 14, 421, Austria's debt to, 14, 425, in London (1713), 20, 187.

**Eugénie (Eugenia Maria de Montijo de Guzman)** (1826), countess of Leiria afterwards empress of France, marries Napoleon III (1853), 13, 128, military regent of France (1870), 13, 149, wars with Germany, 15, 515, attitude of toward Mexico refugees, 23, 631.

**Eugenius**, secretary of Theodosius, proclaimed emperor in Gaul (392 A.D.), 6, 527.

**Eugenius I**, pope 651-657, favoured by imperial court, 8, 511.

**Eugenius II**, pope 821-827, pontificate of, 8, 566.

**Eugenius III (Bernard)**, pope 1115-1125, disturbed pontificate of, 8, 603, encourages Second Crusade, 8, 349-360.

**Eugenius IV (Gabriel Condolmieri)**, pope 1431-1447, pontificate of, 8, 637-638, deposed by council of Basel, 8, 635, urges peace between the Visconti and Florence, 8, 286; supported by Emperor Sigismund, 14, 212, death of, 8, 639.

**Euhemerus the Hyrcanian** (second century B.C.), favourite of Phraates II, 8, 61-62.

**Eulæus**, Egyptian administrator (170 B.C.), co-ruler with Lelius, 4, 573.

**Eulenburg, Botho**, Count of (1831), a German statesman, becomes president of the Prussian ministry (1890-1891), 18, 549.

**Euljiutsi** (fourteenth century) sultan of Persia, sends ambassadors to China (1312-1313), 24, 295.

**Eumæus**, the swineherd of Ulysses, in the Odyssey, 3, 96, 97, 98.

**Eumathes**, one of the Thirty Tyrants at Athens (404 B.C.), 4, 2.

**Eumenes I**, king of Pergamus 263-ca. 241 B.C., nephew and successor of Philetærus, defeats Antiochus Soter, 4, 556, aids Antiochus, brother of Seleucus, 4, 559.

**Eumenes II**, king of Pergamus 197-159 B.C., as ally of Rome (191-190 B.C.), 5, 298-299, visit of, to Rome (172 B.C.), 5, 302, relations of, to Perseus, 5, 303.

**Eumenes of Cardia** (ca. 361-316 B.C.), secretary of Alexander the Great, nationality of, 4, 271, marriage of, 4, 377, character of, 4, 122, 125, 126, governor of Paphlagonia and Cappadocia, 4, 425, Leonitus and, 4, 467, friend of Perdicaeus, 4, 433, 175, abilities of, as a soldier, 4, 133, commands in Asia Minor, 4, 435, war of with Antigonus, 4, 130, 157, 170, Olympus and, 4, 175, 179, Antipater and, 4, 553.

**Eumenides or Erinyes**, see Furies.

**Euneus**, a character in Greek legend, son of Iason, 3, 71.

**Eunoe**, M. Irish poet in Caesar's intrigue with, 5, 100.

**Eunuchs**, become a power in Rome, 6, 171, 7, 33-34, under Byzantine empire, 7, 91, in India, 24, 333, 336.

**Eunus** (d. 135 B.C.), a Syrian slave leader of a servile insurrection in Sicily, 5, 32-33.

**Eupator**, see Antiochus (V) Eupator, Mithridates (VI) Eupator.

**Eupatrides**, the aristocracy in ancient Athens, 3, 186, 122.

**Euphaes** (sixth century B.C.), king of Messemia in Greece, 3, 113, 116.

**Euphemus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian envoy to Cumæ, 3, 402.

**Euphorion**, father of Isechylus, 3, 148.

**Euphræus of Oreus** (fourth century B.C.), a Greek philosopher, influences Philip of Macedonia, 4, 217.

**Euphrates**, river of Mesopotamia in western Asia, 1, 338, 339, 2, 270, 281, 311.

**Euphron**, liberator and tyrant of Sicily in Greece (ca. 360 B.C.), 4, 157.

**Euphrosyne** (ninth century B.C.), Byzantine empress, wife of Michael II, 7, 217, 222.

**Eupolemus** (ca. first century B.C.), Greek writer on Jewish history, 2, 279, 282.

**Eupolis** (440-411? B.C.), a Greek comic poet, ranked second to Aristophanes, 3, 505, his enmity to Pericles, 3, 548, 552, his imaginative power, 4, 29.

**Eupompidas**, Greek soldier notable for his escape from Plataea (425 B.C.), 3, 557.

**Euric** (d. 154 A.D.), king of the Visigoths; receives embassy from the Heruli, 7, 431, his conquest of southeastern France and Spain, 7, 172, 10, 17-18.

**Euripides** (480-406 B.C.), Greek tragedian; his use of the story of Jephthah's daughter, 2, 74, his description of Sparta, 3, 30, of Messemia, 3, 31, on Iycurgus, 3, 217-218, his library, 3, 473; publi-



**Executions:**

**André, John** (1780), **23**, 276  
**Arnold of Brescia**, Italian religious reformer (1155) **9**, 35, 39  
**Balboa, Vasco Nunez** (1517 or 1518), **22**, 473  
**Barneveld, Jan van Olden** (1619), **13**, 566-567  
**Bokyn, Anne** (1536), **19** 170-172  
**Brown, John** (1859), **23** 405  
**Bruno Giordano**, Italian philosopher (1600), **9** 443  
**Byng, John**, English admiral (1757) **20** 584-586  
**Carmagnola, Francesco** (1432) **9** 292 293  
**Charles I of England** (1649) **20** 75, 83  
**Conradin**, last of the Hohenstaufen (1268) **14**, 129  
**Corday, Charlotte**, assassin of Mirat (1793), **12** 303, 304  
**Cranmer, Thomas**, Archbishop of Canterbury (1556) **19** 251, 256  
**Cromwell, Thomas** (1540) **19** 190  
**Danton, George Jacques** (1794) **12** 338  
**Desmoulins, Camille**, French revolutionary (1794) **12** 337, 338  
**Edmont Lamoral Count of** (1568) **13** 422-423  
**Emmet Robert** (1803) **21** 145  
**Engelbn, Duke d** (1804) **12** 535  
**Essex, Earl of** (1601) **19** 426, 427  
**Falieri, Marino**, doge of Venice (1355) **9** 274, 275  
**Fisher, John**, bishop of Rochester (1535) **19** 152  
**Gaveston, Piers** (1312) **18** 422  
**Grey, Lady Jane** (1534) **19** 238, 240  
**Hild, Nathan** (1776) **23** 258  
**Hébert, Jacques René**, a French revolutionist (1794) **12** 336  
**Hofar, Andreas** (1810) **14** 561  
**Hooper, John**, bishop of Worcester (1555), **19** 247  
**Horn, Philip**, Count (1568) **13** 423  
**Howard, Catherine**, wife of Henry VIII (1541) **19** 193  
**Huss, John** (1415), **14** 205, 206  
**Joan of Arc** (1431) **11** 214, 218  
**Jugurtha**, Numidian king (106 B.C.) **5** 391, 392  
**Justiner, Hugh**, English Protestant reformer (1555) **19** 253  
**Jud, Archbishop** (1645) **20** 29, 30  
**Krisler, Jacob** (1691) **23** 163  
**Louis XVI of France** (1793) **12** 293, 296  
**Munius** (Cicero), Marcus Roman soldier (384 B.C.) **5** 168, 169  
**Marianna**, wife of Herod (first century B.C.) **2** 167  
**Marie Antoinette** (1793) **12** 321-324  
**Mary Queen of Scots** (1587) **19** 372, 375  
**Maximilian**, emperor of Mexico (1867) **23**, 635  
**Molay, Jacques de**, grand master of the Templars (1314), **11** 85, 86  
**Monmouth, Duke of** (1685) **20** 366  
**Montmorency, Duke of** (1632) **11**, 406  
**Montrose, James Graham, Marquis of** (1650), **20**, 95

**More, Sir Thomas** (1535), **19**, 153-154  
**Ney, Marshal** (1815) **13**, 16-17  
**Patkul, Johann Reinhold**, Livonian noble (1707), **18** 379, 381  
**Raleigh, Sir Walter** (1618) **19** 503-504  
**Ridley, Nicholas**, bishop of London (1555), **19**, 253  
**Robespierre, Maximilien** (1794) **12** 315  
**Salsbury, Margaret Plantagenet Countess of** (1541) **19** 187  
**Savonarola, Girolamo** (1498) **9** 424  
**Servetus, Michael**, Spanish sectary (1553), **16** 640  
**Socrates** (399 B.C.) **4** 38  
**Strafford, Thomas Wentworth Earl of** (1641) **19** 531  
**Taylor, Rowland**, English Protestant reformer (1555) **19** 248, 251  
**Vane, Sir Harry** (1642) **20** 240, 241  
**Wallace, William** (1305) **21** 79, 80  
**Wyatt, Sir Thomas**, English partisan leader (1554) **19** 241  
**Lxedares** (second century B.C.) king of Armenia, reign of **6** 271-274  
**Preter, a t w m** in Devonshire England (age of 89) **18** 57 (144) **19** 215  
**Exeter, a t w m** in New Hampshire (U.S.A.) **John Wheelwright** (1637) **23** 103  
**Exile-Hunters**, a band of men employed by Antipater to pursue the Athenian exiles **4** 471, 472  
**Exili** (seventeenth century) an Italian criminal, connected with the Brinvillier case **11** 536, 537  
**Exmouth, Edward Pellew, Viscount** (1757-1833) English admiral, Lord Albion (1816) **21** 503, **24** 483  
**Exodus**, The, departure of the Jews from Egypt date of **1**, 165, biblical account **2**, 60-63  
**Eyck, Jan van** (1386-1440) Flemish painter, invents painting in oil, **13** 354  
**Eylau, town of east Prussia**, battle of (1807), **12**, 556, **15** 296, **17** 131  
**Eyrbyggja Saga**, Icelandic legend **22** 403  
**Eystein I**, king of northern Norway (1103), **16** 105  
**Eystein II**, king of part of Norway 1112-1157 **16** 108, 109  
**Eystein III**, king of Norway 1176-1177 **16**, 110  
**Eystein** (twelfth century) archbishop, crown of Magnus V of Norway **16** 110, in the-matisses, Norway **16** 112  
**Eyvind Kinnrif** (tenth century) a viking **16** 59-60  
**Eyyub** (twelfth century) father of Saladin founder of Ilkhanate dynasty, **8** 369  
**Eyyubid States**, **8** 229, 230  
**Ezarhaddon**, see Esarhaddon.  
**Ezurra, Juan**, a Paraguayan, elected president (1902), **23**, 620  
**Ezekias (Eziah)**, a learned Jew, emigrates to Egypt (312 B.C.), **2**, 135  
**Ezerski, Count**, a member of the Polish diet, a deputy to Nicholas I (1931), **17**, 547  
**Ezion-geber**, Arabian town on the Red Sea; as a trade route, **2**, 102, 302.



## Ezra

175

## Ezzelino

Ezra (ninth century B C), a Hebrew priest and scribe, 2, 127-131

Ezra Church, Georgia (U S A), battle of (1564), 23 414

Ezzel (Ezzelino, Eccelino) of Romano, an Italian family, rise of, 9, 62

Ezzelino (III) of Romano (1194-1259), an Italian Ghibelline leader, character of, 9 92, 106, governs Veronese marches 9 96, conflict with Alexander IV, 9, 105, sustains the imperial cause in upper Italy, 14, 124, death of, 9, 106, 14, 125

## F

- Faber or Lefebvre, Jacques**, surnamed Stapulensis (1450-1537) a French scholar and reformer, appointed to confute Augsburg Confession **14** 270
- Fabia gens**, an ancient patrician family of Rome, legends of **5** 152-153, 156 161
- Fabius Maximus, Quintus**, surnamed Allobrogicus, Roman general defeats Allobrogi (121 BC) **5** 382
- Fabius Maximus Rullianus, Quintus** (d. ca. 200 BC) Roman general and consul in second Samnite War (326-301 BC) **5** 187, 190, 192, 193, in third Samnite War (298-290 BC) **5** 191-198
- Fabius Maximus Verrucosus, Quintus**, surnamed Cunctator (d. 203 BC) Roman general, consul and dictator in second Punic War **5** 236-236 260-263 272, death of **5** 287
- Fabius Maximus Verrucosus, Quintus**, the Younger Roman consul 214 BC in second Punic War **5** 65
- Fabius Pictor, Caius**, Roman inter adems temple of Salus (405 BC) **5** 35
- Fabius Pictor, Quintus**, Roman ambassador to consult Delphic oracle (410 BC) **5** 257
- Fabius Vibulanus, Cæso**, Roman consul 470 BC, procures condemnation of Spurius Cassius **5** 152 favours agrarian law of Cassius **5** 152, death of **5** 153
- Fabre d'Églantine, Philippe François Nazaire** (1755-1794) French dramatist and revolutionist appears as witness against Girondists **12**, 326
- Fabricius Luscinus, Caius** (d. ca. 275 BC), Roman consul and general and is killed to Pyrrhus (280 BC), **4**, 509 510 **5**, 200-207
- Fabvier, Charles Nicolas, Baron** (1783-1855) French general aids in organization of Greek army (1823-1828) **24** 332
- Factions, see Parties and Factions**
- Fadinger, Stephen**, an Austrian peasant leader peasants' revolt (1626), **14** 355
- Fadrique, grandmaster of Santiago** murdered by Pedro I (1355) **10** 80-82
- Faenza, Italian city**, military execution in (1376), **9**, 248
- Fæsulæ, see Fiesole.**
- Fagon, Guy Crescent** (1638-1718), French physician, attends Louis XIV (1714), **11**, 629
- Fa-Hian (Fahien)**, Chinese Buddhist monk and writer visits India and Ceylon (ca. 400 AD), **2**, 496, 500, 505
- Faidherbe, Louis Leon César** (1818-1889), French general, at battle of Bapaume (1871) **13**, 168 at battle of St Quentin (1871), **13** 169
- Failly, Pierre Louis Charles Achille de** (1810-1892) French general, in Franco-Prussian War **13** 156
- Fairbanks, Charles Warren** (1852-) American lawyer and politician elected vice president of United States (1904), **23**, 493
- Fairfax, Ferdinando, 2d Baron Fairfax** (1584-1648) English parliamentary soldier, in command of parliamentary forces in the North **20** 11, defeats Bellasis at Selby **20** 22
- Fairfax, Thomas**, third Baron Fairfax (Sir Thomas Fairfax) (1612-1671) son of Ferdinando 2d Baron Fairfax English parliamentary leader and soldier defeats Anglo-Irish army at Marston (1644) **20** 21 at battle of Selby (1644) **20** 22 at battle of Marston Moor (1644) **20** 21 appointed commander in chief of the New Model (1645) **20** 27, at battle of Naseby (1645) **20** 36 at battle of Langport (1645) **20** 38 captures Dartmouth (1646) **20** 41 at battle of Torrington (1646) **20** 41 Presbyterian called to disband army of **20** 48 negotiates between army and parliament **20** 51, supports army against parliament (1647) **20** 54 advocates milder treatment of Charles I (1647) **20** 55 establishes order in London (1647) **20** 57 suppresses mutiny at Ware (1647) **20** 59 proceeds against insurgents in Kent and Essex (1647) **20**, 65 receives petitions from the regiments **20** 68, refuses to invade Scotland (1650) **20** 102 takes possession of York (1660) **20** 204
- Fairfax, Thomas**, 6th Baron Fairfax (1692-1782) American colonial planter, employs George Washington as surveyor, **23** 201
- Fair Maid of Norway**, see Margaret, the "Maid of Norway"
- Fair Oaks (Seven Pines)**, Virginia U.S.A., battle of (1862) **23** 431
- Fair Rosamond**, see Clifford, Rosamond.
- Fairs**, in middle ages **11** 95-97
- Fakhr ad-Din** (thirteenth century), Egyptian emir, at battle of Mansura (1250), **8**, 437, death of **8**, 442, 443
- Fakhri Pasha** (nineteenth century), Egyptian statesman, made prime minister by Abbas Hilmi (1892), **24**, 465
- Falaise, French town**, siege of (1204), **18**, 335.
- Falaise, Treaty of**, a treaty between William the Lion of Scotland and Henry II of England (1174), **21**, 47.

**Falckenstein, Vogel von**, see **Vogel von Falckenstein**.  
**Falco, Quintus Sosius**, Roman consul 193 A.D., failure of plot to make him emperor **6**, 383.  
**Falcon, Juan Crisóstomo** (1820-1870), Venezuelan soldier and politician, made president of Venezuela **23** 595.  
**Falconbridge, Bastard of**, see **Nevil, Thomas**.  
**Falconet, Étienne Maurice** (1716-1791), French sculptor and writer, relation of, to the sculpture of his day, **12**, 119.  
**Falern**, a city of Ftruria, Italy, inhabitants attack Romans (356 B.C.), **5**, 176-177.  
**Faliero, Marino** (ca. 1275-1355) doge of Venice 1351-1355, story of **9**, 273-274.  
**Faliscans**, people of Faleri, **q** 1.  
**Falk, Paul Ludwig Adalbert** (1827-1900), Prussian statesman and jurist introduced the May Laws (1877) **15** 531; in **18** from ministry **15** 539.  
**Falkenstein, Count von**, the assumed name of Philip II of Austria **15** 233.  
**Falluk**, a Turkish town, battle of (1298) **18** 112 **21** 76 (1746) **20** 561.  
**Falaland, Lord**, see **Cary, Lucius**.  
**Falkoping**, Swedish town, battle of (1380), **16** 197.  
**Falheres, Clement Armand** (1841-) French politician, premiership of, **13** 195; chief of president **13** 199.  
**Falke Decretals Pseudo Isidorian**, a collection of canon law (ninth century A.D.), introduced **8** 571-574.  
**Falmeray, Sir Charles Berkely**, Earl of, Viscount Fitzwarrin (1805-1865) English statesman, killed **20** 216.  
**Family Compact**, alliance between French and Spanish Bourbon dynasties (1761) **10** 63; a religious group (1763) **10** 304.  
**Family Compact**, name applied to conservative or aristocratic party opposed to the element of representative and reliable government in Canada (early twentieth century) **22** 332-334.  
**Fanariots (Phanariots)**, Greek official aristocracy, rule of in Rumania, **24**, 141-145.  
**Fano, Fortunæ (Fano)**, town in Umbria, Italy, battle near (ca. 270 A.D.) **6** 421.  
**Far Eastern Question**, problem of modern international politics relative to spheres of influence in farther Asia and in the Pacific, French colonies and protectorates in Indo-China **13** 137-138, 197, **24** 513-515, 516-521, 553-556, 559, 560-561; foreign interests in Shanghai, **24** 549-550; Korean question **24** 554-555, 650-651; British sovereignty in Burma, **22**, 133-135, **24**, 557, 560; Sino-Japanese War (1894-1895), **24**, 575-578, 651-655; expansion of Russia in Central Asia and Manchuria, **17**, 619-622, **24**, 559, 561, 573-574; Japan in Manchuria, **24**, 577, 655; Treaty of Shimonoseki (1895), **24**, 559, 578, 655; Pan-Germanism in the Far East, **15**, 563, **24**, 561; England secures Wei-hai-

wei (1898), **24**, 562; United States secure the Philippines (1898), **10**, 420, **23**, 489-490; policy of the "Open Door" and "Spheres of Influence" in China **23** xxvi, **24** 562-564; Boxer movement in China (1900), **24**, 567-573; allies in China and siege of the legations (1900) **24**, 565-574; alliance between England and Japan (1902), **21**, 661; **24** 657, 670-671; Russo-Japanese War (1904) **17**, 622-625, **24**, 657-660.  
**Farel, Guillaume** (1489-1565), French reformer and preacher in Switzerland, introduces Reformation into Neuchâtel (1531), **16** 631; opposition to, in Geneva (1532-1533) **16** 637; in religious disputation at Lausanne (1536), **16**, 638; banished from Geneva (1538), **16**, 639; death of (1565) **16** 639.  
**Farinata degli Uberti**, Italian political leader of the thirteenth century, exiled from Florence (1258) **9**, 102; intrigues of **9**, 103; regains Florence (1260), **9**, 104; opposes plan to take city, **9**, 104.  
**Farinelli (Carlo Broschi)** (1705-1782), a celebrated Italian soprano, favourite of Spanish court **10** 301.  
**Fariskur**, Egyptian town, battle of (1250), **8** 415.  
**Farmah (Pelusium)**, Egyptian town, battle of (525 B.C.) **2** 601; sack of (639 A.D.), **8** 160.  
**Farnese, Alessandro** (1547-1592) duke of Parma and Piacenza, general in the Spanish army, conquests in Low Countries (1578-1581) **10** 243; **13** 469-472, 477-489, 495-509, 520, 522, 525; leaves Netherlands **13** 526; character of **13** 528; connection of in plan to invade England (1588) **19** 390-392, 394, 401; raises siege of Paris (1590) **11**, 401; raises siege of Rouen (1592), **11**, 401; death of (1592) **11**, 401; **13** 528.  
**Farnese, Alessandro**, see **Paul III, Pope**.  
**Farnese, Odoardo (Edward)** (1622-1646), duke of Parma and Piacenza, war with Taddeo Barberini and Pope Urban VIII (ca. 1644) **9** 493; death, **9** 498.  
**Farnese, Ottavio** (1520-1586) duke of Parma and Piacenza, seeks help of Henry II of France **9** 464; marries Margaret of Parma, **13** 387.  
**Farnham**, town in England, battle near (ninth century A.D.) **18** 57.  
**Farragut, David Glasgow** (1801-1870) American admiral, at battle of New Orleans (1862) **23**, 429; at battle of Mobile Bay (1861) **23**, 445.  
**Farre, Jean Joseph Frédéric Adolphe** (1816-1887), French general, at battle of Moreuil (1870), **13**, 168.  
**Farther India**, see **French Indo-China**.  
**Fashoda**, African town, Major Marchand claims, for France (1900), **13**, 198; **24**, 465.  
**Fast Castle**, Scotland, siege of (1570), **10**, 341.  
**Fastolf, Sir John** (ca. 1378-1450), English soldier, at battle of the Herrings, **11**, 192.

**Fastrada**, one of the wives of Charlemagne, cruelty of, **7**, 532

**Fath Ali** (Feth Ali or Futteth Ali), shah of Persia 1797-1834, in war with Russia, **24**, 494

**Fathers of the Faith**, a branch of the Jesuit order, establish power in France, **13**, 26 see also Jesuits

**Fathgarh** (Futtigarh), town in British India, mutiny at (1857) **22** 171

**Fatima** (606-632 A.D.) daughter of Mohammed continues race of Mohammed, **8** 111

**Fatimides** (Fatimides), Arabian dynasty reigning in northern Africa and Syria 909-1171 reconquer Carthage **2** 28 rule of in Kairwan and Mahdiya **8** 222 condition of Egypt under **8** 222 power of restored in Palestine **8** 300 decline of **8** 365 drive out Aglabites in North Africa **24** 461

**Faubord**, Quaker agitator in Massachusetts, attempts to kill Lincoln (1866) **23** 118

**Faucher**, Claude (1744-1797) French literary journalist and revolutionary journalist and executioner of **12** 326

**Faure**, François Felix (1811-1899) French statesman elected president of France (1891), **13** 196 visits St Petersburg (1897), **17** 611 death of (1899) **13** 196

**Fausta**, Flavia Maximiana (d. 26 A.D.) Roman empress in times of Constantine the Great (307 A.D.) **6** 438 support of Christianity **6** 440 death of **6** 460

**Faustina**, Anna Galeria, summoned Senior (101-141 A.D.) Roman empress characteristic deeds of **6** 290 doubtful implication of in death of Verus **6** 296 called Mother of the Camp, **6** 299 death of **6** 301

**Fava** (Feletheus) (fifth century A.D.) king of the Bulgarians (Bulgars) defeats **7** 79

**Faventina**, ancient Italian city battle of (52 B.C.) **5** 436

**Favila**, king of Spain 757-739 A.D. reign and death of **10** 40

**Favorita**, La, Italian town battle of (1797) **12** 19

**Favre**, Gabriel Claude Jules (1809-1880) French statesman and orator, leader of Republican party (1851), **13** 115, counsel of anarchist Orsini (1858) **13** 133 member of bench of Five (1858) **13** 135 negotiates with Bismarck for peace with Russia (1870) **13** 172 179

**Fawkes**, Guy (Guido) (1570-1606) English conspirator in early life **19** 475 in the Gunpowder Plot (1605) **19**, 475-479 arrest and trial of **19** 479

**Fay**, Sir Godemar du (fourteenth century) Norman baron defeated by English at the Blanchebattle (1346) **18** 461

**Fayal**, one of the Azores capture of by Sir Walter Raleigh (1597) **19**, 416

**Fayette**, La, see La Fayette.

**Fazio de' Uberti** (d. 1367) Italian poet **9** 191 203

**Feckenham** (Fecknam), John de (c. 1518

1585), English Roman-Catholic prelate, attempts to convert Lady Jane Grey to Romanism (1554), **19**, 239

**Federalist**, The, essays on the United States Constitution, composition of, **23** 293

**Federalists**, The, American political party, origin of (1787) **23** 291 292, 295, oppose license of French Revolution, **23** 304, relation of to Jay's treaty, **23** 306 nominate John Adams for president (1794) **23** 312 support policy of President Adams **23** 313 oppose Adams **23** 315 power of weakened **23** 316 against the so-called peace measures of Jefferson and Madison **23** 325 charged with designs against the Union **23** 325 oppose war of 1812 **23** 328 329 337 338, at Hartford Convention (1814), **23** 338 decline of **23** 311

**Fedimid**, king of Munster and archbishop of Cashel attempts to cut off claims for the nec of Ireland (815 A.D.) **21** 16

**Fehmi**, Mustapha Pasha (nineteenth century) Egyptian statesman becomes prime minister (1831) **24** 401

**Fehrbellin**, town in Prussia battle of (1675) **14** 39 15 111

**Feijo** (Feijoo), Diogo Antonio (1784-1841) a Brazilian journalist and statesman agency of (1851) **23** 18

**Fejervary**, Baron, Hungarian premier **16** 62

**Feldkirch**, Hungarian town Maximilian I establishes himself at (1491) **16** 613

**Feletheus**, see Fava

**Felix**, Antonius, a Roman procurator of Judea 30-40 A.D. procures assassination of the high priest **2** 171 charged with extortion **2** 171

**Felix I**, bishop of Rome 269-274 A.D. **8** 503

**Felix III** (d. 482 A.D.) pope 483-484 A.D. excommunicates Acacius patriarch of Constantinople (483 A.D.) **8** 505

**Felix IV**, pope 526-530 **8** 504

**Felix V**, pope see **Amadeus VIII** (of Savoy)

**Felix** (eighth century A.D.) archbishop of Ravenna degradation and imprisonment of **8** 533

**Felton**, John (d. 1628) English soldier, assassinate duke of Buckingham, **19**, 556

**Fendall**, Josias (seventeenth century) colonial governor of Maryland appointed lieutenant governor by Lord Baltimore (1656) **22** 608

**Fénelon**, Bertrand de Salignac de la Mothe (d. 1579) French archbishop to England describes English preachers **19** 337 explains St Bartholomew Massacre to Elizabeth **19** 330

**Fenelon**, François de Salignac de la Mothe- (1651-1715) French prelate and author, tutors the duke of Burgundy (1689), **11** 625

**Fenians** (Fiann), a legendary militia of Ireland, founded by Tuathal **21** 334

**Fenians**, an association of Irishmen formed to secure the independence of Ireland, movement of, in Ireland (1859-1879),

- 21, 448-449, 634; invade Canada (1866), 21, 634, 23, 467.**  
**Fenni, people of Finland, q. v.**  
**Fen-shu-ling Pass, Manchuria, Japanese capture (1904), 17, 624.**  
**Fenwick, Sir John (d. 1697), an English conspirator, plots against William III (1696) 20, 451; arrest of (1696) 20, 451, trial and execution of, 20, 455.**  
**Fenwick (Fenwicke), John (1615-1653), English Quaker colonist founds Quaker settlement at Salem on the Delaware (1675) 23, 30.**  
**Feodor (I) Ivanovitch (1557-1598), czar of Russia 1584-1598, ascension of, 17, 215; appoints Boris Godunov regent 17, 213; in war with Sweden 17, 215; death of, 17, 221; characteristics of, 17, 213.**  
**Feodor II Borisovitch (1589-1605) czar of Russia April 15th June 10th 1605; accession of, 17, 226; death of, 17, 217.**  
**Feodor III Alexievitch (1666-1682) czar of Russia 1676-1682, accession of, 17, 217; terminates war with Turkey (1677) 17, 217; abolishes hereditary succession 17, 217, 218; death of, 17, 218.**  
**Ferimuz Zade Khosru Muhammed (fifteenth century) Turkish statesman, succeeds Ibrahim I (1495) 24, 355.**  
**Ferdinand I (1503-1564) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1556-1564; becomes king of the Romans (1531) 14, 270; ally of Charles V in Smull Aldie War (1517) 14, 298 seq.; concludes treaty with England (1517) 24, 351; becomes protector of German affairs (1554) 14, 316; becomes emperor (1556) 14, 316; rivalry of with John Sigismund 14, 316; 24, 337-349; relations with Catholics and Protestants 14, 317; characteristics of, 14, 318.**  
**Ferdinand II (1563-1637) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1619-1637; proclaims success of Matthias in Hungary and Bohemia 14, 328; at war with Venice (1617) 9, 515; concludes Treaty of Graz with Philip III of Spain (1617) 14, 328; condition of empire at accession, 14, 329-332; elected emperor (1619), 14, 333; purchases support of Maximilian of Bavaria, 14, 333; repulses of, in Bohemia, 14, 334-335; outlaws the elector palatine, 14, 335; concludes peace with Christian IV of Denmark 14, 343; issues edict of restitution (1629) 14, 343-344; attempts to seize Mantua and Monteferrat (1630) 9, 199; dismisses Wallenstein (1630) 14, 345; Gustavus Adolphus declares war upon 14, 346; harassed by Gustavus, 14, 351; attempts to end Thirty Years' War 14, 370-371; death of (1637) 14, 371; characteristics of, 14, 366-371, 372.**  
**Ferdinand III (1608-1657) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1637-1657; elected king of the Romans (1637), 14, 371; accession of, 14, 372-373; aids Denmark**

- against Sweden (1643), 14, 381; desperate situation of (1645), 14, 381; Treaty of Westphalia curtails power of, 14, 384; death of (1657), 14, 390.**  
**Ferdinand I (1793-1875), emperor of Austria 1835-1845, accession of, 14, 594, unpopularity of, 14, 603, opposed by Bohemian diet (1817), 14, 608, grants concessions to Hungary, 14, 621, relation of, to March Revolution, 14, 622 seq.; grants constitution to Hungary 14, 628-629, flies to Innsbruck (1848), 14, 639, abdicates throne (1848), 14, 640; death of (1875) 14, 650; characteristics of, 14, 603.**  
**Ferdinand I (1861-), prince of Bulgaria 1887, elected ruler, 24, 185, marries Princess Marie Louise of Parma (1893), 24, 185; reconciliation of, with Russia, 17, 618, 24, 186.**  
**Ferdinand I (1121-1194) king of Naples 1158-1194; ascends throne 9, 237, opposition to among his barons 9, 238, at war with Florence 9, 239-271, receives Leonora de Medici 9, 239-276, at war with Pope Innocent VIII (1485), 9, 385; makes alliance with Piero de Medici (1492) 9, 239; death of (1494), 9, 239, 411, characteristics of, 9, 238.**  
**Ferdinand II (1169-1496), king of Naples 1195-1196; flees from Charles VIII of France 9, 420; recalled to throne 9, 421.**  
**Ferdinand III, king of Naples, see Ferdinand V, of Castile.**  
**Ferdinand IV, king of Naples, see Ferdinand I, king of the Two Sicilies.**  
**Ferdinand I (1315-1383) king of Portugal 1367-1383; claims crown of Castile 10, 114-118; marries Leonora de Castilla, 10, 118; influence of Leonora over, 10, 449, in war with Castile 10, 119; defeated by Juan I of Castile (1381), 10, 117; death of (1383) 10, 151.**  
**Ferdinand II (1816-1885) titular king of Portugal marries Maria II of Portugal (1836) 10, 551; regency of (1853-1855), 10, 556.**  
**Ferdinand I, surnamed "The Just" (1379-1416) king of Aragon 1412-1416 becomes regent of Castile (1406), 10, 121, subdues the Moors (1411), 10, 121, Count of Urgel rebels against, 10, 107, death of (1416), 10, 108.**  
**Ferdinand II, king of Aragon, see Ferdinand V, king of Castile.**  
**Ferdinand I, surnamed "The Great" (d. 1065), king of Castile 1033-1065, and Leon 1057-1065; at battle of the Carrion (1037), 10, 47; unites Leon to Castile, 10, 48, conquers of in Portugal, 10, 48, conquers Viseu (1057) 10, 128, conquers Lamego (1057) 10, 428, conquers Coimbra (1058) 10, 48, 428, plans succession and division of kingdom, 10, 49, death of (1065), 10, 49.**  
**Ferdinand II (d. 1158) king of Leon 1157-1158, in war with Alfonso I of Portugal, 10, 431; victorious at Badajoz (1167), 10, 431.**

## Ferdinand

## Ferdinand

**Ferdinand III**, surnamed "The Saint" (1198-1252), king of Castile 1217-1252, and Leon 1230-1252. becomes king of Castile, 10 64 conquests of over Moors, 8, 253, 10 64 becomes king of Leon 10, 65 conquests of 10 66-67 captures Seville (1217) 10, 66 death of 10 65

**Ferdinand IV** (1285-1312), king of Castile and Leon 1295-1312 reign cf **10** 70-71 marries Constanza of Portugal **10** 441 war of with D in Dnuiz of Portugal **10** 441 death of **10** 71

**Ferdinand V** (II of Aragon and Sicily, III of Naples), surnamed "**The Catholic**" (1452-1516) king of Castile 1474-1516, marries Isabella I of Castile (1469) **10** 130 becomes joint sovereign of Castile and Leon with Isabella **10** 131 becomes king of Aragon (1479) **10** 133 remains under **10** 134 sq. relations of with home **10** 139 conquest of ever Meors **10** 141 sq. defeat of at Lepa (1482) **10** 143 victorie of in Granada **10** 147 captures Velez (1487) **10** 149 captures Malaga (1487) **8** 27 **10** 149 151 uce of silly losses Granada (1489-1492) **8** 27 **10** 151-154 explorations under **10** 155 157 expulsion of Jews by (1492) **10** 157 161 tie of with Henry VII of England (1492-1496) **10** 38 just league against Charles VIII of France (1494) **10** 161 divides Naples with Louis XII of France (1500) **9** 47 **10** 164 11 208 quarrels with Louis XII of France over Naples (1499-1504) conquests and conquest Meors (1499-1502) **10** 161 16 launches unbaptized Meors (1502) **10** 162 treatment of Columbus and Belandilla by (1502) **22** 449 450 conquers Naples (1503) **11** 399 resigns crown of Castile (1516) **10** 175 assumes title of governor of Castile (1501) **10** 178 marries Germaine de Foix (1502) **10** 180 concludes treaty with Louis XII of France (1506) **14** 242 appoints Don Raymond de Cordona viceroy of Naples (1506) **10** 181 arranges sovereignty of Castile (1506) **10** 182 return of Castile (1507) **10** 185 succeeds in recovery of (1507-1516) **10** 192 sells claims on Lusa to Hercules (1509) **9** 431 campaign of in Africa (1509-1510) **10** 192 invasion and conquest of Navarre (1512) **10** 192 establishes Council of the Indies (1511) **23** 568 treatment of Bulla (1513) **22** 472 473 signs alliance with Emperor Maximilian in the Thirteen Cantons (1513), 11 201 death of (1516) **10** 193, characterization of **10** 194-196 review of reign of **10** 202 204

Ferdinand VI, surnamed "The Sage" (1712-1759), king of Spain 1746-1759, succeeds Philip V (1746) 10 301, relations of with Carlo Broschi, 10, 301-302, abolishes papal patronage, 10, 303, observes neutrality in Seven Years'

War, 10, 302, death of (1759), 10,  
302

Ferdinand VII (1794-1833), king of Spain  
1809 1814-1833, succeeds Charles IV  
(1505) **10** 328, meets Napoleon I at  
Bayonne, **10**, 329, offered crown of  
I truria by Napoleon, **10** 329, abdicates  
(1505) **10**, 333 banished to Valençay  
(1505) **10** 335 recognized as king of  
Spain (1813) **10** 371, triumphal entry  
into Madrid (1814) **10** 378 sails  
Florida to United States (1819), **10**  
379 Spanish colonies revolt under **10**  
379 reign of terror under **10** 379-382  
abolishes legislative and legal bodies, **10**  
380 recalls fishes inquisitor (1814) **10**  
380 recalls Jesuits **10** 380 *Camarillo*  
formed under **10** 381 recognizes con-  
stitution of 1812 (1820) **10** 383 ac-  
tivity of radical under **10** 384 387  
civil war under (1820) **10** 387-389  
French invasion (1823) **10** 390-392  
forced to leave Madrid **10** 390 kept  
prisoner in Sicily **10** 392 returns to  
I war **10** 392 **13** 393 political per-  
secution under **10** 394 death of (1833)  
**10** 395

[illegible]

**Ferdinand II**, surnamed "King Bomba" (1810-1835) king of the Two Sicilies 1830-1835  
 1830 succ'n of (1830) 9 586  
 Palermo and Naples inc. as a unit (1848)  
 9 592 puts down insurrection of 1848  
 9 594-595 oppresses people 9 602

Ferdinand I (de' Medici) (1549-1609), grand duke of Tuscany 9 1557-1609 succeeds his brother (1557) 9 480 favours commerce and public works 9 450 501, war of with Turks 9 15- relations of with Henry IV of France 9 152 increases wealth of his country 9 501

**Ferdinand II** (de' Medici) (1610-1670)  
grand duke of Tuscany 1616-1670, reign  
of 50

Ferdinand III (1711-1764) grand duke of  
Tuscany 1700-1799 1811 1824, un-  
nephew of Austria becomes grand  
duke 9 547 attitude of toward French  
revolution 9 548 549

Ferdinand, Don (d 1802) duke of Parma and Piacenza succeeds to duchy, 9, 537  
Ferdinand, Victor Albert Meinrad (1865-), prince of Rumania, declared heir to the throne (1899) 24 154

Ferdinand, duke of Brunswick, see **Brus-**  
**wick.**

Ferdinand (1609-1641), Cardinal, archbishop of Toledo third son of King Philip III of Spain, becomes governor-general of

- the Netherlands (1634), **13**, 579, ravages **Picardy**, **13**, 580, death of (1611), **13**, 581
- Ferdinando Carlo**, duke of Mantua, see **Gonzaga, Ferdinando Carlo**.
- Fère, La**, town in France, siege of (1596), **13**, 530
- Fère Champenoise, La**, town in France, battle of (1814), **15**, 320
- Fergus Mor**, son of Lir or Eric, early Irish chieftain, founds Argyll Scotland (c. 503 A.D.) **21**, 337, said to have brought coronation stone to Scotland, **21**, 67
- Fergusson, Patrick** (1714-1750), English soldier and inventor, killed at King's Mountain **23**, 277
- Fergusson, Robert**, surnamed The Plotter (d. 1711) Scottish conspirator and political pamphleteer, instigates Monmouth to join the English civil war (1685) **20**, 375
- Ferley, John** (d. 1685) English barber, plots Burton conspirator in Rye II plot **20**, 351 Burton gives information against **20**, 351, hanged, **20**, 351
- Ferrand** (thirteenth century), count of Flanders d. Philip II of France for him of England (1213) **18**, 342 at battle of Bouvines (1214) **11**, 54, **18**
- Ferrar, Robert**, bishop of St. David's (d. 1511) English Protestant prelate, persecuted (1511) **19**, 246
- Ferrara**, Duke of, see **Este, Alfonso I of Ferrara**
- Ferrara**, capital of province of Ferrara Italy, Venetian war against (1480) **9**, 379-81 Clement VIII acquiesces (1598) **9**, 481
- Ferrara-Florence**, Council of, a church council opened at Ferrara in 1438 and transferred to Florence in 1439, proceedings of **7**, 7 **8**, 635
- Ferrers, Hugh** (thirteenth century), French knight, betrays and kills children (murders to Siracens (1212) **8**, 421 execution of **8**, 422
- Ferrol, El**, Spanish seaport, taken by the French (1809), **10**, 349
- Ferrucci, Francesco** (sixteenth century), Italian soldier, defends Florence (1530), **9**, 411
- Ferrukhzhadh (Khorrezadh) Chosroes**, king of Persia 632 A.D. reign of **8**, 96
- Ferry, Jules François Camille** (1832-1893) French statesman, minister of public instruction (1879-1880) **13**, 192 introduces bill against Jesuits as teachers, **13**, 192 first premiership of (1880-1881) **13**, 193 second premiership of (1884-1885), **13**, 193
- Fersen, Hans Axel, Count** (1755-1810) Swedish soldier, serves in American revolution, **16**, 461 note; favourite of French court, **12**, 239, **16**, 461 note, aids the escape of royal family of France to Varennes (1791), **12**, 239-241, murder of, **16**, 461.
- Fesch, Joseph, Cardinal** (1763-1839), archbishop of Lyons, and uncle of Napoleon I, celebrates marriage of Napoleon I to Marie Louise (1810), **12**, 579.

- Festus, Porcius**, Roman procurator of Judea 58-62 A.D., appointment of, **2**, 175, joins Agrippa II in controversy with Jewish priests, **2**, 175
- Feth Ali**, see **Fath Ali**.
- Feudalism**; defined, **8**, 482, origins, **8**, 482-494, relations between lord and vassal, **8**, 484-485, administration of feudal justice, **8**, 485-487, feudalism and the Church, **8**, 487-489, the cultivators of the soil, **8**, 490-491, feudal anarchy and violence, **8**, 491-494, the transition from feudalism to monarchy, **8**, 494-495, feudalism and the papacy, **8**, 500, feudalism and the progress of civilisation, **8**, 500-501 the effect of the crusades on the decline of feudalism, **8**, 478, 480, the effect of the invention of gunpowder, **8**, 497, general characterisation of the feudal system in England, **8**, 499, the crown and feudalism after the Norman conquest **18**, 207-208, growth of feudalism in eleventh century, **18**, 223-224, abolition of military tenure under Charles II **20**, 223-224, general characterisation of feudalism in France **8**, 494-499, legal establishment of feudalism by the edict of Quercy (577) **11**, 6-7 the rapid growth of feudalism, **11**, 10-11, feudalism and the communes, **11**, 38-40, suppression of the power of the feudal nobles by Philip the Fair, **11**, 87-89; prestige of feudalism destroyed in battle of Crécy, **11**, 114-119, feudal anarchy after the Hundred Years' War **11**, 226-228, decline of the feudal power under Charles VII, **11**, 245, under Louis XI, **11**, 272-273, transformation of feudal nobility to court nobility, **11**, 543, the abolition of feudal privilege by the states-general (1789) **12**, 195-200, 202-205, 212-213, origins of feudalism among ancient Germans, **18**, 31, the feudal nobles and the imperial power in Germany, **8**, 495-497, feudal anarchy in Germany **14**, 141-143, the abolition of feudal privilege in Prussia (1807), **15**, 304-305 392-394, feudalism in Greece under the Latins (thirteenth century), **24**, 225 under the Turks **24**, 224-225, feudalism in Ireland, **21**, 375-379 feudalism and the crown in Italy **8**, 497-498, rise of the system to power (twelfth century) **9**, 61-62, triumph of feudalism in Lombardy **9**, 106-107, feudal civilisation in the Lowlands, **13**, 279-282, feudalism in New York (the Patron system) **23**, 7 Locke's feudal constitution for the Carolinas **23**, 49-51, feudalism in Scotland, **21**, 28, 30-33, 39, feudalism in Turkey under Mohammed II, **24**, 338, under Sulaiman the Great, **24**, 361-362, feudalism in Japan, **24**, 624-628
- Feuillade, La**, see **La Feuillade**.
- Feverisham, Count Louis de Dufort**, Earl of, Marquis of Duras (1640-1709), French soldier in English service, commands army of James II at Sedgemoor (1685), **20**, 365;

supports James II after William of Orange's Landing **20**, 407-409, 410  
**Fexhe**, Peace of, a treaty ending a civil war in Liège (1315) **13** 310  
**Fiac** (fifth century, A.D.) Irish chieftain, stem-father of the southern Hui (Hiv) Null, **21**, 312  
**Fiann**, see Fenians  
**Fichte**, Johann Gottlieb (1762-1814) German philosopher system of **15** 352  
**Ficquelmont**, Count Karl Ludwig von (1777-1877), Austrian soldier and diplomatist becomes minister of foreign affairs (1848-1863) president of ministry, **14** 635, forced to resign **14** 635  
**Field of the Cloth of Gold**, a plan near Ardres France the scene of a meeting between Francis I of France and Henry VIII of England (1520), **11** 311 **19** 79  
**Fielding**, Commodore, English naval officer captures Dutch fleet under Bluydnt (1780) **14** 9  
**Fiennes**, see Say and Sele.  
**Fieschi**, an Italian family prominent in Genoa during the fourteenth century **9** 129  
**Fieschi**, Giuseppe Maria (1790-1836) Italian adventurer attempt of assassination of Louis Philippe (1835) **13** 1  
**Fieschi Laws**, see September Laws  
**Fiasco** (Fieschi), Giovanni Luigi, count of Lavagna (ca 1523-1517) a conspiracy of (1547) **9** 364  
**Fiesole** (Fæsulæ), an Italian town (Greek defeat Romans at (225 B.C.) **5** 237 Hannibal encamps at (217 B.C.) **5** 231 under rule of Florence (ca 1200) **9** 40  
**Fife**, Robert, Lord of see Albany, Robert, duke of  
**Fifth Monarchy Men**, a sect of millenarians in England during the Puritan Revolution Venner leads revolt of (1661) **20** 238 239  
**Fig-tree**, The, chamber of rhetoric in Hollanders removal of, to Amsterdam (1753), **13**, 393  
**Figueras**, a town in Spain member of the League (1794) **12** 84  
**Figueras y Moragas**, Estanislao (1811-1882) Spanish statesman ministry of (1871-1872) **10** 111  
**Fihir**, Arab clan, ancestors of the Beni I **8** 7  
**Filangieri**, Carlo (1784-1867) prince of Salerno Italian soldier in French service bombards Messina (1848) **9** 315, made governor of Sicily (1849) **9** 315  
**Filipinos**, inhabitants of the Philippine Islands, see Philippine Islands.  
**Fillmore**, Millard (1800-1874), thirteenth president of the United States elected vice-president (1848), **23**, 377-378 becomes president (1850), **23**, 383 attitude of toward compromise of 1850 **23** 383, nominated for presidency (1852), **23**, 389, nominated for presidency (1856), **23**, 399  
**Fimbria**, Caius Flavius, Roman tribune 86 B.C., attempt of, on life of Quintus

Mucius Scaevola, **5**, 130, in the Mithradatic War, **5**, 433, in civil war with Sulla **5**, 133, death of, **5**, 134  
**Finance**  
 American coinage of "pine tree" shillings in Massachusetts **23** 116, first use of paper money in English-American colonies **23** 187-188 evils of paper money in Massachusetts **23** 199 adoption of specie currency in Massachusetts **23** 199 expenditures of Great Britain and colonies in French and Indian War **23** 250 see cost of colonial administration in America (1769) **23** 236 depreciation of paper money (1775) **23** 273 274 Hamilton's finances **23**, 300 302 Union of United States established (1791) **23** 301, new bank of United States chartered (1816) **23** 346 President Jackson and the United States Bank **23** 379 see *Talbots* *republican* **23** 361 subtreasury scheme **23** 365 368, financial condition of South in 1861 **23** 317 northern finances during Civil War **23** 321 Federal Reserve Act **23** 421 National Public Act **23** 421 Credit Mobilier **23** 472 Federal Reserve **23** 472 473 devaluation of silver (1873) **23** 473 the resumption of specie payment **23** 473 the Blind Silver Bill **23** 476 477 the gradual agitation **23** 478 the Sherman Act passed **23** 482 the Sherman Act repealed **23** 485 agitation for monetary reforms (1890) **23** 486 financial bill of 1900 **23** 490  
 Arabian gold pieces coined by Abdul Mehd (689-692) **7** 190  
 Assyrian laws concerning money, **1**, 494-495  
 Australia early currency in New South Wales **22** 237 238  
 Austria-Hungary state bankruptcy in Austria (1810) **14** 564-568, unsound financial conditions (1848) **14** 615, first trial Hungary in **15** 720 (bilateral standard established (1895) **23** 111  
 Banker gold standard established (1896) **23** 111  
 Bank financial difficulties of 1854, **24** 402 financial reforms of 1855 **24** 402  
 Bank of Venice and expenditures of King Alfred **18** 83-84 financial conditions under Edward I **18** 412-414 census taxation under Edward I **18**, 417 financial policy of Henry VII, **19**, 46-48, oppressive taxation under Henry VIII **19** 61 85 87-88, opposition to oppressive taxation **19**, 91, Henry VIII repudiates debts **19**, 124-125, abolition of annates or first fruits, **19**, 132-133 regulation of interest under Henry VIII **19** 204, debasement of coinage under Henry VIII, **19**, 214-215, forced loans exacted by Elizabeth after Armada **19**, 408, forced benevolences under James I, **19**, 499, struggle of



Charles I of England to secure subsidies, **19** 536 seq., the forced loans of Charles I, **19** 543, the stop of the exchequer (1672) **20** 275, taxation in England in 1685, **20** 318-319, cost of government in England in 1685, **20** 324-325, establishment of Bank of England (1694), **20** 446-447, reforms in currency (1695), **20** 452 453, beginning of national debt **20** 497 national debt and revenue under Queen Anne **20** 504 high public salaries under Anne **20** 504 505, Irish finances (1724) **20** 532 533, Walpole's finance **20** 510-513 finances in 1780 **20** 632 633 cost of struggle against Napoleon **21** 161 finances after 1815 **21** 486 488 currency fluctuations of 1819 **21** 508 extraordinary coinage of gold sovereigns **21** 510 reforms in banking system **21** 531 deficiency in revenue (1810-1841), **21** 591 Gladstone's budgets **21** 624 (2)

France reform of the coinage under Louis IX **11** 69 70 monopoly of coinage claimed by Philip the Fair **11** 81 82 establishment of chamber of account **11** 88 money first borrowed on credit of the state **11** 90 evolution of coinage **11** 90 debasement of coinage **11** 124 wretched financial conditions during Hundred Year War **11** 125 debasement of coinage during the war **11** 131 132 extravagant methods of John II **11** 112 financial reforms of Jacques Coeur **11** 237 238 conditions under Charles VII **11** 246 diminution of taxes under Louis XI **11** 294, financial prosperity under Louis XI **11** 302 reforms of Sully **11** 407 financial mismanagement after Henry IV to Mazurin **11** 498, reforms under Colbert, **11** 532 534 cumbersome financial methods in later years of Louis XIV **11** 622 paper money appears in France, **11** 622 the Mississippi Bubble **12** 12 17 financial chaos under Louis XV, **12** 58 60 Furgits attempted reforms, **12** 128 130 Necker's attempted reforms **12** 130 131 136-137 finances of Buena **12** 144 145 Necker's second ministry **12** 147 expenditures of the court under the old regime **12** 181 183 church property absorbed by National Assembly **12** 225 226 finances at the height of the French Revolution **12** 311 312, disorganisation in 1795 **12** 419-420, Napoleon attempts to gain full financial control, **12** 519-520

Germany Prussian finances under Frederick William II, **15** 263-264, reforms of Camphausen, **15** 501, the Zollverein and the finances, **15** 390-394, the finances under Bismarck, **15** 536

Greece Solon's financial legislation, **3** 213 214, Athenian finances after Thermopylae, **3** 307, under Pericles, **3** 449,

at the outbreak of the Peloponnesian War, **3** 526, military expenditures, **3** 579, value of Greek coins **4** 55, gold and silver in Sparta **4** 78, reform of Macedonian coinage by Philip II, **4** 212, Athenian finance in second century B C **4** 541

India ancient Indian coinage, **2** 520, Akbar introduces reform of revenue system **22** 30 financial conditions in 1855 **22** 163 James Wilson creates state paper currency (1859) **22** 203, Strachey's revenue reforms, **22** 210-211 financial decline after 1886, **22** 220 221

Italy Florentine coinage in thirteenth century **9** 102 finances of Lorenzo de' Medici **9** 387, financial corruption in the seventeenth century **9** 524, oppressive taxation in the States of the Church in the eighteenth century, **9** 539 540 debasement of coinage by Pius VI in States of the Church **9** 540, financial condition of Italy after 1866, **9** 619 631

Japan financial system **24** 639-641, adoption of gold standard, **24** 645

Lydia coins **2** 133

Mexico loans exacted from Church by government **23** 62, financial progress under President Diaz **23** 637-638

Netherlands financial condition of Holland in seventeenth century **13** 582, increase of national debt under Louis Bonaparte **14** 24 oppressive taxation under French rule **14** 25

New Zealand socialistic finance **22** 261-262

Persia ancient financial system, **2** 646-648 value of Persian coins **4** 55

Rome silver coinage first used by Romans, **4** 585 copper as a unit of value **5** 112, Hadrian's reforms, **6** 255, debasement of coinage in Eastern Empire, **7** 321

Russia fiscal reforms under Vladimir Monomakh, **17** 127 paper money in the reign of Catherine II **17** 391, finances of Peter the Great **17** 305 309, debasement of coinage by Alexander III, **24** 79

Syria growth of royal income under Ierodinus **10** 208 vicious financial policy of Philip II **10** 258 disorganised condition under Chus II **10** 277 278, under Ierodinus VII **10** 381 382

Sweden the revenue **16** 315, financial methods of Charles (XIV) John, **16** 366-367

Switzerland oppressive taxation in seventeenth century, **16** 653-654

Transvaal depressed condition of public credit (1865-1870), **22** 286, increase of revenue from gold fields, **24** 294-295

Uruguay funding of national debt (1887), **23** 619

See also **Tariff, Taxation.**

Finch, Daniel (1674-1730), earl of Nottingham, English statesman, secretary of

- state (1688-1693), **20**, 420, (1702-1704), **20**, 471, dismissed from office **20**, 480, president of council for George I **20**, 507
- Finch, Sir John** (1584-1660) English politician, speaker of the house of commons **19**, 559-560 articles of impeachment drawn up against (1610) **19** 584, flees from England (1610) **19** 584
- Finck (Fink), Friedrich August von** (1719-1766) a Prussian soldier, in Seven Years' War **15** 214, 215
- Finisterre, Cape**, westernmost point of Spain battle of (1805) **21** 366
- Finland**, a grand duchy of the Russian empire, early records of **16** 5 **17** 85 seq gradual subjection of by Sweden **16** 148 Christianity introduced into (ca 1534) **16** 290 modern religions in **17** 96 partial acquisition of by Russia (1721) **16** 399 **17** 301 final conquest of by Russia (1807) **17** 437
- Firbolgs**, an early race of Ireland colonising of (ca 100 BC) **21** 332
- Firdusi (Firdausi), Abul Kasim Mansur** (910-1020) Persian poet writings of **24** 191
- Fires**, see Conflagrations
- Firmont, de (Henry Essex Edgeworth)** (1714-1807) a Catholic priest vicar-general of the church of Paris selected as confessor by Louis XVI **12** 293 at scaffold with the king **12** 295
- Firmus** (third century AD) emperor of Egypt reign of **6** 426
- Firmus** (fourth century AD) Moorish chief revolts against Rome (363 AD) **6** 61 suppression of **6** 520
- Firoz or Firuz, king of Bengal** 1375 1385 **22** 23
- Fisher, John** (ca 1150 1535) bishop of Rochester opposes Henry VIII's divorce **19** 106 charges against for heresy **19** 147 seq arrest of **19** 117 trial of **19** 152 execution of **19** 152
- Fisher's Hill**, place near Winchester, Virginia, battle of (1861) **23** 449
- Fitch, John** (1743-1798) American inventor launches first steamboat on Delaware River (1787) **23** 286
- Fitzgerald, Lord Edward** (1763-1798) Irish politician and revolutionary dismissed from English army (1793) **21** 39 sent to France by United Irishmen (1796) **21** 439 in Irish revolt (1798), **21** 441 death of **21** 441
- Fitzgerald, Garrett** (d 1513) 8th earl of Kildare Irish nobleman supports pretender Sumul **19** 21 received back to favour **19** 31 **21** 392, lord deputy of Ireland (1496) **21** 391
- Fitzgerald, Garrett** (1487 1531) 9th earl of Kildare, head of Irish Yorkists **21** 392 removed from position of lord-deputy (1520) **21** 394 death **21** 399
- Fitzgerald, Garrett** (1524 1555) 11th earl of Kildare, Irish nobleman, escapes to Continent **21** 399
- Fitzgerald, Gerald** (d 1583) 15th earl of Kildare Irish nobleman, feuds and rebel lion of, **19**, 422, **21**, 408-409, death, **21**, 411
- Fitzgerald, James** (d ca 1608), earl of Desmond, the "Sugar Earl" Irish nobleman, receives lands and title **21**, 416
- Fitzgerald, Maurice** (d 1176), Irish nobleman, aids Dermot MacMurrough in attempt to gain Irish throne (1168), **18** 280, **21**, 364, Dermot rewards, **21**, 369 seq
- Fitzgerald, Maurice Fitzthomas** (d 1356) 1st earl of Desmond Irish chieftain, created earl (1329) **21** 346
- Fitzgerald, Thomas**, 8th earl of Desmond (1326? 1368) Irish statesman appointed lord deputy of Ireland (1463) **21** 392
- Fitzgerald, Thomas**, Lord of the 9th earl of Kildare (1313-1537) declares war against Henry VIII of England, **21** 398, executed **21** 399
- Fitzgerald, Thomas** (d 1583) 12th earl of Desmond Irish nobleman opposes English governor (1569) **19** 422 **21**, 405 409 death **21** 411
- Fitzgerald, earl of Desmond** Irish chieftain supports Perkin Warbeck (1422) **19** 25
- Fitzgibbon, John** (1714-1802) earl of Clare introduces bill for union **21** 444
- Fitzherbert, Mrs (Maria Anne Smythe)** (1756-1837) wife of George IV of England **20** 618
- Fitzjames, James**, duke of Berwick (1670-1734) a noted soldier son of James II of England and Arabella Churchill commands the French army in Spain (1701 1707) **10** 285-288 defeats the 11th English and Portuguese at Almonza (1707) **10** 288 50, death of, at siege of Philippsburg **12** 29
- Fitzmaurice, James** (sixteenth century) Irish nobleman brother of earl of Desmond, attempts rebellion in Ireland (1580) **21**, 410
- Fitzosbern, Roger**, son of William Fitzosbern earl of Hereford, conspires against William the Conqueror (1075), **18**, 185, imprisoned **18** 189
- Fitzosbern, William** (d 1071) earl of Hereford, counsellor of William the Conqueror **18** 118, Archbishop Lanfranc excommunicate **18** 189
- Fitzosbert, William**, surnamed Longbeard (twelfth century) English demagogue encourages people of London to insurrection (1196) **18** 322, death of, **18** 322
- Fitzroy, Augustus Henry**, see Grafton
- Fitzroy, Sir Charles Augustus** (1796-1859) governor of New South Wales 1816 1855, administration of **22** 238
- Fitzroy, Henry** (1519-1537) natural son of Henry VIII of England partiality of Henry VIII toward, **19**, 100, death of, **19** 100
- Fitzroy, Henry**, see Grafton
- Fitzroy, James**, see Monmouth, Duke of.
- Fitzstephen (Fitz-Stephen), Robert** (twelfth century) a Welsh gentleman, aids Dermot MacMurrough in Ireland, **18**, 280,

- 21** 368, wins victory at siege of Wexford (1169), **18**, 290, **21**, 369, besieged at Wexford, **21**, 373, captured, **21**, 373
- Fitzurse, Reginald** (twelfth century), one of the murderers of Thomas à Becket, Henry II of England incites to murder, **18** 274; at murder of Becket (1170), **18** 276
- Fitzwalter, Robert** (d 1235) earl of Dunmore an English noble, leader of barons against King John of England **18** 346, influence of, in securing Magna Charta, **18** 347
- Fitz-William, Raymond**, surnamed Le Gros (twelfth century) Anglo-Norman noble commands English force at Waterford (1170) **21**, 371, captures Dublin, **21**, 372
- Five Acts**, measures introduced in parliament (1771) against American colonies, effect of in America **23** 249
- Five Forks**, battle of (1865) **23** 450
- Five Hundred**, Council of, the lower house of the legislature established by the French constitution of 1795 organization of **12** 411 seq. sits at St Cloud **12**, 486 seq. overthrow of (1799), by Bonaparte **12** 487 seq.
- Five Hundred**, Senate of, Athenian popular assembly choice of (507 B.C.) **3**, 211, constitution of (403 B.C.) **4** 18
- Five Knights' Case**, in English history (1627), **19** 511 512
- Five Members** The, oppose Charles I in the Long Parliament (1642), attempted arrest of, **19** 617
- Five Nations**, see Iroquois.
- Five Years' War**, see King George's War.
- Flaccus, Caius Fulvius**, Roman consul 131 B.C. in war against slaves in Sicily **5**, 324 ends Cicerus **5** 362 365 seeks to extend franchise to Latin and Italian allies **5** 372-373 376 opposes the anti **5** 375 death of **5** 379
- Flaccus, Lucius Valerius**, Roman consul 131 B.C. unable to take the field against Antonius **5** 368
- Flaccus, Lucius Valerius II**, Roman consul 86 B.C. in war with Sulla, **5**, 431-434
- Flaccus, Quintus Fulvius**, Roman consul 207 B.C. in second Punic War, **5**, 261, 266 268 271
- Flellants**, a religious sect, origin of (ca 1200) **14** 125 example of infectious phenomenon **11** 183
- Flambard, Rannulf (Ralph)** (d 1124), a Norman bishop of Durham, England, appointed chief minister of William Rufus (1089), **18**, 222 in compilation of Domesday Book **18** 222 feudal innovations of **18**, 223 in plot to bribe Philip I of France (ca 1093), **18**, 218, imprisonment and escape of, **18**, 230, character of, **18**, 227
- Flaminius, Caius** (d 217 B.C.), Roman tribune 232 B.C. and consul 223 B.C.; proposes to distribute certain public lands to poor citizens, **5**, 236 victorious over Insubrians (223 B.C.), **5**, 236-237, elected to oppose Hannibal (217 B.C.), **5**, 250, defeated and killed at battle of Lake Trasimene (217 B.C.), **5**, 251
- Flaminius, Titus Quintus** (ca 230-174 B.C.), Roman consul and general, overcomes Philip V of Macedonia at Cynoscephale (197 B.C.), **4**, 531, **5**, 297, sent to demand surrender of Hannibal (183 B.C.), **5**, 300, triumphs of, **5** 301
- Flammock, Thomas** (d 1497), English attorney, heads rebellion of 1497, **19**, 33
- Flamsteed, John** (1646-1719) English astronomer, appointed first astronomer royal (1675), observations of **20**, 353
- Flanders**, an ancient country of Europe, corresponding to parts of the present departments of Nord and Pas-de-Calais, France the provinces of East and West Flanders, Belgium and the southern part of the province of Zeeland, Netherlands, main traitment of early history, **13**, 310-330 separated from Germany by the Treaty of Verdun (843 A.D.), **7**, 572, Baldwin becomes first count of (864-878 A.D.), **13** 311 importance of Flemish cities in Middle Ages, **13**, 311-314 passes to Theodoric of Alsace (1129) **11**, 331 struggles with France (1191-1354) **11**, 76 77, **13**, 314-330, Philip VI of France invades (1328) **11**, 99 seq., united to Burgundy (1354), **11** 159 **13** 330, united to Austria (1477), **13** 363, **14** 222, freed from homage to France (1529), **11**, 325, **13**, 369 note Alessandro Farnese captures (1576) **10** 243, portion of, passes to Holland (1648) **13** 541 Artois ceded to France (1659) **11** 521, Louis XIV overruns (1668, 1678), **13** 631, 641, Louis XIV secures Lille and French Flanders (1713) **11** 627 France returns Dutch Flanders (1795), **14**, 22
- Flanders, Count of**, see Arnold, Ferrand, and Robert.
- Flanders, Louis, Count of**, see Louis.
- Flavian Emperors**, see Vespasian, Titus, and Domitian.
- Fleet Marriages**, irregular marriages in and near the Fleet prison London abolished by Marriage Act of 1753 **20** 573
- Fleetwood, Charles** (d 1692) English parliamentary general appointed commander in Ireland (1652) **20**, 117, encourages discontent in army **20**, 193, succeeds Richard Cromwell in supreme authority (1659) **20** 195
- Flesselles, Jacques de** (1721-1789), French provost, deceives populace of Paris (1789) **12** 171, victim of revolution, **12** 175
- Fletcher, Benjamin** (seventeenth century), colonial governor of New York 1692-1694, appointed governor of Pennsylvania and New York, **23**, 45, seeks to eradicate Dutch influence in New York, **23**, 164
- Fletcher, Richard** (ca 1543-1596), English bishop, at death of Mary Queen of Scots (1587), **19**, 374.

**Fleurus**, town in Belgium, battles of (1690), **11**, 604, **14** 401, (1791), **12**, 360, **14**, 506, (1815) see Ligny

**Fleury**, André Hercule de (1653-1743), bishop of Iréjus French prelate, becomes confessor and tutor of Louis XV (1715), **12**, 25, exile and recall of (1725), **12**, 26, sends aids to Poland (1733), **12** 25, rejects Franco-Ottoman alliance (1736) **24**, 409, relations of with Robert Walpole **12** 30, introduces the *caire* **12** 34 ineffectual opposition to **12** 35 death of (1743) **12** 37 characterisation of **12**, 26 35 **15** 166

**Flinders**, Captain Matthew (1774-1814) English navigator makes survey of Australian coast **22** 25 246

**Flodden Field**, a plain in Northumberland England, battle of (1513) **19** 65-70 **21** 215

**Flood**, Henry (1732-1791) Irish orator and politician proposes popular representation in English Parliament (1790) **20** 631, quarrel of with Grattan **21** 438

**Floquet**, Charles Thomas (1828-1896) French statesman and journalist irritated and imprisoned (1871) **13** 182 becomes premier (1888) **13**, 195 fights duel with Boulanger **13** 195

**Florence**, the name of a city, republic and province in different periods of Italian history, main treatment see *History of Italy*, volume **9** legendary origin of **9** 39-40, made a Roman municipium by the *Lex Julia* (90 B.C.) **5** 416 invasion of Radagaisus repelled by Stilicho near (405 A.D.), **6** 546 visit of Charlemagne to (756 A.D.), **9** 40, conquers Lucca (1125) **9** 40 civil war in (1215-1249) **9** 87 98 republic established in (1250) **9** 101-102 rise of the Guelph party in (1251-1266) **9** 102 110, growth of democracy in (1266-1300) **9** 115 feud of the Verri and Bianchi factions in (1300-1302), **9** 119-123, repulses attack of Henry VII of Germany (1312), **9**, 130, defeated by Castruccio (Castracani) (1325) **9** 134-145, plague in (1348) **9**, 171-177 under the Alberti and the Rucellai (ca 1350-1381) **9** 241 250 329-343 under the Visconti (1381-1433) **9** 251 278 277 289 313 318 first rule of the Medici in (1434-1494) **9** 349 390 408 412 second rule of the Medici in (1512-1527) **9**, 437-439 410-417 455, sack and fall of (1530) **9** 458-462 capital of Italy (1865-1870) **9** 613 611, see also Tuscany

**Florence**, Council of, see Ferrara-Florence, Council of

**Florence**, count of Holland see Floris

**Florent**, count of Holland see Floris

**Florentinus**, Roman praetorian prefect of Gaul 360 A.D., becomes manager of Roman finances, **6** 487

**Flores**, Antonio (1833-), South American statesman, president of Ecuador 1888-1892, **23**, 615

**Flores**, Juan José (1800-1864), Spanish-

American soldier, and first president of Ecuador, political influence of (1830-1845) **23**, 614

**Flores**, Venancio (1809-1868), Spanish-American soldier, becomes president of Uruguay (1854) **23**, 618, forced to resign (1855) **23**, 618, regains complete control (1865), **23** 618, joins Brazil and Argentine in war against Paraguay (1865-1866) **23**, 660, death of (1868), **23** 618

**Florianus**, Marcus Annus (d 276 A.D.), brother of the Emperor Lactius, claims the empire **6** 428 429

**Florida**, a state of the United States. Ponce de Leon discovers (1513) **10** 205, **22**, 469 settled by Huguenots (1562), **22**, 547-551, Spanish settle at St Augustine (1565) **22** 550 ceded to Great Britain (1763) **23** 25 divided into East and West Florida (1763) **23** 223 in the first Seminole War (1818) **23** 346 ceded to the United States (1819) **10**, 79 **23** 347 in the second Seminole War (1835-1843) **23** 361 repudiates her debts (1842) **23** 361 admitted to the Union (1845) **23** 361 secedes from Union (1861) **23** 409 readmitted (1865) **23** 461, election of 1876 in, **23** 475

**Florida-Blanca**, José Moñino, Count of (1728-1808) Spanish statesman captures Minorca (1782) **10** 301 relations of **10** 309 relations of with Emperor Leopold **10** 311 disgrace and fall of **10** 312, elected president of Aranjuez junta (1808) **10** 312

**Florida War**, see Seminole War.

**Florinda** (709-711 A.D.) legendary character in Spanish history romance of **10** 31

**Floris** (Florence or Florent) I, count of Holland 1049-1061 reign of **13** 288

**Floris II**, surnamed The Fat, count of Holland 1091-1121 reign of **13** 289

**Floris III**, count of Holland 1157-1190, reign of, **13** 290

**Floris IV**, count of Holland 1224-1235, reign of **13** 292

**Floris V**, count of Holland 1256-1296, minority of **13** 301 **14** 127, defeats English (1282) **13** 301 claims throne of Scotland (1291) **13** 301, Edward I of England kidnaps (1296), **13** 302 303 death of **13** 303

**Florus**, Gessius, Roman procurator of Judea 61-65 A.D. oppression of, in Judea, **2**, 177 connection of, with massacre of Caesarea **2** 178

**Florus**, Julius, leader of an insurrection in Gaul (24 A.D.) **6** 137

**Flourens**, Gustave (1835-1871) French politician and writer leads attack on Versailles (1871) **13** 183

**Floyd**, John Buchanan (1807-1863), American politician and Confederate general; supplanted by Holt as secretary of war in Buchanan's cabinet, **23**, 412, defends Fort Donelson (1862), **23**, 425

**Flushing** (Vlissingen), town of Long Island

(U S A), colony of anabaptists settle at (1645) **23**, 14  
**Flutswinda**, see **Clotosuinda**.  
**Fodevig**, town in Denmark, battle of (1135), **16** 250  
**Foix, André de**, French soldier invades Castile (ca 1521) **10** 222, defeated at Logroño (1521) **10** 223 death of (1521), **10** 223  
**Foix, Françoise de**; see **Châteaubriant**  
**Foix, Gaston de** (1189-1212), duke de Nemours a French soldier wins battle of Lévroux (1512) **9** 135 136 **11** 302 **14** 213 character of **9** 136, death of **9** 137  
**Foix, Germaine de**, niece of Louis XII of France marries Ferdinand V of Castile (1406) **10** 180  
**Foix, Jean de Grailly, Count de**, see **Grailly**  
**Foksham**, town in Rumania, battle of 1789 **14** 187 **17** 107  
**Foligno, Treaty of**, a treaty between Napoleon I and Spain (1801) **12** 509 510  
**Foliot, Gilbert** (d 1187) English prelate is bishop of Hereford opposes Becket **18** 14  
**Folkhov**, town in Russia battle of (1608) **17** 233  
**Folkungar (Folkungs)**, noble family of Sweden allied against Eric III (1250) **16** 190 rule of (1250-1365) **16** 190  
**Fonfrède, J B** 1706-1793 French revolutionist execution of 1793 **12** 326  
**Fonseca, Manuel Deodora da** (1827-1892) Brazilian soldier and first president of Brazil administration of **23** 664  
**Fontenbleau, Treaties of** (1679) between France Denmark and Sweden **16** 369 (1762) between Great Britain France Spain and Portugal **20** 600 (1755) between Austria and Holland **14** 476 (1807) between Spain and France, **10** 537  
**Fonanges, Marie Angelique de Scoraille de** Roussille, Duchess of (1661-1661), mistress of Louis XIV **11** 557  
**Fontarabia**, see **Fuenterrabia**.  
**Fontenailles (Fontenay)**, village in France, battle of (841 AD) **7** 567  
**Fontenelle, Bernard le Bovier de** (1657-1757) French man of letters employed to draw up the manifestos of the duke of Orleans (1723) **12** 21  
**Fontenoy**, village in Belgium battle of (1745) **12** 31 **14** 152 **20** 562  
**Fontevault**, town in France Robert d'Artois and friends abbey at (1099) **8** 493  
**Fontrailles, Louis d'Astarac, Marquis de** (d 1677) French political agent, sent by Gaston duke of Orleans to conclude treaty with Spain (1641) **11** 479-480  
**Foot, Andrew Hull** (1806-1863) American naval officer, at bombardment of Fort Henry (1862), **23** 425, wounded in attack on Fort Donelson, **23** 425, captures Island Number 10 (1862), **23** 426.  
**Foot, Samuel Augustus** (1780-1846), American politician and legislator, introduces

resolution in United States senate which precipitates the Webster-Hayne debate (1829), **23** 356  
**Foot's Resolution**; see **Foot, Samuel Augustus**.  
**Forbach**, battle of see **Spicheren**  
**Forbes, John** (1710-1759), British soldier, captures Fort Duquesne (1759), **23** 215-216  
**Force Bills**, acts of the American congress for the protection of political and civil rights in the South, (1570), **23**, 407, (1871) **23** 465  
**Forde, Francis** (d 1770) English soldier, attacks and defeats Dutch in the Hooghly (1770) **23** 62  
**Forefather's Rock**, see **Plymouth Rock**.  
**Forest Districts**, see **Waldstätte**  
**Forey, Elie Frederic** (1801-1872), French soldier in the battle of the Alma (1854), **17** 565 570 in French expedition to Mexico (1862) **23** 631  
**Forn**, a town in Italy massacre at (1832), **9** 586  
**Formigny (Fourmigni)**, town in France, battle near (1150) **11** 239  
**Formorians**, a sea-faring race invade Ireland (c 100 BC) **21**, 332  
**Formosa**, an island off the coast of China, French reprisals in (1884) **24** 556 ceded to Japan (1895) **24** 575 Japanese expedition to (1874) **24** 631  
**Formosus** (816-896 AD) pope 891-896 AD election of (891) **8** 577-578, grants imperial crown to Lambert (891), **7** 591 death of (896) **8**, 578, remains of desecrated **8** 578  
**Formula of Concord**, a basis of agreement between the Lutheran imperial estates (1580) **14** 321  
**Fornjoter (Forniot)**, most ancient family of Norway **16** 7  
**Fornovo**, a small town in the province of Parma Italy Charles VIII of France defeats Italians at (1495), **9**, 420-421  
**Forrest, Sir John** (1847-), Australian statesman, first premier of Western Australia, **22**, 249  
**Forrest, Nathan Bedford** (1821-1877), Confederate cavalry commander in the American Civil War leads raid against Fort Donelson (1863) **23** 441  
**Forster, William Edward** (1818-1886), English statesman carries measure making elementary education compulsory **21**, 630 secretary for Ireland in Gladstone ministry (1880-1881) **21** 615  
**Fort Beauregard**, captured by Union forces in America in Civil War, **23** 422  
**Fort Bowyer** British attack on repelled **23**, 338 339, taken by the British (1815), **23** 339  
**Fort Casimir**, built by the Dutch on site of New Castle, Delaware (1651), **23**, 17.  
**Fort Chartres**, French post on the Ohio; captured by English (1764), **23**, 227  
**Fort Donelson**, captured by Gen. Grant (1862), **23**, 426, raid of Forrest and Wheeler against, **23**, 441

**Fort Duquesne**, built by the French (1754), **23**, 201, account of Braddock's defeat near (1755), **23**, 207-211, French evacuate (1759), **23** 216, English erect Fort Pitt on site of (1759), **23** 216

**Fort Edward**, British move upon (1777), **23**, 264

**Fort Emperor** siege of (1830) **13**, 14

**Fort Erie** taken by General Brown (1811) **23**, 334

**Fortescue**, Sir Faithful (d 1666) royalist commander in the civil war in England deserts to Royalists at the battle of Edgehill (1642) **20** 8

**Fortescue**, Hugh Fortescue, Viscount, Lord Librarian (1783-1861) English statesman, in debate on Reform Bill (1831) **21** 556

**Fort Fisher** capture of (1865) **23** 446

**Fort Frontenac**, a French fort near Lake Ontario (site of Kingston (Canada)), granted to La Salle **23** 75 marks French advance (1672) **23** 155 frustrated to offset English post at Oswego **23** 153, captured by the English (1758), **23** 215

**Fort Gaines**, surrender of (1861) **23** 417

**Fort Garry** seized by Lord **22** 41 Wolseley at **22** 344

**Fort Henry**, fall of (1862) **23**, 425

**Fortus**, Signor, Italian premier **9** 64

**Fort Jackson**, captured (1862) **23** 429

**Fort Lee** surrenders to Cornwallis **23** 1

**Fort Macon**, captured by Union forces **23**, 423

**Fort McAllister**, capture of (1864) **23** 435

**Fort McHenry**, bombarded by the British fleet (1814) **23** 346

**Fort Monroe** General B. L. Bullard declares slaves to be contraband of war at (1861) **23** 435

**Fort Moultrie** abandoned by the Federals (1860) **23**, 413

**Fort Morgan** surrender of (1864) **23**, 445

**Fort Necessity**, Washington surrenders **23**, 201

**Fort Niagara**, taken by Sir William Johnson, **23**, 216, blockaded by Indians (1763), **23**, 225, taken by British (1813) **23**, 333

**Fort Ostenburg**, on island of Ceylon India attacked by English (1761) **22** 101

**Fort Pickens**, refuses to surrender (1861), **23** 413

**Fort Pitt** erection of on site of Fort Duquesne (1759), **23** 216 blockaded by Indians (1763) **23**, 223

**Fort Pondicherry**, French build **22**, 45, besieged by the English, **22** 66

**Fort Pulaski**, captured by Union forces, **23**, 423

**Fort St David**, naval battle of English and French near **22** 46 (five returns to its governor **22** 54 captured by the French and raved to the ground **22** 63-64

**Fort St Philip** surrendered to Admiral LaRagut (1862) **23**, 429

**Fort Stanwix** failure of General St. Leger's expedition against (1777), **23**, 264

**Fort Sullivan**; attacked by the British (1776), **23**, 255

**Fort Sumter**, fall of (1861) **23**, 414

**Fort Walker**, captured by Union forces, **23**, 422

**Fort Washington**, battle of (1776), **23**, 259

**Fort William Henry** erected (173), 212, surrendered to the French (1757), **23**, 214

**Forty**, The, at Venice see Council of Forty.

**Forty-two Articles**, The, promulgation of, in reign of Edward VI **19** 225-226

**Forum Judicum**, Gothic code of law, founded by Juris fifth century A.D. **10** 15

**Forum Romanum**, the public place and political centre of ancient Rome, **5**, 23, 55 566 611 652, **6** 251 253

**Foscari**, Francesco, doge of Venice 1123-1157, persecution of **9** 301 302

**Foscari**, Jacopo, son of the doge, persecution of **9** 301 302

**Foscolo**, Niccolò Ugo (1772-1827), Italian writer **9** 37

**Fossalta**, battle of (1213) **9**, 97, **14** 117

**Fosterage** in Ireland pre-Norman period a survival of an antiquarian custom **21** 360 361 forbidden amongst the English settlers in Ireland by Edward III in the old baronial statute of Kilkenny (1364) **21**, 346

**Fouche**, Joseph, duke of Otranto (1768-1820) French revolutionary journalist **12** 340 at destruction of Lyons **12** 369 371 at Iconium **12** 372 as minister of police (1799) **12** 473 479, 483, returns office under Napoleon **12**, 494 503 stirs up Napoleon against revolution **12** 533 535 dismissed (1810) **12** 576, reinstated (1813) **12** 624 head of police and government after Waterloo **12**, 642 643 restoration of and embassy to Sixen **13** 13 14 note in correspondence with Russia **17** 146

**Foulkes**, Guy, see Clement IV.

**Foulques**, see Fulk

**Fouquet**, Nicolas (1615-1680), French minister of finance career and death of, **11**, 529

**Fouquier-Tinville**, Antoine Quentin (1747-1795), French revolutionist, in 1792 **12**, 269 as public accuser before the Revolutionary Tribunal, **12**, 318, 319, 337, 337 note 345

**Fourcroy**, Antoine François (1753-1809), French scientist, **12** 121

**Four Days' Battle**, The, a sea fight between Dutch and English near Dover (1666), **13** 625 **20** 247

**Four Hundred**, The, an Athenian oligarchy, in power 411 B.C., **3**, 624-630

**Fourmigni**, see Formigny.

**Fourier**, François Marie Charles (1772-1837), a French socialist, effect of teachings, **13** 62 system of **13** 205

**Fournier**, Claude (1745-1823), French revolutionary leader Marcellaise, **12**, 260

**Fourteenth Amendment**, The, an amendment to the constitution of the United States, to establish a new basis of representation (1866), **23**, 461-465, 474

**Fousang**, land of, country described by Buddhist priests (499 A.D.), identified as America by some scholars, **22**, 401-402

**Fowler, Sir Henry Hartley** (1830-), English statesman introduces Parish Councils Act in Parliament (1893) **21** 650

**Fox, Charles James** (1749-1806) English tatonian, main treatment **20** 654-660 Wilkes affair **20** 617 opposes Lord North's ministry **20** 634 in Buckingham's coalition ministry **20** 638 refuses to act with Lord Shelbourne in Buckingham's cabinet **20** 638, first conflict with Pitt the Younger **20** 640 coalition ministry with North (1783) **20** 641 introduces India Bill **20** 642 dismissed from office by George III (1783) **20** 643 defeated by Pitt in new Bill (1788), **20** 647 (1788) one of managers of Warren Hastings impeachment **20** 650 supports William movement for abolition of slavery trial **20** 650 opposes Pitt's army bill **20** 650 opposes education bill in Union and Pet Acts **20** 651, 652 growth France (1793) **21**, 174 French coalition ministry (1806) **21** 170

**Fox, George** (1641-1704) founder of the Society of Friends in England religion of **20** 161 persecution of **23** 50 visit to North Carolina **23** 51

**Fox, Henry**, first Lord Holland (d. 1774) English statesman father of C. J. Fox (1) Hulvick's Marriage Act (1753) **20** 72 refuses to enter Newcastle ministry **20** 73 joins Newcastle party return of Pitt (1755) **20** 75 Fox's resignation of (1756) **20** 75 Fox's return of the forces **20** 587 return to office and is elected Lord of the Treasury **20** 601 death of **20** 601

**Foxe, John** (1516-1587) English martyr of the first persecution to Queen Mary, promoter of Protestant persecutions, **19** 453

**Fox, Richard** (ca 1145-1525) English prelate Henry VII makes bishop of Exeter **19** 16, negotiates marriage of Margaret Tudor with James IV, **19**, 32 minister of Henry VIII, **19**, 37, introduces Wolsey to Henry VIII, **19**, 73

**Foxes**, title of American Indians of Lake region and the French mission of Claude Allouez **23**, 72, become allies of English **23** 193

**Fox's Martyrs**, name given to followers of Fox who lost their seats in Parliament in 1784 **20** 644

**Foy, Maximilien Sebastian** (1775-1825) French soldier at Zurich (1799) **12** 16 at Waterloo **12** 629 note leaves chamber of deputies **13** 30 death of, **13** 37

**Fraga**, town in Spain, battle of (1134), **10**, 51

**France** main treatment volumes 11 entire, **12** entire and **13** 1264-11 (Chapter I the later Carolingians (813-857 A.D.),

1-21, Chapter II, the foundation of the Capetian dynasty (987-1180), 22-46, Chapter III the development of the absolute monarchy (1180-1270), 47-73, Chapter IV, Philip III to the house of Valois (1270-1328), 74-97, Chapter V, the opening of the Hundred Years' War (1328-1350) 98-123 Chapter VI, John the Good and Charles the Wise (1350-1380), 124-154 Chapter VII, the betrayal of the kingdom (1380-1422), 155-156 Chapter VIII, the rescue of the realm (1422-1431) 157-219, Chapter IX convalescence of France (1431-1461) 220-246, Chapter X, the reign of Louis XI the triumph of the crown (1461-1483) 247-277 Chapter XI Charles VIII and Louis XII invasion of Italy (1483-1515) 278-305 Chapter XII, imperial struggles of Francis I and Henry II (1515-1559) 306-330 Chapter XIII, Catherine de Medici and the religious wars (1559-1589) 351-384 Chapter XIV, Henry of Navarre first of the Bourbons (1589-1610), 385-421 Chapter XV the literary progress of France in the sixteenth century 422-431 Chapter XVI, the early years of Louis XIII and the rise of Richelieu (1610-1643) 432-456, Chapter XVII the dictatorship of Richelieu (1629-1643) 457-486 Chapter XVIII, the supremacy of Mazarin (1643-1661), 487-521 Chapter XIX L'Etat c'est moi (1661-1715) 522-562, Chapter XX Louis XIV Spain and Holland (1661-1701) 563-591, Chapter XXI the height and decline of the Bourbon monarchy (1679-1715) 592-631, Chapter XXII the age of Louis XIV aspects of an civilization (1610-1715) 632-651, **12** 1-11 *Further consideration of the French nation* by Prof Alfred Rambaud and 18 Chapter I the early years of Louis XV (1715-1748) 9-45, Chapter II the regency of Pombal (1748-1764) 47-82 Chapter III the last decade of Louis XV (1764-1774), 83-110, Chapter IV, the age of Voltaire (1717-1789) 111-122, Chapter V, Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette (1774-1789), 123-156, Chapter VI, the fall of the Bastille and of the old regime (1789), 157-190, *The Revolutionary Epoch (1789-1815)*, A Prefatory Article by Prof Alfred Rambaud 191-205, Chapter VII, the revolution under Mirabeau (1789-1791), 206-234 Chapter VIII fall of the monarchy (1791-1792) 235-266, Chapter IX, the Commune and the king's execution (1792-1793), 267-286, Chapter X, the counter-revolution (1793) 297-324, Chapter XI, the Reign of Terror (1793-1794), 325-354 Chapter XII war with all Europe (1793-1795) 355-387, Chapter XIII, the reaction (1794-1795), 388-417; Chapter XIV the Directory Napoleon in Italy (1795-1797), 418-443, Chapter XV, the rise of Napoleon (1797-1798), 444-467, Chapter XVI, fall of Directory

(1798-1799), 468-490, Chapter XVII, the Consulate (1799-1801), 491-516, Chapter XVIII, Napoleon as emperor (1801-1804), 517-541, Chapter XIX, Continental War to the Peace of Tilsit (1805-1807), 542-563, Chapter XX, Russian disaster (1807-1810), 566-598, Chapter XXI, Lure against Napoleon (1812-1814), 599-613, Chapter XXII, the end of Napoleon (1814-1815), 616-649. *The Napoleonic Period* by J. H. Rose, 650-654. *Literature and Histories of the Revolution* article by G. F. Barwick, 655-661. **13** *Politics of Evolution after 1815* by Alfred Rumbaut, 1-5, (Chapter I Bourbon restoration (1815-1824), 9-33, Chapter II Charles X and the July revolution of 1830, 34-53, Chapter III Louis Philippe and the revolution of 1848 (1830-1848), 54-54, Chapter IV, the republic of 1848, 85-109, Chapter V, Louis Napoleon as president and emperor (1849-1870), 110-146, Chapter VI Franco-Prussian War (1870-1871), 147-179, Chapter VII the third republic (1871-1903), 180-203, Chapter VIII *The Social Evolution of France since 1871* by Alfred Rumbaut, 204-222. Documents relating to French history, **11** 65-674, **12**, 662-669, **13** 225-244. Bibliography, **13** 246-251. Chronology, **11** 675-697, **12** 674-681, **13** 260-261.

## Rulers

Charles (II) the Bald, 543-577 A.D., **11**, 1-7.  
Louis (II) the Stammerer, 877-879, 7.  
Louis III, 879-882, 7-8.  
Carloman, 879-884, 7-8.  
Charles the Fat, 884-887, 8-10.  
Judex, 884-898, 14.  
Charles (III) the Simple, 893-929, 11-17.  
Robert I, 922-923, 13-16.  
Rudolf, 923-936, 16-17.  
Louis (IV) d'Outre-Mer, 936-954, 17-18.  
Lothar, 954-966, 18-21.  
Louis (V) le Fainéant, 966-967, 20-21.  
Hugh Capet, 987-996, 21-23.  
Robert II, 996-1031, 23-24.  
Henry I, 1031-1060, 24-27.  
Philip I, 1060-1108, 27-30.  
Louis (VI) the Fat, 1108-1137, 30-33.  
Louis (VII) the Young, 1137-1180, 33-34.  
Philip (II) Augustus, 1180-1223, 47-56.  
Louis (VIII) the Lion, 1223-1226, 56-58.  
Louis IX (Saint Louis), 1226-1270, 58-71.  
Philip (III) the Bold, 1270-1285, 74.  
Philip (IV) the Fair, 1285-1314, 75-80.  
Louis (X) Hutin, or the Quarrelsome, 1314-1316, 89-90.  
Philip (V) the Tall, 1316-1322, 91-92.  
Charles (IV) the Fair, 1322-1328, 92-93.  
Philip (VI) of Valois, 1328-1350, 99-123.  
John (II) the Good, 1350-1364, 124-144.  
Charles (V) the Wise, 1364-1380, 143-155.  
Charles (VI) the Well-beloved, 1380-1422, 155-198.  
Charles (VII) 1422-1461, 187-246.  
Louis XI, 1461-1483, 247-277.  
Charles (VIII), 1483-1498, 278-293.  
Louis XII, 1498-1515, 293-305.

Francis I, 1515-1547, 306-337.  
Henry II, 1547-1559, 337-350.  
Francis II, 1559-1560, 351-356.  
Charles IX, 1560-1574, 356-380.  
Henry III, 1574-1589, 380-394.  
Henry (IV) of Navarre, 1589-1610, 395.  
Louis (XIII) the Just, 1610-1643, 432-486.  
Louis (XIV) the Great, 1643-1715, 487.  
Louis (XV) the Well-beloved, 1715-1774, **12** 9-110.  
Louis XVI, 1774-1792, **12** 123-296.  
The First Republic.  
Napoleon I emperor, 1804-1814, 536-615.  
Louis XVIII, 1814-1815, 616-625.  
Napoleon I, 1815 (The 100 Days), 623.  
Louis XVIII, 1815-1824, **13** 9-33.  
Charles X, 1824-1830, 1-33.  
Louis Philippe I, 1830-1838, 54-54.  
The Second Republic.  
Louis-Napoléon, president, 1848-1852, 107-127.  
Napoleon III emperor, 1852-1871, 127-162.  
The Third Republic.  
Thiers, president, 1871-1873, 186-188.  
MacMahon, president, 1873-1879, 188-192.  
Jules Grévy, president, 1879-1887, 192-193.  
Carnot, president, 1887-1894, 194-195.  
Casimir-Perier, president, 1894-1895, 196.  
Félix Faure, president, 1895-1899, 196.  
Jules Ferry, president, 1899-1906, 196-199.  
Fallières, president, 1906-1913, 201.  
Francesco I, fifteenth century, duke of Carrara, in alliance against Venice, **178**.  
9. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.  
Francisco I, duke of Modena & Este.  
Francisco I de' Medici (1541-1587) grand duke of Tuscany, title confirmed, **9** 177. death of **9** 177.  
Franche-Comté, an ancient government of Eastern France, united to France (1515), **11**, 75-91, reverts to Flanders (1561), **11** 143, seeks alliance with Switzerland (1577), **16** 604, Louis XIV of France conquers (1674), **10**, 273.  
Franchise, see Suffrage.  
Francis, José Gaspar Rodriguez (1761-1840), known as Doctor Francia, a dictator of Paraguay 1811-1840, reign of, in Paraguay, **23** 396.  
Francis I (Stephen) (1708-1765), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1745-1765, receives grand duchy of Tuscany, **9**, 527, 533, made co-regent with Maria Theresa of Austria (1740), **14**, 425, commands imperial army (1743), **14**, 431, elected emperor (1745), **14** 432, recognized as emperor by Prussia (1745), **18**, 182, death of **14** 447.  
Francis II (1708-1835), emperor of the Holy



Roman Empire 1792-1806 and as Francis I emperor of Austria 1804-1835, becomes Holy Roman emperor, 14, 505-506, war with France (1792), 12, 577-379, 14, 506, Prussia deserts, for France (1795) 14, 509, augments empire by third partition of Poland (1795), 14 511, ratifies Peace of I Cohen (1797) 14 523 concludes Peace of Campo Formio (1797) 14 523 concludes alliance with Russia and England (1799) 14 523 concludes Russia in War of Second Coalition (1799) 17 435, concludes Treaty of Lunéville (1801) 14 533 concludes title of emperor of Austria (1804) 14 536 concludes convention with France against France (1805) 17 446, concludes Treaty of Pressburg (1805) 12 48 14 538 attempts reconciliation with Napoleon (1806) 17 451 abolishes title of Holy Roman Empire (1806) 14 538 submits to terms of Treaty of Schönbrunn (1809) 14, 539, relation of with the Tyrols (1809) 14 540 concludes alliance with Napoleon (1812) 17 470 meets Napoleon at Dr. In (1812) 12 585 intervenes in War of Liberation (1813) 14 570 signs Treaty of Rastatt (1813) 17 484 declares war on France (1813) 12 601 14 571 17 484 joins armistice of Lehwitz 12 603 603 note with allies of France (1814) 14 577 regains Italian territory at the Congress of Vienna (1814) 9 78 579 refuses to assume imperial title 181 14 584 joins Holy Alliance (1815) 14 58 15 26 17 477 attempts to suspend Hungarian constitution 1815 14 610 611 signs alliance with England Russia and Prussia (1815) 17 498 at war with Napoleon 1815-1830 14 589 concludes Treaty of Adrianople (1829) 14 590 death of (1835) 14 591 characterisation of 12 601 14 506 511 title of Austria under 14 594-596

Francis I, emperor of Austria see Francis II, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire

Francis I (1494-1547) king of France 1515-1547 characterisation of 11 307 308 early life at Chateau Amboise, 11 300, at siege of Cerouenne (1513) 10, 63, accession of (1515) 9 441 11, 306, assumes title of duke of Milan (1515) 10 618, concludes treaties with England and the Netherlands (1515) 11, 308, renews alliance of Louis XII with Venice (1515) 9 441 11, 309, at battle of Marignano (1515) 9 441, 11, 309, 10, 619, 10 74 knighted by Bayard 11, 301, regains Milan Parma, and Vicenza, 11 309 10 619, relations of with Henry VIII of England (1515) 10, 74, concludes Treaty of Geneva (1515) 11, 309 relations of, with Scotland (1516), 10 75, concludes Treaty of Friburg (1516) 11, 309, abolishes Pragmatic Sanction and signs concordat (1516), 11, 309, rivalry of, with Charles V of Spain

(1519), 10, 214, 13, 368, 14 249, unfriendly attitude of Henry VIII of England toward (1519), 10, 78-79, meets Henry VIII on the Field of the Cloth of Gold (1520) 11, 311-313, 10, 79-81, Henry VIII joins Charles V in alliance against (1521), 10, 83, at war with Charles V (1520-1525) 11, 313-320, concludes treaty with Swiss cantons (1521) 10 620 Constable de Bourbon deserts for Charles V (1522), 11 315-316 aids the Scots against Henry VIII (1522) 10 86-89, 21, 230, at battle of Pavia (1525) 9 445, 10 227 11 317 319, 10 620, 10 90, captivity of (1525-1526) 9 445 11, 319 322 10 93 negotiations of, with Turkey (1525), 24 346 348, concludes Treaty of Madrid (1526) 9 450, 11, 320 joins league for liberation of Italy (1526) 9 450 11 322 innovations at court of 11 330 matrimonial treaties of with Henry VIII (1527) 10, 94-95, 11 332 ingratiation of toward Andrea Doria (1528) 11 324 concludes Treaty of Cambrai (Tadris Peace) (1529) 11, 325 at war with Charles V (1530-1544), 9 463 464 11 333 334 14 274 276 277 sends Jacques Cartier to America (1535) 22 464 aided by Barbarossa (1543) 24 333 concludes Treaty of Crespy (1544) 11 334 14 277 death of (1547) 11 335 attitude of toward Protestants 11 331-332 characterisation of 11 306 308 310-311, 336-337 progress of France under, 11, 326-332

Francis II (1541-1560) king of France 1559-1560 marries Mary Stuart of Scotland (1559) 21 250 accession of (1559) 11, 332 21 250 enmity of Elizabeth of England toward (1559) 10 283, condemns (condemns to death) (1560) 11, 355, death of 11 356 21 257

Francis II (1777-1830) king of the Two Sicilies 1825-1830 reign of 9 586

Francis II (1830-1841) king of the Two Sicilies 1859-1861 accession of 9 607 withdraws from Naples before Garibaldi (1860) 9 609 resides in Rome (1861-1871) 9 610

Francis Joseph I (1830-) emperor of Austria 1848, accession of (1848) 14, 650, subdues revolt in Hungary (1848-1849), 14 651-655 at war with Italy (1849), 14, 655-661 abolishes constitution of March 4 1849 (1851), 10, 9, foreign policy of in Crimean War (1853-1856), 10, 12-14, marriage of (1854), 10, 12, concludes concordat with pope (1855), 10 9-10 intervenes for peace in Russo-Turkish War (1856), 17, 584, signs Treaty of Paris (1856), 10 585, in War of Italian Independence (1859), 9, 605-606, 10, 14-18, reforms constitution (1860-1861), 10, 18-20, convokes an assembly of German princes at Frankfurt (1863), 10, 21, in Schleswig-Holstein War (1864), 10, 22, 484-485; in Seven

- Weeks' War** (Austro-Prussian War) (1866), **15**, 23-30, 487-494; cedes Italian possessions to Napoleon III (1866), **15**, 26, crowned emperor of Austria-Hungary (1867), **15**, 33, relations of, with Bohemia (1871), **15**, 39, forms League of the Three Emperors (1872), **15**, 44, 530, characterisation of, **15**, 513
- Francis of Assisi**, Saint (1152-1226), Italian monk, founds the Franciscan order, **8**, 614.
- Francis**, Sir Philip (1740-1818), English politician, reputed author of "Junius' Letters," **20**, 612, 612 note, civility of, for Warren Hastings, **22**, 95, 103
- Franciscans or Minorites**, an order of monks founded by Saint Francis (1210), **8**, 614, favoured by Alexander IV, **8**, 616 supported Ludwig the Bavarian **14**, 172, as missionaries in Canada, **23**, 64
- François** (1551-1584) duke of Anjou son of Henry II of France, at battle of Montcontour (1569), **11**, 364, relates plot against Coligny, **11**, 368 share in massacre of St Bartholomew, **11**, 371 leads "Politiques," **11**, 381 effects Peace of Monsieur, **11**, 383 at head of revolted provinces, **11**, 384 **13**, 471 481 plans marriage with Queen Elizabeth, **11**, 381 **19**, 345 353 351, **13**, 489 sovereignty of, **13**, 490 491, plots against Flemish liberty, **13**, 496 death of, **13**, 498
- François**, Kurt von (1833) German explorer, as imperial commissioner in South Africa, **15**, 554, 561-562
- Franconia**, duchy of medieval Germany, **7**, 573 fall of (thirteenth century), **14**, 136
- Franconian Dynasty** (Germany), **7**, 630-659
- Franco-Prussian War** (1870-1871), main treatment, **13**, 116-179, **15**, 519-529, cause of, **13**, 116, **15**, 499 battles of Worth and Spicheren (August 6th 1870), **13**, 150-153, battle of Mars la Tour (Vionville) (August 16th 1870), **13**, 154-155, battle of St Privat (August 18th 1870), **13**, 155 battle of Sedan (September 1st, 1870), **13**, 157-160 surrender of Napoleon III (September 2nd 1870), **13**, 160-162 siege of Paris (1870-1871), **13**, 163-179 surrender of Strasbourg (September 28th 1870), **13**, 171, surrender of Metz (October 27th 1870), **13**, 174, capitulation of Paris (January 28th, 1871), **13**, 179, peace preliminaries ratified at Versailles (March 2nd 1871), **15**, 529
- Francueil**, Dupin de (eighteenth century), French sportsman, **12**, 154
- Frangipani**, Cenizo, minister of Emperor Henry IV, forces the election of Pope Gregory VIII (1118), **8**, 602
- Frangipani**, Giovanni, Italian soldier; betrays Conradin to Charles of Anjou (1268), **14**, 129
- Frangipani**, Giovanni, French envoy to Suleiman I (1525), **24**, 347.
- Frankenberg**, Count, Belgian primate; resists religious reforms of Emperor Joseph II (1782), **14**, 476
- Frankfort or Frankfort-on-the-Main**, city in Hesse-Nassau, Prussia, assemblies and diets of, (1291) **14**, 156, (1310) **14**, 166, (1338) **14**, 175, (1816) **15**, 365, (1848) **15**, 442, (1851) **15**, 11, (1863) **15**, 21-22, attentat of (1833) **15**, 404, incorporated with Prussia (1866) **15**, 492
- Frankfort**, Peace of (1871), **13**, 262, **15**, 661
- Franklin**, State of an unofficial and unrecognised organisation of the western counties of North Carolina (1754) **23**, 289
- Franklin**, town in Tennessee, battle of (1864) **23**, 445.
- Franklin**, Benjamin (1706-1790) American statesman, and writer takes military command in French and Indian War, **23**, 213, draws up plan for federal union of colonies (1754) **23**, 202 denounces ill treatment of Indians, **23**, 226 as mediator for American colonists in England, **20**, 620 **23**, 46 231 234, opposes criminal colonisation, **22**, 55 on committee for drawing up declaration of independence, **23**, 232 as American ambassador in Paris concludes French alliance (1778), **12**, 133 135 **23**, 268 311 issues commissions to naval officers in Europe, **23**, 272 in peace negotiations with Great Britain, **23**, 281 in Constitutional Convention (1787) **23**, 231 292, character of, **12**, 13, **23**, 311
- Franklin**, Sir John (1756-1847) English explorer governor of Van Diemen's Land (Tasmania) **22**, 212
- Franklin**, William B. (1823-1903) American scholar at battle of South Mountain (1862), **23**, 433 commands wing of Union army at battle of Frederickburg (1862), **23**, 436
- Frankopan**, Francis (d 1671) Hungarian conspirator against German oppression, **14**, 396
- Franks**, a confederation of Germanic tribes, main treatment, **7**, 457-573 to time of Charles Martel (55 B.C. 732 A.D.), **7**, 157-196 origin and early history of, **5**, 155 **6**, 57-58 415, **7**, 157-159 invade Gaul, **6**, 571 invade Italy, **7**, 108 112 407-409 422-424 459-460 allied with Theodoric, **7**, 346, weapons of, **7**, 423, 471, Visigoths' dread of, **7**, 430, relations of, with Lombards, **7**, 431, 440, 445, 448, 500, **9**, 18, Charles Martel to Charlemagne (732-768 A.D.), **7**, 497-519, (Charlemagne 769-814 A.D.), **7**, 520-556, (Charlemagne's successors to Treaty of Verdun (814-843 A.D.), **7**, 557-573.
- Frankton**, Adam, English soldier; kills Llewellyn (1282), **18**, 399
- Fransecky**, Eduard Friedrich von (1807-1890) Prussian soldier, in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 171, 174, **15**, 493
- Fraser**, Sir Simon (d 1306), Scottish soldier; at Roßlin (1303), **18**, 420, 21, 78, executed as a rebel, **18**, 421, **21**, 91
- Fraser**, Simon (1729-1777), British soldier; killed at battle of Saratoga, **23**, 265.

Fraser, Simon, see Lovat, Lord.

Fraser, Simon, son of Lord Lovat, made commander of new Highland regiment (1756) **20**, 553

Frauenstadt, town of Prussia, battle of (1706) **16** 377, **17** 273

Fravartish, see Phraortes II

Fravitta, Gothic mercenary of Rome, defeats Goths on the Hellespont (100 A.D.) **7**, 5

Fraser, Simon, Canadian pioneer, builds first trading post in British Columbia (1806) **22** 342

Frazier's Farm, battle of see Glendale

Frebault, Charles Victor (1813-1885) French author, at siege of Paris **13** 163

Friedegund (d. 597 A.D.) a Frankish queen, wife of Chilperic, intrigues of **7** 479 **10** 20

Friedrich, a fortified seaport in Jutland, Denmark, besieged by the troops of Swein, king of Denmark (1040) **15** 419

Frederick I (ca. 1171-1153) king of Denmark and Norway 1153-1153 created duke of Schleswig and Holstein (1151) **16** 219 claims part sovereignty of Denmark and Norway (1190) **16** 225

Frederick II (1171-1153) king of Denmark 1153-1153 death of **16** 251

Frederick II (1171-1153) king of Denmark 1153-1153 accession of **16** 251 317 war with Sweden (1563) **170** **16** 317-319 internal difficulties during reign (1580-1583) **16** 319 331 character of **16** 332 death of **16** 333

Frederick III (1603-1670) king of Denmark and Norway 1648-1670 accession of **16** 361 362 363 declares war with Sweden (1657) **16** 363 declares peace of Roskilde (1659), **16** 363 constitutional changes (1661), **16** 363 death of **16** 368

Frederick IV (1671-1730) king of Denmark and Norway 1699-1730 conspiracy of **16** 371 412 renewed hostilities with Sweden **16** 412 concludes treaty of Copenhagen with Sweden (1720) **16** 412

Frederick V (1723-1766) king of Denmark and Norway 1746-1766 reign of **16** 411 412 death of **16** 414

Frederick VI (1768-1839) king of Denmark and Norway 1808-1839 as regent (1784-1808) **16** 418 defeated at battle of the Baltic or of Copenhagen (1801) **16** 421 accession of to throne **16** 426, 1839 Norway (1814) **16** 470

Frederick VII (1808-1863), king of Denmark 1848-1863, accession of **16** 446, **16** 440 wages war with Schleswig-Holstein (1848-1850) **16** 447, gives new constitution to Schleswig and Holstein (1863), **16** 442 death of **16** 442 **21**, 628

Frederick VIII (1843-), king of Denmark **16** 450

Frederick I ("Barbarossa") (1121-1190) king of the Germans and emperor of Holy Roman Empire, main treatment of, **14**, 91-109, becomes emperor, **14**, 95, crusade of, **8**, 340-383, **16**, 156, **24**, 169, struggle

of, with Adrian IV, **8**, 603-606; submission of, to Alexander III, **14** 104, first Italian campaign (1154-1155) (Fortoua), **9** 46-45, **14** 97 99, second Italian campaign (1158-1162) destroys Milan, **9** 19 53, **14** 99 101 third Italian campaign (1163) **9** 53 51, **14** 101, fourth Italian campaign, 1166-1168 (Imperial League formed), **9** 51-57, **14** 101-102, fifth Italian campaign 1171-1177 (defeated at Legnano, Peace of Constance) **9** 57 60 **14**, 103-108, last visit of to Italy (1184-1186) **9**, 42, 60-61 **14** 106 marriages of, **14**, 95, 106 war with Conrad von Zähringen **14** 91 Henry the Lion and, **14**, 102 103 105 campaign against Poland (1157) **14** 98 **24** 29 establishment of the duchy of Austria (Document), **16**, 582 see relations with Denmark, **16**, 148 149 155 156 refuses alliance of Savoy **24**, 159, death of **8** 382, **14**, 108 characterisation of, **14** 96, legends concerning **14** 108-109

Frederick II (1194-1250), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1220-1250, acknowledged king of the Two Sicilies (1197) **9** 61 struggle with Otto IV, **9**, 55, **14**, 112 113 crowned king of the Romans and Germans (1215) **9** 85, **14**, 113, crowned emperor (1220) **9** 90, **14** 113 causes of papal animosity against **14** 114 redeems the Holy Land, **9** 91 **14** 111 quells rebellion of his son Henry **14** 111 title possession of Austria (1237) **14** 111 relations with the Imperial League **9**, 92 94 shows disastrous severity to the subdued cities, **14** 116 struggle with the papacy, **9**, 614-616 **9** 91-97 **14** 116-117, attempts to rouse Europe against Tatar invasion (1240) **17** 136, death of, **14**, 115 **8** 616 **9** 98 99 character and achievements of **14** 120-124 influence of Arabs at court of **9**, 182, as a forerunner of the Renaissance **9** 205

Frederick (III) "the Handsome" (1246-1330) king of the Germans and duke of Austria, rivalry with Ludwig the Bavarian **14**, 169-173, defeated at Mühldorf **14** 171, retires to monastery and dies **14** 173

Frederick III (IV as king of Germans) (1415-1493), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, 1440-1493, character of, **14** 217, becomes emperor **14** 218 coronation of, in Rome (1452) **14**, 218 wars of, with Switzerland (1453), **14**, 220, legends concerning **14** 225 incurs hostility of electors (1456), **14** 220, sacrifices French alliance (1475), **16**, 599

Frederick, king of Naples (d. 1504), accession of (1496) **9** 426, despoiled of kingdom (1501) **9**, 427-428, **11**, 298, made duke of Anjou, **11** 298

Frederick I (1657-1713), king of Prussia 1700-1713, and, as Frederick III, elector of Brandenburg, as elector, **16**, 144-145; becomes king **14**, 405, **18**, 145; conquers Pomerania, **16**, 388-389.

**Frederick II, "the Great"** (1712-1786), king of Prussia 1740-1766, main treatment, **15**, 155-256 early years of **15** 155-188, in the Seven Years War **15** 189-233, later years of, **15** 232-256, incurs wrath of his father Frederick William I, **15**, 151-153, married to Christina of Brunswick **15** 151, as a patron of literature and science **15** 150 157 153, religious toleration of **15** 157 158 press reforms of **15** 158-159 in the first Silesian War (1740-1742) **12** 36 40 **14**, 427-431 **15** 160 171 reasons of for beginning war **15** 161 162 175 **17** 342 defeats Austrians at Mollwitz (1741) **15** 162 165 concludes alliance with France (1742) **15** 169 wins victory at Chotusitz (1742), **15** 170-171 Peace of Breslau gives Silesia to (1742) **15** 174, concludes secret alliance with France (1743) **15** 178 in second Silesian War (1744 1745) **12** 40-43 **15** 178 183 defeats Austrians and Saxons at Hochkirch (1745) **15** 178-179 defeats Austrians at Soor (1745) **15** 179-180 wins victory at Kunersdorf and Kesselsdorf (1745) **15** 180 182 Peace of Dresden confirms his possession of Silesia (1745) **15** 182 hostility of toward Russia **15** 184 administration of in East Prussia **15** 185 187 for waning unpopularity of in England **15** 187 concludes alliance with England (1756) **15** 188 in the Seven Years War (1756-1763) **15** 189 211 defeats Austrians and Saxons at Lobositz and Pirna (1756) **15** 190 191 **14** 411 defeats Austrians at Prague (1757) **15** 193-196 **14** 442 defeated at Kolin (1757) **15** 196 **14** 442 **12** 7 Andrew Mitchell's letters about **15**, 197-200 army of defeated by Russians at Grossjagerndorf (1757) **15** 201 great victories of at Rossbach and Leuthen (1757) **15** 202-203 **12** 74 **14** 442 **16** 402 aided by William Pitt **15** 204 victory of over Russians at Zorndorf (1758) **15** 205 208 defeated by the Austrians at Hochkirch (1758) **15** 208-210, victory of over the French at Minden (1759) **15** 212 213 crushing defeat of at Kunersdorf (1759) **15** 213-216, victories of at Liepzig and Lorgau (1760) **15** 218 220 makes Treaty of Amity with Pitt (1761) **24** 413, concludes truce with Russia (1762) **15** 222 **17** 361 cultivates Joseph II of Austria **15** 231 236 forms alliance with Russia (1764) **15** 236-239 **24** 414 joins Russia and Austria in partition of Poland (1772) **14** 452-455 **15** 239-240 acquires West Prussia (1772) **15** 240 242 Silesia under administration of **15** 242-244 wages War of Bavarian Succession (1777-1779), **15** 245, attitude of toward American republic, **23** 285, character and influence of, **15**, 232 246-247, 255-256, compared to Napoleon, **15**, 222, 227-231, relations

of, with Voltaire and D'Alembert, **15**, 247-250, as a musician **15**, 249, 252, 253, religion and philosophy of, **15**, 251-252, death of, **15**, 253-255, **14**, 476.

**Frederick III** (1631-1898) emperor of Germany and king of Prussia 1888, reign, **15** 512 543 as crown prince in Austro-Prussian War (1866) **15** 488 489, at battle of Weissenburg **13** 150, at battle of Worth **13** 151 at battle of Sedan **13** 155 ill at San Remo, **15** 540 proclaimed emperor, **15**, 541, death **15** 543

**Frederick I**, of Aragon sometimes called **Frederick II**, king of Sicily 1296-1337, ends Catalan Grand Company **7** 320, restores Sicilian independence **9** 232

**Frederick I** (1676 1751) king of Sweden 1720-1751 son of the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel ruins siege of Fredricksburg (1718) **15** 396 accession of **10**, 397 reign of **16** 398-400

**Frederick I**, king of Wurtemberg 1754-1816, made king **14** 528 rule of, **15**, 267

**Frederick I** (1172 1410) elector of Brandenburg 1115 1410 originally Frederick VI burggraf of Nuremberg made first elector of Brandenburg (1115) **14** 214 **11** 186 **15** 108 resigns claim to imperial rule **14** 215 216

**Frederick II**, "the Iron Tooth" (1413-1471), elector of Brandenburg reign of **15** 108

**Frederick III**, elector of Brandenburg, see **Frederick I**, king of Prussia

**Frederick I**, "the Victorious" (1125-1476), Elector Palatine 1151 1476 suggested as emperor of Holy Roman Empire **14** 221 rise of to power **14** 231 character of **14** 233, rivalry of with Albert of Brandenburg **14** 233

**Frederick II** (1182 1554) surnamed "the Wise," Elector Palatine 1544 1556 proposed convocation of a national assembly **14** 282 furnishes troops to the Small Riksdag League **14** 298 sanctions the Augsburg Interim **14** 299

**Frederick III** (1515 1576) surnamed "the Pious," Elector Palatine 1559 1576, conversion of the Palatinate to Calvinism, **14**, 319

**Frederick IV** (1571 1610) surnamed "the Upright," Elector Palatine 1585, 1610 policy of Palatinate under **14** 322 323 becomes director of the Protestant League **14** 324

**Frederick V** (1596 1622) Elector Palatine, made king of Bohemia the Winter King **13** 570 **14** 333 defeated at battle of Prague or White Hill (1620), **13** 570 **14** 334 **19** 504 outlawed by Ferdinand II of the Holy Roman Empire **14** 335 seq. death of **14** 354

**Frederick I**, "the Warlike" (1369-1428), elector and duke of Saxony, founds University of Leipsic (1409), **8** 635

**Frederick III**, "the Wise" (1463-1525), elector of Saxony, refuses imperial crown,

14, 249, 13, 368; protects Lütfler at Warburg 14, 257  
**Frederick II (1720-1785)** landgrave of Hesse-Cassel 1760 1785, sells troops to England, 23 253  
**Frederick**, prince of Hesse brother-in-law of Frederick VI of Denmark at battle of Seltstedt (1813) 16 151 152  
**Frederick "with the Empty Pocket"** (1352-1439) archduke of Austria son of the Archduke Leopold assembles a force in the Tyrol (1405) 16 582-583 repulsed by Appenzellers 16 583 excommunicated by the Council of Constance and put under the ban of the empire (1415) 16 581 renounces rights over Swissburg and 16 585 makes submission to Emperor Sigismund 16 585  
**Frederick "the Warlike"** (b. 1211) archduke of Austria estates declared forfeit (1237) 14 115  
**Frederick I (1526-)** grand duke of Baden 1800 regency of (1852-1880) 15 466  
**Frederick, Christian August** (1829-1880) duke of Augustenbury claims Danish throne (186) 16 111  
**Frederick**, duke of Upper Lorraine 1036 AD 7 40  
**Frederick III** (107-1659) duke of Schleswig-Holstein makes aylum to Arminius 13 60  
**Frederick I, of Hohenstaufen** (1110-1195) duke of Swabia supports Henry IV 7 603  
**Frederick II** (1090-1147) duke of Swabia proclaims emperor of Holy Roman Empire (1155) at war with Conrad of Hohenstaufen 14 90  
**Frederick V** (1108-1191) duke of Swabia in battle of Bülowen in war with Saladin, 14 108  
**Frederick "with the Bitten Cheek"** (1237-1244) margrave of Meissen and landgrave of Thuringia acknowledged sovereign of Meissen and Thuringia 14 166 in conflict with Waldemar 14 168 offered crown of Holy Roman Empire 14 160  
**Frederick** (1249-1268) son of margrave of Baden fix unite of Conradin, 14 128 d. 14 129  
**Frederick Augustus I, "the Just"** (1750-1827), king of Saxony ally of Prussia in Polish War 14 130 ally of Napoleon 14 153 573, becomes king (1807) 15 17  
**Frederick Augustus II** (1797-1854), king of Saxony is co-ruler of Saxony (1830) 15 403  
**Frederick Augustus I**, elector of Saxony, see Augustus II, king of Poland  
**Frederick Augustus II**, elector of Saxony see Augustus III, king of Poland  
**Frederick Charles**, (1828-1885), prince of Prussia, the Red Prince a Prussian soldier, nephew of William I of Prussia, in the war of Prussia and Austria against Denmark (1864), 16, 446, in Austro-Prussian War, 15, 488, 489, 490, 493, in Franco-Prussian War, 13, 152, 155, 167, 168, 174

**Frederick Henry**, (1584-1647), prince of Orange, a Dutch soldier and statesman, the youngest son of William I, stadtholder of Netherlands 1625-1647, birth, 13, 499, given command of the "New Gueux" (1599) 13, 544, at the battle of Nieuport (1600) 13 535-536, in the campaigns of 1605-1606, 13, 540-541 invades Briabant 13 571, marriage of (1625) 13 573 becomes stadtholder, 13 576-577, defeats Spaniards, 13, 578 title given to by king of France, 13, 581, takes Bréda (1638), 14, 374, assumes care of the Great Elector (1640), 15 132, death of, 13 582-583  
**Frederick Louis** (1707-1751) prince of Wales, son of George II of England, character of 20 551 marries Augusta of Saxe-Gotha (1736) 20 552 rupture with his father 20 552, leads opposition to government 20 571 death of, 20, 571  
**Frederick William I** (1688-1740), king of Prussia 1713 1740 reforms of (1723), 15 146 at war with Charles XII of Sweden (1714) 15 145 16 388, condemns Katté to death (1740) 15, 152-153 in War of Polish Succession (1733-1735) 15 149-150 hostility of, to his son (1736) 15 150-152 reconciled to Frederick, 15 151 death of, 14 426, 15 151 characterisation of, 15, 146-148 progress of Prussia under 15, 149  
**Frederick William II** (1744-1797), king of Prussia 1796-1797, accession of (1796), 15 257 relations of with Holland (1786) 15 266 in war with Holland (1787) 15 267-268 advisers of (1788), 15 261 forms alliance with England (1788) 17 405, conspires against Austria (1790) 17 409, concludes alliance with Poland (1790), 15, 269, leagues with Austria against France (1791) 15 268 269, meets Leopold II of Austria at Pillnitz (1791) 14, 503, 15 269 at war with France (1792-1795), 12 279 280 share of in second partition of Poland (1793) 15, 272, in coalition against France (1793), 12, 362-363 15 272 dreads French policy in Poland (1794) 12, 379 invades Poland (1794), 15 274 17 419 defeats Kosciuszko at Szczelocim (1794) 15, 274, 17 419 withdraws from War of First Coalition (1794) 15 276, concludes Treaty of Bale (1795), 15, 274, 279; signs treaty of third partition of Poland (1795) 17 419 attitude of toward France (1794-1795), 15, 277-278, death of (1797) 15 281, economic conditions of Prussia at death of, 15, 281, reforms under 15, 258 seq., characterisation of, 15 258  
**Frederick William III** (1770-1840), king of Prussia 1797-1840, marriage of (1793), 15, 298, accession of (1797), 15, 282, neutrality of during War of Second Coalition (1798), 15, 284-286; meets Alexander of Russia at Memel (1802), 15, 289, refuses to guarantee the in-

tegrity of the Porte (1802), **15**, 287, relation of, with Russia relative to France (1802), **15**, 289, with Russia against Napoleon (1805) **17** 417 in war with Napoleon (1806-1807) **12**, 550-561, **15**, 293-296 **17**, 451-455 defeated at battles of Jena and Auerstedt (1806) **12** 552 **15** 294 295 **17**, 451 relations of to Treaty of Tilsit (1807) **12** 562 563 **15** 297 **17** 455 reorganization of Prussia under **15** 302 seq subject to Napoleon **15** 305 seq concludes offensive alliance with Napoleon (1812) **17** 470 at conference of allies at Dresden (1812) **12** 58, concludes alliance with Alexander I of Russia (1813) **12** 600, in the War of Liberation (1813-1815), **15**, 309 seq seeks to detach Austria from France (1813) **17** 484 enters Paris (1814) **15**, 321 **17** 485-490, signs first Peace of Paris (1814) **15** 322-323 at Congress of Vienna (1814) **15**, 323-324 joins Holy Alliance (1815) **15** 326 **17** 496 concludes second Treaty of Paris (1815) **15** 331 **17** 498 influence of Metternich over **15** 371-372, establishes Prussian / German (1815) **15**, 390 391 accedes to Carlsbad Decrees (1819) **15** 372 373 governs directly (1822-1840) **15** 414 seq enforces provincial diets (1824-1827) **15** 396 seq legislative abuses under **15** 405 popularity of, **15** 408-409 death of (1840) **15** 409

**Frederick William IV** (1795-1861) King of Prussia 1840-1861, accession of (1840) **15** 410 refuses to grant a constitution (1840), **15**, 411-414, relation of to the press, **15**, 411-415 ecclesiastical entanglements of **15** 416-420 issues Edict of Toleration (1847) **15** 420 issues Patent of February 1847 **15** 422 convokes United Diet (1847) **15** 423 refuses to abandon unlimited power (1848) **15**, 425 in the Berlin revolution of 1848 **15** 433-436 in the revolt of Leipzig (1848) **15** 440-441 pronounces in favour of Schleswig Holstein (1848) **15** 445 grants liberal constitution (1849) **15** 460 failure of German liberalism under (1848) **15** 461 seq offered imperial crown of Germany 1849 **15** 433 declines imperial crown (1849) **15** 451 455 attempts to assert Prussian hegemony (1849) **15** 464 465 constitution of rejected (1850) **15** 467 founds new German navy (1851) **15** 460 Bismarck gains confidence of **15** 467, resigns claim to Neuchâtel (1857) **15** 469, William prince of Prussia becomes regent for (1858) **15** 469 death of (1861) **15** 451 characteristics of **15** 410-412, 469-473

**Frederick William** (1620-1688), the Great Elector of Brandenburg, main treatment **15**, 132-141, accession of (1640) **15**, 132, ally of Sweden against Poland (1654) **15**, 133-135, concludes Treaty of Labiau (1656), **15**, 135, **16**, 336, at-

tains rank as independent sovereign, **15**, 136, concludes Treaty of Wehlau, with Poland (1657) **15**, 138, opposed by the estates, **15** 139 in alliance with Holland against France and Sweden (1672), **15** 140 141, **14** 892 **11** 577-579, 582-584 wins battle of Kirchbellen (1675), **15** 141 **14** 893 battle of Himburg (1678) **14** 893 concludes Peace of St Germain (1679) **15** 142 **11** 590 relation of with Austria and Spain, **15** 142 **14** 893, **11** 577 weak and character of **15** 145 146

**Frederick William**, duke of Brunswick see Brunswick

**Frederick William** (1502-1575) last elector of Hesse, freed to grant reforms, **15** 438-439 taking prisoner (1566) **15** 488

**Frederick William**, crown prince of Germany and Prussia see Frederick III

**Fredericksburg**, a town in Virginia, battle of (1862) **23** 436

**Fredericksghald**, a seaport in Norway, besieged by Charles XII of Sweden (1718), **16** 352

**Fredrikshamn** (Hamina), a city in Finland, Sweden cedes Finland to Russia by Treaty of, (1809) **17** 15

**Free Cities**, German creation of free imperial cities **14** 15, continued in twelfth and thirteenth century **14** 158-159 character of **14** 158 history of their name **14** 22-23 state of at the end of the Thirty Years War **14** 287 in the XIV's campaign against **14** 9-31, fate of in dissolution of the Holy Roman Empire (1806) **14** 539

**Freedmen's Bureau**, established American Congress (1862-1866) **23** 402

**Freeman's Oath** (in Massachusetts 1634) multi opposition to England **23** 93

**Freemasonry**, in Sweden in the eighteenth century **16** 407 persecution of in England (1781) **19** 324 seq lodges closed in Russia (1822) **17** 513 514

**Free Soil Party**, a party in United States politics (1848-1854) opposes extension of slavery into the territories **23** 278 389 gives programme to a public meeting **23** 396

**Free-State War** in Kansas, **23** 391 397

**Fregosi**, a noble family of Genoa's superiors (1363-1392) **9** 261

**Fregoso**, Pietro, a Genoese admiral (fourteenth century) takes Cyprus **9** 267

**Freia**, in German mythology, Woden's wife, goddess of marriage **6** 53, see also Freya and Frigg

**Freiburg**, a city in Baden Germany, the French under Condé and Eugene defeat the Bavarians under Mercy at (1643), **11**, 494 taken by the French under (réqui) (1677), **11** 587 taken by the French under Villars (1714), **11**, 626

**Freiburg**, in Switzerland see Fribourg.

**Freiligrath**, Ferdinand (1810-1876), a German poet, influence of, on public opinion, **15**, 415

**Freire**, Ramon (1787-1851), a Chilean general

and dictator; drives the last Spaniards from Cuba, and resigns from presidency (1826) **23** 610  
Fleury, li hop of see Fleury.  
Frelinghuysen, Frederick Theodore (1817-1889) American statesman secretary of state 1851-1855 negotiates treaty with Britain for the construction of an Isthmian canal (1854) **23** 631  
Fremont, John Charles (1813-1890) an American explorer general and politician; first part in the conquest of California (1846-1847) **23** 373 republishes an edition of his journal (1866) **23** 400, in connection with Missouri (1861) **23** 422, in connection with California (1861) **23**, in connection with Nevada (1861) **23**, in connection with Utah (1861) **23** 450  
French, John Denton Pinkstone (1842-), English writer, rebeves Kimberley (1900). **22** - 512 requires his name Colebrook 1900 **22** 310  
French Academy (Académie Française), a literary society of writers the object of which is to supervise the culture of French literature and to unite the literary taste of the people foundation by Richelieu 1635 **11** 471 642-655, defends liberty of press (1827) **13** 57  
French and Indian War, or Old French War 1754-1765 the last of a series of wars between England and America  
French Armistice of the Seven Years War armistice 1763 **23** 20, 230, termination of the Academics (1763) **23**, 2400 Build up of power and defeat, 1763-1800 211 the battle of Lake George **23** 11-15 the disastrous campaign of 1760 1767 **23** 213-214 the success of 1758-1759 **23** 211-217, On the victory at the English and Dutch Wells (1760) **23** 11-21 peace with France (1763) **23** 22-222 French conspiracy (1763) **23** 223-225 the Indian War **23** 225-226 the death of Pontiac and the end of the war **23** 226-229 See other French and Indian wars see King William's War, Queen Anne's War, King George's War  
French Congo, a French-African colony, founded 1893 **13** 194  
French Dynasties, see Aethiopia (thirteenth century) **7** 303-312  
French Fury (1858) a treacherous attack on Antwerp by the French under the command of Anjou **13** 140-98  
French Indo China, a territorial name for French Indochina in southern Asia mountainous country of **24** 517-521, physical features of **24** 517 early history of **24** 518, foreign relations of **24**, 519, government under French control (1861-1874), **24** 521-522, government of **24** 520 (chronology) **24**, 646 see also Cochinchina  
French Revolution, The, a revolution which overthrew the Bourbon monarchy and the old feudal régime in France at the close of the eighteenth century, causes of, **12**, 181-190.

Under Mirabeau (1789-1791), **12**, 206-234; National Assembly, **12**, 207, the Emigrés, **12**, 208

Fall of monarchy (1791-1792), **12**, 235-266, flight of king **12**, 239, legislative assembly, **12**, 241, rise of Commune, **12**, 259

The Commune (1792-1793), **12**, 267-296, September massacres **12**, 270, Republic proclaimed **12**, 281 Girondists vs Jacobins **12**, 283, battle of Jemmapes, **12**, 288 trial and execution of Louis XVI **12**, 288-296

The Counter-Revolution (1793) **12**, 297-324 fall of Girondists **12**, 299, death of Mirat, **12**, 302 Constitution of year III **12**, 304, 662-666 organization of the Terror, **12**, 312 trial and execution of Marie Antoinette **12**, 316-324

Reign of Terror (1793-1794) **12**, 325-351, execution of Girondists, **12**, 326 worship of Reason, **12**, 331 fall of Hébertists **12**, 332, coalition against Robespierre **12**, 339 fall of Robespierre, **12**, 341 see also Consulate, Convention, Directory, Girondists, Jacobins, Napoleon, and Napoleonic Wars.

French Spoliation Claims, Conclusion of (July 1831) negotiations between United States and France concerning, **23**, 361-362

Frenchtown (now Monroe), a town in Michigan Battle of (September 22nd, 1813), **23**, 350

Frentanians, in early Italian people, origin of **5**, 39

Frere, Sir Henry Bartle Edward (1815-1884), British colonial official, administration of Malacca (1861-62), **22**, 270

Fréron, Louis Stanislas (1765-1802) a French revolutionary incendiary writings of (1792) **12**, 259 joins Thermidorian reaction (1794) **12**, 289 unpopularity of, in Paris (1794) **12**, 394

Frescobaldi, Tommaso (fifteenth century), Florentine patriot, character and heroic death of **9**, 284

Frey, Scandinavian deity sent as hostage to Asaland **16**, 11 position of in Scandinavian mythology, **16**, 21 builds temple and palace in Upsala **16**, 34

Freya, Scandinavian deity sister of Frey, **16**, 15-21 see also Freia

Freycinet, Charles Louis de Saulces de (1828-), French politician, minister of public works, **13**, 191, minister of foreign affairs, **13**, 193 minister of war, and premier **13**, 195

Freyr, see Frey

Fribourg (Freiburg), canton of Switzerland, defeat of, by Bernese (1340), **16**, 570, opens campaign in the canton Vaud (1479), **16**, 597 sec independence of, recognised (1476-1477) **16**, 603, 607, admitted to Swiss Confederation (1481), **16**, 610 treaty of, with Geneva (1519), **16**, 635, strife between burghers and aristocracy (1781), **17**, 3; liberal constitution adopted in (1831), **17**, 37;

capitulation of, in Sonderbund War (1847), **17**, 42.  
**Fribourg**, capital of Canton Fribourg, Switzerland, congress at (1476), **18**, 803, treaty of (1516), **11**, 309, **16**, 619, siege of (1781), **17**, 3.  
**Friederike**, princess of Mecklenburg, sister of Queen Louise of Germany, marriage of (1793), **15**, 298.  
**Friedland**, a town in East Prussia, Napoleon defeats Russians and Prussians at (June 14th, 1807) **12**, 558-562, **15**, 296 **17**, 454, **21**, 472.  
**Friedland**, duke of, see Wallenstein.  
**Friedlingen**, a town in Germany, battle of (1702) **11**, 616.  
**Friedrichsham**, see Fredrikshamn.  
**Friedrichstadt**, a town in Prussia, siege of, by the Danes (1850), **15**, 150.  
**Friesians**, see Frisians.  
**Friesland** or **Vriesland**, a province of the Netherlands, early history of **13**, 276-277, incorporated with the Netherlands, **10**, 243, **13**, 279, 283, see also Netherlands.  
**Frigg**, in Norse mythology the wife of Odin and queen of the gods, legend of **16**, 1.  
**Frimont**, Johann Maria Philipp, Count of (1750-1831), an Austrian soldier, quells insurrection at Naples (1821) **14**, 585.  
**Frisians** or **Friesians**, the inhabitants of Friesland *q.v.*  
**Friso**, John William (d 1711), prince of Nassau and stadholder of Friesland, cousin and heir of William of Orange **13**, 648-649, death of **13**, 653.  
**Friso**, William Charles Henry; see William IV, of Holland.  
**Fritigern** (d 381 A.D.), a king of the West Goths, defeats Valens at Hadrianopolis (378 A.D.) **6**, 323-324.  
**Fruuli**, a district in Italy north of the Adriatic Sea incursions of the Turks into (fifteenth century), **9**, 295-296.  
**Froben**, Emanuel (d 1675), master of horse of Frederick William elector of Brandenburg death of **15**, 141.  
**Frobisher**, Sir Martin (d 1534) an English navigator in command against the Spanish armada (1588) **19**, 533 continues war against Spain **19**, 510 explorations of **19**, 457 **22**, 433-434.  
**Frode I**, king of Denmark c. 35 A.D. reign of **16**, 12 death of **16**, 32.  
**Frossart**, Jean (1337-1410), French poet and historian **18**, 497.  
**Froude**, The, in French history a political party which waged war against the court party during the minority of Louis XIV. origin of name **11**, 399 leaders of arrested (1649), **11**, 499-500, "Day of the Barricades," **11**, 500-501, begins the war with an attack on the Bastille, **11**, 503, second act of **11**, 505, Mazarin leagues with **11**, 505, last phase of **11**, 511, characterization of **11**, 515.  
**Fronsac**, Duke of, before Hanover (1757) **12**, 78.  
**Frontenac**, Count Louis de Buade de (1621-

1698), a French governor of Canada, succeeds De Courcelles (1672), **22**, 323, expedition of 1696, **23**, 88-89, sends Indian expedition against New York, **23**, 162, in King William's War, **23**, 185-186 197, 199.  
**Frontinus**, Sextus Julius (d ca 103 A.D.), a Roman soldier subduces Britain, **6**, 244.  
**Fronto**, Marcus Cornelius (d ca 175 A.D.) a Roman orator instructor of the young Commodus **6**, 303.  
**Fröschweiler**, village in Alsace, battles of (1793), **14**, 507, **15**, 273, (1870), **13**, 151.  
**Frossard**, Charles Auguste (1807-1875), French soldier, in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 131.  
**Froude**, James Anthony (1818-1894), English historian as government representative in South Africa **22**, 270.  
**Froude**, Richard Hurrell (1803-1836) English clergyman, in Tractarian movement, **21**, 611.  
**Fructidor**, The 18th, in French history Sept 5th 1797 when the reactionary party in the Council of Five Hundred was overthrown by a coup d'état **12**, 446-449.  
**Fruela I**, king of Asturias 757-765 A.D., succeeds Alfonso I (the Catholic) **10**, 12.  
**Fruela II**, king of Asturias 923-925 A.D., succeeds Ordoño **10**, 11.  
**Frundsberg**, Georg von (1473-1525), German soldier besieges Venice **14**, 243, in Lombardy (1526) **9**, 151, **19**, 93.  
**Fry**, Colonel, English soldier commands expedition to the Ohio (1751), **20**, 577.  
**Fuad Pasha**, see Fuhad Pasha.  
**Fuca**, John de (Apostolos Valerianos) (d ca 1602), a Greek navigator, voyage of, to America **22**, 195.  
**Fuenterrabia** or **Fontarabia**, a town in Spain, taken by French (1522) **10**, 223. Wellington crosses Bidassoa at (1813), **21**, 479.  
**Fuentes**, Pedro Henriquez d'Azevedo, Count of (1560-1613) a Spanish soldier, victory of Netherlands **13**, 285 invades France **13**, 290 killed at battle of Rocroi **11**, 190.  
**Fuentes d'Onoro**, a village in Spain Wellington checks Massena at battle of (1811) **10**, 57 **21**, 177.  
**Fugger**, a rich family of Augsburg, rise of **14**, 278.  
**Fugitive Slave Law**, in United States history a law to facilitate the recovery of fugitive slaves (1850) **23**, 383 387 388.  
**Fuhad** (Fuad) Pasha (1811-1869), Turkish statesman, **23**, 125, 132.  
**Fujiwara**, Japanese clan power of, **24**, 555, 558.  
**Fulbert** (ca 960-1029), French bishop and scholar, influence of, on philosophical thought of his day, **11**, 40.  
**Fulcaris** (Phulcaris), Roman general, defeated by the Franks (ca 533 A.D.), **7**, 422.  
**Fulda**, Treaty of, a treaty concluded between Metternich and the kings of Bavaria and Wurtemberg (1813), **11**, 583.



**Fulk (Foulques) III**, surnamed **The Black** (972-1040) count of Anjou 987-1040, pilgrimages of to Holy Land 11, 27, crimes of 11 27, begins creation of cathedral of Angers 11 27

**Fulk IV**, surnamed **The Quarreler** (1043-1109) count of Anjou instigates revolt against William the Conqueror 18 187

**Fulk (Foulques)** (d. 1201) French priest preaches a crusade (1190) 8 413-414

**Fulrad**, abbot of St. Denis in embassy to Pope Zacharius (750 A.D.) 7 508, welcomed by Pope Stephen to France (751 A.D.) 7 11 carries keys of Italian cities to him 756 A.D. 7 513-516

**Fulton, Robert** (1765-1815) American inventor successfully navigates Hudson River in his steamboat *Clermont* (1807) 23 300

**Fulvia**, Roman courtesan discloses citizenship of Julius Caesar (63 B.C.) 5 484

**Fulvia** (d. 40 B.C.) the wife of C. Claudius then of C. Marc Antony, executed by Octavian, niece of death of C. Claudius 40 B.C. 5 612 mutilates remains of C. Marc Antony (43 B.C.) 5 620 makes an surrender in Italy (40 B.C.) 5 623-626

**Fulvius, Cn. Maximus Centumalus**, Roman consul (298 B.C.), invades Samnium 5 101-106

**Fulvius**, see **Flaccus**

**Fundamental Articles**, bill establishing new electoral system and concerning the ques-

tion of nationality in Austro-Hungary (1871) passed by diet (1871) 15, 38-40

**Fundamental Law, The (Grondwet)**, a constitutional law of Holland, in effect 1857, 14 65

**Fundamental Orders, The**, first constitution of Connecticut (1639) 23 107

**Fundanius, Caius**, Roman consul 243 B.C., and Humilius 5 252

**Funeral Customs** (including in Egypt 1 197 237 239) Babylonian 1 478, Scythian customs 2 408 409, Lycian, 2 418 Gothic 6 590 Hun 6 594, Bulgarian 24 158 Libetan 24 507, Persian 2 569 Greek 3 35 41 60 64 65 171 172 6 492 early Italian 3 60

**Fung-tao**, Chinese inventor, invents printing (921 A.D.) 24 511

**Furies, The**, Roman goddesses of vengeance, the *Erinyes* 3 166 375

**Furnes (Veurne)**, town in Belgium battle of (1297) 11 73 18 415

**Furstenberg, Henry, Count of** (1464-1499), German soldier at battle of Dornach, (1490) 14 242

**Furstenberg, Wilhelm Egon von** (1629-1704), German cardinal candidate for archbishopric of Cologne 11 599

**Fuscus, Cornelius**, Roman governor of Illyricum (65 A.D.) 6 235

**Futteth Ali**, see **Fath Ali**

**Futtigarh**, see **Fathigarh**

**Fyt, Jan** (1611-1661), Flemish painter, 13, 599.

## G

**Gabinian Law**, one of the *Leges Tabellariae* or ballot laws of Rome passed in 139 B.C. introduces the ballot in elections **5**, 320 note

**Gabinus, Aulus** (d. ca. 57 B.C.) Roman statesman as tribune (67 B.C.) **5** 465 as consul (58 B.C.) 502–504 506 508 as proconsul in Syria (57 B.C.), **4**, 576, **5** 538

**Gablenz, Ludwig Karl Wilhelm, Baron von** (1811–1874) Austrian general in Austro-Prussian War (1866) **15** 23 189 190

**Gabor, Bethlen** (d. 1629) prince of Transylvania **14** 352 341

**Gabrielle d'Estrées**, see *Estrées*

**Gabrimi, Nicola**, see *Ricenzi*

**Gabrovo** or **Gabrova**, town in Bulgaria first Bulgarian school founded at (1855) **24** 176

**Gad**, a Jewish tribe **2** 67 70 81

**Gadd, Hemming** (d. 1600) Swedish explorer carried print of the Arctic **16** 20 brings about understanding of Stockholm **16** 230

**Gaddas**, see *Kandish*

**Gades**, see *Cádiz*

**Gadizatch**, a town in the province of Paditowa Russia Battle of (1700) **17** 271

**Gaditanians**, people of Gades (Cádiz) defeated in battle in 207 **2** 277

**Gadsden, Christopher** (d. 1850) American Revolutionary officer influence of in South Carolina **23** 22

**Gadsden, James** (1788–1858) American statesman as American minister to Mexico **23** 392

**Gadsden Purchase**, territory acquired by the United States from Mexico (1853) **23** 392

**Gael, Rudolph de** (eleventh century) a Norman, conspires against William the Conqueror, **18**, 188, outlawed by William, **18**, 189.

**Gaeta**, a seaport in the province of Caserta, Italy, an independent republic at time of Lombard invasion, **9**, 23 24, 35 surrenders to Gonzalvo de Cordova (1504) **9** 128, **11** 300 James II of the Two Sicilies besieged in (1860), **9** 610

**Gaetano, Giovanni**, see *Nicholas III.*

**Gætulians**, an African tribe **5** 389 561

**Gagarin, Matvei Petrovitch** (d. 1721) governor of Siberia exiles **17** 511

**Gage, Thomas** (1721–1787) British officer with Braddock in expedition against Fort Duquesne (1755) **23** 208, succeeds Amherst as commander-in-chief in America **23** 226 Boston refuses quarters to (1768), **23**, 235, superseded Hutchinson

is governor of Massachusetts (1773), **20**, 622 **23** 239, fortifies Boston Neck **23**, 240 sends troops to Concord **20** 621, **23** 231 prepares defenses **23** 246, recalled **23** 250

**Gagern, Heinrich Wilhelm August, Baron von** (1799–1880) German statesman appointed March Minister (1818) **15**, 138

**Ganas ad-din**, ruler of Khurasan conquered by Timur (1381) **24** 300 301

**Gaidel**, see *Goidel*

**Gaillard, Châteaufort**, a chateau in French castle, near of (1201) **18** 351

**Gaimas** (d. 400 A.D.) a West Gothic general, **6** 510 515 **7** 36 38

**Gaines, Edmund Peidleton** (1777–1849), American soldier commands at Fort Erie (1814) **23** 31

**Gainsborough**, a town in Lincolnshire England church of **22** 17 118

**Gunes' Mill**, a battle in Virginia U.S.A. battle of (1862) **23** 111

**Guseric**, see *Genesic*

**Gala** (third century B.C.) a Numidian chief **5** 281

**Gala-Lama** (ca. 5100 B.C.) priestess of Shurpuia **1** 352

**Gulatae**, see *Gauls*

**Galatia**, an ancient geography a division of Asia Minor (third century B.C.) **2** 111, conquered by Attalus I **4** 517

**Galatians**, a name given the Gauls in Asia Minor **5** 155

**Galba, Servius Sulpicius** (3 B.C.–69 A.D.) Roman emperor 68 69 A.D. **6**, 219 222 225 226

**Galba, Servius Sulpicius** (second century B.C.) Roman soldier and statesman, as commander in Spain **5** 514 517

**Galba, Servilius**, conspirator against Caesar (13 B.C.) **5** 581

**Galba, Sulpicius** (first century B.C.), Roman tribune 88 B.C., aids Marius, **5**, 422, 423

**Galen, Claudius Galenus** (ca. 130–200 A.D.), Greek physician and philosophical writer, **4** 611 **6** 303 368

**Galen, Christoph Bernhard von** (1600–1678), German prelate and commander, invaded Prussia, **13** 625

**Galerius (Galerius Valerius Maximinus)** (d. 311 A.D.) Roman emperor 286 305 A.D. character and achievements of, **6**, 16 349

**Galeswintha (Galesvinda)** (sixth century A.D.) sister of Brunehild, wife of Chilperic **7** 479, **10**, 20

**Galgacus** (first century A.D.), British chief-

tin leads Caledonians and allies against Romans, **18**, **10**, **21**, **4**  
**Galicia**, ancient Spanish province, tin obtained by Phoenicians from **2** 277; invaded by the Suevi (fifth century A D), **10** **15**  
**Galicia**, province of Austria-Hungary, revolt in (1846), **14**, 601 seq., **24** 119 secured to Austria **14**, 638, ancient inhabitants of **17** 119  
**Galigai, Leonora** (seventeenth century), favourite of Marie de Medici **11** 133  
**Galileans**, followers of Judas the Gaulonite before the early nunc for Christians **6** 23 3, 4  
**Galileo** (1642-1642) Italian scientist, conflict with the Church **9** 493  
**Galtin**, Prince Alexander Mikhailovitch 1718-1783 Russian soldier, in Turkish War **24** 416  
**Galtzin**, Prince Alexander Nicolaievitch 1771-1811 Russian statesman, defeats French at Golymin (1807) **17** 452 re-enters Galicia at St. Petersburg **17** 407 campaign of in Galicia (1809) **17** 406  
**Galtzin**, Prince Dmitri (d. 1738) Russian at times member of Secret High Council **17** 328 unique circumscription of imperial power **17** 331  
**Galtzin**, Prince Dmitri Alexievitch (1758-1803) Russian diplomatist in war against Turks (1769) **17** 380 in pursuit of Peter once the pretender **17** 387  
**Galtzin**, Prince Mikhail (1671-1710) Russian noble, occupies India (1711) **17**, 288  
**Galtzin**, Prince Vasil, "the Great" (1633-1711) a Russian officer and statesman, loses the establishment of hereditary succession **17** 218 is prime minister 1684 **17** 230 banished (1689) **17** 235 251 forced to retire from Crimea (1688) **24** 346  
**G** (fourth century A D) daughter of Valentinian and Justin wife of Theodorus the Great **6** 326  
**Galla, Sosia**, wife of C. Silius, banished by Tiberius (21 A D) **6** 114 115  
**Gallas**, ancient Egyptian tribe **1** 86  
**Gallas, Matthias von** (1554-1647) Austrian soldier in intrigues against Wallenstein **14** 363, at Nordlingen (1631), **14** 365, defeated by the Swedes at Jutcherbog (1643), **14** 381  
**Gallatin, Albert** (1761-1849) American financier as secretary of the treasury supports war policy of Madison in 1812, **23**, 235  
**Gallic War**, see **Gauls**.  
**Galienus, Publius Licinius** (d. 268 A D), Roman emperor reign of **6** 417 420, Roman Emperor under **6** 418 419 **24** 127  
**Gallissonière, Roland Michel Barrin, Marquis de la** (1693-1756) French admiral promotes French colonisation on the Ohio, **23** 51, as governor of Canada (1745), **12** 15, **23**, 198, captures Minorca, (1756), **12**, 67-69, **20**, 580

**Gallo-Brythonic** (Cymric), one of the two main branches of the Celtic family, **18**, **2**  
**Gallus**, see **Cestius Gallus**.  
**Gallus, Aelius**, Roman governor of Egypt 24 B C, attempts to subjugate Arabia Felix, **6** 30 **8** 110  
**Gallus, Lucius Anicius**, Roman praetor 168 B C, reduces Illyricum, **6**, 304  
**Gallus, Constantius**, see **Constantius II**, emperor  
**Gallus, Caius Cornelius** (ca. 69-26 B C), Roman poet and soldier, viceroy of Egypt, **6**, 16 121  
**Gallus, Caius Vibius Trebonianus** (d. 253 A D), Roman emperor, is general in war against Goths (251 A D) **6**, 113, reign of **6** 111  
**Galt, Sir Alexander Tillock** (1817-1893), Canadian statesman, champions cause of Canadian confederation **22** 342  
**Galvez, José** (1729-1787) Spanish statesman; reforms of in Spanish-American colonies, **23** 574-575  
**Galway**, Earl of, see **Ruvigny**  
**Galway**, capital of County Galway, Ireland, surrenders to Godert de Ginkel (1691), **20**, 124  
**Gama, Saldanha da**, Brazilian admiral, in revolt of 1893 **23** 665  
**Gama, Vasco da** (ca. 1469-1521) Portuguese navigator, doubles Cape of Good Hope **10** 475-476 **22** 265 discovers Natal (1497) **22** 318 reaches India (1498) **10** 477, **22** 10 second expedition to India (1502) **10** 480-481  
**Gamarra, Agustín** (1785-1841) Peruvian soldier revolts **23** 612  
**Gambacorta, Pietro** (d. 1392) ruler of Pisa 1369-1392 assassination of **9** 254  
**Gambetta, Léon** (1838-1882) French statesman organises army of the Loire, **13**, 167, assumes dictatorship (1870) **13**, 171, in Franco-Prussian War **13**, 173, 174 175 179, protests against Peace of Versailles **13** 179 **15** 529 resignation of (1871) **13** 179, re-enters Chamber of Deputies **13** 189, political ascendancy of, **13** 191 192, death of **13** 193  
**Gambuli**, Aramean tribe, **1** 401, 422, 430.  
**Games and Recreations**, see **Sports**.  
**Gammelsdorf**, place in Bavaria, battle of (1315) **14**, 169  
**Gandamak**, a village in Afghanistan, Treaty of (1879) **21**, 641, **22**, 208  
**Gandish**, see **Kandish**.  
**Ganesa or Ganesha**, Hindu divinity of wisdom, **2**, 540 541  
**Ganganelli**, see **Clement XIV**.  
**Gangarides**, East Indian tribe, **2**, 479; **4**, 360  
**Gannih, Charles** (1760-1856) French economist reformer of commerce (1802) **12**, 523  
**Ganjak**, Persian fire temple, destroyed by Heracles (623 A D) **8**, 94  
**Gannys**, a eunuch, guard of Elagabalus, **8**, 395, 397  
**Ganteaume, Honoré** (1753-1816), French admiral, **12**, 513

**Ganymede**, in Greek mythology, cup-bearer to the gods, **3** 495  
**Ganymedes**, a minister of Queen Arinoté of Egypt (48 B.C.) **5** 549-550  
**Gaorra**, Paraguayan statesman, president (1904) **23** 620  
**Gapon**, Father, Russian popular leader, **17** 625a  
**Garakhot**, town in India captured by Sir Hugh Rose (1854) **22** 197  
**Garat**, Dominique Joseph (1749-1833) French politician communicates sentence to Louis XVI **12** 292  
**Garay**, Francisco de (d. 1524) Spanish governor of Jamaica, explores Gulf of Mexico **22** 174  
**Garcia**, king of Navarre 910-914 succeeds Alfonso III (the Great) **10** 43  
**Garcia**, king of Navarre 1055-1074 son of Sancho III, election of **10** 59  
**Garcia**, Lizardo, president of Ecuador **23** 615  
**Garde**, Antoine Escalin des Aimars, Baron de la (1495-1578) French soldier and diplomat succumb and invades Corsica **11** 346  
**Gardie**, Count James de la (1553-1602) Swedish general campaign in Muscovy **16** 311, **17** 234  
**Gardie**, Pont (Pontus) de la (ca. 1530-1585) Swedish general in Swedish service **16** 300 goes on mission to Rome **16** 302  
**Gardiner**, Stephen (1483-1557) English politician and prelate bishop of Winchester secretary of state under Henry VIII **19** 122 imprisonment of under Edward VI **19** 209 persecution of under Mary **19** 233-234  
**Gardner**, Allen Francis (1794-1851) British sailor and pioneer in South Africa founds Durban in Natal (1835) **22** 318  
**Garfield**, James Abram (1831-1881) twentieth president of the United States, wins battle of Prestonburg (1862) **23** 125 president (1880) **23** 175 administration of **23** 479, assassination of **23** 479  
**Garibald I** (553-590 A.D.), duke of Bavaria marriage of, **7** 431, 437, father of Theudehild, **7** 412-413  
**Garibaldi**, Giuseppe (1807-1862), Italian patriot, wanders in America **9** 597, defeats Neapolitans at Velletri **9** 597, serves against Austria **9** 599-601 heads military league of Italian states **9** 606 drives Bourbons from Two Sicilies (1860) **9** 607-609 **21** 625, retirement of, **9** 610 heads revolt against new monarchy and is defeated at Aspromonte **9** 612-613 613 note second revolt **9** 617, invades Tyrol (1866), **15** 27, at battles of Montetorondo and Mentana (1867) **9** 618-619 ally of France in Franco-Prussian War **13**, 169-170 leader of Irredentists **15** 55 death **9** 631  
**Garlien** (d. 1793) a French Girondist leader execution of **12** 326 note  
**Garnett**, Henry (1511-1606) Jesuit priest, in Gunpowder Plot **19** 179, execution and canonisation of, **19**, 180

**Garnier-Pagès**, Louis Antoine (1803-1878), a French lawyer and politician; arraigned General Cavaignac, **13** 106  
**Garrison**, William Lloyd (1804-1879), American abolition leader, **23** 394  
**Garter**, Order of the, the highest order of knighthood in Great Britain, Edward III institutes (1350) **18** 471-473  
**Garuda**, in Hindu mythology, a bird on which Vishnu rides, **2** 541  
**Gasca**, Pedro de la (1485-1561), Spanish statesman and prelate, defeats and executes Pizarro **23** 560-561 returns from governorship of Peru and returns to Spain **23** 561  
**Gascoigne**, Sir William (ca. 1350-1419) lord chief justice of England refuses to sanction execution of Scrope archbishop of York (1405) **18** 524  
**Gascons (Vascones)**, Gallic tribe become independent of Frankish empire **7** 485, extension of **7** 490 at pass of Roncesvalles (778 A.D.) **7** 525-526 become subject to Pippin the Elder **7** 558  
**Gascony**, French feudal dukedom extent of in ninth and tenth centuries, **11**, **13**, cited to England **11** 9  
**Gaselee**, Sir Alfred (1846-) British soldier, commands British forces in China during Boxer uprising (1900) **24** 569  
**Gaspee**, British revenue schooner, burned by colonials (1770) **23** 237  
**Gastein**, Convention of, a treaty concluded between Austria and Prussia (August 14th 1865) disposing of duties recently taken from Denmark **15** 22 485-486  
**Gaston**, Duke of Orleans, see Orleans.  
**Gaston de Foix**, see Foix  
**Gatacre**, Sir William Forbes (1843-) English soldier defeated by Boers in Cape Colony **22** 27, 308  
**Gates**, Horatio (1725-1806) an American general at Braddock's defeat **23** 208, at Saratoga **23** 261 intrigues against Washington **23** 267 assumes command in North Carolina (1780) **23** 274  
**Gates**, Sir Thomas (ca. 1506-1621) British statesman made lieutenant governor of first colony of Virginia, **19**, 490, **22**, 577-579  
**Gattulius**, Francesco, a Genoese leader in Greece (1355) **7**, 329  
**Gaucourt**, Raoul, French soldier, captain of Orléannais **11**, 191, at deliverance of Orleans (1429) **11** 198 seq **18** 553  
**Gauda**, king of Numbur relinquishes territory (106 B.C.) **5** 391  
**Gaudot**, Swiss lawyer, mobbed and killed at Neuchâtel (1767) **17** 8  
**Gaugamela**, battle of (381 B.C.), better known as Arbela (q.v.)  
**Gauls**, German tribe, in Greece **4** 507-508, invade Macedonia **4** 458-460 506-508, defeated by Antiochus Soter **4** 556, invade Italy **5** 151-177, aid Samnites against Rome **5** 195-196 wars with Rome **5** 257, 276 277 382, war with Carthaginians **5** 214 217 218 ravage Thrace **5**, 303, Caesar conquers, **5**, 514-

- 527, Goths and **7**, 379, 381, 387 472, **10** 21 22 Franks conquer, **7**, 441, 448-450 461, war with Saracens, **7**, 448 494-495, 498, 516, condition in fifth century, **7**, 464, Huns invade country of **7** 465, under Clovis **7**, 466-467 476 Dunes ravage country, **7**, 528, 530 come to England **18** 2
- Gaumata** (Gometes), Persian king (the False Smerdis), impersonates brother of Cambyses and usurps throne **2** 603 reign and assassination of (521 B.C.) **2**, 603
- Gaunt**, Elizabeth (d. 1657) last woman executed for political offence in England last of Stuart for harbouring Rye House plotters **20** 350 351
- Gaunt**, John of, see John of Gaunt
- Gautsch von Frankenthurn**, Paul (1851) Austrian statesman premier (1897) **15** 11 1801 **15** 12
- Gauzlin** (ninth century) abbot of St Germain **7** 584 585
- Gaveston**, Piers, earl of Cornwall (d. 1312) favourite of Edward II of England **18** 40 character of **18** 431, execution **18** 42
- Gavinana**, battle of (1530) **9** 460
- Gavius**, a Roman trader cruelty of Verres **1** 7-10 **5** 45
- Gavre**, junction of the Fgmont
- Gavre**, town in Belgium siege of (1452) **11** 213
- Gavril Pasha**, governor of East Roumelia deposed (1855) **24** 182
- Gawilgarh**, siege of (1804) **22** 121
- Gawler**, George (1796-1869) British colonial administrator and governor of South Australia **22** 246
- Gayto Petro** governor of Sicily **9** 182
- Gaza**, town Saint Alexander des Isles **4** 312 313 titles of (1214) **8** 435 seq., (1310) **24** 141
- Gaillard de la Peyrière**, Honoré Théophile Maxime (1765-1844) French general defeated before Constant (1799) **12** 476 defeated by Russians at Dinastin (1800) **17** 448
- Gazi Hassan**, see Hassan Bey.
- Geary**, John White (1819-1873), American soldier, governor of Kansas (1856) **23**, 398
- Geary Act**, for exclusion of Chinese from United States passed in 1892 **23** 482
- Geberic** (fourth century A.D.) king of Goths **6** 464 598
- Gebhard**, margrave of Franconia (909 A.D.), **7** 395
- Gebhard**, bishop of Ratisbon, revolts against Henry III (1055) **7** 644
- Gebhard of Waldburg**, elector archbishop of Cologne deposed (1583) **14** 321
- Gedaliah** (sixth century B.C.) governor of Judah **2** 120
- Gedde**, Jeanne, leads protest against the liturgy in Scotland (1637) **19** 574 note
- Gedicke**, Simon, court chaplain of John Sigismund (ca. 1608) **15** 109 seq.
- Gedrosia** (Baluchistan), ancient Asiatic country; Alexander marches through, **2**, 300, revolts against Persia (340 B.C.), **2**, 629
- Gedymin** or **Gedum**, king of Poland and grand-duke of Lithuania, leader of Lithuanian independence (1320), **17**, 147, conquests in Russia **24**, 41
- Geer af Finpang**, Louis Gerhard von (1818-1896), Swedish statesman minister of justice (1858-1870) **16** 447-468
- Geertsema**, leader of Dutch cabinet (1872), **14** 63 seq.
- Geert**, see Gerhard
- Geertruydenberg**, Charter of (1213) **13** 292
- Gersa**, king of Hungarians ca. 983 A.D., baptised **7**, 624
- Geitskor**, Grim, frames Icelandic code (928), **16** 123
- Gehring**, Baron von, appointed civil commissioner in Hungary (1850) **15**, 5
- Gelasius I**, pope 492-496 A.D. emphasises primacy of Roman see **8** 525
- Gelasius II**, pope 1118-1119 election of, to papal chair opposed **8** 602
- Gelderland** (Gueldres), province of Netherlands won in (1503) **14** 239, William of Orange defends **10** 243
- Gelderland**, Reinhold, Count of, attempts to assassinate Albert I of Germany (1299), **14** 160 seq.
- Gelimer**, king of Vandals 530-534 A.D., conquers **7** 88 Belisarius defeats, **7**, 91-96 treatment by Justinian, **7**, 97
- Gelo** (Gelon), tyrant of Syracuse 485-478 B.C., defeats Himera **2** 313 invited to join league **4** 68, conqueror of Carthage **4**, 207, sends corn to Rome, **5** 145
- Geloni**, a Scythian tribe, **2**, 443
- Gelonus**, son of Hercules **2** 405
- Gemara**, a collection of Jewish laws **2** 201
- Gembloir**, town in Belgium, battle of (1578), **13** 470 seq.
- Geminus** of Tarracina, pursues Marius (87 B.C.) **5** 425-426
- Gems**, Phoenician trade in **2** 312 333, Arabian **2** 336 Lydian **2**, 434, of Ceylon **2** 479 523 Indian **2**, 520-521
- Gendebien**, Alexandre Joseph Célestin (1789-1869), Belgian statesman, ambassador to Louis Philippe **14** 50
- Genealogical Tables**, Persian kings **2**, 590, claimants to throne of Portugal (1578), **10** 499, showing French claim to Naples (1493) **11** 299 houses of Orleans and Angoulême **11** 390, house of Bourbon **11** 402, Louis XIV, **11**, 527 early Swedish kings **16** 34 early Danish kings **16** 37, Christian I of Denmark, **16** 210 Houses of Lancaster and York **18** 448 616 John B. Hol., **21**, 63 Robert Bruce, **21**, 63, Stuart family, **21** 150
- Genea**, in Phoenician mythology, **2** 349
- General Amnesty Act**, in United States (1872) **23** 467
- General Security**, Committee of, in French Revolution organised (1793) **12**, 299
- Generalif**, Moorish palace at Granada, **8**, 255

**Genet, Edmond Charles** (1765-1834), French diplomatist, ambassador to Russia, **17**, 421; minister to United States, **23**, 304.

**Geneva**, city of Switzerland, Lacustrian settlement **16** 526 alliance with cantons, **16** 615, joined to Switzerland, **16** 635, Huguenots of, **16**, 635, becomes independent republic, **16** 638 Calvin at **16** 639 seq., the escape of (1602), **16**, 642, Charles Emmanuel duke of Savoy against (1610) **16** 650 oppression of aristocracy in **17** 4 and Rousseau in **17** 6 new constitution established **17**, 7, united with France (1798), **17**, 17-18, re-annexed to Switzerland (1815) **17** 34, treaties of (1815), **11**, 309, (1826) **16** 636

**Genlis, Stephanie Félicité Ducrest de Saint-Aubin, Countess of** (1716-1830) French authoress, tells of court life under Louis XVI **12** 181 seq.

**Gennadius or Georgius Scholarius** (ca 1400-1459) patriarch of Constantinople (1455) **7** 341, ceremonial at investiture of **7** 355

**Genoa**, city, republic and province at different periods in Italian history early days of Genoese republic (ca 1200) **9** 31 seq. conflict of with Pisa (1118-1132) **9** 36 changes in government of (1190), **9** 261 seq. rivalry with Venice (ca 1275) **7** 309 wars of with Pisa **9** 115 262 defeats Lisa near Meloria (1254) **9** 116 military and mercantile decline of (ca 1300) **9** 128 power of increased by crusades **8** 471 472 wars of with Venice (1331-1400) **9** 128 wars of in Eastern Empire (ca 1500) **7** 319 321 (1318-1352) **7** 325-329 (1398) **7** 332 besieged by Ghibellines (1318-1320) **9** 132 131 establishes dogate (1339) **9** 159 264 naval wars of with Venice (1350-1356) **9** 266 269 at height of power (fourteenth century) **9** 263 seq. list of doges of **9** 265 slave trade restricted in (1421) **9** 320-323 possessions of in Black Sea lost (1475) **9** 296 wars of with Florence (1484-1486) **9** 383 386 Jean XII of France requires (1499) **9** 426 French expelled from (1512) **9** 437 republic of, re-established (1528) **9** 456 capture of by French (1684) **9** 511 11 598 capture of by imperialists (1746) **14** 133, cedes Corsica to France (1768) **9** 512 Napoleon converts into Ligurian Republic (1797) **9** 556 French besieged in (1799-1800) **9** 560 12 500 annexation of to France (1805) **9** 569 12 340 capitulation of to English (1811) **9** 577 annexation of to Sardinia as a colony (1815) **9** 579 see also Ligurian Republic.

**Genesius or Gaiseric** (d 477 A.D.), king of the Vandals, invades Africa **6** 576-579, cruelty of **6** 582 captures Carthage **6** 590, invades Rome **6** 601 602, defeats Emperor Majorian **6**, 609, defeats Roman expedition, **6**, 613

**Genoune, Armand** (1758-1798), French revolutionist, arrest of (1793), **12**, 300, execution of **12**, 326

**Gentius or Genthius** (second century B.C.), king of Illyricum, imprisons Roman envoys, **5** 303

**Gentz, Friedrich von** (1764-1832), German diplomatist, at Congress of Verona (1822), **15**, 387 seq.

**Geoffrin (Marie Thérèse Rodet), Madame** (1699-1777) leader of Parisian literary society, influence of salon **12** 118

**Geoffrey** (1158-1186) count of Brittany, son of Henry II of England, revolts against father **18** 285 assists John in plots against Richard, king of England, **18** 315

**Geoffrey** (d 1212) archbishop of York, natural son of Henry II, refuses to serve in exchequer under John, **18** 340, death of **18** 340

**Geoffrey Plantagenet** (1113-1151) count of Anjou, succeeds his father Iulk as count **18** 240 marries Matilda daughter of Henry I of England (1127) **18** 240 asserts rights of Matilda in Normandy (1135) **18** 242 reduces Normandy (1141) **18** 252

**Geoffrey Plantagenet**, natural son of Henry II of England, appointed archbishop of York **18** 315 character and ability of, **18** 315 note

**George I (George Louis** (1660-1727) king of England 1714-1727 main treatment, **20** 506 5 7 proclaims king in Scotland, **20** 506 proclaimed king in Dublin **20** 507 ministerial appointments of **20** 507 coronation of **20** 508 gives title to prince of Wales **20** 515 dismisses Argyll, **20** 515 foreign mistresses **20** 515 first whig ministry **20** 517 concludes Triple Alliance **20** 517 Sunderland chief advisor of **20** 518 recommends measures to restore the national credit **20**, 528 plot of Pretender against **20** 531 proposals to in declaration signed James Rex **20** 533 withdraws Wood's patent **20** 534 foreign policy of **20**, 535 death of **20** 537

**George II** (1683-1760) king of England, 1727-1760 main treatment of **20** 539-592 return to Whigs **20** 530 virtues and vices **20** 538 discussions in family **20**, 541 552 grief of over death of Caroline, **20** 554 declares war against Spain **10**, 298 **20** 555, takes Hanoverian troops into English pay **20** 559 in First Silesian War **12** 38 **14** 431 **20** 560 refuses office to William Pitt **20** 567 contract of, with the elector of Hesse **20** 574, anxiety of for Hanover **20** 578 makes requisition for Hessian troops **20** 579 indemnity acts in Ireland **21** 446 French seek retaliation against, **20** 583 seq., Waldegrave friend of, **20** 587, death of, **20**, 591, Lecky's estimate of, **20**, 592

**George III** (1738-1820) king of England 1760-1820, main treatment, **20**, 593-653; appointments, **20**, 594; speech of, **20**,

594 seq; appoints Lord Bute secretary of state, **20**, 595, marriage (1761), **20**, 596, coronation, **20**, 596 seq, receives Pitt **20** 598, fails to reap advantages of Seven Years War, **15** 226. Triumvirate ministry **20** 601, North Briton accuses **20** 602. Rockingham administration under 1765) **20** 605 seeks advice of Pitt **20** 609 address **20**, 613, urges Lord North to accept office of first lord of the treasury **20** 615 petition to from British colonists **20** 623 sends Hessian troops to America **23** 251 aversion to Clutham **20** 630 authorizes action against **20** 636 declares American colonies free states (1783) **20** 639 coalition ministry (1783), **20** 641, recommends revision of English trading system **20** 641 dismisses Lord North and Mr Fox **20** 643 opposes Fox's India Bill **20** 643 concludes Treaty of Versailles (Sept 26th 1786), **20** 646 mental derangement **20** 647 recovery **20** 648 public thanksgiving **20** 649. Involves Pitt's attachment to his interest **20** 649, obstinacy of **21** 444, Napoleonic wars **21**, 454 seq naval reforms (1797) **21** 457, death **21** 461 summary of reign **21** 511.

George IV (George Augustus Frederick) (1762-1830) Prince of England 1820-1830 extramarital **20** 617 618 reforms in criminal law **21** 430, attempted assassination of (1817) **21** 506 message of Parliament (1817) **21** 506 accession throne **21** 511 coronation of **21** 511 513 domestic troubles of **21** 511. Early reforms of (1820) **21** 513 visits Ireland Hanover and Scotland **21** 523 reverses attainders of Stuart nobles **21** 523 Catholic Relief Bill (1829) **21** 513, death **21** 546, summary of reign **21** 546.

George I (Christian Wilhelm Ferdinand Adolfus) (1645-) king of Greece, reign of **24** 236.

George (I) Terterij, Bulgarian czar 1240-1245, **24** 174.

George (II) Terterij, Bulgarian czar 1322-1333, **24** 174.

George V (1819-1878) last king of Hanover, in Austro-Prussian War **16** 488.

George XIII, king of Georgia, cedes Georgia to Russians (1803) **17** 445.

George (1615-1708) prince of Denmark husband of Queen Anne of England and William of Orange **20** 409, created great admiral of English army and navy, **20** 471 death of **20** 482.

George (1869) prince of Greece, made high commissioner of Crete (1898) **24**, 238.

George, cardinal of Ambrose (d 1510), administrator under Julius XII **11**, 302 303.

George, Sicilian admiral, leads expedition against Eastern empire (1146), **9**, 78-79.

George Czernowitz, prince of Montenegro, abdication of, inaugurates theocratic government (1499), **24**, 208.

George Frederick (1573-1638), margrave of

Baden-Durlach; defeated at Wimpfen (1622), **14**, 336.

George Ludwig, elector of Hanover, commands imperial forces (1707) **14**, 413.

George Petrovich, see Czerny, George.

George Washington, secondary king of Siam 1865-1885 **24** 516.

George William (1595-1640) elector of Brandenburg 1619-1640 succeeds John Sigismund **15** 111 in Thirty Years' War, **15** 111 seq character of **15** 121, results of vacillation of **15** 127-128.

George, Lake, battle of (1755), in French in Indian War **23** 211.

Georgia, one of the southern states of the United States, settlement of, **23**, 60-62, wars with Spaniards, **23**, 62-64, extension of territory in Queen Anne's War (1706) **23** 191 joins the colonies (1776), **23** 249, British take (1779) **23** 271; question of Creek Indian land titles in (1826) **23** 351, conflict of jurisdiction over Cherokee Indians in **23** 356, condemn tariff (1833) **23**, 358, secedes (1861) **23** 409.

Georgia, a region in Transcaucasian Russia, nearly identical with ancient Iberia, independent in the time of Justinian **7**, 121 campaign of Sultan Sulaiman in **24**, 315 Turkish campaigns in (ca 1579), **24** 371 372 ceded to Ottomans (1590), **24** 372 gained and lost by Ottomans (eighteenth century) **24** 408-409, incorporation of with Russia (1801) **17**, 444 445 598 formally ceded to Russia in Treaty of Gatchina (1813) **24** 494, see also Persian Chronology, **24**, 497 seq.

Georgius Scholarius, see Gennadius.

Gepidae, a tribe of the Goths, given lands by Probus (280 A D) **6** 450 invade the Roman provinces of the Danube (407 A D) **6** 547 battle with the Franks before the battle of Châlons (451 A D), **6**, 590, allies of Attila **7**, 51 invade Eastern Europe, **7** 114 115, establish dominion in Dacia (453 A D) **24** 129, kingdom overthrown by the Lombards (568-565 A D) **7**, 115 116 431-431, vassals of the Avars **7** 150 164.

Gepidia, name given to Dacia **24** 129.

Gerado, Emmanuel, Venetian envoy to Stephen of Moldavia (1475) **24** 134.

Gerald de Barry or Barry, see Geraldus Cambrensis.

Geraldine Rebellion, an unsuccessful rebellion of the Geraldines in Ireland at the time of Queen Elizabeth **21** 408.

Geraldine Supremacy, The, in Irish history a period (1496-1534) when members of the Fitzgerald family were in control of affairs, **21** 394-395.

Geraldines, name given to Fitzerald family and its connections in Ireland, **21**, 367-369.

Geraldus Cambrensis, see Geraldus.

Gerard, Charles, see Macclesfield, Earl of.

Gérard, Count Étienne Maurice (1773-1852), French soldier, at passage of the Ber-

- mina, 12, 595, at battle of Ligny (1815) 12, 626
- Geratshari**, Liberius, Turkish governor in Moria (1690) 24, 397
- Gerberoy**, a strong castle in Normandy where William the Conqueror unsuccessfully besieged his eldest son (1079) 18, 192
- Gerbart**, see **Silvester II**, pope
- Gerhard** (Geert) III, "Strongsphear," The Great (1292-1340) count of Holstein makes treaty with the king of Denmark for mutual defence 16, 178, defeats the king 16, 178, head of the regency 16, 179, death of (1340) 16, 181
- Gerhard VI** (d. 1401) duke of Holstein in the war with Denmark (1404) 16, 20, 206
- Gerhard**, duke of Oldenburg (fifteenth century) strife with Christian I of Denmark 16, 217
- Gerhard of Mainz** (d. 1305) ally of Albert of Thuringia against Adolphus of Nassau (1298) 14, 159
- Gerle**, Don (1740-1805) mathematician physicist, concerning Catherine the Great 12, 340
- Gerloc** (Adela, Adeline), daughter of Rollo 9, 67
- German**, Lord George, see **Sackville**
- German Coast**, an Mississippi settlement of 23, 54
- German Confederation**, constitution of (1815) 14, 581, 15, 363, 364, see also **Germany**
- Germaneras**, relics of Valentinian, emperor, venerated under Charles V (1520) 10, 218
- Germanians** or **Karmanians**, Persian title 2, 569, 578
- Germanicus Caesar** (15 B.C.-19 A.D.) a Roman soldier nephew of Liberius, governor of Gaul campaigns in Germany (14-16 A.D.) 6, 69-70, governs Asiatic provinces 6, 135-136, death of (19 A.D.) 6, 136
- Germanos**, archbishop of Patras encourages Greek revolution (1820) 24, 229
- German East Africa**, revolt in 15, 55, 56
- Germans** (Teutons), a people of central Europe, prehistoric invasion of Greece, 4, 209-209, tribes of 5, 13, 392, origin and characteristics 6, 56, 57, 64, war of with Rome 5, 392-391, 513, 520, 521, 526, 6, 60, 77, 131, 429, 482, 486, 527, 536, 537, invasions of Switzerland 16, 533, 536
- Germantown**, a former borough of Pennsylvania since 1854 a part of Philadelphia British repulse Americans at (1777) 23, 266
- Germanus**, nephew of Justinian commands in Africa (534-540 A.D.) 7, 125, 418
- Germanus** (d. 605 A.D.) Byzantine patrician revolts against Maurice 7, 151, 152, 153
- Germanus**, patriarch of Constantinople 713, 710 A.D. 7, 205, 208, 215, opposes Leo the Isaurian 8, 517, 548
- Germanus**, patriarch of Constantinople 1267 intercedes for Arminius 7, 315
- Germany**, main treatment 7, 571-659, 14, 89, 540, 15, 97-566, 7, Chapter VII the birth of German nationality (843-936 A.D.), 574-607, Chapter VIII, Otto the Great and his successors (936-1024), 608-629, Chapter IX, the Franconian, or Salian dynasty (1024-1125), 630-659, 14, Book I, Chapter I, the Hohenstaufens (1125-1190), 59, 109, Chapter II, the last of the Hohenstaufens (1190-1273), 110-131, Chapter III, a review of the empire (1125-1273), 132-137, Chapter IV, the readjustment of Germany (1273-1347), 148, 178, Chapter V, Charles IV to Sigismund III (1346-1437), 179, 215, Chapter VI, Albert II, Frederick III, and Maximilian I (1438-1519), 216-247, Chapter VII, Charles V and the Reformation (1519-1516), 248, 288, Chapter VIII, a dissolving empire (1546-1618), 289, 328, Chapter IX, the Thirty Years War (1618-1648), 329, 381, Chapter X, neither Holy nor Roman nor Empire (1648-1748), 386, 435, Chapter XI, the later years of Maria Theresa (1748-1780), 436-461, Chapter XII, Joseph II, enlightened (1780-1790), 462, 480, Chapter XIII, the fall of the Empire (1790-1806), 491, 533, Chapter XIV, the continuation of Austrian history, see **Austria-Hungary**, 16, Book III, *The Decline of the Empire*, Chapter I, a predatory utility by Prussia (1806-1807), 534, Chapter II, the rise of Prussia (1806-1810), 106, 128, Chapter III, the birth and growth of a nation (1810-1813), 129, 134, Chapter IV, the only war of Frederick II (1713-1763), 151, 188, Chapter V, the Seven Years War (1756-1763), 189, 231, Chapter VI, the later years of Frederick the Great (1763-1786), 232, 236, Chapter VII, the revolutionary epoch (1786-1815), 237, 332, Chapter VIII, aspects of eighteenth-century culture, 336, 361, Chapter IX, the later decade of Frederick William III (1815-1840), 362, 409, Chapter IX, Frederick William IV (1840-1857), 410-473, Chapter X, the secession of Austria (1858-1860), 474, 495, Chapter XI, the unification of Germany (1866-1871), 496, 529, Chapter XII, Germany since 1871, 530-565, Appendix, documents relating to German history, 566-616, Bibliography, 15, 620, 639, Chronology, 7, 73, 576, 14, 68, 86, 15, 95, 97, 139, 662, see also 7, 377, 574, *Later Roman Empire in the West*
- Germigny**, battle of (1430) 11, 205
- Gerold**, prelate of Bavaria under Charlemagne killed in Pannonia 7, 528
- Gerontes**, (orthodox) council 2, 317
- Gerontus**, Count, a Roman general in the army of the usurper Constantine revolt and death of (408 A.D.) 6, 566-567
- Gerostratus**, king of Aradus (third century B.C.) 2, 295, 296, 4, 307, 309
- Gerousia**, Spartan council 2, 317, 4, 488
- Gerry**, Elbridge (1741-1814), American politician and statesman in Constitutional Convention (1787), 23, 292, envoy of



- United States to France, **23**, 313; vice-president under Madison (1813-1814), **23**, 311
- Gerson, Jean Charlier de** (1360-1429) French theologian, chancellor of University of Paris **11**, 185
- Gerstenberg, Heinrich Wilhelm von** (1737-1823) German poet **15**, 339 seq
- Gertrude of Saxony**, wife of Floris I count of Holland assumes regency of Friesland (1058) **13**, 288
- Gertruydenberg**, town in Holland peace negotiations at (1710), **20**, 477, siege of (1713) **14**, 16
- Gerulf** (ninth century) count of Friesland father of Dirk I of Holland, reign of **13**, 285
- Gervais, Alfred Albert**, French admiral visits Korea with French squadron (1891) **17**, 114
- Gervinus, Georg Gottfried** (1805-1871) German professor of history against tyranny **15**, 406
- Gessler, Hermann**, in Swiss legendary history imperial magistrate in Uri and Schwyz sent to Wildstätt by King Albrecht **16**, 534 insults Stauffacher **16**, 534 slain by William Tell (1307) **16**, 537
- Gessler, Frederick Leopold**, Count von (1688-1753) Prussian officer, at battle of Hohenberg **15**, 179
- Geta, Publius Septimius** (159-212 A.D.) joint emperor with Caracalla **6**, 391-392
- Gute, Eric**, Prince of Hesse war with Tyrol (1444) **4**, 434 Car projects expedition against **5**, 383
- Gettysburg**, battle of (1863) **23**, 437 seq
- Ghassani, or Kingdom of the Ghassanids**, Arabian kingdom founding of **8**, 106 in alliance with Eastern Empire **7**, 121 ruled by Persians **8**, 13
- Ghatotkacha** (ca. 300 B.C.) a king of India **2**, 199
- Ghazan**, see **Kazan**
- Gheneids**, first Mohammedan dynasty which rule in India rule of the **8**, 226 also **Mahmud the Great**
- Ghazni, or Ghuzni, or Ghizni, or Gazna**, city of Afghanistan siege of (July 22nd 1818) **22**, 139 recaptured by British (Sept 6th 1842) **22**, 144
- Gheer Earth**, Phœnician deity **2**, 349
- Ghegedes**, an Albanian race descent and customs of **24**, 211-212
- Ghengis Khan**, see **Jenghiz**
- Ghent**, the capital of the province of East Flanders Belgium tumults at (1297) **18**, 416, siege of (1213) **18**, 312-313 in revolt against the counts of Flanders (fourteenth century) **11**, 157 revolts against Emperor Charles V (sixteenth century) **14**, 275 siege of (1678) **11**, 588 surrenders to allies (1708) **11**, 622-623 captured by French (1713) **12**, 42 siege of (1749), **14**, 45
- Ghent, Assembly of** (1559), convened by Philip II **13**, 393
- Ghent, Congress of** (1477) **13**, 362
- Ghent, Pacification of** (1576), a union be-

- tween Holland, Zealand, and the southern provinces of the Low Countries formed against Spanish supremacy, concluded at Ghent Nov 8th 1576 **13**, 462-464 472
- Ghent, Peace of** (1814), **21**, 480, **23**, 340, 345
- Gherai**, see **Girai**
- Gherardesca, Gaddo**, Count of the, Pisan leader (1316) **9**, 133
- Gherardesca, Ugolino**, Count of the (d. 1299), Pisan leader origin, **9**, 117, becomes powerful in Pisa **9**, 116, defeated in naval battle with Genoese, **9**, 116, dies of starvation **9**, 117
- Ghibellines (Waiblinger, Hohenstaufens)**, a political party of northern and central Italy during the Middle Ages, origin of, **9**, 13-14-90 join the League of Lombardy (1167) **9**, 55, relation of Italian nobles to (eleventh century) **9**, 62, support Philip of Swabia in struggle for imperial throne (1197-1208) **9**, 55-14-112, name of first applied to imperial party (1197-1208) **9**, 86 first appear in literature (12-15) **9**, 89, win victory at Ghibello (1218) **9**, 90 renew Lombard League (1233) **9**, 92-122 win at head of (1236) **9**, 93 win battle of Cortenuova (1237) **9**, 93 expel Guelphs from Florence (1248) **9**, 97 defeated at battle of Lessalta (1249) **9**, 97-98 support Manfred (1251-1266) **9**, 108-110-14-125 seq win battle of Montaperti (1260) **9**, 103 take Florence (1260) **9**, 101 support Conradin (1267-1268) **9**, 110-14-129 expelled from Bologna (1271) **9**, 112 German emperors fail to suppress (1271) **9**, 114 release Pisa from Guelph rule (1282) **9**, 117 exiled from Milan (1302) **9**, 128 condition at beginning of fourteenth century **9**, 132-133 besiege Genoa (1319-1320) **9**, 134, led out of Ludwig of Bavaria (1326) **9**, 117-155 ask aid of John of Bohemia (1330) **9**, 156 seq Rienzi forbids use of name of (1347) **9**, 220 renew strife with Guelphs (1402) **9**, 256 opposed by the Borgias (1492-1503) **8**, 614
- Ghibello**, town in Italy, battle of (1218), **9**, 90
- Ghiberti, Lorenzo** (1378-1455) Italian sculptor relation of to Renaissance culture, **9**, 391
- Ghika, Alexander**, Albanian prince, reign of, 1541-1542 **24**, 149
- Ghika, Gregory**, Albanian prince, pillages Wallachia (1715) **24**, 145
- Ghika, Gregorius**, Albanian prince, appointed ruler in Moldavia (1849) **24**, 150
- Gislemar** (d. 684 A.D.) mayor of Neustria, wages war against Pepin **7**, 183
- Ghurids (Ghuri)**, Mohammedan Asiatic dynasty, overrun India (1183-1205), **8**, 226, see also **Mahmud of Gor**
- Ghurkas (Khas, Goorkas, Goorkhas, Gurkhas)**, dominant race in the kingdom of Nepal description of **24**, 510-511, invade Tibet (1790) **24**, 509-545 in war with England (1814-1815), **22**, 128

**Ghurka War**, a war between the English and the Nepalese (1814-1815), **22**, 126, **24**, 551.

**Ghyczy, Kalman** (1808-1898), Hungarian statesman, in party strife in Hungary **15** 12

**Giaccaria, Pisani** admiral, defeated by Genoa at Meloria (1284) **9**, 116

**Gia-long**, see **Naguyen Anh**

**Giambelli, Federigo** (sixteenth century) Italian military engineer, in siege of Antwerp (1585) **13** 513 514 constructs fortifications on the Rhine (1588), **19** 597

**Giano della Bella**, Florentine noble, introduces democratic reforms (1292), **9** 118

**Gianozzo da Salerno** (fourteenth century) Italian captain, attempts to seize Florence (ca 1380), **9** 315

**Gibamund, Vindul** general, Roman defeat (533 AD) **7** 91

**Gibborim** ("Heroes"), Davids' literary duties of **2** 91-92

**Gibraltar**, a town and fortified promontory on the southern coast of Spain, a crown colony of Great Britain, origin of name **8** 192 battle of (1607) **13** 515 English capture (1704) **10** 285 siege of by Spain (1727) **12** 28 **20**, 536 siege of (1782) **20** 639

**Gibraltar, Peace of** (1830) **14** 589

**Gideon** or **Jerubbaal** (thirteenth century B.C.) Hebrew warrior delivers Hebrew from oppression of Midianites **2** 72 73

**Gedik, Akhmet**, grand vizir of Turkey, invades Italy (1800) **9** 259

**Giffard, Walter** (d. 1279) a Bishop of York becomes joint regent of kingdom under Edward I (1272) **18** 390

**Gilbert, Humphrey** (1539-1584) English navigator, half brother of Walter Raleigh **19** 411 attempts to claim northern 157 argues in favour of northwest passage **22** 19 adventures of **22** 190 seq. death of **19** 411

**Gilbert, Raleigh**, made member of Plymouth Company (1606) **22** 610 attempts colony at Sagadahoc **22** 611

**Gildas, Saint**, "Sapiens" (fl. ca 511 AD) British ecclesiastic and Celtic historian, authority on settlement of Britain **21** 7 reforms Irish church **21** 311

**Gildo**, Moorish chief, revolt and punishment (395 AD) **6** 539 541 542

**Giles, Lord**, see **Daubeney**

**Gilgamesh** (Izdubar), Assyrian epic, **1**, 52, 1, 531

**Gilgammash**, Libyan tribe, **2** 616

**Gill, Juan Bautista**, president of Paraguay, assassination of (1877) **23**, 620

**Gimel-Sin**, king of Ur, **1**, 363

**Gimir, Gimiræ**, see **Cimmerians**.

**Ginckell, van**, see **Ginkel de**

**Ginguenê, Pierre Louis** (1748-1816), French author and politician, opposes Napoleon, **12**, 519, retired, **12**, 523

**Ginkel or Ginckell, Godert de**, earl of Athlone (1630 1703), Dutch soldier in English service, at Galway, **20**, 431, at Lim-

erick, **20**, 431; **21**, 433; at Athlone, **20**, 431, **21**, 434

**Gioberti, Giovanni Antonio** (1801-1852), Italian philosopher and statesman, forced to resign **14** 658

**Giolitti, Giovanni** (1844) Italian statesman, ministry of (1892) **9** 632 attacks Crispien (Lamberti) **9** 633 minister of interior in Zanardelli ministry (1901) **9** 634

**Giornico**, village in Switzerland, battle of (1478) **16** 601 606

**Giotto** or **Giotto di Bondone** (1276 1337) Florentine artist **9** 208 tower of, **9**, 201

**Giovan Gastone de' Medici** (1670-1737) grand duke of Tuscany **9** 520 527

**Giovanni di Capistrano**, see **Capistrano**.

**Gipps, Sir George** (1791 1847) governor of New South Wales (1838) **22** 238

**Girai or Gherai, Ahmed**, Khan of the Crimea, invades Poland (1688) **24** 395

**Girai, Dowlet**, or **Dewlet**, Khan of the Crimea expelled by Sahm-Gara (1777) **17** 392 seq. **24** 416

**Girai, Haji**, Khan leader of Crimean Khanate of the Crimea (1844) **24** 507

**Girai, Krim**, Khan of the Crimea expedition of against Russia (1769) **17** 385 **24** 415

**Girai, Mengli**, Khan of Crimean horde, rebellion with Ivan the Great (1480) **17** 178 179 ally of Saïm-Gara, King of Lithuania against Vasilï Ivanovitch (1606) **17** 185

**Girai, Muhammed**, Khan of Crimea 1515 1523 was with Russia **17** 187 189 murdered **17** 189

**Girai, Muhammed I** (1584) Khan of Crimea, fights with Turks **24** 371

**Girai, Sahib**, Khan of Kazan (1521) threatens Moscow **17** 188

**Girai, Sahm**, Khan of the Crimea succeeds Dowlet-Gara (1777) **17** 395 becomes creature of Russia **17** 394 executed, **17** 397 seq.

**Girai, Selim**, Khan of Crimea takes part in war against Austria (1690) **24** 399

**Girai, Selim**, Khan of Crimea, conquered and expelled by Russians (1771) **17** 382

**Girard, curate** of St. Eudève visits Marie Antoinette in prison (1793) **12** 321

**Giraldus or Geraldus Cambrensis** (Gerald de Barri or Barry) (ca 1146 ca 1220) a British historian **21** 367 368 note, preaches crusade (1186) **18** 295

**Girardin, Émile de** (1806-1881) French writer and journalist, kills Armand Carrel in a duel, **13**, 69, imprisoned **13**, 103 exiled **13**, 124

**Giron, Don Pedro**, Spanish soldier, leads rebel forces against Charles V (1520), **10** 221

**Girondists**, the party of moderate Republicans during the French Revolution, in the legislative assembly of 1791, **12**, 248, members of, selected to form ministry by Louis XVI (1792), **12**, 251; declare war against Austria (1792), **12**,

- 251, break with the king, 12, 252; in insurrection of June 20th, 1792, 12, 253-255 in the insurrection of August 10th, 1792 12 260-265, at mercy of the Jacobins 12 265 returned to the national convention (1792) 12 281 opposed by the Jacobins (1792) 12 285-287 fear to champion the king, 12 290 vote of on the king's death 12 292 fall of (1793) 12 299-302, execution of (1793) 12, 326-327, see also French Revolution.
- Girsu** (c. Shurpurla).
- Gisela**, daughter of Charles the Simple 11 marriages (911) 9 67
- Gishban**, Babylonian kingdom 1 54
- Gisors** town in France, battle of 18, 20
- Gissur the White** (fourth century) misadventure 1 11 16 62 64 125
- Gisulf I**, duke of Benevento invades Cumuli (701 A.D.) 8 54
- Gisulf II**, duke of Benevento 712 751 A.D. 7 141
- Gith**, (1) duke of Louth (768 A.D.) 7 441 (2) Ovinda, last Indian poem 2 222
- Githa**, (1) duke of Harold in relation of her 11 in Harold (1066) 18 156
- Gurgevo**, town in Rumina on the Danube 18 373
- Guertmann, Angelo**, governor of Venice re-opens Venetian betrayal of Venice 1 17 9
- Gueide, Ove**, Dutch admiral commands expedition (1648) 16 376 becomes regent of Denmark (1648) 16 376
- Glabrio, Manlius Acilius**, Roman consul 191 B.C. defeats Antiochus the Great 1 18 (187 B.C.) 4 32 5 298
- Glabrio, Manlius Acilius**, Roman praetor peregrinus 70 P.C. 5 463 46
- Gladiatorial Contests**, in Rome discussion 1 6 91 96 73 376
- Gladiators, War of the** (73-71 B.C.) 5 160
- Glaustone, William Ewart** (1809-1898) English statesman and secretary in Peel's cabinet 21 604 speech on Irish Relief Bill and programme (1852) 21 611 chancellor of the exchequer in Alton ministry (1852) 21 614 in Palmerston's second ministry (1859) 21 625 budgets of 1860 21 621, increases income tax 21 625 position of in Palmerston's ministry (1860) 21 625 measures liberalism of 21 625, pro-Southern attitude of, in American Civil War, 21 630, as liberal leader in House of Commons, 21 632, 634, in debate on Irish church (1868) 21, 635, first ministry of (1869) 21 635, his Irish Relief Bill (1870) 21, 636, Elementary Education Act 21, 636-637, ministerial embarrassments of (1872-1873) 21, 639, retirement of (1874) 21, 639, denounces Bulgarian atrocities, 21, 640 his Midlothian campaign (1880) 21, 642, second ministry of (1880-1885) 21, 643, conclusion of the Afghan War, 21, 643,

- South African policy, 21, 643, relations with Parnell 21, 645, Reform Act (1884), 21 647, advocates self-government in Ireland 21 647 third ministry (1886) 21 648 home rule policy of 21 648, fourth ministry (1892) 21 650, Home Rule Bill of (1893) 21 650
- Gladstone, Herbert**, British statesman, home secretary (1895) 21, 665
- Glang-dharma** (d. 899), king of Tibet 24, 509
- Glanville, Ranulf de** (d. 1190) justiciar of England under Henry II 18 294, author of first legal treatise on English law 18 295, imprisoned by Richard I, 18 307
- Glarus**, Swiss canton received into Swiss confederation (1352) 16 573 Schwyzers occupy 16 573 at war with Zurich, 16 580 witchcraft believed in, 17 9
- Glasdale, William**, commander of English attack of Orleans (1428) 11 191 18, 552, at deliverance of Orleans 11 195
- Glasgow**, a report in Scotland assembly at 16 585 canons liturgy and high commission and abolishes episcopacy (1638), 19 775 university of founded (1418), 21 221
- Glass**, Flemish manufacture 2 290 302 335 first printed on in the Netherlands 13 373
- Glaucia, Servilius** (d. 100 B.C.) Roman tribune 18 401
- Glaucias** (fourth century B.C.) king of Illyria checks advance of Alexander (335 B.C.) 4 269 defeated by Cassander (315 B.C.) 4 412
- Glencoe, Massacre of**, members of the MacDonald clan killed by royal troops (1692), 20 432 21 432 41
- Glendale** (a Frazier's Farm), a locality near Richmond, Va., battle of (1862), 23, 473
- Glendower, Owen** (1359-1415) Welsh rebel, character of 18 517 518 525 successes of against the English 18 518 522, allies himself with the French 18 524, death of 18 525
- Glen Mama**, a locality in Wicklow county, Ireland battle of (1000 A.D.) 21 351
- Glinkski, Helena Vasilievna** (d. 1735) Polish princess married with Vasil IV 17, 112 regency 17 194 196
- Glinkski, Michael** (d. 1534) Polish prince, allies himself with Vasil Ivanovich 17, 145-146, treachery of 17 147
- Glovov, Russian lawyer**, conspires against Peter III (1762) 17 365
- Glogau**, a fortified town in the province of Silesia, Prussia, siege of (c. 1110), 24, 25
- Gloucester**, a city in Gloucestershire, England siege of (1643) 20 15
- Gloucester, Gilbert de Clare, Earl of** (1291-1314), killed at Bannockburn (1314), 21, 102
- Gloucester, Humphrey, Duke of** (1391-1447); regency of, 11, 197, 18, 546, 561; at war with Burgundy, 11, 188, marries

- Jacqueline** (1422), 11, 188; 13, 343-344; 18, 547 quarrels with Henry Beaufort, 18 349, marries Eleanor Cobham, 13 347 death of, 18 563
- Gloucester, Richard, Duke of**, see **Richard III**
- Gloucester, Robert, Earl of**, see **Robert**
- Gloucester, Thomas, Duke of** (1355-1397) youngest son of Edward III of England quarrels with Richard II 18 490 takes up arms against Richard 18 500, charges king's favourites with treason 18, 500, reconciliation with king, 18, 501, arrest and murder of 18 502
- Gloucester, Prince William, Duke of** (1689-1700), 20, 459
- Glück, Christopher Willibald** (1714-1787) a German composer 12, 119
- Glümer, Adolf von** (1811-) Prussian general in Franco-Prussian War 13 16
- Glycerius, Roman emperor** 17 A.D. 6 614-615
- Gneisenau, August Wilhelm Anton, Count Neidhardt von** (1760-1831) Prussian general, aids in regeneration of Prussia 15 301
- Gnesen**, a city in the province of Posen Prussia Prist king of Poland transfers his court to 24 7 Prisdaw diled of Bohemia sacks 24 14 Mierza law governor of Poland III of Poland, rules, 24 27 Prussia secures 24 91
- Gnostics**, sects of the 6 419
- Goar**, king of the Alani in tigates J minus to assume imperial title (411 A.D.) 6 365
- Goat Worship**, in Egypt 1 68 221 229
- Gobares**, governor of Persazada surrenders the city to Alexander 50 B.C. 4 335
- Gobel, Jean Baptiste** 1727 1794) French bishop at institution of Worship of Peason 12 332
- Goben, August Karl von** (1816 1880) Prussian general in Franco-Prussian War 13 168 169 in Seven Weeks War 15 492
- Goblet, René** (1825 ) French statesman, becomes premier (1886) 13 193
- Gobryas**, Assyrian noble allies himself with Cyrus (549 B.C.) 1 157
- Gobryas (Ugbaru)**, one of the conspirators who placed Darius I on the throne interprets message from the Scythians (512 B.C.) 2 610
- Gobryas**, Persian general at the battle of Cunaxa (401 B.C.) 4 51
- Goddard, Thomas** (d 1784) English soldier, defeat the Mahrattas (1779) 22 91
- Göde von Falkenstein**, mistress of Richard duke of Cornwall, leaves Germany (1269) 14 125
- Godebert**, king of Lombards 661-662 A.D. murdered, 7, 445
- Godefroid (Godfrey, Göttrick) I**, king of Jutland 808-810 A.D., war with Charlemagne 7, 537, 10, 40
- Godefroid II**, king of Jutland 880-890 A.D., invades Rhine country, 7, 585-590
- Godeheu**, commissioner of the French East India Company supersedes Duplexit at Pondicherry (1754), 22, 53.
- Godemar** (d 541), king of Burgundy 524-534, defeats Clodomir, 7, 478
- Goderich**, Viscount, see **Ripon, Earl of**
- Godescal**, preacher of crusade in Germany (1096) 8 338
- Godfrey de Bouillon** (1061-1100), king of Jerusalem, slays Rudolph of Swabia, 7, 653, leader in first crusade, 8, 340, disputes with Guecks, 8 343, at siege of Antioch 8 348 at Jerusalem, 8, 352, elected king 8 353 reign of 8 354-355
- Godfrey**, king of Denmark acquires Friesland from Charles III (the Fat) (983 A.D.) 13 255
- Godfrey the Bearded**, first duke of Brabant (1106) 13 290 309
- Godfrey de Gonaville**, commander of Templars of Aquitaine, condemnation of (1312) 8 625
- Godfrey de Sergines**, French crusader, at battle of Mansura (1150) 8 412
- Godfrey, Edward**, American colonist elected governor of Maine settlements (1646), 22 657
- Godfrey**, see **Godefrid**, king of Jutland
- Godigisclus** (d 106) king of Vandals 6 598
- Godolphin, Sidney**, Earl of (1635 1712) English statesman and financier at head of treasury 11 611 20 308 471, obtains part of Harley's treasury 20 381 dismissed 20 384 character, 20 385
- Godomar**, see **Godemar**
- Godoy, Manuel de** (1767 1851) Spanish statesman influential at court of Charles IV 10 125 succeeds De Aranda as Spanish premier (1792 10 31), auto ruler of 10 20 321 12 568, sent to Bayona 10 333
- Godunov, Boris Feodorovitch** (1552 1605) czar of Russia 1598 1605 appointed regent of Russia 17 213 characterization of 17 214 seq. equips Russian army for Swedish War 17 216, establishes serfdom in Russia 17 218, encourages popularity of Czarna Euren 17 219 220 becomes czar of Russia 17 222 ingratitude the masses 17 222 223 attempts to introduce for own learning 17 223 224 sanguinary measures of 17, 223, death of, 17, 226
- Godwin** (d 1053) earl of the West Saxons, power of in England 18 121 seq., character of 18 128 revolt and fall of, 18 132 131, return of, 18, 137, death of 18 138
- Godwine**, son of King Harold, attacks the Normans 18 176
- Godyn, Samuel**, Dutch colonist, purchases Lund on Delaware (1627), 23, 7.
- Goes, Pedro de**, Portuguese nobleman; attempts to colonise Brazil (1535), 23, 654
- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von** (1749-1832), German poet, life and work of, 15, 341-347, confident of the defeat of French Revolution (1792), 12, 280.
- Goetz von Berlichingen** ("of the Iron Hand") (1480-1562), German feudal knight; leads

- peasants' revolt, 14, 263; sentenced to life imprisonment 14 264
- Goffe, William (1605-1679), regicide, in New England 23, 139 140
- Gohier, L. Jerome (1746-1830) French revolutionist appointed to the Directory 12 172 president of the Directory 12 451-453, refuses to resign 12 185
- Gohud, Hindu prince, concludes alliance with Hastings (1779), 22, 91
- Goidel, Gaidel, or Gael, one of two main groups of Celts 18 2 3
- Gonto, village in Italy, battle of (1818) 9 599
- Go Komatsu, emperor of Japan 1892 24, 588
- Gold, in Egypt 1 59 mines of Greek antiquity 2 271 332 334 11 376 404 1 12) Thracian trade in 2 311 is in use in antiquity 2 359 1 18) Syria 2 401 412 in India, 2 20 221 in old in Greek sculpture 3 211 186 discovery of in Australia 22 2 210 20 discovery of in New Zealand 22 200 discovery of in South Africa 22 286 287 291 19 discovery of in Australia Patagonia 23 617 discovery of in California (1810) 23 10 in British Columbia 22 313
- Golden Book, The, history of the utility in 1844 9 25
- Golden Bull, the, issued by Emperor Charles IV, provision of 14 181 183
- Golden Fleece, the, Greek legend 3 75 74
- Golden Fleece, Order of, founded by Philip II of Castile (1492) 13 11 2 21 16
- Golden Hind, The, the capture of (1570) 19 385
- Golden Horde, kingdom of the see Kiptchak, the
- Goldsboro, town in North Carolina, occupied by Federal army under Sherman (1865) 23 116
- Golborough, Louis Malesherbes (1805-1877) American naval officer commander of Union fleet in operations on North Carolina (1862) 23 123
- Golesco, Nicholas (1810-1878) Russian minister, head of provisional government (1860) 24 151
- Goletta, port of Tunis, captured by the British Charles V from the Turks (1535), 14 271
- Gollheim, sometimes called Hasenbühl, battle of between Adolphus of Nassau and Albert of Austria (1298) 14, 19 160
- Gorvin, Russian soldier, expedition of in China (1837) 17 554
- Golovin, Feodor Alexievitch (d 1745), Russian statesman, accompanies Peter the Great on travels, 17, 239, member of Secret High Council (1726), 17 328
- Golovnin, Vassili Mikhailovitch (1776-1831), Russian explorer, imprisonment in Japan, 24, 603-606
- Goltz, Count von der (d 1795), Prussian statesman and diplomat, negotiates peace of Bâle, 14, 509, 18, 278.

- Goltz, Kolmar, Baron von der (1843-), Prussian general, in Franco Prussian War, 13 169
- Goltz, Russian general, opposes invasion of Charles XII of Sweden (1707) 17 277
- Goluchowski, Count Agenor (1812-1875), Austrian minister elaborates October diploma of 1860 18 18
- Golymin, place in Poland, battle of (1807), 17 152
- Gomara, see Kaffa
- Gomarus, Francis (1563-1641), a Calvinistic controversialist, a leading opponent of Arminius and the Arminians, 13 554
- Gometes, see Gaumata
- Gomez, Stephen, Portuguese explorer seeks northwest passage (1525) 22, 452, 475
- Gomez de Sylva, Ruy, prince of Ibiñeta Spanish statesman, one of chief councillors of Philip II 10 287 appointed a guardian of Don Carlos (1568) 10 252
- Gonara (twelfth century) Japanese ruler, reign of 24 513
- Gonderic (127 A.D.) King of Vandals, ruler of Africa 6 376
- Gondemar, see Godemar
- Gondomar, Spanish ambassador to England, hostility to Walter Raleigh and his Guiana expedition (1617) 19 501, 503
- Gonds, first Indian title 2 188
- Gonsalvo de Cordova, Fernandez, "The Great Captain" (1443-1515) Spanish soldier, campaign of in Italy (1500) 9 127 128 10 161 163 defeats French in Naples (1495) 10 105 11 295
- Gonsiewski, Polish soldier upholds candidacy of Sigismund III to Russian throne (1612) 17 236
- Gontharis, Roman date of Numidia, heads rebellion in Africa (34 A.D.) 7, 103-104 125 126
- Gontier, Palamède, member of French embassy assists Ann Boleyn (1536), 19, 161
- Gontram, king of Burgundy 561-593 A.D. 7 479-480 Record of defeats (589), 10, 23
- Gontram (Gunter) (1304-1313) count of Schwarzburg, claims crown of Germany, 14 180
- Gonzaga, (Charles) Carlo (I) di (d 1637), duke of Nevers, invested with duchies of Mantua and Montferrat, 9, 499-500, 11 460
- Gonzaga, Carlo di (d 1665) son of Carlo I succeeds to the duchy of Mantua 9, 500
- Gonzaga, Ferdinando Carlo (d 1708) last duke of Mantua 1665 1708 rapacity and debauchery of, 9, 500, sells Casale, 9, 500
- Gonzaga, Francesco di, marquis of Montferrat (1363-1407), beheads his wife at instigation of Visconti, 9, 252
- Gonzaga, Giulia, wife of Vespasian Gonzaga; Barbarossa (Khar-ad-din) attempts to carry off (1534), 24, 352
- Gonzaga, Louis de (1539-1595), duke of Nevers, French soldier; part in St.

- Bartholomew, 11, 371, 372, saves Henry of Condé from massacre, 11 372
- Gonzagas**, rulers of Mauritania 9 156
- Gonzales**, place in Texas battle of (1835) 23, 366.
- Gonzales, Manuel** (1833-1893) Mexican statesman, administration is president of Mexico (1880-1884) 23 637
- Gonzalez Dávila, Gil** (ca 1170-1528) Spanish explorer, discovers Nicaragua, 23 639-640, 641
- Gonzalez, Juan**, president of Paraguay (1890) 23, 620
- Good Hope**, fort on the Connecticut conference of Stuyvesant and English at (1650), 23 16
- Gookin, Charles**, American colonial deputy-governor of Pennsylvania 1709-1717 23, 46.
- Goorkhas**, see **Ghurkas**
- Gordian Knot**, legend of 4 295
- Gordianus (I), M. Antonius** (ca 158-237 A.D.), Roman emperor, rise and fall of 6 410
- Gordianus (III), M. Antonius** (192-237 A.D.) Roman emperor, character and achievements, 6, 411-412
- Gordius**, king of Phrygia 2 411 414, legend of 4 295
- Gordon, Adam** (thirteenth century) English outlaw, in single combat with Prince Edward (Edward I) (ca 1267) 18 357
- Gordon, Alexander**, see **Huntly**.
- Gordon, Catherine**, cousin of James IV of Scotland, marries Perkin Warbeck (1495) 19, 32
- Gordon, Charles George**, "Chinese Gordon" or "Gordon Pasha" (1833-1885), English soldier; in China 24 552, sent to Africa (1884), 21, 646, death of, 21, 646, 24 461
- Gordon, George**, see **Huntly**.
- Gordon, Lord George** (1751-1793), English agitator; president of Protestant association (1779) 20 655, calls public meetings 20 655, leads "No Popery" riots 20 635, committed to Tower 20 656, Ireland defends 20 66 acquitted 20, 637
- Gordon, George Hamilton** (1784-1860) fourth earl of Aberdeen ambassador to Austria 14 552, prime minister of England 21, 644
- Gordon Riots**, rising of London populace (1780) 20 634-636
- Gore, Sir Charles Stephen** (1793-1869) British soldier, at St Denis (1837) 22, 346
- Goremykin, I. L.**, Russian premier, 17, 620
- Gorges, Sir Ferdinando** (1566-1647), English colonial proprietor, encourages colonisation, 22, 611, on pestilence of 1619 among North American Indians, 22, 613, befriends Pilgrims, 22, 623; receives with Mason grant of Laconia (Maine), 22, 636, opposes Massachusetts, 23, 110, death of, 22, 637
- Gorges, Ferdinando** (1620-1718), "the younger" grandson of the preceding, proprietor of Maine, complains of Massachusetts, 23, 143; sells to Massachusetts his title in Maine, 22, 638; 23, 149-160
- Gorges, Robert**, son of Sir Ferdinando; patent for land on Massachusetts Bay, fails to establish claim (1622), 22 635
- Gorges, Thomas**, nephew of Ferdinando, made governor of Maine and mayor of York (1640) 22 637
- Gorgey, Arthur** (b 1818) Hungarian soldier, saves Hungarian army from cul de sac, 14, 647 obtains chief command, 14, 651 relations with Louis Kossuth 14, 653 656 657, surrender at Világos 14, 657 accused of treason 14 657
- Gorgias of Leontini** (ca 485 ca 380 B.C.) Greek rhetorician and sophist at Canon 3 110, tuition charges 3 471 472, sent to Athens 3 479 591 Proxenus pupil of 4 52 invents rhyme 4 599
- Gorgon's Head**, legend of 1 211
- Gorgopas**, "put in vice admiral" beiges Egypt (588 B.C.) 4 121
- Gorgus** (fifth century B.C.), despot of Salamis in Cyprus 3 332
- Gorgus**, Persian armourer presents Alexander with golden crown (324 B.C.) 4 384
- Gorilla**, African savage tribe 2 558
- Goring, George** (ca 1583-1663) earl of Norwich English royalist in an army plot 19 589 leads inurrection in Kent (1648) 20 64 tried for treason, 20 92
- Gorkum**, town in Holland, siege of (1813), 15 318
- Gorm the Old** (flourished ca 860-935 A.D.) first king of united Denmark, destroys Hamburg 7 597 surrenders to Henry I of Germany 7 607 conquest of, and death (941 A.D.), 16 43 seq
- Gormflaith**, mistress or wife of Brian Boruma, story of 21, 352
- Gorni Dubinak**, Turkish stronghold taken by Russians (1877) 17 601
- Goronodek**, place in Russia, Swedish defeated at (1700) 17 279
- Gorst, Sir Eldon**, British colonial official, reformist local administration in Egypt (1894-1895) 24 465 succeeds Cromer 21, 674
- Gortchakov, Prince Alexander Mikhailovitch** (1798-1853) Russian statesman, refuses alliance terms of peace 17 579 and ambassador to Austria 17 584 upholds policy of Alexander II in Poland 17, 598, Oriental policy of 15 48
- Gortchakov, Prince Mikhail** (1795-1861), Russian soldier, evacuates Sebastopol, 17, 583 585
- Gorthe**, see **Corinth**
- Gorton, Samuel** (ca 1600-1677) religious agitator in Massachusetts, imprisoned, 23, 113
- Gortz, Georg Heinrich von** (1666-1719), Swedish statesman; projects of, 16, 391; intrigues of, at Tübingen, 17, 286; attempts alliance of Charles XII and Peter the Great, 17, 268, scheme of, for invasion of England by Sweden, 20, 518 death of, 16, 396
- Gortz, Johann Eustach** (1737-1821), Prussian

statesman; ambassador to Holland, **15**, 266  
 Gorzkowski, Austrian general, saves Mantua to Austria (1848), **14** 642  
 Goschen, George J., Viscount (1831) English statesman and financier, chancellor of exchequer in Salisbury ministry, **21**, 618  
 Goshen, land of lower Egypt **2** 69  
 Gosnold, Bartholomew (d 1607) English navigator and colonist, voyage of to Massachusetts **19** 159, **22** 561 death of **22** 572  
 Gospatrick or Gospatrick, earl of Northumbria (d 1067) in power under William the Conqueror **18** 182  
 Gosport Navy Yard, seized by Virginia in American Civil War (1861) **23** 120  
 Gotanda, see Galeswintha  
 Gotama (Gautama, family name of Buddha) father of Buddha **2** 513  
 Gotarzes, king of Parthia see Arsaces XX  
 Götting, city in the German duchy Saxony (Göttingen) siege of (1667) **14** 40  
 Gothic Architecture, see Architecture  
 Gothi (Ostrogoths and Visigoths), Gentile nation in and early invasions of Roman Empire **6** 113 war with Decius **6** 113 114 war with Gallus **6** 411, reign of Gotha (254-262 A.D.) **6** 416, defeated by Claudius (269-270 A.D.) **6** 420 421 defeated by Constantine (312 A.D.) **6** 463 wars with Valens (367-379 A.D.) **6** 520 521 (378) **6** 521, 525 location of Visigoths and Ostrogoths **6** 521 7 167 defeated by Huns (375 A.D.) **6** 522, invade Italy **6** 519 546 550 seq., power and decline in Italy (476-566 A.D.) **7** 376 421 conquest of Spanish peninsula **6** 101 102 15 18 127 at battle of Châlons (451 A.D.) **7** 465 decline in Spain (451 A.D.) **7** 143 191 1 of national character **6** 57  
 Gottenburg, city in Sweden English American traditions of (1813) **23** 310  
 Gottfrid, duke of Lorraine 1001 1036 1041 1042 Dordrecht (1015) **13** 287 288  
 Gottfried "the Bearded" (d 1069) duke of Lorraine 1011 1069 rebels against Henry III (1013) **7** 613 615 allied with Duke of Holland **13** 288  
 Gottfried "the Humpbacked," duke of Lorraine 1049 1075 founder, city of Delft, **13** 289  
 Grotolengo, town Italy Milanese defeat of Arnagoli at (1427) **9** 279  
 Guthik (Gudod, Godefrid), king of Jutland, see Godefrid.  
 Gough, Hugh, Viscount Gough (1779-1869), British soldier, wins battle of Chillianwalli **22**, 157  
 Gouyon, Jean de (1520?-1572), French sculptor, patronised by Francis I of France, **11** 329  
 Gould, Jay (1836-1892), American stock speculator and financier, participates in

gold speculation (Black Friday) (1869), **23**, 473  
 Gould, Thomas, American colonial clergyman, organises Baptist Church in Boston (1664), **23**, 113  
 Gourgues, Dominique de (1530-1593), French soldier expedition of, to Florida **22**, 551  
 Goutshov, N. I., Russian statesman, **17**, 630  
 Gourko, General, see Gurko  
 Gouvion - Saint - Cyr, Laurent, Marquis of (1764-1830) French soldier, campaign in Catalonia **10** 318, under Moreau, **12** 505 506 commands Bavarian mixtures **12**, 581 resigns from ministry, **13** 14 minister of war **13** 22  
 Government and Constitutional Development: American charter of first colony of Virginia (1609) **22** 568 second charter of first colony of Virginia **22**, 577; supplementary charter of first colony of Virginia **22** 579, popular liberty established in Virginia **22**, 596 universal suffrage established in Virginia, **22**, 598, popular liberty established in Maryland **22**, 608, charter of Plymouth Company **22** 610 great patent of New England, **22**, 611, patent of 1630 for Plymouth colony, **22** 634, patent of Massachusetts grant (1628), **22** 640 charter of Massachusetts Bay Company (1629), **22**, 641, charter of friendly liberties in New Netherlands, **23**, 7 democratic reforms demanded at New Amsterdam **23** 10, appeals for further government in New Netherlands, **23** 16-17, attempts at popular liberty in New Amsterdam (1652) **23** 21, liberal charter granted to New Jersey (1665), **23**, 26, charter of West New Jersey, **23**, 31 Pennsylvania under Penn, **23**, 32, 31 40 41 Penn's later changes, **23**, 43 45, Locke's grand model of Carolina, **23** 49 struggles for popular government in North Carolina **23** 51 seq., grand model of South Carolina abrogated **23** 58 theocracy in Massachusetts **23** 91 seq 94 the Fundamental Orders of Connecticut **23** 107 United Colonies of England organised **23**, 114 third revision of Virginia statutes strengthens position of aristocracy, **23**, 124 seq. Patrons Laws (Acts) give democratic reforms to Virginia **23**, 129 132 the Massachusetts Declaration of Rights of 1661 **23**, 140, democratic charters of Connecticut and Rhode Island **23** 112 loss of liberty in New England under Andros **23**, 156 seq., restoration of democratic government in New England and fall of Andros, **23**, 160, first Colonial Congress, called by Leisler for defence against French (1690), **23**, 163, New York under Governor Sloughter, **23**, 164, the provincial charter of Massachusetts Bay, **23**, 170, struggles in colonies to preserve charters, **23**, 195, plan of general government for colonies (1754), **23**, 202, Declaration of Rights and Grievances of

American colonies, **23**, **233**, charter of Massachusetts Bay abrogated, **23** **239**, early Louisiana under the French, **23**, **84**, spirit of disunion after Revolutionary War, **23**, **285** seq., anarchy after Revolution **23** **287-289** preliminary steps toward federal constitution, **23**, **290**, the constitutional convention, **23** **290-294**, development of government during administration of John Adams **23**, **314**, Nullification Act of South Carolina **23** **337-339** constitution of Southern Confederacy **23** **411** Civil Rights Bill **23** **462**, Freedmen's Bureau Bill **23**, **462** Tenure of Office Act **23** **463-465** **481** Reconstruction Act of March 2nd 1867 **23**, **463** acts for readmission of southern states into Union **23** **464** Slaughter-house case **23** **469** Civil Service Reform Act **23** **472** **479** naturalization laws amended **23** **473** Presidential Succession Act passed **23** **481**

Australia constitution in Queensland **22** **240** South Australia adopts a new constitution (1853) **22** **246** Commonwealth Act provisions of **22** **258**

Austria-Hungary constitution of end of eighteenth century **14** **199** constitution of Hungary **14** **511** Hungarian constitution defended by Hungarian diet **14** **611** new constitution granted to Hungary **14** **628** Fundamental Law of Empire of 1848 **14** **635-639** Czech constitution **14** **639** Austrian constitution abolished by Prince Schwarzenberg **15** **2** centralisation in Austria (1849-1850) **15** **3**, Austrian constitution of March 4th 1849 abolished **15** **9** the October diploma (1860) **15** **18** the February patent (1861), **15** **11** enumeration of constitutions from 1848 to 1865, **15** **31**

Babylonian influence of old Sumerian law **1** **494-495** code of Hammurabi **1** **498-511**

Brazil constitution granted (1824) **23** **657** change from empire to republic **23** **66** imperfections of Brazilian constitution **23** **667**

Canada the Quebec Act (1774) **22** **26-327**, Constitution of 1792 **22** **29-330** struggle for constitution and government (1815-1840) **22** **331-338** the Union Act of 1840 **22** **339-341**, British North America Act (1867) **22** **342**

Cape Colony free representative government established **22** **265**

China regulation of life by laws **24** **531**

Denmark church and state in the twelfth century **16** **144-145**

Egypt reforms of Abbas Pasha **24** **456** reforms under Ismail Pasha **24** **464**

England feudal government in Celtic Britain **18**, **4**, Roman government in **18** **16-17** **24** the Bretwalda; or over-king in Anglo-Saxon times **18** **41-41** note the laws of Æthelberht **18** **45** growth of the West Saxon kingship,

**18**, **81**, the government of Alfred **18**, **82**, **83-84**, the laws of Alfred, **18**, **85**; under Canute, **18**, **121**, local government under the Anglo-Saxons, **18**, **160**, the power of the Witenagemot, **18**, **161-162**, after the Norman conquest, **18**, **208-210** beginnings of parliamentary representation under Richard I **18** **328**, meeting of Model Parliament (1258), **18** **377**, confirmation of charters by Edward I, **18** **416** proceedings of parliament against Edward II, **18**, **443** seq., development of English constitution during fourteenth century, **18** **508-510** seq., development and strengthening of royal prerogative during fourteenth century **18** **512** general powers of English parliament in fourteenth century **18** **513** seq., deliberations of parliament against Richard II **18** **516** influence of parliament during minority of Henry VI, **18** **546** relations of Henry VII with parliament **19** **15** seq., institution of Star Chamber under Henry VII, **19** **24** change in parliament under Henry VII **19** **30** seq., changes in English constitution under Henry VII **19** **46** Act of Treasons under Henry VIII **19** **141** Act of Succession under Henry VIII under Henry VIII **19** **146** seq., increase in power of house of commons in England **19** **417** contest of James I with house of commons **19** **455** seq., imposition of customs duties under James I **19** **457-458** forced benevolences under James I **19** **499** review of English constitution under James I **19**, **526** Charles I's struggle with his first parliament **19** **536** struggle of Charles I and his second parliament **19** **538** seq., **542-548** Charles I and the Petition of Right (1628) **19** **571** seq., Charles I and his third parliament **19** **555** seq., attempt of Charles I to secure arbitrary power **19** **600** seq., detention in ship money cases under Charles I establishing absolute monarchy (1640) **19** **570** Pym and Strood **19** **580** seq., execution of Strood **19** **592** seq., Long Parliament demands liberties in the Grand Remonstrance **19** **610** seq., demands of Long Parliament for greater share in administration **19** **619** seq., Long Parliament decides to pass laws without consent of Charles I **19** **623** seq., parliament signs Solemn League and Covenant **20** **17** "Mongrel" Parliament at Oxford **20** **21** struggle between Independent and Presbyterian parties **20** **47** the army versus parliament **20** **48** seq., The Heads of the Proposals **20** **56** Presbyterian majority in parliament expelled by Colonel Pride **20** **70** parliament appoints high court to try Charles I **20**, **71** parliament votes against king **20**, **79**; house of lords abolished, **20**, **79**; organisation of English Republic, **20**,



88 seq; officers of Cromwell petition parliament, **20**, 97, Cromwell against parliament **20**, 113 seq, the Long Parliament dissolved by Cromwell **20**, 130 seq, the Long Parliament, review of **20** 132 seq, acts of oppression of the Long Parliament **20** 134 Little Parliament, **20** 137 'Barbours' Parliament **20** 137 full of Barbours' Parliament **20** 141 the Instrument of Government **20** 142 the first protectorate **20** 151 Cromwell overrules parliament **20**, 153 Cromwell defends his treatment of the Long Parliament **20** 151 majority of parliament submit to Cromwell's demands **20** 156 parliament dissolved by Cromwell (1655) **20** 157 second parliament of protectorate **20** 162 members excluded by Cromwell **20** 163 parliament of Richard Cromwell **20** 190 seq recall of the Long Parliament **20** 199 seq the Rump Parliament **20** 193 seq formation of Convention Parliament (1660) **20** 231 revocation of the crown provided by Convention Parliament **20** 231 dissolution of Convention Parliament **20** 238 formation of Cavalier Parliament (1661) **20** 239 parliament re-establishes rites of the Church of England **20** 239 restores rights to their seats **20** 240, parliament requires oath from non-conforming ministers (1665) **20** 252 the Country Party **20** 251 note corruption of members of parliament (1676) **20** 253 Roman Catholic lords excluded from parliament (1678) **20**, 253 the Exclusion Bill, **20**, 294, parliament rejects Exclusion Bill, **20**, 295, the Oxford Parliament (1681) **20**, 299 seq Convention Parliament (1690), **20**, 412 parliament passes first Mutiny Bill **20** 424, Bill of Indemnity **20** 425 reforms in parliament **20** 442 corruption of parliament **20** 448 seq parliament for reduction of the army **20** 446 bill to the king with of poverty **20** 448 Act of Devolution **20** 448 Act of Settlement, **20** 449 Bill for Union of Kingdoms, **20**, 449 The Whig Parliament (1710) **20**, 408 Septennial Act **20** 512 seq Triennial Act repealed **20** 514 Septennial Act repealed **20** 546 Militia Bill **20** 553 Stamp Act **20** 603 Regency Bill (1765) **20** 604 Stamp Act repealed **20** 606 Declaratory Act, **20**, 606, publication of parliamentary debates, **20** 614 Boston Port Bill, **20** 621 Mutiny Bill passed **20** 644, Parish Councils Act (1893), **21** 640 651, Education Act, (1902) **21** 663 Education Bill (1906), **21**, 663, Trade Disputes Act (1906), **21** 663, Plural Voting Bill (1906), **21** 663, reform of House of Lords, **21**, 675

France growth of royal power under Philip IV, **11**, 87-88, summoning of

states-general (1302), **11**, 88-89; the states-general (1355), **11**, 129, financial power of states-general **11**, 133, the dauphin repeals the grand ordinance, **11**, 134, political system of Etienne Marcel, **11** 137-138 states-general neglected by Charles VII **11** 246 progress of monarchy under Louis XI **11**, 273-275, states general of 1484 **11**, 281-284, states general of 1614, **11**, 436-438, struggle between church and state over taxation **11** 475-478, conflict between court and parliament **11**, 498-515, triumph of absolutism under Louis XIV, **11**, 541 544 the new constitution drawn up by the national assembly (1789) **12** 213 seq, new constitution proposed at end of Terror **12** 392, constitution of the year III (1793) **12**, 410-412 the constitution attacked by Napoleon **12** 486 constitution changed by Napoleon **12** 488 constitution of the year VIII, **12** 493 seq, constitution interpreted to suit Napoleon **12**, 523 constitution modified by Napoleon, **12** 527 the law of Conscription, **12**, 508 France after the fall of Napoleon (1814) **12** 616 619 first elections by universal suffrage **13** 96 the Republic of 1848 **13** 103 seq, the constitution of 1852 **13**, 125

Germany constitution of the empire under the Hohenzollerns (1175-1273), **14**, 132-140 the authority of the sovereign **14** 134 conditions in middle of fifteenth century **14** 230 seq, effect of Josephine on governmental reforms, **14** 449-451 German constitution remodelled (1814) **15**, 363 seq, Bavarian constitution established (1818), **15** 367 North German constitution, **15** 368 seq constitution of Hanover (1837) **15** 404 seq birth of Prussian constitution **15** 460 industrial legislation under William II **15** 553

Greece the Athenian constitution **1** 511 **3** 238 243 244 455 456 the Spartan system **3** 125-140

Guatemala formation of republic, **23**, 649

Iceland political organisation, **16** 123, 125 laws of Ulfjot, **16** 125

India act for better government (1858), **22** 302

Ireland Charles I grants Charter of Graces, **19** 606 Ireland under Strafford **19**, 606-607 Ireland demands reforms, **19**, 607 seq Long Parliament puts down Irish liberty (1641), **19** 610

Italy democratic changes in Florence (1339) **9** 328, attempt of Salvestro de' Medici to restrict power of nobles in Florence **9**, 335 seq, democratic reforms in Florence, **9**, 339 seq, changes in favour of upper classes in Florence **9** 343, government of Florence reformed in aristocratic sense (1391) **9** 346, changes in Florentine government under Cosmo de' Medici

(1458), **9**, 358; reforms of Savonarola (1495), **9**, 422, gonfalonier appointed for life in Florence (1502) **9**, 430, constitution of Genoa in seventeenth century, **9** 509, administrative reforms in Lombardy under Maria Theresa (1755) **9** 543 seq., reforms in Tuscany under Leopold I, **9**, 515 seq. changes in Venetian constitution in thirteenth century **9** 269 seq. oligarchic government in Venice after 1154 **9** 297 Napoleon abolishes old constitution of Venice (1797) **9** 551 constitution of the Cisalpine Republic **9** 555 constitution of Naples (1799) **9** 560 constitution of the Italian Republic **9** 567 first Italian parliament meets (1860) **9** 607, liberal reforms in Italian constitution **9** 611 Italian law of guarantees passed (1871) **9** 623  
 Japan constitution of Prince Shotoku **24** 667 seq., Japanese constitution **24** 671 seq.  
 Mexico constitution of 1824 **23** 624 constitution of 1857 **23** 629  
 Natal constitution act of 1833 becomes law **22** 319  
 Netherlands civilisation of feudal times **13** 279, 282 charter of Gentyndynberg (1213) note in **13** 292, charter of Middelburg (1248) **13** 292 constitution of Holland **13** 294 seq. the nobility in the Middle Ages **13** 296 seq., the estate in the Middle Ages **13** 298, the Statute of Common Weal **13** 309, the Revon Influence (the Joyeuse Entrée) (1346) **13** 310, constitution of 1795, note in **13** 310 the Great Privilege **13** 362, 344 the Union of Utrecht **13** 365, welfare of constitution under William IV **14** 1 seq. constitution of Holland annihilated **14** 20 constitution of Holland revived by Thorbecke **14** 61, 61 note  
 Newfoundland establishment of representative government in **22** 347  
 Norway constitution of 1814 **16** 152 seq.  
 Orange Free State constitution revised **22** 281  
 Persia civil and military administration **2** 599  
 Peru constitutional development **23** 609  
 Poland under Casimir III **24** 51 the *Pacta Conventa* **24** 55 under Augustus III **24** 79, 82 the diet of 1788 **24** 87 seq. the diet of Grodno **24** 88 charter of Poland (1815) **24** 108 seq. introduction of Polish charter of 1815 **24** 111 seq.  
 Portugal nobility repressed under monarchs of Pomal **10** 531-532, the constitution of 1822 **10** 541 the constitution of 1826 **10** 550  
 Runic changes in constitution **5** 107, 111, 129 powers of senate **5** 122, 131, 139-140 332-334 senate reorganised by Augustus **5** 55 Tacitus attempts to restore vigour to the senate, **5**, 428,

end of the senate, **7**, 421; rights of Latium in Spain, **10**, 10, Roman administration in Spain, **10** 10-11  
 Rumania conditions in Wallachia (1560), **24**, 13b, the *reglement organique* (1834), **24**, 148  
 Russia village communities in, **17**, 92-93, reforms under Iaroslav, **17**, 109, 115 policy of Russian grand princes, **17**, 167 growth of autocracy in fifteenth century **17** 171, 172, autocracy at war with oligarchy **17** 193, 194, administration of Peter the Great, **17**, 301-305 reforms of Alexander I, **17**, 413-441 reversal to autocracy in Russia **17** 611 (13 Zemstvo petition for reforms **17** 625 Duma (1906), **17** 650  
 Scotland Scotch gun concessions from Charles I **19** 603 seq. Law of Tanistry established **21** 15 reforms of Malcolm III **21** 51 introduction of charter **21** 41 Alexander II of Scotland aids English barons to obtain Magna Carta, **21**, 50, Scotland in the ninth century, **21** 57 Scotland in the ninth to thirteenth centuries **21** 59 laws of James I **21** 172, 173 James II strengthens monarchy **21** 187  
 Spain the *Tramplon* **10** 18 Charles III of Spain **10** 10  
 Sweden Union of Kalmar **16** 201 seq., 400 establishment of Swedish house of baron **16** 317 rule of officials **16** 319, 320, change in constitution of Sweden **16** 396 seq. new Swedish constitution **16** 406 seq. 45 seq. constitutional struggle between Sweden and Norway **16** 452, 453  
 Switzerland aristocracy and oligarchy triumph in many cantons (1648) **16**, 656 democratic movement in Geneva, **17** 4 the Uniture **17** 23 constitution of allegiance **20** 25, changes of constitution **17**, 26 seq., Act of Mediation, **17**, 30-31  
 Transvaal Pretoria convention of 1881, **22**, 292  
 Turkey kanun-namch of Muhammad II, **24**, 333  
 Governor Dudley's War, see Queen Anne's War  
 Gower, John (ca. 125-1408) English poet, position in English literature **18** 496  
 Gowrie Conspiracy, plot against James VI of Scotland (1600 A.D.) **21** 286, 289  
 Grabe, Johann soldier expedition of, in Caucasus (1839) **17** 531  
 Gracchus, Caius Sempronius (d. 121 B.C.), Roman politician birth and early work of **5** 360, 363, 365-368 suspected of murdering Scipio **5** 370 reforms of, **5** 373, 380 Mirabeau on **5** 401, as a road and bridge builder **5** 651  
 Gracchus, Tiberius Sempronius (b. 210 B.C.), Roman consul-general in second Punic War **5** 260, 262, 266  
 Gracchus, Tiberius Sempronius (168-133 B.C.), Roman politician in Spain **5** 31b, 319, as tribune, reforms of, **5**, 360-366

**Gradiska**, a town in Austria-Hungary; taken by Louis of Baden (1687), **24**, 395.  
**Græci**, tribe Ppirus **3**, 199  
**Græcia**, Magna, see *Magna Græcia*.  
**Græco-Bactrian Kingdom**, Bactria under the successors of Alexander the Great, see *Bactria*  
**Grafenried**, Swiss general opposes French attack on Bern (1795) **17**, 23  
**Graffian**, French assassin in the White Peril (1815) **13**, 13  
**Grafton, Augustus Henry Fitzroy**, 3rd Duke of (1715-1811) British statesman becomes secretaries of state in first Rockingham ministry (1765) **20** 605, becomes first lord of the treasury and nominal premier in the Grafton-Pitt ministry (1766) **20** 609 assumes actual premiership on Pitt's illness (1768) **20** 611 administration of attacked by Pitt letters **20** 612 policy attacked by Chatham in house of lords (1770) **20** 613 614 pleads with Granby not to leave ministry **20** 615, resigns (1770) **20** 615  
**Grafton, Henry Fitzroy**, 1st Duke of (1663-1700) natural son of Charles II, descends crown of James II (1688) **20** 409  
**Grafton, Richard** (d. ca 1572) in English literature with covered publishes the English Bible **19** 180  
**Graham, James**, see *Montrose*.  
**Graham, John of Claverhouse**, see *Dundee*  
**Graham, Sir James Robert George** (1702-1861) English statesman is home secretary further Liberal legislation **21** 410  
**Graham, Sir Richard** (1618-1699) English politician accompanies Prince Charles to Spain **19** 509  
**Graham, Sir Robert** (1715-1777) Scotch nobleman, James II's minister **21** 176 Pitt's minister **21** 177, defense of, **21** 177 216  
**Graham, William A** (1801-1875), Whig candidate for vice-president in 1852 **23**, 389  
**Grakovo**, battle of (1858) **24** 210  
**Grarians**, Greek tribe **3** 32  
**Grail** (Graal), Holy, in medieval legend a cup used by Christ at the Last Supper, legend of **14** 116  
**Grailly, Jean de** (d 1436) count de Lorraine subjects Languedoc to Charles VII of France **11** 188 189  
**Grammont, Antoine III, Duke de** (1604-1678), French soldier in campaign of 1641-1648 **11** 191 195  
**Grimmont, Louis, Duke de** (d 1715) French soldier loses the battle of Dettingen **12**, 38 death of **12** 41  
**Grignon, Antoine Agénor Alfred, Duke de** (1819-1880) French statesman insolent toward Prussia **15** 515 516 517 518, issues official memorial **15**, 518  
**Gramscians** (*Mons Gramscius*) (Scottish hills) battle of the (54 A D), **6**, 257, **18**, 16, 21 4

**Gran**, a fortified city in Hungary; siege of, (1595), **24**, 140, taken by Austrians (1686), **24**, 391  
**Granada**, Spanish province, occupied by Phœnicians, **2**, 316, **10**, 5, last point left to Moors in Spain, **3**, 465  
**Granada**, Edict of (1492), **10** 157  
**Granada**, Treaty of, between Ferdinand the Catholic and Louis XII of France (1500), **9**, 127  
**Granada**, War of (1452-1492), **8** 257, **10**, 145 153, result of war **10** 155  
**Granada**, New, see *Colombia*, Republic of.  
**Granby, Marquis of**, see *Manners*, John  
**Grand Alliance**, an alliance against France and Spain (1701), **13**, 645  
**Grand Council**, the governing body of Venice; formed **9** 35, early form of, **9**, 269, after 1154 **9** 297-298  
**Grand Gulf**, a locality in Mississippi, Confederates evacuate **23** 111  
**Grand Model**, name applied to the constitution prepared by John Locke in 1669 for the Carolinas **23** 49 54  
**Grand Remonstrance**, The, long Parliament presents to Charles I (1641) **19**, 610  
**Grande Ordonnance**, in French history a charter providing for reforms in finance and justice granted by Charles of Valois (1357) repudiated (1358) **11**, 131  
**Grandt, John**, Danish prelate, elected archbishop of Lund (1249) **16** 176 conflict with the king, **16**, 176-177, death, **16**, 178  
**Granger, Gordon** (1821-1876) American soldier captures Forts Gaines and Morgan (1861) **23** 115  
**Granicus**, a river in Asia Minor battle of (334 B C) **4** 284 289  
**Granius, Silvanus**, Roman tribune, in Catiline conspiracy (65 A D) **6** 203  
**Gransée**, battle of (1316) **14** 168  
**Granson**, village in the Vaud Switzerland, captured by Charles the Bold **16**, 599; battle of (1476) **16** 600-601, **11**, 267  
**Grant, James** (1720-1806) British soldier; defeated by French and Indians near Fort Duquesne (1754), **23** 216, commands expedition against Cherokees (1761), **23**, 222-223  
**Grant, Ulysses Simpson** (1822-1885), American soldier and statesman, eighteenth president of the United States wins battle of Belmont (1861) **23** 425 takes Fort Henry **23**, 425 captures Fort Donelson (1862) **23** 425 426, wins battle of Shiloh **23** 425 seq appointed to command all Union armies west of the Alleghenies (1863), **23** 442, in battle of Chattanooga, **23**, 442 seq, commander-in-chief of armies of the Union (1864) **23** 443 his plans of campaign in 1864 **23** 443 in Wilderness campaign (1864) **23** 446 seq, military capacity of **23** 447-448, at Petersburg and Appomattox (1864) **23** 450 as secretary of war *ad interim* (1867) **23**, 465, elected president (1868) **23**, 466, first administration (1869-1873), **23**,

- 467-469; re-elected president (1872), **23**, 469, second administration (1873-1877), **23**, 469-474, during the Hayes-Tilden controversy, **23**, 475 in the Republican Convention of 1880 **23**, 478
- Grantham, Lord**, English statesman; in Shelbourne ministry (1783) **20**, 641
- Granvella, Antoine Perrenot de**, bishop of Arras (1517-1546) Spanish cardinal and statesman, addresses assembly at Ghent (1559), **13**, 383, in the state council **13**, 388, influence of in regency **13** 349-392 suggests 'Ban' against William (1590) **13** 483
- Granville, John Carteret, Earl of** (1690-1763) British statesman, in Sweden **17**, 303, made lord-lieutenant of Ireland **20** 532 and the Driper letters **20** 531 secretary of state **20** 561, dismissed from office **20** 561 fails to form ministry, **20** 567 president of the council (1761), **20** 597
- Granville, George Leveson-Gower, Earl of** (1815-1891), English statesman at attempts to form a cabinet **21**, 623 protest against proposed repudiation of Black Sea Neutrality Treaty **21** 637
- Graspan**, battle of English checked by Boers (1899) **22**, 275
- Grasse, François Joseph Paul de**, marquis de Grasse-Lilly (1723-1788) French naval commander cooperates with Washington in the capture of Cornwallis (1781) **23**, 279
- Gratian (Furnarius)**, Count (fourth century), father of Valentinian military commander of Africa and Britain **6** 516
- Gratianus (Gratian)** (359-385 A.D.) emperor of Western Empire 367-385 A.D. accession of **6** 520 appoints Theodosius emperor of the East (379 A.D.), **6**, 520 death of **6** 526
- Gratidianus, M. Marius**, Roman praetor (46 B.C.) murder of by Catiline **6** 435 441
- Grattan, Henry** (1746-1820), Irish statesman and orator, influence of in Ireland, **21**, 438, speaks against union (1801), **21**, 444, member of parliament (1805), **21**, 445
- Gratz, Treaty of** (1617) **14** 325
- Gravelines**, fortified town of France battle of (1558) **13** 342
- Gravelotte**, village in Lorraine, battle of (1870) **13** 155
- Gravenreuth, Karl, Baron** (1858-1891) German traveller in Africa in Arab revolt against Germany **15** 556
- Gravesend**, place on Long Island Indians attack settlement at **23** 12
- Gray**, French town, siege of (1666) **11** 570
- Gray, Robert** (1757-1806) American sailor and discoverer discovers Columbia River (1792) **23**, xviii 371
- Great Assembly of the Netherlands**, meeting of (1651), **13** 612 note
- Great Bashaba**, Indian chief in Massachusetts killed in aboriginal war (1619) **22** 613
- Great Britain**, see England, Ireland, and Scotland.

- Great Captain**, see Gonsalvo de Cordova.
- Great Company**, The, Italian freebooters (formed 1343), under Fra Morale, **9**, 228, under Werner, **9**, 242
- Great Count**, title of rulers of Sicily; origin of, **9**, 73
- Great Elector**, see Frederick William
- Great Four Days' Battle**, English fleet defeated by De Ruyter (1666) **13** 625 seq
- Great Meadows**, place in Pennsylvania, Washington erects Fort Necessity at (1754) **23**, 201
- Great Privilege (Grood Privilege)**, Magna Charta of Holland (1177), **13**, 362-364, 494
- Great Schism**, a division in the Catholic Church when two popes were elected after death of Gregory XI beginning of (1378) **14** 193 effect on administrative system of church, **14**, 196, end of, **14**, 202
- Great Swamp Fight**, The, in King Philip's War (1675) **23** 148
- Greco-Turkish War**, a war due to the boundary question and precipitated by disturbances in Crete (1897) **24** 237 238
- Greece**, main treatment (ancient) **3** 4 (medieval and modern) **24** 221-238, essay on the *Scope and Development of Greek History* **3** 1 13 chronology 13-26 Chapter I Land and People 28-40 (Chapter II The Mycenaean Age (ca. 1600-1000 B.C.) 40-66 Chapter III The Heroic Age (1400-1200 B.C.) 66-99 Chapter IV The Transition to Secure History (ca. 1200-800 B.C.) 99-109 Chapter V The Dorians (ca. 1100-1000 B.C.) 109-128 Chapter VI Sparta and Iphigeneia (ca. 855 P.C.) 128-133 Chapter VII The Peloponnesian Wars of Sparta (ca. 764-500 B.C.) 133-152 Chapter VIII The Ionians (ca. 650-630 B.C.), 152-167 Chapter IX Some Characteristic Institutions (654-590 B.C.) 167-181, Chapter X, The Smaller Cities and States 181-191 Chapter XI Crete and the Colonies 194-207, Chapter XII, Solon the Lawgiver (ca. 638-558 B.C.), 207-222 Chapter XIII Pisistratus the Tyrant (540-527 B.C.) 222-231 Chapter XIV Democracy Established at Athens (514-490 B.C.) 231-261 Chapter XV The First Foreign Invasion (506-490 B.C.) 261-280 Chapter XVI Miltiades and the Alleged Fickleness of Republics (490 B.C.) 280-285, Chapter XVII The Plans of Xerxes (485-480 B.C.) 285-305 Chapter XVIII Proceedings in Greece from Marathon to Thermopylae (480-450 B.C.) 305-320, (Chapter XIX Thermopylae (480 B.C.), 320-330, Chapter XX, The Battles of Artemisium and Salamis (480 B.C.) 330-353 Chapter XXI, From Salamis to Mycale (479 B.C.) 353-382, Chapter XXII The Aftermath of the War (478-468 B.C.) 382-402, Chapter XXIII, The Growth of the Athenian Empire (479-462 B.C.), 402-416, Chapter XXIV,

The Rise of Pericles (462-440 B C), 416-439 Chapter XXV Athens at War (440-432 B C) 438-446, Chapter XXVI Imperial Athens under Pericles (460-430 B C) 448 465 Chapter XXVII Manners and Customs of the Age of Pericles (460 410 B C) 465-477, Chapter XXVIII Art of the Periclean Age (460 410 B C) 477-492 Chapter XXIX Greek Literature 492 506 Chapter XXX The Outbreak of the Peloponnesian War (411-404 B C) 508 535 Chapter XXXI The Plague and the Death of Pericles (431-424 B C) 535 554 Chapter XXXII The Second and the Third Years of the Peloponnesian War (429-428 B C) 554 566 Chapter XXXIII The Fourth and the Tenth Years and Peace (428-411 B C) 566 581 Chapter XXXIV The Rise of Alcibiades (404-406 B C) 581 591 Chapter XXXV The Sicilian Expedition (415-413 B C) 591-617 Chapter XXXVI The Close of the Peloponnesian War (411-404 B C) 617 647 Appendix on the *Leontides of Greek Literature* 647 4. Appendix Chapter XXXVII The Icon of Pericles in Athens (404-403 B C) 647 Chapter XXXVIII The Democritean School (403-400 B C) 647 Chapter XXXIX Scythians and the Scythians (ca. 425-310 B C) 653 659 Chapter XL The Retreat of the Ten Thousand (401-399 B C) 659 666 Chapter XLV The Spartan Supremacy (460-210 B C) 666-682 Chapter XLVI Spartan Art (400-334 B C) 682 704 Chapter XLVII The Corinthian War (394-387 B C) 704 716 Chapter XLVIII The Life of Plato (387-311 B C) 716 754 Chapter XLIX The Day of Epaminondas (371 B C) 754 785 Chapter L The When Thele was Suprem (365-360 B C) 785 802 Chapter LVII The Tyrant in Sicily (410-337 B C) 802-808 Chapter LVIII The Rise of Macedonia (490-357 B C) 808 822 Chapter LIX The Triumphs of Philip (336-336 B C) 822 856 Chapter LX Alexander the Great (336-335 B C) 856 874 Chapter LI Alexander invades Asia (334 B C) 874 900 Chapter LII The Hellenistic (334-31 B C) 900-912 Chapter LIII From Greece to Asia (312-31 B C) 912 929 Chapter LIV The Fall of Persia (331-327 B C) 929 937 Chapter LV The Conquest of India (327-324 B C) 935 975 Chapter LVI The End of Alexander (324-323 B C) 975 993 Chapter LVII Various Lasting of Alexander 993-410 Chapter LVIII Greece During the Life of Alexander (333-323 B C) 410-420 Chapter LIX The Successors of Alexander (323-31 B C) 420-463 Chapter LX Affairs of Greece Proper after Alexander's Death (323-31 B C) 463-486, Chapter LXI The Future of Grecian Freedom (319-279 B C) 486 502 Chapter LXII The Exploits of Pyrrhus (ca. 360-372 B C),

502-516, Chapter LXIII The Leagues and Their Wars (249-167 B C), 516-540, Chapter LXIV The Final Disasters (156 B C-540 A D), 540-552, Chapter LXV The Kingdom of the Seleucids (323-65 B C) 552-562, Chapter LXVI, The Kingdom of the Ptolemies (323-30 B C), 562 578 Chapter LXVII, Sicilian Affairs (317 216 B C) 578 585, essay upon *The Development of the Hellenic Spirit* 587-614 General Bibliography, 617-639 24 239

#### Greek Church

Bulgarian missionising of Bulgaria, 24, 161-162 evoked by Bogomiles 24, 165-166 conflict with Slavonic Church, 24 176 177 relations with Rome (1202), 24 169 177, recognition by Greeks, 24 173

Byzantine defended by Chrysostom (398-404 A D) 7 36 39 41 Slav invaders of Greece converted 24, 222, Santa Sophia built (532 539) 7 79-81, Heraclius and the Latin Church (610-641) 7 175 separation from Latin Church (1042 1043) 7 171 178 250 251 relations with Latin Church 7 163, 149 191 206 207 210 218 315 316, 337-338 341 8 569 reunions with Latin church (1204 1430) 7 286 287 337 Turks gain by Greek schism 24 322-324 under Turkish rule 24 329 in surrection of Greek Church against Turks, 24 229 231

Russian origin of (862) 17 96 extension of 17 103-106 115-116 163-165, type of religion 17 73 relations with Byzantium 17 73 independence of 17, 120 159 160 alliance of church and state (142) 17 162 172 dealings with Latin church (1467 1472) 17 170 relation with aristocracy 17 309-310, spread of learning in (1533) 17, 190, affronted by Peter III (1762) 17 362 363, importance of orthodoxy 17, 613, see also Religion, Monasticism, and Roman Catholic Church

Greek Empire, see Eastern Empire

Greek Fire, first used at siege of Constantinople (672 A D) 7 188

Greek Insurrection of 1821 effect on Germany 18 385, 391

Greeley, Horace (1811 1872) American journalist and writer of (Prayer of Twenty Millions) 23 133 opposes re-nomination of Lincoln 23 130 named for president by liberal republicans and endorsed by democrats (1872) 23 469, death 23 469

Green, Thomas (seventeenth century) English colonial official in America named by Leonard Calvert as his successor in governorship of Maryland (1637-1638), 22 606

Green Bay, city Wisconsin, French mission established at (1669) 23, 70

Green Faction, a faction of the Roman circus, 7, 70

Greenback Party, in United States, 23, 478

**Greene, Nathanael** (1742-1786), American soldier; joined by Washington at Fort Lee (1776), **23** 259, succeeds Gates in command in the South (1780), **23**, 277; genius of, **23** 277 at battle of Guilford **23**, 278 at Hobkirks Hill, **23**, 278, at Eutaw Springs **23** 278

**Greene, Robert** (1560-1592), English lyric poet, **19** 467

**Greenway, Oswald**, Jesuit priest; connection of with Gunpowder Plot (1605) **19** 479

**Greenwood, John**, English Pilgrim teacher at Scrooby, imprisoned (c. 1600) **22** 616

**Grégoire, Abbé Henri** (1750-1831), French revolutionist and ecclesiastic; demands abolition of royalty **12** 282 elected senator in place of Napoleon; candidate **12** 222 irregular election to the ministry under the Restoration **13** 24

**Gregorian Calendar**, cf. Julian Calendar

**Gregory, Saint, "The Great"** (c. 540-604 A.D.) pope 590-604 reconciles Christianity in Great Britain (c. 575) **8** 52; **18** 12 pontificate of **7** 153 144 145 **8** 531 534 send missionaries to Great Britain **8** 532 **18** 13, death of **8** 531 of ch of **8** 534

**Gregory II, Saint**, pope 715-717 pontificate of **8** 514 511, opposes the Iconoclasts (715-731), **7** 207-208 **8** 52; 17 relations of with Isidore **7** 160 162

**Gregory III, Saint**, pope 717-741; son of **7**, 152, negotiations of with Charlemagne **7** 208 161 499 501 **8** 514 515; death of **7** 161 pontificate of **8** 511

**Gregory IV**, pope 827-844 relations of with Aquino between them **11** 101 Louis le Débonnaire **7** 57; **8** 566

**Gregory V**, pope 900-903 pontificate of **7**, 624 625 **8** 581

**Gregory VI** (d. 1017) pope 1014-1016 buys pontificate from Benedict IX., **8** 590-591

**Gregory VII, Saint (Hildebrand)** (1015-1085) pope 1073-1085 humble origin of, **8** 494, awards England to William the Conqueror **11**, 28, accession of (1073) **11** 29 forces Spain to accept Christianity **8** 464 negotiates with Emperor and prince of Italy **17** 12 places edict on Poland **24** 19 relation of with Robert Guiscard **7** 260 **9** 73 synod of at Rome (1074) **8** 597 founds universal monarchy of popes **11** 29 projects scheme of first crusade **8** 314 329 **11** 29 struggles of with Henry IV **7** 648 654, **8**, 599 **9** 7; death of (1085) **8** 601, characterisation of **8** 595 598

**Gregory VIII (Albert de Mora)**, pope Oct 24th-Dec 17th 1157 issues bull for crusade **8** 350 pontificate of passed away from Rome **8** 607

**Gregory VIII (Maurice Bourdin)**, anti pope issued by Emperor Henry (1118) **8** 602

**Gregory IX (Ugolino, count of Segni)** pope 1227-1241 hostility of, toward Frederick II of Germany, **8**, 128 seq., 615, **9**, 41-

94; **14**, 116; builds church in honour of shipwrecked children crusaders, **8** 422, object of, in preaching crusade, **8**, 431; death of, **8**, 615

**Gregory X (Teobaldo of Piacenza)** (d. 1276), pope 1271-1276, accession of (1271) **9**, 111; attempts to establish peaceful relations between Guelphs and Ghibellines, in Italy **9** 111, Edward I of England visits (1273) **18** 392, summons council of Lyons (1274), **7** 316, **8**, 452, 616-617, death of **9** 111

**Gregory XI (Pierre Roger de Beaufort)** (1336-1378) pope 1370-1378 intrigues against Florence **9** 248 legate of at Tucks Florence **9** 333 transfers papal court to Rome **8** 629 **11** 153, dies at Rome **9** 241

**Gregory XII (Angelo Corario or Carraro)** (1326-1417) pope 1406-1409 pontificate of **8** 631, resigns pontificate (1409) **8** 635

**Gregory XIII (Ugo Buoncompagno)** (1502-1585) pope 1572-1585 Italy during pontificate of **9** 477-478 declares Elizabeth to have forfeited crown of Ireland (1576) **21** 110 reforms calendar (1582) **5** 575 **16** 642, 668

**Gregory XIV (Niccolo Sfondrato)**, pope 1590-1591 pontificate of **9** 481

**Gregory XV (Alessandro Ludovisio)** (1551-1623) pope 1621-1623 pontificate of **9** 482

**Gregory XVI (Bartolommeo Alberto Cappellari)** (1715-1846) pope 1831-1846 accession of **9** 586 **13** 59 death **9** 591

**Gregory, Saint, of Nazianzus**, surnamed Theologus (c. 329 A.D. - c. 390 A.D.) one of the four great fathers of the Eastern Church; made patriarch of Constantinople 380 A.D. **6** 26

**Gregory V** (1159-1821) Greek patriarch of Constantinople; murder of (1821), **24** 231

**Gregory, apostolic nuncio to Denmark** (1222) introduces celibacy of clergy in Denmark **16** 145

**Gregř (1828)** leader of Young Czechs, **18**, 51

**Greifensee**, place in Switzerland; castle taken by storm (1411) **16** 591

**Greiner**, Austrian vice-chancellor favours reform (1781) **14** 367

**Grellet de Maillier, Etienne de** (1773-1855) Quaker philanthropist **17** 506 note prior agenda of **17**, 506 507 on reception of Quakers by Alexander I of Russia **17** 508 on Alexander's analysis of himself, **17**, 509 510

**Gremier, Eustace de**, viceroys of kingdom of Jerusalem (1123) **2** 304

**Greenville, George, "The Gentle Shepherd"** (1712-1770) English statesman, dismissed from office by Newcastle (1755) **20** 578 succeeds Bute as premier, **20** 601 administration **20**, 601, introduces Stamp Act **20**, 603, opposes its repeal, **20** 606-608

**Greenville, George Temple Nugent**, (1753-

- 1813), Earl Temple and marquis of Buckingham, English politician; lord-lieutenant of Ireland (1783), **20**, 642, opposes Pitt's plan for dissolution of Parliament **20**, 643
- Grenville, Sir John, earl of Bath (1625-1701), cousin of General Monk, intermediary between Monk and Charles II of England (1660) and Charles and the parliament **20**, 209, 210
- Grenville, Sir Richard (1541-1591), English first cousin of Sir Walter Raleigh, commander of Raleigh's fleet **22**, 558, hunts for colony of Roanoke **22**, 560
- Greville, Richard Temple, Earl Temple (1711-1777) English politician; brother-in-law of Pitt moves amendment in House of Lords (1755) **20**, 578, lord of the Treasury (1760) **20**, 582, relations with Burke and resignation (1767) **20**, 593, joins with Pitt (1761) **20**, 597, joined Pitt against premier's new ministry (1761) **20**, 605, disinclination to rejoin Pitt (1766) **20**, 609, reconciliation with Pitt **20**, 613
- Grenville, William Wyndham, Baron Grenville (1715-1804) in All the Talents ministry (1806-1807) **21**, 470, replies to Napoleon **12**, 496
- Gresham, Sir Thomas (1519-1579) British politician and financier, found the Royal Exchange (1569), **19**, 136
- Gretch, Nicholas Ivanovitch de (fl. 1757) Russian publisher, edits *Son of the Sea* **18**, 17, 46
- C (ry, André Ernest Modeste (1711-1813) French composer, music critic, **12**, 119
- Greville, Sir Fulke, Lord Brooke (fl. 1628) English poet and politician; parlia- chairman-ship of the exchequer (1611) **19**, 499
- Grévy, Jules (1807-1891) French statesman, elected president of France (1879), **13**, 192, re-elected president (1885), **13**, 193, resignation (1897) **13**, 194
- Grey, Catherine (sister to Lady Jane Grey), images of death of, **19**, 293
- Grey, Charles, second Earl Grey Viscount Howick and Baron Grey (1764-1845), English statesman, opposes suspension of habeas corpus **21**, 507, forms ministry **21**, 511, parliamentary reform, **21**, 510, speech on reform bill (1831) **21**, 553, reply to Lord Lyndhurst **21**, 551, resigns and returns to office, **21**, 552, Gordon Bill **21**, 557, retires from government **21**, 569, eulogy on William IV **21**, 551, refuses to join new cabinet (1815) **21**, 604
- Grey, Sir Edward, British statesman, secretary of state for foreign affairs (1905), **21**, 663
- Grey, Sir George (1812-1898), British colonial statesman, governor of South Australia **22**, 246, premier of New Zealand, **22**, 261, governor of Cape **22**, 277
- Grey, Henry, duke of Suffolk and marquis of Dorset (d. 1554), English nobleman, committed to the Tower, **19**, 237.
- Grey, Henry, son of Stamford.

- Grey, Lady Jane (1537-1554), right of, to the throne after Edward VI, **19**, 227, requirements and character of, **19**, 229, reluctance of to take crown **19**, 229, proclamation of as queen (1553), **19**, 230, indifference of public as to **19**, 230, resigns throne, **19**, 231, attendance of, **19**, 236, character of **19**, 249, 240, execution of **19**, 249, 240
- Grey, Lord Leonard (d. 1541), Viscount Cranke in the Irish peerage; English statesman, subdued rebellion in Ireland (1535) **21**, 399, made lord-deputy of Ireland **21**, 399, executed, **21**, 400
- Grey, Ralph (d. 1461) Yorkist becomes Lancasterian **18**, 582, capture and death of **18**, 583
- Grey, Lord Richard (d. 1483) half-brother of Edward V sent to Wales, **18**, 606, Richard duke of Gloucester, arrests **18**, 607, death **18**, 609
- Grey de Ruthyn, Lord, see Ruthyn, Lord Grey de
- Grey, Sir Thomas (d. 1415) English nobleman, executed for conspiracy against Henry V **18**, 530
- Grey de Wilton, Lord, see Wilton, Lord Grey de
- Gridley, Richard (1711-1796) American soldier, commands artillery at siege of Louisbourg (1745) **23**, 197
- Grieg, Samuel (1735-1788) Russian admiral of Scottish birth, commands Russian fleet in war with Sweden **17**, 401
- Griffin, first vessel on the Great Lakes; built and launched by I. A. Salk (1679), **23**, 76
- Grifo, son of Charles Martel, conspires against Pepin (ca. 730 AD) **7**, 502, 503-506, 509
- Grijalva, Juan de (ca. 1459-1527) a Spanish soldier, explorations of **22**, 474
- Grillparzer, Franz (1791-1872), Austrian poet, apostle of soldier worship **14**, 640
- Grimaldi, a great family of Genoa in the Middle Ages, Guelph partisans, **9**, 129.
- Grimaldi, Antonio (fourteenth century), Genoese admiral, defeated off Cagliari by Venetians (1353) **9**, 266
- Grimani, Antonio (1436-1523), Venetian naval commander defeated by the Turks, **9**, 131
- Grimm, Jacob (1735-1806) German philologist and writer, is professor at Göttingen, protests against abolition of constitution **15**, 406
- Grimm, William (1746-1809) German philologist, collector of the fairy tales known by his name, protests with his brother against abolition of the constitution, **15**, 406
- Grimwald, king of Lombards 662-671 AD, **7**, 445-446, 448
- Grimwald, king of Bavaria 721 AD, **7**, 447, 448
- Grimwald, son of Pepin, mayor of Austrasia, (654 AD), **7**, 480-481, 485-487
- Grindal, Edmund (1519-1583), archbishop of Canterbury, relations of to Puritanism, **19**, 451, death of, **19**, 452.

**Gripenberg**, Swedish soldier; defeated in West Bothnia (1809) **17**, 458.  
**Gripenwald**, Swedish soldier in dethronement of Gustav IV **16**, 454-455  
**Griqualand**, West, a part of Cape Colony South Africa, annexation, to British crown (1867), **22** 269 incorporation of, as a portion of Cape Colony **22** 270  
**Griquas**, South African tribe of half-breeds, the offspring of Boers and native women, **22** 286  
**Grisons**, the largest and easternmost canton of Switzerland, contracts perpetual alliance with Swiss cantons (1497) **16** 589 attack Germans **16** 612, Fontana commands, **16** 613 Italian possessions **16** 617, disorders in the **16** 613 seq Venice makes treaty with **16** 644 massacres **16** 645 evacuate the Valtellina **16** 645 oppressed **16** 617 recover independence **16** 647 famine in, **16** 648 Spain makes perpetual peace with **16** 648, Austrian jurisdiction over ceases **16** 649, abuses in **17** 12 Napoleon's offer to **17** 19 Napoleon confiscates property of **17** 19  
**Gritti**, Aloysio, envoy of Turks to Moldavia (1530) **24** 147  
**Gritzka**, Turkish stronghold taken by Rumanians (1877) **24** 152  
**Grochow**, village in Poland battle of (1831) **24** 116  
**Grodno**, a city of western Russia siege of (1707) **17** 276, (1793) confederation at **17** 417 **24** 88  
**Groenevald**, Reimer, son of the Dutch statesman Barneveldt plot against Prince Maurice (1623) **13** 571 572  
**Grolman**, Carl Wilhelm Georg von (1777-1813) Prussian soldier part in regeneration of Prussia **15**, 302, resignation of (1819) **15** 373  
**Groningen**, seaport of Holland sacked and razed **13**, 482, taken by Maurice of Nassau (1594), **13**, 529  
**Groot**, Huig de, see Grotius  
**Grossetiers**, Medard Chouart, Sieur de (b 1621), French explorer and fur trader, explores Wisconsin and the Lake Superior region (1656-1659) **23** 66  
**Grosmont**, place in Monmouthshire, England battle of (1405) **18** 521  
**Gross-Aspern**, battle of see Essling  
**Grossbeeren**, village in Prussia battle of (1813), French defeated at by Prussians **14** 575  
**Grossenhain**, town in Prussia, battle of (1812) **14** 165  
**Grossgorschen**, battle of see Lützen, battle of  
**Gross-Jägerndorf**, village in Prussia, battle of (1757) **18**, 201  
**Gross-Scheuren**, battle of (1849) **14** 657  
**Grotius**, Hugo (Latinized from Huig de Groot) (1583-1645) celebrated Dutch jurist theologian statesman and poet the founder of the science of international law, sent as emissary to Utrecht his arrest (1618) **13** 561, condemned to perpetual imprisonment, **13**, 566, the

escape of, **13**, 569-570, opinion on antiquity of Batavian republic, **13**, 282, ambassador to Sweden **14**, 367  
**Grouchy**, Marquis Emmanuel de (1766-1847) a French marshal under Napoleon, at Bantry Bay, **21**, 458, with Moreau in Germany, **12** 505, at Hohenlinden **12** 507, battles of Quatre Bras and Ligny **12** 625, victory after Waterloo, **12** 641-642 at Paris **12** 612 643  
**Groveton**, place in Virginia, battle of (1862) **23** 132  
**Grüber**, Jesuit priest passes through Tibet (1661) **24** 504  
**Gruffydd** (eleventh century) Welsh king **18** 140  
**Grumbach**, William von (1503-1566) German adventurer, seizes Würzburg **14**, 319  
**Gruner**, Justus von (1777-1840) Prussian statesman at Congress of Paris (1815), **15** 331  
**Gruner**, Doctor, German colonel or leads expedition in West Africa (1891) **15** 558-559  
**Grunewald**, place in Poland battle of (1410) **24** 12  
**Grünne**, Prince von, Austrian soldier at battle of Hohenlinden (1713) **15** 180 181  
**Gruthuyse**, Louis of Bruges, Lord of, stadholder of the Netherlands rescues Edward IV of England from the Plantagenets (1470) **18** 92  
**Gryllus**, son of Anaxophon killed at Mantinea (362 B.C.) **4** 64 193  
**Grypus**, see Antiochus VIII  
**Guadalupe-Hidalgo**, a town in Mexico, treaty of (1849) **23** 626  
**Guadeloupe**, an island of the West Indies, lost by France and restored **12** 79  
**Guadet**, Marguerite Élie (1758-1793) French Girondist corresponds with king, **12**, 258 capture of **12** 311  
**Guadiana**, region in Spain Celtic settlements in **10** 3  
**Guam**, or Guahan, or San Juan, an island in the Pacific ceded to United States by Spain (1898) **23** 449  
**Guanacagari**, prince of Haiti, receives Columbus (1492) **22** 140  
**Guatemala**, a republic of Central America, extent of **23** 639 discovery of **23** 611 seq., early history of **23** 641, conquest of **23** 615 formation of republican constitution in **23** 650  
**Guatemotzin** or Guatemoc (ca 1197-1525), last Aztec ruler of Mexico ascends throne **23** 523 surrenders to Cortes, **23** 530 executed, **23** 535  
**Gudala**, Moabite tribe of North Africa, **8** 241  
**Gudin**, Charles Étienne César (1768-1812), French soldier at battle of Zurich (1799), **12** 475 476  
**Gudea** (ca 3000 B.C.) patron of Shurpura, acts of **1** 325, 362 363, inscription of, **1** 342 566  
**Gudeoc**, king of the Lombards 490 A.D., **7**, 427, 429



Gudlangson, \*Gudleif, merchant of Iceland, finds Asbrandson (1029) **22**, 402  
 Gudrod, king of Skåne murders Halfdan III of Denmark (824 A D), **16**, 35  
 Gudrod son of Eric Blodaxe, ravages Viken (995) **16** 65  
 Gudovitch, Russian general, defeats seraskier of Izmirum (1807) **17** 461  
 Gudsø, battle of (1849) **15** 449  
 Gueif (Gueiph), powerful German family, rivalry with Hohenstaufens **14** 90  
 Gueifs (Welfs), papal party in Italy league formed at Florence **9** 42 **14** 90-91  
 crime of the name **9** 43 **14** 91 unite with Ghibellines against Iracendi (I) Brabursi **9** 55 relation of Italian nobles **9** (2 name first applied to party church **9** 56 and Ghibellines in Florence **9** 57 struggle against Iracendi **9** 92 expelled from Florence **9** 97 exiles recalled to Florence **9** 102 Ghibellines defeat at Montaperti (1260) **9** 103 ascendancy of traced by victories of Charles of Anjou **9** 110 Ugolino conspires with Count Pisa **9** 117 uprising against Henry VII of Germany in Lombardy **9** 125 131 and Florence against Castruccio Castracani **9** 145 150, firm league with Milan of Bhemmo **9** 157 Riccio fails use of the name **9** 220 Robert of Naples a leaderhip of **9** 231 renunciation with Ghibellines **9** 256 in Genoa **9** 261 regain power in Florence (1434) **9** 329 331 336, relations of to Burgis **8** (14  
 Guéande, Peace of (1365), **11** 147  
 Guécheville, Marchioness de, protects missions in North America (1600) **22** 535  
 Guérin, bishop of Senlis at battle of Beaugency (1211) **11** 54  
 Guerra, Cristobal, Spanish merchant voyage of to South America (1499) **22** 467  
 Cuerrero, Vicente (1782-1831), Mexican soldier displaces Pedraza as president (1828), **23** 624, overthrown and executed **23** 624  
 Guerrière, English frigate defeated by the American frigate *Constitution* (1812) **23**, 3  
 Guesclin, Bertrand du (ca 1320-1350) French soldier aids Henry of Trastámara (1369) **10** 90 captures Pedro I of Castile (1369) **10** 91 exploits of **11**, 114 at battle of Auray **11** 146 led French Companies **11** 147 constable of France **11** 150, at battle of Pontvallon **11** 151 Le Ievres estimate of **11** 153 further exploits of, **18**, 482 relieves St Milo, **18** 486  
 Gueux (Beggars), league of Flemish nobles organized in 1566 to resist the Inquisition in the Low Countries **13** 397 400, 445 note  
 Gugler War, Switzerland (1375) **16** 575  
 Guglielmo, Fra, of Pisa (ca 1238-ca 1313), Italian sculptor **9** 206  
 Guhasena (ca 534 A D), East Indian king, **2**, 500

Guiana, British, a British colony in South America, boundary question with Venezuela, **23**, 598  
 Guibert or Wibert (1020-1100) archbishop of Ravenna made antipope as Clement III by Henry IV of Germany (1090) **8**, 601 **9** 75  
 Guido Guerra of Modigliana, Ghibelline chief fights against Florence (1144) **9** 11 seq  
 Guido de Montefeltro, member of Ghibelline party made leader of Pisans (1290), victorious over Florentines (1292), **10**, 118  
 Guido of Burgundy, see Calixtus III  
 Guilford, Lord, see North, Francis  
 Guilford Court House a place in North Carolina near Greensborough, battle of (1781) **23** 278  
 Guilds, of Holland constitution of the (1300) **13** 291 296 fall of (1382), **13**, 329 330  
 Guillaume Bras de Fer (d 1046) Norman leader in Italy **9** 69  
 Guillaume de Grimvard, see Urban V  
 Guillaume de Nogaret, lawyer of Philip the Fair suit of against Boniface VIII (1303) **8** 619 624  
 Guilleminot, Charles (1774-1840) French general negotiates truce between Turks and Russians (1807) **17** 461  
 Guilleragues, Lavergne de (d 1684), French ambassador approves sultan **11** 595  
 Gunegate, a village in northern France near Cherouanne 1st battle of (1479) **11** 271 272 **13** 361 **14** 222 2nd battle of (1513) see Théroutanne  
 Guines, at which battle decided to England, **11** 111 true of (1590) **11** 164  
 Guiomar III (eleventh century) prince of Salerno invites Normans to Italy **9**, 68  
 Guon, Francis (Balthasar Gérard), murders William the Silent (1581), **13**, 498-501  
 Guiscard, Robert, see Robert Guiscard  
 Guise, cardinals and dukes of see Lorraine.  
 Guise, Mary of, see Mary of Lorraine  
 Guiteau, Charles Jules, assassinates President Garfield (1881) **23** 479  
 Gujrat, battle of (1849) **22** 158  
 Gulab Singh, Rajah, prime minister at court of Lahore power of **22** 15 concludes peace with British at Kussoor (1846) **22** 155  
 Guldberg, Otto (1731-1809) Danish statesman, conspires against Struensee, **16**, 418  
 Gulistan, Treaty of (1813) **24** 494  
 Gulusa (second century B C) Numidian ally of Carthage **5** 305 305 383  
 Gundemar, king of the Goths (610 A D), **10** 24  
 Gundobald (eighth century), last king of Frisland **13** 255  
 Gunderic, king of the Vandals, invades Spain (409 A D) **10** 15, plunders Seville **10** 16 death, **8**, 598  
 Gundicar, see Gunther  
 Gundimar, last king of Burgundy 524-534 A D **13** 350  
 Gundobald or Gundebald (d 514 A D), Bur-

- gundian prince**; declares Glycerius emperor (473 A.D.) **6** 614-615, **7**, 172, **13**, 350
- Gunhilda**, daughter of Canute the Great marriage of (1026) **16** 45
- Gunhilda**, wife of Eric Blodaxe (950 A.D.) **16** 54 seq 127 seq
- Gunib**, siege of (1464) **17**, 599
- Gunnbjorn** (tenth century) Norse discoverer **22** 404
- Gunpowder**, influence of invention of **8** 197
- Gunpowder Plot**, The, in England inception of **19** 476 discovery of (1605) **19** 479
- Guns**, town of Hungary, siege of by Turks (1532) **14** 271 **24** 340
- Gunther or Gundicar**, ruler of Burgundy leads migration of Burgundians (406 A.D.) **13** 350
- Günther**, count of Schwarzburg see **Gontram**.
- Guntram**, see **Gontram**
- Guptas**, Hindu line, dynasty of Odish overthrow Sakhing **2** 198-499 rule of **2** 499 501 501 505 506
- Gurjans**, Hindu tribe captured by Alexander **4** 356
- Gurck**, Cardinal, furthers the cause of Charles VIII of France in Rome (1494) **9** 115
- Gurkhas**, see **Ghurkas**
- Gurko or Gourko**, Ossip Vladimirovitch (1826) Russian general takes Turkish strongholds near Plevna (1877) **17** 604
- Gurney, Sir Richard** (1577 1647) mayor of London, talcspnt of Charles I **19** 61 arrested **19** 625
- Gurth** (eleventh century) Saxon prince brother of Harold **18** 152
- Gustasp**, legendary king of Iran **2** 636
- Gustav Trolle**, bishop of Roskilde (1531) **16** 229 258 seq 265
- Gustavus I (Gustavus Vasa)** (1496 1560) king of Sweden 1523-1560 at battle of Brennkirk (1518) **16** 229 carried prisoner to Denmark (1518) **16** 229 escape of **16**, 237, heads revolt of the Dalecarlians (1520), **16** 238-239, ascends throne (1523), **16**, 245 271, favours the Reformation **16** 273 seq, concludes commercial treaty with Margaret of the Netherlands (1526) **16** 289 at the Diet of Vesterås (1527) **16** 277-283, holds a general Church Conference at Orebro (1529), **16** 283 revolt of Vesteråslanders under (1529) **16** 281 286 defeats Christian II **16** 287, Doleur line rise against **16** 288 establishes Act of Hereditary Settlement (1544) **16** 290 wages war against Czar Ivan Vasilevitch II (1555-1557) **16** 291 death of (1560) **16** 293 characterisation of **16** 286 237 293 297
- Gustavus (II) Adolphus** (1594-1632) king of Sweden 1611 1632 in the Kalmar War (1611) **16** 309 310 destroys Christianopol (1611) **16** 310, accession of (1611) **14** 346 **16** 311 attitude of to nobility (1613) **16** 316 320 settles dispute with Russia, **16**, 312, in Polish War (1617-1629), **16**, 313-314; **24**, 83; seeks alliance with Brandenburg **18**, 110-111 in Thirty Years' War, **11**, 466 seq, **14** 330 seq, **15** 116 seq, **16**, 322 325, aids Stralsund against Wallenstein (1629) **14**, 342, declares war on Emperor Ferdinand II (1630) **14** 316 plans to form a Protestant league (1630) **14** 347, at battle of Lutzen (1631) **14** 353 seq **16** 325, at battle of Lutzen (1632) **14** 357, **16**, 326 death of (1632), **14** 358 **16** 326 characterisation of **16** 326-328 method of warfare of **14** 347
- Gustavus III** (1746-1792) king of Sweden 1771-1792 **16** 401-409 at war with Russia **16** 408 **17** 400 seq diverts his attention from Russia to French Guianas **17** 404 sign Treaty of Versailles **17** 404
- Gustavus (IV) Adolphus** (1778 1837) king of Sweden 1792 1801 **16** 409 eq relations with Denmark and Russia **16** 425 seq conclusion of **16** 451 452 seq deposition of **16** 451 452
- Gutenberg, Johannes** (c. 1400 1468) the inventor of the printing press in movable type **14** 10 **18** 620
- Guthrum**, king of Norway 1204-1205 **16** 111
- Guthrum** (d. 890 A.D.) king of East Angles and Mercians **18** 72 surrenders to Alfred (876 A.D.) **18** 57 captures Chippinham **18** 78 defeated by Alfred at Athelney (878 A.D.) **18** 79 concludes treaty at Chippinham with Alfred **18** 80 81
- Guy**, brother of John of Ardenne procures the election to the see of Utrecht (1301) **13** 332
- Guy**, commander of Templars in Normandy condemned to death (1313) **8** 625-626
- Guy**, count of Flanders grant mercenaries for invasion of Walcheren (1302) **13** 332 the death of Edward I to **18** 417 death of **18** 418 419
- Guy**, count of Namur leads auxiliaries against Edinburgh (1335) **21**, 135
- Guy de Lusignan** (d. 1194), king of Jerusalem husband of Sybilla at battle of Hattin (1187) **8** 373 374, renounces kingship to Saladin **8** 377
- Guy of Thouars**, made governor of Brittany (1202) **18** 331
- Guyuk**, (thirteenth century) a Mongol emperor cousin of Kublai conductor of an expedition in Europe **24** 287-288, coronation of **24** 289
- Guzerat** (Kathiawar, Surashtra), Indian province **2** 480, 485, 497, 500 language of, **2** 490
- Guzman, Alonzo de**, see **Medina Sidonia**.
- Guzman Blanco, Antonio** (1825 1893) Venetian soldier, becomes president (1870) **23** 595
- Guzman, Gasparo de**, see **Olivarez**
- Guzman, Leonora de** (d. 1351) mistress of Alfonso XI of Castile **10** 72, put to death by Pedro I **10** 74 75
- Guzman, Nuño de** (1455-1544), Spanish

- lawyer and soldier, seeks Land of the Seven Cities, **22**, 486.
- Gwallior, a state in India; placed under protection of British government (1804), **22** 149, Sindhis driven from, **22**, 194, Rao Sahib placed upon throne of, **22**, 195
- Gwyn, Nell (1650-1687), English actress, becomes mistress of Charles II, **20** 232 273
- Gwynedd, Owen, Welsh chief, attacks Henry II (1157) **18** 261
- Gyges (d 652 B C), king of Lydia, founds dynasty of Merminadæ **2**, 389, in wars with Cimmerians **2**, 411, main treatment **2** 421 430, allied with Assyrian king **1** 427, 432, **2**, 421, legend of **2** 417 448
- Gylippus, Spartan general, commands Spartan fleet in defense of Sicily (414 B C), **3** 604 605, embezzles Spartan treasure, punished **4**, 3
- Gylis (d 394 B C), Lacedæmonian polemarch, raises trophy at Coronea, **4**, 110, killed, **4**, 110.
- Gyllenburg, Charles, Count (1679-1740), Swedish poet and statesman, as ambassador to London (1717), **16**, 391-392, leader of "hats" (1726), **16**, 401, intrigues of, against England, **20**, 518
- Gyllenstern, governor of Aggershus, negotiations of with Christian II of Denmark (1532) **16** 248 249
- Gyllenstierna, Christina, widow of Sten Sture; in siege of Stockholm (1520), **16**, 230 seq
- Gympie, Australia, gold discovered at, **22**, 250
- Gyulai, Ignace (1763-1831), Austrian soldier, in battle of Leipzig (1813), **12** 605.
- Gyulay, Franz (1799-1968), Austrian soldier, in Italian War of Independence, **9**, 604 seq, **15**, 16

## H

**Haakon**, see **Hakon**.

**Haarlem**, city in North Holland; privileges granted to, by William II of Holland, **13**, 296; opposes Flemish rule in Holland, **13**, 332, siege of (1572-1573), **13**, 438.

**Habeas Corpus** (in America), Writ of, suspended during American Civil War, **23**, 420-421, 449.

**Habeas Corpus Act** (England), receives royal assent (1679), **20**, 294, suspended during Napoleonic Wars, **21**, 456.

**Habelschwerdt**, a town in Prussia, battle of (1745), **14**, 132, 460.

**Habetinek, Karl** (1830-), Austrian statesman; in Austrian cabinet, **15**, 38.

**Habib Ullah**, amir of Afghanistan, accession of, to throne (1901), **24**, 501.

**Habsburg or Hapsburg, House of**, German princely family, including dukes of Swabia and present Austrian emperor, origin of, **14**, 544, acquires Austria (1273), **14**, 150; relations of, with Hungary (1274-1547), **14**, 550, acquires archduchy of Austria, **16**, 552, power of, decreases (1291), **16**, 552, loses Bohemia, **14**, 162, importance of, during thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, **14**, 148, rivalry of, with House of Wittelsbach, **14**, 169, renounces feudal rights within Swiss confederacy, **16**, 579, rivalry of Hohenzollerns begins (1137), **14**, 215; acquires Netherlands (1479), **14**, 222, acquires Spain (1496), **14**, 237; Stephen Borksay rises against, **14**, 326; recognises Matthias as emperor, **14**, 327; death-blow of, plotted in Spain, **15**, 165; customary irresolution of, **14**, 517; importance of, in Austrian history, **14**, 544.

**Habsburg, Rudolf of**, see **Rudolf**.

**Hachette, Joan or Jeanne** (b. ca. 1451), French heroine; at siege of Beauvais, **11**, 40.

**Hackensacks**, North American Indian tribe, troubles of, with Dutch at New Amsterdam (1643), **23**, 11.

**Hadad (Hadod)**, Babylonian divinity, identified with Adad, **1**, 313, 314.

**Haddington**, a town in Scotland; capture of, by English (1518), **19**, 221.

**Haddon, Walter** (1516-1572), English classical scholar; assists in preparation of code of ecclesiastical law in reign of Edward VI, **19**, 226.

**Hadik von Futak, Andreas**, Count (1710-1790), Austrian soldier; becomes president of council of war, **14**, 451.

**Hadith**, Arabian name for tradition, character and importance of, **8**, 301.

**Hadji Beytasch** (fourteenth century), Turkish dervish, gives name to janissaries, **24**, 316.

**Hadramaut**, kingdom of Yemen, **1**, 109, 315.

**Hadrian** (pope), see **Adrian**.

**Hadrian (Publius Aelius Hadrianus)** (76-138 A.D.), Roman emperor 117-138 A.D.; appointed governor of Syria, **6**, 276, wars of, in Judea, **2**, 201-202, 344, builds Pantheon at Athens, **3**, 480, beautifies Athens, **4**, 549, reign of, **6**, 280-289, tours of, **6**, 282-284, visits Britain (120 A.D.), **18**, 19, builds fortifications across Britain, **18**, 19, **21**, 4, as builder and administrative reformer, **6**, 284-286, as a financier, **6**, 285, death of, **6**, 288, characterisation of, **6**, 286, 289.

**Hadrianus, Marcus Fabius**, Roman commander, defeats Mithridates (72 B.C.), **8**, 168.

**Hadrianopolis (Adrianople)**, battle of (378 A.D.), **6**, 522, 524.

**Hadwisa (Johanna)** (twelfth century A.D.), first wife of King John of England, **18**, 332.

**Hæmon**, a character in Greek legend, **3**, 474.

**Hafidh** (twelfth century), Fatimite caliph, **8**, 228.

**Hafiz Pasha** (seventeenth century), grand vizir under Murad IV, **24**, 375, 376.

**Hafiz Pasha**, Turkish commander, sent against Ibrahim Pasha (1539), **24**, 153.

**Hafsa** (seventh century A.D.), daughter of Omar, caliph of Medina, **8**, 118.

**Hafsites**, dynasty in North Africa, **24**, 469.

**Hafurs Fjord (Stavanger Fjord)**, a seaport in Norway; battle of (875 A.D.), **16**, 50.

**Haganon** (tenth century A.D.), favourite of Charles the Simple, **11**, 15.

**Hagar**, wife of Abraham, **2**, 66, 129.

**Hagen, Stephen van der**, Dutch navigator; makes commercial treaty with king of Calicut (1603), **13**, 550-551.

**Hagenau**, a town in Alsace-Lorraine; religious conference at, **14**, 281; trial of Richard I at, **18**, 317.

**Hagenbach, Peter von** (d 1474), Swiss favourite of Charles the Bold; governs part of Switzerland for Charles the Bold, **16**, 594; death, **16**, 596.

**Hagerup, G. F.**, Norwegian statesman; premiership 1895-1898, **16**, 486-487.

**Hagnon** (fifth century B.C.), a colleague of Pericles of Athens, **3**, 543.

**Hague, The**, capital city of the Netherlands; conference of (1606), **13**, 545; Treaty of Partition at (1699), **11**, 611; grand league of (1701), **11**, 613, convention of (1713), **14**, 419; Peace of (1795), **14**, 22.

**Hague, Peace Conference** (1899), **17**, 644-650 **23**, 490, (1907) **21**, 676-678

**Hai-Cheng**, a place in China, battle of (1904), **24**, 639

**Haider**, shah of Persia 1576 **24**, 371

**Haiduks**, Serbian rebels at end of eighteenth century **24**, 194

**Haiduts** outlaws in Bulgaria, **24**, 176

**Haik** founder of Armenia **2**, 420

**Hainault**, merged into Flanders **13**, 311

**Haines Bluff**, near Vicksburg, Mississippi, U.S.A. battle of (1862) **23**, 440

**Haiti** or **Hayti** or **Santo Domingo**, formerly called **Hispaniola**, in island of the Greater Antilles, discovered by Columbus (1493) **22**, 139 later visits of Columbus to **22**, 116, 140

**Haiti, Republic of**, buys independence from France (1820) **13**, 71

**Haji Girai**, or **Girai**

**Haj Mukhtar**, grand vizir of Morocco in 1901 **24**, 375

**Hajjaj ben Yusuf** (seventh century) Arab general leads expedition against Meccans **8**, 103 **9**, confirmed by Caliph Walid **8**, 184 family of **8**, 184 **9**, 184 **10**, 184

**Hake, General von**, German soldier, invades Heligoland in Schleswig, Heligoland War of 1864 **15**, 181

**Haker**, in Egypt 393-380 B.C. link of Egyptian dynasty **1**, 134 **10**, 134

**Hakem**, in Greece in struggle with Alexander **2**, 621-622

**Hakhamani, Achaemenes**

**Hakhi Ptah**, or **Memphis**

**Hakim**, Latin title of pharaoh of Egypt 996-1020 **8**, 222 **9**, 222 **10**, 222 **11**, 222 **12**, 222 **13**, 222 **14**, 222 **15**, 222 **16**, 222 **17**, 222 **18**, 222 **19**, 222 **20**, 222 **21**, 222 **22**, 222 **23**, 222 **24**, 222 **25**, 222 **26**, 222 **27**, 222 **28**, 222 **29**, 222 **30**, 222 **31**, 222 **32**, 222 **33**, 222 **34**, 222 **35**, 222 **36**, 222 **37**, 222 **38**, 222 **39**, 222 **40**, 222 **41**, 222 **42**, 222 **43**, 222 **44**, 222 **45**, 222 **46**, 222 **47**, 222 **48**, 222 **49**, 222 **50**, 222 **51**, 222 **52**, 222 **53**, 222 **54**, 222 **55**, 222 **56**, 222 **57**, 222 **58**, 222 **59**, 222 **60**, 222 **61**, 222 **62**, 222 **63**, 222 **64**, 222 **65**, 222 **66**, 222 **67**, 222 **68**, 222 **69**, 222 **70**, 222 **71**, 222 **72**, 222 **73**, 222 **74**, 222 **75**, 222 **76**, 222 **77**, 222 **78**, 222 **79**, 222 **80**, 222 **81**, 222 **82**, 222 **83**, 222 **84**, 222 **85**, 222 **86**, 222 **87**, 222 **88**, 222 **89**, 222 **90**, 222 **91**, 222 **92**, 222 **93**, 222 **94**, 222 **95**, 222 **96**, 222 **97**, 222 **98**, 222 **99**, 222 **100**, 222

**Hakodate**, Japanese port, opened to foreign trade (1855) **24**, 623

**Hakon I (Hako)**, "the Good" (ca. 920-961) king of Norway illegitimate son of Harald Harfagr education of **16**, 51, called to throne and expels his brother Eric I. Bloody Axe **16**, 52 unsuccessful attempt to introduce Christianity into Norway **16**, 52-53 death **16**, 54

**Hakon, Jarl (Earl)**, king of Norway 977-991, elected to earldom of Ironhjem, forced to submit to baptism, **16**, 55, victorious over Danes, **16**, 55, restores paganism in Norway, **16**, 56, executes **16**, 56 Olaf Trygvason and, **16**, 57 58 assassination of **16**, 57 58

**Hakon III**, king of Norway son of Sigurd II, proclaimed king (1157) **16**, 109, defeats Eric I **16**, 109 slain in battle with Magnus V (1162) **16**, 110

**Hakon IV**, king of Norway 1202-1204, reign and death of, **16**, 114

**Hakon V**, "the Old," king of Norway 1217-1263, suppresses civil war, **16**, 115, expedition of, against Scotland, **16**, 116, 117, **21**, 51, death of, **16**, 117, his favours to Hanseatic League **16**, 119

**Hakon VI**, king of Norway 1290-1319, son of Magnus VI, reign of **16**, 119

**Hakon VII**, king of Norway 1343-1380, son of Magnus VII marries Margaret daughter of Valdemar IV of Denmark **16**, 120, 183 184 193, defeated by Albert of Mecklenburg **16**, 195, excluded from Swedish succession **16**, 184, 195, in vades Sweden **16**, 196

**Hakon VII**, king of Norway (1905), **16**, 193

**Halberstadt**, battle of (1810) Westphalians defeated by Frederick William of Brunswick at, **15**, 307

**Haldimand, Sir Frederick** (1714-1791) British general administration as governor general in Canada (1778-1784) **22**, 327

**Haldane, Richard B.**, British statesman; secretary of state for war (1905) **21**, 663, army reforms **21**, 672

**Hale John Parker** (1806-1873) an American statesman, Free soil candidate for presidency of the U.S.A. (1852) **23**, 359

**Hale, Nathan** (1756-1776) American patriot; execution of (Sept. 22nd) **23**, 258

**Halen, Don Juan van**, count of Peracampo (1790-1861) Spanish soldier of Belgian descent commands Belgian forces in revolt against Holland (1830) **14**, 52

**Halerfeld**, Henry the Lion victorious in battle of (1180) **14**, 105

**Hales, Sir Robert** (d. 1381) Lord treasurer of England killed by followers of Wat Tyler **18**, 192

**Half-breeds**, faction of Republican party in United States **23**, 479

**Half Moon or Crescent**, ship of Henry Hudson sails for the "Northwest Passage" (1609), **22**, 499 and note

**Halfdan I** (d. 324 A.D.) an ancient king of Denmark, subdues Sweden **16**, 39

**Halfdan**, Danish leader (ninth century), devastates Northumberland and Gallo-way, **21**, 15

**Halfdan Svart** (d. 863 A.D.), ancient king of Norway **16**, 50

**Halfred Ottarson**, Scandinavian skald, **16**, 62 seq.

**Halidon Hill**, near Berwick England Edward III defeats Scots at (1333) **18**, 151 seq., **21**, 132

**Halifax, Earl of**, see **Montague, Charles**.

**Halifax, Marquis of**, see **Savile, George**.

**Halizonians**, most ancient people known to history, probably identified with Chaldeans **3**, 57

**Hall, Floris Adrian van** (1791-1866) Dutch statesman, ministry of (1860-1861), **14**, 62

**Halleck, Henry Wager** (1815-1872), American soldier, commands Union armies (1861) **23**, 425, made commander-in-chief of United States land forces, **23**, 132, urges McClellan to advance after

**Antietam, 23, 434**, occupies Corinth, **23, 434**  
**Halley, Edmund (1656-1742)**, English astronomer, discoveries and observations of **20, 353**  
**Hals, Frans (1580-1666)** Dutch painter, Froment's estimate of **13, 605** seq  
**Halstan**, king of Sweden 1066-1090, reign of, **16, 148**  
**Hamadan**, see **Ecbatana**  
**Hamath**, city and ancient kingdom of Syria joins Ahab of Israel against Shalmaneser II **1, 387**, revolts against Sargon II **1, 398**, subjugation of by Ashurbanipal III of Assyria (ca 750 BC) **1, 390** Tiglathpileser adds to Assyrian Empire (738 BC) **1, 393** Necho II of Egypt penetrates into **1, 419**  
**Hamathites**, people of kingdom of Hamath closely related to Hittites inscriptions of **2, 397-398**  
**Hambach Festival (1832)** granting of constitution to **Badaria** celebrated by **15, 403-404**  
**Hamburg**, city of Germany erected into free imperial city **16, 340** ruled by French (1813) **15, 411** attempt of **Danes** to seize **14, 394**  
**Hamburg, Treaty of (1648)** **14, 373** seq  
**Hamdan**, Muslim warrior of independent polity in **Leiria (930)** **8, 21**  
**Hamulcar (d 140 BC)** Carthaginian commander slain during brilliant expedition into **Sicily** **3, 32-33**  
**Hamulcar Barca (d ca 223 BC)** Carthaginian soldier father of **Hannibal** influence of his hatred of Rome in Punic wars **5, 216** commands in **Sicily** during First Punic War **5, 215-231** suppresses revolt of Carthaginian mercenaries **2, 324** operations of in interim between First and Second Punic Wars **5, 233-234** power of in Spain **5, 237-238** **10, 5-6** builds **Burdona** **10, 5** slain in battle with Spanish tribes **5, 238, 10, 6**  
**Hamilton, Alexander (1757-1801)** American statesman, conceives plan for constitutional convention **23, 290** member of the Constitutional Convention of 1787 **23, 291** chief author of *The Federalist* **23, 293** secretary of the treasury (1789-1795) **23, 300** plans for funding the national debt **23, 300-301-302** enmity of to **Jefferson** **23, 302** duel of with **Aaron Burr** **23, 319** death of **23, 319** characterisation of **23, 301-354**  
**Hamilton, Bruce Meade**, British officer commander of in the eastern Transvaal (1901) **22, 316**  
**Hamilton, Lord George Francis (1845)** English politician retires as secretary of state for India (1903) **21, 661b**  
**Hamilton, Ian Standish Monteth (1853)** British soldier commands division in **Roberts** advance on **Pretoria** **22, 313**  
**Hamilton, James (ca 1477 ca 1529)** second Lord **Hamilton** and first earl of **Arran** Scottish politician, commands fleet sent

to aid France, **21, 213**, feud of, with earl of **Angus** **21, 228**  
**Hamilton, James (d 1575)**, second earl of **Arran** and duke of **Châtellerauld** Scottish statesman, chosen regent for **Mary Queen of Scots** **21, 241**, suitor of **Elizabeth**, **19, 295** assumes government in Scotland **19, 341**  
**Hamilton, James**, 1st duke of **Hamilton** (1606-1649) Scottish politician leader of parliamentary party **21, 294**, made prisoner at battle of **Preston** **20, 65-67** execution of **21, 295**  
**Hamilton, Sir James**, cf (ad) **row** (fifteenth century) Scottish chieftain descends the earl of **Douglas** **21, 185**, gains favour of **James II** of Scotland **21, 186**  
**Hamilton, James (1786-1857)** American politician governor of **South Carolina** president of the **South Carolina Nullification Convention** (1832) **23, 337**  
**Hamilton, Patrick (1504-1528)** Scottish reformer execution of **21, 236**  
**Hamilton, Richard** (seventeenth century) English soldier son of **James** earl of **Albany** sent to **Ireland** by **William III** and **de la Tour** **20, 424** at battle of the **Boyne** (1690) **20, 424** **21, 429-431**  
**Hamilton, Sir William (1730-1803)** British diplomat arrives at **Naples** **9, 563**  
**Hamilton, William Gerard (1729-1796)** English politician acquires sovereignty of *'Single Speech'* **Hamilton** **20, 576**  
**Hamlet** or **Amleth**, prince of **Denmark** in **legendary history** story of as told by **Saxo Grammaticus** **16, 29-31**  
**Hannin, Hannibal (1809-1891)** American statesman elected vice president (1861) **23, 407-408**  
**Hammelburg**, town in **Bavaria**, battle of (1866) **15, 491**  
**Hammond, John Hays (1855-)** American mining engineer, implicated in **Jameson raid** in the **Transvaal** **22, 295**  
**Hammond, Robert (1621-1654)**, English officer, receives **Charles I** in the **Isle of Wight**, **20, 60**  
**Hammurabi**, see **Khammurabi**  
**Hampden, Lord**, see **Brand, Henry Robert**  
**Hampden, John (1594-1618)** English statesman resists payment of ship money **19, 569** attempted arrest of for treason **19, 614** at battle of **Brentford** **20, 9** urges  **Essex** to attack **Oxford** **20, 11** attacks **Prince Rupert** at **Chalgrove Hill** **20, 12** death of **20, 12**, **Macauley's** estimate of **20, 12-13**  
**Hampton Court Conference**, ecclesiastical conference at **Hampton Court** (1604), **19, 474-476**  
**Hampton, Wade (1755-1835)** American soldier in war of 1812 **23, 333**  
**Hampton, Wade (1814-1902)** American soldier and politician opposes **Sherman** in **South Carolina** (1865), **23, 146**  
**Hampton Roads, Virginia**, battle of between *Monitor* and *Vermorel* (1862) **23, 427**  
**Hamstede, Witte van** natural son of **Floris**

- A count of Holland initiates revolt against Uemish rule in Holland (1304), **13** 332-333
- Hamuda**, bey of Tunis 1792-1814, reign of, **24**, 485
- Hamza Mirza**, Persian prince, defeats Turks in Persian War (1561) **24** 372
- Han**, (Chinese dynasty (202 B.C.-220 A.D.) rule of **24** 263-543
- Hanan**, town in Prussia, battle of (1813) **14** 576 **15** 318 resistance of to the Elector Frederick William IV (1845) **15** 158-133
- Hancock**, John (1737-1793) American statesman (connection of with repeal of the Stamp Act **23** 23) British attempt to capture (1777) **23** 241
- Hancock**, Winfield Scott (1824-1856) American general at battle of Gettysburg **23** 148 in the Wilderness campaign **23** 146 at battle of Spotsylvania **23** 147 democratic presidential nominee (1850), **23** 178
- Handrabek**, town in Hungary, battle of (1841) **14** 338
- Hanging Gardens of Babylon**, description of, **1** 179
- Hangmatana**, see **Ecbatana**
- Hankow** (Han kau), river port in China, France and Russia obtain concessions at (1858) **24** 539
- Hannibal**, son of Hamilcar, campaign of in Sicily (409 B.C.) **4** 202
- Hannibal** (247-183 B.C.) (Carthaginian general) campaigns of in Spain **2** 221 **5** 38-210 **10** 6 takes Saguntum **5** 238 in Second Punic War **5** 241-29) at battle of Zama **5** 288-292 relation of with Philip V of Macedonia **4**, 528 **5** 11 at war with Antiochus III **4** 532 **5** 17-299 death of **5** 300
- Hanno** (sixth century B.C.) King of Carthage, flees from the Assyrians (732 B.C.) **1** 33, supports uprising in Syria **1** 397
- Hanno** (fifth century B.C.) (Carthaginian navigator, voyage of beyond the Pillars of Hercules, **2** 277 356-358
- Hanno** (d. 310 B.C.), Carthaginian general, in war against Agathocles, **4**, 540
- Hanno**, (Carthaginian commander) defeated at M. S. (264 B.C.), **5**, 218, execution of **5** 219
- Hanno** (third century B.C.) (Carthaginian naval commander, at battle of Argates (211 B.C.) **5** 232
- Hanno** (third century B.C.) son of Bomilcar, son of Hannibal, general's campaign of against Gauls **5** 243 at battle of Metaurus (216 B.C.) **5** 262-263, defeat of in Italy **5** 266
- Hanno**, surnamed the Great (third century B.C.) jealousy of, towards Barca family, **5** 241-239-258
- Hanno, Saint** (d. 1075) archbishop of Cologne 1041-1075 assumes government of the empire **7** 646
- Hannu**, Egyptian voyager, in voyage to Egypt **1** 105
- Hanover**, province of Prussia, abandoned

- to the French (1757), **12**, 73, occupied by the French (1803), **12** 531, revolt of (1831), **15** 403, constitutional crisis in (1837) **15** 404-406
- Hanover, Treaty of**, a treaty between Hol- land and the emperor Charles VI (1726), **14** 1
- Hans** (Hensius) (d. 1271) called king of Sardinia commands the Lombard Ghibellines **9** 96, at battle of Fossalta, **9**, 98, imprisonment of, **9**, 98
- Hans**, see **John**
- Hansa**, see **Hanseatic League**.
- Hanse Towns**, see **Hanseatic League**.
- Hanseatic League** (Hanse or Hansa), a confederation of cities of northern Germany in the thirteenth century, foundation of (1211) **8** 473, 496 **14**, 138, **16** 166-168, alliance of Paris with **11**, 95, in war with Valdemar IV of Denmark, **14**, 157, **16** 18) declares war against Eric of Pomerania **16** 206, begins struggle to control Baltic (1564) **14** 519, quarrel of with Queen Elizabeth of England, **13** 549, joins the imperial party, **14**, 340 meeting of held in Lübeck **14**, 387, fate of on dissolution of German Empire, **14** 539 cities of annexed to France **14**, 568, ban forced from by French, **15**, 283 treaties of (1363), **16**, 185, 202, (1441) **13** 351
- Hansford**, Thomas (d. 1676) Virginian colonist, executed after Bacon's rebellion, **23** 131
- Hapi**, Egyptian deity, adopted by Phoenicia, **2** 333
- Hapsburg**, see **Habsburg**
- Harald**, see **Harold**
- Harbin** or **Kharbin**, town in Manchuria, becomes Russian **17** 622
- Harcourt, François, 2nd Duke** of (1689-1750), French soldier, in war against Austria, **14** 431
- Harcourt, Henri, 1st Duke** of (d. 1718), envoy to Spain **11**, 611, **14**, 405
- Harcourt** (Henri de Lorraine) (1601-1666), Count d', takes Balagny, and defeats Spinards (1646), **11**, 495
- Harcourt, Sir Simon**, 1st Viscount Harcourt (ca. 1661-1727) English statesman atorney general **20** 482 becomes keeper of the great seal (1710) **20** 484
- Harcourt, Sir William George Granville Venables Vernon** (1827-1904), English statesman, relations with Lord Rosebery, **21** 650 chancellor of exchequer in Gladstone and Rosebery ministries (1892-1895) **21** 651
- Hardee, William J.** (1815-1873), American soldier in Confederate service, at battle of Murfreesboro, **23**, 434, evacuates Savannah (1864) **23** 445
- Harde-Knud** (d. 850 A.D.) king of Denmark, **16** 41-43
- Hardenberg**, Karl August von (1750-1822), Prussian statesman, negotiates Treaty of Tilsit **14** 509 **15**, 279, negotiates treaty between Russia and Prussia, **17**, 453, plans of, for united Germany, **14**,

583, 15, 286, 375, becomes chancellor, 15, 305, opposes Karlshad Decree, 15, 372, death of, 15, 391

**Hardicanute**, king of England see **Harthacnut**

**Hardinge**, Sir Henry (1755-1856) English soldier, governor general of India, 22, 149

**Hardwicke**, Philip Yorke, 1st Earl (1660-1764) English statesman introduces Marriage Act Bill 20, 572, resignation of 20, 552

**Harek of Thiotto** Scandinavian viking (ca 995 A.D.) 16, 55 seq

**Haren**, Willem van (1626-1708) Dutch diplomatist, negotiates Treaty of Nimwegen, 11, 589

**Harfleur**, seaport of northern France siege of (1415) 11, 169, 171, 23, 18, 531 recapture of, by the French 18, 537 recapture of by the English 18, 557

**Hargraves**, Edward Hammond (b 1816) English farmer discovers gold in Australia 22, 234

**Harith of Kinda** (early sixth century A.D.) prince of Hira, rival of Mundhir 8, 87 seq

**Harlaw**, a place in Scotland, battle of (1111) 21, 165

**Harley**, Robert (1661-1721) 1st earl of Oxford secretary 20, 450-452, chancellor of the exchequer 20, 481 decline of influence 20, 490 seq impeachment of 20, 505

**Harmensen**, Jacob van, see **Arminius**

**Harmodius** (sixth century B.C.) Athenian slays the tyrant Hipparchus (c11 B.C.) 3, 231, 232

**Haro**, Don Luis de, marquis of Carpio (1599-1661) Spanish statesman prime minister of Philip IV 10, 219, 11, 517

**Harald**, king of Norway see **Harold**

**Harold Hildetand** (d 735) king of Denmark, reign of 16, 36, 38

**Harold Bluetooth**, king of Denmark 941-991 A.D., reign of 16, 14 seq

**Harold**, king of Denmark 1014-1018 brother of Canute the Great reign of 16, 47

**Harold**, king of Denmark 1076-1080, son of Svend II, reign of, 16, 139

**Harold**, prince of Denmark brother of Eric II, deserts Eric (1135) 16, 147

**Harold I**, surnamed Harefoot, king of England 1037-1040 reign of 16, 133, 18, 123-126 death of 18, 126

**Harold II** (ca 1022-1066) 1st Saxon king of England Jan 5th Oct 14th 1066 succeeds to power of Godwin 18, 135 seq characterisation of 18, 146 defeats Harold Hardrada and Tostig at Stamford Bridge (1066) 18, 150 defeated by William the Norman at Hastings (1066) 11, 28, 18, 152 seq after Hastings, 18, 156 seq

**Harold (I) Harfagr**, "The Fairhaired" (ca 850-933 A.D.) king of Norway 860 ca 930 legends of 16, 18, 35 reign of 16, 50-51, leads expedition against the vikings 21, 14

**Harold (II) "Graafeld"** (930-977) king of

Norway ca 963-977, reign of, 16, 54 seq

**Harold (III) Hardrada**, "the Stern" (ca 1015-1066) king of Norway 1047-1066, leads armament against Harold of England 16, 103, 18, 149 romantic exploits of 16, 135, death of (1066), 16, 104, 18, 150

**Harold (IV) Gilchrist**, king of Norway 1130-1136 reign of 16, 107 seq

**Harold Klak** (ninth century) king of Schleswig converted to Christianity (826 A.D.) 16, 41, 42

**Harpagus** (sixth century B.C.) Persian general in Lydia 2, 115 in Lydia 2, 459 saves life of Cyrus the Great 2, 576, 579

**Harpalus** (d 321 B.C.) kinsman of Alexander the Great at court of Philip of Macedonia 4, 215 makes satrap of Babylon 4, 373 death of 4, 371, 416-419

**Harper's Ferry**, West Virginia John Brown seizes arsenal of (1859) 23, 401 captured by Confederates (1862) 23, 433

**Harrach**, Aloys, Count von (1669-1712) Austrian diplomatist at Madrid, 14, 40

**Harrach**, Ferdinand, Count von (1657-1706) minister of Emperor Leopold I of Germany at court at Madrid 11, 610 seq

**Harrach**, Ferdinand, Count von (1705-1778) Austrian diplomatist ambassador of Maria Theresa negotiates Peace of Dresden 15, 182

**Harris**, Lord George (1746-1829) English soldier enters Mysore territory (1799) 22, 111

**Harris**, James (1746-1820) 1st earl of Malmesbury English diplomatist attempts to negotiate a peace with France (1796-1797) 12, 410, 417

**Harris**, Townsend (1804-1878) American diplomatist negotiates commercial treaty with Japan 24, 621, 670

**Harrison**, Benjamin (1833-1901) the twenty-third president of the United States, administration of 23, 481

**Harrison**, William Henry (1773-1841) American soldier and ninth president of the United States victorious at Tippecanoe, 23, 326 at Fort Meigs 23, 330, elected president (1840) 23, 367

**Harsha Vikramaditya**, traditional Indian king 2, 500 seq

**Harshavardhara**, traditional Indian king 2, 506

**Hart**, Sir Robert (1835) British financier and administrator superintendent of Chinese customs service, in secret of P.O.M. (1900) 20, 570

**Hartford Convention**, in assembly of delegates from New England states which met at Hartford Conn 1814-1815 to protest the war with England and the administration's war policy 23, 336

**Harthacnut (Hardicanute)** (1019-1012) king of Denmark and of England claims crown of Norway 16, 103 succeeds to throne of Denmark (1035) 16, 133, reign of, in England, 18, 123-127



**Hartmann**, bishop of Cone Switzerland, furthers League of Cadda in the Grisons (1496), **16**, 587

**Hartmann**, son of Rudolf of Habsburg (thirteenth century), fate of, **11** 156

**Hartog**, Dirk, Dutch navigator, discoveries in Australia (1816) **22** 231

**Harun ar-Rashid** (786-809 A.D.) caliph of Bagdad 786-809 reign of **8** 210, wars of with Byzantium **8** 212 exchanges gifts with Charlemagne **8**, 213 215 325

**Harvard**, John (1607-1638) a Puritan minister of Massachusetts bequest of to Harvard College (1638) **22** 648

**Harvard College**, founded 1638 at Cambridge Massachusetts **22** 648

**Harvey**, Sir John, colonial governor of Virginia succeeds Governor Carsley (1629) **22** 90 removed from office (1635) **22** 511 visits Maryland **22** 600

**Harvey**, Sir John (1775-1852) British soldier, at Badajoz **10** 361 governor of New Brunswick and Nova Scotia **22** 341

**Harvey**, Reuben, Irish merchant receives thanks of American congress (1780) **23** 281

**Harvey**, William (1579-1637) eminent English physician discovers circulation of the blood **20** 219 220

**Hasbani**, place in the Netherlands battle of (1408) **11** 166

**Hasdrubal** (Asdrubal), Carthaginian soldier in the First Punic War defeated at Paenormum in Sicily (250 B.C.) **5** 224 225-228

**Hasdrubal** (1 221 B.C.) a Carthaginian soldier in Spain succeeds his father in law Hamilcar Barca in command in Spain **10** 6 marches against Saguntum **10** 6 11th of **2** 324 **5** 238 **10** 6

**Hasdrubal** (d. 207 B.C.) Carthaginian soldier brother of Hannibal defeats the Romans under the two Scipios (212 B.C.) **5** 268 pursues conquests in Spain **5**, 279 defeated at Baeula (209 B.C.), **5** 281 enters Gaul **5** 273 enters Italy **5** 274 275 defeated and slain at the Metaurus, **5** 276

**Hasdrubal**, Carthaginian cavalry officer under Hannibal, decides the victory of Cannae (216 B.C.) **5** 255 256

**Hasdrubal**, son of Gisco (d. about 200 B.C.), Carthaginian soldier commands in Spain **5** 279 defeated by Romans at Salpi (206 B.C.) **5** 281 campaign of in Africa against Scipio (204-203 B.C.) **5** 284 286

**Hasdrubal**, Carthaginian soldier in war with Mimasissa **5** 305 condemned to death **5** 305 chosen commander outside Carthage in Third Punic War (149 B.C.) **5**, 306 obtains command within the city, **5** 308 defends Carthage against Scipio, **5** 309 312, story of his wife's heroism, **5**, 312

**Hasdrubal**, grandson of Mimasissa Carthaginian soldier chosen to command in city of Carthage in Third Punic War (149 B.C.), **5**, 306, slain by senators, **5**, 308

**Haselrig**, see **Haslerig**.

**Hasenbühl**, battle at, see **Göllheim**.

**Hashim**, influential house of Arabia, Mohammed a member of **7**, 492, **8** 112

**Haslerig** (Haselrig), Sir Arthur (d. 1661), English politician, supports 'the Root and Branch Bill', bill for abolition of bishops **19** 600, Charles I attempts to arrest for treason, **19** 614, refuses support to Cromwell **20** 156, leads opposition in Cromwell's fourth parliament, **20**, 171

**Haspinger**, Capuchin monk Tyrolean leader in insurrection against French (1809), **14** 562 564

**Hassan** (d. 689 A.D.) fifth caliph, son of Ali and Fatima, chosen to the caliphate, **8** 173, abdicates **8** 174 murder of, **8** 176 regarded as imam in Persia, **24**, 190

**Hassan**, Arab governor of Egypt conquers North Africa (697-698 A.D.) **2**, 327-328, **8** 181 182

**Hassan** (ca. 1535) bey of Tunis, **8**, 251-252, **14** 273 274, **24** 485

**Hassan Bey** (Pasha or Gazi Hassan), Turkish admiral raises siege of Lemnos (1771), **24** 418 in war against Russia (1787-1792) **24** 420

**Hassan Pasha**, Turkish general, defeated at Grhovo (1808) **24** 210

**Hassan Sabba** (The Old Man of the Mountain) (end of eleventh century) founder sect of Assassins **8** 230 365 370 reputed connection with the children's crusade **8**, 420-422

**Hassan**, son of Omar leader in Arab revolt against Germany in East Africa (1895), **18** 558

**Hassanians**, the ruling line in Morocco **24**, 169 473

**Hasselt**, town in Belgium battle of (1531), **14** 51

**Hassenpflug**, Hans Daniel Ludwig Friedrich (1794-1862) German politician, unpopularity of **15** 412 starts reaction against the 'March ministers,' **15**, 439

**Hassib Pasha** (ca. 1850), Turkish minister of finance, mismanagement of, **24**, 429-430

**Hastenbeck**, village in Prussia, battle of (1757) **15** 200

**Hasting** (Hastings), chief of pirate Northmen ravages coast of France (843-850), **11** 4 invades England (803-897), **18**, 85 89

**Hastings**, battle of (1066) **11** 26, **18**, 152 seq results of **18** 156

**Hastings**, Sir Edward, English politician, assists Mary against Lady Jane Grey (1553), **19** 230

**Hastings**, Francis Rawdon, earl of Moira and marquis of Hastings (1754-1828), English soldier, son of Warren Hastings, defeats Greys at Hobkirk's Hill (1781), **23** 278 governor-general of India (1813-1823), **22**, 126-127

**Hastings**, Warren (1732-1818), English statesman, appointed governor-general of

- India**, 22, 79, administration of, 22 82-109; acts of in Bengal, 22, 83 campaign against the Rohillas, 22, 85-87, resignation of tendered by his agent and refused 22 88-89 dealings of, with the Mahrattas 22 92 93 duel of, with Sir Philip Francis 22 94-95 disensions of with the supreme court 22 95-96 acts of during revolt of Hyder Ali 22 97 98 exactions of 22 99 note oppressor rajah of Benares 22 99 oppressor begums of Oudh 22 99 impeachment 22 102 103 Macaulay's picture of the trial 22 104 107 acquittal of 22 107 Macaulay's estimate of, 22, 107 Sir A. Lyall on 22 109
- Hastings, William, Lord** (ca 1430 1483) personal friend of Edward IV 18 605 death of by command of Richard duke of Gloucester 18 609
- Hately Field**, battle of see Shrewsbury
- Hatfield (Heathfeith) Chase**, tract of fern land in Yorkshire England battle of (633 A.D.), 18 50
- Hathor**, Egyptian deity 1 108
- Hathuey** (d 1512), a Haitian Indian chief persecuted by the Spaniards 22 513 comment of on Spanish heaven 22 514
- Hats and Caps**, opposing political parties in Sweden origin of 16 401 402, trike between 16 401-405 overthrow of 16 405-406
- Hatshepsu (Hatshepsit, Khnem Amen, Maatka-Ra)** (sixteenth century B.C.) queen of Egypt expeditions of 17, 133 136 259
- Hatsuse**, Japanese battleship sinking of (1904) 24 655
- Hatto**, archbishop of Mainz 891 913 A.D. legend of 7 593 594
- Hatton, Sir Christopher** (1510-1591) lord chancellor of England influence of upon Mary Queen of Scots 19 364 made scapegoat for execution of Mary 19 376 favourite of Elizabeth 19 387 generosity of Elizabeth to 19 385 death of 19 411
- Hatunta**, place in Ecuador battle of (1175) 23 533
- Hatzfeldt, François Louis** (1746-1827) Austrian statesman purchased by Napoleon at the intercession of his wife 12 533
- Haugwitz, Christian August Heinrich Kurt, Count von** (1752 1831) Prussian statesman confirms Prussian alliance with France 14 537 negotiates Treaty of Presburg 12 545 15, 292, political plans of 15 258
- Hauk**, a native of Hologaland voyage of (tenth century) 16 55 59
- Haura**, town in Arabia crusaders defeated near (1152) 8 372
- Hausen**, town in Austria battle of (1509) 14 533
- Hauschein**, see Ocolampadius
- Hautain (William de Zoete)**, admiral of Zealand defeats Spanish off Dover (1605) 13 511, surprised by Spaniards 13, 512
- Hautefort, Marie de** (1616 1691), wins favour of Louis XIII, 11 470
- Havana**, the capital of Cuba situated on the northern coast, taken by the English 1762 23 223 20 600, destruction of the *Moine* in harbour of 23 487
- Havelock, Sir Henry** (1759-1857) an English soldier, regains Calcutta in the Indian Mutiny 22 153 154 leads expedition for relief of Lucknow 22 184-196 191 crosses the Ganges 22 191, death of 22 194
- Haverhill**, a city in Massachusetts Indian raid on (1697) 23 159 attacked by French and Indians (1705) 23 192
- Havre, Le**, formerly Havre-de-Grâce, a seaport of France situated at the mouth of the Seine made over to the English (1562) 19 330 retaken by the French (1563) 19 333
- Hawai or Hawaiian Islands**, a group of islands in the North Pacific Ocean becomes a republic (1894) 23 453 annexed to the United States (1898), 23 454
- Hawazin**, tribe of Mustareh Arabs 8 107 led alliance against Islam (630 A.D.) 8 125 129
- Hawke, Sir Edward**, first Baron Hawke (1705 1781) an English admiral defeats French fleet off Belle Île (1757) 12 46 20 566 captures French merchantmen in the channel (1758) 20 577 supercedes Bingham 20 580 expedition of against Ketchikan 20 588 defeats French fleet under (on June 17 59) 12 77 78 20 590 591
- Hawkhill**, Scotland battle of (1660) 21 255
- Hawkins, Sir John** (152 155) an English naval officer and French colonist 22 545 opens the slave trade 19 553 defeated by the Spaniards 19 384 counters the Armada 19 393 first expedition and death of 19 413 414
- Hawkwood, Sir John** (ca 1320 1391) English adventurer in the service of Louis 9 215 sent against Florence 9 218 executes Florentine force in Lombardy, 9, 253
- Hawse, Sir Richard**, put to death by Ratcliffe (1485) 18 609
- Hawthorne, Nathaniel** (1804 1864) American author, writes campaign life of Franklin Pierce 23 385
- Hay, John** (1834-1905) American statesman and diplomat 23 490 Chinese policy of 23 491 negotiations relative to construction of Isthmian canal 23 490, 605, death 23 502
- Hayashi, Viscount Tadasu**, Japanese statesman 24 664
- Hayden, Count de**, Russian naval officer at battle of Navarino (1827) 21 536
- Haydn, Joseph** (1732 1809) an Austrian musical composer 15 361
- Hayes, Rutherford Birchard** (1822-1893), the nineteenth president of the United States administration of 23 474-478
- Hay-Herran Treaty**, between Colombia and

(United States, concluded in 1903, terms of **23** 605  
Haynan, Julius Jakob, Baron von (1786-1853) an Austrian soldier, recalled from Italy **14** 656 storms Brescia **14** 660 military head in Hungary **15** 4, taxes the Jews as war penalty **15** 5 feud with Rih **15** 6 discharged from post in Hungary **15** 6  
Hayne, Robert Young (1791-1840) American politician debates with Webster **23** 357  
Haynes, John (1815) American colonial settler and governor of Connecticut creating Landamantal Orders **23** 107  
Hay Pauncetote Treaty (1901) a treaty between the United States and Great Britain to facilitate the construction of a Lummaland **23** 490  
Hazy, s. Hazi  
Hazael (Khazailu), king of Damascus ca. 842 B.C. wars with Assyria **1** 388 117 616 **2** 111 112 284 petition to Luddlin **1** 123  
Hazar, twinn Arabii battle of (500 A.D.) **8** 107 108  
Heath, Nicholas (ca. 1011-179) English jurist treats the male and female of Elizabeth I actual **19** 17  
Heath, Sir Robert (157-164) English jurist (1) L.L. prints (or lists) **23** 47 (2) included in patent of **23** 60  
Heath William (1737-1814) American soldier killed at command of minute men (1774) **23** 211  
Heathfield, Hatfield  
Hervens Field, little of see Hexham  
Hebensteint, Franz von (d. 1795) Viennese captain **14** 510  
Heber Find, see Eber Find  
Hébert, Jacques René (1755-1794) French revolutionary elected president of the National (1792) **12** 271 accuses Marie Antoinette (1793) **12** 320 official worship **12** 331 records **12** 334 arrest and execution of (1794) **12** 335 336  
Hébertists, The, French revolutionary party, full name of Jacques René Hébert full of **12** 332 336  
Hebrews, members of that branch of the Semitic family descended through Heber his name and story of affected by Egypt **1** 1111 perfect Egyptian chronology **1**, 17 descend into Egypt **1** 71 wars of with Egypt **1** 74 123 177 183 449 writings concerning Egypt **1** 142 173 208 213 Exodus of **1** 166 divided into linguistic **1**, 173 Jew offensive subject of **1** 309 a world influence **1** 311 signatures of **1** 317 320 captivity **1** 319 401 459 wars of with Assyria **1** 332 333 336 390 393 394 40 40 107 110 origin and character of **1** 345 347 related to Assyrians all Syrians **1** 461 forbidden to cut certain trees, **1**, 465, treatment of captives

tives by **1**, 468, accounts of Babylonia by, **1**, 485, see also **Jews**  
**Hebrides**, islands of the western coast of Scotland lords of annoy coasts of Scotland **21** 45-46  
**Hecataeus** (fourth century BC), officer of Alexander the Great **4** 268  
**Hector**, legendary Greek hero, combat with Ajax **3**, 93 94, corpse of, mutilated, **3** 95  
**Hedin, Sven Anders** (1865-) Scandinavian explorer in Tibet **24** 505  
**Hedwig (Jadwiga)** (1371-1399) queen of Poland 1342-1386 reign of **24** 40-41, unites Poland and Lithuania through marriage with Jagello **24**, 41  
**Heerah**, Arabian kingdom see **Hira**.  
**Hegelochus**, soldier of Alexander the Great, ordered to equip fleet **4** 295 defeats Persians in Egypt see **4** 31b 317  
**Hegesilaus**, officer of Athenian cavalry, **4**, 193  
**Hegesistratus**, a Greek governor of Sigeum (140 BC) **3** 22, 233  
**Hegesistratus**, ambassador from Samos (179 BC) **3** 375  
**Hegesistratus**, a Greek soothsayer, **3**, 361-365  
**Hegira (Hejra)**, the flight of Mohammed from Mecca to Medina beginning the Mohammedan era (622 AD) **2** 327, **3** 117 120  
**Heidelberg**, a city in Germany, union of, formed **14** 192 full of **14** 36b castle of destroyed by the French **14** 402  
**Heijn, Pieter Pietersen**, or **Piet Heijn** (1578-1629) Dutch admiral exploits of, **13**, 577-578  
**Heilbronn**, a town in Wurttemberg Germany, walls of blown up by the French **11** 603 sells itself to France **14**, 367  
**Heilbronn, Treaty of** (1633) **14** 362  
**Heiligenlee**, a place in Friesland battle of (1665) **13** 422 424  
**Heilsberg**, a town in Prussia battle of (1807) **17** 454  
**Heine, Heinrich** (1797-1836) German poet and critic as a reformer, **13**, 357-358  
**Heinsius, Antonius** (1641-1720), Dutch statesman makes a militant at Paris, **11** 597 league with Marlborough and Prince Eugene against Louis XIV, **11**, 614 615 **13** 650 653  
**Heintzelman, Samuel Peter** (1805-1880), Union general at battle of Bull Run, **23** 42 at battle of Fair Oaks **23**, 431, at second battle of Bull Run, **23**, 432  
**Heister, Leopold Philip de** (1707-1777), Hessian soldier in American war of revolution, at battle of Long Island, **23**, 256  
**Hejra**, see **Hegira**  
**Helding, Michael** (sixteenth century) grand vicar of Mainz plan of for uniting Catholics and Protestants **14** 305  
**Helen** (d 1513) daughter of Ivan the Great, marriage of to grand prince of Lithuania (1495) **17** 179 180 death **17** 186  
**Helen of Mecklenburg** (1814-1858), German

- princess; marries duke of Orleans (1837), **18**, 70
- Helen of Troy**, in Greek legend the wife of Menelaus, celebrated for her beauty, **3** 79 seq
- Helena** (tenth century) wife of Constantine VII, reveals conspiracy to assassinate Constantine (914 A.D.) **7** 230
- Helena**, princess of Montenegro marriage to Victor Emmanuel III of Italy (1896) **9** 633
- Helena, Flavia Julia** (1 328 A.D.) mother of Constantine the Great influence of on church **6** 440 **8** 552, pilgrimage of to Jerusalem **8** 323
- Helena** (thirteenth century) daughter of Michael of Tholia and Cyprus marries Manfred king of Sicily **14** 125 death of **14** 126
- Helena Palaeologa** (fifteenth century) Serbian princess offers Serbia as fief to sec of Rome **24** 195
- Heisenstein, Ludwig of** (d 1525) German count death of in the Peasants Revolt **14** 262
- Helge** (fifth century A.D.) king of Scandinavia, acquires Danish provinces in Northumberland **16** 35
- Helgebrook**, a place in Slane battle of (1027) **16** 11
- Heligoland**, an island in the North Sea Charles II at **20** 95
- Heligoland, Treaty of**, **20** 95
- Heliodorus**, servant of Seleucus IV attempts to plunder temple **2** 131 loses Seleucus **4** 559 seizes crown of Syria **4** 559
- Heliogabalus**, see Elagabalus
- Helopolis**, a city in Egypt Napoleon's army defeats Turks at (1800) **24** 448 kills bers tactics at compared with Alexander at Arbela **4** 520 n 10
- Helius** (d 65 A.D.) Roman court favourite governor of Italy under Nero **6** 215, 221
- Hellas, Hellenes**, see Greece
- Helle**, the daughter of Athamas and Nephele tomb of **3** 301
- Hellebicus**, Roman general at Antich (157 A.D.) **6** 530 531
- Hellenotamæ**, officers of the Athenian treasury, **3**, 449, **4**, 22
- Helmichus**, paramour of Rosamund kills Albion **7**, 438-439
- Héloise** (1101-1164), French abbess, as mistress of Abélard, **11** 45-44
- Helots**, a class of inhabitants of Sparta, social position of, **3**, 125, ambuscaded, **3**, 139, revolt of **3**, 413 **4**, 69, compared with Penestæ **4**, 162
- Helvetia**, portion of Gaul corresponding in the main with boundaries of modern Switzerland Christianity spreads throughout, **16**, 533, under Clotaire and Dagobert, **16**, 535, under Charlemagne, **16**, 536, German and Burgundian, **16**, 536-538, Austrian influence lost in, **16** 579
- Helvetians**, Celtic tribe inhabiting Helvetia, origin of, **16**, 529, relations of, with Cæsar **16** 530, manners and customs of, **16**, 533

- Hely-Hutchinson, John** (1757-1832), British soldier in command in Egypt **12**, 513
- Hely-Hutchinson, Sir Walter Francis** (1849-), British colonial official appointed governor of Natal (1893) **22** 319
- Henderson, Alexander** (1553 1616) Scottish divine and covenanter draws up renewal of the covenant (1638) **19** 575, urges Charles to accept the covenant **21** 294
- Hendrick** (d 1755) Mohawk Indian chief, leads Indian allies of English at battle of Lake George **23** 211 killed **23** 212
- Hendricks, Thomas Andrews** (1819-1855), American statesman democratic nominee for vice president (1876) **23** 474, elected vice president in (1884) **23** 479
- Hengist** (d 185 A.D.) early Saxon leader, invades England **18** 30 aids Vortigern, **18** 35 defeats Ambrosius Aurelianus at Wippsfleet (45 A.D.) **18** 36, conquers Kent **18** 36 death of **18** 36, traditions of **18** 36
- Henka**, Egyptian architect **1** 98
- Henley, Joseph Warner** (1791 1881) English politician and journalist resigns from Daily Morning (1850) because of opposition to non-ferrous policy **21** 622
- Henneberg, Hermann von** (thirteenth century) elector of Germany **14** 127
- Hennebon**, siege of (1342) **11**, 105 seq., **18** 155
- Hennepin, Louis**, French missionary and traveler (ca 1640 ca 1701) explorations of **23** 75 seq claims precedence of La Salle in exploration **23** 80
- Hennersdorf**, battle of (1713) **14** 432, **15**, 180
- Henrietta Anna** (1644 1670) daughter of Charles I of England marriage of **11**, 550 death of **11** 572 573
- Henrietta Maria** (1601 1669) sister of Louis XIII of France marries Charles I of England **19** 533 attempts to leave England **19** 598, tries to mediate peace between Charles and parliament **19** 625 letter of to Charles **20** 10 impeachment of, **20** 13 flight of to France (1641) **20**, 23
- Henry** (twelfth century) king of the Abodrites, grandson of Svend II of Denmark, war of, with Danes, **16** 146
- Henry I**, king of Castile 1214 1217, youth and early death of, **10**, 63
- Henry II** (1333-1379), king of Castile 1369-1379, known also as count of Trastámara, reign of, **10** 84-91 114-116, seeks aid from French, **11**, 117-149, death of, **10**, 116
- Henry III**, the "Sickly" or the "Infirm" (1379-1406), king of Castile 1390-1406, succeeds Juan I, **10** 119, subdues his nobles, **10**, 120, death of, **10**, 121
- Henry IV**, the "Impotent" (1425-1474), king of Castile 1454-1474, reign of, **10**, 128 seq
- Henry**, Latin emperor of Constantinople 1206-1216, count of Flanders and Hainault, reign of, **7**, 296-298, marries Bulgarian princess, **24**, 171

Henry II, king of Cyprus makes treaty with sultan of Egypt (ca 1249) **8**, 453, at siege of Acre (1291) **8**, 454

Henry I, "Beauclerc" (1068-1135) king of England 1100-1135 main treatment **18** 224-240 publishes charter of liberties **18** 224-229 defeats Louis the Fat at Brémerville **11** 31-32 marries Maud (Matilda) daughter of Malcolm Canmore **18** 229-230 **21** 35 conquers Normandy (battle of Inchbrevy) **11** 30 **18** 232-233 quarrel of with Anselm **18** 234-235 death of son and question of succession **18** 237-240 character and death of **18** 239-240

Henry II, Plantagenet (1133-1189) king of England 1133-1189 main treatment **18** 257-304 birth **18** 240 before accession **18** 253-255 relations with John IV **21** 366 marries Eleanor of Aquitaine **11** 31 **18** 258 reforms of **18** 259-261-267 campaign of against Welsh **18** 261 conquers Ireland in Britain **18** 262 concludes peace with France **18** 263 Becket and **18** 263-270-271-277-281 quells revolts in Wales and Brittany **18** 270-271 Dominick MacMurrough and **21** 367-368 state of Ireland during reign of **18** 277-279, invasion of Ireland by **18** 279-283 **21** 374-376 policy towards Ireland **21** 376-378 makes son John lord of Ireland **18** 283-284 revolts of sons of **18** 284-287, humbles John first and of Becket **18** 286 third crusade and **8** 379-380 **31** **18** 288 his sons Richard and John rebel against **11** 47 **18** 288 children of **18** 289 last years and death of **18** 287-288 characterisations of **18** 290-291 legislation of **18** 291-296

Henry (III) of Winchester (1207-1272) king of England 1216-1272 main treatment **18** 306-389, coronation of **18** 365 under regency of William Marshal, culd of Pembroke (battles of Lincoln and Dover) **18** 363-368 under regency of Hubert de Burgh **18** 368-372 order of respecting church offices in Ireland **21** 381 marries Eleanor of Provence **18** 372, quarrels with barons and is forced to grant Provisions of Oxford **18** 373-378 repudiates Provisions of Oxford **18** 379-380 assemblies under, **18** 426 defeated by barons at Lewes, **18** 380-381, **21**, 55, in captivity, **18**, 381 rescued by his son Edward at battle of Ivesham **18** 383, restoration of, **18**, 387 attitude of, towards crusade **8** 430 seq., death of, **18**, 396, character of, **18**, 399

Henry (IV) of Lancaster (1367-1413), king of England, main treatment, **18**, 515-528, joins Gloucester in revolt against Richard II (1387), **18**, 500, power of, under Richard II, **18**, 501, banishment of **18** 504-505, returns to England and overthrows Richard II, **18** 505-508, claim of, to throne, **18**, 508-509, 515,

Welsh revolt against **18** 517-518, religious persecution under **18**, 520-521, invades Scotland **18** 521-522, **21**, 162, James I of Scotland and **21** 171, ally of d'Armagnac and of John the Fearless, **11**, 167, relations of with son (Henry V) **18** 526 death of **18** 526 death of, interrupts plan for crusade **8** 455, Ireland under **21**, 390

Henry (V) of Monmouth (1357-1422) king of England 1413-1422, main treatment, **18** 527-544 operations of against Welsh insurgents **18** 518-524, dissolute youth of **18** 526 accession of, **18** 527, conspiracy against **18**, 530, early relations of with France **18** 528-529, invasion of France and battle of Agincourt **11**, 169-174, **18** 530-536, master of Caen **11**, 174, second expedition against France (siege of Reuen), **11**, 176-177, concludes treaty of Troyes **11**, 179 marriage of **11**, 179, struggle with the dauphin **11** 180-181 Ireland under **21** 390 death of **11** 182, **18**, 542-543 character of **18** 544-544

Henry (VI) of Windsor (1421-1471) king of England 1422-1461, main treatment, **18** 545-579 birth of, **11** 182 proclaimed king of France **11**, 182 minority of **11** 187 **18**, 545 legitimacy of claim to France **11** 193 coronation of at Paris **11** 220 **18** 557 marriage of **11** 233 **18** 558 siege of Orleans, **18** 550-555 burning of Joan of Arc **18**, 557-558 possessions in France **11**, 235 seq. **241** **18** 557-558 Jack Cade's rebellion **18** 566-569 insanity of **18**, 571, loses crown in war with Yorkists, **18** 571-583 character of **18**, 549, 561 restoration of **18** 591-592 cause of finally lost at battles of Barnet and Tewkesbury **18**, 594-597, death of, **18**, 598

Henry (VII) Tudor (1457-1509) king of England 1485-1509 main treatment of, **19**, 13-53 early life of **18** 622, **19**, 13, wins battle of Bosworth Field **18** 623-625 marriage of **19** 19, quells rebellion of Lambert Simnel **19** 21-24, parliament and **19**, 15-18, 24, 30, makes treaty with Hans of Denmark (1489), **19**, 228, forest districts and, **19**, 560-562, interest of in exploration, **22**, 454-455, war with France, **11**, 286-287, **19**, 25-28, quells rebellion of Perkin Warbeck, **19**, 28-31, Ireland under, **21**, 392-394, death of, **19**, 42, character of, **19**, 43-46, reviews of reign **19**, 46-53

Henry VIII (1491-1547), king of England 1509-1547, main treatment, **19**, 54-205, marriage with Catherine of Aragon, **19**, 39, 55-56, joins "Holy League" against France, **11**, 304 seq., **19**, 59, Cardinal Wolsey and, **19**, 54-95, war with France (battle of the Spurs), **19**, 60-64; war with Scotland (Flodden Field), **19**, 59, 65-70, **21**, 238 seq., alliance with Francis I of France, **11**, 308, **19**, 71-74, seeks imperial crown, **19**, 78-79; Field of the

Cloth of Gold, 19, 79-81, execution of Buckingham, 19, 81-83 rivalry with Francis I 19, 83-86 early resistance to Reformation, 19 97-99 given title of 'Defender of the Faith' 19 98-100 tins of and divorces Catherine 19 100-105 106 113 125-129 134 137-138, visit of to France 19 133, becomes Supreme Head of the Church" (1531) 11 332 19 130 early relations with Anne Boleyn 19 71 95 102 107 secret marriage of to Anne Boleyn 19 131 coronation of Anne Boleyn 19 138-142 birth of Elizabeth 19 142 separation of from Rome 19 141-145, Acts of Succession and Supremacy, 19 116-118 religious persecution under (death of Lisher and More) 19 148 156 appoints Cromwell vicar general 19 158 dissolution of the monasteries 19 159-162 disgrace and death of Anne Boleyn, 19 163 177, marries Jane Seymour 19 164-165 176 northern insurrection and 'Pilgrimage of Grace' 19 175 179 birth of Edward and death of Jane Seymour 19 179-182 the Six Articles 19 181 186 marriage of to Anne of Cleves 19 187-188 full and execution of (romwell) 19 189 190 marriage of to Catherine Howard 19 190-192 execution of Catherine Howard 19 192 194 marriage of to Catherine Parr 19 194 war with Scotland and France 19 191-197 negotiations of with Charles V 11 311 334 19 196 declared head of Irish Church 21 300 last years and death of 19 193-201 review of reign 19 202 205 characterisation of 19 55 57 61 62, 96 121 156 174 176 180 186 201 seq 22 491, estimate of reign 19 202 206 seq

**Henry I** (ca 1011 1060) king of France 1031-1060 establishes title by family war 11, 24, expeditions of into Normandy 11, 25, transfers Burgundy to Robert the Old, 13, 351 death of 11, 25

**Henry II** (1519-1559) king of France 1547-1559, main treatment 11, 337 350 religious persecutions of, 11 339 341 war of with Charles V, 11 342-346, in war of Parma (1551) 9 464 seq conquers bishoprics of Metz Toul and Verdun, 11 342, at siege of Metz (1552) 11, 343-346 retakes Calais from England, 11, 347-348 concludes Treaty of Cateau-Cambrésis (1559) 11 348-349, death of, 11, 350 characterisation of, 11 338

**Henry III** (1551 1589) king of France 1574-1589, main treatment of 11 390 394 refuses crown of Poland 24, 49 becomes king of France 11 390, relations of, to The Holy League 11 393 concludes Treaty of Bergerie 11, 384, in War of the three Henries 11, 384-386, at battle of Coutras 11, 386-387, accepts Treaty of Union 11 388, at meeting of the states general 11, 389, prepares ambushade for Henry, duke of Guise,

11, 390, assassination of, 11, 394; characterisation of, 11 390 seq 394

**Henry IV** (1553-1610), king of France 1589-1610, main treatment of, as king of France 11 395-421 as king of Navarre, 11 367-394 marries Margaret of Valois, 11, 367, becomes ally of Henry III of France 11 393 at battle of Coutras, 11 386-387 becomes king of France 11 395 at battle of Ivry 11 397-399, relations of to Italy 9 450 seq besieges Paris 11 400 seq adopts Catholicism 11 401 seq 13 529 coronation of 11 402 bestows ecclesiastical emoluments 11 404 seq Jesuits attempt murder of 11 405 makes war on Spain 11 405 13 521 signs Peace of Vervins 11 405 signs Edict of Nantes (1598) 11 405 406 second marriage of 11 409 policy of towards Charles Emmanuel I of Savoy 9 504 feud of with nobles 11 412 dealings of, with de Biron 11 412 seq war of with Savoy 11 413 relations of to Venice, 9 514 relations of with Mlle de Montmorency 11 414 seq political schemes of 11 415 seq assassination of 11, 416 22 536 characterisation of, 11, 335 417 421

**Henry V**, king of France see **Chambord**

**Henry I** the "Fowler" (876 936 A D), king of Germany 919 936 A D main treatment of 7 515 107 contest with Conrad III for accession 7 596-597, unifies empire 7 591 100 preparations of to withstand Hungarians 7 601-603 recognised king of France 13 275 wars of with Wends and Slavs 7 601-603 victory of over Hungarians, 7 603-606 war of with Danes 7 607, defeats Germ 16 14 meeting of with kings of France and Burgundy 7 607

**Henry (II) the Saint** (972 1024) king of Germany 1002-1024 emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1014-1024 main treatment of 7 626-629 war of with Poland, 7 626-627, 24 10 picty of 7, 628 relations of to Italy 7, 628 makes Gilderland a county feudatory to Germany, 13 283, grants territories in Netherlands to Baldwin IV 13 287.

**Henry (III) the "Black"** (1017-1056), king of Germany 1039-1056, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1046-1056, main treatment of, 7 638-645 reforms of, 7 639-640, subordinates papacy, 7, 640-644 last years of, 7, 645, interferes in papal dispute 8, 591

**Henry IV** (1050 1106) king of Germany 1056-1106 emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1084-1106, main treatment of, 7 646-656 quarrel of with Pope Gregory VII 7 646-649 8 600 601, 16, 538 struggle with pope at Canossa, 8, 600 besieges Rome 7, 654, Robert Guiscard and 9 75, 76, negotiates with Sviatoslav, prince of Tchernigov, 17, 123 last days and death of, 7, 655-656; 8, 601

**Henry V** (1081-1125), king of Germany 1106-1125, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1111-1125, main treatment of, 7, 656-659, quarrel of, with pope, 7, 657, 8, 60, marriage of, 7, 657, war of with Boleslaw III of Poland 24, 15, death of, ends Franconian dynasty 7, 659

**Henry VI** (1165-1197) king of Germany 1190-1197 emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1191-1197 main treatment of, 14, 110-112, Richard Cœur de Lion and 8, 406, 14, 110-111, 18, 316, marriage of with Constance of Sicily, 9, 1 overruns Sicily 9, 81-83, 14, 111-112 invades Holland 13, 289, divides Lorraine into two parts 13, 290 marriage attitude of towards fourth crusade, 8, 411 death of 8, 413, 14, 112, 18, 33

**Henry (VII) the Luxemburger** (ca 1276-1313) king of Germany 1308-1313 emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1312-1313 main treatment of 14, 165-167 character of 14, 166 crowned king of Germany 9, 126 receives ambassadors from Italy 9, 129 at Genoa 9, 128-129 crowned emperor 9, 130, 14, 167, death of 9, 131, 14, 167

**Henry I** (1512-1580) king of Portugal 1578-1580 regency of 10, 493, reign of, 10, 491

**Henry** (1211-1242) king of the Romans son of Frederick II of Germany crowned king, 14, 114 note rebellion of 14, 115 death of 14, 124

**Henry the Minstrel**, called "Blind Harry" (fifteenth century) Scottish poet 21, 22, 41

**Henry** (d 1444) infant of Arragon brother of the king of Navarre conflict of, with James II 10, 125

**Henry X**, the "Proud" (d 1139) duke of Bavaria, alliance of, with Lothar II 14, 90

**Henry the "Lion"** (1129-1195) duke of Bavaria and Saxony plots against Conrad III 14, 95, invades Denmark 14, 102 pilgrimage of to Jerusalem 14, 103, treachery to Frederick Barbarossa 14, 103 seq., overwhelmed and exiled, 14, 105, alliance confirmed with Hohenstaufens, 14, 111, aids Valdemar I at Arkona 16, 150

**Henry (I) the "Warrior,"** duke of Brabant 1190-1235, 13, 309

**Henry** (d 1112), count of Burgundy, receives gift of Portugal (1095), 10, 50, 419 receives gift of Terra Portucalensis (Porto Calc), 10, 427, conquers Mohammedans, 10, 429, death of, 10, 429

**Henry** (d 1197), count of Champagne, king of Jerusalem, election of, 8, 395, death of 8, 413

**Henry** (d ca 1184), son of Henry II, king of England, revolts against father, 18, 285, 286

**Henry**, archbishop of Mainz; deposition of (1346), 14, 177

**Henry** (1876-), duke of Mecklenburg-Schwe-

rin marries Queen Wilhelmina of Holland (1901) 14, 66

**Henry**, son of Boleslaw III of Poland, rules Sandomir and Lublin (1139) 24, 27

**Henry the "Navigator"** (1394-1460) prince of Portugal, voyages of, 10, 459 seq., discoveries of 10, 470

**Henry**, prince of Prussia (1726-1802) brother of Frederick the Great in Seven Years' War 15, 195, interview with Frederick before battle of Kunersdorf, 15, 214, made governor-general of Prussian army 15, 217, in campaign of 1761 15, 221

**Henry**, duke of Saxony (d 1198) soldier and crusader leads united forces in Syria, 8, 411, death at Joppa, 8, 413

**Henry**, count of Schwenn, enmity of, towards King Valdemar II of Denmark, 16, 162 seq. abducts Valdemar, 16, 163, restores Valdemar (1225) 16, 164

**Henry** (d 1152) son of David I, king of Scotland death of 21, 35

**Henry (II) the "Pious,"** duke of Silesia and prince of Poland 1239-1241, checks advance of Mongolians at Legnitz, 14, 118

**Henry** (d 1612) prince of Wales son of James I, character and death of, 19, 191

**Henry**, bishop of Winchester brother of Stephen English prelate as papal legate opposes Stephen (1139) 18, 247, negotiates peace between Stephen and Henry II 18, 251 flees to Cluny after Henry II's accession 18, 261

**Henry of Carinthia** (d 1335) king of Bohemia deposed 14, 166

**Henry of Lorraine**, duke of (name see Lorraine)

**Henry of Navarre**, see Henry IV, king of France

**Henry of Trastámara**, see Henry II, king of Castile

**Henry Raspe** (d 1217) landgrave of Thuringia rival of Frederick II to imperial throne elected emperor (1240) 14, 117

**Henry**, Colonel (d 1598) French soldier, forgeries of, in Dreyfus case, 13, 196

**Henry**, Patrick (1736-1799), American patriot and orator, speaks against Stamp Act (1765) 23, 232, influences Virginia assembly to espouse cause of Massachusetts (1774) 23, 239

**Henryson** or **Henderson**, Robert (fifteenth century), Scottish poet, 21, 223

**Hensius**, see **Hans**

**Hentzi**, Samuel (1701-1749), Swiss conspirator, opposes aristocratic faction in Berne, 17, 1-2

**Hentzy**, Henry (1785-1849), Austrian soldier, in Hungarian uprising (1849), 14, 655

**Hepburn**, James, see **Bothwell**

**Hephaestion** (d 325 B.C.), favourite of Alexander the Great, commands Macedonian cavalry, 4, 340, 348, marries Drypetes, 4, 377; death of, 4, 385, 387-388, 406

**Hephaestus**, Greek god of fire; identified with Ptah, 1, 181, cast out of heaven, 3, 89, shield of Achilles wrought by, 3, 55, 89, 91.

**Hera** (Roman Juno), in Greek mythology, the queen of heaven, wife of Zeus, **3**, 75 102, 120, 182, 200 405, 560

**Heracles**, in Magna Græcia, battle of (250 B C), **5**, 204 205

**Heracleonas**, Byzantine emperor (641 A D), **7**, 182

**Heracles**, Greek demi-god see **Hercules**

**Heracles**, son of Alexander the Great **4**, 377, 437, 441, 493

**Heracian**, count of Africa 408 411 A D under Honorius, **6**, 559, rebels **6** 565 566

**Heracianus**, Roman governor in Britain (197 A D), **18** 20

**Heracidae**, descendants of Heracles (Hercules), (1) in Greek tradition leaders of Dorian invasion of Peloponnesus **3** 101-102, 115-116 118 151 in Macedon **4** 210, (2) early dynasty of Lydia **2** 389 399-399 421 129 150 legendary end of, **2**, 416 seq

**Heracles**, Syracusan general defends Syracuse against expedition from Athens (411 B C) **3**, 603

**Heracles**, a captain of Alexander the Great **4**, 324, 388

**Heracitus** (ca 535-475 B C) Greek philosopher of Iphiclus system of **4** (introduction) xvii xx

**Heracius** (ca 575-611 A D) Byzantine emperor 610 611 A D ruler of **7** 155-152, wars of in the East **7**, 160 169, **8**, 94 126 158 324

**Heracius**, patriarch of Jerusalem visits England (1185) to urge Henry II to crusade, **18** 287 288

**Heracius** (fifth century A D) favourite eunuch of Valentinian **6** 597

**Heræum**, The, ancient city of Argolis, archaeology of **3** 43 45 51 120

**Herapidas** (fourth century B C) Spartan soldier, in Asia with Agesilaus **4** 102 in Corinthian War **4** 119

**Hera**, city in western Afghanistan Baber's description of **24** 304 attacked by Persians (1837), **22** 206 captured (1856) **22** 207, captured by Dost Muhammad (1863) **24** 303

**Hérault de Séchelles**, Marie Jean (1760-1794) French revolutionist presents new constitution to republic, **12**, 309, arrested **12** 336

**Herbeds**, an order of the priestly Mughal caste of Persia **2** 638

**Herbert**, Arthur, see **Torrington**.

**Herbert**, Henry, English diplomatist, ambassador of Queen Elizabeth to France 1597, **19**, 118

**Herbert**, Sir Edward, English jurist and attorney-general brings accusations against the Five Members (1612) **19** 614

**Herbert**, Sir Edward (seventeenth century) chief justice of England suggests James II's tampering with the bench **20** 383

**Herbert**, Henry Howard Molyneux, see **Car-narvon**, 4th Earl of

**Herbert**, William and Thomas, see **Pembroke**.

**Herberstein**, Sigismund von (1486-1566), Austrian statesman, imperial ambassador to Moscow, **17**, 187

**Herculaneum**, ancient city of Southern Italy; destroyed by eruption of Mt Vesuvius 79 A D **4**, 250-254, library discovered in **4** 346, **5** 26

**Hercules**, hero of Greek mythology, traditions of in Egypt **1**, 213 282-284, 286, in Phœnicia **2** 264 276 captures the amazon Hippolyta **2** 410 445 in Greek tradition, **3** 69 72 75 78 82, 97, 107, 172

**Herculians**, Roman guards **6** 170 504

**Herder**, Johann Gottfried (1744-1803), German poet **15** 388 seq

**Herdonius**, Appius, Sabine warrior captures Roman capital ca 460 B C **5** 142 150

**Heredia**, Pedro de (ca 1600-1601) Spanish soldier conquests in South America **23** 562

**Hereditary Settlement Act**, in act passed by the Swedish estates (1544) **16** 290

**Hereford**, Duke of, see **Henry IV**, of England

**Hereford**, Earls of, see **Fitzosbern**

**Heremon**, Irish hero see **Frimon**

**Hereros**, revolt of **15** 560

**Heretico Comburendo**, Statute de, statute for the burning of heretics **18** 520 521

**Hereward** (d 1075) English chieftain English resistance to William the Conqueror **18** 184 185

**Her-Hor**, high priest of Amun Thebe (1075 B C) ruler in Egypt **1** 71 137 158 160 171 175

**Heribert** (eleventh century) nobility of Milan introduces standardising currency in Milan **9** 22

**Héribert of Vermandois**, see **Vermandois**.

**Héricourt**, battle of see **Belfort**, battle of

**Herimmi**, Aramaic tribe **1** 406

**Hervulfson**, Bjarni, voyage of to Greenland (ca 986 A D) **22** 305

**Herkimer**, Nicholas (1715-1777) American soldier killed at battle of Oriskany, **23** 261

**Hermanon-Thyesson**, temple of Hermes in Lydia **2** 428

**Hermann**, see **Arminius**

**Hermann of Luxembourg** (1108-89), crowned emperor of Germany **7** 631

**Hermann von Salza** (1170-1239) master of the Teutonic order urges Frederick II of Germany to the fifth crusade **8** 125

**Hermannstadt** (Nagy-Szeben), town in Hungary battles of (1442) **24**, 321, (1849), **14** 654

**Hermanric** (d 376 A D), king of the Ostrogoths **6** 521-522

**Hermanric** (Hermeric), king of the Suevi; ravages Spain (409 A D) **6** 576, **10**, 15

**Hermenfrid**, Austrian noble, assassinates Ilron (681 A D) **7** 483

**Hermensen**, Jacob van, see **Arminius**.

**Hermes** (Roman, Mercury) in Greek mythology messenger of Zeus and god of language **3** 381

**Hermes Trismegistus** (Thoth, Tehuti), Egyptian god of letters, prophecy of, **1**, 195



**Hermias** (fourth century B C), a Greek tyrant of Atarneus; rebels against Persia **2**, 629

**Hermianus, Titus**, Roman soldier (ca 500 B C), at the bridge with Horatius, **5**, 90 at Lake Regillus, **5** 93 94

**Hermippus** (fifth century B C), Athenian comic poet, indicts Aspasia, **3**, 463

**Hermocrates** (d ca 407 B C), Syracusan statesman, orator and naval commander, speeches against Athens, **4**, 75 political creed of, compared with Monroe Doctrine **3** 591 595, takes fleet to Miletus to join Spartans **3** 620 Alcibiades fails to corrupt **3**, 621 burns Syracusan ships after defeat of allied fleet by Athenians **3** 640, **4** 203, exiled in Sicily **4** 204

**Hernandez**, Venezuelan soldier in revolt against Cuspo (1898) **23** 400

**Hermians** or **Hermians**, old Italian people of Italian relations with Rome, **5**, 83, 121 129 142 176 183

**Herod I, "the Great,"** king of Judea 40 4 B C son of Antipater, made governor of Galilee by Antipater, **2**, 163, flees to Rome **2** 164 obtains throne through favor of Antony and Octavius **2** 164 becomes consecrated king in Rome **2** 165 brings about death of Antipater **2** 165 destroys Antipater's high priest **2** 166 Cleopatra's enmity toward **2** 166 prosperity of Judea under **2** 166, beheads Hyrcanus **2** 166 rebuilds the Temple at Jerusalem **2** 167 orders execution of Miriam **2** 167 acknowledges dependence upon Rome, **6**, 149, death of **2** 167

**Herod Agrippa**, see Agrippa I and Agrippa II

**Herod Antipas** (1 B C - 38 A D) son of Herod the Great tetrarch of Galilee **6** 29 30 150 deprived of tetrarchy by Caligula **2** 171

**Herod Philip** (d ca 34 A D) son of Herod the Great and Cleopatra, founds city of Philadelphia **6** 29

**Herodias** (first century A D) sister of Herod Agrippa I, wife of Herod Antipas, **2**, 171, **6** 30

**Heroic Age**, period of Greek history, **3**, 38, 66 98

**Herran, Pedro Alcantara** (1800-1872), a Colombian general and statesman, president of Colombia, **23**, 602

**Herrera, José Joaquín de** (1792-1854), Mexican general and statesman, proclaimed president, **23**, 625

**Herrera y Obes, Julio** (ca 1840-), Uruguayan statesman, administration of, as president, **23** 619

**Herrick, Robert** (1591-1674), English lyric poet, supports royalist cause in Civil War **20** 4

**Herries, 4th Lord of** (sixteenth century), assists Mary Queen of Scots in flight to Dundrennan abbey (1568), **19**, 316, negotiations with Elizabeth, **19**, 317, at trial of Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 320

**Herries, John Charles** (1780-1855), English statesman and financier, becomes chancellor of the exchequer (1827), **21**, 535, differences with Huskisson precipitate fall of Goderich ministry (1828), **21**, 537.

**Herrings** (near Rouvray, France), battle of the (1429), **11**, 191, **18**, 551

**Hertford, Earl of**, see Seymour, Edward.

**Hertha**, Scandinavian goddess, wife of Woden, **6**, 59

**Hertzberg, Ewald Friedrich, Count von** (1725-1795), Prussian statesman, policy of, **15** 264 opposes union of Prussia with Austria **15** 269

**Heruli**, or **Eruhi**, or **Æruhi**, Germanic tribe; description of, **7** 356, invade Gaul, **6**, 547, relations of Lombards with **7**, 429-430, devastate Catalonia, **10**, 17

**Hervey, Augustus John**, Earl of Bristol (1724-1779) British diplomat, ambassador at Madrid (1761), **20**, 598-599, recalled, **20**, 599

**Hervey, John**, Baron Hervey of Ickworth (1696-1743) English statesman, a parliamentary supporter of Walpole, **20**, 541

**Herwegh, Georg** (1817-1875), German political poet, turns against Frederick William IV of Germany, **15**, 415

**Herzegovina** or **Hersek**, Austrian province, formerly under Turkish rule, physical features of **24** 215, inhabitants of **24** 215, united with Turkey (ca 1483), **24**, 331, Austrian occupation of (1874), **15**, 18 advantage of to Austria-Hungary, **15** 51 at war with Turkey (1877-1878), **17** 602 seq

**Hesep-ti** (Usaphaides or Semti), king of Egypt 4266 B C, **1**, 68, 90, 91

**Hesham**, Ommiyyid ruler of Spain, see Hisham

**Hesiod**, Greek poet (ca 735 B C) works of, edited by Greek scholars **3**, 228, 229, 473

**Hess, Heinrich**, Baron von (1755-1870), Austrian general, in war with Italy (1848) **14** 644

**Hesse**, grand duchy of German empire, revolts of (1840) **15** 103, (1850), **15**, 457, political migrations in (1845), **15**, 438 seq

**Hestia**, Greek goddess, see Vesta.

**Hetæria** or **Ethniké Hetæria**, Greek secret patriotic society, formation of (1894), **24**, 237

**Heth**, son of Canaan, Hittites traditional descendants from, **2**, 380, 391

**Hexham**, town in Northumberland, England; battle of (635 A D, known as "Heaven's Field"), **18**, 50-51, battle of (1464), **18**, 563

**Heydeck, John of** (sixteenth century), German soldier, commands troops of duke of Wurtemberg (1546), **14**, 293, ally of Maurice of Saxony **14**, 309

**Hezekiah**, king of Judah (ca 727 B C), **1**, 75, revolts against Assyria, seeks aid of Egypt, **2** 39, 40, 115, religious reforms of, **2**, 114-115 116, relations with Sennacherib, **1**, 177, 405-408

**Hezekiah**, brother of Ananias the high priest; slain by Zedekiah (ca 65 A D), **2**, 178

**Hezekiah** (first century B C), Galilean robber chief; put to death by Herod I, **2**, 163

**Hia**, town in China, conquered by Jenghiz Khan (1209) **24** 278, revolt in, put down by Jenghiz Khan (1216) **24** 283, campaigns of the Mu-tzu against (1214), **24**, 279

**Hicetas** (d. ca. 339 B C), Syracusan soldier, tyrant of Leontini; wars of with Dionysius **4**, 206 overthrown by Timoleon **14**, 207, death **14** 207

**Hicetas**, tyrant of Syracuse 254-279 B C chosen general of Syracuse **4** 553

**Hickford**, secretary to the duke of Norfolk implicates his master in Rudolfi Plot (1571) **19** 317

**Hicks**, Pasha (William Hicks) (1831-1883), British officer in service of Khedive, defeated by Mohammed Ahmed (1883), **24** 461

**Hicks-Beach**, Sir Michael Edward (1837- ) English statesman in private full of second Gladstone ministry **21** 617, resigns office of chancellor of exchequer (1902) **21** 660

**Hidalgo y Costilla**, Miguel (1753-1811) leader in Mexican war of independence **23** 622

**Hideyoshi**, Toyotomi (the Taiko) (sixteenth century), early Japanese leader, **24** 581 588 589

**Hiero I** (d. 467 B C) tyrant of Syracuse ca. 478-467 B C, defeats Iltusius at Cyme **3** 592, patron of literature **3** 501 592

**Hiero II** (ca. 307-216 B C) king of Syracuse made commander-in-chief of Sicily **2** 320 **4** 555 **5** 218 and the Murettines **5** 218, cod of **5** 326 338 alliance with Rome **5** 219 263 338 death of **5** 263

**Hieroglyphics**, Egyptian, see Writing

**Hieronimus**, king of Syracuse 216-215 B C reign of **5** 263

**Higden or Higdon** (d. ca. 1363) an English chronicler, author of the Polychronicon, **18** 197

**Higginson**, Francis (ca. 1587-1630) an English colonial clergyman conducts immigrants to Massachusetts (1629), **22**, 612

**High Commission**, Court of, an extraordinary tribunal established in England in 1559 to try ecclesiastical causes Elizabeth authorised to name commissioners **19** 276 as an engine of religious persecution under Tudors and Stuarts **19** 531 extension of under Charles I **19** 568, Scotch demand abolition of **19**, 575, abolition of (1641) **19** 599

**Hildburghausen**, Joseph Friedrich Wilhelm, Prince of (1702-1787) Austrian general, commands German troops at battle of Rossbach (1757) **12** 74, defeated in Serbia (1787) **24** 410

**Hildebald** (Hildebald) (511 A D), Gothic king, murdered **7**, 110 410

**Hildebrand**, see Gregory VII

**Hildegard**, wife of Charlemagne, **7**, 530

**Hildegard**, Saint (ca. 1098-1179), a celebrated German abbess; visions of, **14**, 92; aids in raising crusade, **14**, 94

**Hilderic**, king of Vandals (523 A D), clemency toward Christian churches, **7**, 88, assassination of, **7** 92

**Hildichus**, claimant to Lombard throne (548 A D) **7** 432-433

**Hilkiah**, Jewish high priest under Josiah, **2**, 117

**Hill**, Abigail, see Masham

**Hill**, Ambrose Powell (1825-1865), American soldier in Confederate service, commands in of Confederate Army at battle of Gettysburg **23** 138

**Hill**, Rowland, Viscount (1772-1842), British soldier, defeated at Pimplon **10** 369 at battle of Waterloo **12** 628 629

**Hill**, Sir Rowland (1793-1879) promoter of penny postage in Great Britain, **21** 597

**Hiller**, Johann von (1754-1810) Austrian general defeated by Massena at battle of Ibelhor, (1809) **12** 572, guards Italian frontier **17** 185

**Hillsborough**, Wills Hill, Earl of (1718-1793) appointed secretary of the colonies, **20** 615 116

**Hiltrud**, daughter of Charlemagne **7**, 531

**Himera**, ancient town of Sicily, battle of (480 B C) **2** 312 **3** 332

**Himeræus** (d. 322 B C) friend of Democritus death of **4** 170 171

**Himilco** (ca. 400 B C) Carthaginian soldier leads colonizing expedition **2** 358-359, campaign in Sicily **4** 202 203

**Himilco Phameus**, Carthaginian officer, deserts to Romans (14 B C) **5** 308

**Himiltrud**, wife of Charlemagne **7**, 532

**Himu** (sixteenth century) Indian vizier, invades eastern India **22** 26

**Himyar**, progenitor of Himyarites **8**, 102

**Himyarites**, Islamic rulers in Yemen (700 B C), **8**, 102

**Hincmar** (ca. 806-882) archbishop of Rheims gives way before Pope Nicholas I **8** 570 571 574 regains independence, **8** 575, crowns Louis II king of France **11** 7 claims authority over king, **11**, 13

**Hind** (seventh century A D) an Arabian woman avenges vengeance against Morlam **8** 121 122

**Hindi**, Sanskrit language of India, **2**, 488-490

**Hindmarsh**, Captain, English soldier, governor of South Australia (1836) **22** 246

**Hindustan**, province of India described **2**, 488-487 ancient condition **2** 493 laws concerning Sudras **2** 511, courts compared with Persia **2**, 641 see also India, Ancient, and India, British.

**Hindustani**, chief language of India, **2**, 490

**Hiong-nu**, name given to the Chinese progenitors of the Turks, **24** 260

**Hipparchus** (d. 514 B C) tyrant of Athens, succeeds Praxistratus **3**, 230 231, death of **3** 232 eclipses Onomartus, **3**, 286

**Hipparchus** (ca. 160-125 B C), a Greek astronomer discovers precession of equinoxes, **1**, 569

**Hipparete** (fifth century BC); wife of Alcibiades, **3**, 585  
**Hipparchus**, tyrant of Syracuse (356 BC), nephew of Dion **4**, 206.  
**Hippasians**, see **Aspians**.  
**Hippasus**, ancestor of Pythagoras, **3**, 119  
**Hippias** (d. ca 490 BC) tyrant of Athens, succeeds Pisistratus **3**, 230, 231, 232 intrigues with Persia **3**, 233, 231, exiled **3**, 235 asks reinstatement **3**, 263 conducts Persians to Marathon, **3**, 270, death of **3**, 271  
**Hippias** (ninth century BC) Greek sophist contemporary of Socrates **3**, 137, 439, 472  
**Hippocoon**, king of Icomi death of **3**, 71  
**Hippocrates**, Athenian general defeated at Dium 12 BC **3**, 580  
**Hippocrates** (ca 460 ca 377 BC), Greek physician **3**, 471  
**Hippocrates**, a various in general war with Persia 11 212 BC **5**, 263, 265  
**Hippodamia**, legendary Greek princess, **3**, 10  
**Hippodamus** (fifth century BC) Milesian architect of Piræus **3**, 45  
**Hippolochus**, one of the thirty tyrants in Athens **4**, 2  
**Hippolyte**, in classical mythology, in Amazonia **2**, 440  
**Hippolytus**, Greek legendary hero son of Theseus and Hippolyte **2**, 440  
**Hippomachus** I (ca 403 BC) one of the thirty tyrants in Athens **4**, 2, death **4**, 12  
**Hippomenes**, Athenian archer (722 BC) **3**, 16, 161  
**Hira**, Heerah, chief of India **8**, 106, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000  
**Hiram I**, king of Tyre (d. ca 1000 BC) re- built with Solomon **2**, 210, 270 war against Cyprus **2**, 281, buildings temples and religious changes under **2**, 280, 281, 283, 375  
**Hiram II**, king of Tyre (ca 500 BC) pays tribute to Assyria **2**, 281  
**Hiram III**, king of Tyre conquered by the Persians (538 BC) **2**, 287  
**Hirpinians**, Italian tribe of Italy **5**, 179, 208, 417  
**Hirtius**, Aulus (d. 43 BC) friend of Julius Caesar **5**, 576, 602 nominated for consul **5**, 578, holds ascribed to, **5**, 591, 613, 614, death of **5**, 616  
**Hirzel**, under Greeks in inurrection against Italy (1821), **15**, 383  
**Hisham** (ca Hesham) I, Umayyad ruler of Spain 755-796 invades Eastern Empire **7**, 204 state of country under **8**, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202  
**Hisham II** (965-1012) Umayyad ruler of Spain reign of **8**, 233 seq  
**Hisham III**, Umayyad ruler of Spain 1026-1041 reign of, **8**, 236  
**Hispaniola**, see **Harti**  
**Histaeus** (d. 494 BC) tyrant of Miletus, kills Demus **3**, 265, 268  
**Hittites** (Kheta, Khattu), (Canaanite tribe) main treatment **2**, 391-399, Egyptian

campaigns against, **1**, 143, 150-153; relations with Israelites, **2**, 65, 71, war with Lydia, **2**, 396, 420-430, coins, **2**, 433, monuments, **2**, 394, **3**, 48-49  
**Hu-tzong** (ca 1150), Manchu emperor of China, defeated by Mongols, **24**, 273  
**Huung-nu**, Turkish people, conquer Yue-chi (167-161 BC) **8**, 60  
**Hivites**, (Canaanite people, subjugated by Saul (ca 1020 BC) **2**, 79, 85  
**Hoang ti** (third century BC), emperor of China wars of with Turks **24**, 263  
**Hoar**, George Frisbie (1826-1904), American statesman introduces Presidential Succession Act in Congress 1846, **23**, 480.  
**Hobal**, ancient Arab idol **8**, 112  
**Hobart**, Sir Henry, English jurist, arrested with Elliot and other members of parliament by Charles I (1629) **19**, 560  
**Hobbema**, Myndert (1627-1709), Dutch painter **13**, 608  
**Hobbes**, Thomas (1588-1679), English philosopher **20**, 315, 316  
**Hobhouse**, Sir John Cam, Lord Broughton (1786-1869) English politician and writer, secretary for Ireland **21**, 567  
**Hobkirk's Hill**, near Camden South Carolina, British victory at (1781), **23**, 278  
**Hoboken**, town in New Jersey opposite New York City, Dutch settlements at (1630), **23**, 7  
**Hoby**, Sir Philip part of in fall of Protector Somerset (1549-1550) **19**, 217  
**Hoche**, Lazare (1768-1797) French soldier conducts defense of Dindorf against English **12**, 364 in command of the army of the Moselle **12**, 366 in Brittany, **12**, 401 defeats emigres near Quiberon, **12**, 405 attacks Vendémian insurgents **12**, 407 suppresses Pichegru in command on lower Rhine **12**, 410 attempts to aid Barras in coup d'état, **12**, 416, death of **12**, 419, 451  
**Hochkirc**, village of Saxony, battle of (1758) **15**, 208, 210  
**Hochst**, town of Hesse Nassau near Frankfurt-on-the-Main, battle of (1622), **14**, 337 (1795) **15**, 250  
**Hochstadt**, see **Blenheim**.  
**Hocquincourt**, Charles de Monchy, Marshal de (1599-1658) French soldier, in first misdirection of the Fronde **11**, 502  
**Hodabiyah**, place near Mecca Place of between Mohammed and the Koran (629 AD) **8**, 125  
**Hodgkin**, John, suffragan bishop of Bedford, in confirmation of Archbishop Parker of Canterbury (1559) **19**, 279  
**Hodgson**, General, British soldier takes part in capture of Belle Île (1761), **20**, 597  
**Hodierna**, widow of Raymond I of Tripoli in Syria assumes guardianship of son (ca 1175) **8**, 364  
**Hodson**, Lieutenant English soldier in India, kills sons of king of Delhi (1837), **22**, 187  
**Hoecke**, Jan van den (1611-1681), Flemish painter, **13**, 590

**Hoel Shin**, Chinese priest, subject of a legend connecting him with discovery of America about 499 A.D. **22**, 401-402

**Hofer, Andreas** (1767-1810), Tyrolean patriot, leads insurrection against France (1809), **14**, 562-564, defeats French under Lefebvre, **12**, 575, execution of, **14**, 564

**Hoffmann, August Heinrich** (1798-1874) German poet, his patriotic lyrics **15**, 415

**Hofmeyr, Jan Hendrik** (1815) South African statesman, head of Afrikaner Bond in Cape Colony **22**, 271

**Hogarth, William** (1697-1764) English painter, satirises opposition to change in calendar in England **20** 571

**Högfors**, place in Sweden on the Baltic battle of (1789) **17** 403

**Hogland**, an island of Finland battle of (1788), **17** 401

**Hogue or Hague, La**, French cape projecting into English Channel battle of (1692), **11**, 602, **14**, 402 **20** 433 435

**Hohenfriedberg**, village of Silesia Prussia battle of (1745) **14** 442 **15** 178 179

**Hohenlinden**, village of Bavaria east of Munich, battle of (1800), **12** 507 508 **14** 533

**Hohenlohe**, Count of, Dutch leader in the war of independence against Spain, defeated at Hudenberg Heath (1800) **13** 482, in the defence of Antwerp (1780) **13** 513, his title Count of Leicester (1857) **13** 523

**Hohenlohe-Ingelfingen, Prince Frederick Louis** of (1746-1818) Prussian soldier defeated at Jena **12** 551 **15** 294

**Hohenlohe-Schillingsfürst, Chlodwig Karl Victor, Prince von** (1819-1901) German statesman succeeds (Crown) as chancellor of the empire (1894) **15** 551, retires (1900) **15** 565

**Hohenstaufen**, a princely house of Swabia in Germany which held the German imperial throne 1138-1208 and 1215-1251 and that of Sicily and Naples 1194-1266 main treatment **14** 90 117 see before **7** 653, **16**, 539 extinction of the line **9**, 110, **14**, 128 129

**Hohenstaufen**, political party see Ghibellines

**Hohenwart, Karl Sigismund** (1824) Austrian statesman resignation of **15**, 40, influence of (1893) **15** 57 58

**Hohenzollern**, the present royal house of Prussia and imperial line of Germany, main treatment **15** 108 565, origin of **14** 544, investiture of, with Brandenburg (1415), **14**, 214, rivalry with Habsburgs begins, **14**, 215, ability as rulers, **14**, 231

**Hojo**, family of military rulers in Japan, supremacy of "old" Hojo line (1225-1333 A.D.), **24**, 584, fall of the "latter" Hojo (1590), **24**, 589

**Holberg, Ludvig von** (1694-1754), founder of Danish drama, **16**, 413-414

**Holderness, Robert d'Arcy**, Earl of, English statesman, removed from ministry to make room for Bute (1701), **20**, 595

**Holger Danske** (Ogier le Danois), legendary hero of the Danes, **16**, 41-42, 320

**Holkar, Jeswant Rao** (d. 1811), a chief of the Mahrattas in India, in war with British **22**, 121

**Holkar, Mulhar Rao** (d. 1833), a chief of the Mahrattas, son of the preceding, overthrown by British (1817-1818), **22** 128

**Hollabrunn**, town of Austria northeast of Vienna, battle of (1805), **17**, 448-449

**Holland**, see Netherlands.

**Holland, Sir John**, English soldier half brother of Richard II of England, in Scottish campaign (1357) **18** 498

**Holles or Hollis, Denzil, Baron Holles** (1599-1679) English politician, opposes Charles I in parliament (1629) **19** 559 560 consulted by Charles I in regard to fate of Strafford (1641) **19** 590 one of the Five Members charged by Charles I with treason (1642) **19** 614

**Hollins, George Nichols** (1799-1878) in American naval officer enters the Confederate service **23** 417

**Hollis, John**, see Newcastle

**Holmes, Obadiah**, Baptist enthusiast causes commotion in Massachusetts (1651), **23** 117

**Holmes, Sir Robert**, English naval officer takes Dutch possessions in Africa (1665-1666) **20** 215 trial of **20** 246 fails to capture Swina fleet (1672) **20** 275

**Holmes, Admiral**, British naval commander at attack on Quebec (1759) **23**, 217 218

**Holstein**, the southern part of the province of Schleswig-Holstein (1773) Prussia

**Holstein, La Fayette Villaurme** (1763-1839) German soldier on the staff of Bolivar his estimate of Bolivar **23** 591

**Holstein-Gottorp, Charles Frederick, Duke of** (1702-1739) marries Anna Petrovna of Russia (1726) **17** 328

**Holt, Sir John** (1612-1709) English jurist, appointed chief justice (1689) **20**, 423

**Holt, Joseph** (1807-1891) American jurist, becomes secretary of war **23** 412

**Holy Alliance**, The, league formed by the sovereigns of Russia Austria and Prussia and later joined by other rulers establishment of (1815) **14** 585 **15** 326 327, supports Turkey in the Greek insurrection of 1821 **15** 383, intervenes in Spain **10**, 389

**Holy Grail**, see Grail.

**Holy Land**, see Palestine.

**Holy League**, (1) a league formed (1511) to expel Louis XII of France from Italy, **19**, 58, (2) a league formed (1570) to annihilate the Huguenot party and place the Guise on the throne, **11**, 383-384, 401, 403 405

**Holy Roman Empire**, see Roman Empire, Later, and Germany.

**Holy Roman Empire, Emperors of:**  
Charles the Great or Charlemagne 768-814 A.D., **7**, 520-556  
Louis the Pious 814-840 A.D., **7**, 557-565.  
Lothair I 840-855 A.D., **7**, 565-573.

Ludwig the German 855-875 A.D., **7**, 574-582  
 Charles (II) the Bald 875-881 A.D., **7**, 559-583  
 Charles (III) the Fat 881-891 A.D., **7**, 587-589  
 Louis 891-894 A.D. **7** 591  
 Lambert 894-896 A.D. **7** 591-592  
 Arnulf 896-899 A.D. **7** 592-593  
 Louis the Child (did not claim imperial title) 899-911 A.D. **7** 593-595  
 Charles I (did not claim imperial title) 911-918 A.D. **7** 596-597  
 Henry (I) the Fowler (did not claim imperial title) 918-936 A.D. **7** 598-607  
 Otto (I) the Great 936-973 A.D. (crowned 962 A.D.) **7** 608-621  
 Otto II 973-983 A.D. **7** 621-623  
 Otto III 983-1002 A.D. **7** 623-626  
 Henry (II) the Saint 1002-1024 A.D. **7** 626-629  
 Conrad (II) the Salic 1024-1039 A.D. **7**, 630-638  
 Henry III the Black 1039-1056 A.D. **7**, 638-645  
 Henry IV 1056-1106 A.D. **7** 646-656  
 Henry V 1106-1125 A.D. **7** 656-659  
 Frederick II 1125-1157 A.D. **14** 90  
 Conrad III 1158-1162 A.D. **14** 90-95  
 Frederick I (Barbarossa) 1162-1190 A.D. **14** 95-101  
 Henry VI 1190-1197 A.D. **14** 110-112  
 Philip and Otto IV (rival) 1197-1208 A.D. **14** 112  
 Otto IV 1208-1215 A.D. **14** 112-115  
 Frederick II 1215-1250 A.D. **14** 115-118  
 Henry Este, rival of Frederick II 1246 A.D. **14** 117  
 William of Hildesheim, rival of Frederick II 1246-1247 A.D. **14** 117  
 Conrad IV 1250-1254 A.D. **14** 121  
 Frederick II 1254-1272 A.D. **14**, 124-125  
 Rudolf of Habsburg 1273-1291 A.D. **14** 125-128  
 Alphons of Castile 1292-1298 A.D. **14** 128-129  
 Albert I of Habsburg 1298-1308 A.D. **14**, 160-165  
 Henry VII of Luxembourg 1308-1313 A.D. **14** 165-167  
 Ludwig of Bavaria 1314-1347 A.D., **14** 169-178  
 Frederick the Handsome, rival of Ludwig the Bavarian 1314-1330 A.D., **14**, 169-173  
 Charles IV of Luxembourg 1347-1378 A.D. **14** 179-190  
 Gontram or Günther of Schwarzburg, rival of Charles IV, 1349 A.D., **14**, 180  
 Wenceslaus 1378-1400 A.D. **14**, 191-194  
 Rupert of the Palatinate 1400-1410 A.D., **14**, 191-199  
 Sigismund of Luxembourg 1410-1437 A.D., **14**, 199-215  
 Jobst of Moravia, rival of Gontram, 1410-1411 A.D. **14**, 199  
 Albert II of Habsburg 1438-1439 A.D., **14** 216-218.

Frederick III 1440-1493 A.D., **14**, 218-237  
 Maximilian I 1493-1519 A.D., **14**, 237-247  
 Charles V 1519-1558 A.D., **14**, 248-315.  
 Ferdinand I 1558-1564 A.D. **14**, 318-316.  
 Maximilian II 1564-1576 A.D., **14**, 318-320  
 Rudolf II 1576-1612 A.D., **14**, 320-327  
 Matthias 1612-1619 A.D. **14** 327-328  
 Ferdinand II 1619-1637 A.D., **14**, 329-372  
 Ferdinand III 1637-1657 A.D., **14**, 372-390  
 Leopold I 1658-1705 A.D., **14**, 390-411.  
 Joseph I 1705-1711 A.D. **14** 411-415  
 Charles VI 1711-1740 A.D. **14** 415-424.  
 Charles VII 1742-1745 A.D. **14** 431  
 Francis (I) Stephen 1745-1765 A.D., **14**, 432-437  
 Joseph II 1765-1790 A.D. **14** 447-490  
 Leopold II 1790-1792 A.D. **14**, 491-505  
 Francis II 1792-1806 A.D., **14**, 505-539.  
**Holy See, see Papacy**  
**Holywell Haugh**, place in Scotland, meeting of Scottish nobles at (1291) **18** 102  
**Holzappel, Peter (Melander)** (1585-1648) German soldier, becomes commander of imperial forces in Thirty Years War, **14**, 381; death **14** 382  
**Home Rule**, in British politics designates movement to provide a separate legislature for Ireland; attitude of Gladstone to **21** 618; Salisbury's resistance to **21**, 618; Gladstone introduces Home Rule Bill (1893) **21** 650  
**Homer** (ca 1000 B.C.) a Greek poet reputed author of *Iliad* and *Odyssey*, poems of **3** 76-77  
**Homestead Act**, a law passed by Congress of United States providing for the settlement of public lands (1862) **23** 121  
**Homildon (Humbleton) Hill**, in Cheshire near Wooler, England, battle of (1402), **18** 522, **21**, 165  
**Homs, see Emesa**  
**Honam**, valley in Arabia, battle of (630 A.D.) **8** 128-129  
**Hondschoote**, town in France, battle of (1793) **12** 361  
**Hong-Kong**, island off coast of China, ceded to England (1842), **24** 516  
**Honorina, Justa Grata** (b ca 118 A.D.), a Roman princess, betrothed to Attila, **6**, 554; lands of demanded by Attila, **6** 591; Attila surrenders Italy for, **6**, 593-594  
**Honorius, Flavius** (384-423 A.D.), emperor of the West 395-423 A.D., accession of, **6**, 535, under guardianship of Stilicho, **6**, 548; marriage of, **6**, 543, in war with Alaric, **6**, 550-571, hostility of, to Arcadius, **6**, 541, 572, intervention of, in election of Pope Boniface, **6**, 527; death of, **6** 572, **10**, 16, characterization of, **6**, 543  
**Honorius I** (d 638 A.D.), pope 625-638 A.D.; seeks to end monothelite controversy, **6**, 510.

**Honorius II (Peter Cadalous)** (d 1073) pope 1061-1064, anti-pope to Alexander II, **8**, 592-593

**Honorius II (Lambert di Tagnano)** (d 1130) pope 1124-1130 contention of, with Count Roger of Sicily **8**, 603

**Honorius III (Cencio Savelli)** (d 1227) pope 1216-1227 er wins Frederick II emperor **9**, 90, relations of with Frederick II, **8** 428, 615 annuls prohibition against the holding of church offices by Irishmen **21** 351, takes part of Valdemar II of Denmark **16** 163 164

**Honorius IV (Giacomo Savelli)** (1210-1257) pope 1255-1257 pontificate of **8** 617

**Hood, John Bell** (1831-1879) American soldier in Confederate service supercedes General Johnston in command of Confederate army in Georgia **23** 444 commands Confederate forces at Atlanta **23** 444, commands Confederate army in Tennessee **23**, 415 defeated by General Thomas at battle of Nashville **23** 446

**Hood, Samuel**, 1st Viscount (1721-1816) English admiral in the West Indies **20** 639 captures Toulon **12** 371

**Hoofft, Pieter Cornelissen** (1541-1647) Dutch writer characterization of **13** 514 55

**Hoogly (Hugh)**, a city of India stormed by the English **22** 57

**Hooker, Joseph** (1814-1879) American officer, at battle of Gettysburg and at second battle of Bull Run **23** 432 battle of Antietam **23** 433 succeeds Burnside in command of Army of the Potomac **23** 436 commands Union army at battle of Chancellorsville **23** 436 437 supercedes in command of the Army of the Potomac by General Meade **23** 437, at battle of Chancellorsville **23** 432 433 estimate of as a military commander **23** 437

**Hooker, Richard** (ca 1553-1600) English clergyman characterization of his *Theological Polity*, **19**, 453

**Hooker, Thomas** (ca 1546-1647) American colonial clergyman, arrives in Massachusetts **22**, 617 leads colonists into Connecticut **23** 105

**Hooks and Cods, Wars of**, a series of wars between William IV of Holland and Margaret of Hainault (fourteenth century) **13** 336-338

**Hooper, John** (ca 1449-1555) English Prelate bishop refuses to submit to appointed forms of consecration **19** 418 trial and execution of, **19** 246-247

**Hope, John Adrian Louis**, seventh earl of Hopetoun (1860-) English colonial governor, becomes first governor-general of the Australian commonwealth **22** 258

**Hope, Sir John**, British soldier in Peninsular campaign (1811) **10** 371

**Hopetoun, Lord**, see Hope, John Adrian Louis

**Hophra**, see Uah-ab-Ra

**Hopkins, Esek** (1718-1802) American naval officer, British blockade squadron of **23**, 259, captures New Providence, **23**, 272

**Hor (Horus)**, Egyptian sun-god, recognition of, **1** 140, daily struggles of, with Set, **1** 221, **2** 353

**Horace (Quintus Horatius Flaccus)** (65-8 BC) Roman poet sketch of, **5**, 630-651, criticism of **6** 103-106

**Horati, The Three**, three brothers celebrated in the reign of Tullius Hostilius, combat of with the Cumani **5** 77 79

**Horatius, Marcus** (sixth century BC) Roman magistrate, elected to office, **5**, 89 90

**Horatius, Publius (Cocles)** (sixth century BC) Roman legendary hero defends bridge against Treasurs **5** 90-92

**Hor-em-heb**, Egyptian general lessens the power of Thebes (ca 1500 BC) **1** 140-142

**Hormuzd (Ohrmazd) I**, king of Persia 272-273 AD reign of **8** 79

**Hormuzd II**, king of Persia 303-309 AD reign of **8** 80

**Hormuzd III**, king of Persia 457-459 AD disputes the succession **8** 85 death of **8** 85

**Hormuzd IV**, king of Persia 578-590 AD reign of **7** 114 **8** 91 92

**Hormuzd V**, king of Persia ca 631 AD made king by the army **8** 96

**Horn, Arvid Bernhard, Count** (1664-1742) Swedish statesman in Polish War, **16** 377, is leader of Caps **16** 401

**Horn, Charles**, Swedish soldier, defends Narva (1500) **17** 217

**Horn, Count Gustaf of** (1592-1677) Swedish soldier at battle of Breitenfeld, **14** 353 354

**Horn, or Hoorn, Philippe de Montmorency-Nivelle, Count of** (1522-1568) a Flemish admiral, in F W C victories **10** 241, **13** 397, escorts Philip II to Spain **13** 383 falls into the hands of the Spanish **13** 416 tried by the Blood Council **13** 421-422

**Horne, John**, see Tooke Horne

**Hornets Nest**, Union position in battle of Shiloh **23** 428

**Hornkranz**, a fortified place in southwest Africa siege of (1833) **15** 562

**Hor-Pasebkhanu II**, king of Egypt (1000 BC) **1** 172 173

**Horsa** (d 455 AD) early Anglo-Saxon leader accompanied Hengist in conquest of Britain **18** 30 death of **18** 35

**Hortensian Law**, passed in Rome (ca 286 BC) **5** 118

**Hortensius, Quintus**, Roman dictator 290 BC, puts an end to Samnite War, **5**, 198

**Hortensius, Quintus**, (114-150 BC); Roman orator defends Dolabella **5**, 462, chosen consul **5** 463, opposes measure instituting imperialism **5** 465, character of **5** 473 is friend of Cicero, **5**, 620, critical of war of **5**, 643

**Horuj**, see Arudj

**Horus**, see Hor

**Hosain ben Ali**, bey of Tunis; establishes reigning dynasty (1705), **24**, 485.

**Hosein** or **Husein** (seventh century) son of Ali Arabian ruler, fights against Syrians

8 173-174, opposes Yazid 8 177

**Hosein ben Numair** (seventh century) Arabian soldier besieges Mecca 8 178

**Hoshea** (eighth century B.C.) king of Israel relations to Assyria 1, 395, reign 2 111

**Hosier, Admiral** (d. 1726) commands English expedition blockading Porto Bello 53

**Hospitallers of St. John of Jerusalem, Knights** **Hospitaller, Knights of St. John, or Knights of Malta, Order of the Foundation of** 8

100 capture Rhodes 7 524 sail with Richard I 8 88 at Joppa (1192)

8 86 sail out of Europe 8 110 enemy of Edward I 8 127, 150

11 treaty with sultan of Egypt (1210) 8 111 all walls of Jerusalem 8

111 sent to fight with Richard I's knight 8 118 defend fortress of Krak 8 150

111 invests Jerusalem 8 459 in Jerusalem 18 150 provisions of

111 of Antioch 21 161

**Hottentots** (third century A.D.) Roman province of Dacia adopted by Galla 6 111

**Hottentots, Hostus** (d. 710 B.C.), Roman chief of Sicily 5 67

**Hotham, Sir John**, governor of Hull refuses to hunt Charles I (d. 162) 19, 622

**Hottentots, South African race** reduced to slavery by Dutch 22 266 emancipation of (1835) 22 267

**Hoichard, Jean Nicolas** (1710-1733) French soldier at battle of Wattignies 12 35

12 361 commander in chief at Dunder 12 361

12 361 at battle of Hondschoote 12 361

12 361 execution of 12 361

**Houses of Parliament, British** (old palace of Westminster), destroyed by fire (1534) 21 570

**Huscarls (Huscarles)**, body-guard of Canute 11 116

**Houston, Samuel** (1793-1863) American

11 116 state man first president of

11 116 republic of Texas 23 366 victory at

11 116 San Jacinto (1836) 23 366, protests

11 116 protest of Texas 23 409

**Houten, Van**, Dutch politician introduces bill for voting franchise (passed 1890) 14 6

**Hovis**, trial of Malabar difficulties of the Empire 13 198

**Howard, Lady Catherine** (1520-1542) fifth

11 116 wife of Henry VIII of England, marriage

11 116 190, character 19 191 accusations

11 116 19 111 imprisonment and

11 116 trial 19 192, execution 19 193

**Howard, Charles**, baron of Ilfracombe (1536-1611) English naval commander

11 116 10 507 19 111 made earl of Nottingham 19 115

**Howard, Edward**, English naval commander

11 116 19 60

**Howard, Frances**, wife of Carr; complicity

of in murder of Sir Thomas Overbury (1613) 19 496

**Howard, Francis**, baron of Ilfracombe (ca. 1630-1694) a British governor in America

appointed by Charles II (1681) 23 133,

concludes treaty with the Five Nations (1684), 23 156

**Howard, Henry**, see Northampton, Earl of

**Howard, Henry** (ca. 1517-1537) earl of Surrey

19 200 English poet charges against, 19,

200 execution 19 201, works of, 19,

200 note 201 note

**Howard, Jacob M.** (1805-1871) American

lawyer and politician, proposes name for

new republican party 23 396

**Howard, John** (d. 1485) 1st duke of Norfolk

English soldier at coronation of Richard

III (1483) 18 613, killed at Bosworth

field 18 621

**Howard, Oliver O.** (1830-) American soldier,

commands corps at battle of Chancellors

village 23 437, commands corps in

March to the Sea 23 445

**Howard, Thomas** (1413-1473) earl of Surrey

and 2nd duke of Norfolk English soldier

and politician head treasurer 19

57 defeats Scotch at Flodden field, 19,

62 70

**Howard, Thomas** (1473-1553) earl of Surrey

and 3rd duke of Norfolk English statesman

and soldier defeats Andrew Barton

19 55 at Flodden field (1513) 19 65

19 65 head deputy of Ireland 19 85 21 88

19 85 commands expedition to France 19 85

19 85 86 invades Scotland 19 88 subduces

popular uprising in Suffolk 19 91

19 91 president of council 19 121 recalled

from France 19 143, convicted of

treason 19 200 201

**Howard, Thomas** (1561-1572) 4th duke

of Norfolk English politician plans to

marry Mary Queen of Scots 19 335

19 335 signatories against in Audley plot 19

316, trial and conviction of, 19, 347,

execution 19 348

**Howard, Lord Thomas**, English commander at

capture of Cadiz (1596) 19 414

**Howard, William**, see Stafford, Viscount

**Howe, George Augustus** (1724-1798), Viscount

Howe English soldier killed in

expedition against the Cherokee 23 215

**Howe, Joseph** (1804-1873) Canadian statesman

19 116 leader of liberal party in Nova

Scotia 22 341

**Howe, Richard** (1726-1799) first earl Howe,

British naval commander in assault on

New York 23, 255 victory over French

at Ushant 21 455

**Howe, William** (1729-1814) Viscount Howe,

English general, arrives in colonies, 23,

246 succeeds General Gage in command

of British troops at Boston 23, 250,

victory of at New York 23 255, operations

of on the Hudson 23 259, sends

Cornwallis against Washington, 23, 260,

defeats Washington 23, 266

**Hrolf**, duke of Normandy, see Rollo.

**Huainacapac**, inca of Peru, conquers Quito

(1475), 23, 539.

- Huascar**, Inca chief, demands submission of Atahualpa **23** 513, asks aid from Pizarro, **23**, 513
- Hubertusburg**, a castle in Saxony, Peace of (1763) **15**, 225
- Hübner, Johann**, a Silesian challenges Wycliffe's writings (1403) **14** 198
- Huddleston, John** (seventeenth century) Benedictine monk administers rites of Roman Catholic Church to Charles II, **20** 311
- Hudson, Henry** (d. 1611) English navigator explores of **13** 571 **22** 455 499 611, John Isles's estimate of **22** 500
- Hudson Bay Company**, a British trading company in America organization and early history **22** 312 313 **23** 66 in conflict with the French **23** 185, union of with North West Company (1821) **22** 313
- Hugh III** (thirteenth century) King of Cyprus **8** 453
- Hugh** (d. 1272) duke of Burgundy joins crusade **8** 432
- Hugh** (twelfth century) count of Flanders **18** 332 333
- Hugh** (1057-1102) count of Vermandois leader in first crusade **8** 40 at siege of Antioch **8** 48
- Hugh Capet** (d. 996 A.D.) King of France 987 996 A.D. alliance of with Otto II **11** 19 plans overthrow of Charlemagne **11**, 20 crowned King of France **11** 21 war with Charles of France **7** 12 **11** 22 character of **11** 25
- Hugh de St. Victor** or **Hugo von Blankenburg** (1097-1141) French theologian mystic scientific mysticism **14** 92
- Hugh the Constable** (eleventh century) a Norman at battle of Hastings **18** 155
- Hugh the Great** (d. 966 A.D.) French nobleman defeats Charles the Simple **11** 16 takes Louis IV of France prisoner **11** 18
- Hugh the Wolf** (eleventh century) Norman chief under William the Conqueror defeats the Welsh **18** 183
- Hugo**, King of Italy 925 936 A.D. accession **7** 592 593 marries Matilda **8** 581 driven out of Rome by Alberic **8** 582
- Hugo, Victor-Marie** (1802-1885) French author, exiled **13** 121
- Hugo von Blankenburg**, see **Hugh de St. Victor**
- Hugh**, see **Hoogly**.
- Huguenots**, protestants in France, enemies of Guise party **11** 353 354, come to an understanding with Charles IX (1570) **13** 426, in Switzerland **16** 635, led by prince of Condé **19** 329-330, practices of in France **19** 330 aided by Queen Elizabeth of England **19** 337 massacre of on St. Bartholomew's Day (1572) **19** 350, found colonies in America, **22** 517
- Hui Neill**, Irish clan dominant from fifth to tenth centuries A.D. **21** 312-315, in battle of Clontarf (561) **21** 8
- Hulagu** or **Huluku** (1217-1265) a Mongolian ruler, dominions of in Asia Minor **7**, 311 expedition of against Moslems **24**,

- 200**, founds observatory of Muagha, **24**, 492
- Huldin**, king of Huns 405 A.D., aids Honorius, **7** 46
- Hull, Isaac** (1773-1843), American naval officer in war of 1812 **23** 335
- Hull, William** (1753-1825) American general invades Canada **23** 330 surrenders to General Brock **23** 330
- Hulsen**, Prussian general in Seven Years' War **15**, 196
- Huluku**, see **Hulagu**
- Humayun** (d. 1536) Great Mogul wars against Bahadur of Gujarat **22** 25, defeats Selim at battle of Rahuad, **22** 25 reenters Delhi **22** 25
- Humbert I** (1811-1900) king of Italy reign of **9** 628 630 attempted assassination of (1878) **9** 630 visit to Austria further is triple alliance **9** 631 assassination of **9** 633
- Humbert II**, duke of Savoy 1001 **9** 502
- Humbert III**, duke of Savoy 1103 **9** 502
- Humbert de Beaujeu**, Sir (thirteenth century) count of France title of Munster **8** 331 311
- Humbert, Joseph Amable** (1760-1823) French scholar commander French forces in India (1798) **21** 41
- Humbert the Whitehanded** (d. 1018) father of Arnulfus I. founds house of Savoy **9**, 502
- Humbledon Hill**, see **Homildon Hill**
- Humble**, Henry, King of Denmark **16** 78
- Humboldt, Baron Alexander Friedrich Heinrich von** (1769-1859) German naturalist and scientist **15** 11
- Humboldt, Wilhelm von** (1767-1835) German author and explorer aids in restoration of Prussia **15** 303 as Prussian plenipotentiary at Assembly of Frankfurt, **15**, 365, opposes Karlsbad Decrees **15** 372 373, agitation for recall of **15** 395
- Hume Castle**, see **de** (1570) **19** 341
- Humières, Louis de Crévant, Marshal d'** (d. 1694) French soldier in Netherlands **11**, 588 bombards Oudenarde **11** 597, occupies Liège **11** 600
- Humolova**, battle of (1702) **17** 265
- Hundred Years' War**, a succession of wars between England and France (1338-1453) causes of, **11**, 98 seq. **18** 455, battle of Sluys or Eilcluse (1340) **11**, 104 seq., **18** 156, battle of Crecy (1346), **11** 113 **18** 461, siege of Calais (1347), **11** 119, **18** 465, battle of Poitiers (1356), **11** 130 **18** 473, first period of, ended **11** 111 unity of Brittany (1400) **11** 111 **18** 176 end of Breton War **11** 116 the war in Castile **11** 117 **18** 180 war in Flanders **11** 156, **18** 197 battle of Agincourt (1415), **11**, 170 **18** 533 siege of Rouen **11**, 176, **18** 538 Treaty of Troyes (1420), **11**, 178 **18** 510 siege of Orleans (1428-1429) **11** 190 **18** 550 battle of the Herrings (1429) **11** 191, **18** 551, Joan of Arc in, **11**, 194 seq., **18**, 551;



- progress of France against England, **11**, 233 **18**, 577, end of, **11**, 238, **18**, 558
- Huneric**, see **Huneric**.
- Hungarian Insurrection** (1848-1849) a rising in Hungary against Ferdinand V and his government, prelude to, **14** 603 604, events in February **14** 619, events in March **14** 622 627 at its height **14** 631 640, consequence **14** 649-650, estimate **14** 631 634
- Hungary**, a country in central Europe. Magyars settle in (ca 894 AD) **7** 591, at war with Germany (ca 910) **7** 597 599, war with Eastern Empire **7** 229 232, rebellion against Holy Roman Empire **7** 44, takes lead in sixth crusade **8** 425, war of with Turkey (1596) **24** 373, revolution (1848-1849) **14** 655, seceded from independent by Kossuth (1849) **14** 655, intellectual development of nineteenth century **15** 84, see also **Austria-Hungary**
- Hung-sin tsuen**, leader of T'ungmings (1850) **24** 546 547
- Huningen**, a town in Alsace, siege of (1815) **13** 12
- Huneric**, Vandil prince, given as hostage to Rome (451 AD) **6** 579
- Huns**, part of Mongolian stock, history, numbers, religion etc before invasion of Gaul **7** 45 60, invasion of Gaul and Italy (451-455 AD) **6** 579-594, invasion of Byzantine Empire (540 AD) **4** 551-559 AD) **7** 118 127, in Dacia **24** 128 129, in Poland **24** 1
- Hunt, Henry** (1773-1835) English political writer, Springfield riots (1810) **21** 501, in Manchester riots (1819) **21** 509, charged with high treason **21** 510, elected to parliament from Preston (1830) **21** 519
- Hunt, Robert**, English clergyman and pioneer in America, one of the leaders of the Faneuilston colony (1607) **22** 369, Philip Indians in New England **22** 412
- Hunter, David** (1802-1886) American soldier in Civil War at Bull Run **23** 423, emancipatory order annulled **23** 435
- Hunter, John**, English naval officer and administrator, becomes governor of New South Wales (1792) **22** 236
- Hunter, Joseph** (1783-1861) English clergyman and author, his investigations in the early history of the Pilgrims, **22**, 617
- Hunter, Robert** (d 1731), colonial governor of New York, his administration 1710-1719 **23** 165 166
- Huntly, Alexander Gordon**, 3rd Earl of (d 1824) Scottish soldier, at Bladenfield (1515) **19** 67 68
- Hurly, George Gordon**, 5th Earl of (d 1576) Scottish soldier and statesman, unites government of Scotland as lieutenant of Mary (1570) **19** 341, at odds with the regent Morton (1572), **19** 351
- Hunyady, János** (1387-1456), Hungarian warrior, wrests Serbia from the Turks **24** 195, crosses the Balkans, **24**, 321,

- breaks treaty with Turks, **24**, 322, in the battle of Varna (1444), **24** 321-324
- Hurlbut, Stephen Augustus** (1815-1882), American soldier in Civil War, at battle of Shiloh (1862) **23** 428
- Hurons (Wyandots)**, Indian tribe of North America, their struggle against the Iroquois **22** 516, Jesuits' mission work among **23** 69, visited by Father Claude Allouez (1665-1667) **23** 71, the Labours of Father Marquette among **23** 73
- Husain**, shah of Persia 1691-1722, conquest of Persia by Afghans, **17**, 312 313
- Huscarles**, see **Housecarles**
- Husein or Hussein**, see **Hosein**
- Husein Kert**, peasant ruler of Khorasan 1330-1331 **24** 296
- Huskisson, William** (1770-1830), English statesman, commercial reforms as president of board of trade **21**, 526-527, views on the prime of 1825 **21**, 529; colonial secretary **21** 535, opposes repeal of Test Acts **21** 539, death of, **21** 550
- Huss or Hus, John** (1369-1415) Bohemian reformer, character **14** 198, rector of University of Prague **14** 198, rebels against ecclesiastical authority **14** 196-199, doctrines of **14** 199, trial and condemnation at Council of Constance **14**, 202 205, martyrdom of **14** 205-207, summary of life **8** 635-636 (Crichton on **14** 206 207, effect of execution, **14**, 207 208)
- Hussein** (1773-1838) last dey of Algiers, wages war against France **13**, 12 14
- Hussein Pasha**, Turkish general, defeated by Ibrahim Pasha (1831) **24** 452
- Hussites**, the followers of John Huss, effect of their agitation in the political affairs of Germany **14** 184, religious war caused by **14** 208 211
- Hustads**, Spanish general, defeated by Dutch off Mulabbu (1605) **13** 541-542
- Hutchinson, Anne Marbury** (ca 1590-1643), a preacher of Antinomian doctrines in early Massachusetts, her opinions and political influence **23** 100-102, exiled from Massachusetts, **23**, 103, killed by Indians **23** 12
- Hutchinson, John Hely**, see **Hely-Hutchinson**
- Hutchinson, Thomas** (1711-1780) American colonial statesman, advocates adoption of specie currency in Massachusetts, **23**, 199, his mansion burned during Stamp Act riots (1765) **23** 232, superseded as governor of Massachusetts by General Gage (1774), **23** 239
- Hutten, Ulrich von** (1458-1523) German poet and humanist **14** 211
- Huvishka (Hovorka, Doerka)**, curly Hindu king **2**, 197
- Huy**, a fortified town of Belgium in the province of Liège, reduced by the French (1693) **20** 439, recovered by the English (1694) **20** 440-441
- Huygens, Constantijn**, (1596-1687), Dutch writer, **13**, 595

**Huysum, Jan van** (1682-1749), Dutch painter, **13**, 609  
**Hwang-ti**, first Chinese monarch (2700 B C) **24**, 542  
**Hwen Tsang**, Chinese traveller in India (ca 627-645 A D), his visits to India **2** 496, 500-506, on Buddha, **2**, 535, on religious practices **2** 539  
**Hwen-tzong**, Manchurian emperor in China treats with Mongols (1215) **24** 279-280  
**Hyacinthia**, a solemn feast of ancient Sparta **3** 357-358  
**Hydarnes**, Persian general (ca 490 B C) his enmity to Mithradates **3** 280, governor in Asia Minor **3** 318-319  
**Hydarnes**, Persian general in command of Immortal Band **3** 303, at Thermopylae (480 B C), **3** 323-324  
**Hyde, Edward**, curls of Clarendon see Clarendon.  
**Hyde, Lawrence**, earl of Rochester see Rochester.  
**Hyde de Meuville, Jean Guillaume** (1776-1857) French politician member of cabinet, **13** 39  
**Hyde Park Riot** (1866) **21** 633  
**Hyder Ali** (d 1782) ruler of Mysore in India, origin and character **22** 73 founds kingdom of Mysore **22** 71 in war with English (1767-1769), **22** 74-75 government of, **22** 76 uprising of (1780-1782), **22** 96-98, death **22** 102  
**Hye, Anton** (1807-1894) Austrian professor and statesman, liberal leader in the March Revolution of 1848 in Vienna **14** 605-623  
**Hyksos or Shepherd Kings**, a foreign dynasty which ruled in Egypt from the twenty-third to the eighteenth century B C forming Nineteen's XVIIth to XVIIIth dynasties advent of 160 wars of 116-119-121 expulsion from Egypt, **1**, 127-129 chronology **1** 291  
**Hylacomylus**, see Waldzeemüller  
**Hylleans**, a traditional tribe of Dorian stock in ancient Greece **3** 113-116, 120-121 127  
**Hyllus**, in Greek legend, a son of Hercules,

ancestor of the Dorian tribe of Hylleans (q v), **3**, 75, 113  
**Hypaspists**, a type of Macedonian infantry, **4**, 279  
**Hypatius**, leader in the revolt of the "Greens" at Constantinople (532 A D) **7**, 72, executed by order of Justinian, **7**, 73  
**Hyperanthes** (d 480 B C) Persian prince, son of Darius, death of, at Thermopylae **3** 325  
**Hyperbolus** (d 411 B C) Athenian demagogue, ostracised **3** 245-249-250  
**Hyperboreans**, name for the aborigines north of British Columbia **22** 507  
**Hyperides** (ca 396-322 B C) Greek orator saves Phryne **3** 485 **4** 234 gains allies for Athens **4** 237 Alexander demands death of **4** 273 Antipater tortures and kills **4** 471  
**Hyperion**, son of Azimmonon last king of Media **3** 185  
**Hypermenes**, commander in chief of the navy at Corcyra (373 B C) **4** 146  
**Hypsæus, P. Plautus**, Roman politician candidate for consul (52 B C) **5** 511 found guilty of bribery **5** 513  
**Hysiaratra**, wife of Mithradates (66 B C) **5** 473  
**Hyrcania**, a Sarmatian province on the Oxus River and the Caspian Sea few in prisoned in **2** 1 subjugated by Persia **2** 607-615 supplies cavalry in Persian army **2** 611  
**Hyrcanus, John**, a Macedonian prince of Judea 155-106 B C **2** 149-160-162  
**Hyrcanus II** (d 40 B C) last Macedonian prince **2** 26-27-162-166  
**Hyrnethians**, a Greek tribe **3** 120-121  
**Hyrnetho** (ca 1000 B C) legendary Greek ruler **3** 124  
**Hyrodes, I** (Orodes) king of Parthia, see Arsaces XIV.  
**Hystaspes** (sixth century B C) Persian prince, the father of Darius **2** 594-595-613 subjugates Hyrcania **2** 607  
**Hystaspes**, Persian prince son of Darius attempts to secure the succession (462 B C), **2**, 615-616

## I

Iachus, *see* Bacchus

Iagello, *see* Jagello

Iagorinski, Russian minister concludes treaty of commerce with China (1730) **17** 330 advises Anna Ivanovna in regard to the conditions of succession **17** 332

Iandysus (third century B.C.) Seythian king enters treaty with Iuthian migration **8**

Ianopolk, prince of Kiev annexes the Dnieper (977) **17** 102

Iaroslav, grand prince of Kiev 1019-1054 leads Soviet poll **17** 107-110 codifies law **17** 110-111 Christianization of **17** 111-116 Olaf seeks refuge at court of **16** 76 defeated by Boleslaw I of Poland **24** 10 invades Poland **24** 11-14

Ibidites, Christian sect of North Africa **24** 18

Iberia, *see* Spain

Iberians, migrate twice in Spain and Portugal live in the mines **2** 331 expelled by principal Greek race **3** 34 send Ilex to Alexander **4** 387 revolt in Cilicia **4** 343 first inhabitants of Spain **10** 14 *see also* Spain

Iberville, Pierre Lemoyne, Sieur d' (1661-1706) French explorer and colonist in America plants settlement in Louisiana **23** 80-81 in King William's War **23** 181

Ibi, bull resembling the stork worshipped in Egypt **1** 228-230

Ibrahim, sultan of Turkey 1610-1618 reign of **24** 382

Ibrahim (d. 1535) grand vizier under Suleiman I of **24** 312-313 in Lepanto **24** 314 conquest in Persia **24** 315 conquers Turkish army in Hungary **14** 71 **24** 49 death **24** 336

Ibrahim Bey (ca. 1731-1817) murderer of Muhammad **24** 447

Ibrahim of Aleppo (d. 1499) Mohammedan jurist compiles legal code for Suleim I of **24** 312

Ibrahim Pasha (1759-1848) viceroy of Egypt in of Mehmet Ali fights with Wahabites **24** 350 in Turkish war with Greece **24** 232 at Navarino **17** 544 **24** 233 campaign in Syria (1831) **24** 131 receives pashalik of Adana **24** 142 made viceroy of Egypt (1815) **24** 144 death **24** 455

Ibrahim the Devil Turkish soldier war with Poland (1676) **24** 62 385

Iceland, immigration **16** 121-123 settlement of, **16**, 121-123, introduction

of Christianity **16** 125-127 laws of, **16** 127 language and literature, **16**, 128

Icelus, freedman and favourite of Galba (65 A.D.) **6** 226

Iceni, British tribe wars with Romans (61 A.D.) **6** 188-193

Ichneumons, worshipped in Egypt **1** 228

Ichilus, Lucius, a Pomeranian betrothed to Virginia (119 B.C.) **5** 132-131 137 note

Ichilus, Spurius (491-471 B.C.) law of, Pomeranian statesman **5** 130

Iconoclasts (image breakers) opponents of image worship especially the sect in the Eastern Empire in eighth and ninth centuries **7** 207-210 217-218 **8** 541-549, war on monasteries **8** 550-551, during reign of Nicephorus and Michael **8** 553, end of war of images restored **8** 554, the frenzy of in the Netherlands (1566), **13** 102-107

Ictinus (fifth century B.C.) Greek architect **3** 479-482-483

Idaho, state United States of America admitted to Union (1890) **23** 183

Iddesleigh, Henry, *see* Northcote, Sir Stafford

Iden, Sir Alexander, kills Jack Cade (1450), **18** 509

Idib'il, Arabian tribe protects Assyria against Egypt (eighth century B.C.), **1**, 391

Idomeneus, in Greek legend takes part in siege of Troy **3** 80

Idrieus, tyrant of Caria (350 B.C.), ally of Persia **2** 292-627

Idrisi, *see* Edrisi

Idrisites, North African dynasty establish themselves in Morocco (ca. 800) **24**, 469

Idstedt, little of (1850) **15** 150

Idumæa, *see* Edom

Ielisavetpol, little of (1826) **17** 543

Iermak (d. 1584) Cossack adventurer leads expedition into Siberia **17** 198 gives Siberia to Ivan the Terrible **17** 198

Iermolov, becomes favourite of Catherine II of Russia (1785) **17** 397

Iftikhar, *see* Aladin

Igelstrom, Russian soldier governor of Warsaw (1794) **17** 117-118

Iglesias, Miguel (1822-) president of Peru (1883-1885) **23** 608

Ignatiev, Nikolai Pavlovitch (1832-) Russian diplomat demands reform of Porte, **15**, 19

Ignatius, Saint (d. ca. 110), bishop of Antioch martyrdom of **8** 520

Ignatius (ca. 790-878) patriarch of Constantinople strife of, with Photius, **8**, 568, 569

**Igor**, grand prince of Kiev 913 944 **17**, 97-99, attacks Constantinople, **7**, 236  
**Igor**, son of Iuroslav (d 1060) succeeds to Smolensk, **17** 122  
**Igur-kapkapu** (eighteenth century BC) ruler of Assyria **1** 372  
**Ijma**, important principle of Islam **8** 303 304  
**Ikhaid** (tenth century) a Turkish governor of Syria and Egypt establishes independent rule **8**, 219  
**Ilderim** or **Yilderim**, see **Bayazet**  
**Illico**, Attila weds (453 AD) **6** 591  
**Île-de-France**, see **Mauritius**  
**Iliad**, see **Homer**.  
**Iliaz Khoja**, son of Tukulil Timur driven out by Timur the Lame **24**, 295  
**Ilium**, see **Troy**  
**Ilian**, Don, see **Juhan**, Count  
**Iliberis** (Eliberis), first council of Church held at (ca 305 AD) **10** 12  
**Illinois**, confederacy of North American Indians **22** 520 meet Claude Allouez **23** 72, Joliet and Marquette meet **23**, 73 seq, war with Pontiac's followers **23** 228  
**Illinois**, state of United States of America organized as a territory (1809) **23** 319 admitted to Union (1818) **23** 347, finances of (1812) **23** 365 Lincoln Douglas debate in (1858) **23** 403 404 labour troubles in (Pullman strike) (1891) **23** 466  
**Iloarudamos**, see **Amil-Marduk**  
**Ilyria**, an extensive vaguely defined region north of Greece **2** 109 Hyltrians in **3** 113, Pelasgi in **3** 114, Greek colonies in **3** 201 410 **7** 112  
**Ilyrian Provinces**, state of, formed by Napoleon (1809) **14** 560  
**Ilyrians**, widely extended ancient people emigrations **3** 36 39 101 111 152 customs, **3** 56 110 111 wars with Macedonia **4** 213 215 233 251 269 379 526 human sacrifices **4** 269 Romans war with (230 BC) **5** 23  
**Ilyricum**, one of the four great Roman provinces comprising present Greece erected into a province of Persia **5** 317 410 451 divided between Arcadius and Honorius **6** 535 surrendered to Eastern Empire **6** 574  
**Ilu**, Assyro-Babylonian deity also name for god in general chief of Assyrian hierarchy, **1** 517, Babylon replaced by Bel **1** 518 in Sumerian pantheon as Il, **1** 315 representation of, among Phoenicians **2** 352  
**Ilu-Adad**, Assyrian governor of Shuma (ninth century BC) **1**, 379-382  
**Il-ubidi**, see **Ya-ubidi**  
**Ilius**, eponymous founder of Iliou (Troy) **3** 78  
**Imad ad-Din** "the Bloody," Saracen warrior, attacks the crusaders (1127) **8**, 225, surrenders Aleppo to Saladin, **8**, 372  
**Image breakers**, see **Iconoclasts**  
**Imbize**, see **Hembyze**.  
**Immensa pastorum**, bull of Pope Benedict XIV against Jesuits (1741), **10**, 525

**Immeru**, Babylonian pretender, **1**, 327  
**Imola**, bishop of see **Pius VII**  
**Imola**, bishop of (fifteenth century), legate of Innocent VIII grants marriage dispensation to Elizabeth of York and Henry VI of England (1486) **19** 19  
**Imperial Federation League**, British association to promote imperial idea, formation of (1884) **22** 13  
**Impey**, Sir Elijah (d 1812) English judge in British India impeachment of **22** 88, it odds with Warren Hastings **22** 95  
**Importants**, party in France opposed to Mazum (1643) **11** 491, energetic in the Fronde **11** 502  
**Inarus** or **Inaros** (d 455 BC) King of Libya and Egyptians **1** 96 becomes king of Egypt **2** 150 in wars of Athenians against Persia **3** 286 423 429 death **2** 130 **3** 129  
**Incas**, rulers of Peru (thirteenth to sixteenth centuries) empire of **23** 537 seq  
**Incense**, Phoenician trade in **2** 500 512 522, Arabian **4** 261  
**Inchiquin**, Morrogh O'Brien, Baron (1615-1674) Irish soldier victor of in Ireland **20** 96  
**Indabigash**, Ilumite prince in the uprising against Assyria (652 648 BC) **1** 131  
**Independence**, Declaration of, see **Declaration of Independence**  
**Independence Proclamation**, The Swiss, **16** 633  
**Independents**, English political party during the Civil War rise of **20** 12 struggle with Presbyterians **20** 47 seventy of, to Catholics **20** 151  
**India**, country in Asia  
 Ancient literature of **2** 453 496-498, religions of **2** 204 525 518 supposed cradle of Egyptian race **1** 77 263, 264 invaded by Romans II **1** 116, during period of New Babylonian Empire **1** 448 472 commercial relations with Assyria **1** 484 488 489 castles **2** 508 15 Persian conquest in **2** 503 520 13 597 (10) 610 629 646 civilisation **2** 482 486 508 521 525 Mohammedans in **2** 110 305 Scythians in **2** 489 492 497 501 504 506, Islam in **2** 378 501 taxation **2** 410, 609 coinage **2** 410 511 520-521, Therians in **2** 281 500 laws of **2**, 514-519 331, manufactures **2** 520-521, intoxicants in **2** 521 republics of, **2**, 513 legends of **2** 493 506 528 commerce **2** 281 333 336 337 339 482, 519-521 Greek connection with, **4**, 208 405 408 under Persian control **4**, 298 355 invaded by Alexander **4** 338 355-374 394 396, 400, invaded by Semiramis **4** 367  
 British man treatment **22** 1-221, chronology **22** 227-232, Mohammedan and Mughal empires, **22** 21-39 Portuguese and Dutch settlements **22**, 40-42, advent of British, formation of East India Company and early conflicts, **22**, 42-49, struggle with France, **22**, 44-67;

- Cheve's conquests **22**, 59, 60 61 62 under Warren Hastings, **22** 85-103 later British conquests **22** 126-161, the Indian Mutiny **22** 165-202 recent administration of, **22** 204 224, **21** 667, British government of compared with Roman colonial government **6** 85-86
- India, Further, or Indo China, the southern peninsula of Asia **24** 513 & 1
- Indiana, a state of the United States organized from Northwest Territory (1800) **23** 216 attempts to reject slavery prohibition in **23** 316 admitted to Union (1816) **23** 347 unable to pay tax bills (1841) **23** 365
- Indians, North American original inhabitants of North America general traits of **22** 302-350 see also under Colonians
- Indubhis third century B.C. Celtic chief of the invades Celtica **5** 282
- Indo China, French, see French Indo-China
- Indra, Hindu god, worship of, **2** 526 527 7 41
- Indulgence, Declarations of, royal proclamations promulgating religious freedom to English nonconformists issued by Charles II (1672) **20** 270 issued by Louis II 1687 **20** 388
- Indulgences, Sale of, remission of the penitential sins by the Roman Catholic Church in return for payment Luther's campaign against **14** 254
- Industrial Revolution (in England) the transition of British industry from hand-craft to machinery begins **21** 483 484
- Ine king of Wessex (d. 921) king of West Saxons (827-837) **18** 61-6 death of **18** 61
- Inge I, king of Norway 1136 1161 reign **16** 108 109
- Inge II, king of Norway 1205 1207 reign **16** 111
- Inge I, the Good, king of Sweden 1090 1112 reign **16** 188
- Inge II, king of Sweden 1118 1121 reign **16** 188
- Inkeborg (1170 1230) Danish queen daughter of Valdemar I of Denmark married Philip Augustus of France **16** 157 d. 1181 **16** 111 50 **18** 332 Innocent III supports **18** 332
- Inkeburga (fourteenth century) daughter of Halvard VI of Norway, married king of Sweden **16** 119
- Injalld Illrada (d. 623 A.D.) traditional king of Sweden reign **16** 35
- Inge, Richard (seventeenth century) English seaman instigates rebellion in Maryland **22** 602
- Ingoldsby, Sir Richard (d. 1685), British soldier captures Lambert, **20** 209
- Ingolf, Norwegian refugee makes first settlement in Iceland (874 A.D.) **16**, 121
- Ingolstadt, town in Bavaria, battle of (1546), **14** 295-296, siege of (1704), **11**, 618
- Ingraham, Duncan Nathaniel (1802-1891), American naval officer, demands release of Kosata from Austrians, **23**, 390

- Inguiomar (first century A.D.) chief of the Cheusei joins league against Romans, **6** 71, in campaigns against Rome, **6**, 73-76
- Ini, see Ine.
- Inkerman, village in the Crimea Russia, battle of (1854) **17** 573 574
- Innocent I (d. 417) bishop of Rome 402-417, in defence of Rome against Alaric, **6**, 553 upholds independence of the papacy, **8** 526
- Innocent II (Gregorio de' Papi or Papareschi) (d. 1143) pope 1130-1143 election of contested **8** 603 made prisoner by Roger II of Sicily **9** 77
- Innocent III (Giovanni Lothario Conti) (1161-1216) pope 1198-1216, gradual elevation **8** 609 accession **8** 607, state of Christendom at accession **8** 610, appointment of guardian of Sicily **8** 610, relations with Bulgaria **24** 169, excommunicates Swero of Norway **8** 611, excommunicates king of Leon **8**, 611, struggle with Philip Augustus of France, **8** 611 interference of in German politics **8** 610-611 promulgates fifth crusade **8** 411 612 reproves crusaders for the capture of Constantinople, **7**, 286-287 relations with King John of England **8** 612 **18** 336 341, war of, against Raynald count of Toulouse **11**, 52 supports Frederick as king of Germany **8** 611, places London under edict **18** 351 protects Guelf leagues, **9** 86 preaches extermination of heretics in southern France **8** 423-424, 461-462, summary of pontificate **8**, 607-608, characterisation of, **8**, 610 612-614
- Innocent IV (Sinibaldi di Fieschi) (d. 1251), pope 1243-1251 accession **8**, 615, **9**, 95 **14** 117 urges eighth crusade, **8**, 131 war with the emperor Frederick II, **8** 615 616 excommunicates Frederick II **9** 91 **14** 117 invests Alfonso III with administration of Portugal **10**, 159 just death of Frederick II **14** 121 gives temporary jurisdiction to bishops in Ireland **21** 401 loses influence in Italian cities **9** 99-101
- Innocent V (Pietro di Tarantasia) (1227-1276) p.p. January June 1276, pontificate **8** 617
- Innocent VI (Ftienne d'Albert) (d. 1362), pope 1352 1362, pontificate, **8** 628, **9**, 225
- Innocent VII (Cosimo de' Migliorati) (1336-1406), pope 1404-1406 pontificate, **8**, 631
- Innocent VIII (Giovanni Battista Cibo) (1432-1492) pope 1454-1492, makes Giovanni de' Medici cardinal, **9**, 388, at war with Florence and Naples, **9** 385, grants dispensation for marriage of Henry VII of England **19**, 10, attempt to suppress knights of St Lazarus, **8**, 456, demands deliverance of Maximilian, **13**, 364; summary of pontificate, **8**, 643
- Innocent X (Giovanni Battista Pamfili) (1572-1655), pope 1644-1655, pontificate of,

- 9**, 495; bull of, condemning Peace of Westphalia **14** 384
- Innocent XI** (Benedetto Odescalchi) (1611-1689), pope 1676-1689, pontificate **9** 497, war with Louis XIV of France, **11**, 599
- Innsbruck** or **Innspruck**, city of Austria, siege of (1809) **14** 563
- Innsbruck, Treaty of**, between Austria and Switzerland (1636) **16** 615
- Inquisition, The**, general designation for the system of ecclesiastical tribunals in the Catholic Church charged with the detection and extirpation of heresy; general account of history, methods, and results **10**, 562-598, erected in southern France against the Albigenses **10** 567-570 introduced into northern Italy by Gregory IX **9** 91 extension of power by Pius V **9** 172-173 later decline in Italy **9** 183, in Spain under Cardinal Ximenes **10**, 197, in Spain at its highest development **10** 584-598 re-established under Ferdinand VII after Napoleonic wars **10** 380, established in Portugal **10** 490, abolished in Portugal **10** 512 established in Netherlands by Charles V **13** 371 its excesses the great cause of the Dutch revolt **13** 392-395 condemn to death the entire population of Netherlands (1568) **13** 121 abolished in Portugal by the dictator Rodriguez **23** 596
- Inscriptions:**
- Assyrian Babylonian as sources of history **1** 321-322 cuneiform, vulture stole **1** 324-353 Nimrod obelisk **2** 111 Tel el-Amarna tablet **1** 75-28-571 **2** 273 obelisk of Shalmaneser II **1** 388 **2** 111 cylinder of Sennacherib **1** 403-405 clay prism of Ishaddon **1** 417-418 cylinder of Ashurbanipal **1** 418-419 library of Ashurbanipal **1** 440-441 605 607 608 618 seq. inscriptions of Nabonidus **1** 417-45 cylinder of Cyrus **1** 447-458 monument of Khummurabi **1** 498-514 cuneiform tablets **1** 520-523 Calmesch epic **1** 525-529, small clay tablets, **1**, 49 539-513
- Chinese inscription of Singin In **24** 268
- Egyptian as sources of history (Abydos tablet, Saqqarah tablet, list at Karnak) **1**, 99-101 earliest inscriptions **1** 98 seq., inscription of Unas **1**, 102-103 inscriptions at Hammamat (recording voyage to Punt) **1**, 70-109 stela of Prankh, **1** 75 inscription of Ahmes **1** 127-129 130-132 inscriptions of Ramses II (treaty with Hittites, Ramesseum etc.) **1** 116-117 general character of Egyptian inscriptions **1** 209-237 Rosetta stone **1** 65-231-233 Greek Pagan Marbles, **4**, 617-618 Hittite **2** 392-398
- Indian (Lust) inscriptions of early kings, **2** 191-197-499
- Irish Ogam stones **21**, 333
- Mohite stone, **2**, 109-110
- Persian inscription of Darius at Behistan, **1**, 623-624, **2** 572-613-614.
- Roman biographical inscription of Augustus **6**, 129
- Rosetta stone, discovery and decipherment **1** 251-253
- Turkish trilingual inscription with Chinese translation, **24**, 263, see also Archaeology
- Insubrians**, a Gallic tribe dwelling in the vicinity of Milan defeated by Hannibal Roman consul **6**, 236-237, and Hannibal **6** 249-251
- Insurance**, Phoenicians first people to adopt **2** 276 first at Rome under Augustus **6** 9-97 marine at Rome **6** 334, accident insurance for workmen in New Zealand **22** 262 accident insurance for workmen in France **13** 211-215, compulsory state insurance adopted in Switzerland **17** 46
- Insurrections, Popular:**
- Bacon's Rebellion (Virginia 1676) **23** 126-131
- Cad'shelellion (England 1150) **18** 566-569
- Compi Insurrection (Florence 1378) **9** 36-313
- Davis Rebellion (Chil Island 181) **23** 568-569
- De la Moya Madrid 1808) **10** 330 seq.
- French insurrection the (1618-1632) **11** 499-513
- Harris Insurrection (Ireland 1809) **14** 562-563
- Irish Revolt (Shane O'Neill 1566-1567) **21** 406-408, (Carrigue 1570-158) **21** 403-411; O'Neills on Blinck O'Neill 1598-1602) **21** 413-418 (1611) **21** 121 (1798) **21**, 410-411 458-459 (Robert Emmet's 1802-1803) **21** 411-415
- Jacques The (France 1358) **11** 135-137
- Jewish Revolt (68-70 A.D.) **2** 177-179
- Kaiser Rebellion (New York 1689), **23** 161-164
- Lyons (1831), **13** 207 seq.
- Mars Uprising (Scotland 1715), **20**, 509
- Nika Insurrection (Constantinople, 532 A.D.) **7**, 71-73
- Pemants' Revolt (Germany 1524-1525) **14** 259-265
- Pilgrimage of Grace (England, 1536), **19**, 178-179
- Prutal Insurrection (1795) **12** 394-397
- Pugachev's Insurrection (Russia, 1773), **17** 386-387
- Razin's Revolt (Stenka Razin, Russia, 1666-1670) **17** 246
- Shays' Rebellion (Massachusetts, 1786-1787) **23** 287
- Stuart Uprising (Scotland, 1745-1746), **20** 562-567
- Wat Tyler's Uprising (England, 1381), **18**, 189-191
- Whisky Insurrection (Pennsylvania, 1794), **23** 302-303
- Interim**, provisional arrangement for settling religious differences in Germany during

the Reformation, *see* Augsburg, Leipzig, and Ratisbon Interims.

**International Arbitration**; Louis IX in *mise* of Amiens (1264) settles difficulties between Henry III of England and barons **18** 380, dispute between Mexico and France settled by British arbitration (1831) **23** 625 Geneva Arbitration (the *Alabama* Clums) **21** 632 **23** 371 Northwestern Boundary (United States) controversy **23** 371 Behring Sea controversy **23** 482 Venezuela British Canadian boundary dispute **23** 384 385 Argentina-Chilean boundary dispute (1881-1902) **23** 617 Hague Peace Conference (1899) **17** 631 630 claims of British naval powers (England, Germany, and Italy) against Venezuela British arbitration of Hague Court (1900-1901) **23** 601

**International Workingmen's Association**, founded 1864 **15** 300

**Interstate Commerce Act**, a law affecting railroads in the United States 1888 **23** 180

**Invasions, Barbarian**  
 into Italy **24** 137-139  
 into Italy **6** 550 571 **9** 17-18  
 into Italy **10** 11-12  
 into Italy **6** 7-10 108-111  
 into Italy **7** 165  
 into Italy **18** 120-121  
 into Italy **17** 131-132, **24** 282-287 288-289

**Inventions**  
 Alphabet **23** 177  
 Clock (Babylonian water clock) **1** 10-17  
 Gun **2** 433  
 Gunpowder **8** 274 275  
 Gun and polishing **13** 573  
 Gun (Thermion) **2** 333  
 Electricity applied to practical purposes **23** 178  
 Gun applied to human use **1**, 16  
 Gun **2** 435  
 Gunpowder **8** 275 274 197  
 Gun in metal **13** 378 373  
 Gun in metal **13** 373  
 Gun **8** 271  
 Gun **14** 401  
 Printing **8** 274 **24** 544  
 Saw **24** 512  
 Steam applied to machinery **21** 481  
 Steamboat **23** 500  
 Steam engine **20** 340 **21** 481 **23** 286  
 Telephone **23** 478  
 Telescope in Netherlands **13** 571  
 Windmills **8** 475

**Investiture, Power of**, the right of conferring the dignities and possessions of office on ecclesiastical vessels claimed by popes and rulers in the Middle Ages as a sign of ultimate authority, struggle between Gregory VII and Emperor Henry IV, **7**, 148-654 Henry V and the papacy, the War of Investitures **7**, 656-658, the

Concordat of Worms (1122), **8**, 599-602; documents relating to contest between pope and emperor **15** 573 580, quarrel between Henry I of England and Anselm, **18** 234-266

**Invincible Armada**, *see* Armada

**Invincibles**, a Spanish regiment of Count Alva's army **13** 435

**Io**, Greek mythological character, wanderings of **3** 107 262 263

**Iolaidas**, Theban general killed at battle of Mantinea (362 B.C.) **4** 194

**Iollas**, (fourth century B.C.), son of Antipater, suspected of poisoning Alexander the Great **4** 390 435 490

**Ion** (fifth century B.C.), Greek lyric poet, **3** 195 540

**Iona**, Monastery of, founded by St. Columba in Scotland (63 A.D.) **21** 9

**Ionia**, ancient country in Asia Minor conquered by Sargon (ca. 720 P.C.) **2** 285, wars of with Persia **2** 290 455 611 630, **3** 266 early inhabitants of **3** 106 154, defects Phrygians **2** 290, conquered by Croesus **2** 449 colonies of **3** 153, 202 relations with Athens **3** 109 382 383 533 literature of **3**, 104, 492-495, 506, under Persians **2** 378

**Ionic Architecture**, *see* Architecture

**Iowa**, a state of the United States. Jethro and Marquette first white men in **23**, 73, admitted to the Union (1846) **23** 369

**Iphicrates**, Athenian general (early fourth century B.C.) strategy of, **3** 275 380, improves light infantry **4** 112 exploits in Telemonia **4** 112 111 commands Athenian fleet in Hellespont **4** 121-122, campaigns of **4** 115 116 119 176 214

**Iphigenia**, in Greek legend daughter of Agamemnon, sacrifice of, **2**, 73-74, **3** 80

**Iphitus**, king of Elis (ninth century B.C.), founds Olympic games **3**, 172-173, **4** 87

**Ippolito**, Cardinal (d. 1535) cousin of Alessandro de Medici poisoned **9** 461

**Ipsilanti**, *see* Ypsilanti

**Ipsus**, town in Asia Minor battle of (301 B.C.) **2** 154 501 **4** 494-499

**Iran**, an ancient kingdom, including Persia, Afghanistan and Baluchistan, as the home of the Aryans **2**, 489 572, in Persian mythology **2** 635-636, Syrian campaign in, **4**, 559, influence of Hellenism on **8** 53, under Antiochus II, **8** 54 *see also* Afghanistan, and Persia.

**Iranians**, inhabitants of Iran religion of, **2**, 126 tribes of **2** 410 525 **4**, 282, language of **2** 489 572 at war with the Turanians **24** 266 *see also* Aryans.

**Iranzu** (eighth century B.C.), king of the Mannai in Asia **2** 584

**Iras**, waiting woman of Cleopatra **5**, 632

**Ireland**, one of the British Isles and a part of the kingdom of Great Britain, main treatment **21** 331-449 legendary history and archaeology **21** 331-339, early Christianity in (fifth century) **21**, 337-342, church under Henry VIII, **21**, 400;

- Brian Boru**, king of all Ireland (ca. 1000 A.D.), **21**, 351, medieval social conditions in, **21** 357-365, 378 eighteenth century conditions **21** 437-438, Henry II establishes the English Pale in, **21**, 365 378, English conquest of, completed by the Tudors **21**, 392-400, rebellions under Queen Elizabeth **21** 406-419 revolt of 1641 **21** 421, under Cromwell **21** 423-424 King William and the battle of the Boyne **21** 425, 'Act of Union' with England (1801) **21** 443 and Catholic emancipation (1829) **21** 445 seq., Feminism and discontents (1860-1880) **21**, 445-449 634 636-638 famine and rebellion of 1848 **21** 607 609 Gladstone and disestablishment of Irish Church **21**, 634 636, Gladstone and Home Rule **21**, 645 650 Land Act of 1903 **21** 661 Irish Council Bill (1907) **21**, 665, see also **England**
- Irene** (762-803 A.D.) Byzantine empress, wife of Leo IV, regency of **7** 216-219 restores image worship **7** 217 **8** 552
- Irene**, empress of Kiev in consort of Iaroslav I (sixteenth century) **17** 216
- Ireton**, Henry (1611-1651) English parliamentary general, draws up 'The Heads of the Proposals' **20** 56 note 58 excluded from council **20** 60 opens campaign of 1651 **20**, 117 revenge on corpse of **20** 237
- Irishum**, one of first piteases of Assyria **1** 373
- Irkuluna** (Irkulena) (ninth century B.C.) king of Hamath in Syria in coalition of the twelve cities against Shalmaneser II (851 B.C.) **1**, 387
- Irac**, youngest son of Attila retreats to Lesser Scythia (ca. 454 A.D.) **6** 595
- Iron Chancellor**, a name given to Pismurck **9** 1
- Iron Mask**, Man with the, **11** 531
- Ironsides**, name applied to Oliver Cromwell's own regiment in English civil war **20**, 18
- Ironside**, Edmund, see **Edmund Ironside**.
- Iroquois** or "Five," later "Six Nations," confederacy of North American Indians, in union treaty **22** 506 518 521 early French colonists and **23** 65 67 71 81 55, 161-162 Jesuits led by Marquette among **23**, 69 73 seq. allies of the English **23** 81 87 88 155-156 161 164 burn Montreal (1688) **23** 161 died of land to English of New York **23** 166 sell to Virginia the claim to Mississippi country **23** 168 in King William's War **23** 185 190 neutrality of in Queen Anne's War **23** 190 191 become six nations by addition of Tuscaroras **23** 194 in French and Indian War **23** 202 213 216
- Irredentism**, Italian political movement organized in 1878 **9** 630 **15** 54
- Irvine**, Treaty of (1297), see **port in Scotland** **21** 71-72
- Isaac**, Hebrew patriarch time of **2** 57 58
- Isaac Bey**, Turkish envoy sent by Selim III to study conditions in France (1759) **24**, 123
- Isaac (I) Comnenus** (d. 1061), Byzantine emperor 1057-1059 A.D., reign of, **7**, 252-253
- Isaac (II) Angelus** (d. 1204) Byzantine emperor 1185-1204 A.D. reign of, **7**, 273-274 276-277, crusaders and **8** 382
- Isaac Comnenus**, king of Cyprus captured by Richard I of England (1191) **8**, 367, **18** 310
- Isabella I**, "the Catholic" (1451-1504) queen of Castile 1471-1501 union treaty with **10** 134 177, marriage of, **10**, 130-131 reforms under **10** 134-139 140 proclaimed joint sovereign with Ferdinand V **10** 132 relations with Rome **10** 139 conquest of the Moors **10** 141-155 Columbus and **10** 155 156 **22** 426 427 expulsion of Jews **10** 157 161 revolt of the Moors **10** 162 condemns Ovando **22** 539 death of **10** 168 estimates of **10** 169 177 revival of reign **10** 202 204 jurisdiction under **10** 587 seq. seals Ferdinand V, King of Castile
- Isabella or Elizabeth** (1602-1641) queen of Spain marriage **10** 269
- Isabella II** (Maria Isabella Loursa) (1830-1901) queen of Spain 1833-1868, during reign of Maria Christina **10** 396 399 accession of **10** 399 profligacy of **10** 399 400 marriage of **10** 400 Liberals under **10** 401 flight of marriage of 1868 **10** 402, abdication, **10**, 406
- Isabella** (1214-1241) German empress daughter of King John of England marries Frederick II of Germany **14** 115
- Isabella**, Saint, daughter of Pedro III of Aragon marriage (1281) **10** 441
- Isabella**, countess of Buchan places crown on Bruce's head (1306) **21** 81
- Isabella**, daughter of Ferdinand I and Isabella of Castile marriage (1497) **10** 485
- Isabella**, sister of João III King of Portugal, marriage (1525) **10** 226
- Isabella Maria**, daughter of Dom Pedro I becomes regent of Portugal (1826), **10**, 546
- Isabella de Braganca**, see **Izabel**
- Isabella of Angoulême** (d. 1216) queen of King John of England marriage of **18** 332 union with France of in England, **18** 72 573
- Isabella of Austria** (Clara Eugenia) (1566-1633) daughter of Philip II of Spain marriage of **13** 530 versus Belgian provinces **13** 570, later in learning **13** 592
- Isabella of Bavaria** (1371-1435) queen of Charles VI of France coronation of **11**, 161 165 declared regent **11**, 174, part in Treaty of Troyes **11** 180
- Isabella of France** (1292-1358) queen of Edward II of England daughter of Philip the Fair of France marriage **18** 431, in France **18** 440 441 disputes title of Philip VI of France **11** 98 seq., attempted capture of at York **21**, 108, deposes her husband **18** 441 445, share



- in alleged murder of the king, **18**, 446-447, co-regent with Mortimer in England **18** 448 seq.
- Isabella of France** (1359-1409), second queen of Richard II of England daughter of Charles VI of France, marriage, **18**, 502
- Isabella of Parma**, see **Elizabeth Maria**.
- Isabella of Valois**, see **Elizabeth**.
- Isæus** (fourth century B.C.), Athenian rhetorician teaches Demosthenes **4** 223
- Isagoras**, Athenian political leader and of Cleisthenes (510 B.C.) **3** 236 251 252 256 317
- Isaiah**, Hebrew prophet (ca 740-701 B.C.), **2** 218 219
- Isauria** district in Cilicia **6**, 430, **7**, 197
- Iselberg**, town in Switzerland, battle of (1809) **14**, 563
- Isenburg, Prince of** (c. fifteenth century), German chief **12** 76
- Ishbosheth or Eshbaal**, king of Israel (1010-1002 B.C.) son of Saul **2** 79 recognized king of Ishunim **2** 83 84 reign **2** 83 84 death **2** 85
- Ishmael**, son of Abraham regarded as ancestor of Arabs **8** 102
- Ishme Dagan**, king of Assyria ca 1830 B.C. builds temple of Ashur **1** 372
- Ishtar (Istar, Astarte, Ashtoreth)**, Assyro-Babylonian goddess **1** 517 518 521 seq. 530 531 619, **2**, 350, 396 421, cf. also **Astarte**
- Ishternandi**, Hunnic prince (seventh century) **1** 430
- Ishob**, Syrian kingdom, founded by Aramu **2** 65
- Isidore, Cardinal**, a Greek ecclesiastic, joins Latin church **7** 540 legate of Pope Nicholas V to Constantinople (1452) **7** 340 341 in defence of Constantinople **7** 312 rival of the metropolitan John **17** 159
- Isidore (Isidorus) of Seville** (560-636) Spanish ecclesiastic alleged author of false decretals **8** 574
- Isis**, the chief Egyptian goddess, worship of **1** 62 113 219 **2** 350 identified with **Ceres** **1** 235 278 285, identified with **Brigitte** **1** 312
- Iskander Bey**, see **Skanderbeg**.
- Islam and Islamism**, see **Religion (A)**, Mohammedanism
- Island Number 10**, fortified island on the Mississippi captured by Federal army (1862) **23** 426
- Isle de Bourbon**, see **Réunion**.
- Isle de France**, see **Mauritius**.
- Isle of Ely**, a region of fens in England, first mentioned Hereford in **18** 185
- Isle of Wight**, island off south coast of England colonisation of by Jutes **18** 63
- Isles, Lord of the**, a title assumed by various Scottish chieftains from the twelfth to the sixteenth century who maintained a practical independence among the islands west of Scotland, see **Macdonald**
- Isly**, battle near eastern Morocco battle of (1844), **13**, 76

- Ismael, shah of Persia** (d 1536), defeated by Selim I **24**, 338
- Ismail**, capital of district of Ismail, Russia, siege of (1790 A.D.), **17**, 409
- Ismail**, pasha of Karimnara at battle of Blankenau (1691), **24**, 400
- Ismail Beg**, Persian ambassador to Russia; effects treaty with Peter the Great (1723), **17** 313-314
- Ismail ben Faraj**, Moorish ruler at Granada (fourteenth century) **8**, 255
- Ismail Pasha** (1830-1895), khedive of Egypt 1863-1879, succeeds Said Pasha **24**, 457, sells Suez Canal shares to Great Britain, **24** 178 abdication, **24** 458
- Ismailians**, Mohammedan sect, **8**, 220, 230, see also **Assassins**.
- Ismenias** (fourth century B.C.), heads anti-Spartan coalition in Thebes **4** 130-131
- Isnard, Maximin** (1751-1830), Girondist deputy speech denying European coalition against France **12** 249 250, returns under decree of recall, **12** 392, opposes Napoleon **12** 579, excluded from legislature **12** 523
- Isocrates** (436-338 B.C.), Attic orator, criticism of Euripides **2**, 317, composes oration for Plutarch **4** 150, oration of, called *Archidamus* **4**, 187, standard of civic merit **4** 198 advises Athenians, **4**, 230, recommends war with Persia, **4** 275
- Israel**, a Semitic people dominant in Palestine, also one of the two kingdoms existing after the death of Solomon, the people Israel **2** 48 55 earliest traditional history **2** 15 56 58, the sojourn in Egypt **2** 58 60 the Exodus and Moses **2** 67 61 63 the Canaanite conquest **2** 66 71 the Judges **2** 7 10 72 76 the rule of Saul, **2**, 77-85, the reign of David, **2** 10 14, 86-98, the reign of Solomon, **2**, 97-105 the division of the kingdom **2** 11-15, 106, the northern kingdom (Israel proper), **2**, 14-17, 107 113, the decline and fall of the northern kingdom **2**, 19-21, 113-115, for the history of the southern kingdom, see **Judea**, for post-exilic Jewish history, see **Jews**.
- Issus**, support of Asia Minor, battle of (333 B.C.) **4** 299-305
- Issy**, battle of (1815), **18**, 331
- Istar**, see **Ishtar**.
- Isthmian Games**, (ancient national and religious festival, described **3** 171, Alexander decreed crown at **3** 318
- Italian Republic**, established by Napoleon, **8**, 566
- Italian War of 1859**, a war for Italian unity; Austria and, **18**, 14 seq; Germany and, **18** 475 seq.
- Italinski**, Russian ambassador to Porte (1807), threatens Turkey with war, **17** 460
- Italy**, in untroubled (176 A.D.-1903 A.D.), entire scope of Italian history, a prefatory characterization, **1** 14, Chapter I, Italy in the dark age 15-44 Chapter II, imperial aggressions of the twelfth cen-

**tury**, 45-62; Chapter III, the Normans in Sicily (787-1204), 63-84 Chapter IV, the thirteenth century 85 123, Chapter V, the free cities and the Empire (1300-1350), 124-177, Chapter VI, the vanguard of the Renaissance (1250-1400), 174-210, Chapter VII, Rome under Riccia (1347-1354), 211-229, Chapter VIII, despots and tyrants of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries (ca 1309-1496), 230-260 Chapter IX, maritime republics in fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, 261-302 Chapter X the commerce of Venice 303-325, Chapter XI the guilds and the signory in Florence (1350-1400) 326-345, Chapter XII Florence under the Medici (1434-1500) 349-390, Chapter XIII aspects of later Renaissance culture 391-407, Chapter XIV, the 'last day of Italy' (1494-1530) 408-462 Chapter XV beginning of the age of slavery (1590-1600) 463-483 Chapter XVI a century of obscurity (1601-1700) 484-523 Chapter XVII Italy in the eighteenth century 524-565 Chapter XVIII the Napoleonic regime (1801-1815), 566-577 Chapter XIX in effectual struggles (1815-1848) 578-592 Chapter XX the liberation of Italy (1848-1866), 593-615 Chapter XXI the completion of Italian unity (1867-1878) 616-627 Chapter XXII recent history (1878-1903) 628-651 bibliography 9 639-646 chronology 9 616-672 see also Rome and Papacy.

#### Rulers

- Victor Emmanuel 1861-1878 9 610-626  
 Humbert 1878-1900 9 628-633  
 Victor Emmanuel III 1900-9 633-634  
**Ithobaal I (Ethbaal)**, king of Tyre 857-815 BC father of Jezebel, 2, 107, 283, founds Baetyr 2 284  
**Ithobaal II**, king of Tyre mountain province conflict with Nebuchadnezzar 2 287 depicted on Tyre 1 336  
**Ito, Hirobumi, Marquis** (1840) Japanese statesman relations with Korea (1883-24 55) leader of Meiji 24 608, recent general in Korea 24 664  
**Itua**, Arama in rice 1 359-360  
**Iturbide, Augustin de** (1783-1824) Mexican revolutionist and emperor issues 'Plan of Iguala' 23 623, proclamation of in Guatemala 23 618, declared emperor of Mexico 23 623, abdication, 23, 623, return and death 23 624  
**Iturbide, Augustin de**, grandson of Emperor Iturbide and adopted heir of Maximilian (1863), note on imprisonment of, 23 638  
**Iuka**, town of Mississippi, battle of (1863) 23 434  
**Ivailo** (ca 1300), usurper of Bulgarian throne, 24, 174  
**Ivan, czar of Bulgaria**, see **Asen**.  
**Ivan (I) Kalita** (d 1340) grand prince of Moscow 1328-1340, first union of Russians under, 17, 145, policy of reign, 17, 146,

147; influences of policy on posterity, 17, 148

**Ivan II** (1326-1359), grand prince of Moscow 1353-1359, reign of 17, 147-148.

**Ivan III (the Great)** (Vasilievitch), grand prince of Moscow 1462-1505, main treatment of, 17 166-181, accession, 17 167, character and policy, 17 168-170 marriage 17 170-171, develops autocracy in Russia 17, 171-172 subduces Novgorod and Vladimir 17, 172-174 administration of Polov 17 174-175, policy toward oppressed princes, 17, 175-176 subduces Tatars 17 176-179, relations to Crimea 17 178-179 war with Lithuania 17 179-180 relations with German Empire 17 181 last years and death 17 181, characteristics of, 17, 181-181

**Ivan IV (the Terrible)** (1530-1584) czar of Russia 1547-1584 main treatment, 17, 192-212 minority 17, 194 seq education 17 195 seq murders Shuisky, 17, 196 assumes government of Russia 17, 196 takes Kazan 17 197, annexes Astrakhan 17 197 annexes Siberia 17 198 civil progress under, 17 198 atrocities of 17 199 war with Cossacks 17 201 temporary withdrawal from government 17 200-202 establish legion of Strelitz Oprichnina 17 202 monastic treatment of 17 202-203 marriage with Novgorod 17 203-205 executions of in Moscow 17 205-206 summoned to smelt combat by Butkov 17 207 reacts English oppression in Moldavia 24 138 struggle for Livonia 16 350 17 207-208 projected alliance with England 17 208 death 17 208-209 characteristics of 17 192-193-209-212, compared with Peter the Great, 17, 212

**Ivan V** (1666-1696) czar of Russia 1682-1689 coronation of with Peter the Great 17 211

**Ivan VI** (1710-1764) czar of Russia 1740-1741 becomes emperor (1740) 15 161 16 331-340 unimprisoned of 17 311 imprisoned 17 319 conspiracy in childhood 17 352

**Ivan Czernowitcz (Ivan the Black)**, prince of Montenegro ca 1465-1490 law of, 24, 207-208

**Ivan Dmitrievitch Vsevolozhsky**, Russian noble starts up civil wars (1832), 17 158 seq establishes Vasil Vasilievitch as grand prince 17 158 co-regent under Vasil Vasilievitch 17 160

**Ivan Vasilievitch**, see **Ivan (III) the Great**  
**Iviza**, island off the coast of Spain, Carthaginian colony 10, 5

**Ivry**, battle of (1790), 11, 397

**Ixtapalapa**, see **Iztapalapan**

**Ixtlilxochitl**, king of northern part of Mexico 1516, contends for throne of Tescuco, 23 507

**Iyemitsu, Tokugawa** (1604-1651), shogun of Japan, Iyeyasu's policy continued, 24, 589

**Iyéyasu, Tokugawa** (1542-1616), Japanese politician, founds Tokugawa dynasty, **24** 584, characterisation, **24**, 589, victorious at Sekigahara, **24**, 589, introduces feudal system in Japan, **24**, 589

**Izabel de Bragança** (1816 ) daughter of Emperor Pedro II of Brazil marriage and lineage in Brazil, **23**, 662

**Izard, George** (1776-1828), American soldier, in war of 1812, **23**, 334.

**Izdubar**, see Gilgamesh.

**Izeds**, Persian genus, **2**, 636

**Iziaslav**, grand prince of Russia; at war with Vselav, of Polotsk (ca 1068), **17**, 122 seq

**Iztapalapan**, Mexican city, inundated to repel Cortés, **23**, 524.

## J

**Jackson**, city in Michigan United States, first state convention of republican party held at (July 6th 1854) **23** 396

**Jackson**, city in Mississippi United States, battle of (1863) **23** 441

**Jackson**, Andrew (1767 1845) American general and the seventh president of the United States, opposes address to Washington in congress (1796) **23** 306 defeats Creek **23** 337 defeats the English at New Orleans **23** 339 commands in the Seminole War **23** 346 elected president (1828) **23** 351 352 biographical outline **23** 353 note the spoils system **23** 355 modifies the tariff **23** 356, 357, State Rights question **23** 356 enforces Federal laws **23** 357 358 struggle with United States Bank **23** 359, re-election (1832) **23** 360 troubles with France **23** 361 362 characterization of **23** 362 363

**Jackson**, Claiborne Fox (1807 1862) American politician governor of Missouri 1860 1861, disunionist activities of **23** 421

**Jackson**, Thomas J., surnamed "Stonewall"

**Jackson** (1824 1863) American soldier in Confederate service at battle of Pull Run **23** 423 campaign in Shenandoah Valley **23** 430 in battle of Cedar Mountain, **23** 432 in second battle of Bull Run **23** 432 captures Harpers Ferry **23** 433, at battle of Antietam **23** 433 at battle of Chancellorsville **23** 437 death of **23** 437

**Jackson** William (1737 1795) Irish Protestant clergyman treasurer and death **21** 439

**Jacob** (ca 1730 B.C.) reputed progenitor of Israelites, legend **2** 65 70 wanderings **2** 57-58, sons of **2** 334

**Jacobellus** (James or Jakobek) of Mies, Bohemian ecclesiastic sustains communion in both kinds (1414) **8** 436, **14** 204

**Jacobi**, Friedrich Heinrich (1743-1819) German philosopher **18** 352

**Jacobins**, a political club in France whose leaders controlled the destinies of the Revolution from 1792 to 1794, origin in the Breton Club of 1789, **12**, 151, in alliance with Girondists and Cordeliers **12**, 237 238, their system of secret information **12** 238 demand deposition of Louis XVI (July 1791) **12** 246 temporary defeat **12** 247 overthrown by the Girondists in the legislative assembly, **12** 248 249 opposed to war with Austria **12** 250, instigators of the uprising of June 20th 1792 **12** 254, at odds with Girondists **12** 257 258, one of the Jacobin commune of Paris, **12**,

259 prepare insurrection of August 10th, 1792 **12** 257 triumph of insurrection **12** 265 268 prepare the September massacres **12** 269 270, break with Girondists **12** 273 receive the name of the Mountain in the National Convention **12** 281 the conflict with the Girondists **12** 283 286 Robespierre supreme in the Club **12** 286 288 bring about king's trial **12** 290 force Girondists to vote Louis' death **12** 292 overthrow the Girondists **12** 299 300 opposition of provinces to **12** 301 302 defy Marat **12** 305 arm the nation for war **12** 310-311 Robespierre devises the Terror **12** 314 315 split into two factions **12** 332 336 destroy the Hébertists **12** 334 336 destroy Danton **12** 336 338 Robespierre absolute **12** 338 340 men at the Convention **12** 341 the Jacobin Terror at Lyons **12** 368-371, the club closed **12** 391 392

**Jacobites** (1) Partisans of the house of Stuart in Great Britain prepare insurrection in England and Scotland (1690) **20** 424 plot to restore James II (1691) **20** 430 431 (1693) **20** 440 (1696) **20** 443 456 under Queen Anne **20** 459 490 uprising of 1715 **20** 509-512 revived of 1720 1723 **20** 531 532 rising of 1745 **20** 542 544 (2) A Christian sect of the East favour Arab conquest of Egypt **8** 161

**Jacopo del Verme**, see Verme

**Jacqueline** (Jakobaa) (1401 1436) princess of Holland and Hainault daughter of William VI deserts husband and marries the duke of Gloucester **11** 185, **13**, 342, **18** 547 succeeds William VI, **13**, 342, conflict with Philip of Burgundy, **13**, 343-349 deprived of her dominions by Philip, **13**, 348, characterization of, **13**, 348

**Jacquerie**, The, revolt of French peasants against the nobles (1358), **11**, 135 seq

**Jacques Bonhomme**, see Bonhomme, Jacques.

**Jacques d'Euse** of Cahors, see John XXII.

**Jaddua** (Jaddu), Hebrew high priest, **2**, 133, 135

**Jadi**, one of the traditional ancestral tribes of the Arabs **8** 102

**Jadu**, in Indian people **2** 490

**Jadwiga**, queen of Poland see Hedwig.

**Jael**, Jewish heroine, kills Sisera **2**, 72

**Jaffa**, see Joppa

**Jagannath**, Hindu deity, identified with Vishnu **4** 517

**Jagannath**, rites of (Juggernaut procession), **4**, 547

**Jagatai** (thirteenth century), son of Jenghiz Khan succeeds father **24**, 283, 284 285  
**Jagatai** (**Jagatai Turkesh**), Turkish dialect, called after **Jagatai** **24**, 285

**Jagello** (ca 1354-1433) king of Poland as **Wladislaw II**, and duke of Lithuania marries Hedwig of Poland **24** 11 accession of (1386) **24** 11 legal reforms of **24** 42 victorious at battle of Grunwald (1410) **24** 42 nominal ruler of Lithuania **17** 157

**Jagerndorf**, battle of (1757) **17** 355

**Jagersfontein**, town in the Orange River Colony diamonds discovered at **22** 279

**Jahangir** ("Conqueror of the World"), sur name of **Selim**, Mughal emperor 1605-1627 reign **22** 32-33

**Jahn, Friedrich Ludwig** (1778-1852) German patriot imprisoned (1819) **15** 473 recalled from exile **15** 412

**Jaik**, town in Russia, siege of (1774) **17** 386

**Jain**, Indian monks **2** 500

**Jakobek**, see **Jacobellus**

**Jakoby, Johann** (1801-1877) Jewish pamphletist **15** 414

**Jalalabad** (**Jelalabad**), town in Afghanistan Sub defends (1842) **22** 143 British re-occupies (1842) **22** 143 144 occupied by English (1878) **24** 503

**Jamaica**, island in the West Indies acquired by Cromwell (1656) **20** 161

**Jamasp**, king of the Sassanids ca 496 A.D. reign of **8** 86

**Jambu-dvipa**, Hindu name for India **2** 524

**James I**, "the Conqueror" (1208-1276) king of Aragon 1213-1276 reign of **10** 91 93 legal reforms of **10** 95

**James II**, "the Just" (1264-1327) king of Aragon 1291-1327 as James I king of Sicily **9** 232 reign of in Aragon **10** 99

**James I** (1566-1625) king of England 1603-1625 and as **James VI**, king of Scotland 1567-1625 mun treatment **19** 469-515 **21** 267 290 birth **19** 304

**21** 266 minority **21** 267-275 accession **19** 469-471 **21** 275, Ruthven Raid, **19** 357, **21** 276 mother executed, **19**, 370, 377 claims Church supremacy **21**, 278-279, "Main" and "Bye" plots, **19**, 472-474 Hampton Court Conference, **19** 474-476, alliance with Elizabeth, **21**, 279-280, the Armada, **21**, 280-281, "Spanish Blanks," **21**, 281 seq., marries Anne of Denmark, **21**, 282, religious persecutions under, **19** 475-477, 480-481, Gowrie plot, **21**, 286-288, becomes king of England **19** 432 471, **21** 288 **22** 567 Gunpowder Plot **19** 477-480 court life under, **19** 451 482 Pouch conspiracy **19** 483

efforts for union between England and Scotland **19** 484 485 disputes with Commons **19** 485-488, 493-495 498

508 colonisation under **19** 489-491, **21** 292, **22** 567-568 587-588 favourites **19** 495-498, mediates between Sweden and Russia, **19** 312

treachery to Walter Raleigh, **19**, 501-504, proclamation against free speech, **19**, 505, Ireland under, **19**, 604 seq., **21**, 418, death **19**, 511, **21**, 292, **22**, 559, estimates of, **19** 512-515, **22**, 618

**James II** (1633-1701), king of England and (as **James VII**) of Scotland 1685-1688, mun treatment **20** 349-419 marriage to Anne Hyde **20** 238 war with Dutch **20** 245 248 conversion to Catholicism **20** 270 271 **21** 306 in battle of Southwold Bay **20** 276, resigns position of lord high admiral **20** 278, married by proxy to Maria d'Este, **20**, 279, administration in Scotland **20**, 296, 305, **21** 306 directs naval affairs, **20**, 306, at death of King Charles **20**, 310, 311, accession **11** 595 **20** 359 **21**, 308-309, liberates Roman Catholic prisoners, **20** 360-361 Monmouth's Rebellion, **20**, 363 366 "Kirk's Lambs" **20**, 366-367 Jeffreys and the Bloody Assizes **20**, 369 379 attempts to establish Roman Catholicism in England **11** 600-601, **20** 381 382 386-387 quarrels with parliament and judges **20** 382, 389 attacks universities **20** 388, Ireland under, **20** 359 390 401 **21**, 426-427, Declaration of Indulgence **20**, 388, 391 396 trial of the bishops, **20** 396-400 birth of Prince of Wales, **20** 405 overthrown by William of Orange **20** 405-409 fight and capture, **20** 409 411 escape to France **20**, 411 final defeat by William at battle of the Boyne **20** 425-427 **21** 428-432 Jacobite conspiracy for restoration of **20** 430-432 plan to invade England fails (battle of La Hogue) **11** 601-602, **20** 432 435 last attempt at restoration, **20** 434 rule in North American colonies **23** 24 31 134 137 150-153, 156, death **20** 461

**James I** (1394-1437) king of Scotland 1406-1437 birth **21** 161 capture by English **21** 164 romance of with Jane Beaufort **18** 542 release **21** 170, marriage **21** 171 political condition of Scotland at return **21** 172 reduces Lord of the Isles to obedience, **21**, 173-174, foreign policy, **21** 174-175, laws and reforms **21**, 172-173 217, murdered, **21**, 175-177, estimates of **21** 177-180

**James II** (1430-1460) king of Scotland 1437-1460, marriage **21**, 184, laws against private wars and marauding, **21**, 184; crushes power of the Douglas, **21**, 184-187, stabs earl of Douglas, **21**, 185, laws regarding forfeited estates **21** 187, war with England **21** 188, death, **21**, 188, character **21** 188

**James III** (1452-1488) king of Scotland 1460-1488 crowned **21**, 189, kidnapped, **21** 190 marriage, **16** 215, **21**, 190, acquires Orkney and Shetland Islands, **16** 215 **21** 190, treaty with England, **21** 191-192 favourites, **21**, 192, 194, enmity to his brothers **21**, 193, war with England, **21**, 194, nobles kill favourites, **21**, 195, nobles form league,

- 21**, 197, death, **19**, 25, **21**, 197-199, conditions of reign **21**, 199-201
- James IV** (1472-1513), king of Scotland 1488-1513, leads revolt against his father, **21**, 197, crowned, **21** 202, truce with England **21** 202 naval victories under Sir Andrew Wood **21** 203 204 suppresses revolt of lords **21** 201 policy of unifying the country **21** 205 supports Warbeck **21** 205 206 marriage **19** 37 **21** 205 improves navy **21** 205 subduces rebellion of Donald Dhu **21**, 209, restricts granting of pardons **21**, 209, 'raid of Isdale' **21** 210 alliance with France against Spain **19** 60, **21**, 210 gives letters of reprisal to Burtons, **19** 59, **21** 211, causes of irritation against England **21** 212 efforts for peace between England and France **21**, 212 declares war against England **21**, 213 killed at Flodden Field **19** 65-70 **21** 21
- James V** (1512-1542) king of Scotland 1513-1542 crowned **21**, 227 Scotland during minority **19** 73 194 **21** 221 223, chooses Angus to administer royal authority **21** 232 assumes authority **21** 233 banishes Earl of Angus and followers **21** 233 reduces borderer **21** 233-234, inaugurates supreme court of council and session **21** 234 declares to join Henry VIII against Rome **21** 234 235, marries Madeleine of France **21** 235 marries Mary of Guise **21** 235 visits entire kingdom **21** 237 death of his two sons **21** 237 laws against heresy **21** 237, at war with Ireland **21** 238 wins battle of Huddonrig **21** 238, mutiny of nobles at Balnmoor **21** 239, death **19**, 195, summary of reign **21**, 240
- James VI**, king of Scotland, see **James I**, king of England
- James VII**, king of Scotland, see **James II**, king of England
- James d'Avesnes**, a crusader, **3** 392 seq
- James of Florence**, fifth bishop of Zaitun, killed (1362), **24**, 293
- James** (d. 44 A.D.), the son of Zebedee, an apostle; preaches in Spain, **10**, 11, death of, **2**, 172, 175 buried in Spain, **7**, 553
- James Fitzjames** (1870-1934), duke of Berwick natural son of James II commands French army in Spain (1719) **20**, 523 killed at Philippsburg, **20**, 543
- Jameson, Leander Starr** (1853), South African politician, attempts invasion of Transvaal (1895), **21**, 653, **22**, 297-298 premier of Cape Colony, **22**, 276 at Colonial Conference (1907) **21** 668 dissolves Cape legislature (1907) **21**, 670
- Jameson Raid into Transvaal** (1895), consequences of **22** 297 299
- Jamestown**, an English settlement in Virginia U.S.A., colony planted at (1607) **22** 563-570, privations in, **22**, 571, Bacon burns (1676) **23**, 130
- Jami** (1411-1492) Persian poet, as friend of Ali Shur, **24**, 492

- Jan van der Driesche**, see **Drusus**
- Jancyrus**, king of Scythia fifth century B.C.; at war with Darius, **2**, 441
- Jane Beaufort**, see **Joan Beaufort**, queen of James I of Scotland
- Janissaries** (or **Janizaries**), Turkish military corps institution of (fourteenth century) **24** 311 317 turbulence of under Sulaiman I **24** 311 degeneration of, under Sulaiman I **24** 366 insurrection of under Murad III **24** 372 last levy of Christian children for (1671), **24** 392 mutiny of under Sulaiman II **24** 394, revolt of causes deposition of Ahmed III, **24** 407, revolt of against Selim III, **24**, 421, abolition of (1826) **24**, 425
- Jankau**, a village in Bohemia, Torstenson defeats the imperialists at (1615), **14** 351
- Jannæus**, see **Alexander Jannæus**
- Jansenists**, French religious order origin of **11** 545 in conflict with the Jesuits, **11** 545 opposition of Louis XIV to, **11** 545 549 persecuted during Flourens ministry **12** 27 opposition favours **12** 50 attacked by Beaumont **12** 61, renewed hostility with Jesuits **12** 72
- Janus**, a Latin deity temple of closed during reign of Numa (762-715 B.C.) **5** 76 temple of closed by Roman consul Munius Plautius (234 B.C.) **5** 231 senate closed doors of (2) B.C. **5** 632 **6** 79 82
- Japan**, main treatment **24** 579 681 Essay, *A Summary of Early Japanese History* by Captain I. Brinkley **24** 579 581 old Japan (1100-167), **24**, 586-622, new Japan (1677-1907) **24** 623 666 war with Russia, **17** 622 627 Documents relating to Japanese history, **24**, 667 681, (1) Constitution of Prince Shotoku (ca. 604 A.D.) **24** 667 669 (2) Treaty of Amity and Commerce (1854), **24**, 670-671; (3) Constitution of the Empire of Japan (1889), **24** 671-676, (4) Treaty between the United Kingdom and Japan (1902), **24**, 676-677, (5) Agreement between the United Kingdom and Japan (1905), **24**, 677 679, (6) Rescript by the Mikado (1905), **24** 679 680, (7) Russo Japanese Convention (1907), **24**, 680 681, (8) Convention between Japan and Korea (1907), **24**, 681, Chronology, **24**, 688-690; **25**, 686-672
- Jarimar**, prince of Rugen, **16**, 174
- Jaromir** (eleventh century) Bohemian prince, seizes aid of Boleslaw II of Poland **24** 16
- Jason**, mythical Greek hero in the Argonautic expedition, **3**, 73-75, son of, carries on traffic with Troy, **3**, 89
- Jason (Joshua)** (second century B.C.), Jewish high priest, introduces Greek customs into Jerusalem **2** 140-141, flies to the Ammonites **2** 142 returns and takes Jerusalem **2** 142 143
- Jason** (d. 370 B.C.), a tyrant in Thessaly; testifies at trial of Timotheus, **4**, 148, character and influence of, **4**, 161-164, assassinated, **4** 164, 214
- Jassy**, city, Rumania, treaty concluded between Russia and Porte at (1792), **17**,

- 411, **24**, 147, taken by Russians, **17**, 406 **24**, 410
- Jassy, Conference of (1810), **17**, 486
- Jaucourt, Francis, Marquis de (1757-1852) French statesman resignation of **13** 14
- Jaurégué, Jacques (ca 1557-1582) French fanatic attempts to assassinate William of Orange **13** 492
- Java, an island of the Dutch East Indies capture of by British (1810) **22** 125
- Javardin, French revolutionist discloses Jesus XVI's attempt to escape (1791) **12** 240
- Jay, John (1745-1829) American statesman minister to Spain (1779) **23** 274 in peace negotiations with England (1782) **23** 291 joint author of *The Federalist* **23** 293 first chief justice of United States **23** 300 negotiates treaty with Great Britain **23** 305
- Jean Bon Saint-André, see Saint-André
- Jean de Brienne (ca 1148-1237) king of France and Latin emperor of Constantinople marries Queen Mary of France **8** 423 marches against Curo **8** 1-7 commander of pope's troops **8** 1-9
- Jeanne d'Arc, see Joan of Arc
- Jebe thirteenth century) son of Jenghiz Khan campaigns in China **24** 279 conducts expedition against West **24** 282
- Jebusites, Canaanite nation **2** 70-71 86
- Jecomah, see Jehoiachin
- Jefferson City, capital of Missouri occupied by Union forces (1862) **23** 1-1
- Jefferson, Thomas (1743-1826) American statesman third president of the United States advocates restriction of slave-trade in Virginia assembly (1770), **23** 237 draws up Declaration of Independence (1776) **23** 252-253 plan of reorganisation of western territory **23** 255 American minister to France **23** 259 as secretary of state **23** 300 elected vice-president (1797) **23** 312 elected president (1800) **23** 316, first presidency of **23** 316-319 buys Louisiana from Napoleon **23** 316 re-elected president (1804) **23**, 319, orders English frigates from American waters **23** 322 war policy of **23**, 323 suggests construction of a gun boat flotilla (1807) **23** 324, Limbargo Act of **23** 321 comments on New England's position during war of 1812 **23** 335
- Jeffreys, George (1644-1689), English judge, condemns Richard Baxter, **20** 363, Macaulay's characterisation of, **20**, 369-372 presides at the "Bloody Assizes," **20** 372-376 enriches himself by bribes **20** 377 created Lord Chancellor **20** 379 involved in ecclesiastical matters **20** 381-385 dies in tower **20** 410
- Jeffrey, Colonel Herbert, succeeds Blackey colonial governor of Virginia (1680), **23** 132
- Jehoahaz, king of Israel 815-794 B.C. declined power of Israel during reign of **2** 111-112.

Jehoash, see Josiah.

Jehoiachin (Jehoniah), king of Judah 597 B.C., surrenders to Babylon, **1**, 450, captivity of **1** 454 **2** 127

Jehoiakim (Eliakim), king of Judah 609-597 B.C. accession of **1** 449-450, submission of to Babylon **2** 118 119 125

Jehoram (Joram), king of Judah 851-843 B.C. marries Athaliah, **2** 109, decline of Judah under **2** 110

Jehosaphat, king of Judah ca 873-848 B.C., reign of **2** 105 110

Jehovah, see Yahveh

Jehu (Yaua) king of Israel 843-815 B.C.; accession of **1** 355 puts down idolatry, **2**, 110, pays tribute to Shalmaneser II, **1**, 395 616

Jehwar ben Muhammed (d 1043), king of Cordova introduces republican type of government **8** 239

Jelalabad, see Jalalabad

Jelal ad-din (thirteenth century), son of Muhammed revolts against Jenghiz Khan **8** 230 **24** 283 last attempt of to oppose Mongol dominion, **24**, 286 287

Jellachich de Buzin, Joseph, Count (1801-1855) Ban of Croatia first official acts of **14** 637 commands imperial troops at battle of Sadowa **14** 647

Jemmappes, town in Belgium battle of (1792), **12** 258 **14** 507

Jemshid, mythical king of Persia **2** 635

Jena, town in Germany battle of (1806) **12**, 551 seq **15** 291 seq **17** 451

Jena, University of, founded **14** 319

Jenatch, George (1506-1639) Swiss soldier, negotiates treaty at Innsbruck, **16**, 646, death of **16** 649

Jenghiz or Genghis Khan (originally Temujin) (1162-1227) Mongol conqueror, youth and early battles of **17** 134 **24**, 271 275 defeated by Munchus (1197), **24** 276 becomes emperor **17** 134, **24** 275 conquers northern China, **24**, 274 destroys Khwarazmian Empire, **8** 133, **24** 280 and sends expedition against West **24** 282 death of, **17**, 135, **24**, 284, religious toleration of, **24**, 283, scrupulous respect of for laws **24**, 277

Jenkins, Sir Leonine (1623-1685) English diplomat at Congress of Nimeguen (1675) **20** 282

Jenkin's Ear, the story of an English ship-masters maltreatment by Spaniards as one of the causes leading to the war with Spain (1799), **10**, 298

Jenkinson, Robert Banks, see Liverpool, Earl of

Jennings, Samuel (d 1708) American colonial officer and Quaker preacher appointed first deputy governor of West New Jersey (1681) **23** 31

Jennings, Sarah, Marlborough, Duchess of Jerba or Gerbi, island off coast of Tunis Africa, Christian fleets defeated at, by Piali Pasha (1560) **24**, 355

Jeremiah, great Hebrew prophet (sixth century B.C.), prophecies of, **1**, 450-454,

- 2, 117-120, 127-128** on the enemies of Babylon **2, 113, 584**
- Jerez, see Xeres**
- Jermyn, Henry**, earl of St Albans (ca 1600-1684) English statesman, involved in army plot (1641) **19, 569**
- Jeroboam I**, king of Israel 933-927 BC reign of **2, 37, 107**
- Jeroboam II**, king of Israel 790-749 BC reign of **2, 39, 112**
- Jerubbaal, see Gideon**
- Jerusalem (Hierosolyma, Ursalimmu or Uru-salim)**, ancient capital of Palestine foundation of **1, 123** sacked by Shashanq I of Egypt **1, 74, 173** Jewish king of Israel captures **2, 112** besieged by Sennacherib (ca 701 BC) **1, 404, 405, 405-410** twice captured by Nebuchadnezzar (597 and 586 BC) and people carried away captive, **1, 188, 319, 336, 350, 451** return of the captives to **2, 127-130** walls of rebuilt by Nehemiah (ca 450 BC) **2, 130-132**, relations with the Ptolemies **2, 135, 137** ravaged by Antiochus I Epiphanes (170 and 168 BC) **2, 143, 153, 4, 560** Roman capture **2, 163, 192-202, 287** Titus destroys (70 AD) **6, 234-236**, taken by Persians (611 AD) **8, 94** falls into hands of the caliph Omar (637 AD) **8, 1, 7**, under Saracens **8, 324** seq taken by Fatimids (961 AD) **8, 326** taken by crusaders under Godfrey de Bouillon (1099) **8, 351-53** retaken by Saladin (1187) **8, 376-377** forces of the Third Crusade fail to regain **8, 392, 395**, ravaged by Timur **8, 433**
- Jervis, John**, 1st Earl St Vincent (1731-1823) English admiral commands British fleet at battle of Cape St Vincent **10, 317, 21, 454**
- Jervois, Sir William Drummond** (1821-) English soldier and colonial official governor of New Zealand 1883-1885 **22, 261**
- Jesse**, father of King David of Judah **2, 79, 50**
- Jessup, Thomas Sidney** (1788-1860) American soldier in Seminoles War **23, 361**
- Jesuits**, members of Society of Jesus founded by Ignatius Loyola in 1534
- America missionaries in Canada and the West **22, 322, 23, 64, 71** in California under Spanish rule **23, 561** in Paraguay **10, 524-525, 23, 566-568**
- Austria dissolution of the order **14, 456-458**
- France alleged plot against life of Henry IV, **11, 415**, at war with the Jansenists **11, 548** Pompadour and **12, 60-62** the Encyclopedia and **12, 63**, banished by Calouste (1764) **12, 50-51**, power in France after the Restoration **13, 26** contest with the Sorbonne **13, 28** enforcement of laws against **13, 40**
- Germany and the Holy Roman Empire influence over Charles V **14, 283** in rise of power under Emperor Rudolf II, **14, 321**, influence over Emperor Ferdinand II **14, 371**, expelled from empire (1872) **16, 534**
- Poland gain foothold in Poland (sixteenth century) **24, 49-50** relations with Sigismund III (seventeenth century) **24, 53**
- Portugal driven from the country by Pombal (1759) **10, 529-529** restored to power by Maria I (1777) **10, 534** humiliated by Pedro IV (1834) **10, 550**
- Spain influence and expulsion (1767) **10, 306, 308** recalled by Ferdinand VII (1814) **10, 340**
- Switzerland excluded **17, 44**
- Venice excluded **9, 513**
- System of education **14, 457**
- Jesus Christ, ministry and death **2, 169** relics of sold to St Louis **7, 300**
- Jethro (Hobab, Reuel)**, Midianite (Kenite) priest father-in-law of Moses **2, 60, 67, 3, 96**
- Jeunesse Dorée**, La, French political faction, **12, 390, 391**
- Jews** (for the pre-exilic history see Israel and Judaea)
- America political status in colonial Maryland **22, 603** in New Amsterdam **23, 19**
- Asia early rulers in the peninsula **8, 10** converts in the peninsula **8, 111**, present day Maimonides in Medina **8, 121, 123, 124** invincible Omar **8, 165**
- Austria Hungary Hungarians Jews taxed as war penalty **15, 5** social hostility to, **15, 56**
- Byzantine Empire favoured by Michael the Stammerer (ninth century) **8, 353** persecuted (seventh century) **7, 17**
- Egypt admitted to citizenship in Alexandria by Ptolemy III **4, 56** religion fully recognized **4, 571** massacre of in Alexandria (ca AD) **2, 174, 179**
- England persecuted in reign of Richard I **18, 308** persecuted by Henry III **18, 350** persecuted by Edward I, **18, 393** expelled from England (1290) **18, 391** return to England under Cromwell (1656) **20, 161, 162** admitted to parliament (1858) **21, 621**
- France display of anti-Semitism in Dreyfus trial (1899), **13, 196**
- Germany crusaders atrocities in **8, 339, 14, 93** massacres under Charles IV (fourteenth century) **14, 180** emancipatory legislation of Joseph II **14, 469-470**
- Italy persecution under Theodorico the Goth **7, 390** traffic of in slaves **9, 321**
- Netherlands immigration of Portuguese Jews **13, 550**
- Palestine the Babylonian captivity, **2, 115-121** origin of the name, **2, 127**, the return from captivity **2, 122-130**, the rebuilding of Jerusalem **2, 130-132** the Persian rule **2, 25, 133, 135**, relations with Alexander the Great **2, 134-135** under the Greek rulers of Egypt, **2, 136, 137, 572, 575**, the Maccabean revolution (independence achieved), **2, 25-26, 138-158**, the Asmonean rulers and the strife of sects **2, 26-27, 159-164**, submission to Caesar, **8, 569**, the Roman



- rule, **2** 27-28, the reign of Herod, **2**, 164 167, favourable treatment by Augustus **6** 29-30, extensive privileges under Tiberius **6** 140 141, the great revolt (Vespasian and Titus) **2** 177 199 the fall of Jerusalem and the end of Jewish nationality **2** 28 29 190-202 **6** 234 236 the rebellion under Trajan **6** 275 the final uprising under Bar Cochba **6** 284 favourable treatment under Marcus Aurelius **6** 294 favoured above Christians **6** 315-317 persecuted by crusaders **8** 352 465 469 Jewish civilisation **2** 203 212 spirit of religion of **2** 203 205 Persian influences on religion of **2** 134 influence on Christianity **2** 170 the prophetic literature **2** 113 the Psalmist **2** 200-201 the Semitic style **2** 213 226
- I**saiah toleration and respect under II (fourth century) **8** 81
- Poland extensive privileges under Casimir the Great (fourteenth century) **24** 36 38 control trade (sixteenth century) **24** 17 monopolise trade in Galicia **24** 119
- Portugal expelled from Portugal (1497) **18** 485
- Rome expelled from Rome by Claudius **2** 175 176 influence in the empire **6** 633
- Rumania present conditions **24** 151 155
- Ruth persecuted by Alexander III **17** (13)
- Samaria general summary **10** 355 357 persecutions under the Greeks **10** 21 29 34 friendly relations with Arabs in Spain **8** 193 194 persecution under Ferdinand V **8** 258 studies of in Spain **8** 280 expulsions (1492) **10** 157 161
- Triplis present conditions **24** 487
- See also** Hebrews
- Jezebel, Jewish queen wife of Ahab **2** 107 110 283
- Jhansi, a town in India siege of (1858), **22**, 196 198 198 note
- Jicin, battle of (1866) **18** 23
- Jijelli, siege of (1864) **11**, 565
- Jimenez, *see* Ximenes
- Jingo (third century A.D.) empress of Japan invades Korea **24** 625
- Jingoes, name applied to radical war party in England (1877) **21** 640
- Jirecek, Joseph (1825-1888) Czech writer and politician, in Austrian cabinet (1871), **18** 38
- Joab, Israelite captain, **2**, 36 84 91 97, 99 101
- Joachim (1505-1571) elector of Brandenburg intercedes for John Frederick of Saxony **14** 301
- Joachim Frederick (1546-1604) elector of Brandenburg **18** 109
- Joachim, king of Naples *see* Murat, Joachim
- Joachimi, Dutch ambassador to England (middle seventeenth century), **13**, 610, 614
- Joan or Joanna (ca 1321-1362), queen of Scotland daughter of Edward II, and wife of David II, marriage, **21**, 116, death **21** 144
- Joan, legendary woman pope called John VIII (fiction concerning **8** 561 567)
- Joan (fourteenth century) countess of Artois, forgeries of **11** 101
- Joan, or Jane, Beaufort (fifteenth century), queen of Scotland wife of James I, romantic story of courtship **18** 542, marriage **21** 170 171 death, **21**, 183
- Joan of Arc (1412-1431) (Jeanne d'Arc or Darc, "The Maid of Orleans," "La Pucelle"), French heroine main treatment **11** 194 218 **18** 551-557, girlhood of, **11** 194 **18** 552, commissioned in a vision to free France, **11**, 195; goes to court of Charles VII **11**, 196, given command **11** 197, 198 commands the English to withdraw from France **18** 551 raises siege of Orleans, **11** 198, 200 **18** 553 554, wins the battle of Patry **11** 201 **18** 554, 555, causes Charles to be crowned at Rheims, **11** 202, **18** 555 captured and sold to English **11** 205 **18** 556 trial and execution of **11** 206 218 **18** 556-557, rehabilitation of **11** 218 219, reasons for her military successes **11**, 219, **18**, 552 554
- Joan of Kent, *see* Becher
- Joan of Navarre (1272-1305) queen of Philip IV of France marriage **11** 75
- Joan of Valois (fourteenth century) sister of Philip VI of France **13** 323
- Joanna I, queen of Naples 1343-1392 complicity in husband's murder **9** 215 232, 233 deposed or slain **8** 630 **9** 233
- Joanna II, queen of Naples 1414-1435, reign and irregularities of **9** 234-236
- Joanna, queen of Castile *see* Juana
- Joanna, wife of John of England *see* Johanna
- Joanna, countess of Brabant daughter of John III duke of Brabant marriage celebrated by La Joyeuse Entrée (1356) **13** 310 miles duke and duchess of Burgundy her heirs **13** 310
- Joannes (I) Zimiscus (d 976) regent of the Byzantine Empire 969 976 **7**, 233-242, expedition against Moslems **8** 326, incorporates Bulgaria with Byzantine Empire **24** 167
- Joannes (II) Comnenus (Calo-Joannes or Calo-John), Byzantine emperor 1118-1143, refuses throne **7**, 252, 257, 258, 263-264 character **7** 272
- Joannes (III) Ducas Vatatzes, emperor of Nicea 1222 1255 reign of **7**, 304-305
- Joannes (IV) Lascaris, Byzantine emperor 1254 1261 **7** 305 307, 310
- Joannes (V) Palaeologus, Byzantine emperor 1341 1391 **7** 328 330
- Joannes (VI) Cantacuzenus, Byzantine emperor 1347-1354 **7**, 328-329, makes alliance with Orkhan **24** 317
- Joannes (V) Palaeologus, despot of Selymbria, and co-emperor with Manuel II 1390-1402, **7**, 331-335.

- Joannes (VII) Palaeologus**, Byzantine emperor 1425-1448, reign of, 7, 336-338, in Italy, 8, 638
- Joannes the Almsgiver**, patriarch of Egypt 610-641 A.D. 7, 157 174
- Joannes of Cappadocia**, minister of Justinian 527-565 A.D. 7 72 77-78
- Joannes Ducas**, prince of Wallachia invades Thessaly (1271) 7 313 316
- Joannes the Grammarian**, patriarch of Constantinople, degradation of (542 A.D.) 8 554
- Joannice (Johannitsa, John) or Kaloyan**, Bulgarian ruler 1197 1207 man traitment 24 169-171 defeats and imprisons the emperor Baldwin 7 291 294 causes assassination of Baldwin 7 295 defeated by the emperor Henry 7 296 297 assassinated 7 297
- João of Portugal**, see John
- Joash (Jehoash)**, king of Judah 2 111
- Jobst or Jodocus** (d. 1111) margrave of Moravia war with Wenceslaus 14 193, death 14 199
- Jocelyn II**, king of Jerusalem (twelfth century) taken prisoner 8 364
- Joel**, Hebrew prophet 2 112 343
- Jogues, Isaac** (1607 1616) Jesuit missionary to North American Indians 23 70
- Johanan (Jonathan)**, Hebrew high priest 2 133
- Johanna**, infanta of Spain see Juana
- Johanna**, duchess of Savoy resists Louis XIV (1681) 11 594-595
- Johanna of Gloucester**, first wife of King John of England divorced 18 33
- Johannes the Patrician**, general of Justinian conquers Moors 7 127 (note)
- Johannesburg**, city in the Transvaal flag incident of 22 295 disarmament of (1897) 22 299
- John (Prince Kasa or Kassai)**, (d. 1489) king or emperor of Abyssinia defeats Egyptian 24 455
- John I** (1350-1395) king of Aragon 1357 1395 succeeds Pedro IV 10 101 death of 10 105
- John II** (1397 1479) king of Aragon 1455 1479 regency of 10 105 relations with Navarre 10 109 bestows Catalonia upon Charles of Viana 10 110 Catalonia rises against 10 111 relations of with Louis XI of France 10 112 subdues Catalonia 10 113
- John the Blind** (ca. 1236 1341) king of Bohemia rule in Italy 9 136 157 promises assistance to dukes of Austria 18 562, death at Crécy 11 115 18 461
- John I** (1358-1390) king of Castile 1379-1390 succeeds Henry II 10 116 marries Beatrice of Portugal 10 117 defeats Ferdinand I of Portugal 10 117 451 claims crown of Portugal 10, 117 defeated at Aljubarrota 10 118 revokes claims of England 10 119
- John II** (1404-1454) king of Castile 1406-1454 reign of 10 121 seq., relations of, with Alvaro de Luna 10, 122, vic-

- torious at Olmedo, 10, 125; characterization of 10, 122 seq. 127
- John, or Hans, I** (1455-1513) king of Denmark and as John II, king of Sweden 1481-1513 main treatment, 18, 219 229, accession 18 219, insurrections against in Norway and Sweden 18 219-225 campaign in Dithmarsh 18, 225-227, death 18 225
- John "Lackland"** (1167-1216) king of England 1199 1216 man treatment, 18 329-362 lord of Ireland 18 283-294 plots against Richard I for crown 18 314 316 317 319 accession 18 329 332 marriages 18 322 murder of his brother Arthur 18 333 334 loss of possessions in Ireland 18 334 336, William the Iron pyra homage to 21 49, quarrels with pope 18 336-338 forced submission to pope 8 612 18 341 concession of Ireland to the Pope (text) 22 310 Irish and Welsh excursions of 18 333 excommunication and deposition of 18 340-342 forced to grant Magna Carta 18 344 350 civil war (king and barons) 18 350 353 death 18 353 354 character 18, 335, 347 354 355
- John (II) "the Good," king of France** 1350-1364 main treatment 11 121-143 accession 11 124 prepares to renew war with England 11 125 at war with Charles the Bad 11 126 128 love battle of Poitiers 11 120 132 13 331 18 473 captive in England 11 138 ransom paid 11 141 death 8 455 11 142-143 18 480
- John (I) Albert**, king of Poland 1492-1501, reign 17 179 24 41-45
- John (II) Casimir** (1609 1672) king of Poland 1645 1668 accession 17 215 24 54, claims crown of Sweden 16 336 resigns crown of Sweden 11 560 24 55
- John (III) Sobieski** (1624 1696) king of Poland 1674 1696 reign 24 60 62 Turkish campaigns (1670 1673) 24 59-60 388 (1683) 14 397 24 63-65 390, campaign against Cosacka 24 387, death 24 66 characterization 24, 65 66
- John, or João I, the Great** (1357 1433) king of Portugal 1345-1433 regency 10 153 in war with Castile 10 154 captures Ceuta 10 45-45b discoveries under 10 159, discovery of Madeira under 10 460 death 10 461
- John II, "the Perfect"** (d. 1495) king of Portugal 1481 1495 expresses the nobility 10 470 discoveries under 10 474 seq. 22 417 seq. relations with Columbus 22 418 41 440
- John III** (1502 1577) king of Portugal 1511 1557 accession 10 489 under influence of Pedro de Alarcão 10 490 establishes Inquisition (1536) 10 490 discoveries under 10 490 conquests, 10 490-491 colonizes Brazil 10, 492, 23 653 seq. decadence of Portugal under, 10, 492-494

**John (IV)** "the Fortunate," duke of Braganza (d 1656), king of Portugal 1640-1656, intrigues, **10**, 509, concludes alliance with Holland, **13**, 560, accession (1640), **10**, 512-514 in war with Spain, **10**, 515, arrests English merchants (1650), **20**, 122, reconquers Brazil, **10**, 516, drives Dutch from Ceylon, **10**, 516, death **10**, 516

**John V** (1649-1750), king of Portugal 1706-1750, accession, **10**, 519-520, decline of colonies under **10**, 521-522, gives up Philippines to Spain **10**, 521

**John VI** (1767-1826) king of Portugal 1816-1826, regent for his mother (1799-1816) **10**, 536 concludes alliance with England **10**, 536 removes royal family to Brazil (1807) **10**, 538, **23**, 655 succeeds to the throne **23**, 656-657, returns to Portugal (1821) **10**, 542 **23**, 657 army revolt compels the re-establishment of absolute monarchy **10**, 521-522, seek refuge from Dom Miguel with English fleet (1824), **10**, 543, death **10**, 545

**John**, king of Saxony 1554-1573 as prince **15**, 417, as king **15**, 465

**John or Hans I**, king of Sweden 1220-1222 regent **16**, 100

**John II**, king of Sweden see **John I**, king of Sweden

**John III** (1537-1592) king of Sweden 1569-1592 second son of Gustavus Vasa assumed throne (1569) **16**, 299 conspiracy against him **16**, 298-299 318 reign of **16**, 300-303, war with Russia **17**, 21-27

**John I**, pope 523-526 A.D. Theodoric sends to Constantinople **7**, 391

**John IV**, pope 640-642 A.D. pontificate of **8**, 310

**John V**, pope 655-656 A.D. pontificate of **8**, 312

**John VI**, pope 701-705 A.D. pontificate of **8**, 343

**John VII**, pope 705-707 A.D. pontificate of **8**, 313

**John VIII**, pope 572-582 A.D. turning point in papacy **8**, 575 authority assumed by Italian princes **8**, 576 escapes to France **8**, 577 relations with German emperors **7**, 582-583-587, death **8**, 577

**John IX**, pope 898-900 A.D. competes with Sergius **8**, 579

**John X**, pope 914-928 A.D. influence of Theodora on election of **7**, 592 **8**, 580 pontificate of **8**, 580-581 fight with Marozia and Alberic **8**, 581 death **8**, 581

**John XI**, pope 931-932 A.D., pontificate of **8**, 581-582

**John XII**, pope 955-964 A.D. unites civil and spiritual supremacy **8**, 583 treachery of Otto, **8**, 583 trial **8**, 583-584 crimes imputed to **8**, 584 rebellious in Italy of **8**, 584 death **8**, 585

**John XIII**, pope 965-972 A.D., protected by Otto the Great **8**, 585 seq

**John XIV**, pope 983-984 A.D., overthrown by Boniface VII, **8**, 587, 589

**John XV**, pope 985-996 A.D., **8**, 587

**John XVI**, anti-pope 997-998 A.D., set up by Crescentius, **8**, 589

**John XXI**, pope 1276-1277, **8**, 617

**John XXII**, pope 1316-1334, election, **9**, 131 avarice, **8**, 435, methods to raise money, **8**, 624, excommunicated **9**, 118, contest with Ludwig of Bavaria, **8**, 627, fosters University of Bologna, **9**, 153, ally of Frederick the Handsome, **14**, 170, Bruce in conflict with **21**, 105, excommunicates Bruce, **21**, 109, orders excommunication of Irish rebels, **21**, 383, doctrines **8**, 627 seq., wealth, **11**, 145 death **8**, 628

**John XXIII** (Baltasar Cossa), pope 1410-1415 succeeds Alexander V **8**, 634, calls council at Constance, **14**, 200, deposed, **8**, 635, **14**, 201

**John**, Roman prefect leads force against the Arabs (697 A.D.) **2**, 328, **8**, 181

**John**, son of Charles IV, king of Germany, acquires part of German kingdom (1378), **14**, 190

**John** (1742-1859), archduke of Austria, commands army of allies in Tyrol in Third Coalition, **12**, 446 seq., 507, defeat of, at Raab (1809) **12**, 573 leads reform party, **14**, 619, opens diet of Vienna (1818), **14**, 615, made regent of empire (1848) **15**, 413

**John II** (d 1304), count of Avennes and Hainault, becomes count of Holland (1300) **13**, 305, **20**, 161 aids Isabella in deposing Edward II of England, **18**, 411 serves as mercenary under Edward III (1327) **18**, 441

**John I**, "the Victorious," duke of Brabant, adds Limburg to Brabant (1268) **13**, 309

**John II**, duke of Brabant, enlarges popular privileges (1312) **13**, 309

**John III**, "the Triumphant," duke of Brabant, suppresses uprising (1340) **13**, 309-310, makes treaty with Flemings (1356), **13**, 322

**John "the Fearless"** (ca 1370-1419), duke of Burgundy and count of Nevers son of Philip the Bold, marriage, **13**, 339, in war with Furs, **13**, 352, **24**, 319, leads crusade **11**, 164 assassinates duke of Orleans **11**, 165-166, at war with Armagnac **11**, 167-168 at war with Charles VI **11**, 169 massacre of Armagnacs **11**, 174-175, master of Paris, **11**, 175-176, betrays cause of Rouen, **11**, 177, assassinated, **11**, 175-179

**John I** (d 1299) count of Holland, reign of, **13**, 301-305, marriage, **13**, 301, in England **13**, 302-304

**John**, count of Hainault (fourteenth century), rules in Zealand and Sluice **16**, 179-180

**John**, duke of Naples (eighth century), aids Gregory II **7**, 10

**John**, "the Terrible," prince of Moldavia, see Ivan IV, "the Terrible"

**John of Austria**, Don (1547-1578), Spanish soldier, **13**, 464-465, commands fleet at victory of Lepanto, **9**, 473-477, **10**, 239, assumes government of Aragon, Cata-

- lonia, Valencia, Balearic Islands, and Sardinia, **10**, 273; takes Tunis, **24**, 369, becomes regent of Low Countries, **10**, 243, **13**, 458-464, policy in the Netherlands, **13**, 465, fails to get command of revenues and native troops, **13**, 467, outbreak of war, **13**, 469, annihilates burghers at Gembloux, **13**, 470-471, death **13**, 471
- John of Damascus** or **Joannes Damascenus** (d 760 A.D.), theologian and father of Eastern Church, in council of 754 A.D. **7**, 215, defends image worship **8** 548
- John of Giscala** (first century A.D.) Jewish captain, in siege of Jerusalem, **2** 192 193-196, **6** 234 236
- John of Gaunt** (1301-1399) duke of Lancaster, English soldier and statesman son of Edward III invades France (1369), **18** 481-482 succeeds Black Prince in government of Gascony **18** 482, in control of government during last years of Edward III **18** 483 protects Wycliffe **18** 483 claims throne of Castile in right of his wife **10** 113 invades Spain **10** 118, **18** 499 aspires to the English crown **18** 484 486 in command in Scotland **18** 498 created duke of Aquitaine **18** 501
- John of Lancaster**, see Bedford, John Plantagenet, Duke of
- John of Leyden** (Jan Benkelzoon, Bockelson or Bockold) (1510-1538) Anabaptist fanatic revolutionist Munster **13** 78 **14** 272, set up as king **14** 273 death **14** 273
- John of Ligny**, see Luxembourg-Ligny
- John of Lorn** (Macdougall) (early fourteenth century) falls on the fugitive Bruce **21** 90 object of Bruce's vengeance **21** 95 death **21** 101
- John of Milheim** (fourteenth century) reformer in Bohemia **14** 197
- John of Namur** (fourteenth century) Lord of Sluys imprisonment of **13** 520
- John of Orleans**, "the Bastard," (1399-1465) count of Dunois and Longueville relieves Montargis **11** 183 190 defends Orleans **11**, 192 198 **18** 550 captures Chartres **11** 221
- John of Ryl** (876-916 A.D.) piteous saint of Bulgarian life **24** 165
- John of Vicenza**, Italian monk preaches to multitude on the plain of Paquart (1233) **9** 91 92
- John "the Constant"** (1168-1532) elector of Saxony 1525-1532 Protestant leader **14** 266
- John Casimir** or **Kasimir** (1543-1592) Count Palatine of the Netherlands **13** 171
- John Frederick**, "the Magnanimous" (1503-1551) elector of Saxony 1542-1547 leader of Smalkaldic League character **14**, 290, wrecks Saxony from Duke Maurice **14** 297 defeated by Emperor Charles V at Muhlberg, **14**, 299, forced to renounce electorate **14** 301
- John Frederick II** (1529-1595) duke of Saxony, son of the elector John I Frederick; in league against imperial house, **14**, 319; defeated and imprisoned for life, **14**, 320
- John George I** (1555-1656), elector of Saxony 1611-1656, traitor to league against Habsburgs **14** 333, becomes ally of Gustavus Adolphus **14**, 352, in Thirty Years War **16** 321 325 329
- John George**, elector of Brandenburg, reign of, **15** 109
- John Sigismund** (1572-1619), elector of Brandenburg 1608-1619, reign of, **15**, 109 111 claim of to Juhch and Cleves, **14** 325 enlarges Brandenburg **14**, 325, **15** 109 religious tolerance of, **14**, 325, **15** 109 death of **15** 111
- John**, see Joannes
- John Plantagenet**, see Bedford
- Johnson, Andrew** (1808-1875), American statesman military governor of Tennessee **23** 457 elected vice president of the United States **23** 450, becomes president on death of Lincoln **23** 459, issues Proclamation of Amnesty and Pardon **23** 461 impeachment of **23** 463 466 characterization of **23** 460
- Johnson, Francis** (1622-1615) independent preacher past of church in London (1572) **22** 616 617
- Johnson, Herschel Vespasian** (1812-1880) American jurist nominated for vice-president (1860) **23** 406-408
- Johnson, Isaac** (1660) English adventurer joins Massachusetts Bay Company, **22** 641
- Johnson, Sir Nathaniel** (1713) colonial governor of South Carolina, expedition against Spaniards **23** 59
- Johnson, Richard Mentor** (1780-1850) American politician elected vice president (1836) **23** 462
- Johnson, Robert** (1682-1735) colonial governor of South Carolina suppresses piracy **23** 195
- Johnson, Dr Samuel** (1709-1784) English man of letters defines "excuse" **20**, 512 speech on Americans **22**, 553
- Johnson, Sir William** (1715-1774) British soldier expedition against Crown Point, **23** 211 makes treaty with Indians, **23**, 216 takes Fort Niagara **23** 216 at capture of Montreal **23**, 222, reception to Louis **23** 227
- Johnston, Albert Sidney** (1803-1862) American Confederate general occupies Bowling Green Kentucky, **23** 425, killed at Shiloh **23** 428
- Johnston, Joseph Eggleston** (1807-1891), American Confederate general at battle of Bull Run **23** 423 at battle of Fair Oaks **23** 431 in Vicksburg campaign, **23** 431 in Atlanta campaign, **23** 444, dismissed from command by President Davis **23** 431 at battle of Bentonville **23** 436, surrenders to Sherman, **23**, 451
- Johnstone, Archibald**, of Warriston (d 1663), Scottish statesman, assists in drawing up renewal of the covenant, **19**, 575.

**Johnstown Flood**, a flood which destroyed the city of Johnstown, Pennsylvania (1889) **23**, 483

**Johore (Johore Bahru)**, city in the Malay peninsula, siege of (1608) **13**, 551

**Jouville, François Ferdinand Philippe Louis Marie d'Orléans, Prince de** (1818-1900) third son of Louis Philippe, king of France in war with Mexico, **13**, 71, in war with Arabs, **13** 76

**Jouville, Jean, Sire de** (1225-117), French chronicler joins first crusade of St Louis of France **11** 60

**Jouville Pact of**, a treaty between Guernsey in France and Spain (1584) **11** 38

**Jókai, Maurus** (1825-1904) Hungarian writer editor of the *Hon* **15** 42

**Joliet, Louis** (1611-1700) French-Canadian explorer explorations of **23** 66 73 76

**Jolly, Julius** (1823-1891) German statesman in education of **15** 536

**Jonah**, Hebrew prophet **2** 112

**Jonas** (1161) a Russian bishop and statesman made metropolitan of Moscow **17** 159 160

**Jonathan** (eleventh century B.C.) son of Saul prince of Israel leaves for David **2** 79 80 91 killed **2** 83

**Jonathan** (ca. 970 B.C.) son of Abiathar priest of Jerusalem **2** 95

**Jonathan** (ca. 1020 B.C.) son of Gershom Israelite priest **2** 71

**Jonathan Maccabæus** (d. 143 B.C.) Jewish high priest and ruler **2** 150 156 158

**Jores, Inigo** (1573-1852) English architect writer of **19** 524

**Jones, John Paul** (1747-1792) American revolutionary activity in unifying Irish republicanism American Revolution **23** 272 articles Whitehaven (1778) **23** 273 incident of *Benjamin Richard* and *Sym* (1779) **23** 273

**Jones, Sir William** (1631-1682) English jurist commissioner to decide disputed jurisdiction in New Jersey (1680) **23** 31 153

**Jonge, Repelaer de**, Dutch liberator in revolution of 1813 **14** 26

**Jonin**, Russian representative in Bulgaria (1881) **24** 180

**Jonson, Ben** (ca. 1573-1637) English dramatist plays of **19** 519

**Jonsson, Thure** (sixteenth century) Swedish leader in revolt against Gustavus Vasa, **16** 279 285 287

**Joppa** (modern Jaffa), a seaport in Palestine captured by Saladin (1192) **8** 396 taken by Saphadin (1195) **8** 411, held by crusaders (1198) **8**, 412 massacre of Christians at (1198) **8** 413, stormed by Nipokon (1799), **12**, 477

**Joram**, see *Jehoram*

**Jordæns, Jacob** (ca. 1593-1678) Flemish painter **13** 599 601

**Jordan, Camille** (1771-1821), French politician publishes brochure on a French constitution, **12**, 526, demands liberty of the press, **12**, 533, member of *Chambre Inouvable*, **13**, 19.

**Jordan, Mrs. (Dorothy Bland)** (1762-1816), an Irish actress, mistress of William IV, king of England, **21**, 592

**Jordan, Sylvester** (1782-1861), German jurist and statesman, helps to secure new constitution in Hesse (1830-1831) **15**, 403

**José I** (d. 1777) king of Portugal 1750-1777, reign of, **10**, 522 seq., marriage of **10** 523, influence of Pombal over **10** 524 banishes Jesuits **10**, 528 529, in war with Spain, **10**, 530, death of, **10**, 532

**José, Dr.**, president of Peru (1905), **23**, 609

**Joseph I** (1678-1711) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1705-1711, becomes emperor **14** 411, acquires new territories, **14** 413 death, **14** 416, Austria's debt to **14** 423

**Joseph II** (1741-1790) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1765-1790, son of Francis I and Maria Theresa man treatment of, **14** 466 490 administration in Belgium, **14** 43 seq. first and second marriage **14**, 437 470, becomes co-regent with Maria Theresa **14** 417 personal appearance **14** 419 protectionist policy **14** 451 policy toward Poland **14** 453, Frederick the Great exchanges visits with **15** 233-236 takes part in War of Bavarian Succession **15** 215 becomes sole ruler **14**, 461, religious tolerance **14**, 452, 467-469 474 is administrator, **14**, 472 seq., ecclesiastical policy **14** 471 seq., reforms resisted in Austrian Netherlands, **14** 473 482 foreign policy **14** 476, visit to China **14** 480, reforms resisted in Hungary **14** 482 seq. visits Catherine of Russia **14** 485 487 487 399, ally of Russia in war with Turkey **14**, 487 488 487 399 400 405 408, plans campaign against Prussia and Poland, **14** 488 precipitates Hungary **14** 489, death **14** 489 490 497 409, character, **14** 471 reforms of (economic) **14**, 451 (governmental) **14** 448 450 477, (religious) **14** 452, 471 475 466-470, in Italy **9** 514

**Joseph**, king of Naples see Bonaparte.

**Joseph** (1776-1837) archduke of Austria, character and death **14** 616

**Joseph, Father (François le Clerc du Tremblay)** (1577-1638) confidential agent of Richelieu at diet of Ratisbon **11** 467, relations with Richelieu **11** 471 seq.

**Joseph**, Jewish hero **2**, 55-59, 70, 208

**Joseph** (fifteenth century) Jewish physician and astronomer, applies astrolabe to navigation **22** 118

**Joseph**, patriarch of Constantinople (1274), opposes union of Greek and Latin churches deposed **7** 316 317

**Joseph**, prince-abbot of St Gall, accepts terms of peace of Rossbach (1719), **16**, 162

**Joseph ben Tobiah** (third century B.C.), Jewish nephew of Onias II, ambassador to Egypt, **2**, 136

**Joseph Ferdinand** (d. 1699), electoral prince of Bavaria, son of Maximilian Emmanuel

- of Bavaria; candidate for Spanish throne, 11, 610 seq, 14, 405, death, 11, 611, 14, 405
- Josephine Beauharnais, Marie Joséphe Rose Tascher de la Pagerie** (1763-1814), empress of the French first wife of Napoleon I, marriage 12 423 coronation, 12 538, divorce 12 577 578
- Josephus, Flavius** (37-ca 100 A.D.) Jewish historian, favoured by Vespasian 6 213 sent into Jerusalem as a messenger by Titus, 6 235
- Joshua, leader of the Israelites** after Moses besieges Jericho 2, 67 68 defeats Canaanites 2 69
- Josiah, king of Judah** 640-609 B.C. accession of 2, 117, invades Israel 2 117 118 religious reforms of 2 128 opposes Necho II king of Egypt at Megiddo, 2, 286, death of 2 118
- Josias, prince of Coburg** see Coburg
- Josi Far** (ca 1542) ruler of Japan accession of to throne, of the kubo-sama 24 593
- Josi Tir, ruler in Japan** ca 1512 son of Josi Far succeeds father to throne of the kubo-sama 24 593
- Jotham, king of Judah** 740-734 B.C. reign, 2 114 381
- Joubert, Barthélemy Catherine** (1769-1799) French soldier pursues Alvinzi 12 139 at triumph of Napoleon in Paris 12 45 succeeds Moreau in command of French army, 17 434 death of at Novi 12 473
- Joubert, Petrus Jacobus** (1831-1900) Boer soldier and politician, acting president of the South African Republic 22 287 at Ladysmith 22 305 death of 22 313
- Jourdan, Count Jean Baptiste** (1762-1833) French marshal defeated at Salaverra 10 350, in Franco-Austrian War 12 355 364-366, 14 507 seq 15 260
- Jourdan de Lille**, see Casaubon
- Journal des Savants**, founded by Colbert 11 635
- Joutel, French soldier** with La Salle in America (1684) 23 77 79
- Jouy, Victor Joseph Etienne de** (1764-1846) French author supports French Academy a protest against censorship of the press (1827) 13 37
- Jove**, see Jupiter
- Jovian (Flavius Claudius Jovianus)**, Roman emperor 363-364 A.D. reign of 6 510 516
- Jovinus, declared king in Gaul** 412 A.D., reign of 6, 565 569
- Jovius, praetorian prefect** under Honorius (409 A.D.) 6 555 government of Honorius transferred to 6 555 instigates soldier to mutiny 6 556 desert Honorius 6 555 559
- Joyce, Cornet George** (seventeenth century) soldier duels Charles I of England (1647) 20 51 seq
- Joyeuse, Anne, Viscount de** (1561-1567), marshal of France, at battle of Coutras (1587), 11, 386.
- Joyous Entry (Joyeuse Entrée)**, constitution granted by John III of Brabant (1356), 13, 310, quotation from 14, 478
- Juan**, see John.
- Juana**, called "La Beltraneja," queen of Castile, inherits throne (1474), 10, 468 marries Alfonso V of Portugal, 10, 469 enters the church 10 470
- Juana** (1479-1554), queen of Castile (1504) marries Philip the Handsome 14, 237, madness of 10 155 seq 149 seq, accession to throne 10 178, 19 40, Henry VII of England seeks to marry, 19, 42, death 10 189
- Juarez, Benito Pablo** (1806-1872) Mexican soldier and statesman president of the supreme court 23 629 set up as president by the republican federalist party 23 629, administration 23 630, driven out by the French 23 631 re-elected president 23 636 death 23 636
- Juarez Celman, Miguel** (1844 ) Argentine politician becomes president of Argentina (1886) 23 617
- Juba** (d ca 46 B.C.) king of Numidia, aids Pompey 5 536 in wars of Scipio against Caesar 5 541 556 death 5 560
- Juba** (d ca 19 A.D.) king of Mauretania 30 B.C. made ruler of Mauritania by Augustus 6 32 works of 1 572
- Jubellius, Decius**, commander of a Campanian legion (250 B.C.) in Pyrrhic wars 5 204 205 205 211
- Judacilus**, Italian commander in Social War (90 B.C.) 5 413 414 417
- Judaea (Judah)**, a kingdom of Palestine which arose after the death of Solomon and the defection of the ten northern tribes, Rehoboam and his successors 2 12-18 20-21 106 113 Ahaz and Isaiah 2, 21-22 the invasion of Sennacherib 1, 105-410 2 22 relations with North Arabia and Egypt 2 21 the decline and fall 2 24 25 113 114 For Jewish history after the fall of Judaea, see Jews
- Judas the Gaulonite or Galilean**, Jewish popular leader revolts against Rome 2, 168, founds sect of Zealots 2 168
- Judas, son of Simon** the Jewish high priest murdered by Ptolemy 2 110
- Judas Maccabæus** (d 160 B.C.) Jewish national hero leads revolt against Antiochus 2 146 victories over Syrian forces 2 117 154 assumes direction of commonwealth 2 150 purifies temple, 2 149 defends and kills Nicanor at Adasa, 2 154, death 2 155, character, 2, 156
- Judith** (d 813 A.D.) wife of Louis le Débonnaire 7 559 562
- Judith** (fifteenth century) wife of Walthael earl of Northampton treachery and fate of 18 190
- Judith**, an apocryphal book of the Old Testament 2, 117
- Juggernaut**, see Jagannath.
- Jugurtha**, king of Numidia (d 104 B.C.), bribes Roman senate, 5, 383-385; at

Rome, Sallust's account of, **5**, 385-387; war with Rome (111-106 B C.), **5**, 383-391, death, Plutarch on, **5**, 391-392

**Juji** Khassar, "the Tiger" (13th century), brother of Jenghiz Khan, **24**, 275, 283

**Julia** (39 B C.-14 A D.) daughter of Augustus, marries Marcellus **5** 116 marries Agrippa and Tiberius **5** 117 banished by father **5** 118 death **5** 118 Augustus' order concerning burial of, **5** 128

**Julia** (d 25 A D.), granddaughter of Augustus, daughter of Agrippa and Julia **5** 117 character of **5**, 119 exiled **5** 119, Augustus' order concerning burial of **5** 125

**Julia**, aunt of Julius Cæsar (d 68 B C.), marries Marcius **5** 477 478

**Julia** (53 or 52-54 B C.) daughter of Cæsar, marries Pompey **5** 503, death of **5**, 511 530 (Cæsar's affection for **5** 602

**Julia** (d 59 A D.), daughter of Drusus, marriages of **5**, 153-154

**Julia Domna** (d 217 A D.), Roman empress, wife of Septimius Severus and mother of Caracalla and Geta, character of **5** 354, relations with her sons, **5**, 391, death **5**, 394

**Julian**, Count, commander of the Spanish G. the according to legend introduces Moor into Spain **5** 191, **10** 31

**Julian**, Roman ambassador to Alaric (409 A D.) **5** 558

**Julian**, Bishop of Toledo forced from bishopric by Witiza, Gothic king in Spain (6th century) **10** 30

**Julian the Apostate** (Flavius Claudius Julianus), **3** 1 363 A D.) emperor of Rome 361-363 A D. mun. treatment, **5**, 477-509, studies at Athens, **3** 496 receives title of cæsar (355 A D.) **5** 478, administration in Gaul **5** 481 486, declared emperor by soldiers **5** 491 contest with Constantine **5** 493-497, religion of **5**, 499-499, invades the East, **5**, 499-508, death, **5**, 508 509

**Julian**, George Washington (1817-1899) American politician free soil candidate for vice president (1852) **23**, 369

**Julian**, Cardinal, see Cesarini, Giuliano

**Juliana**, illegitimate daughter of Henry I of England, marries Eustace de Breteuil **18** 236 Eustace's husband in revolt against king **18** 236 237, reconciled with king (1119) **18** 237

**Julian Calendar**, making of, **5** 574, corrected by Pope Gregory XIII, **5**, 575

**Julian Emperors**, the name applied collectively to Augustus, Tiberius, Caligula, Claudius and Nero (q v) as members of Julius Cæsar's family

**Julian Family**, legendary founders of **5** 70

**Julian Laws**, regulate municipalities, **5**, 212, 214

**Julianus**, M. Didius Severus (132-193 A D.), emperor of Rome, purchases throne, **5**, 383, 384, execution, **5**, 385

**Julich**, a town in the Rhine province, Prussia; dispute over accession to, **14**, 325

**Julius II** (Giuliano della Rovere) (1443-1513), pope 1503-1513; pontificate of, **5**, 647-

648; election, **11**, 259; employs Michelangelo, **9**, 401-402, promotes League of Cambray against Venice, **5**, 648, **9**, 431-432, forms the Holy League against France, **9**, 434, **11**, 302, **19**, 58, extent of power, **5**, 648, **10**, 58

**Julius Cæsar**, see Cæsar

**Julus**, eponymous founder of Julian family, see Ascanius

**July Revolution** of 1830, in France main treatment **13**, 45 50 51, 54, influence of on Europe, **15** 402, **16**, 476

**Jung Bahadur** (d 1885), prime minister of Nepal, **24**, 512

**Junius Letters**, a series of political epistles which appeared in London (1768-1772) under the pseudonym of Junius, **20**, 612

**Juno**, Roman divinity, identified with Greek Hera, **3**, 32, 120, Roman sacrifices to, **5** 201

**Junot, Andoche** (1771-1813), duke of Abrantes, conveys Napoleon's letter to Venetian senate, **12**, 442, invades Portugal, **10**, 325, **12**, 568, 569, forms French regency in Portugal **10**, 540, defeated by Wellesley, **10**, 541 540, **12**, 569

**Junto** of 1693, in England, **20**, 444-446

**Jupiter** (Jove), a Roman deity corresponding to the Greek Zeus, **3**, 74, 158, 173, 298, 570

**Jurisprudence**:  
 Babylonian and Assyrian general laws, **1**, 494-498, code of Hammurabi, **1**, 498-511  
 Byzantine legal reforms of Basil the Macedonian (the Basilica) **7**, 227, the legislation of Justinian (the Code, Pandects and Institutions), **7**, 131-136  
 China severity of the penal law, **24**, 532  
 Denmark laws of Valdemar (twelfth century), **16**, 154, the Birkerell (thirteenth century), **16**, 175, the *Conseils Menues* and the *Law of Zealand* (fourteenth century), **16** 177, legal codes of Christian IV, **16**, 357  
 Egypt debt-law of Bocchoris, **1**, 201, recent reforms in Egyptian jurisprudence, **24** 464  
 England laws of King Æthelberht of Kent, **18**, 45, laws of King Ine, **18**, 64, courts remodelled by Alfred, **18**, 82, the laws of Alfred **18**, 85, the criminal law in reign of Æthelstan, **18**, 99 100 Anglo-Saxon law courts, **18**, 159-160, legal innovations of William the Conqueror, **18** 205, Henry I's charter of liberties, **18**, 228-229, legal development under Henry II, **18**, 294-296, legal reforms of Edward I, **18**, 394-395 395 note, judicial reforms of parliament of Richard III, **18**, 619; institution of star chamber by Henry VII, **19** 21 powers of the star chamber enlarged under Charles I, **19**, 566; political interference with the judiciary under Charles I, **19**, 570; judicial procedure against Strafford, **19**, 585-586, 592-594, Habeas Corpus Act (1679), **20**, 294; reforms in treason trials, **20**,

- 453; reforms in the criminal law (1808-1816), 21, 490-492, reforms in criminal law by Sir James Mackintosh, 21, 528, Lord Brougham urges reform of common law (1828) 21, 538-539, Act of 1836 allowing counsel to prisoners, 21, 578 579
- France uniform civil code created by convention (1793) 12 312, reorganization of courts under the Directory 12 412, the *Code Napoleon* 12 520 522 abolition of death penalty for political offenses under Republic of 1815 13 95 "mixed commissions" and *Napoleon III*, 13, 124 abuses of political procedure under *Napoleon III* 13 134
- Germany and Holy Roman Empire code formulated for Italy 14 100 code of laws of Frederick II for Naples and Sicily 14 120 Frederick II's judicial reforms 14 132 133 the Golden Bull of Charles IV (1356) 14 151 judicial reform under Maximilian I 14 235 239 penal code of 1532 14 279-280 increase in power of judiciary under Frederick the Great of Prussia 15 153-154 bases of law under Frederick William III of Prussia 15 308 penal code of 1870 15 501 systematisation of judicial procedure under the new empire 15 535 establishment of the Imperial Court at Leipzig (1879) 15 535
- Greece laws of Draco in Athens 3 161 165, judicial legislation of Solon in Athens, 3 215 216 courts of law in Athens 4 26-27 415
- Iceland judicial procedure in early times 16 122 121, revision of laws (1011) 16 127-128
- India administration of justice under the code of Manu 2 515 519 Ird Corn wallis entrusts criminal jurisdiction to Europeans in India (1793) 22 113 Macaulay's penal code (1860) 22 203 Criminal Procedure Code 22 215 216
- Ireland the *Senchas Mor* legendary body of laws of sixth century 21 311 in equalities of law early fourteenth century, 21, 384 note criminal law during War of the Roses 21 392 inefficiency of law (sixteenth century), 21 393 396
- Italy administration of justice in cities in Middle Ages 9 101
- Japan the consular courts 24 646, the abolition of consular jurisdiction 24, 647, the civil law, 24, 647, the criminal law, 24, 647
- Jewish tribunals and procedure 2, 207-209
- Middle Ages feudal laws as a source of common law, 8 493, diffusion of canon law, 8 620, relation of secular and ecclesiastical tribunals, 8, 632 633
- Mohammedan main treatment, 8, 294-304, the importance of *Sunna* or custom, 8, 294-296, influence of Roman on Mohammedan law, 8, 296-298 in influence of Persian law 8 298-299, great legists and codes, 8, 299-304
- Netherlands privilege of *non evocando*, 13, 361
- Poland legal reforms of Casimir III, 24, 33, juristic legislation under Jagello, 24 42
- Russia judiciary reforms of Alexander II, 17 596
- Scotland reforms under James IV (1504) 21 209 James V inaugurates supreme court 21 234 the regent Morton codifies law 21 27
- Spain reforms of Pedro IV of Aragon (fourteenth century) 10 104, legal reorganization under Ferdinand and Isabella 10 134 136-137
- Sweden the *Landslag* 16 191
- Turkey orders and prerogatives of magistrates 24 331 336
- United States judges in colonial Pennsylvania 23 42 courts in the Carolinas under the Grand Model 23 50 in Connecticut under the Fundamental Orders 23 107 108 statutes of colonial Virginia 23 124 125 code of colonial Massachusetts 23 177 178 the national courts under the federal constitution 23 294 295 298 299 congress creates supreme and other federal courts 23 300 see also Statutes
- Justiciar, Great, see Pedro the Cruel
- Justin I (d 527 A D) Byzantine emperor 515 527 A D early life and accession of 7 63 reign of 7 64-65
- Justin II (d 578 A D) Byzantine emperor 517 568 A D main treatment of reign 7 137 140 sends aid to Rome 7 439 receives embassy from Turkish Mekan Khan 24 265
- Justin (ca fifth century A D) Roman historian author of an abridgment of Irogus Pompeius 4 618
- Justin, Saint, "the Martyr" (ca 100-163 A D) Greek patriarch persecution of 6 296 302
- Justin of Nassau (sixteenth and seventeenth centuries) natural son of Prince William of Orange exploits as an admiral, 13, 511 513 525 577
- Justinian I (Flavius Anicius Justinianus), "the Great" (483/-565 A D), Byzantine emperor 527 565 A D, main treatment 7 66-136, military tactics under, 7, 100-105, conquers Goths in Italy, 7, 107-114, 396-425 as a legislator, 7, 131-136, Code of, 7, 131 seq, cedes Pannonia to Lombards 7, 431-432, fortifications of, 7, 82-84, death, 7, 130, 131
- Justinian (II) Rhinometus (d 711 A D), Byzantine emperor 685-695 and 705-711, main treatment 7, 189-194, accession, 7, 189, defeat by Saracens, 7 190, exile of, by Icontius 7, 192, regains throne, 7, 193 death 7 194
- Justinian, John (d 1453), Venetian general, aids Constantine XIII at siege of Constantinople, 7, 342, 346, 348, 350
- Justinian Code, a compilation of Roman law made by order of Justinian, 7, 131-135.



**Jüterbog**, town in Prussia; battles of (1644), **14**, 381; (1813) (called also battle of Dennewitz), **18**, 316 seq.

**Jutes**, a German tribe; invade England (fifth century A D), **18**, 30, origin, **18** 33 relation to Angles and Saxons, **18**, 33, advance checked, **18**, 36

**Jutija**, see **Utians**.

**Jutland**, the continental portion of Denmark; conquered in Schleswig-Holstein War of 1864, **18**, 494

**Juxon**, William (1552-1663), English prelate, archbishop of Canterbury 1660-1663; attends Charles I on day of his execution, **20**, 76

# K

**Kaaba** (Caaba), sacred building of Mohammedans at Mecca under protection of Koreish, **8** 108 and restoration of (930), **8**, 23, worship of **8** 108, 112 267-270

**Kabail** (Kabyles), federation of Berber tribes in Africa, origin of name **24**, 464

insurrection of (1892) **24** 473 subjugation of by the French (1856) **24** 454

**Kabul**, city and province of Afghanistan Alexander the Great conquers **4** 346, siege of (1556), **22** 26, massacre of (1841) **22** 140, British reconquer (1842) **22**, 143-145, British envoy established at, **22**, 206

**Kabyles**, see **Kabail**

**Kadesh** (Kadesh Barnea), capital of the Hittites, battle at (ca 1300 B.C.), **2** 392 394

**Kadi Mullah**, Daghistan chief incites war in Daghistan (ca 1835) **17** 553

**Kadijah**, see **Khadija**

**Kadisiya**, town in Persia, battle of (636 A.D.) **8**, 14, 97-98 153

**Kaffa** (Gomara), region in eastern Africa capitulation of (1475) **9** 236 slave trade at, **9** 320 323

**Kafir** (Kafir or Caffre), tribe of negroes descended from the Bantu family, Ing Land at war with (1877) **22** 270

**Kafirs** or **Suaposh**, inhabitants of Kafiristan in Central Asia, become independent of Persia (ca 1740) **24** 501

**Kaffraria**, British, south eastern part of Cape Colony, becomes crown colony **22** 267, religious fanaticism in **22** 268

**Kahuna** (seventh century A.D.) Moorish queen and prophetess, attacks Arabs in Africa, **8** 182

**Kahtan**, mythical ancestor of the Yemen tribes of the Arabs, **8** 102

**Kaid Mehedi al-Menebbi**, grand vizir of Morocco, power of (1901), **24**, 475

**Kai-ping**, town, Manchuria, battle of (1904), **17**, 624; **24**, 655

**Kairwan** or **Kurwan** (Carwahn), holy Mohammedan city in North Africa, foundation of (670 A.D.), **8**, 176

**Kaiserslautern**, city of Germany, battle of (1793), **14**, 507, **15**, 273

**Kajars**, Turkish tribe, reigning dynasty of, in Persia, **24**, 493

**Ka-ka-u**, king of Egypt 4100-4066 B.C., establishes Apis worship, **1**, 68, 92

**Kalaches**, one of five primitive Turkish nations, **24**, 259

**Kalah Sherghat**, see **Asshur**

**Kala-un** (Kalavun, Kalasoon), sultan of Egypt; attacks of, on Christians (ca 1280), **2**, 306; **8**, 453

**Kalb**, Johann, Baron de, see **De Kalb**

**Kalckstein**, Colonel von, Prussian officer, opposes Frederick William of Brandenburg (ca 1670), **15**, 140

**Kaldi**, see **Chaldea**

**Kaled**, see **Khalid**

**Kali**, in Hindu mythology the bloody consort of Shiva cult of **2** 546

**Kalb ben Omar** (ninth century A.D.), Arab chief rebellion of **8** 205 206

**Kalb of Toledo**, a rebel leader in Spain, defeated at Zimora (ca 900 A.D.) **10** 43

**Kalidasa**, poet and dramatist of India, translation of his *Saluntala* **2** 502

**Kalish**, capital of the government of Kalish, Russian Poland, battle of (1706), **17**, 274

**Kalish**, Treaty of (1813) **14** 553, **17**, 484

**Kaliman I**, ruler of Bulgaria 1241 1246, death of **24** 173

**Kalmar** (Calmar), War of, struggle between Denmark and Norway (1611) **16**, 309-309

**Kalmar** (Calmar), Union of, a union of the kingdoms of Sweden Norway, and Denmark (1397) **16** 201 270

**Kalmucks** (Calmucks), a Mongolian people of China western Siberia and southeastern Russia migration of **17** 383-385

**Kalpi** (Culpee), town in British India, battle of (1844) **22** 198

**Kamakura**, a place near Yokohama Japan, first capital of the Minamoto, **24** 583, 587 destruction of (1333), **24**, 588

**Kambujaya**, see **Cambyses**

**Kamenets-Podolski**, capital of the government of Podolia Russia, ceded to Turkey, **24** 59, regained by Poland, **24**, 68, siege of (1672), **24**, 368

**Kamenskoj**, Michael Fedorovitch, Count (1735-1810) Russian soldier, negotiates peace with Sweden (1807), **17**, 458, in Russo-Turkish War of 1810, **17**, 466

**Kamerun** (Cameroon), German colony in Western Africa, revolt of, **15**, 561

**Kamil al-**, sultan of Egypt (1218), reign, **8**, 229

**Kamimura**, Admiral, Japanese naval commander, sinks Russian ships (1904), **17**, 625

**Kamit**, see **Egypt**

**Kandahar** (Candahar), city of southern Afghanistan, siege and capture of (1880), **22**, 209, **24**, 503

**Kandish** (Gandish or Gaddas), Babylonian king, establishes dynasty (1800 B.C.), **2**, 364

**Kandy** (Candy), town in Ceylon; massacre of British at (1803), **22**, 130.

- Kang-he** (d 1721), emperor of China (1661); reign of, **24**, 545
- Kangra Valley**, earthquake (1905), **21**, 667
- Kanishka** (**Kanerki**), East Indian ruler, founder empire, **2**, 506, Huvisika succeeds **2** 497
- Kanklis**, primitive Turkish people conquered by Mongols (1223) **24** 283
- Kankrin**, Count E F, Russian minister of finance 1822-1844, financial reforms of, **17** 557
- Kansas**, state of the United States made a territory (1854) **23** 391 civil war in (1861-1862) **23** 394 395 397 398 Federal Constitution in (1857) **22** 402 403
- Kansas-Nebraska Bill**, in act providing for the organization of the territories of Kansas and Nebraska passed by Congress in 1854 **23** 391 392 394
- Kan-su**, province in northwest China Mo-hammedan rebellion in (1854) **24** 552
- Kansu al-Ghuri**, mamluke sultan war of with Ottomans (1516) **24** 414
- Kant**, Immanuel (1724-1804) German philosopher sketch and estimate of **15** 311 312
- Kanzler**, Hermann (1822-1888) German Hier in Papal service surrenders himself to Italian forces (1870) **9** 622
- Kaplan Pasha**, Turkish general defeated at Krim (1673) **24** 60
- Kápolna**, town in Hungary, battle of (1849) **14** 633 654
- Kappel**, village in Switzerland battle of (1331) **16** 632 633
- Kara George**, see Czerny, George
- Karachi**, city in India ceded to British (1819) **22** 146
- Karamdash**, king of Babylon fifteenth century B.C. makes alliance with king of Assyria **1** 374
- Karaites** or **Karamsors**, Jewish religious sect language of **24** 255
- Karak**, see Cilicia
- Kara-Khitai** (Ye-lu), Turkish clan, conquerors northern China (1001), **24** 271 272
- Karakorum** (**Karakorum**), ancient city of China made capital of Mongol Empire (thirteenth century) **24** 277
- Karamanli**, Dynasty of, reign of, in Tripoli (1714-1835), **24** 487
- Kara Mustapha** (d 1683), Turkish statesman administration of, as grand vizir, **24** 389, besieges Vienna, **24**, 64, 389, death of, **14** 397, **24** 390
- Karamzin** or **Karaman**, Nikolai Mikhailovitch (1765-1820) Russian historian, novelist and poet, **17**, 77
- Karbanit** (**Karbana**), town in Egypt, battle of (ca 668 B.C.), **1** 426
- Kardis**, Peace of, treaty between Alexis of Russia and Charles X of Sweden (1660), **16** 341
- Kargula**, town in Russia, battle of (1775), **17**, 347
- Karl** (Callet), William, French peasant, elected leader of the *Jacquerie* (1358), **11**, 136
- Karlowitz**, town in Hungary, battle of (1716), **14**, 420, national assembly meets at (1848) **14** 637, ecclesiastical congress of (1874) **15** 48
- Karlowitz**, Treaty of, treaty concluded with Turkey by Russia Austria Poland and Venice (1699) **9** 523, **14**, 398, **24**, 68, 402-403
- Karlsbad** (**Carlsbad**) Decrees, resolutions of a conference of delegates from principal German states (1819) **15**, 372-374
- Karluku**, primitive Turkish nation, history of, **24**, 259 273
- Karmat**, surname of Hamdan ben-Asheth, the, founder of the Karmathians, **8**, 221
- Karmates** (**Karmathians**), Mohammedan sect, capture Mecca (930 A.D.) **8**, 23, in league with Fatimites **8** 23
- Karnak**, town in Egypt, on the site of Thbes description of temples at, **1**, 111 153 226 248 inscriptions at, **1**, 99 101 115 117 138 150
- Kärnköski**, military post in Finland, siege of (1790) **17** 403
- Karpos**, Albanian chieftain, revolt of (1690), **24** 395-399
- Kars**, city in Russia sieges of (1855), **15**, 14, (1877) **17** 603
- Karshumish**, one of the languages of India, **2** 488
- Karthada**, see Carthage
- Kasa** or **Kassai**, Prince, see John, king of Abyssinia
- Kashmir** (**Cashmere**), Vale of, a valley in state of Kashmir, India, description of, **2** 485 486
- Kashtariti** of **Kar-Kasshi** (seventh century B.C.) Median prince joins coalition against king of Assyria (ca 673 B.C.), **1** 122
- Kashtubilla**, king of Kasullia ca 3500 B.C., revolts against Sargon **1** 361
- Kasimir** (twelfth century) duke of Pomerania besieges Arcona (1168) **16** 150
- Kasleyah**, king of the Berbers ca 700 A.D., slain by Merwin **8** 153
- Kassr-el-Kebir** or **Kasr al-Kebir** (Spanish Alcazar-Quivir), town of Morocco, battle of (1790) **8** 252 **10** 496-498
- Kasr as-Said**, Treaty of, treaty between France and Tunis (1581), **24**, 456
- Kasshu**, see Kossæans
- Kassites**, see Kossæans
- Kastri**, modern name of Delphi, *q. v.*
- Kati**, king of Quo (ca 935 B.C.), **1** 388
- Kato**, Japanese statesman, reigns, **24**, 664
- Katte**, Hans Hermann von (1704-1730), friend of Frederick the Great, death, **15** 152-154
- Katzbach**, a river in Prussia, battle of the (1813), **12** 604, **14**, 575, **17**, 485
- Kaufmann**, Konstantin Petrovitch (1818-1882), Russian general, commander-in-chief of Russian troops in Khiva, **17**, 601
- Kaulbars**, Alexander, Baron (1844-), Russian general, interference of, in Bulgarian policy, **24**, 180, 184
- Kaunitz**, Prince Wenzel Anton von (1711-

- 1794), Austrian statesman urges alliance with France **12** 70-71, **14** 456-457, policy toward Poland **14**, 453 455 concludes treaty with Bavaria **14** 459 Turkish policy of **14** 492, interview with Frederick the Great **15** 236 opposes war with France **15** 269
- Kavadh I** (d. 531 A.D.), Sassanid ruler of Persia reign of (ca. 459-531 A.D.) **8** 56-55
- Kavadh II** (d. 629 A.D.), Sassanid ruler of Persia reign of **8** 95
- Kavarna**, support of Bulgarian battle of (1810) **17** 466
- Kazan or Ghazan** (1271-1304) Mongol sultan of Persia, proposes alliance with Pope **8**, 454 seq.
- Kazan** (d. 1343) ruler in Transoxania of house of Jagatay overthrown by Kizil, **24** 296
- Kazan**, city of central Russia cathedral of finished 1811 **17** 503 sieges of (1006) **17** 198, (1553) **17**, 197
- Kezanlik**, see Kezanlik
- Kazgan** (d. 1355) emir in Transoxania, power of **24** 286 297
- Kea-king** (d. 1820 A.D.) emperor of China **24**, 545
- Kearney**, Philip (1815-1862) American soldier, occupies New Mexico (1846) **23** 373 campaign in southern California (1846-1847) **23** 373 killed at Chualar, Virginia **23** 372
- Kearsarge**, American hero of Civil War **Alabama** (1864) **23** 445
- Keate**, lieutenant governor of Natal declares boundary dispute between Natal and South African Republic (1871) **22** 267
- Keble, John** (1712-1800) English clergyman promotes Oxford movement **21** 111
- Kee**, emperor of China 1518 B.C. **24** 51
- Keen-lung**, emperor of China 1733-1735 A.D. **24** 345
- Keghiviz**, Hungarian politician leader of the Left (1865) **15** 1
- Keith, George**, (ca. 1693-1775) hereditary Earl Marischal of Scotland enters into treaty to invade Scotland (1719) **20** 522
- Keith, James Francis Edward** (1696-1755) Scottish general negotiates with Count von Kaunitz **14** 447
- Keith, Sir Robert** (d. 1346) Scottish soldier at Bannockburn (1311) **21** 101
- Keith, Sir William**, of Galston, at Battle of Berwick (1314) **21**, 107, defeats Pichard Talbot **21** 134
- Keller, General** (1854-1904) Russian soldier repulsed at Motioning Pass (1904), **17**, 624, killed at Yangtze Pass **17**, 624
- Kellermann, François Christophe de**, duke of Valmy (1735-1820) French soldier at battle of Valmy **15** 270 in Savoy **12** 365 ordered to Lyons **12** 367 seq. in Piedmont **12**, 408 at Marengo **12** 502-503 at Waterloo **12** 635
- Kellogg, William Pitt** (1831-) American politician governor of Louisiana during Reconstruction period **23**, 470
- Kelly-Kenny, Thomas** (1840-) English soldier, in advance on Pretoria, **22**, 313
- Kemal Effendi** (nineteenth century) Turkish poet patriotism of **24** 432
- Kemankesh Pasha**, Turkish soldier, at battle of Slunkun (1691) **24** 400
- Kemp, John** (ca. 1340-1454) archbishop of Canterbury death of **18** 571
- Kemp, General**, Boer soldier presides over mass meeting at Vereeniging (1902), **22** 317
- Kempfen**, Austrian minister dismissed (1859) **15** 14
- Kempfenfeld, Richard** (1718-1752), English admiral death of **20** 639
- Kempt, Sir James** (1764-1834) British soldier in Peninsular campaign (1812) **10** 360 at Badajoz **10** 364 at battle of Waterloo (1815) **12** 633
- Ken, Thomas** (1637-1711) English prelate Bishop of Bath and Wells befriended religious prisoners **20** 364 379 one of seven bishops to protest against Declaration of Indulgence (1688) **20** 395 persecuted and sent to the Tower **20** 396-397 trial and execution of **20** 398 400
- Kendal**, Duchess of, mistress of George I of England Bolingbroke and **20** 536
- Kenesaw Mountain**, near Marietta Georgia U.S.A. battle of (1864) **23** 444
- Kenz** (ca. thirteenth century P.C.) Arabian chief in parentage of Kenites **2** 70
- Kenilworth**, town in England battle of (1141) **18** 505
- Kenlis**, town in Ireland battle of (1316) **21** 82
- Kenmore, Lord** (d. 1716) Scottish nobleman execution of **20** 512
- Kennedy, James** (d. 1416) archbishop of St. Andrew becomes personal guardian of James III 21 159 death **21** 190
- Kenneth (I) MacAlpine** (d. ca. 860 A.D.) king of Scotland 844 860 unites Picts and Scots **21** 13 invades Saxony, **21** 15 death **21** 60
- Kenneth II** (d. 917) king of Scotland 971-997, ruled in Northumbria **21** 16
- Kent**, a theist in England, kingdom of established by Saxons (sixth century A.D.) **18** 39
- Kent, Edward Augustus, Duke of** (1767-1820) son of George III of England and father of Queen Victoria, death **21** 511
- Kentucky**, state of the United States, separated from Virginia after the Revolution **23** 254 admitted into the Union (1792) **23** 302 legislature of declares alien and sedition laws void (Kentucky Resolutions) (1798) **23**, 314, declares for Union cause at opening of Civil War, **23** 420 campaigns in (1861-1862), **23**, 425-426 Bragg's campaign in (1862), **23** 434 Confederate raids in **23**, 441
- Kenyon, Lloyd**, Baron Kenyon (1732-1802), English jurist associated with Erskine as counsel for Lord George Gordon, **20**, 636
- Kephren**, see Khaf-Ra
- Kepler, Johann** (1571-1630) German astronomer, discoveries, **14**, 331

**Keppel, Augustus, Viscount** (1725-1786), English admiral, intercedes for Admiral Byng **20**, 545, captures Belle Isle (1761) **20** 597

**Keppel, George, 3rd Earl of Albemarle** (1724-1772) English soldier commands expedition against Havana (1762) **20** 600

**Keratsi**, Turkish people conquered by the Mughals (1162) **24** 271, Kerghizes conquer **24** 300

**Keraty, Emile, Count of** (1832) French officer and statesman in Franco-Prussian War **13** 174

**Kerbela (Meshhed-Hussein)**, town in Asia Minor battle of (ca 750 A.D.) **8** 154

**Kerboga**, prince of Mosul (eleventh century A.D.) r. over Antioch **8** 317

**Kerman**, Persian province see Carmania

**Kerman Shah**, see Bahram IV

**Kersant, Guy Pierre, Count of** (1712-1793) French soldier and politician, resigns from Assembly (1792), **12** 202

**Kertes**, (fifth century B.C.) Indian brigand killed Spermios **2** 427-428

**Kesselring, Kilian**, Swiss officer, imprisoned (1833) **16** 651

**Kesselsdorf**, village in Germany, battle of (1745) **14** 132 **15**, 181

**Ket**, in English tunnel insurrection and defeat (1534) **19** 215

**Kethulle, Francis van der**, lord of Eyth veldern, duke of Ghent leads revolt against the duke of Aerschot (1577) **13** 101, Protestant revolt **13** 17

**Kett**, William the Silent the Ghent **13** 180, meets Henry IV **13** 108

**Kethlundsson, Mats**, regent of Sweden r. in civil war in 1 half of the 15th c. (1320) **16** 194

**Ketteler, Baron von**, German diplomat, murdered at Peking (1900) **16** 36

**Kettler, Gotthard** (d 1577) last grandmaster of Livonian knights, wrests Courland and Semigallia from Ivan the Terrible (1611) **14** 320 **17** 206

**Keyes, Erasmus Darwin** (1810-1893) American general, at battle of Fair Oaks (1862) **23** 431

**Kezanlik or Kazanlik**, town in eastern Persia in the Bulgama battle of (1578) **17** 60

**Khabbash** (fifth century B.C.) Egyptian ruler, accession (457 B.C.) **2**, 611, rebellion **2** 617-618

**Khadija or Kadijah**, Arabian woman, married to Mohammed with (ca 595 A.D.) **8** 113

**Khaf-Ra, or Cephres, or Kephren**, Egyptian king of the fourth dynasty, accession, 191 reign **1**, 96-98

**Khair ad din Pasha**, see Barbarossa

**Khair Bey** (d 1520) Turkish governor of Aleppo surrenders Aleppo (1516) **24** 441 at battle of Marj-Dabik **24** 440 administration of, **24**, 446, death of **24** 446

**Khalid (Kaled)** (d 612 A.D.) Saracen general at battle of Uhud **8**, 121-122, conversion to Islam, **8**, 125, at battle of

Muta **8**, 126, chosen commander of Arabian army, **8** 126 leads expedition against Syria, **8**, 146-148, death of, **8**, 159

**Khalil** (fourteenth century A.D.) Turkish general defeats Emperor Michael, **7** 323 at battle near Bizya **7**, 324

**Khammurabi (Ammurapi, Amraphel, Hammurabi, or Khammuram)**, first king of Babylonia ca 2257-2232 B.C., invades Palestine, **1** 312 drives Elamite forces from Babylonia, **1**, 363, code of, **1**, 499-513

**Kha-nefer-Ra**, see Sebek-hotep V.

**Kharbin**, see Harbin

**Kharigites ("Deserters")**, an Arabian sect; oppose and slay Ali **8** 172-173, partial extermination of **8** 171, spread of, under the last Onavvads, **8**, 157

**Khartum (Khartoum)**, a city in Sudan siege of (1884) **21** 646 fall of (1885) **24**, 461

**Kharu**, name for Phoenicia, **1**, 136

**Khatil** (thirteenth century), sultan of Egypt, retakes Acre (1291), **8**, 453 seq

**Khatti**, see Hittites

**Khazailu**, see Hazael

**Khazars or Chazars**, see White Huns

**Kherson**, a Greek town in the Crimea, Vladimir captures (948) **17**, 104

**Kherson**, capital of government of Kherson, Russia founded (1778), **17**, 396

**Kheta**, see Hittites

**Kheta-sar**, king of Hittites, at battle of Kadesh (ca 1400 B.C.) **2** 334 makes treaty of peace with Ramses the Great **2** 331

**Kheti**, see Ab-meri-Ra

**Kheyr ed-din**, see Barbarossa

**Khiva**, capital of the ancient Khwarezm, q

**Khmer Empire**, Avars found, in Cambodia and Cochinchina **24** 318

**Khnum Amen** see Hatshepsu

**Khokand**, a former khanafe of Turkestan, in the territory of Terghav in Asiatic Russia at war with Russia (1864-1865), **17** 600

**Khoraba**, town in Asiatic Turkey, battle of (656 A.D.) **8** 171

**Khorasan or Khorassan**, province of north-eastern Persia conquest of (ca 1350), **24** 300

**Khosru Pasha**, Turkish governor of Egypt, replaced by Mehmet Ali (1805) **24** 149

**Khotin or Chotin**, town in Russia, siege of (1789), **17** 405

**Khubilai**, Mongol emperor, reign of (thirteenth century), **24**, 269

**Khubushna**, district in Asia Minor, battle of (ca 675 B.C.), **2**, 411

**Khufu, or Cheops, or Chemmis** (fourth century B.C.) Egyptian king of the fourth dynasty, reign, **1**, 91-98, worship of, **1**, 157

**Khumri**, see Omri

**Khun-aten**, king of Egypt see Amen-hotep IV.

**Khurrem**, see Roxelana.

**Khwarezm, or Khwarizm, or Kharezmi**, a khanate of Central Asia, empire of,

- founded (1141), **24**, 272, conquered by Jenghis Khan, **24**, 250-283, conquered by Russia (1573), **17**, 601-602
- Khwarezmians** or **Khwarizmians**, invade Palestine **8** 135, defeat of, **8** 131, attempted reaction of **24** 286-287
- Kiang Hung**, province of China, China cedes portion of to France (1895) **24** 561
- Kiangsi**, a province of China, France of concessions in (1895) **24** 559
- Kiao Chow**, city in China, Germany seizes (1897) **18** 563 **24** 561
- Kibaba** (eighth century B.C.) king of Khar, a Median town **1** 399
- Kickapoos**, tribe of American Indians, Allouez and DuRoi visit (1673) **23** 75
- Kidd, William** (d. 1701) English navigator and buccaner, center of **23** 165
- Kidir Bey** (fifteenth century), chief dignitary of Islam **24** 335
- Kieft, William** (1600-1617) Dutch colonial governor of New Netherlands, relations with Swedish settlers **23** 9, administration of, **23** 10-11, recalled **23** 11, drowned on voyage to Holland **23** 16
- Kiel**, a seaport in Schleswig-Holstein, Prussia (1814) **16** 132-169
- Kiev** or **Kieff** (Rus), Russian principality in the middle ages, situation and importance **17**, 115, decline of power **17** 129-131, laid waste by Mongol hordes **17**, 136
- Ki-Hoa**, plain in Cochin China, battle of (1863) **13** 135
- Kildare**, earls of, see **Fitzgerald**
- Kily Arslan**, see **Suleiman**
- Kiludj Ali**, see **Uludj Ali**
- Kilkenny**, capital of county of Kilkenny, Ireland, statute of (1361) defining status of English and Irish in Ireland **21** 386
- Killcrankie**, pass in Perthshire, Scotland, battle of (1684) **21** 310
- Killingrew, Sir Henry** (d. 1603) and assailed Elizabeth to Scotland in 1572 **19** 351
- Kilmarnock**, suburb of Dublin, Treaty of (1842) **21** 615
- Kilmarnock, Earl of**, see **Boyd, William**
- Kilwa**, seaport in German East Africa, Germans take from Arabs (1889) **18** 556
- Kimberley**, town in South Africa, gold discovered at **22** 249, diamonds discovered at **22** 269, relief of (1900) **21** 654 **22** 312
- Kimbolton, Lord**, see **Montagu**
- Kimmerri**, see **Cimmerians**
- Kinburn**, a former fortress in Russia, siege of (1757) **17** 400
- Kinchau**, a town in Manchuria, Japanese victory at (1901) **24** 655
- Kinda**, a tribe of Arabs (sixth century A.D.) **8** 6
- King, Philip Gidley** (1755-1808) third governor of New South Wales (1806) **22** 236
- King, Preston** (1806-1865) American politician in Barnburners party (1848) **23** 373
- King, Samuel Ward** (1786-1851) governor of Rhode Island 1839-1843, **23**, 369
- King, William Rufus** (1786-1853), American politician, democratic candidate for vice-president (1852) **23** 389
- King George's War**, the American counter-part of the War of the Austrian Succession (1711-1718), main treatment, **23**, 153-195-198
- King-maker**, see **Warwick, Earl of** (**Richard Nevill**)
- King Philip's War**, between Indians and New England colonists (1675-1676), **23** 116-119
- Kingship**, see **Government**
- King's Mountain**, a mountain in South Carolina, battle of (1780) **23** 277
- King's Peace**, The, a treaty between Persia and the Carol states (387 B.C.), **4**, 123-125
- King William's War**, between Great Britain and the American colonists, and France aided by its Indian allies (1689-1697) relation to European war, **23**, 182, history of **23** 181-190
- Kinsky, Wilhelm** (d. 1634) Bohemian count seeks to induce Wilkeson to betray emperor **14** 361
- Kiptchak** or **Kaptchak**, Khans or 'Kang-dun of the Golden Horde, a Mongol kingdom in Europe and Asia founded in thirteenth century, slave trade in **9** 519-521, meaning of name **24** 259, inhabitants flee before Mongols of Jinghis Khan **24** 285, overthrown (fifteenth century) **24** 307-309
- Kirats**, in East Indian tale **2** 490
- Kirghiz**, a nomadic tribe in southeastern Russia, language **24** 238
- Kirin**, a city in Manchuria, becomes centre of Russian power **17** 622
- Kirkcaldy, Sir William** (d. 1575), Scotch soldier **19** 332
- Kirke, Sir David** (1596-1655) Scotch privateer and soldier, captures Quebec (1629) **22** 323-357
- Kirke, Percy** (1646-1691) English soldier, commander of **Kirke's** **Lambs**, career as military governor at Lunenburg **20** 366-367, suppresses with cruelty followers of Monmouth in west of England (1685), **20** 367, character, **20**, 368
- Kirke's Lambs**, a name ironically given the regiment commanded by Colonel Percy Kirke, main treatment **20**, 366-369
- Kirri**, Assyrian prince, **1** 355
- Kish**, Babylonian kingdom, overcome by Assyria **1** 352, development **1**, 351, defeated by Lunnatum **1** 353, 355, overpowers Shupriul **1** 356, cradle of Semitic race **1** 355, submits to Tiglath-pileser III **1** 394
- Kishar**, Babylonian god **1** 313
- Kishshati**, Assyrian kingdom **1** 372-373, 375, 380, see also **Assyria**
- Kisselev, Count Paul** (1788-1872), Russian soldier and statesman, urges liberation of serfs **17** 505, made chief of staff **17**, 555
- Kissingen**, town in Germany, battle of (1860), **18**, 491

Kistna, see Krishna.

Kitboga (thirteenth century) general in command of Mongolian army, march of, against caliph of Baghdad **24**, 290

Kitchen, Anthony (1477-1563) British prelate bishop of Lundaff Elizabeth permits to return see **19** 279

Kitchener, Horatio Herbert, first viscount Kitchener of Khartum (1850) British leader sent to Khartum (1898) **21** 632 prevents French occupation of Egypt **24** 466 at Cape Town **22** 27 appointed chief of staff in Boer War **22** 10 at battle of Paardeberg **22** 12 pulls rebellion in Cape Colony **22** 13 concentration policy of in Boer War **22** 314 succeeds Lord Roberts in command of British forces in South Africa (November 1900) **22** 314 blockhouse system of **22** 315 the hives of in South Africa **22** 316 proclamation to boers of August 1901 **22** 16 treaty with boers at Pretoria (1902) **22** 317 ligant with Lord Curzon, **22** 221

Ki Utu, Larsa

Kiyomori, Taira no (twelfth century) Japanese chieftain conquests of **24** 586 character of **24** 586 death of **24** 587

Kladyat, war in Serbia siege of (1790 A.D.) **17** 108

Klapka, Gyorgy (1820-1892) Hungarian soldier famous ally of Turkey **15** 41

Klshir, Calasirians

Klausenburg, Diet of, sanctions union of Transylvania with Hungary (1848) **14** 157

Kleber, Jean Baptiste (1755-1800) French leader defeated in La Vendee (1793) **12** 76 with Fouché **12** 378 in command at Alexandria **12** 403 victory at Mt. Liban **12** 478 Napoleon leaves in command in Egypt **12** 481, **24** 118 death **12** 512

Kleist von Nollendorf, Friedrich Heinrich Ferdinand Emil (1762-1825) Prussian field marshal at battle of Kulm (1813) **15** 516 at battle of Châlons **15** 311

Klim, town in Russia devastation of by Russians the Terrible (1569) **17** 204

Klonthal, lake in Switzerland, battle of the (1799 A.D.) **17** 446

Klopstock, Friedrich Gottlieb (1724-1803) German poet position of in literature **15** 331

Klosterneuburg, town in Austria, capture of by Bavarians (1276) **14**, 153

Kloster-zeyen, see Closter-zeven

Klundert, town in Netherlands, siege of (1713) **14** 16

Klushino, town in Russia battle of (1610) **17** 235

Knazes, princes of Russia, development of power **17** 93

Knight of Liddesdale, The, see Douglas, William

Knights Hospitalers, see Hospitalers.

Knights of Malta, see Malta

Knights of Rhodes, see Rhodes.

Knights of St. George, see Teutonic Order.

Knights of St. John, see Hospitalers.

Knights Templar, see Templars.

Knights, Teutonic Order of, see Teutonic Order

Knights of the Round Table, an order founded by King Arthur of England, legends of, **18** 40

Knights of the Spoon, a band of outlawed Swiss nobles (1531) league with the Swiss nobles **6** 636, castles of, destroyed **10** 636

Knights of the Temple, see Templars

Knolles (Knollys), Sir Robert (ca 1317-1307) English soldier, commands expedition to France (1373) **18**, 482, commands royal forces in Wat Tyler's Rebellion **18** 693

Knollys, Sir Francis (ca 1514-1596) English statesman privy councillor of Elizabeth, **19** 273

Knorrung, General (ca 1400) Russian soldier in war with Sweden **17** 455-459

Knowles, Commodore (d 1777) English naval officer pressing seizes cause insurrection in Boston Mass (1717), **23**, 198

Know-Nothings, in American history, a secret political party or society general discussion of **23** 335 396 platform in 1846 **23** 391 disappearance of, **23**, 401

Knox, Henry (1750-1806) American soldier and statesman appointed secretary of war in Washington's first cabinet, **23** 300

Knox, John (1605-1672) Scottish religious reformer early career **21** 246-248, exiled from Scotland **21** 243 attacks Catholicism **19** 281 **21** 252 justifies vandalism of reformers **21** 261 interviews with Mary Queen of Scots **21** 261 preaches funeral oration of earl of Moray **21** 269 death **21** 270, characterization **19** 284 **21** 270, administration of Puritans for **19** 311

Knoxville, city in Tennessee, siege (1663), **23** 412

Knud II, king of Denmark, see Canute the Great, king of England, Norway, and Denmark

Knud III, king of Denmark see Harthacnut.

Knud IV, "the Saint," king of Denmark 1080-1086, in wars against pagans of Jutland **16** 138, reign, **16**, 139-141, death **16** 141

Knud V, king of Denmark 1117-1157, reign, **16** 147-150

Knud VI, king of Denmark 1152-1202 reign **16** 151-157 treachery to Frederick Barbarossa **14** 106 death **16** 157

Knud I, king of Norway see Canute the Great, king of England, Denmark, and Norway

Knud, king of Sweden 1167-1195, reign, **16**, 159

Knud Alfsson, Norwegian chieftain, rebels against Hans, king of Denmark **16** 221

**Knud Lavard** (ca 1100), duke of Denmark, regency of, **16**, 146, death of, **16**, 147, canonisation of, **16** 142 148, 152-153

**Knutsson**, king of Sweden, see **Charles VIII**, king of Sweden

**Knyvet, Charles**, English soldier, witness against duke of Buckingham (1520) **19** 52

**Kochersberg**, German frontier town battle of (1877) **11** 587

**Kock**, Boer general, defeated by British at Elands-laagte (1899) **22** 305

**Koduga** (Coorg), ancient tribe of India **2**, 498

**Kohan dil Khan**, ruler in Kandahar (1529) **24**, 501

**Koh-i-nur**, The, diamond belonging to British crown **22** 155

**Kohlinski, Daniel**, Russian soldier leads army against Lithuania (1500) **17** 180

**Kol**, king of Sweden ca 1141 **16** 155

**Kolaib** (fifth century A D) Arab leader, heads revolt in Nejd **8** 107

**Kolberg**, seaport in Pomerania sieges of (1644) **16** 359 (1762) **17** 356

**Kolbiorn**, Swedish hero in battle of Swolder (1000 A D) **16** 70

**Kolding**, a seaport of Denmark battle of (1849) **16** 449

**Kolikod**, Indian seaport see Calicut

**Kohn**, town in Bohemia battle of (1757) **15** 196 sq

**Köln**, see Cologne

**Kolokotronis, Theodoros** (1770-1842) Greek patriot in Greek war of liberation **24** 229 231

**Kolontz, Hugh**, Polish patriot in revolution of 1794 **17** 418

**Kolowrat, Franz Anton, Count of** (1775-1841) Austrian statesman opposes Metternich **14** 619 president of ministry **14** 633

**Kols**, ancient tribe of India **2** 488

**Kolubara**, river Serbia battle of the (1737) **24**, 197

**Komati Poort**, town in Transvaal British occupy (1900) **22** 314

**Komura**, Japanese statesman ambassador in London **24** 664

**Kong, Prince**, Chinese statesman **13** 138

**Konieh**, city in Asia Minor, battles of (1759) **24**, 310 (1832) **24** 412

**Königsgratz**, city in Bohemia, battle of (1866) (called also Sadowna) **15** 23 24, 389 490

**Kongsberg**, city of first Prussia founded by Teutonic Order **8** 460 first king of Prussia crowned at **15** 145, captured by Napoleon (1807) **15** 296

**Königsegg, Count**, Austrian statesman minister of Emperor Charles VI (1715) **14**, 418, minister of Maria Theresa (1742) **15** 169-170

**Königsmark, Hans Christoph** (1600-1663) Swedish soldier, besieges Prague **14** 382

**Köprili, Ahmed or Akmet Kiupergli** (d 1676) Turkish grand vizir administration of (1661-1676) **24** 381 389

**Köprili, Hussein** (d 1702) Turkish grand vizir administration of **24**, 402-401

**Köprili, Muhammed** (d 1661), Turkish grand vizir, administration of (1656-1661), **24**, 383-384

**Köprili, Zade Mustapha** (d 1691), Turkish grand vizir, administration of, **24**, 390-400

**Koran**, the sacred book of the Mohammedans revelation of **8** 115 118 sq, nature of **8** 137 sq, Abu Bekr orders compilation of **8** 149 second revision **8** 168 sq, orthodox opinion concerning **8** 260, divisions of **8** 260 sq, Dory's estimate of **8** 263 sq, influence of, on Arabs **8** 11

**Korber, Dr. E. von**, Austrian politician, ministry of **16** (1) 62

**Korea or Corea**, The Hermit Kingdom country in Eastern Asia invaded by Imprince Jimno (ca 250 A D) **24**, 628, 629 invaded by Japanese (1597 A D) **24** 629 Japan recognises independence of (1876) **24** 655 659 Japan forces into relations with foreign countries (1876) **24** 651, corruption of ruling class **24** 651 insurrection in precipitates Russo-Japanese War of 1894-1895 **24**, (1) 651 Russo-Japanese War bring on Russo-Japanese War **24** 657 Japanese control of **24** 665, 666, 668 Imperial ambitions (1907) 665

**Koreish**, Arab tribe **8**, 107, guardianship of the Kaaba **8** 7 108 prosperity and importance of **8** 8, 108, attitude to Mohammed's first preaching **8** 115 sq

**Korff, Baroness**, wife of Louis XVI (1741) **12** 239

**Körmend**, battle of (1664) **11** 566

**Korsakov or Korssakoff, Alexander Ivanovitch Rimskoi** (1753-1810) Russian soldier, defeated at Zurich **12** 475, **17** 1

**Kosala**, (cc Oudh)

**Kosciuszko, Tadeusz or Thaddeus** (1746-1817) Polish commander and patriot in American revolution **15** 274, under Poniatowski (1793) **17** 417 heads Polish patriots against Russia **15** 274, **17** 380 418 **24** 92 appointed dictator of Poland **24** 93, victories of **17** 380 418 **24** 93, 94 repulsed at Szczekociny **24** 95 defeated and taken prisoner at Maciejowice (1794) **15** 274, **17**, 380 411 **24** 98 characterisation of **24** 93

**Koshkin, Prince**, Russian statesman administrator under Vasil Vasilievitch, **17** 159

**Kosovo (Amselfeld)**, battles of (1380) **24** 131 174 191 318 (1448) **24** 325

**Kossæans** (Cossæi, Kassites, Kasshu), war like Mesopotamian tribe, predecessors of modern Kurds **1** 311, supremacy of, in Babylon (ca 1800-ca 1230 B C), **1**, 86, 132 361, 374 389 457 pennachrib succeeds **1** 407 fall of their dynasty in Babylon (ca 1230 B C) **1** 365, extirpated by Alexander, **4** 366, 405

**Kossuth, Louis (Lajos)** (1802-1894), Hungarian patriot, radical articles of, cause his imprisonment, **14**, 613 614, pardoned



- and continues revolutionary journalism, 14, 614, ascendancy in Hungary, 14, 616-636, proclaims Hungary independent, 14, 655, relations with Görgey, 14, 658, 656-657 triumphal entry into Pest 14, 655, forced to resign and flies to Turkey 14, 657 death 15 33
- Kosza Affair**, Austro-American diplomatic incident, prompts Marx's enunciation of American naturalisation principles 23 390
- Kotaiba ben Muslim**, Arabian soldier, conquers in Transoxiana 8 181 seq revolt against Caliph Sulaiman 8 185
- Ko tao**, Japanese official duties of 24 533
- Kotin**, Silesian defeats Turks at battle of 24 60
- Kotze**, chief justice of the Transvaal makes charges against President Kruger (1897), 22 299
- Kotzebue**, August von (1761-1819), German dramatist murdered 15 371
- Koulevitcha**, battle of (1828) 17, 514
- Kouli Khan**, see **Nadir Efchar**
- Kowshing**, Chinese battleship sinking of by Japanese (1894) 24 576
- Kraft** or **Kraft**, Adam, (d 1507), German sculptor 14 278
- Kranach** or **Cranach**, Lucas (1472-1553) German painter, friend of Martin Luther 14, 26
- Kraus**, Austrian statesman succeeds Kubeck as minister of war 14 631-649
- Kray**, Paul, baron of Kray (1735-1804) Austrian soldier victorious at Wagram 12 171 replaces Archduke Charles 12 105 defeated at battle of Ingen 12 101 replaced by Archduke John 12 507
- Kremen**, citadel of Moscow Russia, siege of (1612) 17 236 seq
- Kremsier** or **Kromeriz**, town in Moravia Austria-Hungary Dict of (1818) 14 619, constitution abrogated (1852) 15 166
- Krishna**, Hindu divinity 2 528, 530-546
- Krjahl**, troop of disbanded soldiers in Bulgaria carry on guerrilla warfare in Balkan States 24 176
- Kromeriz**, see **Kremsier**.
- Kronstadt**, Russian naval station and fortress, built (1702) 17 270 seq, siege of (1851), 17 563
- Krotzka**, battle of (1739) 24 110
- Krüdener**, Burchard Alexander Konstantin, Baron von (1744-1802) Russian ambassador at Berlin 17 435
- Krüdener**, Juliane, Baroness von, Russian authoress (1764-1824) relations of, with Alexander I 17, 193 seq
- Kruger**, Stephanus Johannes Paul (1825-1904) South African statesman, conducted into Orange Free State territory, 22 277, lieutenant of Pretorius in invasion of Orange Free State (1859), 22 281 appointed commandant general of Transvaal 22, 285, begins agitation against English rule in Transvaal (1877), 22 289, elected president of South African Republic, 22, 292, visits Lon-
- don, 21, 644; at Blomfontein, 22, 280, 300, administration, 22, 299, flight to Lorenzo Marques, 22, 314; characterisation of, 22, 301
- Krumpen**, Sir Otte, Danish soldier, leads army into Sweden (1520), 16, 230
- Kshatriyas** (Rajputs), Indian warrior caste, migration of 2 197 conflict of, with Mohammedans 2 506-507, marriages of 2 511, doctrine of transmigration, 2 534
- Kuban**, a territory in Caucasasia, Russia, part of annexed to Russia (1783) 17, 395
- Kübeck**, Karl Friedrich, baron of Kuban (1740-1855) Austrian statesman, becomes minister of finance (1848), 14, 630, advocates proclamation of martial law 14 649
- Kublai Khan** (ca 1216-1294), Mongol emperor, conquers Tibet 24, 509, founds Yuan dynasty in China, 24, 588, invades Japan 24 544
- Kudur-Lagamar** (Chedorlaomer), king of Linn, takes Babylon (ca 2340 BC), 1, 363
- Kwenga**, Last Africa siege of (1893), 15, 557
- Ku-Klux-Klan**, American Southern secret society formed after Civil War 23 468
- Kulikovo**, battle of see **Don**, battle of
- Kulm**, village in Bohemia Bolestaw IV of Poland rules 24 27 battles of (1794), 24 95 (1813) 14 575, 15 316
- Kulturkampf**, name given in Germany to conflict over the control of educational and ecclesiastical appointments between the Roman Catholic Church and the government initiated by Bismarck in 1872, 15 531 535-539
- Kumani**, or **Cumani**, or **Comans**, Ugric tribe which invaded Hungary eleventh-thirteenth centuries and French army (1239), 24 130, overrun Bulgaria 24 168
- Kummukh**, Hittite state subjugated by Assyrians, 1 377 380 382, 383 391, 393, 402
- Kumurji**, Ali, see **Ali Kumurji**
- Kund**, Richard (b 1852) German soldier and explorer, explorations of, in West Africa, 15, 559
- Kunersdorf**, battle of (1759) 15 214 seq
- Kungrads**, tribe of Turkey, allied with Mongols 24 275
- Kurbaki**, Andrew (sixteenth century) Russian noble allies himself with Poland (1560), 17, 199
- Kurds**, nomadic Aryan people 2 379, 584, identified with Carduchi 4 40
- Kurigalzu I**, king of Babylon 1110 BC, 1, 328 374
- Kurigalzu II**, king of Babylon 1350 BC, 1, 328 374
- Kuriltai**, Mongolian general assembly, summoned by Jinghiz Khan (1206), 24, 277
- Kuroki**, Itei (1845-), Japanese soldier, in Manchurian campaign (1904), 17, 623-624, 24, 654 661
- Kuropatkin**, Alexei Nikolayevitch (1848-), Russian soldier, in war against Turko-

- mans (1881), **17**, 616, speech of on Russian expansion **17** 619, commander-in-chief in Manchuria **17** 623-624, **24**, 659
- Kurshid Pasha**, Turkish soldier defeated by Servians (1815) **24** 200, in Greek revolution **24** 231
- Kurus**, see Bharata
- Kushri Khan**, Mongolian ruler, conquers Tibet (1645) **24** 309
- Kushtashpi**, king of Kunmukh 710 BC **1** 393
- Kustendil**, district in Bulgaria battle of (1330) **24** 191
- Kutah**, see Kutub-ud-din
- Kutaisov**, Turkish favourite of Paul I of Russia **17** 436
- Kutchkovo**, see Moscow, principality of
- Kutchuk Kainardji**, Treaty of, a treaty between Russia and Turkey (1774) **17** 383 **24** 117 227 119
- Kutchuk Muhammed**, see Muhammed, Kutchuk
- Kutheans**, Median tribe settled in Samaria (ca 600 BC) **2** 125
- Kutub-ud-din or Kutab** (ca 1200) Afghan statesman, founds dynasty of Slave Kings in India (1206) **22**, 23, builds tower of Kutub at Delhi **22**, 23
- Kutusoff or Kutusov, Mikhail Ilarionovitch Golenishtcheff**, (1745-1813) prince of Smolensk Russian field-marshal at battle of Austerlitz **12** 545 546 **14** 537, **17**, 448 commands allied forces in third coalition **17** 450 at battle of Borodino **12** 548 at taking of Moscow **12**, 549 **17** 473 final victories over French **17**, 453
- Kuyper, Abraham** (1837) Dutch statesman and theologian forms anti liberal cabinet (1901) **13** 67 retires **14** 55
- Kwang-Su or Kuang-Hsu (T'ai Tien)** (1872) emperor of China 1875 accession **24** 552
- Kyburg, Eberhard**, Count of, Swiss noble knight at siege of Bern (1339 1340) **16** 563
- Kyburg, Rudolf**, Count of, Swiss noble knight at siege of Burgdorf (1352) **16** 575
- Kyriell, Thomas**, English knight at battle of Termidry (1130) **11** 238

*The letters k and c b give the following initials for any reference to the letter k, see also C*

## L

La Balue, *see* Balue

Labarum, name given to imperial standard of Constantine **6** 411

Labashi-Marduk (i. Labarosoarchodus (sixth century B.C.) Babylonian king **1** 453 53)

Labdas (third century A.D.) general of Zeno **6** 422

Labedoyere, Count Charles Angeleque, of (1786-1815) French soldier, execution **13** 16

Laberius, Decimus (107-13 B.C.) Roman soldier and dramatist humiliated by Caesar **5** 561 616

Labiau, town in East Prussia. Siege of (1656) **15** 133-136, **16** 536

Labienus, Quintus (d. 49 B.C.) Roman general, overruns Asia Minor **5** 625 **8** 17

Labienus, Titus (d. 45 B.C.) Roman soldier of fortune **5** 474-480 Caesar's lieutenant in Gallic wars **5** 519 525 at Dyrrhachium and Pharsalia **5** 539 541 joins imperials **5** 555 562 566, death **5** 565

Labouchere, Henry (1831) English radical politician and journalist elected to parliament (1880) **21** 644

Labour

Australia dominance of labour party, strikes and industrial legislation **22** 222 234

Austria-Hungary obligation of the *corvée* in Austria-Poland **24** 114

Belgium strikes and the progress of socialism **14** 56 57

China beginning of the yellow labour **21** 624

Egypt strikes in ancient times **1** 159

England Anglo-Saxon serfdom **18** 158

Labour conditions after the Black Death (1348) **18** 469-471 the Statute of Labourers (1351) text of **22** 333 351 regulation of wages under Henry VII **19** 51 wages in England in 1685 **20** 334 336 child labour in 1685 **20** 336, 338 miners' strike of 1797-1798 **21** 457

Labour conditions preceding the Reform Bill of 1832 **21** 557-558, factory legislation and the Ten Hours' Bill (1847) **21** 610 Gladstone's Employers' Liability Bill **21** 650

France labour conditions in 1830, **13** 55, decree of provisional government of 1848 concerning labour, **13** 90, establishment of national workshops, **13** 91-96, 210-212, industrial progress in nineteenth century, **13** 204-208, state of working classes early in nine-

teenth century **13** 206-207, strikes, early nineteenth century, **13** 207 208, working classes under Louis Napoleon **13** 213 215 legislation for betterment of labour (1844-1904) **13** 218 220

Germany serfdom (twelfth century), **14** 140, present condition of labour and socialism **15** 517-518

Greece in ancient Athens **3** 469

Ireland legislation of Sir John Talbot, **21** 391

Italy strikes (1901) **9** 634, improvement in industrial conditions **9** 634

New Zealand trades unions enter politics, **22** 261 262 Industrial Conciliation and Arbitration Act, **22** 262 accident liability **22**, 262

Rome labour in later Roman Empire, **9** 16

Rumanian serfdom in Wallachia (seventeenth century) **24** 142, modern conditions **24** 153

Transvaal apprentice law **22** 293

United States strikes of 1877 **23** 477, Coxey's Army **23** 485-486, Pullman strike (1894) **23** 486 *see also*

Socialism, International Workingmen's Association

Labourdonnaie or La Bourdonnaie, Count Anne François Augustin de (1747-1792), French soldier, reduces Antwerp, **14** 15

Labourdonnaie or Labourdonnais, Bertrand François Mahe de (1699-1753), French admiral, governs Isle de France, **12** 45, **22** 45 takes Madras **12** 46 **22** 46, imprisoned in Bastille **12** 17, **22** 47

Labourdonnaie, Count François Régis de (1767-1839) French legislator in Polish ministry (1829) **13** 41

Labrador, Gaspar Cortereal discovers (1500), **10** 486 attached to Newfoundland (1765) **22** 317

La Bruyère, Jean de (1645-1696) French moralist **11** 635 641 642

Labynetes (sixth century B.C.), king of Babylon **2** 158 159

Labyrinth, near Lake Mœris in Egypt, **1** 113-114

La Capelle, a town in France, taken by Turennus, **11** 517

La Cava (eighth century A.D.), Gothic princess, **8** 191

Lacedæmon, *see* Sparta.

Lacedæmonius (fifth century B.C.), Athenian commander, **3** 421 442-443

Lacépède, Bernard Germain Étienne de la Ville, Count de (1756-1825), French naturalist, **12** 122

**Lachaise or La Chaise, François d'Aix (Père Lachaise)** (1624–1709), French Jesuit, recommends marriage of Louis XIV and Mme de Maintenon, 11 559

**Lachares** (d ca 279 B C), despot of Athens 4, 499

**Laches** (fifth century B C) Athenian soldier in war against Thebes, 3, 560, in Sicilian expedition, 3 594

**Laches** (third century B C), Athenian son of Demochares 4, 501

**La Clue**, French admiral, defeated by English fleet under Boscawen near strait of Gibraltar (1759), 12 77

**Laco, Cornelius**, Roman prefect (68 A D) 6, 225, 226

**Laco, Gracianus**, commander of the night-watch at Rome (31 A D), conspires against Scunus 6 151 152

**Laconia**, division of Peloponnesus in ancient Greece of which Sparta was chief city; archaeology 3 43 57 61 66; Dorian migration 3 101 102 117–118 125 see also Sparta

**Lacrates** (fourth century B C) Greek mercenary in Persian army; title Idolium 2 628

**Lacratidas** (fifth century B C) an Athenian opposes Pericles 3 546

**Lacretelle, Jean Charles Dominique de** (1766–1855) French historian; leads movement of French Academy in opposition to censorship of the press (1827) 13 37

**Lactantius, Firmianus** (d ca 313 A D) Christian Father; title *refortius* 6 17 quoted in *Confutatio* of C. L. L. 22 422

**Lacy, Franz Moritz von** (1772–1801) Austrian soldier, admittance of 14 150 151 Prussian sympathies 14 515

**Lacy, Hugh de** (d 1184) English soldier appointed governor of Dublin (1172–18 252 21 375

**Lacy, Luis de la** (1775–1817) Spanish soldier; revolt of 10 352

**Lacy, Peter** (1678–1751) Irish-Russian general; leads forces of Maria II against Maurice of Saxony 17 350 17 351 Azov (1736) 17 35 wins battle of Poltava (1741) 17 313

**Lacy, Walter de** (d 1055) English soldier, opposes revolt of barons (1072) 18 189

**Lade, island in the Aegean Sea**, naval battle near (ca 496 B C) 2, 290, 3 337, 406

**Ladies' Peace**, see Peace of Cambray

**Ladislaus or Lancelot**, king of Naples 1346 1111, accession of 8 630, reign of 9 231

**Ladislaus**, kin. of Poland see Wladislaw

**Ladislaus** (thirteenth century) King of Sicily succeeds his brother Stephen III 24 190

**Ladmirault, Louis Rene Paul de** (1808–1852) French soldier in Franco-Prussian War 13 151

**Lady of the Pyramids**, a title of Isis 1 98

**Lady Smith**, town in South Africa; British defeated at (1899) 22 305 siege of

21, 654; 22, 305, relief of (1900), 22, 312

**Laelius, Carus** (ca 236–ca 180 B C), Roman soldier, lieutenant of Scipio the Elder, 5, 279 283, 284–289, 291, chosen consul, 5 298

**Laelius, Carus Sapiens** (186–ca 120 B C), a Roman soldier, lieutenant of Scipio the Younger, 5 310 conversation with Blossius 5 367 friend of Scipio 5, 371

**Laelius, Marcus Popilius**, Roman statesman, plebeian consul in the years 359, 356, 350, 345 B C 5 174 175, 177

**Laelius, Popilius**, Roman senator (44 B C), frightens conspirators against Caesar, 5, 545 546

**Laelius, P. Popilius**, Roman consul 132 B C, banishment of 5 374

**Laelrygonis**, folked race of Sicily 3 200

**Læta**, widow of Roman Emperor Gratian (405 A D) charity of 6 512

**Lætorius** (121 B C) Roman knight, aids Cræchus 5 379

**Lætus, Quintus Æmilius**, Roman prefect (192 A D) assassinates Commodus 6 381 milit. Pertinax emperor 6 352, put to death by Julius 6 382

**Lævinus, Marcus Valerius** (d 200 B C), Roman consul 215 B C at war with Philip V of Macedon 5 262 263 made consul 5 261 commands in Italy, 5 266 270–273 urges war with Carthage 5 257

**Lævinus, P. Valerius**, Roman consul 250 B C at war with Pyrrhus 5 201

**La Fayette, Louise Motier de** (d 1661) maid of honor to Anne of Austria, influence on Louis XIII 11 170

**La Fayette or Lafayette, Marie Jean Paul Roch Yves Gilbert du Motier, Marquis of** (1757–1834) French soldier and statesman; fits out an expedition in cause of American liberty 12 132 134 23, 262; Newport (1777) 23 269 270 skill and heroism of, in Virginia 23, 279, in France at the council preceding the Revolution 12 162 in command of national guard 12 211 restrains mob, 12 214 in Women's Insurrection (1789), 12 217 seq influences Duke of Orleans to grant exile 12 223, attempts to take the king to St Cloud (1791) 12 238, quells mob, 12 247, influence of, 12, 249 250, full of 12, 255 seq, flight of, 12, 279, elected to the Chamber of 1818, 13 23, member of the Carbonari (1822), 13 26, 27, visits America (1824–1825), 23 349 speaks at funeral of liberal leader Manuel (1827) 13 39 welcomed by the towns of Dauphiné (1829) 13 42, in July Revolution of 1830 13, 48, resigns from national guard 13 53

**La Fère Champenoise**, see Fère Champenoise, La

**La Feuillade, Louis, Duke de** (d 1725), marshal of France, defeated at Lunn (1706), 11 621

**Laffitte, Jacques** (1767–1844) French banker and statesman, elected to chamber of

- deputies, **13**, **22**; ministry of, **13**, 57-59
- Lafitte, Jean** (ca 1780-ca. 1826), French privateer and smuggler, at battle of New Orleans, **23**, 239
- La Flèche, Hôlie de** (eleventh century), French baron, opposes William Rufus, **18** 218 seq
- La Fontaine, Jean de** (1621-1695) French fabulist, **11**, 635
- La Force**, an old Paris prison - massacre at (1792) **12**, 271
- Lagash**, see **Shurpura**.
- Lagide** or **Ptolemies**, Egyptian dynasty 320-50 B.C., rule of, **3**, 9-10, **22** **23**, **4**, 562 577
- Lagny**, town in France, siege of (1132), **11**, 221
- Lahat**, city of India - siege of (1779) **22** 91
- Laharpe, Amedee-Emmanuel de** (1751-1796) Swiss general in the service of France in Napoleon's Italian campaign **12** 425 427
- La Hire (Etienne Vignoles)** (ca 1390-1413) French general - at siege of Montargis **11** 189 - at Battle of the Herrings **11** 132 - at deliverance of Orleans **11**, 198 199, **18** 550
- La Hogue**, see **Hogue, La**
- Lahore**, a division of the Punjab, British India - Punjab Singh becomes king of (1798) **22** 151 - disorders in **22** 152 153
- Lahore, Treaty of**, treaty between the Sikh and British governments (1816) **22** 156
- Lubach (Laybach)**, city of Central Austria-Hungary, Congress of (1821) **14** 588
- Laing's Neck**, pass in the Drakensberg South Africa - battle of (1881) **21** 643 **22** 214 - General Buller occupies (1900) **22** 214
- Laiote Bessaraba**, Wallachian - reigned 1165-1181 rule of **24** 135 135
- Lais** (fourth century B.C.) - a Greek courtier - influence of, in Corinth **3**, 192
- La Jonquiere, Jacques de Taffanel, Marquis de** (1680-1733) French admiral and - 1st governor general of New France **23** 198
- Lake, Gerard, Viscount Lake** (1711-1808) English general, commands English forces in Irish revolt of 1798, **21**, 412 178, is commander-in-chief in India, **22** 119.
- Lake Champlain**, battle of, see **Plattsburg**.
- Lake Dwellers**; in India, **2**, 423, in Switzerland, **10**, 520-528
- Lake Erie**, battle of, see **Erie, Lake**, battle of
- Lake George**, battle of, see **George, Lake**, battle of
- Lalita Vistara**, standard Sanskrit work on life of Buddha, estimate of, **2**, 536-537
- Lallemant, Gabriel** (d 149) Jesuit missionary, torture of by North American Indians **23** 69-70
- Lally, Thomas Arthur, Count de**, baron de Lollend (1702-1766), French soldier, at battle of Pondicherry, **12**, 41, campaigns of in India, **12**, 47, 79, **22**, 63-64, execution of, **22**, 67
- Lally-Tollendal, Trophime Gérard, Marquis de** (1751-1830), French politician and litterateur, acts in behalf of the Bog-folk, **12** 154, in French assembly of 1789, **12**, 162, speaks to Parisian mob, **12**, 211
- Lamachus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian naval commander, assists people of Sinope, **3**, 436 450, in Sicilian expedition **3** 596 601, 603
- Lamar or Lamar y Cortezar, José** (1778-1830), Spanish-American soldier, elected president of Peru, **23**, 599
- La Marche**, ancient fortified French city, united to France (ca 1300 A.D.), **11**, 75
- La Marck, William de**, see **Marck**.
- La Marfée**, see **Marfée, La**.
- La Marmora, Alfonso Ferrero, Marchese di** (1804-1878) Italian general and statesman - plan of campaign in Seven Weeks' War **15** 24-25, at battle of Custoza, **15** 25-26
- Lamartine, Alphonse Marie Louis** (1790-1869), French poet and statesman, espouses cause of popular progress **13** 79 - speech of, in tribune (1818) **13** 86-87 becomes member of provincial government, **13**, 87 - subdues mob **13** 91 in insurrection of May 15th, 1848, **13**, 97, in civil war in Paris **13**, 100
- Lamb, William** (1779-1848) English Whig statesman - second Viscount Melbourne, becomes prime minister **21** 569, fall of ministry, **21** 571 - forms new ministry, **21** 574 592
- Lamballe, Marie Thérèse Louise de Savoie-Carignan, Princesse de** (1749-1792), French princess - Louis XV bestows pension upon **12** 182 - death of, **12** 271
- Lambert, John** (1619-1683) English general in the parliamentary service, appointed lord-deputy of Ireland **20** 117, offers Cromwell the protectorate **20** 141, opposes royal designs of Cromwell, **20**, 166 - resignation **20** 168, subdues Beiths rising **20** 202 - escape from the Tower **20** 209 - insurrection of, **20**, 209 210 - trial and banishment **20**, 210
- Lambert, John**, see **Nicholson, John**.
- Lambert**, French commandant in Franco-Prussian War - at battle of Sedan, **13**, 159
- Lambert of Spoleto**, king of Italy 894-908 A.D. reign of, **7**, 591-592, sacks Rome, **8**, 576
- Lambeth, Treaty of**, a treaty concluded between the earl of Pembroke and Louis VIII of France (1217), **18**, 367.
- Lambruschini, Luigi** (1776-1854), Italian cardinal and politician, influence over Charles X of France, **13** 35
- Lambton, John George** (1792-1840), first earl of Durham, English Whig politician, proposes parliamentary reform, **21**, 520, interested in colonisation of New Zealand, **22** 260, becomes governor-general of Canada (1838), **22**, 336, death, **22**, 339
- Lame Peace**, see **Longjumeau, Treaty of**.
- Lamego**, town in Portugal, Ferdinand I of Leon recaptures (1057), **10**, 428.

**Lamia**, Athenian courtesan, honours bestowed upon, **4**, 495

**Lamian War**, war between Athens and Macedonia (323-322 B C), **4**, 463-466

**Lamiaso**, mythical Lombard king (ca 400 A D), legends of, **7**, 428-429

**Lamoricière**, Christophe Léon Louis Juchault de (1806-1865), French general, in war with Arabs, **13** 69 77, in civil war in Paris (1848), **13**, 100 101

**La Motterouge**, Joseph Edouard de (1801-1883), French soldier, at siege of Schutapol (1855) **7** 580, in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 173 174

**Lamourette**, Adrien (1742-1794) French prelate, address to deputies 'Lamourette's Kiss of Peace' (1792) **12** 256

**Lampedo**, queen of Amazons divides troops with Queen Meropeia **2** 440

**Lampon** (ca 443 B C) Athenian soothsayer counsels Pausanias **3** 372

**Lamponius**, Italian commander in Social War (90 B C) **5** 413-414

**Lamsdorf**, Count Vladimir Nikolaievitch (1845-), Russian statesman retires from ministry of foreign affairs (1904) **17** 623

**Lanassa**, daughter of Agathocles marries Pyrrhus, king of Epirus **4** 583

**La Navidad**, first colony in Spanish America founded by Columbus (1493) **22** 440

**Lancaster**, Edmund, Earl of, surnamed "Crouchback" (1245-1296) son of Henry III of England, crusade of **8** 451

**Lancaster**, Henry, Duke of, see Henry IV

**Lancaster and York**, genealogical title illustrating rival claim of descendants of Edward III, **18** 448 note, see also **Roses**, Wars of the

**Lancaster, House of**, line of English kings descended from John of Gaunt to this line belong Henry IV, Henry V and Henry VI, **9** **9** **9**

**Lancaster, John**, Duke of see John of Gaunt

**Lancaster, Thomas**, Earl of (d 1322) English baron grandson of Henry III can spy on against Edward II, **18** 438 21 111

**Lancelot**, king of Naples, see Ladislaus

**Lancia**, Bianca (thirteenth century) mistress later wife of Frederick II King of Germany, **14**, 121

**Landau**, a town in the Rhine Palatinate siege of (1713), **11**, 627

**Landen**, a town in Belgium, battle of (1693), **21**, 434

**Landenberg**, Beringer von, bailiff of the Waldstätte 1298-1308 **16** 554 557

**Land Laws and Tenures**  
Austrian changes in agrarian legislation, **22**, 250-251  
Canada peculiar land tenure in Lower Canada, **22**, 329  
China land tenure **24** 531  
England conditions under William the Conqueror, **18** 110 117 203-204 the statute *de Religiosis* (1279) text of **22**, 351-352, the statute *Quia Impletores* (1290), text of, **22**, 352, pasturage under

Henry VII, **19**, 49-50; conditions under Henry VIII, **19**, 204.

France agrarian laws of the French Revolution, **12**, 199-202

Ireland conditions (600-1200), **21**, 363-364, Irish I and Bill (1870), **21**, 636, Irish Land Act (1903) **21**, 661

Japan conditions in early times, **24** 582

Rome agrarian measures of Licinius, **5** 170, of the Gracchi **5** 351-350 of Sulla, **5** 445 conditions in later Roman Empire **9** 16

Rumania condition of peasants **24**, 153-154

Spain agrarian reform (1700-1800), **9** 540

Scandinavia agrarian conditions among the Northmen **16** 84-87

Spain oppression of peasantry by land owners under Philip II **10** 258 259

United States engrossments of lands in Virginia **22** 580 581 in the Carolinas under the Model Constitution **23** 50 conditions in Virginia and Maryland after the restoration compared to New England **23** 122 the patron system in the New Netherlands **23** 7, the Homestead Act (1862) **23** 421

**Lando**, Michele di (fourteenth century) Florentine wool combler made confederacy (1378) **9** 340 341, soldiers plot to rebel **9** 312 characterisation of **9** 342

**Landor**, Henry Savage, English explorer in Tibet conveyed to the frontier (1897) **24** 505

**Landrecies**, a town in France siege of (1712) **11** 626

**Landriano**, imperialists surprise French at (1220) **9** 477

**Landshut**, a town in Bavaria siege of (1631) **14** 366

**Landskrona**, town in Sweden siege of (1536) **16** 261

**Lane**, Colonel James (1811-1860) in American politics indicted for treason by slave-state government in Kansas, **23** 395

**Lane**, Jane, odds Charles II of England to escape (1651) **20** 110

**Lane**, Joseph (1801-1881) American politician vice presidential candidate of southern democrats (1860) **23** 107 108

**Lane**, Sir Ralph (d 1603) English adventurer, becomes governor in Carolina **22** 555

**Lanessan**, Jean Marie Antoine de (1813) a French politician and naturalist, appointed governor general of French Indo-China (1891) **24** 520

**Lanfranc** (ca 1005-1089) prelate and statesman archbishop of Canterbury, an Italian, champion of orthodoxy, **11**, 41, embassy to Rome **18**, 148, made archbishop of Canterbury **18** 184, viceroy of William the Conqueror **18**, 149; crowns William Rufus **18** 212, character, influence over William Rufus, **18**, 222

Lanfried II, duke of Swabia 745-751 A.D., war with Pepin 7, 505-506  
 Langenau, Austrian general, secret informant of Metternich (1821) 15 379 380  
 Langensalza, a town in Saxony, battle of (1806) 15 188  
 Langeron, Count Alexander (1763-1851) Russian general, subduces Siberia 17 166  
 Langobardi, see Lombards  
 Langside, suburb of Glasgow, battle of (1668) 19 316 21 266  
 Langton, Stephen (1125-8) English prelate, first monarchical and archbishop of Canterbury, first out III faces, election of as archbishop 8 611 18 7 strife with King John 18 340 19 341 with John 18 344 holds down countling 18 345 submits demands of barons to John 18 346, settlement 18 347  
 Language, origin of 1 45 46  
 Languages  
 Albanian 1 315  
 Alluin 24 222  
 Anhu 1 315  
 A. I. Sixu 18 55  
 Arabic 1 58 345 2 277 8 2 3 15 19 10 101 107 471 22 29  
 Armenian 1 345 2 67 137 273 415 416 411 433 8 1  
 Arun 3 34 36 4 209  
 Aun 2 410  
 Avian 1 322 311  
 Balaian 1 310 314 377  
 Balaian 14 48 57  
 Chilian 1 315  
 Chilian 24 36  
 Chilian 1 2 1  
 Chilian 21 6  
 Chilian 21 6  
 Chilian 15 451  
 Chilian 1 219 287  
 Chilian 18 304 21 12 59 405  
 Chilian 17 87  
 Chilian 11 1 31 (32 33) 14 402 18 131  
 Chilian 7 771 14 385 15 596 15 3 36 32 24 35  
 Chilian 3 34 36 50 52 103 110 111 112 113 100 402 493 4 204 209 562 607, 619 24 177 222  
 Chilian 2 315  
 Chilian 14 615 15 52-54  
 Chilian 16 125  
 Chilian (Hindi) 2 458 459 501  
 Chilian 21 386  
 Chilian 7 111 9 175 171 182 184 185 19 196  
 Chilian 3 31, 5 119 120 358 644 645 24 13  
 Chilian 2 423-424  
 Chilian 2 31 101 110  
 Chilian 2 419  
 Chilian 8 45 55  
 Chilian 1 624 2 607 8 15 24 491  
 Chilian 3 112  
 Chilian 24 57  
 Portuguese 10 127  
 Chilian 2 277

Russian 24 256  
 Sanskrit 3 31  
 Siamese 24 514  
 Sumerian 1 357  
 Swiss dialects 16 533 535  
 Syrian 1 273 345 3 112  
 Turkish 24 255 255  
 Teutonic 7 411 413  
 Languedoc, ancient division of France, 11 51 55  
 Lanjuinais, Jean Denis, Count (1753-1827), French politician, pleads with regicides, 12 291 as deputy (1795) 12 421  
 Lannes, Jean (1769-1809) duke of Montebello French marshal, with Napoleon in Egypt 12 463 481, crossing the Alps, 12 498 at Marngo, 12, 502 quarrels with Napoleon 12 533 at Ulm and Austerlitz 12 545 546 at Pultusk, 12 555 17 451 452 at Friedland, 12, 560 victorious at Fudela 10, 342, mortally wounded at Essling 12 573  
 Lansdowne, Henry Charles Keith Petty-Fitzmaurice, Marquis of (1845-), English statesman, administration as governor-general in India (1858-1893) 22, 223, signs Anglo-French treaty of 1904, 21, 661, Anglo-Japanese treaty (1902) 22 676  
 Lansdowne, Henry Petty-Fitzmaurice, 3rd Marquis of (1740-1863) English statesman, moves investigation of foreign trade (1820) 21 515  
 Lansdowne, 1st Marquis of, see Shelbourne, Earl of  
 Lanyon, Sir William Owen (1842-1887) British soldier, appointed British administrator in Transvaal (1879) 22 269  
 Lanza, Giovanni (1815-1882), premier of Italy 1869 1873 9 625  
 Laodice (third century B.C.) wife of Antiochus Theos 4 557 569 570  
 Laon, capital of Aisne France, battle of (1514) 12 611, 15 319 17, 446  
 Lao-tse (6th-6th B.C.) Chinese religious teacher 24 529 530  
 Lapithæ, Greek mythical race, 3 38, 82, 101 113 181  
 Lapland, Christianity introduced into, 16, 290, people 16 308  
 Lapoyne, Jean François, Baron de (1758-1851) French revolutionist, at Toulon (1793) 12 372  
 La Plata, see Rio de la Plata.  
 La Pucelle, see Joan of Arc.  
 Lara, Alvaro Nufiez de, Spanish nobleman, regent of Castile 1214-1217, 10, 63  
 Lares, Roman deities with the Penates, guardians of the home 5 68-69  
 Larevellere-Lepeaux, Louis Marie (1755-1824), French revolutionist, in the Directory 12, 419 421 452, forced to resign (1799) 12 472  
 Larissa, city of northern Greece besieged by Bohemond the Norman (1081), 9, 75, battle of (1697), 24 238  
 Laroche, General, French revolutionist, at Mannheim (1799) 12, 475  
 La Roche-Abeille, town in western France, battle of (1569), 11, 364

**La Roche de Rien**, town in France, siege of (1347), **11**, 121 **18**, 185  
**La Rochefoucauld, François, Duke de** (1613-1680), French soldier and moralist, *Marius* of **11**, 491 at siege of Bordeaux (1650), **11** 507  
**La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, François Alexandre Frédéric, Duke de** (1717-1827) French philanthropist and politician, member of council (1759), **12** 162 takes news to king of the storming of the Bastille, **12** 179, funeral **13** 39  
**La Rochejacquelein, Henri du Vergier, Count de** (1772-1794) French soldier in La Vendée **12** 375 death **12** 376  
**La Rochelle**, city in France, siege (1573) **11**, 378, (1627-1628) **11**, 152 156 **19** 546-547, 551-557  
**La Rochelle, Four Sergeants of**, four French political victims trial and execution (1822), **13** 27 28  
**La Rothière**, town in France, battle of (1811) **17** 456  
**La Salle, René Robert Cavelier, Sieur de** (1643-1687), French explorer in America early career of **23**, 75 receive grant of land in New France **23** 75 starts on his Western explorations (1678-1679) **23**, 75 76 builds the *Griffin* the first vessel on the Great Lakes (1673) **23** 76, in Wisconsin and Illinois **23** 76 second trip to the West (1682) **23** 77 descends the Mississippi **23** 77, led expedition to Louisiana **23** 77 78 final adventures and death of **23** 78 79  
**Lascaris, Theodore**, see **Theodore**  
**Lascelles, John** (d. 1546), English martyr execution, **19** 199  
**Laski or a Lasco, John** (1199-1560) Polish Protestant theologian introduce Puritanism into England **19** 448  
**Las Navas de Tolosa**, town in Spain, battle (1212) **8** 247 248 465, **10** 62  
**Lasource, Marie David Albin** (1762-1793) French Girondist, at Jacobin meeting **12**, 254, execution, **12** 326  
**La Soledad, Treaty of**, a treaty concluded with Mexico by England, France, and Spain (1862), **23**, 630  
**Lasus of Hermione** (sixth century B. C.) Greek lyric poet, under the patronage of Hipparchus, **3** 229 230 286, invents perfected form of dithyrambic ode **3**, 496, writes on theory of music **3**, 507  
**Laswari**, town in British India, battle (1803), **22**, 119  
**Lat**, ancient Arab idol worship of **8** 112  
**Lateran Councils**, ecclesiastical councils held in the Lateran church at Rome (619) **8** 540 (1079) **8** 592 (1215) **8** 121 125 462 612 (1112-1517) **11** 310  
**Lateranus, Lucius Sextus Sextinus** (fourth century B. C.) Roman statesman triumph of the plebs (376-367 B. C.) **5**, 170 172 first plebeian consul (366 B. C.) **5** 172  
**Lateranus, Plautius** (d. 66 A. D.) Roman consul-elect conspires against Nero **6** 202, death **6** 203  
**Lathyrus**, see **Ptolemy VIII**.

**Latarius, Latinus**, Roman praetor; plots against Titus Sabinus (27 A. D.), **6**, 147  
**Latil, J. B. Marie-Anne Antoine de** (1761-1839) French prelate, advisor of Charles X of France, **13** 35  
**Latimer, Hugh** (ca. 1485-1555) English prelate and reformer, at execution of Forest **19** 181, arrest and imprisonment **19** 185 execution **19**, 252-253  
**Latimer, Lord**, see **Danby, Earl of**.  
**Latin Empire**, established by the crusaders in Constantinople (1204 A. D.), **7**, 282 303  
**Latin League**, an ancient confederation of Italian cities **5** 34 129, 142, 153 note 213 see also **Latins**  
**Latin War, The** (340-338 B. C.) war between Rome and Italy **5** 153 155  
**Latinitas or The Right of Latium** (*Jus Latini*), a Roman law **5** 213 214  
**Latins**, ancient people of Italy, trade with Carthage **2** 809 relations with Rome **5** 71 82 90 91 104 121 112 176 183 185 176 377 402 405 seq. 529  
**Latinus**, mythical Italian king **5** 60  
**Latium**, country of the Italians early inhabitants **5** 49, invaded by Gauls, **5** 155 173 subject to Rome **5**, 105-106 113 210 211 see also **Latins**  
**Latona (Leto)**, Greek goddess **1**, 181, **2** 116 **3** 189  
**Latorre, General**, president of Uruguay 1877-1880 **23** 618  
**La Touche-Tréville, Louis le Vassor, Count of** (1713-1804) French admiral, attack Nelson at Buïogue **12** 511  
**Latour, Count Theodore Baillet de** (1780-1848) Austrian statesman succeeds Zimmerman as minister of war, **14**, 639, murdered **14** 646  
**La Tour d'Auvergne, Counts of**, see **Bouillon**.  
**Latour-Maubourg, Charles Fay, Marquis de**, French soldier at passage of Beresina (1812) **12** 591  
**La Tremouille, Georges de** (1407-1446), favourite of Charles VII of France, **11**, 189 221  
**La Trémouille, Louis II, Sire de**, viscount de Thouars, prince de Talmont (1460-1525), French soldier, in command at Fornovo, **11**, 292, favours Louis XII, **11**, 293, aids Trivulzio at Novara, **11**, 298, **6**, 427, 441, envoy in Switzerland, **11**, 302, defends Dijon **16**, 617-618, death at battle of Pavia, **11** 318  
**Laud, William** (1573-1645), English prelate, archbishop of Canterbury, made bishop of London **19** 538, character and capacity **19** 562 563 566 note, tyranny, **19** 570 seq., introduces high church practices in Scotland **19** 573 574, impeached **19** 581 blesses Strafford, **19**, 591 trial and execution **20** 29 30  
**Lauderdale, John Maitland, Earl and Duke of** (1616-1682) Scotch politician, member of the Council, negotiates with Charles II at the Hague (1650), **20**, 96, taken prisoner by Cromwell at Worcester, **20**, 109, Scottish secretary in London, **21**,



- 208, admitted to "Cabal" ministry, **20**  
**264** **21**, **301**, tyrannical government of  
 Scotland, **21** **302**, rapacity, **21**, **302**  
 attacked in House of Commons (1674)  
**20** **260**
- Laudon, Baron Gideon Ernst von** (1717-  
 1790) Austrian soldier, defeats Fred-  
 erick the Great at Kunersdorf **15** **216**  
 defeated by Frederick at Liegnitz **15**  
 214 successes of against the Turks (1758)  
**17** **405** takes Belgrade (1739), **14** **487**,  
**17** **408**
- Laudonnière, René Goulaise de** (d 1566),  
 French Huguenot leads relief expedition  
 for America in Huguenot colony (1564)  
**22** **518** escapes from massacre of St. J. in  
 India **22** **550**
- Lauer, Baron von**, Austrian soldier coun-  
 sellor of Archduke John **12** **507** defeated  
 at Hohenlinden (1800) **12** **508**
- Laufach**, a village in Bavaria battle of  
 (1806) **15** **492**
- Laufenburg**, siege of (1635) **14** **377** **376**
- Lauffeld or Lawfeld**, battle of (1717) **12** **43**  
**14** **331** **20** **569**
- Lauffen**, battle of (1534) **14** **272**
- Launceston**, battle of (1519) **19** **215**
- Laupen**, battle of (1339) **16** **569** significance  
 of **16** **571**
- Laura (Laure de Noves, Madame de Sade)**  
 (1308-1314) French woman beloved by  
 Petrarch victim of Great Plague **11** **121**
- Laurens, Henry** (1721-1792) American diplo-  
 mat sent as minister to Holland and  
 captured by British **23** **277** in peace  
 negotiations with England **23** **251**
- Laurent**, French revolutionist appointed  
 ruler of Louis XVII (1794) **12** **401** **402**
- Laurentian Library**, developed **9** **392**
- Laurier, Sir Wilfrid** (1841-) Canadian states-  
 man becomes premier **22** **346** at  
 colonial conference (1907), **21** **669**
- Lauriston, Alexandre Jacques Bernard Law,**  
**Marquis of** (1769-1828), French soldier  
 at battle of Wagram **12** **574** peace  
 mission to St Petersburg **12** **590**
- Lausanne**, city in Switzerland, ordered to  
 pay ransom, **16** **599**, sacked by Bernese  
 and Fribourgers (1476) **16**, **603**, opens  
 its gates to Bern (1536), **16** **638**, peace  
 between Bern and duke of Savoy (1564)  
 concluded at **16**, **642**, Davel surprises  
 (1723) **17**, **10**, Helvetic government takes  
 refuge at (1802-1803), **17**, **29**
- Lautrec, Marshal de** (1485-1528), French  
 soldier made governor of Milan **11** **314**  
**19** **107** commands army sent to release  
 Clement VII **9** **455** **11** **324** defeated  
 at battle of Bicocca (1522) **9** **447** **11**,  
 his death (1528) and character, **9**,  
**455** **356**
- Laval de Westmeath, see Nugent**
- Lavalette, Marie Joseph Chamans, Count de**  
 (1764-1830) condemnation and escape  
 (1815) **13** **17**
- La Valette, Jean Parisot de** (1494-1568)  
 Grand Master of the Knights of Malta  
 1557-1566 defence of Malta against  
 Turks (1565), **24**, **357**, **356**
- La Valette, Jean Louis de Nogaret de, see**  
**Épernon**
- La Valette, Louis de Nogaret de** (1593-1639),  
 called The Cardinal, French prelate, arch-  
 bishop of Toulouse holds military com-  
 mand under Richelieu, **11** **461**
- Lavalleye, Juan Antonio**, soldier of Argentina,  
 in invasion of the Capitaline province  
 (1825) **23** **595** commands in war of  
 Argentine Republic with Brazil, **23**, **595**-  
**596**
- La Vallière, Françoise Louise de la Baume**  
**le Blanc, Duchesse de**, known as "Sister  
 Louise de la Miséricorde" (1644-1710),  
 mistress of Louis XIV, becomes king's  
 mistress **11**, **561** supplanted by Madame  
 de Montespin, **11** **551** **555** retires to  
 convent, **11** **555** character **11**, **554**;  
 children of **11** **555**
- Lavater, Johann Caspar** (1741-1801) Swiss  
 poet and theologian leads Zürichers  
 (1790) **16** **633** influence of, **17**, **15**
- La Vendée, see Vendee**
- La Victoria**, battle of (1902) **23** **601**
- Lavinia**, daughter of Imitus, marries Æneas,  
**5** **60**
- Lavinium**, ancient Latin city, religious centre  
 of Latin confederation **5** **68**, founda-  
 tion of **5** **69** **70**
- Law, Alexandre, see Lauriston**
- Law, Edward, see Ellenborough.**
- Law, John** (1671-1729) Scotch financier;  
 condemned to death for duelling **12** **12**,  
 gains confidence of duke of Orleans, **12**,  
**13**, scheme for French national bank, **12**,  
**13** **15** forms Compagnie d'Occident,  
 'the Mississippi Bubble' **12**, **15**, **16**,  
 failure of the Arkansas colony, **23**, **83**,  
 character and theories **12** **17**
- Law, see Government, Jurisprudence, Statutes,**  
**etc**
- Lawfeld**, battle of see Lauffeld
- Lawingen**, battle of (1647), **11**, **495**
- Law of Suspects**, measure of Napoleon III,  
 passed by the French chamber of deputies  
 (1858) **13** **134**
- Lawrence, Charles** (d 1760) British soldier,  
 lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia (1755),  
**23**, **203**, consults concerning fate of  
 Acadians **23** **204** **205**
- Lawrence, Sir Henry Montgomery** (1806-  
 1857) English soldier, defends Lucknow  
 (1857), **22** **176**, death of **22**, **177**
- Lawrence, John Lord-Maur** (1811-1879),  
 English officer and governor-general of  
 India negotiates English treaty with  
 Afghanistan (1857) **24**, **502** appointed  
 viceroy of India (1863) **22** **204**, declares  
 war against Bhutan (1864), **22**, **204**,  
 Afghan policy **22** **205**
- Layard, Sir Austen Henry** (1817-1894) Eng-  
 lish archaeologist and diplomatist, As-  
 syrian explorer **1** **322**, discovers ins-  
 criptions at Nimrud, **1** **332** exhumes  
 his relics from palace of Assurnasirpal,  
**1** **369**, **385** interprets his-reliefs, **1**, **461**,  
 discovers at Nimrud, **1**, **556**-**565**, **604**,  
 finds obelisk of Shalmaneser II, **1**, **616**
- Laybach, see Laibach.**

**Lazansky**, Austrian minister of finance (1797), attempts to relieve financial difficulties in Austria-Hungary, **14** 565  
**Lazzari** or **Lazzaroni**, lowest class of inhabitants of Naples **9**, 560  
**Leagues and Alliances**  
 Amphictyonic League **3** 167 168  
 Augsburg (1686) **9** 507 **13** 642 **14** 399  
 Black League **16** 549  
 Borromean golden league, **16** 642  
 Caddeia **16** 587  
 Cambray, **11** 301 **14** 243  
 Catholic League **14** 321 seq **16** 323  
 Chaumont **14**, 577  
 Coalition, first **12** 362-364 **15** 272-274, Second **12** 196 308 Third **12** 543-548, **15** 290-293 Fourth **12** 550-562 **15** 293 297 Fifth **12** 571-575, Sixth **12** 599 613 **15** 309 331  
 Confederate States of America, **23** 110  
 Delos **3** 359-391  
 French League **11** 401  
 Ghibelline League **16** 519  
 God's House see Cadder above  
 Grand Alliance **13** 615 652 **17** 481 seq  
 Grisons **16** 587 seq  
 Hanseatic League **14**, 138 **16** 59  
 166 seq 155 206  
 Holy Alliance **10** 350 **14** 581 **17** 496  
 Holy League **11** 385 seq  
 "Knights of the Sp on" **16** (36  
 Nymphenburg (1741) **15** 168  
 Peasants' League **16** 65  
 Poor Conrad League of **14** 260  
 Princes League **15** 264  
 Protestant League **14** 322 seq  
 Quadruple Alliance **10** 336 **20** 518 seq  
 Rhine Confederation of the **14** 538 **15** 293 **21** 471  
 Rhine League of the, **8**, 496, **11** 518 **14** 138  
 Sarner-Bund **17** 39  
 Shoes Alliance of the **14** 260  
 Slavonic Alliance **17** 512  
 Smalkaldic League **14** 270 **16** 631  
 Sokmn League and Covenant **22** 337  
 Sonderbund **17** 39  
 Spanish League **11** 401  
 Swabian League **14** 185 222  
 Swiss Confederation **16** 544 seq 519  
 551 552 560 579 591 seq 585  
 Targowitz Confederation of **24** 88  
 Ten Jurisdictions **16** 589  
 Three Emperors League of the **15** 11  
 Three Kings Alliance of the **15** 136  
 Three Leagues **16** 589  
 Torgau League of **14**, 266  
 Triple Alliance (1668) **13** 631 **20** 266  
 517 (1827) **14** 588 (1879) **15** 530-532  
 Valais League of the **16** 629  
**League, The Everlasting**, see Everlasting League  
**Leah**, wife of Jacob **2** 58  
**Learning**, Revival of, see Renaissance  
**Lebanon**, mountainous district of Syria government of regulated by conference at Constantinople (1861), **13** 137  
**Lebas**, Philippe François (1765-1794) a French Jacobin, suicide of, **12** 343

**Le Blas**, Bertrand, see Bertrand le Blas.  
**Lebœuf**, Edmond (1809-1888), French soldier, urges war with Germany, **18**, 519  
**Lebon**, Joseph (1765-1795), French revolutionist cruelty of **12**, 330, crushes the Royalists **12** 374, brought to the scaffold **12** 349  
**Le Bourget**, village north of Paris siege of (1870) **13** 173  
**Le Briton**, Richard (twelfth century) one of the murderers of Thomas à Becket **18** 274  
**Le Brun** or **Lebrun**, Charles François (1739-1824) duke of Piacenza French politician character **12** 421 Girondist minister of foreign affairs **12** 267, becomes rich treasurer **12** 537  
**Lebzeiter**, Ritter von, Austrian diplomat ambassador of Metternich to Emperor Alexander (1813) **14** 583  
**Lecapenus**, see Romanus Lecapenus  
**Lech**, river in 1241 battle of the (1632), **14** 351  
**Lecher**, Doctor, Moravian representative in Austrian diet (1897) twelve hour speech of **15** 60  
**Leclerc**, Perrinet (fifteenth century) French merchant at massacre of Armignacs, **11** 174 175  
**Leclerc**, Victor Emmanuel (1772-1802) French soldier Lesegres Almeida **10**, 319 subdues negro insurrection in Santo Domingo **12** 530 531  
**L'Écluse**, battle of see Sluys  
**Lecompte**, pro slavery chief justice in Kansas in 1856 **23** 397  
**Lecompton Constitution**, a pro slavery constitution drawn up at Lecompton Kansas (1857) **23** 402 403  
**Leconte**, Claude Martin (1817-1871) French soldier killed by mob in Paris (1871), **13** 182  
**Lecoq**, Robert, bishop of Lion at meeting of states general (1356) **11** 132  
**Lecor**, General, Portuguese commander and administrator in Uruguay in early nineteenth century **23** 533 594  
**Lecourbe**, Claude Joseph (1760-1815) French soldier carries Alpine passes **17** 433 defeats Austrians in Switzerland **12** 474 harasses Suworoff **12** 475 with Moreau **12** 505  
**Leczinska**, Marie (1703-1768) Polish princess married to Louis XV of France **12**, 2, character **12** 25 31 death 93  
**Ledochowski**, Count Mieczyslaw (1822-1902) Polish cardinal archbishop of Posen and Gnesen **15** 539  
**Ledru-Rollin**, Alexandre Auguste (1805-1871) French politician becomes member of provisional government **13** 87 89 ordinance of dissolving *Compagnies d'école* **13** 96 in insurrection of May 15th 1848 **13** 97, arraigns General Cavaignac **13** 106  
**Lee**, Arthur (1710-1792) American diplomat, activity in Europe during the Revolution, **23**, 267

**Lee, Charles** (1731-1782), American soldier, at Cambridge, **23** 248, at Charleston **23**, 255, falls into hands of the British (1776), **23** 259, intrigues against Washington, **23** 267 at battle of Monmouth (1778) **23** 268 court martial and dismissal of **23** 269

**Lee, Fitzhugh** (1835-1905) American soldier nephew of Robert L. Lee, reports on (1861) **23** 487

**Lee, Henry, Henry VIII's** almoner sent on mission to Emperor Charles V **19** 125

**Lee, Henry** (1746-1818) American soldier in war as Light Horse Harry in South Carolina and Georgia (1781) **23** 275 commander in chief of federal troops during whisky insurrection (1794) **23** 303

**Lee, Richard Henry** (1732-1794) American statesman introduces resolution in Continental Congress declaring colonies free and independent (1776) **23** 251

**Lee, Robert Edward** (1807-1870) American general aids in suppressing John Brown's raid **23** 404 commands Confederate army in Virginia campaign **23** 424 at Seven Days Battle **23** 431 at battle of Antietam 1862 **23** 433 at battle of Fredericksburg **23** 436 at battle of Chancellorsville **23** 436 seq invades Pennsylvania **23** 437 at battle of Gettysburg **23** 437 in Wilderness campaign (1864) **23** 446 seq in battle of Spottsylvania 1864) **23** 447 evacuates Richmond 1864) **23** 450 surrenders to Grant at Appomattox (Court House) (1865) **23** 441

**Lee, Rowland** (1174-1183) bishop of Lichfield works of Welsh Marches performs marriage between Henry VIII and Anne Boleyn **19** 134

**Leete, William** (ca 1603-1653) colonial governor of Connecticut administration **23** 142

**Lefebvre, François Joseph** (1755-1820) duke of Dantzig French soldier won over by Napoleon **12** 484 at establishment of the consulate **12** 487 captures Dantzig (1807) **12** 560 defeats General Blücher at Sigmaringen **10** 312 invades Tyrol (1809) **14** 363 defeat by Hofer **12** 575 commands imperial guard **12** 584

**Lefebvre, Jacques**, see Faber

**Lefebvre-Desnouettes, Count Charles** (1773-1822) French soldier, at battle of Waterloo **12** 630

**Lefort, François** (1653- or 1656-1699), Russian admiral and statesman, favourite of Peter the Great **17** 255 at siege of Azov (1699) **17** 256 accompanies Peter the Great on travels **17**, 259 seq, death **17** 266

**Legal and Political Literary Club, The**, of which influence of **14** 605 seq

**Legal Tender Act** (1862) financial war measure of the United States, effect of, **23** 421

**Legate, Bartholomew** (ca 1575-1612), English martyr under James I, death, **19**, 494

**Legendre, Louis** (1756-1797) French revolutionist, speaks in defence of Danton **12** 336, joins Thermidorians **12** 389 during insurrection of 1795 **12** 397

**Leges Tabellariae**, Roman balloting laws summary of **5** 320 note

**Legge, George**, Baron Dartmouth (1648-1691) English admiral commands fleet of James II in channel (1658) **20** 407 408

**Legge, William**, second earl of Dartmouth (1731-1801) dismissed from office by Newcastle (1755) **20** 578 chancellor of the exchequer **20** 582 resignation, **20** 587 re-appointment **20** 587

**Legion of Honor**, an order in France, creation of (1802) **12** 524

**Legislation**, see Government, Jurisprudence, Statutes, Congress

**Legislative Assembly**, the second of the revolutionary assemblies in France 1791-1792 elected under the Constitution of 1791 election and character of **12** 245, 249 declares war upon Austria **12** 251, hostility to King in **12** 252 Lafayette's appearance before **12** 256 Louis XVI flees to **12** 261 relations with the Commune **12** 265 267 268, establishes the revolutionary tribunal **12** 268 connection with the September massacres **12** 269 270 272 quarrels with the Commune **12** 273 resolves itself into the National Convention **12** 251

**Legnano**, town in Italy battle of (1176) **9** 14 101

**Legrand, Juste Alexandre** (1762-1815) French general at Austerlitz (1805) **12** 546

**Le Grand Ferré (Magnus Ferratus)**, French peasant story of **11** 139 seq

**Legres-Duval, Abbé** (1765-1819) founder Society of Congregation **13** 25-26

**Lehs**, dynasty in Pongling (1425-1545), **24** 319

**Lehwald** (eighteenth century) Prussian soldier in Seven Years War, **16** 194 201 202 203

**Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of** (ca 1532-1588) English politician and courtier, favoured by Queen Elizabeth **19** 296-297 387 marriages **19** 297 crimes imputed to **19** 298 contemplated marriage with Mary Queen of Scots **19** 299 treachery and duel of Norfolk **19**, 336 attitude to Elizabeth's proposed marriage **19** 333 campaigns in Netherlands **13**, 190 506 524 **19** 360, 366, incompetence in opposing Spanish Armada **19** 403 death **19**, 405, character **19** 297 299 406

**Leicester, Earl of**, see Montfort

**Leighton, Alexander** (1569-1649), Scottish divine and physician attacks Episcopal church **19** 571, tortured by Laud, **19**, 571, released from prison **19** 583

**Leinster**, province of Ireland ruled by Immon **21**, 333, establishment and abolishment of cow tribute in **21**, 334, 344, devastated by Lord Mountjoy, **21**, 417, rebellion of 1798 in, **21**, 459.

**Leipale** or **Leipzig**, city in Germany, not at (1845), 15, 417, revolt of (1848), 15, 440-441

**Leipale**, Battles of 1 (1631) also called the first battle of Breitenfeld 14 353-351 2 (1642) also called the second battle of Breitenfeld 14 380 3 (1813) also called the battle of the Nations 12 601-60, 14 576 17 185 21 179

**Leisler**, Jacob (d 1691) American colonist rebellion of in New York 23 161

**Leipale**, University of founded (1100) 8 635, protests against execution of Pitkul 10, 344

**Leipale** Interim, statement of Protestant doctrines formulated in 1564 14 307 308

**Leith**, seaport in Scotland siege of (1560) 19 255 21, 255 (1573) 19 352

**Leitha**, river in lower Austria, battle of (1146), 14 91

**Leleges**, in ancient history people who dwelt on coasts of Greece Asia Minor and the Aegean islands ancient name of Carians 2 417 3 106

**Le Maire** or **Lemaire**, Jacob (d 1616) Dutch navigator discovers straits bearing his name 13 571

**Le Mans**, see **Mans**, **Le**

**Lemberg**, city in Galicia taken by Poles (1672) 24 58 battle of 1672, 24 358 conquest of 1818 14 648

**Lemercier**, Louis Jean Népomucène (1771-1840) French dramatist and poet in parts French Academy 14 13 37

**Lemnos**, island in the Aegean Sea (1771) 24 418 battle of (1807) 17 161

**Lenm Lenape**, see **Delawares**

**Lennox**, Earls of, see **Stuart**

**Lens**, town in France (d 1648) 11 405

**Lenthall**, William (1601-1662) English lawyer and politician chosen speaker of Long Parliament 19 382 refuses to give up the five members 19 (1)

**Lentulus**, Cneius, Roman tribune at battle of Cannae (216 B.C.) 5 256

**Lentulus**, Lucius Cornelius, Roman consul 327 B.C. in second Samnite War 5 184

**Lentulus**, Lucius Cornelius, Roman consul 275 B.C. in war with Pyrrhus 5 208

**Lentulus**, Lucius Cornelius ("Crus"), Roman consul 49 B.C. attitude of, towards Caesar, 5, 531

**Lentulus**, Publius Cornelius, surnamed Sura (d 63 B.C.) Roman praetor and politician, in Catiline conspiracy, 5, 481 487-491

**Lentulus**, Publius ("Spinther"), Roman consul 57 B.C., favours the recall of Cicero 5 506

**Lenzburg**, Count of, rule of, in Schwyz, 16, 547-548

**Leo I**, "the Thracian" or "the Great" (c. 400-474 A.D.) Byzantine emperor 457-474 A.D.; reign of 7 61-62, relations with Western Empire, 6, 611-613

**Leo II**, Byzantine emperor 474 A.D., grandson of Leo I, brief reign of, 7, 62

**Leo III**, "the Isaurian" (d 741 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 717-741 A.D., main treatment, 7, 197-207, before accession, 7 195, accession marks new era, 7, 197-199, threatened by Saracens 7, 201-202 siege of Constantinople, 7, 202-205, prohibits veneration of pictures 2, 376 7, 205 revolt against 7 205-206 papacy and, 7, 206 8, 544, death, 7, 207

**Leo IV**, Byzantine emperor 775-780 A.D., 7 21-216

**Leo V**, "the Armenian" (d 820 A.D.) Byzantine emperor 813-820 reign of 7 221-222 prescribes image worship 8 553 Bulgarian wars of 7 221 24 161

**Leo VI**, "the Philosopher" or "the Wise" (d 911) Byzantine emperor 886-911 reign of 7 228 deposes Photius, 8, 570

**Leo I**, Saint, "the Great" (d 461 A.D.) pope 440-461 A.D. intercedes with Attila for Rome 6 593 sermons 8 520 influence on church history 8 527-528 prestige of 8 531

**Leo II**, pope 682-683 A.D., pontificate of 8 542

**Leo III** (d 816 A.D.) pope 795-816 A.D., war with Saracens 7 201-204 ecclesiastical reforms 7 205-206 excommunicates Lullach Prun 18 (1) expelled from Rome 8 56 reinstated by Charlemagne 8 563 submit to Charlemagne 7 543 trial of 8 541 crown of Charlemagne emperor 8 615

**Leo IV**, pope 817-825 A.D. repulses Saracen attacks 8 567 faith of 8 568

**Leo V**, pope 905 A.D. imprisoned by his successor 8 571

**Leo VI**, pope 928-929 A.D. succeeds John X 8 581

**Leo VII**, pope 936-939 A.D. succeeds John XI 8 582

**Leo VIII**, pope 963-965 A.D. succeeds John XII, 8 581 deposed and reinstated, 8 585

**Leo IX** (Bruno) (1002-1054) pope 1019-1024 war with Normans 7 645, 9 69 11 27 reforms 8 591-592

**Leo X** (Giovanni de' Medici) (1475-1521) pope 1513-1521 son of Lorenzo de' Medici main treatment 9 439-447 made cardinal 9 387 388 becomes pope 9 441 assumes power in Florence 9 439 invites peace with France 9 445, opposes republican government in Florence 9, 446, makes secret treaty with Charles V, 9, 446, 14 251, attempts to bring Luther to submission, 14, 254, 19, 97, death, 9, 447

**Leo XI** (Alessandro de' Medici) (1535-1605), pope 1605 9, 492

**Leo XII** (Annibale della Genga) (1760-1829), pope 1823-1829, oppressive administration of, 9, 585

**Leo XIII** (Giacchino Pecci) (1810-1903), pope 1878-1903, election, 9, 630, death 9, 634

**Leoben**, Peace of, between Napoleon I and Austria (1797), 9, 552, 14, 522

**Leodegar**, prince-abbot of St Gall, attempts to destroy liberties of Toggenburg (1702-1707) **16**, 658-662, flight and exile, **16**, 660-661

**Leon**, one of the former kingdoms of Spain, name given to ancient kingdom of Asturias (914 A.D.), **10**, 43, Ordoño II becomes king **10** 43 King Fruela II **10** 41 King Ramiro II, **10**, 44, King Ordoño III **10**, 44, King Sancho I **10** 45 Ordoño IV usurps throne, **10** 45 King Ramiro III **10** 45 King Bermudo II **10** 46 King Alfonso V **10**, 46, King Bermudo III **10** 47, invasions of Arabs at **10** 46 47, Sancho I Mayor of Navarre invades **10** 47, Ferdinand unites to Castile (1037) **10** 48, succeeds from Castile (1157) **10** 60, wars with Sancho I of Portugal, **10**, 131 finally merged with Castile (1230), **10**, 65

**Leon**, Sir Hervé de, French mercenary commander in the battles of Montfort at Hildon (1342) **11** 108-110

**Leon**, Ponce de, see Ponce de Leon

**Leon of Salamis**, executed by the Thirty (404 B.C.) **4** 6-20

**Leon**, (first) conspirator (eighteenth century) **23** 577

**Leonard**, Charles, an English leader in the English reform movement (1892-1893) **22** 296, 298 issues Englishman in the 1890s **22** 297

**Leonard**, James W., South African politician (Englishman movement) (1892-1895) **22** 11

**Leonidas** I (480 B.C.) Spartan king and hero of the battle of Thermopylae **3** 321 death **3** 327

**Leonnatus** (d. 322 B.C.) general of Alexander the Great in council after Alexander's death **4** 423 appointed joint ruler of Asia **4** 424-426 given satrapy of Phrygia **4** 428 character **4** 467 in relation to Macedonia **4** 467, 468, 469

**Leonora** or **Eleanor of Austria** (1498-1558) sister of Charles V wife of Dom Ferdinand of Portugal and of Francis I of France proposed marriage to Francis I in the city of Madrid, **11**, 321, **19**, 91, Francis I consents to marry **19**, 105

**Leonora** de Guzman, see Guzman

**Leonora Tellez** (d. 1405), wife of Dom Lourenço da Cunha, marries Ferdinand I of Portugal **10**, 448, recognised as queen, **10** 449, causes sister's murder **10**, 449-450, escapes assassination by Ferdinand's death, **10**, 451, regent of Portugal (1383), **10**, 452, confined in a convent, **10** 454

**Leontades** (fourth century B.C.), polemarch of Ithaca, adherent of Sparta, **4**, 130-135

**Leontis**, Attic tribe, **3**, 238

**Leontiscus** (fourth century B.C.), son of Ptolemy Soter, captured by Demetrius, **4** 566, 567

**Leontius** (ca. 650-705 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 695-698 A.D., reign of, **7**, 192; de-thrones and mutilates Justinian (695 A.D.), **7**, 192, defeated and imprisoned, **7** 192, vengeance of Justinian upon, **7**, 193

**Leopard**, English frigate, encounter with American man-of-war *Chesapeake*, **23**, 322

**Leopold I** (1640-1705) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1658-1705, accession (1658) **11** 519, **14**, 390, wars with France **11** 580, **14**, 391, marriage (1667) **11**, 567, various treaties of, concluded with France, **11** 573, 590, **14**, 395 **11** 600 at war with Turkey, **24**, 385-389 flies before Turks (1683), **14**, 396 aids Vienna against Turks, **14**, 397, signs Treaty of Rastatt (1684) **11** 597, claims crown of Spain **10**, 276, **11**, 610 seq., **14**, 405, relations with Hungary, **11** 617 **14** 409 death (1705), **14**, 410 characterisation of, **14**, 410 seq.

**Leopold II** (1747-1792) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1790-1792 as grand duke of Tuscany **9** 528, hostility of towards Emperor Joseph II, **14**, 489, accession (1790) **14** 491 497, administration of Tuscany **14**, 491 seq., conflict with Kunitz on matters of foreign policy **14** 492 seq. reply of Prussia to overtures of **14** 493 seq. negotiations for peace with Prussia **14** 494 seq., concludes Treaty of Rastatt **14** 497, pacifies Hungary and Belgium, **14**, 497 seq. success of diplomacy **14** 497 attitude toward France (1790-1792), **14**, 502 seq. meets Frederick William of Prussia at Pillnitz **14** 503, attitude towards French Revolution **9** 547 seq., **14** 504 aids Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette **14** 501 concludes alliance with Prussia **14**, 505 foreign policy, **14** 501-505 death (1792) **14**, 505, characterisation **9** 546-547

**Leopold I** (1790-1865) king of the Belgians 1831-1865 as prince of Saxe-Coburg declines Greek crown (1830), **24** 235, reign, **14** 54-55

**Leopold II** (1835) king of the Belgians 1865, reign **14** 56 seq.

**Leopold** (1676-1747), prince of Anhalt-Dessau and Prussian field-marshal, at battle of Namur (1695), **20**, 451, defends Frederick the Great against Frederick William I, **15**, 151 seq., at battle of Mollwitz (1741), **15**, 162, at battle of Chotusitz (1742), **15**, 171-172, at battle of Kesselsdorf (1745), **15**, 181.

**Leopold I** (1157-1194), duke of Austria; Richard I of England insults (1191), **8**, 392, makes Richard a prisoner, **8**, 406; **18**, 313, proposed as candidate for emperor of Germany, **14**, 89, death (1194), **18**, 323

**Leopold II** (1292-1326), duke of Austria 1308-1326, supports Frederick the Handsome's claim to German crown, **14**, 171 seq., campaigns in Switzerland, **16**,

563-565, at battle of Morgarten (1315),  
**16**, 563-565, offers crown of Germany  
 to Charles IV of France **14** 173, de-  
 feats Ludwig the Bavarian (1325) **14**  
 173, death, **14** 173  
**Leopold III** (ca 1350-1386) duke of Austria  
 at battle of Sempach (1386) **16** 576  
 death **16** 576  
**Leopold** (1535-) prince of Hohenzollern  
 Sigmaringen offered crown of Spain  
 (1470) **10** 407 **15** 515 seq  
**Leopold I**, grand duke of Luscany see **Leo-**  
**pold II**, emperor  
**Leopold II** (1797-1870) grand duke of Lus-  
 cany 1824-1859, uprisings against **9**  
 598  
**Leosthenes** (d 323 B C) Athenian general  
 in Alexander the Great's service **4** 419,  
 plots against Alexander **4** 419 raises  
 troops for Athens after Alexander's death  
**4** 463 464, Athenian fleet commander  
 in chief **4**, 461 defeats Antipater **4**  
 465 death **4** 466  
**Leotychides** (d ca 469 B C) king of Sparta  
 date of reign confused by poet Rhinias  
**3**, 145 deposes his brother Demaratus  
**3** 267 305 in command of allied Greek  
 fleet **3** 353 wins battle of Mycale **3**  
 374 375 returns to Sparta **3** 382  
 banishment and death **3** 388 **10** 267  
**Leotychides**, son of Agis II of Sparta Alci-  
 biades boasts paternity of **3** 620 621  
 excluded from succession (395 B C) **4**  
 59 90  
**Leovigild**, see **Leuvigild**  
**Lepanto**, naval battle of (1571) **9** 473-476  
**10** 239 **24** 365  
**Lepcha or Rong**, people of Sillim **2** 490  
**Lepelletier**, or **Le Peletier**, de Saint-Fargeau,  
 Louis Michel (1760-1793) French revolu-  
 tionary **12** 292  
**Lepidus**, Marcus, Roman guardian of Ptolemy  
 IV **4** 573  
**Lepidus**, Marcus Aemilius, Roman consul  
 79 B C rebels and is defeated by  
 Cicerulus **5** 157  
**Lepidus**, Marcus Aemilius, the Triumvir (1  
 13 B C) Roman politician appointed  
 city prefect by Caesar (49 B C) **5** 53,  
 becomes consul (47 B C) **5** 53 (con-  
 sults with on eve of assassination **5**  
 581, 585, aids Antony **5** 586-587  
 609 616, forms triumvirate with Octa-  
 vius and Antony (43 B C) **5** 617 given  
 government of Africa **5**, 624, Octavius  
 deprives of power **5** 628  
**Lepreates**, Greek tribe **3** 362, 363 586 587  
**Lepsius**, Karl Richard (1810-1884) German  
 Egyptologist, decipherers hieroglyphics  
**1**, 253  
**Lerdo de Tejada y Correal**, Sebastian (1925-  
 1889), Mexican statesman, succeeds to  
 presidency, **23**, 636  
**Lerida**, city in Spain, siege of (1707), **11**,  
 621, **20**, 476  
**Lerma**, Francisco de Sandoval y Rojas, Duke  
 of (d 1625), Spanish courtier, prime  
 minister of Philip III, **10**, 261, disgraced,  
**10**, 262.

**Leroux**, Pierre (1797-1871) French socialistic  
 writer, teachings of **13**, 205  
**Lesches** (b ca 700 B C), Greek epic poet, **3**  
 493  
**Lesina**, an island in the Adriatic Sea, cap-  
 tured by Venetians (998) **9**, 31  
**Leslie**, Alexander (1580-1661) first earl of  
 Leven Scotch general, invited by Cove-  
 nanters to command army **19** 576, in  
 first Bishop's War **19** 576 in second  
 Bishop's War **19** 581 nominal com-  
 mander in chief (1645) **20** 102  
**Leslie**, David (d 1652) first Lord Newark  
 Scotch soldier directs army under nomi-  
 nal command of earl of Leven **20**, 102  
 defeated at Dunbar **20** 102 103, taken  
 prisoner by Cromwell at Worcester **20**  
 109  
**Leslie or Lesley**, John, see **Ross**  
**Lesseps**, Viscount Ferdinand de (1803-1894)  
 French diplomatist and engineer, in-  
 augurates Suez canal enterprise **13**, 137  
**24** 156 in Panama scandal **13** 195  
**23** 601  
**Lessing**, Gottfried Ephraim (1729-1781)  
 German dramatist and critic **15** 335  
 seq  
**Lestocq**, Count Johann Hermann (1692-1767)  
 French singer at Russian court leads  
 plot for accession of Elizabeth to throne  
 of Russia **17** 317 advancement under  
 Elizabeth **17** 322  
**Leszczinska**, Maria, see **Leczinska**  
**Leszczynski**, see **Stanislaus**  
**Leszek I**, king of Poland ca 800 A D  
 reign **24** 5  
**Leszek II**, king of Poland 804 A D reign  
**24** 5  
**Leszek III**, king of Poland 810 A D reign  
**24** 5  
**Leszek IV**, king of Poland 812 A D reign  
**24** 5  
**Le Tellier or Letellier**, Michel (1603-1665)  
 French titania war secretary (1661)  
**11** 222  
**Leto**, see **Latona**  
**Letts**, branch of Letts Lithuanian group of  
 Ary in family influence of Christianity  
 ca 17 90  
**Leuchtenberg**, Charles Augustus Eugène  
 Napoleon, Duke of (1810-1835) candidate  
 for Belgian crown **14** 51  
**Leuco Syrians**, Greek name for the inhabitants  
 of Cappadocia **9**  
**Leuctra**, village of Greece, battle of (371  
 B C) **3**, **1**, **4**, 157-160 165  
**Leuenberger**, Nicholas (d 1653), Swiss  
 patriot leads peasants in revolt of 1652-  
 1653, **16**, 655 656  
**Leuthar**, duke of the Alamanni, invades  
 Italy (554 A D), **7** 422  
**Leuthen**, village in Prussia, battle of (1757),  
**15**, 203, **16**, 402  
**Leutwein**, Theodore (1849-), German gov-  
 ernor-general of Southwest Africa, ad-  
 ministration, **15** 562  
**Leuvigild or Leovigild** (d 586 A D), king of  
 Spain, reign, **10**, 21-23  
**Leven**, Earl of, see **Leslie**, Alexander.

**Levenhaupt or Lewenhaupt, Count Adam Ludwig** (1659-1719), Swedish soldier, at battle of Holowcrvn **16** 382-384, at battle of Pultowa **16** 394-396 **17**, 280, at battle of Willmanstrand, **16**, 399, death **16** 400

**Leverett, John** (1616-1679) American colonial official, agent of the court of Massachusetts **23** 140, major general in New England **23** 145

**Leveson-Gower, Granville George, see** Granville, Earl

**Lévis, Duke François de** (1720-1787) French soldier, succeeds Montcalm as commander of French armies in America (1760) **23** 222 in Canada **12** 66

**Levites, Hebrew descendants of Levi** forming priesthood cities of **2** 70 temple service **2** 115 125 tithes paid to **2** 131 132 judges in Israel **2** 207

**Lewenhaupt, Count Adam Ludwig see** Levenhaupt

**Jewes, town in Sussex** England battle of **164** **18** 380 **21** 55

**Jewes, Treaty of** (1264) **18** 380 381

**Lewis, Meriwether** (1774-1809) American explorer explores continent to Pacific **23** 318

**Lewis and Clark Expedition, an expedition to** explore the northwestern part of the United States (1803-1806) **23** 371

**Lewiston, town in Maine (U.S.A.)** Indians massacred at (1694) **23** 188

**Lex Cassia, Roman agrarian law** (494 B.C.) **6** 121

**Lex Regia, law conferring emperor on Vespasian** Emperor produces (1347) **9** 214

**Lexington, town in Massachusetts (U.S.A.)** battle of (1775) **23** 242 245

**Ieyden, city in Netherlands** siege of (1573-1574) **10** 243 **13** 146 151

**Lyden, University of, founded** (1579) **13** 12

**Leyva, Antonio de** (1480-1536) Spanish soldier, presses Milan 1526) **9** 241

**Leyva, Antonio de, Spanish general** commander in the Armada (1588) **19** 593

**Lhasa, capital of Tibet** description of **24** 507 English expedition arrives at (1904) **24** 510

**L'Héritier, Jérôme** (d. 1789) member of French National Guard death of **12** 220

**Liancourt, Duke de, see** La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt

**Liapunov, Procope Petrovitch** (d. 1611), Russian patriot, forms independent party, **17**, 234 seq.; commands at siege of Moscow, **17**, 236

**Liaotung, peninsula in Manchuria, Japanese occupied, 24, 659, evacuated** (1906), **17**, 651

**Liau-yang, town in Manchuria, battle of, (1904)** **17**, 623, 624, **24**, 659

**Libanius** (314-393 A.D.), Greek sophist, **3**, 467

**Liberal Party, the common designation for the Whig party in England after 1832, ultra-liberals at odds with Brougham**

(1835), **21**, 574 the Melbourne ministry of 1839, **21**, 594, its fall (1841), **21**, 599, the Russell ministry (1847), **21** 606, its fall (1852), **21** 612, the Aberdeen ministry (1852), **21**, 614, the first Palmerston ministry (1855) **21** 616, Liberals attempt extension of reform, **21**, 622, the second Palmerston ministry (1859) **21** 623, the Russell ministry of 1866 **21**, 632 the secession of the Adullamites (1866) **21** 632 the conversion of Gladstone to Liberal principles **21**, 634 the first Gladstone ministry (1869-1874), **21**, 635-639, the second Gladstone ministry (1890-1895) **21**, 643-647, the third Gladstone ministry (1896) **21** 648 the fourth Gladstone ministry (1892-1894) **21** 650, the Rosebery ministry (1894-1895), **21**, 650 651; the Campbell-Bannerman ministry (1905-), **21** 663

**Liberal Unionists, seceders from the English Liberal party on question of Home Rule for Ireland, 21** 648

**Liberty Party, in United States history, an anti-slavery party founded in 1839** 1840 merged into the Free-soil Party (1848) **23** 378

**Liberty Tree, a historic elm in Boston, 23**, 232

**Libo, Caius Poetelius, Roman consul** 346 333 326 B.C. **5** 175

**Libo, Drusus, conspirator against Tiberius** (16 A.D.), **6** 135

**Libo, Marcus Poetelius, Roman consul** 314 B.C. defeats Summus **5** 191

**Libraries**

**Alexandrian, alleged destruction of, 8**, 163 164

**Assyrian, described (Assurnizipal) 1**, 618-623

**Islamic, medieval 9** 183 Bibliotheca Mediceo-Laurentiana at Florence **9**, 351

**Roman, Caesar opens first public 5** 575 Domitian restores libraries at Rome **6** 261 262

**Libya, ancient country of North Africa** wars with Egypt and Syria **1** 113 535, Phoenician colonies **2** 276 305 356 360 **3** 202 206 Carthage masters **2** 511 515 360 oracle of consulted by Croesus, **2**, 454, war with Persia **2**, 611, 616, mentioned by Homer **3** 198, under the Ptolemies, **4**, 428, 476, 509, 574

**Libys, Spartan admiral, brother of Lysander, blockades Piræus** (403 B.C.), **4**, 13-14.

**Lichnowski, Prince Felix Maria Andreas von** (1814-1848) Prussian general, killed by mob, **15**, 453

**Lichtenau, Wilhelmina, Countess of** (1752-1820), mistress of Frederick William II, **15**, 257

**Lichtenstein, Prince Joseph Wenzel von** (1696-1772), Austrian soldier, defeats French and Spanish at Piacenza (1746), **12**, 42, **14**, 433

**Licinian Laws or Rogations, a collection of statutes promulgated by Licinius** (376

- BC); main treatment **5**, 170-176, revised by Tiberius Gracchus, **5** 361-362
- Licinius (Caius Flavius Valerius Licinianus)**, Roman emperor 307-324 A.D., made emperor by Galerius **6** 139 marriage **6**, 441, persecutes relations and friends of Maximin, **6** 412 struggle with Constantine, **6** 412-415, imprisonment and death **6** 449
- Licinius, Caius Licinius Calvus Stolo** (fourth century B.C.) Roman tribune political reforms of (376 B.C.) **5** 170 174
- Liebert, Colonel**, German colonial governor of East Africa, administration of **15** 558
- Liebertwolkwitz**, a village in Saxony near Leipzig, battle of (1813) **15** 317
- Liebknecht, Wilhelm** (1826-1900) German politician and journalist becomes disciple of Marx **15** 500 forms Social Democratic party **15** 533
- Lief Ericson** (eleventh century) a Scandinavian explorer plants colony in Vinland **16** 15 43 adopts Christianity **16** 65
- Liège**, a city in Belgium a surrection in (1409) **11** 166 surrenders Charles the Bold (1466) **13** 336 French has him in revolt of (1793) **15** 268 269
- Liège, a city in Silesia**, Prussia a Mongol defeat Germans and Poles at 1211 called battle of Whilitt **14** 118 Frederick the Great defeats Austrians at (1760) **15** 218 219
- Lifford**, a town in Ireland Shamus O'Neill defeated at **21** 107
- Ligarius, Quintus** (first century B.C.) Roman soldier in conspiracy against Caesar (44 B.C.) **5** 81 84
- Light Brigade**, Charge of the, charge made under Lord Cardigan at Balaclava (Oct 25th 1854) **17** 572 **21** 116
- Lights**, a fewh festival **2** 150
- Ligny**, a village in Belgium Napoleon defeated Blücher at (1815) **12** 623 **14** 540 **15** 329 331 **21** 181
- Ligny, John of**, see Luxembour-Ligny
- Ligonier, John**, Earl Ligonier (1650-1770) English soldier, at battle of Mifflin (1747) **20** 569
- Ligurian Republic**, a former state in northern Italy, constituted by Napoleon (1797) **9** 556, reorganized by Napoleon (1800) **9** 564, receives new charter from Napoleon, **9** 566 incorporated with France (1805), **9** 569, **12** 510, see also Genoa
- Ligurians**, tribe in Italy, similarity of to early Greek race **3**, 34, subjugated by Rome **5** 302 407
- Li Hung Chang** (1821-1901) Chinese statesman, relations with Korea **24** 550 increased power of **24** 555 signs Treaty of Shimonoseki (1895) **24** 559, death of **24** 575
- Lilburne, John** (1611-1657) English Puritan agitator, persecuted **19**, 572 liberated from imprisonment **19** 583, trial and release of, **20**, 9, petitions parliament **20**, 92-93, 115, acquittal of, **20**, 115

- Lille**, French city; ceded to France by Flanders **11** 77, sieges of (1687), **11** 569, (1709), **11**, 623, **14**, 414, (1792), **12** 288
- Lille, Jourdan de**, see Casaubon
- Liliuokalani**, last queen of the Hawaiian Islands revolt against (1893) **23** 484
- Lima e Silva, Francisco de** (1745-1833) Brazilian general and statesman member board of regency (1830) **23** 654
- Limbis**, a tribe northern India, **2**, 490
- Limerick**, a city in the south of Ireland, sieges of (1651), **20**, 117, (1690), **20**, 427, **21** 432
- Limerick, Treaty of**, **21** 434
- Limetanus, C. Mamilius**, Roman tribune (110 B.C.) investigates Jugurtha's bribery **5** 387
- Limigantes**, name assumed by rebelling Samaritan slaves success of **6** 464 extinction of **6** 479
- Limoges**, city in France siege of (1370) **11** 151 **18** 482
- Lincoln**, town in England battle of (1141) **18** 248 (1216) **21** 51, siege of (1192) **18** 314
- Lincoln, Abraham** (1809-1865) the sixteenth president of the United States position of on Dred Scott decision **23** 402 Republican candidate from Illinois for senate (1858) **23** 401 in Lincoln Douglas debate **23** 401 nominated for president (1860) **23** 407 elected president **23** 408 inauguration **23** 413 as necessary to arms **23** 413 calls special session of congress (1861) **23** 420 first message to congress **23** 421 revokes Fremont's emancipation proclamation **23** 422 proclamation of 11th 11th of liberty **23** 422 action in Trent affair **23** 424 messages to congress on emancipation **23** 433 as president of emancipation (1863) **23** 433 proposed alliance with Mexico and end of Union army before Gettysburg **23** 437 gives General Grant freedom in his final campaign **23** 433 Denies opposition his arbitrary military acts **23** 441 re-elected president (1864) **23** 440 idea of status of seceding states **23** 441 453 plan of reconstruction of **23** 454 466 assassinated **23** 461 459 estimates of, **23** 461 453
- Lincoln, Benjamin** (1733-1810) American soldier causes British to retire from South Carolina **23** 271 attacks Savannah **23** 271 surrenders (Charleston) (1780) **23** 274 suppresses Shay's rebellion in Massachusetts (1787) **23**, 287
- Lincoln, Earl of**, see Pole, John de la
- Lindesay or Lindsay, Alexander de** (thirteenth century) Scottish nobleman joins Wallace **21** 70 deserts Wallace **21**, 71
- Lindner, Friedrich Ludwig** (1772-1845), German political writer, pamphlets of, **15** 352 384, policy of **15** 386 seq
- Linde**, town in German East Africa, siege of (1894) **15** 556
- Lindsey**, 4th Earl of, see Bertie.



**Linen Legion**, a picked body of Roman soldiers origin of (293 B.C.), **6**, 197  
**Lines of Weissenburg**, see **Weissenburg**  
**Ling**, emperor of China in sixth century B.C., (Confucius born during reign of **24**, 543)  
**Lingua cortigiana**, the purest early Italian dialect (encouraged by Frederick II, **9**, 90) perfection of **9**, 185  
**Liniers y Brémont, Santiago Antonio Maria de** (1756-1810) Spanish soldier defends Spanish America in colonies against British **23** 379 viceroys to Argentina, **23** 391 in Uruguay **23**, 392  
**Linnaeus Carolus (Karl von Linne)** (1707-1778) Swedish botanist **16** 398  
**Linus**, Greek poet, preceptor of Hercules, **3**, 17  
**Linne, Hughes de** (1611-1671) marquis of Liny French statesman secretary of state under Louis XIV., **11**, 541 diplomat of **11** 571  
**Lipan**, battle of (1434) **14** 213  
**Lipoxais**, legendary ancestor of a Scythian tribe **2** 401  
**Lippa**, a town in Hungary taken by Turks **10**, **24** 402  
**Lippe Buckeburg, Count of**, see **Schaumburg-Lippe**, Count of  
**Lippi Schaumburg, Count of**, see **Schaumburg-Lippe**  
**Lippi, Fra Filippo** (1412-1469) Italian painter patronized by Cosmo de Medici **9** 360  
**Iprandi, Paul Petrovitch** (1796-1864) Russian soldier in siege of Sebastopol **17**, 571 in battle of Inkerman **17** 573  
**Lisbon**, the capital city of Portugal, earth quake of (Nov. 1 1755), **10** 525 527  
**Lisenko, General**, Russian soldier at siege of Sebastopol **17** 582  
**Lille Adam, Philippe de Villiers de** (1461-1511) grand master of St. John of Jerusalem at siege of Rhodes **4** 418 **24** 44  
**Lise, Alice** (1614-1683) an English woman friend of **20** 372 373  
**Lisle, Viscount**, see **Brandon, Charles**  
**Lille, Claude Joseph Rouget de** (1760-1836) author of *Marseillaise* **12** 260 note  
**Lissa**, battle of Dalmatian naval battle at (1866) **9** 614 **15** 27 496  
**Lissowski**, a Russian soldier commands forces of Dmitri IV (1608), **17**, 233  
**List, Friedrich** (1789-1846), German politician **14** 604  
**Liutbert**, bishop of Cambrai pilgrimage to Holy Land (1054), **8** 328  
**Literature**  
**African** **8**, 8 9, 18-19 20 21, 214 223 276  
**Armenian and Assyrian**, **1**, 525-530, 6 543 623-626  
**Pulgarin ancient**, **24**, 163, modern revival **24** 176  
**Chinese** **24** 537-538 540 561-565  
**Dutch**, **13** 593-599  
**Egyptian** **1**, 257-262, **2**, 209  
**English literary influence of Alfred the Great**, **18** 93, summary of Anglo-Saxon period **18** 164-167 time of Chaucer and Gower, **18**, 496-497, age of Elizabeth,

**19**, 462-468 age of James I, **19**, 523-524, under the Restoration **20** 347-351, under Anne, **20**, 498-500, the letters of Junius **20** 612-613  
**French founding of the Académie**, **11**, 474 note age of Richelieu **11**, 63-637, golden age (Louis XIV.) **11** 640-647, eighteenth century (Voltaire Rousseau Montesquieu), **12**, 111-116, 650 661  
**German beginnings**, under the Hohenstaufen **14** 114 117, age of Hans Sachs **14**, 275 279 the golden age (the eighteenth century) **15** 333-349, revival in Austria (early nineteenth century), **14** 506 nineteenth century in Germany **15** 355 359  
**Greek Homer as a painter of the heroic age** **3**, 76 98 progress under Pindarus **3** 228 230, literature of Marathon and Salamis Eschylus, **3**, 422, libraries in Athens **3** 173 golden age (Pindar) **3**, 492 507 Euripides and Aristophanes **4** 27 32  
**Hebrew** **2** 15 35 113 115 137-138, the prophets and the Semitic style, **2**, 213-226  
**Indo-Aryan**, **2** 400 492, 503 526, 542-543  
**Icelandic** **16** 78 129 132  
**Irish bards** **21** 313 341, eighteenth century **21** 457 488  
**Italian early renaissance** **9** 178-181, influence of Arabs on **9** 182 golden age (Dante Petrarch Boccaccio) **9**, 186-203 age of the Medici **9** 391-392 Ariosto and Machiavelli, **9**, 405-407, Tasso **9** 483  
**Japanese** **24** 621 649  
**Latin beginnings** **5** 358 literature of later republic **5**, 643-651, Augustan age **6** 101-111  
**Latin** **2** 434  
**Persian** **2** 634 **24** 491 493  
**Phoenician** **2** 318 319, 349  
**Polish** **24** 38 39 43 57  
**Portuguese** **10** 443 660  
**Russian** **17** 89 516 517  
**Scandinavian** **16** 77 79 81 481  
**Scottish** **21** 59 127 127, 159, 171, 206, 221 223 289 327  
**Serbian** **17** 89  
**Spanish** **10** 128 208, 258 301  
**Turkish** **24** 303-306 354 363-365, 393, see also **Poetry**  
**Lithuania**, formerly a principality of Europe, rise of, **17**, 147, united to Poland **24** 41 46, Russian conquest in **24**, 97  
**Litipris**, king of Nuri see **Sarduris**  
**Little Parliament**, parliament convened by Cromwell (1653), **20** 137 seq  
**Little Round Top**, see **Gettysburg**, battle of  
**Liturgy**, English under Elizabeth **19** 260  
**Liutprand or Liutprand** (ca. 920-972), bishop of Cremona, chronicle of **8**, 580  
**Liutprand**, king of the Lombards ca. 712-744 A.D., reign **7**, 447-456, treaty with Venice **9**, 28, 307  
**Liuva II**, king of the Visigoths, assassinated, **10**, 24.

- Livadia**, Treaty of, a treaty between China and Russia (1879), **24** 554
- Liverpool**, Robert Banks Jenkinson, 2d Earl of (1770-1829) English statesman, premier 1812-1827 anti Napoleonic policy of **21**, 477 desirous of conclusion of American War (1814) **21** 480 domestic policy of ministry (1816) **21** 486-487
- Livia**, Drusilla (ca 55 B.C. - 29 A.D.) wife of Augustus Roman emperors marriages **5**, 630 **6** 116, intrigues **6**, 117-119, death and character **6** 120
- Livingston**, Sir Alexander (fifteenth century) Scottish statesman regent for James II of Scotland (1437-1446) **21** 150 153
- Livingston**, Robert R. (1746-1813) American statesman and jurist negotiations with France **23** 317
- Livonia**, Russian province surrendered to Poland (1561) **24** 46 ceded to Sweden (1660) **24** 55
- Livs**, Finnish tribe development **17** 56
- Livy** (Titus Livius) (59 B.C. -17 A.D.) Roman historian criticism of **1** 46 **6** 107 109
- Lixia**, Libyan shepherd tribe in tradition **2** 357
- Lixus**, king of Lydia c. 600 B.C. **2** 430
- Llewelyn** or Llywelyn ab Gruffydd (d. 1252) Prince of Wales 1246 1252 gives his taxes to John king of England **18** 351 rebels against Edward I **18** 396 397
- Lloyd**, Charles Dalton Clifford (1811-1891) English statesman reforms of in Egypt (1853-1854) **24** 463
- Lloyd**, Thomas (1810-1894) colonial governor of Pennsylvania as president of colonial council entrusted with great seal of colony on Penn's departure (1864) **23** 43
- Lloyd**, William (1627-1717) English prelate Bishop of St Asaph one of the seven bishops to present petition against Declaration of Indulgence to James II **20** 39, sent to the Tower **20** 397, trial and acquittal of **20** 398 400
- Loano**, town in Italy battle (1795) **12** 409
- Lobanov-Rostovski**, Prince Alexei Borisovitch (1823-1896) Russian statesman minister of foreign affairs (1895) **17** 618
- Lobau**, George Mouton, Count de (1770-1835) French soldier at battle of Iena Angen **12** 573 at battle of Waterloo **12** 611 642
- Lobositz**, town in Bohemia battle (1756) **15** 190
- Loch**, Sir Henry Brougham (1827) English colonial official visits Pretoria to secure relief for British subjects in the Transvaal (1894) **22** 296
- Lochnaberry**, town in Scotland battle (1455), **21** 196
- Loch Ore**, place in Scotland battle (53 A.D.) **21** 4
- Locke**, John (1632-1704) English philosopher estimate of **20** 499-500 ideas on American government **23** 37 formulates Grand Model Constitution for Carolina **23** 49 51
- Lockhart**, Sir William (d. 1675) British statesman and jurist, sent by Cromwell

- as ambassador to Louis XIV of France (1657), **20**, 170, at siege of Dunkirk (1658), **20** 173
- Locri**, town in Italy, settled, **3**, 198, ally of Sparta, **3**, 593-594
- Locris**, in ancient geography a district in Greece Italian colonies **3** 198, 200, relations with Athens **3** 428, 434, 531
- Locusta** (first century A.D.) a Roman professional poisoner prepares the poison for Emperor Claudius (54 A.D.) **6**, 178, furnishes poison to Nero (68 A.D.), **6**, 222
- Locusts**, Plague of, see Plagues.
- Lodges**, see Freemasonry
- Lodi**, city in Italy diet at (1166) **9** 54, battle (1796) **12** 425-429 **14** 512
- Lodi**, Afghan dynasty in India (fifteenth and sixteenth centuries) **22** 24
- Lodovico the Moor**, see Sforza, Lodovico
- Loegaire** (fifth century A.D.) Irish hero **21** 442
- Lofteh**, village in Bulgaria battle of (1811) **17** 467
- Loftus**, Lord Augustus (1817-1901) English diplomatist governor of New South Wales (1879) **22** 240
- Logan**, John A. (1826-1886) American soldier and statesman unsuccessful candidate for president (1854), **23** 479
- Logroño**, city in Castile Spain, battle of (1521) **10** 22,
- Loison**, Louis Henri (1770-1816) French soldier at crossing of the Alps **12** 499
- Loja**, town in Granada Spain battle of (1452) **10** 113
- Lokalar**, town in Finland battle of (1808) **17** 458
- Lollards** (1 sect of religious reformers in Holland **13** 576 - toll wars of Wyck in England **18** 49) persecution of **18** 527
- Lomakin**, Russian general sent against Turkmens (1877) **17** 615
- Lombard**, John William (1767-1812) Prussian minister ambassador to Napoleon **18** 285
- Lombard League**, a defensive alliance of the cities of Lombardy formed (1167), **9** 55 **14** 101 renewed (1226) **9** 91-92
- Lombardo-Venetian Kingdom** in northern Italy founded (1815) **9** 579 in 1821 **9** 583 in 1848 **9** 598 seq **14** 641 644 united with Italy (1861) **9** 611 **15** 30
- Lombards** (Langobardi, Longobardi), Germanic tribe name and origin **7** 115-116 early history and establishment in Italy under Alboin **7** 426 456 **9** 2 17, 18 23 Luitprand king of allied with Charles Martel **7** 498 500 overthrown by the Franks **7** 509 513 516 **9** 2 18 23 in wars with Venice **9** 26 27-28, see also Lombardy
- Lombard's Kop**, Natal South Africa, battle of (1899) **22**, 305
- Lombardy**, division of northern Italy ancient kingdom **7** 426-456 overthrown **7**, 513-516 cities of **9** 36-39, invaded by Frederick Barbarossa, **9**, 47 seq, invaded

- by Normans **9** 72, feudal tyranny in **9** 106 240-241, invaded by Frederick II of Germany, **9** 91-92 submits to Charles of Anjou **9** 111, under the Visconti, **9** 242-258, as an Austrian province **9** 543 seq conquered by Napoleon **9** 550 seq erected into kingdom with Venetia (1814) **9** 579 see Lombardo-Venetian Kingdom
- Loménie de Brienne, Etienne Charles de (1727-1794) French politician and prelate or bishop of Toulouse ministry of **12** 114 117
- Lomonosov, Michael Vasilievitch (ca 1711-1765) Russian poet **17** 358
- Lonato, town in northern Italy, battle of (1796) **12** 133
- Londinium, Roman name for London **9**
- London, the capital of England in Roman times **6** 188 193 rebuilt by Alfred the Great **18** 184 at time of the Norman conquest **18** 170 172 at time of Henry II **18** 208 209 in Chaucer's time **18** 481 Wat Tyler rebellion **18** 490 seq rebuilt to receive Henry V **18** 537 at time of Henry VII **19** 50 seq at time of James I **19** 518-521 in the great Civil War **19** 536 **20** 52 55 great fire (1666) **20** 23 26 attempt to tide away character **20** 302 in 1685 **20** 334-36 Earl George's reforms (1780) **20** 600 commercial panic (1847) **20** 660 expedition (1851) **20** 666
- London, Treaties of (1827) **21** 531 535 (1844) **17** 562 see also London Protocol
- London Company, The, company to promote English colonization of America charter of 1600 **22** 368 founds Jamestown (1604) **22** 570 seq dissolved by James I (1614) **22** 587 589
- Londonderry, town in northern Ireland **20** 425 426 (1689) **20** 425 426
- Londonderry, Marquis (Viscount of Listerhough) see Stewart, Robert
- London Protocol, the agreement of the great powers of Europe signed May 5th 1842 for the maintenance of the existing frontiers and of the succession to the throne of Denmark **15** 458 **16** 411
- Longa, Mariano de Renobalos, guerrilla leader in Spain (1808) **10** 352
- Longaspada, marquis of Montferrat see Montferrat
- Longbeard, see Fitzosbert, William
- Longchamp, William of (d 1197) English noble joint regent of kingdom **18** 11 besieges castle of Lincoln relations of with John brother of Richard I **18** 31 316
- Longinus, Dionysius Cassius (ca 210-273 A.D.), Greek critic and philosopher, execution of (273 A.D.) **6** 425
- Long Island, an island forming part of the state of New York, discovery of (1609), **23** 1 Dutch occupation of **23** 9, early settlements in **23** 14, 15, Suffolk county assigned to Connecticut, **23** 10, 160, revolts from Dutch rule, **23** 24, submits to New York, **23** 151 seeks annexation to Connecticut, **23** 162
- Long Island, battle of (1776), **23** 256
- Longjumeau, Treaty of, the 'Lame Peare,' concluded between Catholics and Protestants (1568) **11** 362
- Longobardi, see Lombards
- Long Parliament, see Government
- Longstreet, James (1821-1904), American soldier in Confederate service in Peninsular campaign of 1862 **23** 430 at second battle of Bull Run **23** 432 at battle of Gettysburg **23** 438-439 at battle of Chickamauga **23** 442, at battle of Chattanooga **23** 442, besieges Knoxville **23** 442
- Longsword, William (d 912), duke of Normandy accession of **11**, 16 assassination of **11** 18
- Longueville, Anne Genèviève de Bourbon-Condé, Duchess of (1619-1679), sister of the great Condé Madame de Montbazon maligns **11** 492 493, supports party of the importants **11** 502, supports and succours James II **11** 518
- Longueville, Charles Paris d'Orléans, Duke of (1610-1672) French general, at passage of the Rhine **11** 376
- Longueville, Dunois, Duke of (sixteenth century) at battle of the Spurs (1513) **19**, 62 made prisoner by Henry VIII, **19**, 65
- Longus, Titus Sempronius, Roman consul 218 B.C. sent to invade Africa **5** 242
- Long Walls of Athens, construction of **3** 125 127 demolition of **3** 641-642, rebuilt by Cleon **4** 117 118
- Longwy, fortified town in France siege of, (1792) **12** 268 **14** 507 **15** 270
- Lookout Mountain, battle of see Chattanooga
- Lopez, Carlos Antonio (ca 1795-1862), president of Paraguay 1844-1862 became president **23** 620 death of **23** 620
- Lopez, Francisco Solano (ca 1826-1870), Paraguayan soldier and statesman succeeds the elder Lopez as president (1862), **23** 620 in war with Brazil, **23**, 620, death of **23** 620
- Lopez, Narciso (ca 1798-1851) Spanish-American soldier expedition to Cuba (1851) **23** 386
- Lord of the Isles, see Isles, Lord of the
- Lorenzino de' Medici, see Medici
- Lorenzo de' Medici, see Medici
- Lorges, Gui-Aldonce de Dufort de Duras, Duke of (1630-1702) French general, at siege of Ghent **11** 588, in War of League of Augsburg **11** 601
- Lorient, a fortified French seaport, home of the *Compagnie des Indes* (1726) **12**, 32, repulses General Sinclair (1746), **12**, 45-46
- Loris-Melikov, Mikhail Tarnelovitch Tainov, Count (1826-1888) Russian general and statesman takes Kars **17**, 604, made minister of interior, **17**, 612
- Lorraine (Lothringen), mediæval duchy, now a province of Germany, divided between

- Charles the Bald and Louis the German** (870 A.D.) 11, 6, becomes separate kingdom (887 A.D.) 11, 10, acquired by Charles the Simple, 11, 15, acquired by Henry I of Germany (925), 13, 278, Henry V of Germany bestows Lower Lorraine on Godfrey the Bearded (ca 1106) 13 290 Henry II of France acquires part of (1552) 11 342 343 France confirmed in possession of (1648) 11 496, part ceded to Germany (1871) 15 529
- Lorraine, Charles of Guise, Cardinal of** (1524-1574), French prelate and diplomat, Henry II of France honours 11 338, arrogance of 11 353 354
- Lorraine, Catherine Marie, see Montpensier**
- Lorraine, Charles of** (1471-1640) fourth duke of Guise French noble, use of agency of in Poitou 11 438 deprived of office of admiral 11 461 in war with Richelieu, 11 467 death, 11 464 note
- Lorraine, Charles IV, Duke of** (1613-1690) French soldier in war against Louis XIV 11 580 driven from his estates by France 14 32 in war against Lulley (1683-1687), 14, 396-398 24 391 395
- Lorraine, Charles of** (1712-1750) Austrian general, in first Silesian War 12 33 14 431 432 15 169 173 174 in second Silesian War 12 12 15 17 in third Silesian War 15 194 becomes governor of the Netherlands (1771) 15 203
- Lorraine, Charles of, see Aumale**
- Lorraine, Charles of, see Mayenne**
- Lorraine, Claude of** (1496-1550) first duke of Guise French general and politician court favourite of Henry II 11 338 obtains governorship of Champagne and elevation of his property into a duchy 11 352 353
- Lorraine, François of, "Le Balafre"** (1519-1563) second duke of Guise French general and statesman commander of in Italy 9 469 11 347 at battle of St Quentin 10 28 11 347 at capture of Calais 11 347 348 defends prince of Condé 11 34 25 becomes ally of Philip II of Spain 11 347 de lures war against Protestants 11 347 28 19 329-330 at siege of Orleans 11 359 death of, 11 359 characterisation of, 11 359
- Lorraine, Henry I of, "Le Balafre"** (1550-1558) third duke of Guise French general and politician returns from court 11 370 in massacre of St Bartholomew 11 373-374 becomes head of the Catholic League (1576) 11 384-384 in war of the three Henrys 11 384 387, policy of toward Henry III 11 384-384 assassination 11, 390-391, characterisation of 11 385
- Lorraine, Henry II of** (1614-1661) fifth duke of Guise French general and adventurer, in insurrection at Naples 9 489, 11, 496
- Lorraine, Henri de, see Harcourt.**
- Lorraine, Henry de, see Mayenne.**
- Lorraine, Louis of** (1555-1588), second cardinal of Guise French ecclesiastic and statesman execution of, 11, 391.
- Lost Colony of Roanoke, see Roanoke**
- Lostwithiel, town in England, battle of** (1644) 20 25
- Lot, nephew of Abraham in Old Testament history story of wife 2 47**
- Lothair I, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire** 840-855 A.D. reign of 7 557-561 565 578 interference of in papal election 8 566 death 7 575 579
- Lothair (II) the Saxon, emperor of Holy Roman Empire** 1133-1137 reign and interlude in struggle between pope and emperor 8 602 13 285 289 chosen emperor of Germany 14 89 campaign in Italy 14 90 alliance with Henry the Proud 14 90 in Denmark 16 146 147 death 14 90
- Lothair (III) 956) king of France** 954-956 A.D. reign of 11 19 20
- Lothringer, Abbé, Alsatian priest service refused by Marie Antoinette before her execution 12 321**
- Lotus, plant sacred to Hindus 2 487**
- Loubet, Emile (1851) French statesman premier 13 195 president of France 13 196 seq**
- Loudon (Loudoun), John Campbell, 4th Earl of** (1705-1752) British soldier appointed commander in chief in America (1757) 22 213 leads in successful expedition against Louisburg (1757) 23 213 recalled 23 214
- Loudoun Hill, Scotland battle of** (1679) 21 305 (1807) 18 424 21 93
- Loughborough, a town in England, Luddite insurrection at** (1816) 21 480
- Louis (I) "the Pious," or "le Débonnaire"** (778-840 A.D.) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire and king of the Franks 514-840 A.D. main treatment 7 557 565 crowned king of Aquitaine by Adrian (781 A.D.) 8 561 in Alfonso II against M. (791 A.D.) 10 14 appointed heir of Charlemagne (814 A.D.) 7 536 crowned by Charlemagne 7 554 nicene pope at Rheims 8 565 divides empire among his sons 7 557 559 sons revolt against 7 559 humiliated by church 7 560 return to power 7 561 562 visited by Harold king of Scandinavia (826 A.D.) 16 11 seq, last years and death, 7 563-565
- Louis "the German" (ca 804-876 A.D.) king of the Eastern Franks 814-876 A.D. rebel against his father 7 559 struggle with Lothair for the throne 7 566-568 receives Germany and other territory by Treaty of Verdun 7 571-573, reign of, 7 575-582**
- Louis II (ca 822-875 A.D.) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 855-875 A.D., main treatment 7 578 581 becomes emperor at death of Lothair 7 578**
- Louis III (ca 840-924 A.D.) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 901-905 A.D., crowned by Benedict IV, 8, 579, reign, 7, 592**

**Louis (III) "the Younger"** (ca 825-882 A D)  
son of Louis the German, king of the East  
Franks 877-882 A D, unsuccessful expedi-  
tion against Charles the Bald, 7, 577, rebels  
against father, 7, 581, given northern  
provinces on father's death 7, 582 de-  
feats Charles the Bald at Andernach 7  
583 sole ruler of East Franks (877 A D)  
7 584 aids Lorraine to Germany 7 585  
reits Danish pirates 7 585 paralyzes  
death of, 7 585 587 character of  
7 584

**Louis (III) "the Child"** (893-911 A D)  
son of Germany 900-911 A D 7 593 594

**Louis (IV) "the Bavarian"** (ca 1257-1317)  
son of the Holy Roman Empire  
11 117 man treatment 14 169  
S 117 at Frederick the Handsome at  
Council of 14 169 elected emperor  
14 169 170 defeats and captures  
Ulrich of Muhlberg 14 171 con-  
flict with John XXII 8 627 14 170  
14 171 172 reconciliation with Fred-  
rick 14 172, deposes John and makes  
Nicholas V pope 14 171 in Italy 9  
14 172 173 216 Rhenish summit to  
Lun 9 216 establishes independence  
of empire against papacy 14 176 ac-  
cession to the Holy 14 176 excommunicated  
by Clement VI 8 628 14 176  
177 178 character and policy of 14  
177 178

**Louis I (Ludwig)** (1786-1868) King of Ba-  
varia 1818-1825, defeated Duke of  
Croatia in 1821 15 581 abdicates 15  
1

**Louis II** (1845-1856) king of Bavaria 1864-  
1886 joins the North German Confed-  
eration 15 499 joins German cause in  
Franco-Prussian War 15 521 suicide of  
15 533

**Louis (IX) "the Lion"** (ca 1137-1181)  
Holy Roman Emperor

**Louis (II) "the Stammerer"** (846-879 A D)  
son of the West Franks 877-879 A D  
son of King of France 11 7 deposes  
himself with Ludwig of Saxony, 11, 7  
death 17 584 11 7

**Louis III** (ca 883-882 A D) king of the West  
Franks 879-882 A D reign of 7 585-587  
11 7

**Louis (IV) "d'Outremer"** (921-954 A D)  
son of France 936-954 A D becomes  
king 11 17 ally of Otto II 11 17 ul-  
ters himself with Normandy 11 18 taken  
prisoner 11 18 re-instatement and death  
11 18

**Louis (V) "the Sluggard"** (ca 967-987 A D)  
last Carolingian king of France 946-987  
A D accession to throne, 11, 20, rivalry  
with Hugh Capet, 11 21

**Louis (VI) "the Fat"** (ca 1080-1137) king  
of France 1108-1137, accession of 11,  
30 reforms 11, 31 enfranchises towns  
11 31 extends his power 11, 31, de-  
feated by Henry I of England 11, 31,  
conquests in Aquitaine and Flanders, 11,  
2 death, 11, 33, characterisation, 11,  
34 seq

**Louis (VII) "the Young"** (ca 1120-1180),  
king of France 1137-1180 accession of  
11 33, supports second crusade, 8  
359-360, 9 75 11 33, in wars of  
Toulouse and Champagne, 11, 33, de-  
sires of, to return to Palestine 8, 379,  
death 11 34

**Louis (VIII) "the Lion"** (1187-1226), king  
of France 1223-1226 invades England,  
18, 352 353 21 51, accession of, 11,  
56 wrests Poitou from Henry III 11  
56 conquers Languedoc, 11 57, death,  
11 58

**Louis (IX) "St Louis"** (1215-1270) king of  
France 1226-1270 minority of, 11, 58,  
refuses imperial crown 11, 59, first  
crusade of 8 144 435 11, 60 takes  
Damietta 8 436 taken prisoner by  
Mamluks 8 442 seq negotiations for  
release of 8 446 447 negotiations with  
China 24 290 returns to France, 8,  
447 11 61 arbitrator 11 61 13,  
293 second crusade of 8 450-451 11,  
61, treaties with England and Aragon,  
11 61, crusade of turned against Tunis,  
8 451 11 62, death 8 451 11, 62,  
characterisation 11 58 62-63

**Louis (X) "the Quarreler"** (1289-1316),  
king of France 1314-1316 accession of,  
11, 89 seizes property of Templars 8  
459 relations of with flanders, 13 319,  
death of 11 90

**Louis XI** (1423-1483) king of France 1461-  
1483 leader of Praguerie 11 251-252  
marries Margaret daughter of James I of  
Scotland 11 235 21 175 accession  
of 11 247 War of Public Weal, 11,  
250 relations of with Juan II of Aragon,  
10 115 project of to reconcile Swiss  
with house of Austria 16 515, founds  
order of St Michael 11 263 struggle  
of with Charles the Bold 11 254 seq,  
14 221 seq at the mercy of Charles the  
Bold 13 356 arbitrates with Edward  
IV 11 265 266 13 360 executes  
duke de Nemours 11 269 270 18 601,  
prevails with Maximilian 11 270,  
relations with Switzerland 16 603,  
604 concludes Treaty of Arras, 11,  
272 death 11 272 273, characterisation  
11 247 249, 265 27, 274, 18,  
582 continues of 11 273 274

**Louis XII** (1462-1515), king of France 1498-  
1515 early years 11 271 290, 284  
255 accession of, 11, 293 18, 37,  
diminishes taxes 11, 294, divorces  
Joanna to gain Brittany by a marriage  
with Anne 11 295 claims Milan, 9, 420  
421, 11, 297 298 alliance with Ferdinand  
of Spain 10 164, 11, 295, alliance with  
Maximilian 11 295, designs on Venice,  
11 295 299, war with Maximilian, 9  
429-430, 11 300, 301, alliance with  
Philip I of Castile 10, 140 in League of  
Cambrai 9 432-433, 11, 301, battle of  
Agnadello 11, 301, loses Milan, Genoa  
and Navarre, 11 302 wins battle of  
Ravenna, 11, 302 relations of, with  
Swiss, 11, 302, 16, 612, 616; internal

reforms, 11, 302-303, at war with Henry VIII, 11, 304, 305, marries Mary Tudor, 11, 304, 19 71, death 11, 304, 19 72, characterisation, 11 294 304 seq

**Louis XIII** (1601-1643), king of France 1610-1643, main treatment, 11, 432-486 accession 11 432 under regency of Marie de Medici, 11, 432-438 states general 11 436-438 marriage 11 438, under influence of Luynes 11 443-449 Richelieu gains ascendancy over 11 449 at war with Huguenots 11 445-448 (siege of La Rochelle) 442-456 war in Italy against Spain 9 505-506 11 460-461 the day of dupes 11 462-465, conspiracy of Montmorancy and Gaston of Orleans 11 465-466 invades Germany 11 467 war with Austria 11 468 469 conspiracy of Cinq Mars 11 478 480 Catalan insurrection and 10 267-268 patron of Hugo Grotius 13 517 relations with Holland 13 562 563 579 death 11 481, characterisations 11 470-472 484

**Louis (XIV) "le Grand"** (The Grand Monarch) (1638-1715) king of France 1643-1715 son of Louis XIII and Anne of Austria main treatment 11 487 652 birth 11 471 education 11 495 494 minority (supremacy of Mazarin) 11 497-521 13 582 assumes control of government 11, 525 industrial and economic reforms (Colbert's ministry) 11 531-538 military reforms (ministry of Louvois and Vauban) 11 538-540 dissolution of 11 541-544 23 181 persecution of Protestants (revocation of Edict of Nantes) 11 545-547 13 642 persecution of Jansenists 11 548-549 creation of police 11, 549 the royal manufactures (L'ouise de la Vallée, Mme de Montespan, Mme de Maintenon) 11 551 561 quarrels with Rome in church 9 495-497 11 553 599 buys Duilark and Mirdyck from Charles II of England 11 561 refuses alliance of Charles II of England against Holland 13 625 at war with Spain (War of the Queen's Rights), 10 272 11 567-570 13 631 at war with Holland 10 273 11, 571 589 13 608 632-640, concludes Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, 11, 570-571 concludes Treaty of Niméguen, 11, 589, 13, 640-642, recedes before second coalition, 11, 596, intrigues against Emperor Leopold, 24, 390, campaign against German imperial cities and annexation of Strasbourg, 11, 594; 14, 393-395, signs truce of Ratisbon, 11, 597, relations with the Porte 11, 565-566, 593, 14, 396, 24, 385-386, 399, 402, wages War of the League of Augsburg, 9, 507-508, 11, 599-608, 13, 642-644, 14, 399-402 23, 181-182, concludes Treaty of Ryswiek, 10, 276, 11, 608-609, 13, 644, 14, 402; humiliates Genoa, 9, 511; recognises son of James II as king of England, 20, 461, wages War of the Spanish Succession 10, 280, 283-290, 11, 610-627, 14, 408-416; 23, 182-183;

concludes treaties of Utrecht and Rastatt 11, 627-629, 13, 652, 14, 416-417, family losses 11, 625-626, bounty to La Salle 23 78, settles right of succession on illegitimate children, 11, 629, death, 11, 629-631, 23, 183, review of period, 11 632-652

**Louis XV** (1710-1774) king of France 1715-1774 great grandson of Louis XIV, main treatment 12 9-110 minority (regency of Orleans) 12 9 21, majority and marriage 12 23 war for the Polish crown 12 26-29 degeneracy of court 9 30-32 captures Corsica 9, 542 takes part in War of Austrian Succession 12 35-43 14 133 23 193 party to Peace of Aix-la-Chapelle 12 47, Mme de Pompadour mistress of 12 49-52 81 82 corruption of king and court 12 54 58 financial distress under 12 58-60 Seven Years War (and French and Indian War) 12 65 80 situation at end of Seven Years War 15 226 seq attempted assassination 12 71 72 ministry of Choiseul 12 82 seq conflicts with parliament 12 88 92 95 105 Du Barry becomes mistress of 12 92 expenditures of his household 11 12 180 seq last days and death 12 105-110 review of period 12 116-122

**Louis XVI** (1754-1793) king of France 1774-1793 grandson of Louis XV main treatment 12 123-296 birth 12 62 marriage 12 96 accession and coronation 12 124 relations with Marie Antoinette 12 125 126 Fugot's ministry 12 128-130 Necker's first and second ministry 12 130 139 147 149 concludes alliance with United States of America 12 134 135 concludes states general 12 110 157 negotiates with Catherine II of Russia for quadruple alliance 17 421 corresponds with Schum III 24 423 resists parliament 12 161-164 gathers troops 12 168 concludes assembly 12 210 212 taken to Paris 12 221-223 swears to uphold constitution 12 227 tries to flight 12 239-241 taken prisoner 12 241 244 in captivity 12 244 245 protected by Declaration of Pillnitz 12 245 defies Girondists 12, 253, dethronement becomes inevitable, 12 258, precipitates massacre of Swiss guard 12 262 trial, 12, 289-293, parts from his family 12, 293 293 note, execution, 12, 293-296 21 454, effect of his execution in Spain, 10, 314, see also French Revolution.

**Louis XVII** (1785-1795), titular king of France 1793-1795, second son of Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette; in charge of the brutal shoemaker Simon, 12, 317, 400-402, death, 12 403

**Louis XVIII** (Stanislas Xavier) (1755-1824), king of France 1814-1824, brother of Louis XVI, main treatment, 12, 616-624, 13, 9-33, pseudo-accession, 12, 403, correspondence with Napoleon, 12, 519, outlines policy in case of restoration

- to French throne, **15**, 533, accession, **10** 372, **12**, 616, **21**, 480, flight from Paris, **12** 623, **21**, 481, restoration to throne **13**, 11, the "White Terror" **13** 12 14 ministry of Armand, duke of Richelieu **13** 14-16, refuses to commit Marshal Ney's sentence, **13** 17, *la chambre introuvable*, **13**, 18-19 disputes over constitutional and parliamentary doctrines under **13** 19 20 issues edict of Sept 5th, 1816 **13** 20 ministry of Decazes **13** 23 24 ministry of Villele **13** 24-31, relation to Spanish Crusade **13** 29, last days **13** 31 death, **13** 32, characterisation **13** 32 33
- Louis (I) "the Great" (1326-1382) king of Hungary 1342-1382 conquers Naples (1348) **9** 215 225 23 accepts Polish crown **24** 37 38, reign and death **24** 38
- Louis II, king of Hungary 1516-1526, in title of Holy Roman Emperor **24** 347
- Louis I of Anjou (1339-1384) king of Naples 1344-1384 brother of Charles VI of France **13** 11 133 134 adopted as heir to throne of Naples by John I, **9**, 233, revuls Italy (1382) **8** 430
- Louis II of Anjou (1377-1417) king of Naples attempts to secure throne of Naples **9** 233 234
- Louis I (1818-1888) king of Portugal 1861-1888 initiation to reforms of, **10** 558 abolishes slavery, **10** 558
- Louis (1781-1841), archduke of Austria effect of reforms **14** 607, 619, dealings with Hungary **14** 621
- Louis (VII) "the Bearded" (1365-1417) duke of Bavaria and King of Italy 1380-1417 Charles IV (1377) **13** 233
- Louis of Male (1300-1384) count of Flanders 1300-1384 **13** 327 330
- Louis of Nassau (1538-1574) Dutch soldier and statesman brother of William the Silent signs the compromise of 1566 **13** 330-331 in campaign against Alba **13** 331 cooperates with Coligny **13** 326 defeated at Mons **13** 333 334 defeated and killed at Mooler Heath **13** 336
- Louis of Nevers or Louis of Crécy (1322-1346) count of Flanders 1340-1346
- Louis (Ludwig) Frederick Christian (1772-1806) prince of Prussia (usually called Louis Ferdinand) nephew of Frederick the Great death, **15**, 294
- Louis (II) "the Iron" (1129-1172), landgraf of Thuringia, **14**, 99
- Louis Joseph, dauphin of France (1761-1789), birth and death of, **12**, 139
- Louis Napoleon, see Napoleon III.
- Louis Philippe (1773-1850), king of France 1830-1848 before his father's death duke of Chartres, at battle of Jemmapes **12** 288, made lieutenant-general of France, **13**, 49, becomes king, **13** 50, character, **13**, 54, first acts in reign **13** 55, social conditions in France **13** 56-57, czar reluctant to recognise new government, **13**, 57, unwilling to
- intervene for independence of Italy, **13**, 59, forms Quadruple Alliance of 1834, **13** 63, attempted assassination **13**, 64, wages Arab war, **13** 67-68, sends Louis Bonaparte (Napoleon III) to America, **13** 70 fortifies Paris **13** 72, intervenes in interest of Egypt, **13**, 73, territorial expansion under **13**, 75, resumes war with Arabs (1843) **13**, 76 77 negotiates with Queen Christina of Spain for marriage alliances, **13**, 77, 78, tries England about Spanish marriages, **13** 78, rising discontent of France, **13**, 79, revolution of 1848 in France, **13**, 81 82, abdication, **13**, 82, death, **13**, 115 note
- Louis William I (1655-1707), margrave of Baden invades Alsace, **14** 402, col league of Marlborough and Lagère, **14**, 309 310 serves in war with Turks (1683) **14** 306 defeats Turks at Nish (1690), **24** 395, wins victory at Blenheim (1691) **24** 400 death **14** 413
- Louisburg, coast town of Nova Scotia, captured by English under Pepperell (1745), **12** 43 23 196-197 unsuccessful expedition of Loudon against (1757), **23**, 213 captured by Amherst (1758), **23**, 215
- Louise, queen of Prussia see Luise
- Louise of Hesse, wife of Christian IX, vested with claim to Danish throne (1853), **16**, 444
- Louise de la Miséricorde, see Vallière
- Louise of Orleans (1812-1850) oldest daughter of Louis Philippe, marries Leopold I of Belgium **14** 51
- Louise of Savoy, see Angoulême, Duchess of
- Louisiana, a southern state of the United States of America claimed and named by La Salle **23** 77 re-occupation of **23**, 80 history from 1712 to 1721 **23** 82-83 Spain acquires from France (1763), **23** 225 ceded to France (1800), **10**, 318 **23** 317 financial situation of (1811-1812) **23** 363 succession of (1861) **23** 309 capture of New Orleans by Union forces (1862) **23** 429-430, reconstruction in **23**, 470, election of 1876 in **23** 475
- Louisiana Purchase, name applied to the territory purchased by the United States from France in 1803, **23**, 318
- Loups, see Delawares
- Louvain, city in Belgium, besieged by Austrians (1635), **11**, 469, **14**, 368, Belgians defeated by Dutch at (1831), **14** 51
- Louvain University of, an institution of learning at Louvain Belgium famous in the sixteenth century as the foremost in Europe, founded (1425), **13**, 373; college of philosophy **14**, 48, 50, theological seminary, **14** 477
- Louvel, Pierre Louis (1783-1820), French fanatic, assassinates duke of Berni, **13**, 24
- L'Ouverture, Toussaint, see Toussaint L'Ouverture.

**Louvet de Couvray, Jean Baptiste** (1780-1797), French Revolutionist, attacks Robespierre, 12 286, 287, proposes banishment of Bourbons (1792), 12, 290, one of the few proscribed deputies to return to Paris 12, 392

**Louvois, François Michel Letellier, Marquis of** (1659-1691), a French statesman, succeeds his father as minister of war 11 532, military organisation and reform 11 538-539, persecution of Protestants 11 546, 547, besieges (Rhine 11 588 growth of power, 11 593 promotes territorial aggrandisement 11, 593-595 in War of League of Augsburg, 11 603 604, death 11, 604

**Louvre, Assembly of** (1303) 11 51

**Lovat, Simon Fraser, Lord** (1667 1747) Scotch nobleman trial and execution of 20, 566

**Lowe, Christopher** (1619-1651) Presbyterian theologian, in plot to restore Charles II 20, 116

**Lovelace, Francis, Lord** (1630 1700) governor of New York 23 25 163 governs New Jersey, 23 165

**Lovell or Lovel, Francis, Viscount Lovell** leads rebellion against Henry VII (1486) 19 18 20 22 disappearance and probable fate 19 23

**Lovell, Mansfield** (1820 1884) An English general in Confederate service exiles New Orleans 23 429

**Lovenskiold, Axel** a minister implicated in plot of (1836) 16 177

**Low Countries, see Netherlands**

**Lowe, Sir Hudson** (1700 1844) British soldier in command at St Helena 12 44 645

**Lowendal, Count Frédéric Waldemar of** (1700-1755), French soldier, in Hanover 12 43 takes Bergen op Zoom 12 13 14 44 wins Dutch cities for France 14 43

**Löwenhaupt, Adam Ludwig, Count, see Levenhaupt**

**Lowry-Corry, Sir Somerset Richard, see Belmore**

**Lowther, governor of** (Ulster) Mary Queen of Scots surrenders to 19 316

**Loyola, Ignatius** (1491 1556) Spanish prelate founder of the Society of Jesus confessor and teacher of Margaret of Parma 13, 387

**Lubarna, Hittite prince** 1 386

**Lübeck, free city of Germany, Treaties of** (1536), 16, 346 (1629) 14 343 (1639) 16, 358 meeting of Hanseatic league at (1630), 14, 387, fall of (thirteenth century), 16 157

**Lubetz, Congress of** (1097), 17 125

**Lubetzkii, Polish deputy to Nicholas I of Russia** (1831), 17 547

**Lublin, a government of Russia, assigned to Henry, son of Boleslaw III of Poland** (1139), 24, 27

**Luby, Irish Fenian leader, arrested** (1861), 21, 448

**Lucan (M Annæus Lucanus)** (39-65 A.D.) a Roman poet, birth of, 6, 407, 10, 9

epic of, criticised, 6, 103, conspires against Nero, 6, 203, verses to Nero, 6, 208, death, 6 204

**Lucan, George Charles Bingham, Earl of** (1800-1888), an English soldier, responsibility for Charge of the Light Brigade, 17, 572

**Lucan, Earl of, see Sarsfield, Patrick.**

**Lucanians, a tribe of Italy** origin, 6, 49, 179; harass Greek colonies 3 6, defeat Alexander of Epirus 3 8, war with Tarentum 3 12 embassy to Alexander 4 367 wars of 4 510 583 584 5 194 199 200 205 209 412 437, allies of Rome 5 2 156 272, relations with Hannibal 5 286

**Lucas, Sir Charles** (d 1648) an English royalist, slain by parliamentarians, 20 67

**Lucca, a province in Italy** feud with Pisa (early twelfth century) 9 41, under rule of Castrucci (Castracani) (1327 1328) 9 150 151, fought for by Martino dall'Scala and Florence (1340-1341) 9 155 162, Pisa takes possession of (1341) 9 161 162 independence restored (1349) by Charles IV 9 247 loss of popular government in at end of fifteenth century 9 405 in hands of oligarchy (ca 1509) 9 130 French give democratic constitution to (1799) 9 559 Napoleon gives to Louis de Buonaparte (1800) 9 569

**Luceus, L. (L. B. C.)** Point in history coalition with Caesar 5 501

**Lucchesini, Girolamo, Marchese** (1752 1820) Prussian diplomat in Germany 15 273

**Lucena, city in province of Cordova Spain** battle of (1483) 10 145

**Luceres, patrician tribe of ancient Rome** 5 62 103 109 111

**Lucerne, canton and city of north central Switzerland** conspiracy of the nobles (ca 1332) 16 566 seq council formed by citizens (ca 1332) 16 567 Lucerne at battle of Sempach (1346) 16 571 plot against (1481) 16 608 Jesuit established at (1561) 16 641 religious controversies in (1747) 17 11, in Sonderbund War (1947) 17, 39 seq, capitulates (1814) 17 42 seq

**Lucerne, Treaty of** (1474) 16 596

**Luchana, city in Spain, battle of** (1836), 10 397

**Lucian (ca 120-ca 200 A.D.)** Greek satirist, attacks Christianity 6 317 326

**Lucian, son of the prefect Flavianus, count of the East** executed by Rufinus (395 A.D.), 6 536-537

**Lucilla** (147-183 A.D.) daughter of Marcus Aurelius, marries Verus, 6 295-296, plots against Commodus, 6, 379

**Lucina, see Juno**

**Lucio, Paolo, see Paoluccio.**

**Lucius I, bishop of Rome** 252-253 A.D., 6, 503

**Lucius II (Gerhard da Caccianamuchi), pope** 1144-1145 6, 509-510

**Lucius III (Waldo Allucingoli), pope** 1181-1185, popular fury at election of, 6, 607.



recalls interdict against William the Lion of Scotland, **21**, 50  
**Lucka**, battle of (1307), **14**, 162  
**Luckner**, Count Nikolaus (1722-1794), French soldier in command in revolutionary army (1791), **12**, 250  
**Lucknow**, capital of Oudh India, siege and relief of (1857), **21**, 619, **22**, 189, 191, captured by Sir Colin Campbell (1856) **22**, 195  
**Lucretia** or **Lucrece** (ca. 510 B.C.), in Roman legend wife of Tarquinius Collatinus, raped by Sextus Tarquinius **5**, 86 probability of legend **5**, 87  
**Lucretius**, Spurius (ca. 510 B.C.), father of Lucretia, succeeds Brutus as consul, **5**, 87, 89  
**Lucretius**, Titus Carus (96-55 B.C.), Roman poet **5**, 647-649  
**Lucrezia Borgia**, see **Borgia**  
**Lucullus**, Lucius Licinius, "Ponticus" (ca. 110-57 B.C.), Roman general and consul, lieutenant of Sulla in Asia **5**, 433-435, war with Mithridates **5**, 467-471, becomes consul (74 B.C.) **5**, 467, defeats Mithridates **2**, 302 **5**, 470 superseded by Pompey **5**, 472 granted triumph **5**, 473 attacks Pompey, **5**, 499 character of **5**, 469-471  
**Lucullus**, Marcus, brother of former **5**, 435 lieutenant of Spartacus **5**, 461  
**Lulamo** (73-716 B.C.) Itruscian chief, ruler of **5**, 62  
**Luce**, Godfrey de, fight for de Montfort at **1**, 124 **18**, 381  
**Luchites**, runc given to moters who attempt to destroy machinery at Nottingham **1**, 124 where in England (1810-1816) **21**, 381 180-490  
**Ludi**, Roman games celebrated at Augustan **1**, 461 (Lives) **7**, 461 Irish prisoners slaughtered at **7**, 461  
**Ludlow**, town in Shropshire, England, ruins of castle from **18**, 574  
**Ludlow**, Edmund (1617-1692) English parliamentary general, politician and author of *Conquest of Charles I* **20**, 74 *Conquest of Charles I* **20**, 117  
**Ludlow**, Henry Cromwell in command of army in Ireland, **20**, 200, as an author, **20**, 216  
**Ludolf**, duke of Carinthia 1085-1089, at war with Henry IV, **7**, 654  
**Ludwell**, Philip, colonial governor of South Carolina (1693), **23**, 58.  
**Ludwig**, see **Louis**.  
**Ludwig**, Ernst, duke of Brunswick see **Brunswick**  
**Lueger**, Karl (1844-), Austrian politician, leader of Christian socialists, **15**, 58-60  
**Lugaid**, early Irish king, **21**, 333  
**Lugaid**, son of Loegaire king of Ireland ca. 500 A.D., wins battle of Ocha, **21**, 342  
**Lugalanda**, patesi of Shurpura ca. 4000 B.C., **1**, 359  
**Lugal-kigubmi-dudu**, king of first dynasty of **1**, 359  
**Lugal-kisali**, king of first dynasty of Ur, **1**, 359

**Lugal-shugur**, king of Shurpura ca. 4400 B.C., **1**, 352.  
**Lugal-taral** (ca. 3850 B.C.), king of Kish, builds Bad-Kisal, **1**, 357  
**Lugal-ushumgal**, patesi of Shurpura ca. 3900 B.C., **1**, 360  
**Lugal-zaggasi**, patesi of Gishban ca. 4000 B.C., **1**, 358-359  
**Lugdunum Batavorum**, Roman name for Leyden, **9**, 1  
**Luisse** or **Louise**, Auguste Wilhelmine Amalie (1776-1810) queen of Prussia, wife of Frederick William III early life and marriage **15**, 298, political influence, **15**, 299-300, death **15**, 300  
**Luisse Henriette**, of Orange (1627-1667), wife of the Great Elector **15**, 144  
**Luitgarde** (tenth century A.D.), wife of Arnold of Holland **13**, 286  
**Luitpold**, Charles Joseph William Louis (1821) prince regent of Bavaria, becomes regent (1846) **15**, 539  
**Luis**, king of Portugal, see **Louis**.  
**Lulubi**, Mesopotamian kingdom **1**, 311  
**Lulumi**, Syrian tribe **1**, 374 377 393, **2**, 395  
**Lumley**, Richard (d. 1721) Viscount Lumley 1st earl of Scarborough English nobleman signs invitation to William of Orange (1690) **20**, 405  
**Lummatur** (ca. 4000 B.C.), ruler of Shurpura, **1**, 352-356  
**Lummagurnuntashagazaggipadda**, a small canal in Babylonian **1**, 355  
**Luna**, Greek goddess, worshipped in Egypt, **1**, 224  
**Luna**, Alvaro de (1555-1553) Spanish courtier and poet, critique of Castile and Leon **10**, 122 121 ascendancy over Jun II **10**, 122 123 league formed against **10**, 125 trial and execution, **10**, 126 127 person and character, **10**, 124, 127 as a poet **10**, 125  
**Lund**, city in Sweden, Treaty of (1679), **16**, 369  
**Lundin**, Sir Richard, Scotch knight joins and deserts Wallace (1297) **21**, 70-71  
**Lundy's Lane**, Bridgewater (Niagara), battle of (1814) **23**, 331  
**Luneville**, a city in France Peace of (1801), **9**, 561, **10**, 319, **12**, 504, **14**, 533, **21**, 460  
**Lupercalia**, Roman festival **5**, 73-74, 579.  
**Lupus**, Virius, Roman governor in Britain (ca. 197 A.D.), at war with the *Mastae* and *Caledonians*, **18**, 320  
**Luscinius**, C. Fabricius, Roman consul 282 B.C. Lucanian War, **5**, 199  
**Lusitania**, Roman province corresponding generally with modern Portugal, **9**, 1, Phoenician trade with, **2**, 277, 332; the Alans occupy, **10**, 15  
**Lusitanians**, Gothic people, inhabiting ancient Lusitania, at war with Rome, **5**, 317-319, 501; **10**, 8  
**Lusignan**, Amalric or Amaury de; see *Amalric II*  
**Lusignan**, Guy de; see *Guy*.  
**Lussigny**, Baron de; see *Concinal*.

**Lust Eland**, old site of St Petersburg, 17, 270

**Lutetia Parisiarum**, Roman name for Paris, 2, 585

**Luther, Martin** (1483-1546), German reformer, lecturer in University of Wittenberg 14, 252, opposition of Cardinal Wolsey to, 19, 97, controversies with Johan Tetzel, 14 252-254 places ninety-five theses against indulgences on door of Wittenberg church 14 254, attacks primacy of bishop of Rome 14, 255 Henry VIII opposes 19 98 100 bulls issued against 14 257 abjures papal see 14 257 hides at Wurlburg 14 257 publishes translation of New Testament 14 259 share in Peasants Revolts 14 260 261 marriage 14 264 disputes with Zwingli 13 378 16 631 at conference of Marburg 14 267 opposition of to Henry VIII's divorce 19 127, doctrines of 14 252 253 256 16 301 19 93 attitude of Emperor Charles V toward remains of 14 302 various estimates 14 284 288

**Lutherans**, Protestant sect founded by Luther separate more widely from Calvinists 14 321

**Lutter am Barenberge**, a village in Brunswick (Germany)illy defeats Christian IV at (1627) 14 340

**Lutz, Johann, Baron von** (1526-1590) Bavarian statesman 15 536

**Lützen**, a town in Prussia (Gustavus Adolphus killed in battle of (1632) 14 357 361 Napoleon defeats allies at (1813) 12 601 605 14 572 573 15 312 17 484

**Lux, Adam** (1766-1793) a German republican gulltired 12 304

**Luxembourg, François Henri, Duke de** (1628-1695) French soldier marches with Louis XIV against Holland 11 57, succeeds Conde in the Netherlands 11 587 besieges Ghent 11 588 in War of League of Augsburg 11 601 605 606 death 11 606

**Luxembourg, House of**, importance during thirteenth and fourteenth centuries 14 148 160 opposes Ludwig the Bavarian 14 172

**Luxembourg, Henry, Count de**, see Henry VII, Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire

**Luxemburg**, a grand duchy of Europe conquered by France (1795) 14, 511-512 French and Prussian dispute over 13 140-141 15 502 507

**Luxemburg**, capital of the grand duchy of Luxembourg, siege of (1684) 11 517

**Luxemburg-Ligny, John, Count de** (1110) count of St Pol nephew of Walram mission to English king 11, 179 sells Joan of Arc 11 205

**Luxor**, village in Egypt on site of ancient Thebes location 1 116 see also Thebes

**Luyne, Charles d'Albert, Duke de** (1578-1621) French courtier as favourite of Louis XIII 11 438 441 becomes minister of the state 11 443 liberates Conde 11,

444, raises army against Huguenots, 11, 445-447, appropriates chancellorship, 11, 447, raises siege of Rochelle, 11, 447-448, characterisation of, 11, 448

**Lycaonia**, country of Asia Minor, 2, 397 629

**Lyceum**, a gymnasium at Athens, 3, 224

**Lyceus**, see Apollo

**Lycia**, ancient division of Asia Minor, fabulous adventures in 3 65 67, inhabitants of 2 417-419 3 206 ceded to Rhodians, (190 BC) 5 299 becomes a Roman province under Claudius 6 28 170-171

**Lycidas** (d 379 BC) Athenian senator death 3 356 357

**Lycius**, Greek cavalry captain in retreat of the Ten Thousand (401 BC) 4, 55 63

**Lycomedes**, Athenian commander, at battle of Salamis 3 346

**Lycomedes** (fourth century BC) a Mantinean proposes a united Arcadia (571 BC) 4 169 188

**Lycon**, Athenian orator opposes Socrates at trial (399 BC) 4 37

**Lycophron** (fourth century BC) a Phocian liberator thessaly 4 77 makes alliance with Phocians 4 277

**Lycopolitana**, Egyptian province, origin of name 1 251

**Lycurgus** (ninth century BC) semi-legendary Spartan lawgiver legislation of 3 128 see effects of his legislation in Sparta 4 77 see

**Lycurgus**, king of Icedemen (ca 590 BC reign of 3 214 217 218 222

**Lycurgus** (ca 596 ca 523 BC) Athenian orator leader of patriots 4 235 234 effort of against Macedon 4 273 416

**Lydia**, a country in Asia Minor origin and early history 2 121 40 alliance of with Egypt in (ca 550 BC) 1 189 a coalition of (604 BC) 15 Assyria 1 427 triumph of Persia over 2 131 133 civilisation of 2 133 134 a picture of life in 2 134 137 Alexander the Great restores ancient laws to 334 BC) 4 290

**Lydiades** (third century BC) ruler of Megalopolis, joins Achaean League 4 522

**Lydius**, Isaurian ruler subdued by Roman (275 AD) 6 430

**Lydius**, (ponymic is Lydian hero legends of 2 419 422 429 437

**Lyford, John** (seventeenth century) English clergyman expelled from Plymouth (1624) 22 635 made chaplain of Cape Ann colony 22 639

**Lygdamis** (ca 700 BC) Cimmerian prince attempts invasion of Lydia 2, 411, identified with Tukumun 2 385

**Lygdamis** (sixth century BC) ruler of Naxos adds Pisistratus 3 233

**Lygonia**, a former colony in New England established 22 637 comes under jurisdiction of Massachusetts Bay Company 22 638

**Lyman, Phineas** (1716-1774) American colonial soldier commands colonial troops at battle of Lake George (1755), 23, 211-212

**Lyndhurst, John Singleton Copley, Jr., Baron** (1772-1863) English lawyer and jurist, in trial of Queen Caroline, **21**, 519, speech against Reform Bill, **21**, 561, opposes municipal reform, **21**, 576, introduces Prisoners' Counsel Bill, **21**, 579

**Lyon, Nathaniel** (1818-1861) American soldier killed in battle of Wilson's Creek, **23** 421

**Lyons, a city in France**, Innocent IV convokes council at (1245), **8** 431, **9** 95 council of (1274) decrees new crusade **8** 453 (16 617 printing presses of, **11** 329 age of (1793) **12** 368

**Ivory, Treaty of**, **9** 491

**Lysander** (d 395 B C) Spartan commander and statesman origin and character of **4** 78 91 100 commands Peloponnesian fleet in the East **3** 632 gains favour of resistance of Cyrus **3** 632 victorious at Notium **3** 633 intrigues against Callistides **3** 634 restored to command **3** 637 destroys Athenian fleet at Lysiturn **3** 638 (5) takes Athens and tries Long Walls and the Piræus **3** 641 642 **4** 72 adjusts Athenian government **4** 2 returns with spoils to Sparta **4** 23 reduces Greek cities to personal dependencies, **4** 72-76, mis-

sacres citizens of Miletus **4** 77, jealousy of Pausanias toward **4** 13 14 72, plot of to secure throne, **4** 99 101 death **4** 97, memory honoured by Sparta, **4**, 101

**Lysandra**, daughter of Ptolemy I, marries Agathocles **4** 455 505 568

**Lysias**, Syrian commander in Maccabæan War (166 B C) **2**, 148 149 153 154

**Lysias**, Athenian orator (d 380 B C) one of the ten great Attic orators, **3** 436 468, opposes proposition of Phormion **4**, 17, brutality of the Thirty to his family, **4**, 20 and Thrasybulus **4** 21

**Lysicrates**, choragic monument of at Athens, **3** 480

**Lysimachus** (317-281 B C) general of Alexander the Great king of Lydia **4** 441-442 443 446 450-454 defeated by Seleucus Nicator and killed at battle of Corupedion **4**, 50) defeated by Antiochus king **24** 125

**Lysippus** (?2 316 B C) Greek sculptor **3** 491 **4** 261 289

**Lysis**, of Laritium Ippamondæ teacher, **4** 139

**Lytton, Edward Robert Lytton Bulwer, Earl of** (1831-1901) viceroy of India **22** 205

**Lyxes**, father of Hierodotus **4**, 619

## M

- Ma** (Enio, Mene), Hittite goddess identified with Anatis **2** 396, identified with Bellona and Artemis **2** 415
- Ma**, warrior cult in Egypt **1** 186
- Maetæ**, five tribes in pre-Roman Britain **18**, **3**
- Maanen**, Cornelis Felix van (1769-1843) Dutch statesman, minister of justice **14** 49, provokes Belgian hostility, **11**, **51** dismissed **14** 52
- Maanstuuro**, see **Manishtusu**.
- Maat-ka-Ra**, see **Hatshepsu**
- Macabre**, Danse, see **Danse Macabre**
- MacAlpine**, Kenneth, see **Kenneth I**
- MacArthur**, John (1767-1834) founds sheep-running industry in New South Wales (1794) **22** 239
- Macartney**, George, 1st Earl Macartney (1737-1806) British diplomat appointed governor of Madras **22**, **101**, ambassador to Peking **24** 515
- Macatus**, Livius, Roman soldier commands at Tarentum (212 B.C.) **5** 262 266
- Macbeth** (d 1057) king of Scotland slays King Duncan of Scotland **21** 11 the real Macbeth **21** 20-22 defeat and death **21** 22
- Maccabæan War** (165-135 B.C.) war of liberation waged by Jews against Antiochus Epiphanes and Antiochus Lupator **2** 144-145
- Maccabæes** (Asmonæans), a family of Jewish patriots founded by Mattathias Maccabæus which established a dynasty of priest-kings in power until 40 B.C. main treatment, **2** 144-163 see also **Alexander Jannæus**, **Aristobulus**, **John Hyrcanus**, **Jonathan**, **Judas**, **Mattathias**, and **Simon Maccabæus**
- MacCainech**, Donald, twelfth earl of Mar (1293-1332) Scottish statesman appointed regent of Scotland **21** 130, death of **21** 130
- Macchiavelli**, see **Machiavelli**
- McClellan**, George Brinton (1826-1855) American soldier in Civil War leads campaign in Virginia **23** 420 made general-in-chief of Union armies **23** 423, in Peninsula campaign, **23** 430 seq., at Seven Days' battle, **23** 431, organises Army of the Potomac, **23** 433, at battle of Antietam, **23** 433, removed from command of Army of the Potomac **23** 434, democratic nominee for president (1864) **23** 450
- McClelland**, John Alexander (1812-1900), American soldier in Civil War, in attack on Fort Donelson (1862), **23** 426, at battle of Shiloh **23** 428, in Vicksburg campaign (1863) **23**, 440
- Macclesfield**, George Parker, 2nd Earl of (1701?-1764) English statesman, carries through reform of calendar in England (1751) **20** 571
- Macclesfield**, Thomas Parker, 1st Earl of (1666-1732) English statesman impeached and found guilty of malversation in the office of lord chancellor (1722) **20** 535
- McClure**, George (1771-1851) American soldier abandons Fort George (1813) **23** 333
- McCook**, Alexander McDowell (1831-1900) American soldier in Civil War in campaign of 1862 **23** 433 at Little Bighorn (1873) **23** 441
- McCook**, Daniel (1834-1864) American soldier death of at Kearsaw Mountain (1864) **23** 414
- McCulloch**, Benjamin (1811-1862) American soldier in Civil War in Missouri campaign (1862) **23** 421
- Macdonald**, Angus, "Lord of the Isles," Scottish noble aids Robert Bruce (1306-1371) at battle of Bannockburn (1314) **21** 101
- Macdonald**, Donald, "Lord of the Isles," Scottish nobleman claims earldom of Ross (1111) **21** 160 defeated at battle of Harlaw **21** 166
- Macdonald** (Donald Dhu) (d ca 1506) grandson of John Macdonald Scottish nobleman long imprisonment **21** 209 rebellion of (1502) **21** 209 proclaimed king of the Isles **21** 210 death **21** 210
- Macdonald**, Etienne Jacques Joseph Alexandre (1765-1840), duke of Tarentum French soldier defeated at battle of Trubbia (1799) **12** 471 **17** 134 pledges himself to Napoleon (1799) **12** 483 at battle of Wagram (1809) **12** 574 at battle of Leipzig (1813), **12**, 603 at battle of Katzbach (1813), **12**, 604 **17** 485
- Macdonald**, Flora (1722-1790) Scottish Jacobite heroine aids Charles Edward the Young Pretender to escape after his defeat at Culloden (1746) **20** 565
- Macdonald**, John (d ca 1485) last lord of the Isles and eleventh earl of Ross, Scottish nobleman, deprived of earldom of Ross (1476) **21**, 192
- Macdonald**, Sir John Alexander (1815-1891), Canadian statesman, first premier of Canada, **22**, 345-346
- MacDonald Alexander** (d 1692), or **MacIain** of Glencoe, Scottish Highland chief, in the massacre of Glencoe, **20**, 432
- M'Donnel**, Randal, earl of Antrim, see **Antrim**.

**McDonough, Thomas** (1783-1825), American naval officer at battle of Plattsburg (1814), **23** 334

**Macdougall (John of Lorn)**, see **John of Lorn**

**Macdougall, Roland**, of Galloway (fourteenth century), Scottish chieftain defeats brothers of Bruce **21**, 92, defeated by Bruce (1313) **21** 97

**McDougall, William** (1822-) (Canadian statesman) administration as lieutenant governor of North West Territories **22** 343-344

**M Dowell, Irvin** (1818-1885) American soldier in Civil War at battles of Bull Run **23** 4-3 332

**Macduff Earl or Thane of Fife**, traditional victim of Macbeth **21** 22

**Macduff** son of the earl of Fife Scottish chieftain conflict of with King Malcolm III (1153-1190) **21** 64-65

**Macedonia**, region in north of Greece first a Greek colony later a Roman province

When new under Turkish dominion **1** 3 30 (1 110 111 **4** 208)

in early history **4** 210-215, mention in administration **4** 211

in culture **4** 217-218 religion in **1** 4 211 252 264 342 343 345

in the 4 151 211 220 213 216

in the 212 293 378 conquered **1** 1 1 2 411 611 613 war with

Alexander **333** B.C. **3**, 114-116 under Philip the Great **4** 215-219 under

Alexander the Great **4** 256-419 under Olympias **4** 439 490 under Antipater

**4** 438 432 434 under Cassander **4** 440 443 490 491 under Ptolemy **4** 501

in the Seleucid **4** 505 506 in the Ptolemaic **4** 504 512 Gauls

in **4** 506 the Ptolemaic and Achaeans **1** 4 516 533 Roman in

the 4 528 542 **5** 315-317 as a Roman province (Achaia) **5** 450 452, 631 in Roman history of **24** 217-219

**"Macedonian Committee**, a revolutionary organization to promote the cause of Macedonian independence **24** 218

**Macedonian Empire**, empire built up by Philip and Alexander the Great in Greece

**Macedonian Party**, adherents of Philip of Macedonia in other Greek states **4**, 233 3 38 239 411

**"Macedonian Phalanx**, see **Phalanx**

**Macedonian Wars**, wars between Rome and Macedonia first (214-201 B.C.) Philip

II (191-188 B.C.) second (188-167 B.C.) third (167-146 B.C.)

fourth (146-148 B.C.) closing with battle of Pydna **4** 537, fourth (146) 148 B.C.) Metellus victorious and

in Macedonia a Roman province, **4**, 542 **5** 315 317

**Macer, Clodius**, Roman commander, proclaimed emperor by soldiers (68 A.D.), **6** 221

**McFergus, Angus**, king of Scotland 731-761 A.D. **21**, 12

**McGregor, Captain**, English officer, aids in defense of Jalalabad (1842), **22**, 143

**McGregory, Major**, English colonial trader attempts to open fur trade in Lake Huron region (1687), **23**, 87

**Macfar** (ca 597 A.D.), disciple of St. Columba, founds church of Aberdeen, **21** 9

**Machares**, son of Mithridates satrap of the Bosphorus, makes peace with Rome **5** 469 commits suicide (86 B.C.) **5**, 472

**Machault d'Arnouville, Jean Baptiste** (1701-1794), French statesman minister of finance **12** 62 in contest between

Calry and parliament **12**, 62 69, as minister of marine **12**, 62 67 69, Mme. de Pompadour compasses downfall, **12**, 71 72

**Machemba**, leader in Arab revolt against Germany (1895) **15** 538

**MacHeth, Kenneth** (thirteenth century) Scottish chieftain opposes accession of Alexander II to throne of Scotland (1215) **21** 50

**Machiavelli (Macchiavelli), Niccolo** (1469-1527) Florentine statesman and author early career of **9** 406 returned **9** 406 *The Prince* of **9** 495, **9**, 407, death of **9** 418

**Maciel, Antonio**, "Conselheiro," Brazilian religious fanatic leader in uprising (1897) **23** 666 death **23** 667

**Macistius**, see **Masistius**

**Mack von Leiberich, Baron Karl** (1752-1828) Austrian general member of pro-Prussian party **14** 513 Neapolitan troops under defeated by French (1797)

**12** 369 military incapacity of **12**, 541 **14** 537 capitulates at Ulm **12**, 541 **14** 537 17 417

**McKail (McKail), Hugh**, Scottish Covenantor preacher, tortured and executed (1666), **21** 300

**Mackay, Hugh** (ca 1610-1692) English soldier defeats Dundee at Killcrankie (1690) **20** 424

**Mackenzie, Sir Alexander** (1755-1820) Canadian pioneer and explorer first white man to cross North American continent north of Mexico (1789-1793) **22**, 342

**Mackenzie, Alexander** (1822-1892) Canadian statesman organizes reform ministry for Canada (1873) **22** 346

**Mackenzie, George**, see **Cromarty, Earl of**

**Mackenzie, William Lyon** (1795-1861), Canadian politician and journalist, avails himself of Toronto **22** 335 leader of reform in Upper Canada **22** 337

**McKinley, William** (1813-1901), American statesman, twenty-fifth president of United States of America, introduces tariff bill in congress (1890), **23**, 481, nominated for president by Republicans (1896), **23**, 486, elected president, **23**, 487, administration of (1897-1901), **23**, 487-491, sends special message on Cuba to congress (April 11th 1898) **23**, 488; re-elected president (1900), **23**, 491, assassination of (September 6th, 1901), **23**, 491

**McKinley Bill**, a tariff schedule, named from William McKinley, **23**, 481.

**Mackintosh, Sir James** (1735-1832), British jurist; proposes reforms in English criminal law, **21**, 507 515, 528, supports Prisoners' Counsel Bill, **21**, 578

**McLaws, Lafayette** (1821-1897), American soldier in Confederate service, in Antietam campaign (1862) **23** 433

**McLean, John** (1785-1861), American jurist dissents from majority of supreme court in Dred Scott decision **23** 402

**MacMahon, Marie Edme Patrice Maurice de** (1809-1893) duke of Magenta marshal of France and president of French republic, at siege of Sebastopol **17** 552 opposes Law of Suspects **13** 131 defeated at Worth **13** 151, overwhelmed at Sedan, **13** 157 suppresses the Commune of 1871 **13** 153, becomes president of France **13** 188 rebukes Jules Simon **13** 190 resigns **13** 192

**McMurrrough Kavanagh, Art (d 1117)** king of Leinster Ireland marriage **21** 357 instructed in English manners **21** 388 raids Wexford Kilkenny and Kildare **21** 388, defeats English at Wexford **21** 390 death **21** 390

**Macmurrrough, Dermot (ca 1110-1171)** king of Leinster Ireland 1126 1166 abducts wife of O'Rourke prince of Breffni **18** 279, **21** 366 expelled from Ireland **18** 280 **21** 367 seeks aid of Henry II of England **21**, 367 arranges with English adventurers to invade Ireland **21** 368 returns and defeats Ossory **18** 280 **21** 369 captures Dublin **18** 281 treaty with England **21** 370 alliance with Strongbow **21**, 371 373 death **18** 281, **21**, 373 characterisation of **21** 357 366

**McNab, Sir Allan Napier** (1795-1862) Canadian statesman represses revolt in Toronto **22** 337

**McNab, Sir Arthur**, Canadian statesman opposes Rebellion Losses Bill (1845) **22** 311

**Macomb, Alexander** (1752-1841) American soldier defeats British under Prevost at battle of Plattsburg (1814) **23** 33

**Macpherson, James Birdseye** (1825-1861) American soldier, commands wing of Sherman's army **23** 441 killed at battle of Atlanta **23** 441

**Macquarie, Lachlan** (1762-1824) English soldier, governor of New South Wales 1808-1821 **22** 237

**Macrianus, M Fulvius (d 262 A.D.)** Roman soldier, **6** 415

**Macrinus, Marcus Ophellus** (164-218 A.D.) Roman emperor 217-218 **6**, 393 395

**Macro, Nævius Sertorius (d 34 A.D.)** prætorian prefect overthrows Sejanus **6** 151-152 kills Tiberius **6** 155 156 driven to suicide by Caligula **6** 161

**Macron, see Ptolemy**

**Macta, a delta in Algeria, battle of the** (1835) **13** 67

**Mada, see Medes**

**Madagascar, an island in the Indian Ocean, discoveries of Coutinho and Soares in,**

**10**, 486, French expedition to, **13**, 194; at war with France, **13**, 198

**Madain, see Ctesiphon.**

**Madaraz, Hungarian politician leader of republican left in 1868, 15**, 42

**Madeira, an island in the Atlantic, off the coast of Africa, re-discovery and settlement 10** 460

**Madeleine, daughter of Francis I of France first wife of James V of Scotland, marriage and death (1537) 21** 235

**Madison, James** (1751-1836) fourth president of the United States 1809-1817, in constitutional convention (1787) **23** 291 joint author of *The Federalist* **23** 293 drafts Virginia Resolutions **23** 314 appointed secretary of state by Jefferson **23** 317 elected president of United States **23** 324 diplomatic difficulties with England **23** 326 re-elected president **23** 341

**Madjd ad-din** (thirteenth century), sheikh of Bokhara **24** 250

**Madoc or Madog** (1150-1150) son of Owain Gwynedd prince of Wales reputed to have discovered America (1170) **22** 400

**Madoc** (thirteenth century) leader of Welsh against Edward I surrender of **18** 406

**Mad Parliament, council held at Oxford in 1258 18** 376 378

**Madraha, early Indian tribe subjugation of by Samudra Gupta 2** 499

**Madras, city in British India, founded by English (1640) 22** 43 capitulates to French (1746) **22** 46 returned to English by treaty (1749) **22** 48 unsuccessful siege of by French (1755-1759) **22** 61 65, financial conditions in (1777) **22** 90 foundation of university at (1857) **22** 211

**Madrid, capital of Spain occupied by the French (1808) 10** 328 Joseph's triumphal entry into **10** 339 Ferdinand's triumphal entry into **10** 378, revolt in (1837) **10** 398 revolt in (1868) **10** 402

**Madrid, Treaties of, between Charles V and Francis I (1526) 9** 150 **11** 322 between Maximilian and Henry (1517) **9** 499 between England and Spain (1630) **19** 567

**Madura, city of India foundation of (fourth century B.C.) 22** 33

**Mæander (modern Menderes), a river in western Asia Minor, battle of the (1145) 8** 362

**Mæcenas, Caius Cilnius (ca 65 B.C. 8 A.D.)** Roman patron of letters, favour of Augustus to **6** 195 196, births of **6** 338 death **6** 650

**Mæmorda, king of Leinster ca 1000 A.D.** defeated at Glen Maim **21** 351, rebels against Brian Boru **21**, 352

**Mænius, Caius, Roman dictator 314 B.C., subduces Campanians 5** 191

**Mænius, Lucius** (fourth century B.C.), Roman tribune, legislation of (357 B.C.) **5**, 173

**Mænon, Sicilian conspirator (third century B.C.), attempts to seize supreme power, 4**, 583

**Mæonians** (Meiones), early Greek tribe, origin of **2** 422

**Mæsa, Julia** (d. 222 A.D.) sister of Empress Julia; plots for grandson Bassianus **6**, 394-395, governs empire, **6** 399, death, **6** 400 character and achievements **6** 404

**Mæstricht**, a city in Netherlands; capture of by Parma (1579) **13** 477 capture of by Louis XIV (1673) **11** 579 siege of by Prince of Orange (1676) **11** 585 siege of by French (1748) **14** 434, siege of by French (1794) **14** 17

**Mafeking**, town in South Africa; siege (1900) **21**, 634 **22** 313

**Magadha**, ancient Indian kingdom **2** 185 492 491-495

**Magagoni**, town in German East Africa; battle of (1859) **18** 555

**Magalhães, Fernão de**, see Magellan

**Magalhães, Benjamin Constant Botelho de**, generally known as Benjamin Constant (1835-1911); a Brazilian politician; leader of the revolution of 1889 in Brazil **23** 466

**Magaw, Robert**, American soldier; command at Fort Washington (1776) **23** 259

**Magdalen College**, a college of Oxford University; England refuses to appoint him as president **20** 355, filled with Catholic fellows **20** 391

**Magdeburg**, a city in Prussia; Germany; sacked by Tilly (1631) **14** 348 351 surrendered to the French (1806) **12** 333

**Magellan, Ferdinand**, or Fernão de Magalhães (1480-1521); Portuguese explorer; embarks on western voyage, **10** 486 passes the straits of Magellan, **10** 487 reaches the Philippine Islands, **10**, 487-488; death of **10** 487

**Magenta**, a place in Lombardy Italy; French defeat Austrians at (1859) **9** 601 **13** 13 15 16

**Magersfontein**, South Africa; British defeated at **22** 273 305 British evacuate **22** 273

**Magi**; Magi; Magi; the occult influence Jewish religion **2** 134 influence Persian religion **2** 569 610, reformed by Zoroaster, **2** 635-639 influence Persian architecture **2** 635 cult restricted by Artaxerxes (fourth century A.D.) **6** 401

**Magians**, Median province; rebels against Persia (ca. 520 B.C.) **2** 607

**Magna Charta**, in English history; a charter granted by John to the barons (1215); first document limited by barons **18**, 345, principles **8**, 490 **18** 317-349 text **18** 627-634, revision under Henry III (1216) **18** 361 365 Charles I swears to maintain (1628), **19**, 550

**Magna Græcia** (Greater Hellas), name given to Greek colonies in southern Italy, **3** 200 **4** 204 511 575 584

**Magnano**, town in Italy; battle (1799), **12**, 171

**Magnentius, Flavius Popilius** (d. 353 A.D.), Roman emperor 350-353 A.D., reign, **6**, 469-472, death, **6**, 472.

**Magnesia**, city in Lydia Asia Minor, battle (190 B.C.), **8**, 298-299

**Magnetes**, Greek tribe, subdued by Alexander of Phææ (ca. 362 B.C.), **4**, 190

**Magnitzki, Michael Leontievitch**, curator of University of Kazan, relieved from office (1826) **17** 540

**Magnus** (I) "the Good," king of Norway 1035-1047 and of Denmark 1042 1047 accession to throne of Norway **16** 77 102 reign in Norway **16** 102-103 accession to throne of Denmark **16** 134, reign in Denmark **16** 134 136, claims throne of England **16**, 103, **16** 130, death **16** 103

**Magnus II**, king of Norway 1066-1069, reign, **16** 104

**Magnus** (III) "the Barefoot," king of Norway 1013-1103 reign **16** 104-105

**Magnus** (IV) "the Blind," king of Norway 1130-1131, accession, **16** 107 divides kingdom with Harold IV **16** 108, defeated and blinded by Harold IV, **16** 108 assassinates Knud Lavard **16**, 147, at war with Eric IV, **16** 147, death, **16**, 108 147

**Magnus V**, king of Norway 1162-1186, reign, **16** 109 112

**Magnus** (VI) "the Legislator," king of Norway 1263, 1280 accession **16** 117 reforms **16** 115 relinquishes claim to islands off Scottish coast **21** 55

**Magnus VII**, king of Norway see Magnus II, king of Sweden

**Magnus I**, king of Sweden ca. 1275-1290, reign **16** 192

**Magnus II** (1316 1371) king of Sweden 1319 1350 1351 1365 as Magnus VII, king of Norway 1319-1365, accession to throne of Sweden **16** 194 accession to throne of Norway **16** 119 194 policy in regard to Slaves **16** 180 183 deposition **16** 120 194 restored to throne of Sweden **16** 115 deposed a second time in Sweden **16** 195 death **16**, 196

**Magnus Ferratus**, see Le Grand Ferré

**Magnus, Johannes** (1485-1544) Swedish jurist; pupil legate to investigate Stockholm massacre, **16** 236

**Magnus** (d. 1553) prince of Denmark, intrigues against Frederick II of Denmark, **16** 331

**Mago** (sixth century B.C.) Carthaginian general; organizes forces of Carthage **2** 311

**Mago** (fourth century B.C.) Carthaginian general; assists Greeks in Sicily (344 B.C.), **4** 206

**Mago** (d. 203 B.C.) Carthaginian general, brother of Hannibal, in Italian campaign **5** 242 250 255 messenger of Hannibal to Carthage, **5**, 258, reinforces Hasdrubal in Spain, **5** 259, 268, 279, 282 death **5** 286

**Magophonia**, Feast of, Persian festival instituted by Darius I **2** 606

**Magruder, John Bankhead** (1810-1871), American Confederate soldier, in the Peninsular campaign, **23**, 430.

- Maguire, Cuconnaught**, Irish chieftain; at battle of Yellow Ford (1597), **21**, 415, flees to Rome **21**, 418
- Maguire, John Francis** (1815-1872), Irish lawyer and journalist, supports Home Rule, **21**, 634
- Magyars**, race of Turanian origin invade Bulgaria (593 A.D.) **24** 130 163 settle in Pannonia (Hungary) (891 A.D.) **7** 591, see also Hungary
- Mahabharata**, Indian epic is source of history, **2** 493 496 compared with Homer **2**, 492, speech of Bhagavad gita, **2** 528, contradictions in **2** 537
- Mahan, Alfred Thayer** (1840-) American naval officer and naval historian urges annexation of Hawaii upon President McKinley (1898), **23**, 484
- Maharbaal** (Merbaal, Merbaalos) (sixth century B.C.) king of Tyre reign **2** 287
- Maharbal** (third century B.C.) (Carthaginian general) in second Punic War **5** 242 251, 255-256
- Mahasena**, traditional king of India **2** 500
- Mahdi**, The, title claimed by a religious impostor under Mohammed IV of Turkey raises insurrection (1666) **24** 392-393
- Mahdi, al- (Muhammed Ahmed)** (1842-1885) self-proclaimed prophet and deliverer of Islam heads insurrection against Egyptian authority **21** 646 **24** 461
- Mahendra Gupta**, traditional king of India **2** 499
- Mahenkai**, Hindu god **2** 511
- Mahmud or Mahmoud the Great**, sultan of Gazi 997-1040 A.D. chief member of the Ghaznevid dynasty Indian conquests **2** 492 506 **3** 223 **22** 22-23, national epic complete under **24** 491
- Mahmud I**, sultan of Turkey 1730-1754 reign **24** 407 412 offers mediation in War of Austrian Succession **24** 412
- Mahmud II**, sultan of Turkey 1808-1839 signs Treaty of Bucharest **17** 468 at war with Nicholas I **17** 511 signs Treaty of Adrianople **17** 515 reforms of **24**, 425-426 asks aid of Russians against Egypt **24**, 452 death **24** 453
- Mahmud of Ghor or Ghur**, a Mohammedan ruler, founds second Afghan dynasty (1186), **22**, 23
- Mahmud Medun Pasha** (nineteenth century) grand vizir of Ottoman Empire declares bankruptcy of Turkey **24** 132
- Mahmud Tchelebi**, son-in-law of Murad II, ransomed (1414) **24**, 321, 322
- Mahmud Yelvaj** (thirteenth century) ambassador of Jenghiz Khan to Mohammed of Khwarezm, **24**, 280
- Mahon**, see Mathgamain.
- Mahram**, Agazi war god, identified with Adar and Nuub, **1**, 316
- Mahrattas**, an East Indian race, language **2** 488, 490, at war with the English (1778-1779), **22**, 91-93, defeat English and gain concessions **22**, 93, peace negotiations with Hastings **22** 98, second war with English (1803-1805) **22**, 117-121, peashwa of surrenders to English **22**, 128, British defeat **22**, 149
- Maid of Norway**, see Margaret, queen of Scotland
- Maid of Orleans**, see Joan of Arc.
- Maignet**, French revolutionist, burns Bedouin Burgh **12** 330
- Maillard, Jean** (fourteenth century), a citizen of Paris, massacres Marcel (1358), **11** 137
- Maillard, Stanislas** (1745-1805) French revolutionist in Women's Insurrection (1799) **12** 217, 218 fits out band of assassins **12** 265 acts as judge during the Commune (1792) **12** 271
- Maille-Brézé, Urbain de** (d 1650) French soldier wins battle of Avon **11** 469
- Maille, Clémence de** (seventeenth century) princess of Condé gains possession of Bordeaux **11** 507
- Maillebois, Jean Baptiste François Desmarets, Marquis** (1652-1762) French soldier leads army against Austria **12** 37 **14**, 431 defeated at Piactenza **14** 431
- Maillotons**, a name given to ratters at Paris (1352) **11** 156
- Mailly, Louise Julie, Countess of** (1710-1751) mistress of Louis XV **12** 31
- Mailly-d'Haucourt, J. Auguste, Count of** (d 1791) marshal of France **12** 338
- Maine**, a former province in northern France united to France **11** 51
- Maine**, a state of the United States of America colonial mission of **22** 632-637 comes under jurisdiction of Massachusetts (1652) **22** 638 **23** 115 declared to be under jurisdiction of king of England **22** 638 constituted county of Yorkshire **22** 631 Massachusetts re-establishes authority **23** 141 Massachusetts purchases right in **23** 150 under the private charter of Massachusetts Bay (1691) **23** 170 seeks separation from Massachusetts (1756) **23** 288 admitted to the Union (1820) **23** 349
- Maine**, United States battleship destroyed in Havana harbour (1898) **23** 487
- Maine, Irish king** (fifth century A.D.) son of father of southern Hibernia **21** 342
- Maine, Sir Henry James Sumner** (1822-1888) English jurist and historian, institutes legal reforms in British India, **22**, 211
- Maine, Louis Auguste de Bourbon, Duke de** (1670-1736) son of Louis XIV and the marriage of Montespan marriage, **11** 558 education under Madame de Maintenon **11** 560 appointed guardian of Louis XV **12** 10, persecuted by Bourbon **12** 25
- Maine**, Catholic priest, martyrdom of, under Elizabeth (1577) **19** 355
- Main Plot, The** (1603) a conspiracy against James I of England, **19** 472
- Maintenon, Françoise d'Aubigné, Marquise de (Mme. Scarron)** (1635-1719), second wife of Louis XIV; urges revocation of edict of Nantes, **11**, 545; relations with Mme de Montespan, **11**, 557; marriage of, to Louis XIV, **11**, 559; review of



- career, 11, 550-561, at deathbed of Louis XIV 11, 630
- Mainwaring, Doctor** (seventeenth century) English clergyman, preaches sermon in favour of king's prerogative, 19 544 circulation of sermon forbidden 19 553
- Mainz**, city in Germany, diets of (1235) 14 115 (1517) 14 245, siege of (1793) 12 363 15 272
- Maypo (Maypu)**, town in Chile battle of (1819) 23 585 592
- Muson, Nicolas Joseph** (1771-1840) French naval lands in Morea 24 231
- Musonneuve, Paul de Chomedey, Sieur de** (1671) French colonist founds Montreal (1611) 22 323
- Mutland, John**, see **Lauderdale**
- Mutland, Sir Peregrine** (1777-1851) English general in Peninsular War 10 366 11 371 22 335 23 335 24 335 25 335 26 335 27 335 28 335 29 335 30 335 31 335 32 335 33 335 34 335 35 335 36 335 37 335 38 335 39 335 40 335 41 335 42 335 43 335 44 335 45 335 46 335 47 335 48 335 49 335 50 335 51 335 52 335 53 335 54 335 55 335 56 335 57 335 58 335 59 335 60 335 61 335 62 335 63 335 64 335 65 335 66 335 67 335 68 335 69 335 70 335 71 335 72 335 73 335 74 335 75 335 76 335 77 335 78 335 79 335 80 335 81 335 82 335 83 335 84 335 85 335 86 335 87 335 88 335 89 335 90 335 91 335 92 335 93 335 94 335 95 335 96 335 97 335 98 335 99 335 100 335 101 335 102 335 103 335 104 335 105 335 106 335 107 335 108 335 109 335 110 335 111 335 112 335 113 335 114 335 115 335 116 335 117 335 118 335 119 335 120 335 121 335 122 335 123 335 124 335 125 335 126 335 127 335 128 335 129 335 130 335 131 335 132 335 133 335 134 335 135 335 136 335 137 335 138 335 139 335 140 335 141 335 142 335 143 335 144 335 145 335 146 335 147 335 148 335 149 335 150 335 151 335 152 335 153 335 154 335 155 335 156 335 157 335 158 335 159 335 160 335 161 335 162 335 163 335 164 335 165 335 166 335 167 335 168 335 169 335 170 335 171 335 172 335 173 335 174 335 175 335 176 335 177 335 178 335 179 335 180 335 181 335 182 335 183 335 184 335 185 335 186 335 187 335 188 335 189 335 190 335 191 335 192 335 193 335 194 335 195 335 196 335 197 335 198 335 199 335 200 335 201 335 202 335 203 335 204 335 205 335 206 335 207 335 208 335 209 335 210 335 211 335 212 335 213 335 214 335 215 335 216 335 217 335 218 335 219 335 220 335 221 335 222 335 223 335 224 335 225 335 226 335 227 335 228 335 229 335 230 335 231 335 232 335 233 335 234 335 235 335 236 335 237 335 238 335 239 335 240 335 241 335 242 335 243 335 244 335 245 335 246 335 247 335 248 335 249 335 250 335 251 335 252 335 253 335 254 335 255 335 256 335 257 335 258 335 259 335 260 335 261 335 262 335 263 335 264 335 265 335 266 335 267 335 268 335 269 335 270 335 271 335 272 335 273 335 274 335 275 335 276 335 277 335 278 335 279 335 280 335 281 335 282 335 283 335 284 335 285 335 286 335 287 335 288 335 289 335 290 335 291 335 292 335 293 335 294 335 295 335 296 335 297 335 298 335 299 335 300 335 301 335 302 335 303 335 304 335 305 335 306 335 307 335 308 335 309 335 310 335 311 335 312 335 313 335 314 335 315 335 316 335 317 335 318 335 319 335 320 335 321 335 322 335 323 335 324 335 325 335 326 335 327 335 328 335 329 335 330 335 331 335 332 335 333 335 334 335 335 335 336 335 337 335 338 335 339 335 340 335 341 335 342 335 343 335 344 335 345 335 346 335 347 335 348 335 349 335 350 335 351 335 352 335 353 335 354 335 355 335 356 335 357 335 358 335 359 335 360 335 361 335 362 335 363 335 364 335 365 335 366 335 367 335 368 335 369 335 370 335 371 335 372 335 373 335 374 335 375 335 376 335 377 335 378 335 379 335 380 335 381 335 382 335 383 335 384 335 385 335 386 335 387 335 388 335 389 335 390 335 391 335 392 335 393 335 394 335 395 335 396 335 397 335 398 335 399 335 400 335 401 335 402 335 403 335 404 335 405 335 406 335 407 335 408 335 409 335 410 335 411 335 412 335 413 335 414 335 415 335 416 335 417 335 418 335 419 335 420 335 421 335 422 335 423 335 424 335 425 335 426 335 427 335 428 335 429 335 430 335 431 335 432 335 433 335 434 335 435 335 436 335 437 335 438 335 439 335 440 335 441 335 442 335 443 335 444 335 445 335 446 335 447 335 448 335 449 335 450 335 451 335 452 335 453 335 454 335 455 335 456 335 457 335 458 335 459 335 460 335 461 335 462 335 463 335 464 335 465 335 466 335 467 335 468 335 469 335 470 335 471 335 472 335 473 335 474 335 475 335 476 335 477 335 478 335 479 335 480 335 481 335 482 335 483 335 484 335 485 335 486 335 487 335 488 335 489 335 490 335 491 335 492 335 493 335 494 335 495 335 496 335 497 335 498 335 499 335 500 335 501 335 502 335 503 335 504 335 505 335 506 335 507 335 508 335 509 335 510 335 511 335 512 335 513 335 514 335 515 335 516 335 517 335 518 335 519 335 520 335 521 335 522 335 523 335 524 335 525 335 526 335 527 335 528 335 529 335 530 335 531 335 532 335 533 335 534 335 535 335 536 335 537 335 538 335 539 335 540 335 541 335 542 335 543 335 544 335 545 335 546 335 547 335 548 335 549 335 550 335 551 335 552 335 553 335 554 335 555 335 556 335 557 335 558 335 559 335 560 335 561 335 562 335 563 335 564 335 565 335 566 335 567 335 568 335 569 335 570 335 571 335 572 335 573 335 574 335 575 335 576 335 577 335 578 335 579 335 580 335 581 335 582 335 583 335 584 335 585 335 586 335 587 335 588 335 589 335 590 335 591 335 592 335 593 335 594 335 595 335 596 335 597 335 598 335 599 335 600 335 601 335 602 335 603 335 604 335 605 335 606 335 607 335 608 335 609 335 610 335 611 335 612 335 613 335 614 335 615 335 616 335 617 335 618 335 619 335 620 335 621 335 622 335 623 335 624 335 625 335 626 335 627 335 628 335 629 335 630 335 631 335 632 335 633 335 634 335 635 335 636 335 637 335 638 335 639 335 640 335 641 335 642 335 643 335 644 335 645 335 646 335 647 335 648 335 649 335 650 335 651 335 652 335 653 335 654 335 655 335 656 335 657 335 658 335 659 335 660 335 661 335 662 335 663 335 664 335 665 335 666 335 667 335 668 335 669 335 670 335 671 335 672 335 673 335 674 335 675 335 676 335 677 335 678 335 679 335 680 335 681 335 682 335 683 335 684 335 685 335 686 335 687 335 688 335 689 335 690 335 691 335 692 335 693 335 694 335 695 335 696 335 697 335 698 335 699 335 700 335 701 335 702 335 703 335 704 335 705 335 706 335 707 335 708 335 709 335 710 335 711 335 712 335 713 335 714 335 715 335 716 335 717 335 718 335 719 335 720 335 721 335 722 335 723 335 724 335 725 335 726 335 727 335 728 335 729 335 730 335 731 335 732 335 733 335 734 335 735 335 736 335 737 335 738 335 739 335 740 335 741 335 742 335 743 335 744 335 745 335 746 335 747 335 748 335 749 335 750 335 751 335 752 335 753 335 754 335 755 335 756 335 757 335 758 335 759 335 760 335 761 335 762 335 763 335 764 335 765 335 766 335 767 335 768 335 769 335 770 335 771 335 772 335 773 335 774 335 775 335 776 335 777 335 778 335 779 335 780 335 781 335 782 335 783 335 784 335 785 335 786 335 787 335 788 335 789 335 790 335 791 335 792 335 793 335 794 335 795 335 796 335 797 335 798 335 799 335 800 335 801 335 802 335 803 335 804 335 805 335 806 335 807 335 808 335 809 335 810 335 811 335 812 335 813 335 814 335 815 335 816 335 817 335 818 335 819 335 820 335 821 335 822 335 823 335 824 335 825 335 826 335 827 335 828 335 829 335 830 335 831 335 832 335 833 335 834 335 835 335 836 335 837 335 838 335 839 335 840 335 841 335 842 335 843 335 844 335 845 335 846 335 847 335 848 335 849 335 850 335 851 335 852 335 853 335 854 335 855 335 856 335 857 335 858 335 859 335 860 335 861 335 862 335 863 335 864 335 865 335 866 335 867 335 868 335 869 335 870 335 871 335 872 335 873 335 874 335 875 335 876 335 877 335 878 335 879 335 880 335 881 335 882 335 883 335 884 335 885 335 886 335 887 335 888 335 889 335 890 335 891 335 892 335 893 335 894 335 895 335 896 335 897 335 898 335 899 335 900 335 901 335 902 335 903 335 904 335 905 335 906 335 907 335 908 335 909 335 910 335 911 335 912 335 913 335 914 335 915 335 916 335 917 335 918 335 919 335 920 335 921 335 922 335 923 335 924 335 925 335 926 335 927 335 928 335 929 335 930 335 931 335 932 335 933 335 934 335 935 335 936 335 937 335 938 335 939 335 940 335 941 335 942 335 943 335 944 335 945 335 946 335 947 335 948 335 949 335 950 335 951 335 952 335 953 335 954 335 955 335 956 335 957 335 958 335 959 335 960 335 961 335 962 335 963 335 964 335 965 335 966 335 967 335 968 335 969 335 970 335 971 335 972 335 973 335 974 335 975 335 976 335 977 335 978 335 979 335 980 335 981 335 982 335 983 335 984 335 985 335 986 335 987 335 988 335 989 335 990 335 991 335 992 335 993 335 994 335 995 335 996 335 997 335 998 335 999 335 1000 335

- Ireland (1015) 21 355, burns Dublin, 21 355, death 21 356
- Malacon** of Heracles, kills Lysimachus (281 B C), 4 555
- Malaga**, a seaport and capital of the province of the same name in Spain founded by Phoenicians 10 4 taken from the Moors (1487) 10 119 151
- Malakov, Duke of**, see **Pélissier**
- Malaskerd**, Asiatic town Christians defeated by Faghru Bey at (1071) 2 377
- Malaspina, Ricordana** (thirteenth century) Italian historian estimate 9 185
- Malatesta, House of**, an Italian family ruling in Rimini from the thirteenth to the fifteenth century driven from Rimini by Borghesi 8 611
- Malatesta, Iluminato** general attacks Pisans at Lucca (1341) 9 161 162
- Malatesta, Carlo** (d 1429) surrenders to (armagnacs at Mar) (1427) 9 252 seq.
- Malay Peninsula**, peninsula at the southern extremity of Asia discovered (1509) 10 486
- Malazo**, naval battle of (1704) 20 174
- Malchus**, king of (orthuge 600-550 B C) expulsion to Sicily 3 591
- Malchus** (first century) Nabatean prince, treaty with Romans 6 30 adds Vespasian with troops (65 A D) 2 150
- Malchus**, see **Porphyr**
- Malcolm I**, king of Scotland 943-954 A D, invades Mer 21 17 27
- Malcolm II**, king of Scotland 1005-1034, accession to throne 21 18 27
- Malcolm (III) Canmore**, king of Scotland 1055-1093 ascends throne 21 23 at the English court 21 24 invades England (1070) 21 24 does homage to William the Conqueror 18 156 21 28, introduces English language and customs into Scotland 21 33 invades of England (1079 and 1091) 18 21 21 33, slain with his son in Alnwick (1093) 18 219 20 21 33 introduction of feudalism in Scotland under 21 34, influence of foreign rulers during reign of 21 58
- Malcolm IV** (1114-1163) king of Scotland 1153-1163 ascends throne 21 45, transactions with Henry II of England, 21 46 serves in English campaigns in France 21 46 death 21 46
- Maldiv Islands**, archipelago in the Indian Ocean Lourenço de Almeida discovers (1507) 10 196
- Malesherbes, Christian William de Lamoignon** de (1721-1794) French statesman president of the court of aids stratagem in behalf of Diderot's *Encyclopédie* 12, 63-64 leads parliamentary opposition to Louis XV 12 101-102, dismissed from ministry of Louis XVI 12 129, appears as counsel of the king (1792-1793) 12 290 informs Louis of his sentence 12 294 execution of, 12 338
- Malespina, Spinotto** (fourteenth century), Ghibelline chief opposes Castruccio Castracani 9, 134 flees to Cane della Scala from Castruccio, 9, 146

**Malestroit**, Truce of, between French and English (1343-1346), 11, 110  
**Malet**, Claude François de (1754-1812), a French soldier, conspires against Napoleon 12 597  
**Maleville**, Jacques de (1741-1824), French lawyer collaborator in editing the civil code, 12, 520  
**Malstatt**, doctor of duke of Reichstadt (1830), 14, 593  
**Maliens** (Melians), tribe of Greece 3 168  
 323, in Persian War 3 314 318, 334 363 640  
**Malchus**, Jewish general poisons Antipater (43 B.C.) 2 164  
**Malik as-Salik** (d. 1181) sultan of Syria 1174-1181 reign 8 369 370  
**Malik ben Anas** (d. 795 A.D.) Muslim jurist, first codifier of Muslim law 8 299 300  
**Malik Shah**, Seljuk sultan 1072-1092 reign 2 377 8 226 encourages literature 24 492  
**Mallet du Pan**, Jacques (1719-1800) Swiss publicist, favours mediation of powers 12 257  
**Mali**, a people of India conquered by Alexander the Great 4 362 363 366  
**Mallus the Fæsulian** (d. 62 B.C.) Roman soldier in Catiline's conspiracy 5 34 487 death 5 493  
**Malmesbury**, Lord, see Harris, James, earl of Malmesbury  
**Malmö**, seaport of Sweden, siege (1530) 16 261  
**Malmö**, Truce of, a treaty between Germany and Denmark (1848) 15 448 450  
**Malo-Laroslavetz**, Malojaroslavetz, or Malo-yaroslavetz, town in Russia battle (1812) 12 591 17 477  
**Malouet**, Victor (1710-1814) French statesman in the revolution (1789) 12 151  
**Malplaquet**, village in France battle (1709) 11 21 216 12 322 14 411 20 377  
**Mals**, village in Austria battle (1899) 14 212  
**Malsch**, village in Germany battle (1796) 14 514  
**Malta**, chief of the Maltese Islands in the Mediterranean Sea besieged by Turks (1565) 24 357 conquered by Napoleon (1798) 17 439 taken by English (1800) 17 431  
**Malthus**, Thomas Robert (1766-1834), English political economist advocate establishment of country banks, 21 497  
**Maltravers**, Sir John de (1290-1365), English nobleman, custodian of Edward II, 18, 445-446  
**Malvern Hill**, near Richmond Virginia U.S.A. battle (1862) 23 432  
**Mamæa**, Julia (d. 235 A.D.), Syrian woman mother of Alexander Severus, character and influence 8 400-401 404-405  
**Mamai** (fourteenth century), Mongolian chief at battle of the Don (1380) 17 151-152  
**Mamelukes**, corps of mercenary cavalry, originating in thirteenth century whose chiefs were long rulers of Egypt rule of (1250-1517), 8, 231-232, 443-444, St

Louis of France negotiates with (1250-1254), 8, 447 conquests in Palestine (1268-1291), 2, 306, recruit army by means of slaves, 8 319, at the battle of the Pyramids (1798), 12 464-465, massacred by Mehmet Ali (1811), 24, 450  
**Mamers**, Etruscan name for Mars 9 v  
**Mamertines**, Campanian mercenaries, occupy Messina (263 B.C.) 2 319-320 4 583 5 208 209, defeated by Pyrrhus (277 B.C.) 4 510, conquered by Hiero (269 B.C.) 4 585 cause first Punic War (264 B.C.) 2 320-321, 5 216  
**Mamili** (Mamilia), Roman family, legendary history of 5 68  
**Mamilus**, Octavius (ca. 510 B.C.) marries daughter of Tullius 5 83, death 5 94 95  
**Man or Minni**, district northeast of Assyria home of the Manni wars with Assyria 1 388 390 391 398 399 424 2 564-585  
**Man**, Antiquity of, early theories, 1, 40, 41 modern theories 1 12  
**Man**, Prehistoric, in Egypt 1 57 59, in Phoenicia 2 11 in Ireland 18 1  
**Man with the Iron Mask**, French prisoner of state (d. 1703) 11 331  
**Manahem** (first century A.D.) Jewish leader of an abortive revolt and death (ca. 66 A.D.) 2 175  
**Manassas**, battles of, see Bull Run  
**Manasseh**, king of Judah 697-642 B.C., reign, 2 116 117 210  
**Manasseh**, Hebrew high priest (276 B.C.), 2 136  
**Manasseh**, tribe of Hebrews conquer surrounding country 2 72-73  
**Manasseh Ben Israel** (1601-1657), Jewish rabbi and statesman petitions Cromwell for legal admission of Jews to England 20 161-162  
**Manazas**, influential family in Venezuela 23 397  
**Manchester**, Earl of, see Montagu, Edward  
**Manchester Massacre** (1819) 21 509  
**Manchuria**, dependency of China invaded by Japan (1894) 24 577 part of ceded to Japan (1895) 24 655 occupied by Russians (1900) 17, 621-622, 24 574 657 campaigns in during Russo-Japanese War, 17 622 623, 24 655 656 treaty respecting (1901), 24, 673, restored to China (1906) 17, 651  
**Manchu** or Manchus, Asiatic people, from whom Manchuria is named, found dynasty of Kiu in China (1120) 24, 271-272, wars with Mongols 24, 273 279, found present dynasty in China (1644), 24, 544, ascendancy in China 24, 566  
**Mancinus**, Caius Hostilius, Roman consul 137 B.C., defeated by Numantians, 5, 317-318  
**Mancinus**, Lucius Hostilius, Roman prætor 148 B.C. at siege of Carthage 5 308  
**Mancinus**, Treaty of, a treaty between Mancinus and the Numantians (ca. 140 B.C.), 5 318-319  
**Manco Capac II** (Manco Inca) (ca. 1500-1544), Inca chief 1533-1544, declared

sovereign of Peru by Pizarro, **23**, 548, be-  
 lieges Cuzco **23**, 548  
**Manda**, Assyrian name for a people identified  
 with the Scythians **q v**  
**Mandalay**, city of Burma British India,  
 conquest (1885) **22** 219  
**Mandane** (sixth century B C) mother of  
 Cyrus founder of Persian dynasty **2** 576  
**Mandane**, Persian princess, hostile to Rhe-  
 mistacles (ca 460 B C) **3** 399  
**Mandarins**, Chinese officials position of **24**  
 333  
**Mandat**, A J Gaillot de (1751-1792) French  
 scholar death **12** 261  
**Mandeville**, see Montagu, Edward  
**Mandeville**, Sir John, the reputed author of  
 a book of travels probably written  
 originally in French (ca 1350-1370) and  
 translated into English in early fifteenth  
 century **18** 417  
**Mandeville**, William de (d 1159) 3rd earl of  
 Lincoln eldest son of Aumley (Alb)  
 earl of Lincoln reduced by Henry II  
 (1155) **11** 18 261  
**Mandonius** 1200 B C Spanish chief re-  
 viles a just Rm **5** 252  
**Manège**, Club du, French revolutionary or-  
 ganization **12** 478  
**Mineros**, land in S of King Menes of  
 Egypt huge 11 91 212  
**Manfred** 1231-1266) king of Sicily  
 illegitimate son of the emperor Frederick  
 II he over England of Sicily **9** 99,  
 allied with Florence **9** 102 104 domi-  
 nant in Italy **9** 108 **14** 121 125  
 married Helena of Italy **14** 125 de-  
 feated at Salerno at Bracciano **9** 109  
**14** 125 ruled tyrant of widow and  
 children of **14** 126  
**Manfredi** Italian family driven from Tuzza  
 by the Borgia **8** 411  
**Manfredi**, report in Babilon English de-  
 feated by Hydrunt at (1708) **22** 7  
**Manly**, rail line of English Rhine Rhine  
 the Manly 11 200 **8** 21  
**Manhattan Island**, island at mouth of Hud-  
 son River New York State now a  
 part of City of New York Dutch  
 settlement **23** 5 Dutch purchase **23** 6  
**Mania** 1000 B C) widow of Zeus (god  
 satrap of Achaia, obtains husband's  
 satrap from Phoenicians **4** 84 valour  
 and ability of **4** 84 assassinated **4** 84  
**Manichaeans**, believers in the gnostic religious  
 system of Mani a Persian (d 277 A D),  
 Theodosius the Great publishes laws  
 against **10** 563 see also Bogomiles,  
 Cathares, Paulicians  
**Manila**, city on the island of Luzon capital  
 of the Philippine Islands, taken by the  
 English (1762) **20** 600, taken by Ameri-  
 cans (1898) **23** 458  
**Manilius**, M., see Nepos, M Manilius  
**Manilius** (Manlius, Mallius), Marcus or  
 Carus (ca 40 A D), Roman poet **6** 160  
**Manin**, Daniele (1801-1857) Italian patriot,  
 in struggle for Italian independence **9** 601  
**Manin**, Lodovico, last doge of Venice, de-  
 posed (1797) **9** 554

**Manishtusu** (Ma-an-is-tu-uro, Manishturba),  
 (3850 B C) king of Kish, **1** 337  
**Manitoba**, province of the Dominion of  
 Canada, admitted to the confederation  
 (1870) **22** 343  
**Manley**, John, see Manly  
**Manli**, Roman patrician family, attitude of  
 toward plebeians **5** 125  
**Manlius** (Mallius) Caius, adherent of Cata-  
 line killed (62 B C) **5** 493  
**Manlius Capitolinus**, Marcus (d 384 B C)  
 Roman consul legend of saving Capitol  
 from Gauls **5** 162 163 espouses cause  
 of plebeians **5** 168, thrown from Tar-  
 peian rock **5** 169  
**Manlius Imperator Torquatus**, Titus, Roman  
 soldier consul (310 B C) **5** 183 con-  
 demns son to death **5**, 183 184, defeats  
 Latins **5** 184 185  
**Manlius**, L., see Vulso Longus, L Manlius  
**Manly** (Manley), John (1733-1793) Ameri-  
 can abolitionist, praised by Wash-  
 ington **23** 250  
**Manna**, see Man  
**Manneans**, see Man  
**Manners and Customs**, see Social Conditions  
**Manners**, John (1721-1770) marquis of  
 Granby English soldier and statesman,  
 resigns from ministry **20** 61  
**Manners-Sutton**, Charles (1755-1825) arch-  
 bishop of Canterbury baptizes Queen  
 Victoria of England **21** 545  
**Mannheim**, city in Baden former capital of  
 the Palatinate seized by French (1688),  
**11** 600 603 taken by French (1794)  
**14** 509 retaken by Austrians (1795)  
**14** 512 **15** 280 taken by Archduke  
 Charles (1799) **12** 475 **17** 436  
**Manning**, Thomas (1772-1840) English trav-  
 eller first Englishman in Tibet (1811),  
**24** 303  
**Mannuk-Babili**, prince of Ind Dikkun **1** 131  
**Mannycr Mauny**, Sir Walter, Lord de Manny  
 (d 1372) French soldier in English ser-  
 vice leads expedition against Flemings  
**11** 103 resussumed Montfort at  
 siege of Aubergh and Aquilon **11** 112,  
 seals sentence of death at Boulogne Reine  
**18** 458 campaign in Germany **18** 464,  
 later dies with Edward III for burghers  
 of Calais **18** 466  
**Manoncourt**, see Sonnini  
**Mans**, Le, city in France, sacked by John of  
 England (1199) **18** 330  
**Mansel**, Philip, English governor of La  
 Rochelle (1372), tricked by mayor, **11**  
**152**  
**Mansell**, Sir James, English sailor fruitless  
 expedition of against Barbary pirates  
 (1621), **19** 507  
**Mansfeld**, Ernst, Count of (1540-1626),  
 German soldier in Thirty Years' war,  
**13** 571 champions Frederick V of  
 Palatinate **14** 338 339, **19**, 511, death,  
**14** 341  
**Mansfeld**, Peter Ernst, Count of (1517-1604),  
 German statesman and soldier member  
 of council in the Netherlands (1576), **13**,  
 458, imprisoned on suspicion of aiding

- Spanish, **13**, 459, in the Netherlands (1588), **13**, 525 seq., succeeds the duke of Parma (1592), **13**, 528
- Mansfield, David Murray, Viscount Stormont**, 2nd Earl of (1727-1796), English statesman, opposes Chatham's motion in the House of Lords (1770) **20** 614, secretary of state (1780) **20** 636
- Mansfield, William Murray, 1st Earl of** (1705-1793), English jurist, becomes chief justice of the king's bench **20** 562 replies to Chatham in parliamentary debate on Wilkes case **21** 614 Lord George Gordon tried before **20** 636 opinion of James Otis pamphlet **23** 231
- Mansura**, town in lower Egypt battle of (1250) **8** 190 seq.
- Manteo** (sixteenth century) North American Indian accompanies Raleigh to Roanoke (1585) **22** 558 welcomes English to island of Roanoke in **22** 561, made lord of Roanoke (1587) **22** 561
- Manteuffel, Edwin Hans Karl, Baron of** (1809-1885) Prussian soldier in Austro-Prussian war (1866) **15** 458, 462 in Franco-Prussian war (1870) **13** 165, 169, 170, 171 made imperial governor of Alsace-Lorraine (1879) **15** 335
- Manteuffel, Otto Theodor, Baron** (1800-1885) German statesman, made minister of the interior (1848) **15** 433 becomes minister of foreign affairs (1850) **15** 437 voted to Austrian demands **15** 438 dismissed (1855) **15** 474
- Mantinea**, city of Arcadia in the Peloponnese battle of (362 B.C.) **4** 111
- Mantua**, city in Lombardy Italy under rule of dukes of Gonzaga **9** 499 seq. war of Mantua succession (1628-1630) **9** 70 besieged by Napoleon **12** 330 becomes French possession (1797) **12** 499, 513, saved to Austria by General Gorkowski (1848) **14** 642
- Mantua, Treaty of** (1661) **11** 594 seq.
- Mantua, Dukes of** see Gonzaga
- Manu**, ancient mythical divinity of India, the progenitor of mankind and reputed author of the code of Manu laws of put into effect **2** 527, see also Manu's Code
- Manuel (I) Comnenus** (ca 1120-1180) Byzantine emperor 1143-1180 characteristics **7** 261 seq. defeats Sicilian fleet (1146) **9** 79 negotiates with Conrad III of Germany, **8** 361, makes peace with Roger II of Sicily **9** 80 relations with Serbia **24** 189 makes alliance with Almeric king of Jerusalem **8** 365 receives Louis VII king of France **8** 361, death, **8** 372
- Manuel (II) Palaeologus** (d 1425) Byzantine emperor 1391-1425 reign of **7** 330 336
- Manuel, Pierre Louis** (1751-1793), French politician, temporary suspension of from office **12** 256 propositions of rejected **12** 251 282 demands abolition of royalty **12** 262
- Manufactures and Industry**, Babylonian **1** 486-487, 493, China **24** 304 535 Phoenicia, **2**, 334-339, **8**, 475, India, **2**, 521,

- 22**, 211, influence of the Crusades, **8**, 474-475, 478, 480, Venice, **9**, 307, 315-319, the Guilds in Florence, **9**, 326, decline of Italian industry in seventeenth century, **9** 524-525, industries in Spain under Arab rule **8** 273-275, decline under Philip II **10** 263, rise of Flemish manufactures **13** 311-312, Flemings in England under Henry II, **18**, 300, mineral industry in England in 1685 **20**, 327-328, Huguenots bring manufactures to England **11** 517 repression of Irish woollen manufactures **21** 420 436, the development of Irish linen industry, **21** 436 the industrial revolution **21**, 483-485, the growth of English manufactures **21** 485 flourishing condition of French industry under Louis XII **11** 303 state encouragement under Francis I **11** 326 327 industrial reforms of Sully **11** 405 409 decline after Henry IV **11**, 432, the protective policy of Colbert **11** 534 industry in Poland **24** 47 mineral interests of Prussia **15** 242-243, present industrial development in Germany **15** 527 progress in Russia in eighteenth century **17** 335 industrial development (1875-1897) **17** 419 Swedish development under Gustavus Adolphus **16** 319 Switzerland **16** 567 17 14, Belgium under Leopold II **14** 58, progress in Cape Colony **22** 272 industry in colonial Virginia **22** 555 Massachusetts under Charles I **23** 112 113 see also Labour, Trade and Commerce, Tariff
- Manu's Code**, religious books of the Hindus gathered into a document chief authority on early Hindu society **2** 453 496 collection under Gupta **2** 501 description of **2** 505-519, 530-534, 536, 547, see also Vedas
- Manuza**, see Othman ben Abi Neza.
- Manzicert**, Armenian fortress, battle of (1070), **7** 254-255
- Maoris**, natives of New Zealand of Polynesian stock description of **22** 263 264
- Maps**, invention of **2** 303 of Ptolemy **2**, 303 **22** 424 466 in Middle Ages, **22**, 415, dispute of Columbus about, **22**, 424 cf Columbus **22** 466
- Mar**, Earls of, see Erskine, MacCarnegie and Stuart
- Marabastad**, town in South Africa, gold discovered near (1871), **22**, 287
- Marat, Jean Paul** (1744-1793) French revolutionist gives warning of king's flight, **12** 240 accused of sedition, **12**, 252, heads Jacobin faction, **12**, 267, urges war of extermination, **12** 269, addresses the assembly (1792), **12**, 284-285, opposes the "maximum," **12**, 298, tried and acquitted by revolutionary tribunal **12**, 300 killed by Charlotte Corday **12**, 302 303, obsequies of, **12**, 305, characterisation of, **12**, 306-307
- Marathon**, plain near Athens, Greece, battle of (490 B.C.), **3**, 272-279, **4**, 634, effect upon Persians, **2**, 611, 613, 614, **3**, 285

**Marbodius** (d 19 A.D.) chief of the Marcomanni, in league against Rome, 6, 63, surrender and death of, 6, 76-77.

**Marburg, Conference of** (1529), 14, 287

**Marceau, François Séverin des Gravières** (1769-1796) French general, on staff of General Jourdan 12, 378

**Marcel, Etienne** (d 1359) provost of the Paris merchants 1355-1358, at the head of the town deputies, 11, 129 leads the bourgeoisie 11, 135 death of 11 137, characterisation of 11 137-138

**Marcellinus, Cn Cornelius Lentulus**, Roman consul 56 B.C. opposes the triumvirate, 5 305

**Marcellinus** (fourth century A.D.) Roman general and chief minister of the usurper Maxentius and Magnentius 6 470 at battle of Mursa 6 472

**Marcellinus** (fifth century A.D.) Roman officer rule of as governor of Dalmatia 6 111-612

**Marcellus Epius** (d 79 A.D.) Roman censor impeaches Thraseas 6 205 206

**Marcellus, Granus**, Roman praetor of Bithynia 15 A.D. charged with treason 6 113

**Marcellus, Marcus Claudius** (ca 264-208 B.C.) Roman general and statesman in war with Insubrian Gauls 5 237 in war with Hannibal 5 254 262 271 273 besieges and captures Syracuse 5 261 death of 5 273

**March, Agnes**, Countess of Dunbar and, wife of Patrick earl of March known as 'Phil Agnes' heroic defense of Dunbar (1337) 21 136

**March, George Dunbar**, 11th Earl of Dunbar and (1338-1420) supports Stuart claim to throne (1371) 21 150 massacres English at Roxburgh (1376) 21 151 at Chevy Chase 21 157 quarrels with Douglas and submits to English 21 161 at battle of Homildon Hill 21 163 imprisons Henry IV of Perce a conspiracy 21 166 returns to Scotch allegiance (1409) 21 165

**March, Patrick Dunbar**, 10th Earl of Dunbar and (1245-1349) harbours Edward II after Bannockburn 21 102 at battle of Dupplin Muir 21, 130-131, defends Berwick (1333) 21 132, acknowledges Edward III 21, 132, returns to Scotch allegiance (1331) 21, 131, in Moray's rising 21 135-136, at battle of Neville's Cross (1346) 21 139-140, opposes David's proposal for succession 21, 145

**March, Earls of**, see Mortimer and Edward IV

**Marchand, Jean Baptiste** (1863-), French officer and explorer, at Fashoda, 13, 198, 24, 466

**Marche, Jacques II**, of Bourbon, Count de la (d 1438) French adventurer, marries Joanna II of Naples and becomes king (1417), 9 235, retires to France, 9, 235

**Marchfeld**, plain in Austria, near Vienna, battle of (1279), 14 155

**Marchiani**, see Man with the Iron Mask.

**Marchun (Marsin)**, Ferdinand, Marshal de (1656-1706), French general, replaces

Vendôme 11 617, defeated at Blenheim (1704) 11 618, dies, 11 621

**Marchisio**, Italian mechanic constructs towers at the siege of Crema (1160), 9, 51

**March Revolution**, popular revolution of 1848 in Austria, 14, 623-633

**Marcia**, daughter of Cordus saves manuscript of her father's history (25 A.D.), 6 146

**Marcia**, mistress of Commodus (183-193 A.D.), 6 379 381-382, 385

**Marciano**, town in Italy, French partisans defeated by imperialists (1551), 9, 465

**Marcianus**, Byzantine emperor 450-457 A.D., 7 60-61, dream concerning Attila, 6, 594, ratifies election of Avitus, 6, 603

**Marck, William**, Count de la, Dutch nobleman lays foundation of the Dutch Republic by the capture of Brill (1572), 13, 124-130 removed from command, 13 439

**Marco Kralevitich**, king of southern Serbia 1371-1394 popularity 24, 193

**Marcomanni (Marcomans)**, German tribe, migration 6 63 league 6 64, 76, 135, war with Romans 6 296-298 619

**Marcomeres**, king of Franks ca 398 A.D., 7 462-463

**Marco Polo**, see Polo, Marco

**Marcus Aurelius (M. Aelius Aurelius Antoninus)** (121-180 A.D.) Roman emperor 161-180 A.D. adoption 6 257 290 under instruction of Apollonius 6 291, reign 6 294 306 border wars of 6 296-299 attitude towards Christians 6 302 321 323 death 6 304, philosophy of 6 310-311

**Marcus of Cerynea**, founder of Achaean League (294 B.C.), 4 518

**Marcy, William Learned** (1750-1837) American statesman leader of 'Hunker' faction of democratic party in New York state (1848) 23 378 candidate for presidential nomination (1852) 23 389, secretary of state under Pierce, 23 390

**Marczali**, Hungarian soldier, in battle of Mohacs (1526) 24 347

**Mardaites**, mountaineers of Lebanon 7, 189

**Mardans (Mardi, Mardians)**, Iranian nomad tribe 2 460 569 575 675

**Mardonius** (d 479 B.C.) Persian commander, invades Greece 2 611, 3 266-267 316, 353-357 advises Xerxes I 3 285-288, at Salamis, 3 340, prompts Xerxes' retreat, 3, 348-350 invades Boeotia, 3, 358, 359, defeat at Plataea 3, 363-373

**Mardontes**, Persian admiral in command after Salamis (479 B.C.), 3, 353, slain at Mycale 3, 377

**Marduk (Merodach)**, in Babylon later identified with Bel, Assyro-Babylonian god, place in Assyrian and in Babylonian hierarchy, 1 517, 519, as creator, 1, 520, identified with Mar, 1, 313, champion of the gods against chaos, 1, 316, 521-523; as intercessor, 1, 524, worshipped in region of Persian Gulf 1 535

**Marduk-apal-iddin**, king of Babylonia, 1, 329, 376, invades Assyria, 1, 331

**Marduk-balatsu-iqbi**, king of Babylonia, 1, 333, slain, 1, 389

**Marduk-bel-iddin**, see *Merodach-baladan*.  
**Marduk-bel-usati**, attempts to seize Assyrian throne 1, 332 389  
**Marduk-bel-usur**, king of Sukhi, pays tribute to Shalmaneser II, 1, 389  
**Marduk-nadin-akhe**, king of Babylonia attacked by Tiglathpileser I, 1, 329, 378  
**Marduk-nadin-shum**, king of Assyria ca 852-840 BC, asks aid of Shalmaneser II 1, 332, defeats Marduk-bel-usati (his brother), 1 389  
**Marduk-shapik-zer-mati**, king of Babylonia, considered an independent monarch 1 329 331, 378  
**Marduk-ushezib**, king of Chaldea 1 334  
**Mardyke**, town in England capitulates to Cromwell (1657) 20 170  
**Mareb**, or **Arem**, early capital of Yemen 8 106, mounded 8 6, 107, long succession of rulers 8 102  
**Marengo**, a village in Italy Napoleon defeats Austrians at (1800) 12 502-504 14 332  
**Marescot**, Armand Samuel (1735-1832) French soldier, in charge of artillery in Napoleon's passage of the Alp 12 498  
**Maret**, Hugues Bernard, duke of Bassano (1763-1830) French diplomat imprisoned by Austrians 12 50, meet Napoleon 12 597 in Napoleon's ministry (1815) 12 624  
**Marfée**, La, first in Champagne Iron battle of (1611) 11 17  
**Margaret** (1553-1412) queen of Denmark Norway and Sweden daughter of Waldemar IV of Denmark main treatment 16 197-201 opposes guilds 16 113 marriage 16 120 184 195 Sweden Norway and Denmark united under 16, 197 effects Union of Kalmar 16 201-205 death 16 205  
**Margaret**, the "Maid of Norway" (1283-1290) queen of Scotland 1286-1290 acession 21 53-56 62 proposed marriage and death 16 119 18 401 21 63.  
**Margaret**, wife of Eric II of Norway betrothed and marriage (1289), 16 117 119  
**Margaret** (d 1093) sister of Edgar I theling wife of Malcolm (canmore) king of Scotland marriage 18 178 21 24 character sketch 21 31, commerce in Scotland and 21 123  
**Margaret**, wife of Alexander III of Scotland daughter of Henry III of England marriage (1251) 21 51 death 21 53  
**Margaret**, daughter of Philip IV of Spain wife of Emperor Frederick I, marriage (1666) 11 567  
**Margaret**, sister of Henry II of France, marriage (1539) 11 350  
**Margaret** (thirteenth century) widow of John de Montfort, holds the principality of Tyre, 2 306  
**Margaret**, wife of Charles III king of Naples becomes regent of Naples for Ladislaus (1386), 9, 234  
**Margaret**, regent of Netherlands makes treaty with Gustavus Vasa (1526) 16 249  
**Margaret of Angoulême**, or of Valois, or of Alençon, or of Navarre (1492-1549), queen

of Navarre, daughter of Charles of Orleans, marries her brother Francis I in his captivity, 11, 321, negotiates for freedom of Francis, 9 450, writings 11, 330  
**Margaret of Anjou** (1430-1482), queen consort of Henry VI king of England, marriage 18 555 character 18 561, gives birth to son Edward, 18 571, alleged complicity in death of Gloucester 18 563, temporary reconciliation with Yorkists 18 573 incites her followers to take up arms 18 576-577 battle of Mortimers Cross and after 18 577-579 battle of Tewkesbury 18 580-582, seeks aid in France 18 582 flight 18 583 reconciliation with Warwick 18 589 capture after battle of Tewkesbury 18 597 imprisonment 18 598 599 note received by intervention of Louis XI, 18 601 see also Wars of the Roses  
**Margaret of Austria** or of Savoy (1450-1530) regent of Netherlands 1506-1530 daughter of Emperor Maximilian I betrothed to daughter Charles 11 272 285 betrothal annulled 11 286 287 288 marriage infant Juan of Spain 10 165, 14 337 regent of Netherlands 13 367, negotiate Peace of Cambray 9 457 11 32 marriage of Margaret of Parma 13 387 Henry VIII plans to marry 19 30 seq death 13 31 note  
**Margaret of Austria**, daughter of Charles V see Margaret of Parma  
**Margaret of Burgundy** (1416-1505) daughter of Richard duke of York sister of Edward IV of England marriage 18 555 556 active in Yorkist plot 19 22 22 note  
**Margaret of Calais**, daughter of Edward III king of England birth (1347) 18 467  
**Margaret of Denmark**, daughter of Christian I marries James III of Scotland (1469) 16 218 21 190  
**Margaret of Flanders**, wife of Baldwin I emperor of Constantinople death (1204) 7 287  
**Margaret of Flanders** ("Black Margaret"), daughter of Baldwin I emperor of Constantinople war with her son John of Acre (1252) 13 294-294  
**Margaret of Flanders** (fourteenth century) wife of Philip the Bold, marriage 13 325 351  
**Margaret of France**, see Margaret of Valois.  
**Margaret of Hainault** (d 1356), wife of emperor of Germany claims Netherlands at death of her brother William III (1345) 13 335-336 death 13 339  
**Margaret of Hungary**, joins fourth crusade (1195) 8 411, marries Boniface II, marquis of Montferrat (1204) 7 284  
**Margaret of Lorraine** (seventeenth century), wife of duke of Orleans marriage, 11, 467  
**Margaret of Navarre** (d 1314), queen of Louis X of France imprisonment and death 11 56, 59  
**Margaret of Navarre**, see Margaret of Angoulême  
**Margaret of Parma** or Austria (1522-1586) regent of Netherlands 1539-1567, illegitimate daughter of Emperor Charles V,

- main treatment, **13**, 387-419, early life, **13** 387, becomes regent of Low Countries, **10** 24, **13**, 388, summons council of state, **13** 397, agrees to abolishment of inquisition, **19**, 331, resigns regency, **13** 419, return to Netherlands and final departure for Italy, **13** 186
- Margaret of Pomerania** (fourteenth century), regent of Denmark, **16** 174-175
- Margaret (Marguerite) of Provence**, wife of Louis IX of France, **11** 61 65
- Margaret of Savoy**, see **Margaret of Austria**
- Margaret of Scotland** (1425-1445) wife of the dauphin Louis (Louis XI) daughter of James I of Scotland marriage **11** 235
- Margaret of Valois or of France** (1553-1615) queen of Henry IV of France daughter of Henry II and Catherine de Medici marriage **11** 367, dissolute life **11**, 40, divorce **11** 410
- Margaret Plantagenet**, see **Salisbury**
- Margaret Tudor** (1489-1541) queen of James IV of Scotland daughter of Henry VII of England marries James IV **21** 208, marries James V **21** 227, marries Archibald Douglas, earl of Angus **21** 227, give birth to Margaret Douglas (Mary I) **21** 228, denounced by Henry VIII **21** 230, reconciled to Henry VIII **19** 88, regains ascendancy **19** 89, marries Henry Stuart **21** 232
- Margarita**, see **Margaret**
- Margary, A. R.**, British consular official in China (1870) **24** 533
- Margites**, character in a Greek burlesque **4** 266
- Marquerite**, see **Margaret**
- Marguerite, Auguste** (1823) French general in Franco-Prussian War **13** 159
- Mari**, king of Damascus (eighth century B.C.) surrenders to Assyrians **1** 390
- Maria I** (1734-1816) queen of Portugal, accession **10** 533, shares government with husband **10** 534, restores Jesuits to power **10** 534, government turned over to Dom João **10** 536, death **10** 542
- Maria II (Maria da Gloria)** (1819-1853) queen of Portugal 1831-1853 daughter of Pedro I of Brazil, accession **10** 550, reign, **10** 551-556, death **10** 556
- Maria** (fourteenth century) daughter of King Robert of Sicily, celebrated by Boccaccio as *Fiamastra* **9** 199
- Maria**, daughter of Stilicho, weds Honorius (397 A.D.) **6** 543
- Maria Amalia** (eighteenth century), daughter of Joseph I of Austria, marries Charles Albert elector of Bavaria **14** 125
- Maria Anna**, sister of Joseph I of Austria, marries João V of Portugal (1707) **10** 520
- Maria Christina**, sister of Emperor Joseph II, governs in Austrian Netherlands, **14**, 178-479
- Maria Christina** (1806-1878), queen-regent of Spain 1833-1840, in the War of the Christians and Carlists **10** 396, regency, **10** 96-99, resigns, **10**, 399, negotiates marriage alliances of Spain and France, **13**, 77.
- Maria Christina** (1858-), queen regent of Spain 1885-1902, regency, **10**, 418-421
- Maria Elizabeth** (eighteenth century), master of Emperor Charles VI, administration of Netherlands, **14**, 40
- Maria Josepha of Bavaria** (d. 1767), daughter of Charles VI, marries Emperor Joseph II (1765), **14**, 470
- Maria Josepha**, queen of Poland, daughter of Joseph I of Austria, and wife of Augustus III, claims to Austrian succession revived **14** 428
- Maria Leszczynska**, see *Leczynska*.
- Maria Louisa** (1751-1819), wife of Charles IV of Spain **10**, 333
- Maria Louisa**, see *Marie Louise*
- Maria of Antioch** (d. 1183) Byzantine empress wife of Manuel I **7**, 265, 268-269.
- Maria Theresa** (1638-1683) queen consort of Louis XIV of France marriage (1659), **11** 520, dowry of **11** 521, characterisation **11** 550
- Maria Theresa or Theresia** (1717-1780), archduchess of Austria queen of Hungary and Bohemia daughter of Emperor Charles VI main treatment, **14** 424-465, appointed successor to Emperor Charles VI **14** 423, Europe in league against, **15** 165-169, appoints husband co ruler, **14** 425, rejects alliance with Frederick II of Prussia **14** 427, appeals to Hungary **12** 36, **14** 428, begins first Silesian War with Prussia **14** 427, accedes to Peace of Breslau **14** 431, secures imperial crown for her husband **12** 40, cedes Silesia to Prussia **12** 42, position of at end of War of Austrian Succession **14** 431, makes overtures to France **12** 70, creates Charles of Lorraine commander in chief, **15** 191, rejects peace proposals of Frederick the Great **15** 203, situation of, at end of Seven Years War **15** 227, administration of Belgium **14** 42, relations with her son Joseph (afterwards Emperor Joseph II) **14** 447-454, 461, policy toward Poland **14** 453, attitude towards religion **14**, 456, dissolves order of Jesuits **14** 456, secures appointment of son Maximilian as successor to Palatinate **14** 461, death, **14**, 461, estimate of **14**, 461-465
- Maria**, see also *Marie* and *Mary*.
- Mariamne** (first century B.C.), wife of Herod I king of the Jews **2** 165-167
- Mariandyni**, people of Asia Minor, **2**, 449, **3**, 205
- Marib**, see *Mareb*.
- Marie, Pierre Thomas** (1797-1870), French politician, becomes member of provisional government (1845) **13**, 87
- Marie Antoinette, Josephine Jeanne** (1755-1793) daughter of the emperor Francis I and Maria Theresa, and consort of Louis XVI of France, main treatment, **12**, 123-143, 316-321, marriage, **12**, 96, 123; early years of, **12**, 125, opposition to, on arrival in France, **12**, 125, 127; *Maria Theresa* incensed at, **12**, 127, 128,

alienates the people, 12, 139-143, influence of tastes on French industry, 12, 140, 141; enmity toward duke of Orleans, 12, 159, calumnies against, 12, 142, 143, 189, diamond necklace scandal, 12, 142, 143, amateur theatricals of 12, 141, 142, 184 during attack on palace of Versailles 12 220 221 flight with Louis from Paris 12 230-244 confined in the Temple 12 289 parting with Louis 12 293 removed to Conciergerie 12 315 separated from her son 12 317 trial 12 315 320 execution 12 321-323 influence over Louis 12 143 person and character 12 12-128 143, 221, 323 326

**Marie de Coucy**, second wife of Alexander II of Scotland and mother of Alexander III 21 52

**Marie Elenore** (1599-1675) daughter of John Sigismund of Brandenburg and wife of Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden sought in marriage by Gustavus Adolphus 15 111

**Marie Feodorovna** (d 1825) consort of Paul I of Russia 17 443 444 508

**Marie Louise** (1662-1659) queen of Spain daughter of Philip of Orleans married Charles II of Spain 10 274 11 596

**Marie Louise** (1870-1899) daughter of Duke Robert of Parma wife of Prince Ferdinand of Bulgaria marriage (1893) 24 155

**Marie Louise or Maria Louisa** (1791-1847) daughter of Francis I of Austria second wife of Napoleon and duchess of Parma after his downfall spared by Napoleon in siege of Vienna (1809) 12 372 married Napoleon 12 579 581 14 362 received duchy of Parma and Piacenza 12 613 fled from Parma (1831) 9 546

**Marie de' Medici**, see Medici, Marie de'

**Marie**, see also Maria and Mary

**Marienburg**, town in Livonia, annexed to Russia (1702) 17 266

**Marienburg**, town in Prussia capital of Teutonic Order (1309 1457) 8 460

**Marienthal**, town in Germany battle of (1645) 11 394

**Marietta**, town in Ohio on Ohio River, first settlement of (1788) 23 289

**Maringano or Melegnano**, town in northern Italy, battle of (1515), 9 441 seq., 16, 615

**Maringano or Melegnano**, Gian Giacomo, marquis de Medeto (1497 1555) Italian soldier takes Siena 9 464 465

**Marigny, Enguerrand de** (1260-1315) prime minister of France condemned to death by Philip the Fair 11 89

**Marillac, Louis de** (1573-1632) French soldier in league with Marie de Medici 11 363 trial and death of 11 464

**Marinus, Carvilius**, Roman centurion proclaimed emperor in Moesia (249 A.D.) 6 413

**Marinus of Tyre** (second century A.D.) Greek geographer first to construct maps mathematically according to latitude and longitude 2 303

**Marinus I**, pope, see Martin II.

**Marinus II**, pope, see Martin III.

**Marion, Francis** (1732-1795), American soldier, campaigns in South Carolina, 23, 274-275

**Maritzza**, battle of (1371) 24, 193

**Marius, Caius** (ca 155-86 B.C.), Roman soldier and statesman main treatment 5 389-432 marriage 5 477, chosen consul 5 390 394 402 405 war with Jugurtha 5 391 war with Cimbri 5 394 399 opposes Julius 5, 401 in the Social War 5 415-416 rivalry with Sulla 5 420-430 reorganises government 5 430 death and estimates 5 430-432

**Marius, Caius, "the Younger"** (109 82 B.C.) nephew and adopted son of Marius Sulla proscribes 5 421 425 consul (82 B.C.) war with Sulla 5 435, suicide of 5 437

**Marius, M. Aurelius**, Roman armourer proclaimed emperor 267 A.D.) 6 119

**Marius and Sulla**, War of (88 82 B.C.) 5 422-441

**Mariy-Dabik**, town near Aleppo, Syria, battle of (1511) 24 444

**Mark Antony**, see Antony

**Mark** (fourth century) an Egyptian gnostic makes disciples in Spain (350 A.D.) 10 14

**Market Bosworth**, see Bosworth Field.

**Market Place**, battle of the (1829) a mob demonstration in Christianity 16 47

**Markham, William** (ca 1635-1704) American colonial governor agent of William Penn in Pennsylvania 23 33 38, appointed deputy-governor 23 15

**Marlborough, John Churchill**, 1st Duke of (1650 1722) English soldier and statesman defeats James II (1688) 20 409 commands royal guards 20 349, reduces Cork and Kinde 20 427, first manifestation of great military genius 20 427 note secret relations with James II 20 431 433 434 441 455, betrays James II 20 441 made earl of Marlborough 20 423 441 accused of treason 20 441 William III ignores his treachery 20 442 470 commander-in-chief 14 405 20 470 campaign in Flanders 20 471 discussions with Dutch deputies 13 615 20 475 leader of league against Louis XIV 11 614 13 650 651 at battle of Denneworth 14 410 bold descent upon Bavaria 11 617 20 473 at battle of Blenheim 11 618, 14 410 20 473, becomes popular hero in Germany 14 410, created duke of Marlborough and prince of the Holy Roman Empire 11 619 20 474, intimacy with Queen Anne 20 470, 473 at battle of Ramillies 11, 620, 14 412 20 475, captures Namur, 20, 475, rejects Louis XIV's proposals for peace (1707) 11 623, 20 476, at battle of Oudenarde 11 623 14 414, 20, 477, takes IJssel (Ijle) 20, 477, at battle of Mulphaquet 11, 624, 14 414, 20, 477.



passes Villar's fortified lines (1711), 11, 625, 20, 486, takes Bouchain, 20, 486, in English party strife, 20, 480, machinations of Harley (earl of Oxford) against 20, 481-484, treated with indignity 20, 485, dismissed from all his employments (1712), 14, 415, 20, 486, effect of fall on army 20, 488, magnificent charges against 20, 486-487, re appearance in politics 20, 494, triumphant entry into London 20, 506, re appointed commander in chief by George I 20, 507, death 20, 531, person character and genius of 9, 611, 11, (1) 14, 406, immense income of 20, 504, estimate of administration 20, 489

**Marlborough, Sarah Jennings, Duchess of** (1660-1744) wife of the great duke in flight 1 Prince Anne from London 20, 401, intimate relations with Queen Anne 20, 470, ascendancy over queen 11, 614, supplanted by Mrs Masham 20, 481, dismissed from court 20, 480, in court of 20, 504

**Marlowe, Christopher** (1564-1593) English dramatist estimate of 19, 464, 467

**Marmington, Lord**, see Wellesley

**Marmion, William**, English nobleman fights 1st Battle of Marston (1264) 18, 381

**Marmont, Auguste Frédéric Louis Visse de** (1774-1835) Duke of Ragusa French soldier returns to France from French expedition into Egypt (1799) 12, 451, director of Napoleon's army in Switzerland (1800) 12, 498, at battle of Marano (1800) 12, 502, in campaign against Austrelitz (1805) 17, 447, admiral in Dalmatia (1807) 17, 460, at battle of Wagram (1809) 12, 451, records Massena (1811) 10, 328, 12, 582, defeated at Salamanca (1812) 10, 328, 12, 588, concludes capitulation at Paris (1814) 17, 488, commands government forces in July revolution of 1830 13, 46

**Marmousets**, nickname for ministers of Charles VI of France 11, 160

**Marna, Phrygian god** 2, 343

**Marnix, John van** (sixteenth century) lord of Marnix Dutch soldier in rebellion (1568) 13, 409

**Marnix, Philip van**, see Sainte Aldegonde.

**Marolles, General de** (d 1855) French soldier killed at Sebastopol 17, 562

**Maron, a Spartan**, bravery at Thermopylae 3, 36

**Maronites**, Syrian people, origin 7, 184

**Maro sar**, little lung 1, 113, 144

**Marot, Clément** (1495-1511) French writer 11, 330

**Marozia** (l before 945 A.D.) daughter of the pope the Elder, career, 7, 592-593, 8, 551-562

**Marpesia**, queen of Amazons 2, 440

**Marquette, Jacques** (1637-1675) French Jesuit missionary and explorer, explorations in America 23, 72-74

**Marrast, Armand** (1801-1852) French statesman, after revolution of 1848, 13, 86

**Marriage Laws and Customs:**

Austria mixed marriages in, 14, 168

Babylonia 1, 477, 505-506

Chinese 24, 235-236

Denmark restrictions removed (1770), 16, 416

Egypt 1, 214, 224

England in ancient Britain 18, 3, feudal regulation of marriage 18, 427, Hardwicke's Marriage Act (1753) 20, 572, "Illegit marriages, 20, 573, Dissolved Wife's Sister Act (1907), 21, 664

France divorce abolished (1816), 18, 201

Germany (ancient), 18, 34, (modern), introduction of civil marriages 18, 531

Greece 3, 133-135, 216, 474, 476

India 2, 455, 514, 519, 514

Iran (ancient) 22, 509

Ireland in pre-Norman period 21, 360-361

Jews 2, 208

Nepal 24, 511

Parthia 8, 49

Persia laws of Zoroaster 2, 637-638

Rome earliest form 5, 118, religious superstitions concerning 5, 123, laws of the Twelve Tables on 5, 138, in second century B.C. 5, 349, ceremonies of 5, 349-350, under Augustus 6, 351, 355, laws of Majorian on 6, 607

Scandinavia polygamy in 16, 86

Spain in sixteenth century 10, 264

Israel 24, 507 and note

United States sanctity of marriage among New England Puritans 22, 650

Vigilant 10, 33

**Marroquin, José Manuel**, resident of Colombia (1900) 23, 613

**Marrucinians**, ancient tribe of Italy 5, 49, 179

**Mars**, Greek god of war, Scythians worship 2, 406-407, Amazons worship, 2, 415, father of Romulus 5, 61-62, 64, worshipped under form of a lance 5, 353

**Marsaglia**, town in Belgium, battle of (1693), 9, 505, 11, 606

**Marschall, Von**, minister of duchy of Nassau, disciple of Metternich 15, 379

**Marschall von Bieberstein**, Baron, see Bieberstein, Marschall von

**Marsden, Samuel** (1761-1838) English clergyman, establishes first mission in New Zealand (1814) 22, 259

**Marseillaise**, La, patriotic French hymn by Rouget de Lisle (1792) 12, 260

**Marseille**, seaport of southern France, besieged by Emperor Charles V (1536) 14, 274, aroused by Barbaroux (1792) 12, 259, 260, revolt at (1848) 13, 103

**Marseilles**, a French revolutionary band led by Barbaroux, formation of (1792), 12, 259, 260, capture the Tuileries, 12, 262, massacre prisoners 12, 272

**Marshall, Richard**, see Pembroke, Earl of.

**Marshall, William**, see Pembroke, Earl of.

**Marshall, Humphrey** (1812-1872), American Confederate general, at battle of Prestonsburg 23, 425

**Marshall, John** (1755-1835), American statesman and jurist, envoy to France (1797), 23, 313, Burr brought to trial before (1807), 23 320

**Marsi**, German tribe, wars with Romans 6 66-68 71, 75

**Marsians**, ancient tribe of Italy, origin 5 49 war with Rome 5 193 412 419 450

**Marsic War**, see Social War

**Marsigho of Padua** (d. 1325) Italian writer 14 175 note

**Marsin**, see Marchin

**Mars-la-Tour**, town in western France, battle of (1870) 13 15+

**Marson**, Ari, Icelandic hero, voyage of 22, 402

**Marston Moor**, a plain in Yorkshire, England, battle of (1644) 20 24 24 note 21 291

**Marsyas**, in Greek mythology, a Phrygian flute player, competes with Apollo 3 294

**Martaban**, a fortress in British Burma, British take (1852) 22 160

**Martial**, Marcus Valerius (1st-c. 101 A.D.) a Latin poet, born in Spain 10 9

**Martial**, Roman officer of the guards, kills Caracalla (217 A.D.) 6 313

**Martignac**, Jean Baptiste Sylvère Gaye, Viscount (1776-1852) French statesman, ministry of (1825) 13 41 41

**Martimprey**, Edmond Charles Count de (1808-1884) French general, at siege of Sebastopol (1855) 17 343

**Martin I** (d. 655 A.D.) pope 649 653 A.D. deposed by Constant II 7 153 154 8 540-541

**Martin II** or **Marinus I**, pope 862 881 A.D. 8 577

**Martin III** or **Marinus II**, pope 942 946 A.D. 8 582

**Martin IV** (Simon de Brion) (1210-1255), pope 1251 1255 excommunicates Michael VIII 7 313 316 317 election of 8 617, 9 113

**Martin V** (Otto Colonna) (d. 1431) pope 1417 1431 elected by council of Constance 8 633 opposes church reform 8 637, immunity to Florence 9 286 forbids slave trade 9 321 sanctions marriage of John of Bavaria 13 312

**Martin**, Don (d. 1410) king of Aragon, succeeds Juan I 10 105-106 unit's Aragon and Sicily 10 10

**Martin**, duke of Austria (679 A.D.) 7, 442-443

**Martin, Luther** (1714-1826) American lawyer and statesman, opposition of to adoption of Federal constitution 23 233

**Martinesi**, see Rimnik

**Martinique**, an island of the West Indies, lost by France and restored (1763) 12 79, battle of (naval) (1782) 20 63

**Martinovics**, Ignatius Joseph (eighteenth century), Hungarian conspirator, character of 14 510

**Martyr**, Peter, see Peter Martyr (Pietro Vermigli).

**Marx**, Karl (1818-1883) German socialist, founds International Association in London (1864) 15 500 13 220

**Mary I** (**Mary Tudor**) "**Bloody Mary**" (1516-1558) queen of England, daughter of Henry VIII and Catherine of Aragon, main treatment 19 233-266, person of 10 235, 19 243 parliament illegitimacies, 19 144 reconciled to Henry VIII 19 177 accession 19 232 exultation in Rome on accession 19 234 matrimonial projects of 19 236 overtures to marriage with Philip of Spain 19 236, 237, marriage of with James V of Scotland sought by Henry VIII 21 231, courageous conduct in Wyatt's Rebellion 19 237 238 signs Lady Jane Grey's death warrant 19 238 239 imprisons Elizabeth 19 241 243 marries Philip II, 10 233 234 11 346 19 243 expectation of union 10 233 19 241 reunites English Church to Rome 19 241, relations with Irish Catholics 21 403 404 inaugurates policy of planting English colonists in Ireland 21 405 406 persecutions of Protestants under 19 246 249 262 furthers Philip's projects 19 249 260 arbitrary taxation of 10 235 19 260 unpopularity of 10 235 19 261 death 19 261 estimates of her character, 19 262 266 10 235

**Mary II** (1662-1694) queen of England, daughter of James II and wife of William of Orange, main treatment of 20 420-448 marries William of Orange 11 558, 13 341 610 declared joint sovereign of England 20 415 attitude toward her father 20 425 488 repudiates James II's manifesto 20 434 invested with administration during William's absence, 20 429 tactful treatment of suspected naval officers 20 435 death 20 447, William's affliction for 20 448 469, character, capacity and popularity of 20 429 447 448 465

**Mary Queen of Scots** (**Mary Stuart**) (1542-1587) daughter of James V of Scotland and Mary of Guise, main treatment 19, 232 351 21 226-266 birth 19 195, 21 233 betrothed to dauphin Francis II 11 311 19 221 marries dauphin 21 246, ascends French throne 21 243, as queen of France 11 312 early rivalry with Elizabeth 19 282 283 286-289 claim of to throne of England 19 283 21, 254 returns to Scotland 11 356 19 283 290 21 262 265 religion of, 19 293 21 263 marries Lord Darnley, 19 302 21 263 sisters of 19 299 revolt of James Murray against 19 302, quarrels with Darnley 19 303 304, 21, 266 gives birth to James Stuart 19 304, 21 266 alleged part in murder of Darnley, 19 303 304 21 266 marries Bothwell, 19 303 304 21 266 insurrection against, 19 312 314 21 266 resigns crown in favour of James VI 19 314 defeated at battle of Langside 19 315 316, flees to England 19 315-318, charged with murder of Darnley, 19 319 322, estimates of her guilt 19 322-327 imprisoned in Bolton Castle 19 317, plot

- for restoration, **19**, 338, efforts of English Protestants against, **19**, 348-349, appeals to Elizabeth, **19**, 357-358, connection with Babington conspiracy, **19**, 362, appearance in later years **19** 363, trial and condemnation **19** 363-371 will of **21** 267, execution **11**, 3-5, **19** 372-375 **21** 260, estimates of **19** 377-381, **21** 269
- Mary**, daughter of Isabella and Conrad, becomes queen of Jerusalem (1217) **8** 422 marries Jean de Bréhan **8**, 423
- Mary** (1505-1558) daughter of Philip the Handsome wife of Louis II of Hungary, regent of Netherlands for Charles V, **13**, 361 note 387
- Mary of Burgundy** (1477-1482) daughter of Charles the Bold disengagement concerning marriage of **11** 268-269 **13** 359-360 grants Great Privilege (1477) **13** 362 see marries Maximilian afterwards emperor of the Holy Roman Empire **11** 269 **13** 363 **14** 222
- Mary of Guelders**, queen of Jun II of Scotland niece of Philip the Good of Burgundy marriage (1469) **21** 184 as queen regent **21** 189 died with Archbishop Kennedy **21** 189 death **21** 189
- Mary of Lorraine or Guise** (1515-1560) sister of Francis of Guise and the cardinal of Lorraine and mother of Mary Queen of Scots marries James V of Scotland (1548) **21** 235 joins opposition to marriage of daughter Mary II dauphin of France **21** 244-245 is regent of Scotland **21** 245 strife with religious reformers **21** 248-253 furthers her brother's schemes **21** 248-253-254-256 deprived of regency **21** 255 death **21** 256 character and talents of **21** 244-251-252-256
- Mary Adelaide of Savoy** (d 1711) duchess of Burgundy **11** 625
- Mary Tudor or Mary of France** (1496-1533) daughter of Henry VII of England marries Louis XII of France **11** 304 **19** 71 marries Charles Brandon **19** 72 right of her heirs to succession to throne **19** 226-227
- Mary**, (also) **Maria** and **Marie**
- Mary's Heights**, see **Fredericksburg**, Battle of
- Maryland**, state of the United States Charles I grants to Lord Baltimore (1632) **22** 593 made first proprietary colony **22** 594 St Mary's settled (1634) **22** 600, first assembly convened (1635) **22** 601 trouble with Clayborne (1634-1638) **22** 601 Indian War (1642) **22** 602 (Laval and Ingle's Rebellion (1615-1646) **22** 602 Act of Toleration passed (1649) **22** 602-603 authority of the Commonwealth established (1652-1655) **22** 605-608 Act of Toleration repealed (1654) **22**, 607 proprietary government restored (1658), **22** 605 from the Restoration to the Revolution (1660-1688), **23**, 130-137 boundary disputes
- over Delaware (1672), **23**, 27, sends representatives to first congress of American colonies (1690) **23**, 163, John Coode's (Cooke's) rebellion (1691), **23**, 137, Sir Edmund Andros appointed governor (1691) **23** 137, Episcopal Church established in (1692) **23**, 138, proprietary government restored (1716), **23** 138, in the French and Indian Wars, **23** 168 186 188 opposes aggressions of British government (1769) **23**, 236, in Revolutionary War **23** 278, congress meets at Annapolis (1783) **23** 282, proposes constitutional convention (1787), **23** 290 adopts Federal Constitution (April 24th 1788) **23** 293 in the War of 1812 **23** 336, panic of 1842 **23**, 365, first bloodshed of Civil War in Baltimore (1861) **23** 420 see attempts invasion (1862) **23** 133
- Masaccio**, Tommaso Gudi (1401-ca 1439), Italian painter Cosimo de' Medici patronizes **9** 360
- Masæsylians**, Numidians tribe alliance with Romans (206 B.C.) **5** 241 vanquished by Scipio Africanus (201 B.C.) **5** 295
- Masaniello** (Tommaso Aniello) (1622-1647), Neapolitan insurrectionist **9** 484
- Mascames**, Persian governor of Dorcasus 480 B.C. **3** 315 successfully resists Greeks **3** 403
- Mascara**, town in Algeria captured by French (1833) **13** 68
- Mascarenhas**, see **Réunion**
- Mascarenhas**, José, see **Aveiro**
- Mascarenhas**, Pedro, Portuguese navigator, discovers Mascarenhas Island (also called Réunion and Isle de Bourbon) (1513), **10** 186
- Mascezel** (d ca 398 A.D.) African prince, as Roman ally conquers barbarians (397 A.D.) **6** 512 death **6** 513
- Maser** (Maserfeld), place in England, battle (642 A.D.) **18** 51
- Masham**, Lady (Abigail Hill) (d 1731), friend of Queen Anne supplants duchess of Marlborough (ca 1707) **20** 451-485
- Mashauasha** (Maxyes), Libyan tribe location 1-85 in army of Ramses II 1, 144, invade Egypt (thirteenth century B.C.) **1** 163 168 169 form corps of mercenaries called M. 1 169 172
- Masinissa** (ca 238-149 B.C.) Numidian king, becomes ally of Rome **5** 281-282 aids Scipio in second Punic War **5** 284-285, proclaimed king of Numidia **5** 286, at battle of Zama **5** 287-291 conquers Carthaginians **2** 321-325, **5**, 304-305, death **5** 305
- Masistes** (d 479 B.C.) Persian prince, brother of Artabanus commands Persian forces on Xerxes' march **3** 317, Artabanus attempts to assassinate, **3** 377-378.
- Masistius** or **Macistius** (d 479 B.C.), Persian cavalry commander, death, **3**, 360-361
- Maslama** (eighth century A.D.), brother of Caliph Walid, invades Asia Minor, **8**, 183-185

**Mason, Charles** (1730-1787), English astronomer; surveys Mason and Dixon's Line, **23**, 43  
**Mason, George** (1725-1792) American politician, refuses to sign Federal Constitution, **23** 293  
**Mason, James Murray** (1798-1871), American politician (Confederate commissioner to England and France seized on steamship *Trent* **21** 631 **23** 424  
**Mason, John** (1586-1635) American colonial statesman founder of New Hampshire, receives with Gorges grant of land between Merrimac and Kennebec rivers (1622), **22** 636 divides grant with Gorges naming his share New Hampshire (1635) **22** 636 death **23** 111  
**Mason, John** (1600-1672) American colonial soldier destroys Pequots **23**, 106  
**Mason, John Young** (1799-1859) American politician and diplomat as American minister to France assists in drawing up Ostend Manifesto (*q.v.*) **23** 393  
**Mason and Dixon's Line**, see **Mason, Charles**  
**Masonic Lodges**, see **Freemasonry**  
**Masos** (eleventh century) a Pole rev. It cf. in Poland **24** 13, (assur. It cf. Poland defeats **24** 15  
**Maspero, Gaston Camille Charles** (1856) French Egyptologist **1** 233  
**Maspian, Ibrahim** (1812-1875)  
**Massachusetts**, state of the United States  
 Gosnold establishes colony on Elizabeth Islands (1602 **22** 561) settlement of Plymouth (1620 **22** 614 (22 630 colony of Plymouth established (1622) **22** 632 democratic character of government of Plymouth **22** 633) Massachusetts Bay (city (Salem and Boston) (1628) **22** 640-643, Massachusetts Bay Company Charter transferred to colony (1629) **22** 643 John Winthrop joins Bay colony (1629) **22** 644 self government of Winthrop **22** 616 self Harvard College established (1636) **22** 645 free public school system organized **22** 645 Roger Williams in **23** 91-95, Roger Williams banished from (1635) **23** 95 governorship of Sir Harry Vane (1636-1637) **23** 99-102 banishment of Anne Hutchinson (1637) **23** 103 struggle with Charles I (1634-1643) **23** 109-113 joins New England Confederacy (1643) **23** 114 coinage of pine tree shillings (1654) **23** 116 under the Commonwealth (1649-1660) **23** 115-117 Quaker persecution in (1636-1660) **23** 117-119, Declaration of Rights (1661) **23** 140 (Charles II confirms charter but requires oaths of allegiance and toleration (1662) **23** 141 conflicts with neighbouring colonies (1663-1664) **23** 143 in conflict with royal commissioners (1664-1666) **23**, 143-145 King Philip's War (1675-1676) **23** 146-149 charter declared forfeited (1684) **23** 150, Sir Edmund Andros becomes governor (1686) **23** 156, overthrow and imprisonment of Andros in (1689), **23**,

160; William and Mary proclaimed in (1689), **23**, 169; sends delegates to first congress of American colonies (1690), **23** 162, Massachusetts Bay, Maine, and Plymouth united under provincial charter (1692) **23** 170-171 Salem witchcraft delusion in (1692-1693), **23**, 171-173, governorships of Phips, Bellamont and Dudley (1694-1715) **23** 177-178 equips expedition to capture Port Royal (1690) **23** 186-187 French assert claims on coast of (1698) **23** 81, in Queen Anne's War (1702-1713) **23** 191 assists in capture of Louisburg (1745) **23** 196-197, opposition in to Stamp Act (1765) **23** 231-233 opposition to Treason Act (1769) **23** 235 Boston Massacre (1770) **23** 236-237, Boston Tea Party (1774) **23** 235 Boston Port Bill (1774) **23** 239-240 charter annulled (1774) **23** 239 organises militia (1774) **23** 241, state government formed (1775) **23** 254 battles of Lexington and Concord (1775) **23** 241-242 battle of Bunker Hill (1775) **23** 246-247 siege of Boston (1775-1776) **23** 245-250 251 influence on revolution **23** 121 note cedes claim to western territory to United States government (1783) **23** 249 Shay's Rebellion (1786-1787) **23** 257 Bill of Rights abolition of slavery (1780-1783) **23** 290 ratifies Federal constitution (January 1788) **23** 293 in War of 1812 **23** 337 sends delegation to Hartford Convention (1814) **23** 338 capture of Shadrach runaway slave in Boston (1851) **23** 355 election of 1855 **23** 396 6th Massachusetts regiment attacked by mob in Baltimore (1861) **23** 420  
**Massachusetts Bay**, colony founded at Salem Massachusetts (1628) foundation **22** 640-643 incorporated with Plymouth **23** 170-171 see also **Massachusetts**  
**Massachusetts Bay Company**, English colonising company chartered in 1629 for mission **22** 639-640 (11 lays claim to Maine (1622) **22** 638 founds colony at Salem (1629) **22** 643, charter transferred to Massachusetts (1629) **22** 643-644  
**Massacres**  
 Acropolis (1191) **18** 312  
 Ambrosia Molucca Islands (1623), **13** 572 note  
 Berwick Scotland (1296) **18**, 407, **21** 65 65 note  
 Bishops France (1209) **8** 462, **11** 53  
 Boston Massachusetts (March 5th 1770) **23** 236-237  
 Boulevard Massacre Paris France (December 4th 1891) **13** 116-120  
 Boxer Massacres China **24** 567  
 Bruges Matsins Flanders (1302), **13**, 316-317  
 Bulgarian Atrocities (1876) **24** 178  
 Cawnpore India (1857) **22** 177-182  
 Deerfield Massachusetts (1704), **23**, 191  
 Drogheda Ireland (1649), **20**, 97 seq  
**21**, 423

Dundee (1651), **20**, 121  
 Faenza, Italy (1376), **9**, 248  
 Fort William Henry, New York (1757),  
**23**, 214, 214 note  
 French Fury, Antwerp, Belgium (1583),  
**13**, 406  
 Glenoe Scotland (1692) **21** 312-315  
 Haverhill Massachusetts (1704) **23** 192  
 Jamsires, Turkey (1826) **24** 425  
 Jews Egypt Syria etc (62 A D) **2** 178-  
 179 Rhine cities (1096) **8** 345 349,  
 York England (1190) **18** 305 309  
 Kabul (1541) **22** 140  
 Magdeburg Germany (1631) **14** 351  
 Mandules in Egypt (1811) **24** 450  
 Manchester England (1819) **21** 509 510  
 Miskos Spain (1568) **10** 250  
 Novorod Russia (1569), **17**, 205  
 Patna (1763) **22** 68  
 Peloponnesus Greece (427 B C) **3** 560  
 Pottawatomie Kansas (1856) **23** 398  
 St Augustine Florida (1565) **22** 519 551  
 St Bartholomew Paris (August 27th,  
 1572) **11** 371 377  
 St Francis Day England (November 13th,  
 1002) **18** 114 115  
 Salmon Falls New Hampshire (1690) **23**  
 186  
 Schenectady New York (1690) **23** 155  
 September Massacres Paris (September  
 and 1792) **12** 270-275 **21** 152  
 Sicily Vespers Sicily (1282) **9** 113  
 Sicily Italy (1502) **9** 149  
 Smirna Ireland (1800) **21** 410-411  
 Stockholm Sweden (1520) **16** 231 232  
 Soltitz The Russia (1698) **17** 261  
 Tulleries Paris (August 10th 1792) **12**  
 266 265  
 Vespers Easter (1797) **12** 412  
 William Vespers (1594) **24** 139  
**Massagetæ**, nomadic Scythian tribe origin  
**2** 414 Great Cyrus of Persia (529 B C)  
**2** 593 596  
**Massasoit** (ca 1550-1661) chief of the  
 Wampanoag Indians in Massachusetts  
 Rhode Island (U S A) concludes  
 treaty with Plymouth settlers **22** 631  
 reveals Indian plot, **22**, 632, welcomes  
 Pilgrims **23** 96  
**Massawa**, town in the Sudan Egypt, Italy  
 occupies (1883) **9** 632  
**Masséna, André**, duke of Rivoli and prince  
 of Salaparuta (1758-1817), French marshal,  
 at battle of Isonzo **12** 409 serves under  
 Napoleon in Italy **12** 424 427 433 434  
 131 470 471, victorious at Zurich **12**  
 17, 435 defends Genoa **12** 500 in  
 Austrian campaign (1809) **12** 572 574,  
 14 554, in the Peninsula campaign, **10**,  
 352 353 357 541, **12** 582  
**Massey, Sir Edward** (ca 1619-ca 1674),  
 English general, at battle of Worcester,  
**20** 108  
**Massiva**, a Numidian prince grandson of  
 Masinissa, Jugurtha murders (110 B C)  
**5** 346 347  
**Massud**, Seljuk sultan (ca 1136) grandson  
 of Malik Shah, authority lost over Abba-  
 sid caliphs, **8**, 227

**Massylians**, western Numidians, friendly to  
 Rome in second Punic War (206 B C),  
**5**, 281  
**Mastanabal**, son of Masinissa, chief judge of  
 Numidia (148 B C), **5** 308 383  
**Master**, Roman slave, engaged to kill Hadrian  
 (138 A D) **6** 267  
**Masu**, a people of Asia Minor, Hittite relations  
 with (ca 1465 B C) **1**, 142 144  
**Masud**, Arab ruler of India, succeeds Mahmud  
 the Ghaznavid (1025), **8** 224, re-  
 pulsed by Seljuk Turks **8** 224  
**Masulpatam**, city in British India, taken by  
 the English (1759) **22** 62  
**Matabeleland**, region in South Africa, north  
 of the Transvaal (Zei Rhodes terminates  
 rebellion in (1896) **22**, 273-274  
**Matchin**, town in Bulgaria, battle of (1791),  
**17** 410  
**Maternus**, a Roman soldier, revolt and exe-  
 cution (187 A D), **6**, 380  
**Maternus, Curiatius**, Roman poet (ca 60  
 A D), epigrams and tragedies of, **6** 345-  
 346  
**Maternus, Friarius**, Roman senator 193 A D,  
 refuses imperial crown **6** 383  
**Mathematics**, progress in Alexandria under  
 Ptolemy **4** 106 607 discovery of  
 Archimedes (ca 212 B C) **5** 264 265,  
 Arabic knowledge of **8** 275 invention  
 of logarithms (1614) **21** 259  
**Mather, Cotton** (1663-1725) American Con-  
 gregational clergyman in Antinomian  
 controversy **23** 100 101 in witchcraft  
 trials **23** 172 177  
**Mather, Increase** (1639-1723), American  
 colonial clergyman arrives in Massachu-  
 setts **22** 617, goes to England to protest  
 against tyranny of Andros **23** 159  
**Mathgamain (Mahon)** (d 976) king of Ire-  
 land struggle with Duns **21** 370, death  
 of **21** 351  
**Matho** (d 215 B C) Libyan soldier, re-  
 volts against Carthage (215 B C) **5** 233,  
 death **5** 234  
**Matilda** (d 1083) queen of William the  
 Conqueror, marriage **13** 289 311 joins  
 him in England **18** 176 crowned **18**  
 176 aids Robert **18** 192 death **18** 195  
**Matilda** (1150-1159) daughter of Henry II  
 of England, marries Henry duke of  
 Saxony and becomes progenitor of present  
 royal family of Great Britain, **18**, 289  
**Matilda or Maud** (1102-1167), empress of  
 Germany and queen of England, daughter  
 of Henry I of England, marries emperor  
 of Germany **18** 236 declared heir to  
 throne **18** 239, marries Geoffrey Plant-  
 agenet **18** 240 gives birth to the future  
 Henry II **18** 240 obstacles to accession,  
**18** 241 in civil war with Stephen, **18**,  
 247-254, captures and imprisons Stephen,  
**18** 248 attempted coronation **18**, 249,  
 driven from London **18** 250, besieged in  
 Oxford **18** 252 leaves England, **18**, 252  
**Matilda or Maud** (1050-1118) daughter of  
 Malcolm III king of Scotland and Saint  
 Margaret, marries Henry I of England,  
**18**, 229, death of (1118), **18**, 236.

- Matilda** or **Maud**, English wife of David I, king of Scotland 1093-1124 **21**, **30**
- Matilda** (1046-1115), countess of Tuscany, aids Gregory VII **7**, 649, incurs enmity of Germany **7** 651, bequeaths all to the holy see, **7** 654, extent of dominions **8** 600, death ends Tuscan supremacy, **9**, **35**
- Matinu-Baal**, see **Mettenbaal**
- Matus**, Caius (Calvena) (ca 90-40 BC) Roman knight and lyricist in philosopher friend of Celsus (46 BC) **5** 576, attachment to Caesar's memory **5**, 602
- Mattaki**, caliph of Baghdad 940-941, reign, **8**, 219, death **8** 220
- Mattan** (d 836 BC), high priest of Bial, death, **2**, 111
- Mattaniah**, see **Zedekiah**
- Mattathias** (d 166 BC) Hebrew high priest and father of the Maccabees leads orthodox Jews into wilderness **2** 115 147, resists Antiochus **4** 560 death **2** 115
- Matthews**, Samuel (d 1660) governor of Virginia 1658-1660, administration of, **22** 596-597
- Matthews**, Stanley (1521-1889) American jurist supports Liberal Republican movement (1872) **23** 169
- Matthias**, Byzantine emperor 1351-1357, accession, **7** 329
- Matthias** (1557-1619) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1612-1611 reign **14**, 327-328
- Matthias (I) Corvinus**, "the Great" (1443-1490) king of Hungary 1458-1490, conquests in Germany **14** 221, relations with Swiss **16** 605 claims to be suzerain of Moldavia **24** 154, death **14** 222
- Matthias**, Archduke, brother of Emperor Rudolf II offered patronship of Netherlands (1577) **13** 468 reign **13** 469-471 489
- Maubeuge**, French fort in north of France, battle of (1814) **12** 617
- Maud**, see **Matilda**
- Maula Abd el-Malik**, see **Mulai Moloch**
- Maupéau**, René Nicolas Charles (1688-1775) French statesman, first president of Paris parliament 1713-1768 **12** 91 influence of on politics **12** 101 see policy of, **12**, 97 see displaced **12** 125
- Maupertuis**, Pierre Louis Moreau de (1698-1759) French mathematician expedition to Arctic regions **12** 122 summoned to Berlin by Frederick the Great **15** 157
- Maurepas**, Jean Frédéric Philippe, Count of (1701-1751) French statesman minister of marine **12** 15 exiled by Louis XV, **12**, 56, recalled by Louis XVI **12** 121, policy of **12** 128, death of **12** 137
- Maurevert** or **Maurevel**, Charles de Louviers de (1530-1572), attempts assassination of Coligny **11** 369
- Maurice** (Flavius Tiberius Mauricius) (ca 539-602) Byzantine emperor 582-602 main treatment **7** 142-153 early life and character **7** 142 relations with

- Venice, **9**, 26; war with Persians, **7**, 143-147, war with Avars, **7**, 147-150; rebellion against, **7**, 151-152, murder of, **7** 153
- Maurice**, Prince (d 1052), son of Frederick V Licetor Platine joins Rupert in mutiny against Charles I **20**, 39, death, **20** 123
- Maurice of Dessau**, Prince, in Seven Years' War **15** 196
- Maurice** (1521-1553) duke of Saxony, son of Henry the Pious war with Ernst duke of Brunswick and Goerli **14**, 282 character **14** 291 seizes greater part of electorate of Saxony **14** 297, ally of Charles V against Smalkaldic League, **14** 291 298 see made elector of Saxony (1547) **14** 301, forms alliance against Charles V **14** 308-309, war with Charles V **14** 309 see makes peace (Treaty of Passau) with Charles V **14** 311 war with Albert of Brandenburg **14** 311 see death **14** 312
- Maurice** (1607-1625) prince of Orange and count of Nassau stadholder of the Seven United Provinces of Netherlands 1587-1625 main treatment **13** 522-573 call of Leicester attempts to seize **13** 523 takes Piedra **13** 526 military genius **13** 527 see takes Groningen first stronghold of the Spaniards **13** 529 routs Spaniards at Lunsj (1597) **13** 530-531 gets possession of the forts of Grave and St Andrew **13** 531, invades Hinderst **13** 534 535, defeats Spaniards at Nieuport **13** 535-537 returns to Holland **13** 538, fights in decisive battle near Ruhrort, **13**, 540-511 reluctant to conclude peace **13** 541 547 in power **13** 555 in Arminius controversy **13** 554-555 refuses crown of Netherlands **13** 557, feud with Ollen Barneveld **13** 557 makes changes in municipal councils **13** 562 defeats Spanish at end of the truce, **13** 571 death of **13** 573
- Maurice** (d 1107) bishop of London, crowns Henry I **18** 225
- Maurice of Saxony**, see **Saxe, Marshal de**
- Mauritius**, island in the Indian Ocean formerly Isle de France French colonisation of **22** 45
- Maurocordatos** or **Mavrocordatos**, Constantine (d 1730) first Phanariot ruler of Wallachia reign of **24** 145
- Mauromichales** or **Mavromichales**, George, known also as Pietro Bey (1775-1848), member of the Munote family of patriots, in Greek War of Liberation **24** 231, murders President Cypod Istra of Greece (1831) **24** 235
- Maurya**, last Indian dynasty (312-178 BC), **2** 491 498 500 505
- Mausolus** (d ca 353 BC), king of Caria, power of **2** 417, tomb **2** 417
- Maverick**, Samuel (ca 1602-1670), English colonist in America settles in East Boston Massachusetts Bay (1628-1629), **22** 640

**Mavrocordatos**, see **Maurocordatos**.

**Maxentius, Marcus Aurelius Valerius**, Roman emperor 306-313 A.D. Constantine conquers, 2, 375, reign of, 6, 438-441, war with Constantine 6, 439-341

**Maximian or Maximianus, Marcus Aurelius Valerius**, Roman emperor 286-305 and 306-308 A.D., birth 6 407 co-regent of Diocletian, 6 433-439 persecutes Christians 6 436, 18 23, abdicates 6 437 attempts to resume authority 6 438-439 character, 6, 433, death (310 A.D.) 6 439

**Maximilian I** (1459-1519) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1493-1519 son of Frederick III main treatment 14 237 217 marriage 11 269 13 363 14 222 secures Netherlands to Habsburgs (title of Gungaher) 11 270 272 13 364 14 221 222 concludes Treaty of Arras 11 272 negotiates for marriage with Anne of Brittany 11 285 war with Charles VIII of France 11 286 war with Furlis 11 286 becomes emperor 13 360 14 237 16 612 asserts claims in Italy 9 121 joins Henry VII of England in invasion of France 11 301 19 63 loses duchy of Milan 14 213 19 74 7 regent in Netherlands 13 361 also establishes imperial church 14 238 16 611 quarrels with electors 14 239 reform in jurisprudence 14 258 259 son's marriage 14 237 and in India via Sierra 9 12 alliance with Louis XII 11 298 war with Louis XII 11 300 11 war with Swiss Confederacy 14 212 16 613-614 intervenes in Scandinavian affairs 16 225 concludes Treaty of Blois 9 125 joins League of Cambrai 9 432 secures joint rule of Europe in sovereigns 19 75 attempts to secure election of Charles V as his successor 14 211 death 10 13 17 187 19 75 estimate of 14 215 217

**Maximilian II** (1527-1576) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1561-1576 son of Ferdinand I main treatment 14 317 320 becomes King of Bohemia 14 317 King of Bohemia and part of Hungary 14 318 326 becomes emperor 14 318 religious toleration 14 318-319 war with Stephen Zápolya 24 318 war with Furlis 14 320 concludes armistice with Furlis 14 320, 24 367, death 14 320

**Maximilian (I) Joseph** (1756-1825) King of Bavaria 1806-1825 enters alliance with Napoleon 14 538, meets Napoleon at Dillingen 12 571

**Maximilian (II) Joseph** (1811-1861) King of Bavaria 1848-1861 son of Louis I accession 15 456 in alliance with Austria 15 457, dismisses von der Pfordten ministry 15 466

**Maximilian I** (1573-1651) duke of Bavaria administration of Bavarian state 14 322 forms Catholic League, 14, 324 16 323, ally of Emperor Ferdinand II

in Thirty Years' War, 14, 333-334, 16, 323, suppresses revolt of peasants, 14, 335, becomes elector of Palatinate, 14, 337

**Maximilian (II) Maria Emanuel** (1682-1726), duke of Bavaria 1679-1726, progress under 15 466, ally of France in War of Spanish Succession, 14, 406, administration of Netherlands, 14, 35 37, besieges Buda 14 398 ally of Germany against France, 14 399, ally of France, 14 405 campaign against Tyrolese 14, 409

**Maximilian (III) Joseph** (1727-1777), duke of Bavaria 1745-1777, death without heirs 14 455 459

**Maximilian (Ferdinand Maximilian Joseph)** (1832-1867) archduke of Austria emperor of Mexico 1861-1867, reorganises fleet 15 466 succeeds Radetzky (1855), 15 14 accepts throne of Mexico, 23, 466 631, unpopularity 23 631, decree against Juarez 23 631 on the throne 23 632 instructions to political prefects 23 633 increasing difficulties of in Mexico 23 631 besieged at Queretaro 23 635 court martial execution 13 139 23 467 635 empire and characterisation of 23 466

**Maximilian, Francis Xavier Joseph** (1756-1801) Bishop of Münster youngest son of Maria Theresa elected successor to Palatinate 14 461

**Maximin or Maximinus, C. Julius Verus**, Roman emperor 238-239 A.D. accession 6 403 reign 6 405-411 character 6 405 619 death 6 411

**Maximin or Maximinus, Galerius Valerius**, Roman emperor 305-313 A.D. reign 6 417 439

**Maximinus or Maximin** (fifth century A.D.) Roman courtier ambassador of Theodosius the Younger to Attila (415 A.D.) 7 57 59

**Maximus, Cn. Mallius**, Roman consul 105 B.C. Gauls defeat 5 393 394

**Maximus, Magnus Clemens** (d. 388 A.D.) Roman general of Spanish birth proclaimed emperor by legions in Britain (383 A.D.) 6 526, 18 27 defeats Gratian in Gaul 6 526 defeated and put to death by Theodosius 6 526, 18 27

**Maximus, Q. Fabius Gurgus** (d. 265 B.C.) Roman consul defeats Samnites 5 198, death 5 210

**Maximus, Tyrannus**, Roman emperor 409-411 A.D. reign 6 566 567

**Maxine or Maximinus, the Greek** (d. 1556) monk of Mount Athos at court of Vasili Ivanovich 17 190 192 court intrigues against 17 191

**Maxyes**, see **Mashauasha**

**Maybach, Albert von** (1822-) Prussian minister reforms railways 15, 536

**Mayenne, Charles de Lorraine, Duke of** (1554-1611) French soldier, declared lieutenant-general of France, 11, 393, besieges Henry IV in Arques, 11, 397, aspires

- to throne of France, 11, 400, makes peace with Henry IV, 11, 405, death 11, 447.
- Mayenne, Henri de Lorraine, Duke of** (1578-1621), French soldier leads army against Huguenots 11 446
- Mayflower**, ship in which the English Pilgrims sailed for America voyage 22 614, 625-626 Governor Bradford's account 22 626-630
- May Laws**, name applied to series of laws passed by Prussian Diet in May 1873 marking the opening of the struggle known as the Kulturkampf (I) 18 534
- Mayo, Richard Southwell Bourke, 6th Earl of** (1822-1872) English statesman appointed governor-general of India 22 205
- Mayor of the Palace**, leader of feudal retainers office described 7 451 454 521 522
- Maypu**, see Maspo
- Mazaces** (fourth century B.C.) Persian commander Amyntas defeats 4 306 surrenders to Alexander 4 311
- Mazæus** (fourth century B.C.) satrap of Cilicia commanded by Oechus to invade Phoenicia 2 292 (27)
- Mazæus** (fourth century B.C.) Persian general outflanks Parmenion 4 327 surrenders to Alexander 4 329 made satrap of Babylon 4 330 373
- Mazarin or Mazarini, Jules Giulio** (1601-1661) French cardinal and statesman in later a truce between France and Austria 11, 461 succeeds Richelieu (1642 11 487, 13 542 characterization of 11 488, relations with Anne of Austria 11 458 dealings with Madame de Chevreuse, 11 492, triumphs over *Importants*, 11, 492 superintends education of Louis XIV 11, 493 administers finance 11 495 leagues with Frondeurs 11 505 military operations against Bordeaux 11 507 disgrace and exile of, 11 507 seq recall of 11 510 515 seeks alliance with Cromwell 11 517, in league with Cromwell and Charles Gustavus 15 137 forms League of the Rhine, 11 519 14 390 relations with Savoy 9 507, projects for marriage of Louis XIV, 11, 520, administration 11, 522, death, 11, 523, characterization, 11, 523
- Mazdak** (fifth century A.D.) religious socialist leader in Sassanid empire, demands of 8 86
- Mazeppa, Ivan** (1614-1709) Cossack chief rise to power 17 277 befriended by Peter the Great 17 277 unsuccessful alliance with Charles XII of Sweden 16 353, 17 275 279 overthrow of 17 279
- Mazzini, Giuseppe** (1805-1872) Italian statesman letter of to Sir James Graham 9 590 efforts of for Italian liberation 9 567 activity of in Switzerland 17 35 characterisations of 9 557 seq, influence of, in Rome (1848), 9, 597, arouses insurrectionary feeling in Genoa (1857), 9 602, causes tumults through Italy (1869) 9, 620, death, 9, 625
- Meade, George Gordon** (1815-1872), American soldier appointed to command of Army of the Potomac 23 437, commands Union army at battle of Gettysburg 23 438 seq, in Wilderness campaign 23 446
- Meadows (Medows), Sir William** (1738-1813) English soldier captures Karne 22 111
- Meareredsburn, battle of** (485 A.D.) 18, 37
- Measures**, Greek 3 465 472 origin 25, 673
- Meaux, town in France** council of (846 A.D.) 11 110 siege (1421) 11 161, 18 542 revolution in 12 272
- Mecca**, capital of Arabia and sacred city of Islam pre-Islamic centre of Arabia 8 109 religious centre of Islam 8 23, first pilgrimage of Mohammed to 8 125, conquered by Moslems 8 11 126 seq, last pilgrimage of Mohammed to 8 131 siege of under Yazid 8 177 178 siege of under Abdul Malik 8 180 181 taken by Harun al-Rashid (930 A.D.) 8 23 passed into possession of Turkey (1517) 24 445
- Mechanicsville, battle of** (1862) 23 431
- Meckereki, Russian prince** reveals plot of assassination to Paul I (1801) 17 412
- Mecklin, city of Belgium** sack of 13 436
- Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence** (1775) made by citizens of Mecklenburg County North Carolina declaring themselves independent of England 13 234
- Méda, Frenchgendarme** at arrest of Robespierre (1794) 12 343
- Medea, legendary Greek sorceress** daughter of the king Colchus carried off by Jason 3 73 75 155 179 263
- Medicino, Marquis of**, see Marignano
- Medes (Mada or Amada), people of Media**, 9 7
- Medeus, supreme Lydian god** 2 424
- Media, ancient Asiatic country** west of the Caspian Sea main treatment 2 567 573 586 people of confused with Manda 2 593 wars with Egypt 1 146, subject to Assyria 1 385 389 392 398 399 overthrows Assyrian empire 1 442-444 precious metals, 2, 340, Scythians in, 2 406, 3 292 relations with Lydia 2 430 wars with Persia 2, 431, 457, 571 606 under Persia 2 591 598 602, 609 638 639 642 658 under Alexander and his successors 4 337, 351, 353 384, 437 551 555
- Mediach, town in Transylvania** battle of (1849) 14 651
- Mediation, Act of**, in Swiss history a general reconstruction of government (1813) 17 30 35
- Medici, a powerful Florentine family** prominent from time of Salvestro (1378) death of Giovanni Gastone (1737), Florence under the 9 349-390 family driven from Florence (1494) 9 412, in exile intrigues against Florence, 9, 430, re-



- stored to power in Florence (1512), 437 seq., expelled (1527) 458, restored (1529) 459 11 325
- Medici, Alessandro de'** (d 1537) first duke of Florence, assumes rule of all Tuscany 241, favoured by Leo X 446 447 Florence assigned to (1529) 457, 460, assassinated 461
- Medici, Catherine de'** (1519-1559) queen and regent of France marries Henry II (1533) 11 332 power in France 11 331 334 becomes regent (1560) 11 356, espouses Catholic cause 11 360 and massacre of St Bartholomew 11 371 wears crown of Poland for Henry of Anjou 11 378 court of 11 344 death 11 372
- Medici, Cosmo or Cosimo de'**, "the Elder" (1389-1464) Florentine statesman main treatment 349 361 finished by the All'anti 351 patron of learning 352 seq. Roscoe's estimate of 353 354
- Medici, Cosmo (I, II, and III)**, see Cosmo (I, II, and III), grand dukes of Tuscany
- Medici, Ferdinand de'** (I and II), see Ferdinand (I and II), grand dukes of Tuscany
- Medici, Francesco de'**, see Francesco I, grand duke of Tuscany
- Medici, Giovan Gastone de'**, see Giovan Gastone, grand duke of Tuscany
- Medici, Giovanni Angelo de'**, see Pius IV
- Medici, Giovanni de'**, see Leo X, pope
- Medici, Giovanni de'**, consul of Crimea at 11 356 f (1159) 51
- Medici, Giovanni de'** (1360-1420) Florentine merchant father of Cosmo the Elder and 11 349 350
- Medici, Giovanni de'** (d 1461) son of Cosmo the Elder 356
- Medici, Giovanni, "delle Bande Nere"** (1485-1526) descendant of Cosmo the Elder an Italian soldier 458
- Medici, Giuliano (I) de'** (1453-1478) son of 11 356 363 murdered 367
- Medici, Giuliano (II) de'** (1479-1516) son of 11 367 the Magnificent assumes power in Florence (1512) 435
- Medici, Giulio de'**, see Clement VII, pope
- Medici, Ippolito de'** (1511-1535) Italian cardinal illegitimate son of Giuliano II 438 446 461
- Medici, Lorenzo de'**, "The Magnificent" (1448-1492) Florentine statesman son of Piero I 356 363 Pazzi conspiracy against 365 rules in Florence 370 380 embassy to Ferdinand I of Naples 239 375 Von Reumont's estimate of 444 as poet and patron of literature 392
- Medici, Lorenzo (II) de'** (1492-1519) duke of Urbino son of Piero II Machiavelli's dedication to 407, rules in Florence, 438 446
- Medici, Marie de'** (1573-1642) queen of France wife of Henry IV marriage 11 410 regent 1610-1617 11 432-435 Richelieu counsellor of 11 438 449 arrests Condé, 11, 440 seq., brings Louis XIII to submission 11 444, signs Treaty of Pont-de-Cé 11 445, labours to overthrow Richelieu 11 462, exiled 11 464, contributes to missions in North America 22 555 556 death 11 481
- Medici, Piero de'** (1416-1469) son of Cosmo the Elder 356 359 rivalry with Lucas Pitti 362-363, incapacity as governor 410
- Medici, Piero (II) de'**, (1471-1503), son of Lorenzo Florence under 410 seq., in alliance with Naples 239 driven from Florence 412 death, 430
- Medici, Salvestro de'** (d 1388) gonfalonier of Florence (1378) 334 seq., 339, 341
- Medici, Italian commander in Seven Weeks' War** (1866) 15 27
- Medici, Library of the, founded by Cosmo the Elder** 354
- Medicine** practice of in Egypt 1 61 213, regulations concerning physicians in Babylonia Assyria 1 476 510 538 regulations affecting physicians in India 2 517 531 in ancient Greece 3 90-91 471 medical knowledge of the Druids 18 6, Arabian medicine 279
- Medina (Yathreb)**, a city in Arabia as capital of Mohammedan empire 8 12 early converts to Islam in 8 117 siege of 8 123 124 seized and pillaged by Omar, under Muslim 8, 177
- Medina Celi**, Duke of, Spanish nobleman, recommends Columbus to Queen Isabella (1485) 22 120
- Medina de Rio Seco**, see Rio Seco
- Medina Sidonia, Duke of**, Spanish nobleman, encourages Columbus (1485) 22 420
- Medina Sidonia, Alonso de Guzman, Duke of**, Spanish nobleman given command of the Armada 10 244 13 525 19, 390 defeated by the English (1588), 19 393-402
- Mediolanum**, see Milan
- Mediterranean Race**, origin 1 77 4 208, theory of the 3 34 12 4 208
- Medius** (fourth century B.C.) a friend of Alexander the Great 4 390, 391
- Medon** (seventh century B.C.), archon, Athens 3 162 163
- Medontids**, descendant of Medon 3 162
- Medusa**, one of the Gorgons in Greek myth, 3 486
- Medway**, a river in southeastern England, Dutch fleet in (1667) 20 261
- Meerfeldt, Maximilian**, Count of (1766-1814), Austrian soldier taken prisoner after battle of Leipzig 12 605
- Meerut or Mirat**, a city in India, mutiny at (1857) 22 170
- Megabases** (fifth century B.C.) Persian naval commander commands Persian fleet against Greece 3 304
- Megabates** (fifth century B.C.) Persian naval commander 3 265 304 367
- Megabazus or Megabyzus** (fifth century B.C.), Persian soldier as satrap in Syria 2, 130 614 618 619 as commander in the army of Xerxes 3 303 drives Athenians out of Memphis, 2, 291, 616, 3, 429

**Megacles** (seventh century B.C.), Athenian archon, sacrilegiously massacres Cylon's adherents, **3**, 165-166, see also Alcmaeonidae.

**Megara**, Greek city, early history and colonies of, **3**, 199, 201-205 government in **3**, 165-155, in Persian wars **3** 334, 373, relations of with Athens, **3** 428, 431, 445-450 510 511 revolts from Athens **4** 70 war of with Athens **3** 210-211 434 532 540 war of with Corinth (458 B.C.) **3** 124 425 relation of with Sparta **3** 155 511 519 547 aids Corinth against Coreira (433 B.C.) **3**, 442 Demetrius Poliorcetes capture **4** 305 494 Demetrius Poliorcetes rules **4** 452 500 joins Achaean League **4**, 522

**Megaris (Megarid)**, district in ancient Greece early settlement of **3** 38 condition of at Persian invasion **3** 313 under control of Athens **3** 130 531 influence of on Peloponnesian War **3** 642 see also Megara

**Megasthenes**, early Greek ambassador to India (ca 300 B.C.) records of **2** 116-101

**Megiddo**, town in Palestine battle of (ca 1255 B.C.) **1** 72 136 battle of (1085 B.C.) **1** 132 18, 419 **2** 118 286

**Megistias**, Greek south-seaer dithyrambist battle of Thermopylae (480 B.C.) **3** 324 326

**Mehemet Ali** (1769-1849) victory of Egypt rise of **24** 411 puts down Wahabites **8** 24 **24** 411 murders monarch **24** 410, improves internal administration of Egypt **24** 411 revolt of against sultan of Turkey **24** 411 see foreign powers intervene in revolt of **24** 411 last days of **24** 411

**Meherdates**, see Mithridates

**Meisengrim**, town in Switzerland, battle of (1712) **16** 661

**Meigs, Return Jonathan** (1710-1823) American soldier, captures Sag Harbor (1777), **23** 262

**Meigs, Fort**, in Ohio, siege of (1813) **23** 330

**Meiones**, see Maenians

**Mejia, Tomas** (ca 1812-1867) Mexican general execution **23** 635

**Mekong Valley Dispute**, disagreement between Great Britain and China (1890), settlement of **24** 560-561

**Melanchthon or Melancthon, Philipp** (1497-1560) a German reformer supports Luther, **14**, 254 attitude towards Peasants' Revolt **14**, 261, marriage of **14** 265, attitude of towards Luther's marriage **14** 265 note, at Conference of Marburg **14** 267, commends Charles V, **14** 268, condemns divorce of Henry VIII **10** 127, characterization of, **14** 261 note

**Melander**, see Holzapfel, Peter

**Melas, Michael von** (1729-1806) Austrian general pursues Suchet **12** 496, at battle of Marengo, **12**, 501-503

**Melazzo**, see Milazzo.

**Melbourne**, city in Australia; convention held in (1894), **22** 256

**Melbourne, William Lamb**, 2nd Viscount, see Lamb

**Melcher of Falkenberg** (seventeenth century), Swedish soldier defends Magdeburg (1631) **14** 348

**Melchi, Temelek** (d. 974 A.D.) Armenian soldier in service of Eastern Empire, defeated by Saracens **7** 241

**Melchites**, orthodox Eastern Christians tolerated by the Arabs (ca 640 A.D.) **8** 162, in Syria and the Lebanon **7** 158

**Meleager** (d. ca 323 B.C.) Macedonian general different commands under Alexander the Great **4** 278 301, 324, opposes Perdiccas **4** 124-126, death, **4**, 127

**Melegnano**, see Marignano

**Melendez**, see Menendez

**Meles**, king of Lydia (eighth century B.C.), reign **2** 121 126 428 129 160

**Meletus**, Athenian citizen accuses Socrates of impiety and corrupting youth (ca 399 B.C.) **4** 36 37

**Melians**, see Malians

**Melcertes**, see Melkarth

**Méline, Félix Jules** (1838-) French statesman ministry (1896-1898) **13** 196

**Meli Shupak**, king of Babylon (1238-1224 B.C.) successful against Assyrians **1**, 329 376

**Meltene**, city in Asia Minor battle of (ca 577 A.D.) **7** 113 114

**Melkarth**, tutelary god of Tyre the Greek Melcherte cult and worship of **2** 256 276 280 298 350 351 311

**Mello, Custodio José de** (ca 1845-1902) Brazilian naval officer and revolutionist, revolt of (1893) **23** 664 665

**Meloria**, Italian island naval battle off (1241) **9** 116 262

**Melukkhka**, see Cush

**Melun**, city in France, siege of (1420), **11**, 180 **18** 540

**Melun, Treaty of**, treaty between France and Flanders (ca 1211) **13** 315

**Melusina** (twelfth century) wife of Fulk of Anjou, wars with her son Baldwin III, **8** 364

**Melville, Andrew** (154?-1622) Scottish reformer refuses to be bought by James VI **21** 273 rebukes the king **21**, 284

**Melville, Sir James** (1535-1617) Scottish soldier and diplomat announces birth of James Stuart to Queen Elizabeth, **19**, 304

**Melville, Viscount**, see Dundas, Henry.

**Melzi, Count Francesco** (1753-1816), Italian statesman, elected vice-president of Italian republic, **9** 568, leads deputation to Napoleon **9** 569

**Mem, or Men, de Sa**, see Sa

**Memel**, seaport of Prussia, meeting of Frederick William III and Alexander of Russia at (1902) **15**, 289

**Memmi, Rom** in family of, origin **8** 70

**Memmius, Caius** (d. 100 B.C.) Roman tribune 111 B.C., investigates Jugurtha's brib-

- erie, **5**, 384-386, assassination of, **5**, 403
- Memmius, Caius Gemellus**, Roman tribune 66 B.C., prosecuted for bribery, **5**, 511
- 513-514, Caesar assists, **5**, 596, patronage literature **5** 617
- Memnon** (fourth century B.C.) Greek soldier in Persian service plans of overruled **4** 285-292-298 in campaign against Alexander the Great **4** 286-288 292-293 death of **4** 297
- Memphis** (Men-nefer or Ha-kha-Ptah), early capital of Egypt foundation of **1** 68 Egypt's supremacy, **1** 70-106 old kingdom of **1**, 90-105 289 dynasty of **1**, 92-173 under the Hyksos **1** 119, building of Ramesses II at **1** 117 worship of Ahi at **1** 229-233-234 siege and capture of by Arabs **8** 160, description of **1** 236, ruins of **1** 90
- Men**, Phrygian divinity cult and worship of **2** 396-413 424
- Menabrea, Louis Frédéric**, Count (d. 1800) marquis of Vidolara Italian statesman ministry of 1867-1869 **9** 618 seq. resignation of **9** 620
- Menahem**, king of Israel 747-738 B.C. pays tribute to Assyria **1** 333 reign of **2** 114
- Menalcidas** (d. ca. 147 B.C.) Hellenistic minor lyric poet intrigues of **4** 540 541-543
- Menander**, king of Bactria (period of reign unknown) founds kingdom in India **2**, 504
- Menander**, in Athenian officer at battle of Mantinea (403 B.C.) **3** 65
- Menapii**, a people in Gallia Belgica Caesar conquers **6** 521 **13** 273
- Menard, General**, French soldier, invades Switzerland (1798) **17** 20-21
- Mencheres**, see **Men-kau-Ra**
- Mencius** (d. ca. 289 B.C.) Chinese philosopher philosophy of in Japan **24** 624
- Mendeleev or Mendelejeff, Dmitri Ivanovitch** (1834) Russian chemist **17**, 77
- Mendere**, see **Mæander**
- Mendoza, Lopez de**, see **Mondisjar**
- Mendoza, Pedro de** (ca. 1487-1537) Spanish captain founds Buenos Ayres **23** 567
- Mendoza, Pedro Gonzalez de** (1429-1495) Spanish cardinal, assists Columbus **22** 121
- Mene**, see **Ma**
- Menelaus**, mythical king of Sparta royal seat of **3** 61, favoured suitor of Helen of Troy **3** 75, Paris abuses hospitality of **3**, 75, 79, mutilates dead body of Paris, **3**, 95
- Menelaus**, Greek admiral brother of Ptolemy Soter, obliged to surrender Cyprus (306 B.C.) **4** 446-566
- Menelaus**, see **Onias**
- Menelek or Menilek** (1811) king of Abyssinia 1899-, signs Treaty of Uccial (1889) with Italians **9** 632, repudiates treaty (1893) **9** 632 defeats Italians at Adowa (1896), **9**, 632, comes to terms with Italy, **9**, 632
- Menendez or Melendez de Avilés, Pedro** (1519-1574) Spanish naval officer, early career of **22**, 544, invades Florida, **22**, 549-551, massacres French Protestants, **22** 550
- Meneptah** (thirteenth century B.C.), king of Egypt ca. 1285 B.C. reign of **1**, 162-166, believed to be the Pharaoh of the Exodus **2** 30
- Menes**, king of Egypt ca. 4400 B.C., unites the two kingdoms of Egypt **1** 58-79 founds Memphis, **1**, 90-91 legend of, **1** 231
- Menes** (fourth century B.C.) Persian general placed in command of united provinces of Phoenicia Syria and Cilicia (331 B.C.) **2** 300 governor of Babylon, **4** 330
- Menetius**, governor of Ilum crowns Alexander the Great 334 B.C. **4**, 243
- Menexenus**, son of Socrates **3** 466
- Menezes, Dom Pedro de** (fifteenth century) governor of Ceará in war with Moors (1415) **10** 457 seq.
- Meng-tse** (ca. 360 B.C.) Chinese sage and lawgiver disciple of Confucius **24** 525
- Menidas**, general of Alexander the Great, at battle of Arbelus 331 B.C. **4** 325-326 directed to kill Parmenion (330 B.C.) **4** 315
- Men-ka-Ra**, see **Nitocris**, queen of Egypt
- Men-kau-Hor**, king of Egypt ca. 3360 B.C., **1** 99
- Men-kau-ra** (Myserinus, Mencheres, Cherenus), king of Egypt ca. 633 B.C. reign of **1** 69 builds pyramid Her 1 94-97, 98
- Men-nefer**, see **Memphis**
- Menon of Pharsalus**, Thessalian soldier in Julian War (323 B.C.) **4** 465, in war with Macedonians (322 B.C.) **4**, 468-469
- Menon the Thessalian**, commands at battle of Cunaxa (401 B.C.) **4** 53-55
- Menotti, Ciro** (d. 1831), Italian conspirator, in insurrection against duke of Modena, **9** 546
- Menou, Baron Jacques François de** ("Abdallah Menou") (1750-1810) French soldier subdues the Lombard St. Antoine (1795) **12** 398 compromises with the section Jacobinets **12** 414, succeeds Khedive in Egypt **12** 512, **24**, 449, defeat and surrender of **12** 513, **24**, 449
- Men-sa-Nefer**, see **Sem-en-Ptah**
- Menshikov or Menshikoff, Prince Alexander Danilovitch** (1672-1730), Russian soldier and minister, origin and rise of, **17**, 273, relations of, with Martha (afterwards Catherine I. of Russia), **17**, 289, Polish campaign of, **17**, 274, **24**, 72, campaign against Marceppa, **17**, 279, in battle of Pultowa, **16** 346-387 builds first fortress at Kronstadt **17**, 270 seq., created prince and major general, and given governorship of Ingria, **17**, 273, antagonism of, to the Czarévitch Alexis, **17**, 294, 295, charged with peculation, **17**, 287, becomes all-powerful, **17**, 327-

328; lays claim to duchy of Courland, 17, 330, fall of, 17, 329, character of, 17, 289, 327

**Menshikov, Prince Alexander Sergeevitch** (1787-1869) great grandson of foregoing, Russian soldier and diplomat, embassy of, to Constantinople, 18, 12, 17, 561 21, 615, commands Russian army in Crimea, 17, 564, defeated at Alma 17, 566-570, and Inkerman 17, 573 574

**Mentana**, small town near Rome Garibaldi defeated at battle of (1867) 9, 618

**Menteith, Sir John**, Scotch nobleman governor of Dumbarton castle (1305) 18 421, enmity of, to Wallace 21, 79 captures Wallace (1305) 21, 79-80

**Mentiu** (Mentu), nomad tribes of Mount Sinai, inscription of 2 265

**Mentor of Rhodes** (fourth century B.C.) Greek mercenary general 3 379 scuttly Nectanebo of Egypt to ul Tennes of Sidon 2, 292 treachery of 2 293 part of in conquest of Egypt by Artaxerxes III (310 B.C.) 2 627-629

**Mentu**, robber tribe of Asia 1 98 119 see also Hyksos

**Mentu**, see Mentiu

**Mentuhotep I**, king of Egypt 1 107

**Mentuhotep II** (Neb-tau-Ra), king of Egypt 1, 70 107

**Mentuhotep III** (Neb-kher-Ra), king of Egypt, patron saint 1 70 107 108

**Menyllus**, commander of Maccabean garrison in Mithraia (19 B.C.) 4 471 477 480

**Mephioseth**, see Meribaal

**Merab** (ca 990 B.C.) daughter of Saul king of Israel 2 79 93

**Merbaal**, king of Aradus, uncle of Xerxes 2 491

**Merbaal**, king of Tyre see Maharbaal

**Merbalos**, see Maharbaal

**Mer-ba-pen** (Miebidos), king of Egypt 1 68 90

**Mercer, John**, a Scotch adventurer defeated by Alderman Philpot 18 187 naval expedition of against Scarborough (1378) 18 486

**Mercia**, Anglian kingdom in England founded (ca 586 A.D.) 18 39 under Penda 18 49-53, under Northumbrian dominion 18, 53 54, supremacy of 18 56-61 subdued by Albert of Wessex 18 67 extinguished by the Danes (874 A.D.) 18 76

**Merciless Parliament**, name applied to parliament of 1384 in England which under control of Gloucester impeached the favourites of Richard II, 18, 500-501

**Merck, Johann Heinrich** (1741 1791) Darmstadt professor influence of on Goethe 18 317

**Mercury**, Roman divinity corresponding to the Greek Hermes, Pelagic origin of 3 114 see also Hermes

**Mercy, Claudius Florimond**, Count (1666-1733) Austrian soldier, killed at Parma, 12, 29

**Mercy, Baron Franz von** (d. 1645), Bavarian general in imperial army, defeats Turanne at Marienthal (Mergentheim), 11, 494, defeated and killed at Nördlingen, 11, 495

**Merdawij** (tenth century), Arab chief, conquers Gilhin 8 219

**Mer-en-Ra I** (Methesuphis), king of Egypt, 1, 102-104

**Mer-en-Ra II**, king of Egypt, 1 104

**Meri-Amen Meri-Tmu**, king of Egypt, 1, 171

**Meribaal** (Mephioseth), son of Jonathan pardoned by David 2 91

**Mérida**, city in Spain capital of ancient Lusitania, the Llaneta Augusta of the Romans, taken by Siracens (713), 8, 194 195

**Meri-mut**, wife of Ramses II 1 151

**Merinids**, Arab dynasty in North Africa, 24 469

**Meri-Ra**, see Pepi I

**Merlin de Douai**, Count Philippe Antoine (1754 1838) French jurist and politician objects to death penalty in National Convention 12 290 publishes decree 12 313 makes speech on Prussia in convention 16 276 278

**Mernadad**, Egyptian dynasty (700 516 B.C.) founded by Gyges 2 383 401 411 421 reign of dynasty 2 423 440-443 446 448 see also Ardys, Sadyattes, Alyattes, and Croesus

**Mer-nifer-Ra At**, king of Egypt ca 2250 B.C. 1 118

**Mermitchevitch**, dynasty of in southern Serbia (fourteenth century) 24, 193

**Merodach**, see Marduk

**Merodach-baladan** (or Marduk-bel-iddin) (d ca 698 B.C.) king of Babylon, plots against Assyria 1 177 submits to Assyria 1 311 394 defeated by Sargon 1 400 401 defeated by Sennacherib 1 406 seeks refuge in Elam 1, 411

**Merode, John Philip Eugène**, Count of (1671 1732) Belgian soldier 14, 36

**Merovæus** or **Merowig** (d 484 A.D.) Frankish king (ponymic ancestor of Merovingians 6 583 7 464-466

**Merovingians**, a dynasty of Frankish kings rising to power under Clovis and continuing in authority until overthrown by Pepin (751 A.D.) 7 166 507 521

**Merrimac**, Confederate war vessel, fight with Monitor (1862) 23 127

**Mersch, Jean Andre van der** (1734-1792) Belgian soldier in Brabantine revolution 14 45 46 488

**Mersen**, a town in the Netherlands, edict of (847 A.D.) 11 3 Partition Treaty of between Ludwig the German and Charles the Bald (870 A.D.) 7 580

**Mertitefs**, Egyptian queen 3700 B.C., historical portrait 1 96

**Merton, Walter de** (d 1277) bishop of Rochester, appointed chancellor by Edward I 18 390

**Merula, Lucius Cornelius** (d 87 B.C.), Roman consul, 8, 427, 429

- Merv** or **Merve**, oasis in central Asia, annexed to Russia (1884), **17**, 617
- Merwan (I) ben Hakem** (d. 655 A.D.), Omayyad caliph 684-685 A.D., **8**, 176
- Merwan II** (d. 750 A.D.) Omayyad caliph 744-750 A.D., **8**, 188, 189
- Mery**, a town in France, battle of (1811), **15**, 319
- Mesha**, king of Moab ca. 850 B.C. erects Moabite stone, **2**, 31, 51-52, 109 354
- Meshech**, see **Mushke**
- Mesheed-Hussein**, see **Kerbela**
- Mesih Pasha**, Turkish commander, leads Turkish forces against Rhodes (1150), **24**, 332
- Meslim**, Babylonian king (4400 B.C.), **1**, 323 452-354
- Mesochrus**, see **Neb-ka**
- Mesopotamia**, a plain lying between the Tigris and the Euphrates rivers, main tributaries **1** 329-626 identified with **Armi** **1** 347 sources for history **1** 320 3.2 description **1** 338 312 369-370 390-391, centre of ancient civilisation **1** 172 art **2** 332 inscriptions **2** 317 392 634 irrigation **4** 604, conquered by Arabs **8** 152 153 see also **Assyria**, **Babylonia**, and **Baghdad**
- Messalla, Marcus Valerius Maximus**, Roman consul 263 B.C. **5** 356
- Messalla, Marcus Valerius**, Roman consul 13 B.C. **5** 511
- Messalla, Marcus Valerius** (first century B.C.) nephew of the preceding Roman soldier serves under Brutus (42 B.C.) **5** 6-2 salmuts to Antony **5** 621
- Messalina, Valeria** (d. 48 A.D.) wife of Emperor Claudius, evil character and death of **6** 171 176
- Messenia**, country in ancient Greece, early history of **3** 102 117 113 146, 151, ethnology of inhabitants **3** 124 121, 133 wars with Sparta, **3** 113-151 370 113 129 559 576 relations with Sparta **4**, 60, 166 180, in Italian League **4** 518
- Messiah**, Hebrew hope of **2** 113 130 168-169, 172 critical view of the **2**, 168 176
- Messina**, a seaport in Sicily, battle of (1267) **14** 129, uprising at against Spain (1674) **9** 490 seq., siege of (1718) **10** 233, **20** 521 bombardment of, by Filangieri (1848) **9** 595
- Metaurus**, a river in Italy, battle of the (207 B.C.), **5** 276
- Metcalf, Charles Theophilus**, Baron Metcalfe (1745-1846) British colonial statesman and administrator, provisional governor general of India (1835-1836) **22** 135 administration of as governor-general of Canada (1843-1845) **22** 340
- Metellus, Lucius Caelius**, Roman proconsul 240 B.C., defeats Hasdrubal, **5**, 224 226 228
- Metellus, Lucius Caelius Creticus**, Roman tribune 49 B.C., opposes Caesar, **5**, 535
- Metellus, Lucius Caelius Dalmaticus**, Roman consul 119 B.C., conquers Dalmatians, **5**, 382

- Metellus, Quintus Caelius Numidicus** (d. 99 B.C.), Roman consul 109 B.C., victory of, over Jugurtha, **5**, 387-391
- Metellus, Quintus Caelius Balericus** (ca. 122 B.C.); subduces Balearic Isles, **5**, 392
- Metellus, Quintus Caelius Celer**, Roman consul 60 B.C., appointed consul, **5**, 499, intrigues of, against Pompey, **5**, 529, 530
- Metellus, Quintus Caelius Creticus**, Roman consul 69 B.C., conquers Cretans, **5**, 486, in Catiline War, **5**, 485, 491
- Metellus, Quintus Caelius Macedonicus** (d. 115 B.C.), Roman soldier, defeats Philip Andronicus (147 B.C.), **4**, 542-544, **5**, 315, 316, made consul (143 B.C.), **5**, 317, censor **5** 368 opposes Gracchus, **5** 375 death **5** 381
- Metellus, Quintus Caelius Pius** (ca. 129-63 B.C.) Roman soldier, achievements of, in Civil War **5** 117 126 428 joins Sulla **5** 43, attacks Cispine province, **5** 110 chosen consul (80 B.C.) **5** 411, campaigns against Sertorius **5** 158
- Metellus Nepos, Quintus Caelius**, Roman consul 57 B.C., aids Pompey, **5**, 491-495 506
- Methesuphus**, see **Mer-en Ra I**
- Methodism**, see **20**
- Methodius**, "the Apostle to the Slavs" (d. 885 A.D.) Greek scholar and prolific work among Slavic peoples **24** 161
- Methodius the Confessor** (d. 546 A.D.) Greek prelate made patriarch of Constantinople (542 A.D.) **5** 551, restores icons, **7** 210 **5** 551
- Methuen**, battle of (1806) **21**, 59-90
- Methuen, Paul Sanford Methuen**, 3d Baron (1815-) British soldier at battles of Belmont (Grassan, Modder River, and Magersfontein) **22** 275 306-309, captured by Boers (1902) **22** 317
- Methuen Treaty**, a treaty between England and Portugal (1703) **10** 519 note, 523
- Metten I or Mettenus** (ninth century B.C.), king of Lyca **2** 281
- Mettenbaal (Matinu-Baal)**, king of Aiadus ca. 851 B.C., **2**, 281
- Metternich, Prince Clemens Wenzel Nepomuk Lothar von** (1773-1859), Austrian statesman, ambassador to Paris, **12**, 570 minister of foreign affairs, **14**, 561, policy at beginning of War of Liberation, **14**, 571, **17** 481 draws up declaration of war against France **14**, 574, **17**, 481, at Congress of Vienna, **14**, 578-579, policy toward German states, **14**, 581 seq. **15** 323 363-364 389, German despotes of **15** 379-381, promotes Treaty of Holy Alliance **14** 585, **17**, 496 at Assembly of Frankfurt, **15**, 365 366 at Congress of Aix-la-Chapelle, **15** 371 at Karlsbad Conference, **15**, 372 opposes liberalism, **15**, 380-382, sides with Turkey in Greek insurrection of 1821 **15** 383, influences Russian policy, **15**, 384, Oriental policy of, **14**, 599 seq., opposes political reforms, **14**, 617, forced to retire, **14**, 620-622, 627;

- 18**, 433, flight, **14**, 629-630, estimates, **14**, 630, **18**, 375
- Mettius Fuffetius**, dictator of Alba ca 660 B.C., in war with Romans **5** 77, death **5**, 79
- Mettius Pomposianus** (first century A.D.) Roman senator Vespasian raises to consular rank **6** 243
- Metuastarte**, king of Lyre ca 950 B.C. **2** 283
- Metz**, town in Germany dict of (1350) **14** 151 siege (1552) **11** 313 316 **14** 11 assembly of (1680) **11**, 593, siege (1870) **13**, 174-175
- Meulan**, Count of, see **Daum**, Oliver le
- Meungke**, emperor of China 1252-ca 1260 accession **24** 249 reign **24** 290
- Mexico**, main treatment see **Spanish America**, volume **23** early history (1515) **23** 505 507 conquered by Cortes (1519-1521) **23** 507 555 under Spanish rule (1521-1810) **23** 563 565 568 576 War of Liberation **23** 621-623 secession of Texas **23** 366 624 war with the United States **23** 370 573 625-628 unsettled state of the country **23** 627 680 in Europe in invasion **13** 138-139 **23** 680-632 under Maximilian **23** 633 635 under Juarez and Diaz **23** 636 638
- Mexico**, capital of Mexico disruption (1519) **23** 511 515 captured by Cortes (1520-1521) **23** 515 521 505 521 killed by insurgent (1858) **23** 614 captured by the United States (1847) **23** 275 625 captured by the French (1863) **13** 139 **23** 631 besieged by insurgents (1867) **23** 636
- Mey**, Cornelius (seventeenth century) Dutch navigator discovers in southern New Jersey U.S.A. (1633) **23** 6
- Meyer**, Lucas (d 1902) Boer soldier defeated in engagement at Talma Natal (1899) **22** 305
- Meyer**, Marcus (sixteenth century) Hanseatic politician, usurps government of Lübeck **16**, 269, executed **16** 261
- Mezentius**, legendary king of the Etruscans, **5**, 60
- Mezzomorto** (ca 1700) pirate of Tunis conquers Chios for Turks **24** 302
- Miamis** or **Twightwees**, tribe of American Indians, **22** 520 **23** 72 73
- Miamun I**, see **Ramses II**
- Miani**, village in India battle (1845) **22** 115
- Miantonomoh** (d 1633) sachem of Narraganset Indians grants lands to Roger Williams **23** 96, gives island of Rhode Island to Clarke and Coddington, **23**, 103, Uncas captures **23**, 115
- Michael (I) Rhangabe** (d ca 845 A.D.) Byzantine emperor 812 813 A.D. reign and character of **7** 220 deposed and retires to a convent **7** 220 221
- Michael (II) "Balbus"** (the Stammerer), a Phrygian Byzantine emperor 820 829 aids in placing Leo V on throne **7** 221 plots against Leo **7** 221 222 usurps the throne **7** 222 reign of, **7** 222 tempering policy of **8**, 553

- Michael (III) "the Drunkard,"** Byzantine emperor 842-867 A.D., son of Theophilus, impiety of **7** 224, assassinated, **7**, 224
- Michael (IV) "the Paphlagonian,"** Byzantine emperor 1034-1041, relations with Empress Zoe, **7**, 248 249, reign of, **7** 249
- Michael (V) "Calaphates"** (the Calker), Byzantine emperor 1041-1042 nephew of Michael IV adopted by Empress Zoe **7** 249 deposed **7** 249
- Michael (VI) "Stratioticus"** (the Warrior), Byzantine emperor 1056-1057, succeeds Empress Theodora **7** 251, deposed and sent to convent **7** 252
- Michael (VII) Ducas** or "**Parapinaces**," Byzantine emperor 1071-1074 son of Constantine XI **7** 253 begs Gregory VII for aid against Turks **8** 329 supported by Robert Guiscard **9** 73 seq., abdicates **7** 257
- Michael (VIII) Palaeologus** (1231-1282) Byzantine emperor 1259-1282 ancestry and youth of **7** 305 crosses trially crowned **7** 306 is constable of the empire **7** 306 guardian of the emperor John III Isaacus **7** 301 306 307 overthrown by emperor **7** 309 dethroned in Calabre **7** 310 recovers Constantinople and restores Eastern Empire **7** 302 307 308 devastates Bithynia **7** 310 311 wars with the Turks **7** 311 312 rejects Bulgarians **7** 314 menaced by Charles of Anjou **7** 312 313 **9** 113 permits Egyptians to pass Bosphorus **9** 311 relations with Greek and Roman churches **7** 312 313-317 **8** 617, **9** 113 death **7** 317 character of, **7** 301 309 310 317
- Michael (IX) Palaeologus**, Byzantine emperor 1295-1320 son of Andronicus II commands army in Asia **7** 318, flees before Othman **7** 319 defeated by Catalans **7** 321 322 defeated by Turks **7** 323 death **7** 325
- Michael Angelus Comnenus**, king of Epirus, **7**, 287 288, 290
- Michael "the Brave,"** prince of Wallachia 1593-1601 accession of **24** 139 reign of **24** 130 142 wars of with Turks, **24** 373 death of **24** 141
- Michael Feodorovitch Romanov (Romanoff)** (ca 1597-1615) first Russian czar of the House of Romanov chosen czar (1613), **16** 312 **17** 237 238 makes his father, the patriarch Philaret co-regent (1619) **17** 239 renews peace with Poland, **17**, 242, last years of reign of, **17**, 242-243, death of **17** 243
- Michael Nikolavitch**, Russian grand duke, becomes viceroy of the Caucasus (1864), **17**, 599, commander-in-chief of Russian forces in Asia during Russo-Turkish War (1877-1878) **17** 603
- Michael Obrenovitch** (1825-1868), prince of Serbia 1839-1842 1860-1868 succeeds Milosh **24**, 201, second rule of, **24**, 202 disagreements of with Turks, **24**, 202, murder of, **24**, 202

**Michael Voyislav**, grand zhupan of Serbia 1050-1080, recognised as king by Pope Gregory VII, **24** 159

**Michael Wisniewski**, king of Poland 1669-1673 characterisation of, **24** 57 seq in Turkish invasion, **24**, 59 seq 385, death of **24** 60

**Michael**, daughter of Saul **2** 79 84 90

**Michaud, Joseph** (1767-1839) French author supports movement of French Academy protesting against censorship of the press (1827) **13** 37 removed from office by Charles X **13** 37

**Michelangelo** (Michelagnolo Buonarroti) (1475-1564) Italian sculptor painter architect and poet rank of among artists **9** 399 universal genius of **9** 400 decorations of Sistine Chapel **9** 400 402 is a sculptor **9** 402-403 builds fortifications at Florence **9**, 459

**Michele di Lando**, see Lando

**Michell, Sir Francis**, English judge original of Justice Girdle in Massinger's play degraded and banished (1621) **19** 50

**Michellozzi, Michellozzo, Bartolommeo di Gherardo di** (1396-1472) Florentine sculptor (son of Medici employs **9** 32 33)

**Michelson, Ivan Ivanovitch** (1735-1807) Russian leader pursues Pugatchev **17** 387 in campaign of Austerlitz (1805) **7** 117 cites Mdivia and Wallachia (1807-17) 360 opposes the French army in Finland **17** 461

**Michigan**, one of the western states of the United States. Marquette one of the founders of (1637) **23** 73 becomes a territory (1800) **23** 319 admitted to the Union (1837) **23** 362 369, territoriality of (1842) **23** 365

**Michilimackinac**, island at head of Lake Michigan French mission established at (1673) **23** 70

**Micion** (1322 B.C.) Macedonian soldier invades Attica **4** 465

**Micipsa** (d 115 B.C.) king of Numidia, sent as envoy to Carthage on behalf of political evils (165 B.C.) **5** 305, becomes king of Numidia (148 B.C.) **5** 308 sends envoys to Rome (126 B.C.) **5** 372 at end of his administration to Jugurtha **5**, 383, death of **5** 383

**Midas**, legendary king of Phrygia legend of birth **4** 295 endowed with gift of gold **2** 114 story of death, **2**, 411

**Middelburg**, capital of province of Zeeland Netherlands, charter of (1224), **13**, 292, siege of (1573), **13**, 445 seq

**Middlemore (Meddlemore)** (sixteenth century), agent of Elizabeth to Scotland (1568), **19** 317

**Middlesex, Earl of**, see Cranfield, Lionel.

**Middlesex Election Case**, contest over election of John Wilkes to English Parliament (1768), **20** 611-612

**Middleton, John, Earl of** (1619-1673), Scotch soldier of fortune, leader of Royalists (1653), **21**, 295, head of Scottish govern-

ment (1660), **21**, 297, fall and death, **21**, 298

**Midea**, ancient town of Greece, battle of (368 B.C.), **4**, 140

**Midhat Pasha**, Turkish ruler of Bulgaria 1864-1865 administration of **24** 179

**Midi, Nicholas**, French prelate, draws up articles of accusation against Joan of Arc (1431) **11** 207 preaches at execution of Joan **11** 216

**Midianites**, Arabian tribe wars of, with Israel **2** 67 72 74

**Midias** (fourth century B.C.) an Athenian, murders Mami satrapess of Eolis (309 B.C.) **4** 81

**Midlothian Campaign** (1580), (Ladstone's speeches in **21** 642

**Miebidos**, see Mer-ba-pen

**Mieczyslaw I**, king of Poland 962-992 A.D., founder of Piast dynasty **24** 2, reign of **24** 5 9

**Mieczyslaw II**, king of Poland 1025-1034, reign of **24** 11 13

**Mieczyslaw III**, king of Poland first reign of 1174-1177 **24** 30 second reign of, 1201-1202 **24** 31-32

**Mignet, François Auguste Marie** (1796-1884), French historian, edits the *National*, **13**, 41

**Migrations, Barbarian**, see Invasions

**Miguel, Dom Maria Evaristo** (1802-1866) head of the absolutist party in Portugal, opposes constitution of 1822 **10** 544, regency of **10** 547 called to the throne **10** 548 at battle of Alentejo, **10**, 550

**Milan (Mediolanum)**, capital of province of Milan Italy is capital of Insubrian Gauls taken by Cnaeus Cornelius Scipio (22 B.C.) **5** 236 237 becomes capital of Emperor Maximian (292 A.D.) **6**, 141 Ambrose bishop of (374-397 A.D.) **6** 526 528 taken by Attila (452 A.D.), **6** 501-502 destroyed by Goths (539 A.D.) **7** 108 307 408 conquered by Lombards (569 A.D.) **7** 436, a metropolitan city of Charlemagne (814 A.D.), **7** 535 besieged and destroyed by Frederick Barbarossa (1153-1162), **9**, 46 49 52 53 rebuilt by the Lombard League (1167) **9** 55 early struggles of Guelphs and Ghibellines in **9** 36, 90, 99 256, Della Torre family in, **9**, 107, Visconti family in **9** 107 128, 147, 237, 243 252 257 258 Sforza family in, **9**, 258 260 at war with Venice **9** 275 seq, 361 seq Louis XII of France becomes duke of (1495) **9**, 425, ceded to France (1504) **14** 242, restored to Francesco Sforza (1521), **9** 447, becomes Spanish possession (1535), **9**, 457, sovereignty of Spain over, recognised, **9**, 471, 486, ceded by Spain to Austria (1713), **10**, 290, under Austrian domination, **9**, 542-546, Napoleon enters (1796), **9**, 550, becomes member of Cisalpine Republic (1797) **9**, 555 French driven from (1799), **9** 559, Napoleon reconquers, **9**, 564, crowned king of Italy at (1804), **9**, 569, restored to Austria at Congress of Vienna

- (1815), 9, 578, uprisings in, 9, 592, 599; 16, 11-12, evacuated by Austrians (1859), 9, 604, Napoleon III enters (1859), 9, 604
- Milan I (Obrenovitch)** (1854-1901) king of Serbia 1882-1889 reign of 24 203-205, declares war on Bulgaria 24 152 204
- Milan Obrenovitch**, prince of Serbia 1831 takes part in Serbian insurrection 24 200
- Milan Decree**, decree issued by Napoleon prohibiting trade with Great Britain (1807), 23 325
- Milanese**, see Insubrians and Milan
- Milazzo (Melazzo)**, seaport of Italy Garibaldi takes (1860) 9 605
- Miles**, Nelson Appleton (1839) American soldier, commands United States forces in Porto Rico (1898) 23 189
- Milesians**, see Scots
- Milestones**, origin of use in Roman empire 6 34
- Miletus**, ancient city of Asia Minor in Ionian revolt 3 261-262 taken by Persians (194 B.C.) 3 266
- Milichus**, a Roman freedman reviles conspiracy against Nero (66 A.D.) 6 20 204
- Military Affairs**, see Arms and Armour, and Warfare and Military Methods
- Millesimo**, town in Italy battle of (1796) 12 426 14 512
- Mills Bill**, a tariff bill of the United States provisions of 23 180
- Mills Springs**, village of Kentucky U.S.A. battle of (1862) 23 425
- Milner**, Lord Alfred (1854) British colonial officer in negotiations with President Kruger (1899) 21 633 22 300 signs treaty of peace with Boers at Pretoria (1902), 22, 317, retires (1903) 21 609
- Milo**, Titus Annius Papianus (d. 48 B.C.) Roman tribune 57 B.C. impeaches Clodius 5 507 kills Clodius 5 512 exile of 5 513 535 death of 5 552
- Miloradovitch**, Count Mikhail (1770-1825) Russian general pursues French in retreat from Moscow 12 592 17 480
- Milosh Obrenovitch** (1780-1860), Serbian prince rule of 24 200 202
- Miloslavski Ilija** (seventeenth century) Russian nobleman captivity of 17 215
- Miltiades**, son of Cimon (d. ca. 489 B.C.) Greek general family 3 230 270 316, governs Thracian Chersonesus (ca. 475 B.C.) 3 233 234, fined 3 249 at Marathon (490 B.C.) 3 272 277, monument to 3 277, expedition against Persians 3 290, trial and death 3 251 254
- Miltiades**, son of Cypselus tyrant of Thracian Chersonesus (ca. 559 B.C.) 3 225 226, 233 450
- Miltitz**, Karl von (1490-1519) papal ambassador to Luther 14 254
- Milton**, John (1608-1674) English poet estimate of 20 219
- Milutin**, king of Serbia 1231-1321 24 190 191

- Milutin**, N. A. (nineteenth century), Russian patriot, assists in emancipation of serfs, 17, 587.
- Milyans**, see Solymi.
- Min**, a river in China, French fleet enters (1854) 24 556
- Mina**, Francisco (1769-1817), Spanish soldier, in revolt 10 352
- Mina**, ancient tribe of India 2 458
- Mina**, Francisco Xavier (1769-1817) Spanish soldier and guerrilla leader nephew of Francisco Lopez y Mina 10 352
- Mina**, Francisco Espos y, called "the King of Navarre" (1752-1836) Spanish soldier and guerrilla leader 10 352
- Minamoto**, powerful family in Japan, rise (tenth century) 24 553 supremacy 24 546 587 extinction (thirteenth century) 24 555
- Mincio**, river in northern Italy battle of the (1800), 14 533
- Mindarus**, a Spartan commands in Peloponnesian War (411 B.C.) 3 629
- Minden**, city in Prussia battle of (1759) 12 76, 15 212 20 555
- Mineptah**, see Menepthah
- Minerva**, Roman name for Pallas Athene in classical mythology the goddess of wisdom in Egypt 1 213 235 271, 279 28 3 136 statues 3 166 153 152 180 187 190 26 temples 1 271, 2 118 3 165 335 371 179-180 5 84, Xerxes sacrifices to 3 298 Alexander carries the shield of 4 363 in Roman worship 5 94 107 351 353 see also Athene
- Minervina** (d. ca. 306 A.D.) first wife of Constantine the Great 6 457
- Ming Dynasty**, a Chinese dynasty (1368-1644 A.D.) 24 543 drives Mongols out of China 24 300
- Minghetti**, Marco (1818-1886) Italian statesman ministry of 9 625-626
- Mingli**, Meng lun saint marries mother of Jenghiz Khan 24 275
- Ming ti**, emperor of China, wars against Turks (72 A.D.) 24 265
- Minh-mang**, emperor of Annam, persecutes foreigners (1820), 24 519
- Minin Kozma**, Russian patriot, administration with Pushinski (1612) 17 236
- Minthya**, see Thalestris
- Minjan Shtarot** or the "Era of the Seleucids," in Jewish chronology, beginning of (312 B.C.) 2 135
- Minnesota**, state of the United States, admitted to Union (1858) 23, 405
- Minni**, see Man
- Minorca**, island of the Balearic group, off the coast of Spain conquered by England (1705), 10 249, 20 477 French take from England in battle of 1756, 20, 579-580 12 67-69 recovered by England (1763), 20 600, ceded to Spain (1783), 10 305, 12 139 surrendered to England (1797), 10, 318, recovered by Spain (1802), 10 319
- Minorites**, see Franciscans
- Minos**, legendary king of Crete, reign of, 3,



- 194-195, Carians subject to, **2**, 417-418; parentage, **3**, 108; suppresses piracy, **3**, 158 treatment of Theseus, **3**, 159-160, laws of, **2**, 515, **3**, 106, ruler of the Egean, **3**, 403, remains in Cete **3**, 35
- Minotaur**, fabulous monster, **3**, 159
- Minsk**, Russian principality in Lithuania, status of (eleventh century) **17**, 119
- Minto**, Gilbert Elliott, 1st Earl of (1751-1811) governor-general of India 1807-1813 **22** 121 125
- Minto**, Gilbert John, 4th Earl of (1845) viceroy of India (1905) **22** 224
- Minuas** (ninth century B.C.) king of Armenia **1** 390 391
- Minucius**, L. Esquilinus Augurinus, consul 188 B.C. in Jugurthine War **5**, 149
- Minucius**, L. Basilius, conspirator against Caesar (44 B.C.) **5** 544
- Minucius**, M. Rufus, cavalry leader under Julius (216 B.C.) Hannibal defeats **5** 255 254
- Minuit**, Peter (ca. 1580-1641) first Dutch governor of New Netherlands **23**, 6 54 finds New Sweden **23** 9
- Minys**, legendary heroic ruler of Greece belonging to Mycenaean civilisation origin and migrations **3** 38 51 59 64 101 103 113 122 conquered by Hercules **3** 70 founders of Orchomenos and Corinth **3** 59 64 75 100
- Minyas**, mythical Greek hero, ancestor of Minos **3** 64 105
- Miotto**, Domenico (fourteenth century) Venetian glass worker, inventor of colored leads **9** 316
- Miquel**, Johannes von (1829-1901) German minister of finance 1890-1901 reforms of **15** 545 retirement of **15** 551
- Miquelon**, island off coast of Newfoundland, ceded to France (1715) **23** 199
- Mirabeau**, Gabriel Honoré Riquetti, Count (1733-1791) French orator and revolutionary early career **12** 151 in Berlin (1786) demands reform **15** 255 at the national assembly (1789) **12** 155 165 207 229 230, last days and death **12** 229 230 estimates of, **12** 231-244
- Miracles**, performed by Vespasian **6** 232-23 at temple of Venus Aphrodisia following fall of Palmyra **6** 426, angel appearing to Titinius, **6** 412 Titinius (Ircus) saved from Attila **6**, 585 appointment of St. Peter and St. Paul to Attila **6**, 593, attending Clovis' march, **7** 473
- Miraflores**, a village in Peru, battle of (1881), **23** 607
- Mir Ali Shir Nevai** (fifteenth century) Turkish poet and patron of letters, **24**, 304, 305, 492
- Miramón**, Miguel (1832-1887), Mexican soldier, supports reactionists **23**, 628, executed with Maximilian, **23**, 635
- Miranda**, Francisco Antonio Gabriel (1756-1816) Spanish-American revolutionist, **23** 578
- Mirandola**, town in Modena, Italy, Julius II captures (1511), **9**, 434
- Mircea the Great**, king of Rumania 1386-1418; reign of, **24**, 130-131.
- Mirdutes**, independent tribe of northern Albania **24**, 214
- Miriam**, Hebrew prophetess, **2**, 76, 208
- Mirschlaue**, a village in Rumania, battle of (1600), **24** 111
- Mir Jafar** (eighteenth century), a ruler in East India conspires with English to depose Siraj-ud Daula (1757), **22**, 58; installed as nawab of Bengal, **22**, 61, bestows domain upon Clive, **22**, 62, resigns government of Bengal, **22** 66
- Mir Kasim** (eighteenth century), viceroy of Bengal orders massacre of English at Patna (1763), **22**, 64
- Mirkhond**, Hamam eddin M. Mohammed (b. 1433) Persian historian **24**, 492
- Mirko Petrovich**, Montenegrin prince (nineteenth century) **24** 210 211
- Miron**, Mexican statesman opposes plans of President Gonzalez for conversion of debt (1883) **23** 137
- Miséricorde**, Sister Louise de la, see La Valière, Louise de
- Mishnah**, Hebrew commentary **2** 137 201
- Misir**, Semitic name for Lower Egypt, **1**, 178 451
- Mistheus**, praetorian prefect (242 A.D.), defeats Sapor **6** 112
- Missionary Ridge**, battle of see Chattanooga, battle of
- Mississippi**, one of the states of the American Union, first settlement **23** 90, Six Nations sell claims to Great Britain, **23**, 200 formation of the territory **23** 315, admission to Union **23** 347 repudiates debts **23** 365 succeeds **23** 409
- Mississippi**, a river in North America, discovery of **23** 72 navigation of made free by Peace of Paris (1763) **23** 223, La Salle descends to the gulf (1682), **23**, 77, boundary of Massachusetts extended to **23** 239 navigation of, surrendered to Spain (1763) **23** 259
- Mississippi Bubble**, a financial scheme of John Law to pay off the national debt of France, ruin treatment **12**, 12-17, **23**, 83, revival **12** 32 33
- Missolonghi**, town in Greece in war of Greek independence **21** 534 **24** 230
- Missouri**, state of United States of America; acquired by United States from France as part of Louisiana Purchase (1803), **23**, 315 territory established (1812), **23**, 347, struggle over admission to Union, **23** 347-348 Missouri compromise, admitted as a state (1821) **23** 349, secession of, prevented (1861) **23**, 421-422, Fremont's Emancipation Proclamation in (1861), **23**, 422
- Missouri Compromise**, a political agreement regarding the extension of slavery, accepted by the senate **23**, 348, repealed by Kansas-Nebraska bill **23**, 392
- Missunde**, town in Germany, battle of (1850), **15**, 450
- Mitanni** or Mitania (Naharin, Aram-Naharain), Aramean state, relations with

- Egypt**, 1, 60; wars with Egypt, 1, 132, 137-138, 144, 150, Hittite supremacy in, 1, 142, accepts Babylonian civilisation, 1, 311, in alliance with Babylonia, 1, 304
- Mitara, Sancho**, see **Sancho Mitara**
- Mitare**, city in Russia, siege of (1701), 17, 273
- Mitchel, John** (1815-1875), Irish revolutionist, policy of 21 149
- Mithra**, Persian deity, position in Zoroastrian system 2 566
- Mithridates I**, king of Parthia, see **Arsaces VI**
- Mithridates (II)** "the Great," king of Parthia, see **Arsaces IX**
- Mithridates III**, king of Parthia, see **Arsaces XIII**
- Mithridates (VI) Eupator** (131-63 B.C.) king of Pontus, kingdom and character of, 5, 121 473 opposes Rome 2 375 first war with Rome (88-84 B.C.) 5 421 422, 432-434 119 negotiates with Scipio, 5, 459 167 second war with Rome (83-81 B.C.) 5 467, 468 third war with Rome (74-66 B.C.), 5, 467-472, death, 5 473
- Mithridates or Meherdates VI**, brother of Osroes (Arsaces XVI) king of Parthia, disputes throne with brother (c. 112 A.D.) 8, 72
- Mithridatic Wars**, between Mithridates VI and Rome first (88-84 B.C.) 5 421 422 432-434 119 second and third (74-63 B.C.) 5 167-172
- Mixco**, fortress in Guatemala, siege of (1517) 23 616
- Mixed Commissions** (Commission mixte) French tribunals (1852) 13 121
- Mizraim**, Hebrew name for Egypt, confounded with Mizraim in Arabia 2 23
- Mizraim** (Muzri, Mizzur), region in northern Arabia alleged early home of Moab 2 5 relations to Solomon 2 15 wars with Jews 2 17, 21, 23, name confounded with Mizraim (Egypt) 2 23
- Mnasippus** (fourth century B.C.) Athenian admiral, expedition to Corcyra (373 B.C.) 4 144-147
- Mnemon**, see **Artaxerxes II**
- Mnesicles** (fifth century B.C.) Athenian architect, designs Propylaea 3 180
- Mnesiochus**, one of the Thirty Tyrants of Athens (404 B.C.) 4, 2
- Mnesiphilus**, in Athens in counsel of Themistocles (480 B.C.) 3 312
- Mnester** (d. 18 A.D.) Roman actor 6 171
- Mnesthides**, one of the Thirty Tyrants of Athens (404 B.C.) 4 2
- Mnevis**, sacred bull of Osiris, worshipped in Egypt, 1 229, 231 seq 284
- Muszek, George**, palatine of Sandomir, receives Iliad Osmia (1603) 17, 225 226
- Mnoetæ**, Dorian sons 3 126
- Moab**, a Semitic tribe of the Dead Sea region, relations with Israel 2 15 17, 52 70 72 79, 89, 106 109-110 112 205, origin and language, 2, 51-52, 67
- Moabite Stone**, a stele bearing Semitic inscriptions discovered in 1868, 2, 4, 15, 34, 109-110
- Moawiyah I** (d. 680 A.D.), caliph 660-679 A.D., founder of Omayyad dynasty, 8, 16, 175, rebellion of, against Ali, 8, 170 seq, becomes caliph, 8, 174, makes caliphate hereditary, 8, 176, Carthage subject to 2 325-326, in wars with Rome 7 154 189
- Moawiyah II** (d. c. 684 A.D.), eighth caliph, reign of 8 175
- Mobeds**, Magistrates in Persia 2 638
- Mobile**, city in Albania, U.S.A., settled (1702) 23 61
- Mobile Bay**, battle of (1864) 23, 145.
- Mobilier**, see **Grelle Mobilier**.
- Mocenigo, Tommaso** (d. 1423) doge of Venice; prosperity under 9, 304-305
- Möckern**, suburb of Leipzig, battle of part of battle of Leipzig (October, 1813), 15 317
- Möckern**, town in Saxony, battle of (April 5th 1813) 15 16
- Modder**, a river in South Africa, battle of (1899) 22 275 307
- Modderfontein**, town in Cape Colony, British defeated at (1899) 22 275
- Modena**, a province former duchy of northern Italy in seventeenth century 9 498 miles armistice with Napoleon 9 551 annexed to Cisalpine Republic (1796) 12 135 insurrection of 1831, 9 586 treaty with Austria (1847) 14 617 united to Italy (1860) 9, 606-607
- Modisgus**, see **Godigisclus**
- Moenis, Anne de**, mistress of Peter the Great 17, 215 316
- Moenis de la Croix** (d. 1721) lover of Catherine I of Russia, 17, 315, executed, 17 216
- Moerocles** (fourth century B.C.), Athenian orator 4 273
- Moesians**, ancient tribe of lower Danube, 2 119
- Moez**, caliph, see **Muiz**.
- Mogador**, seaport of Morocco, siege of (1844), 13 76
- Moguls**, see **Mughals**
- Mohács**, town in Hungary, battle of (1526), 24 317 14 270, battle of (1687), 14, 298 24 391
- Mohammed** or **Mahomet** (c. 570-632 A.D.) founder of Islam, manner of birth 8 10 12 111 141, 7 492 childhood 8 11 marriage with Khadija 8, 113-115, first appearance as prophet, 8, 115-116, made in outlaw, 8, 116-117, leaves Mecca for Medina 8 117-120, at battle of Badr 8 120-121 at battle of Uhud, 8 121-123, hostile relations to Jews 8, 123 125, sends envoys to foreign rulers, 8 125 seq, conquers Mecca, 8, 126-128, establishes first Arabic community with sovereign powers, 8, 291, last years and death, 8, 130-132; estimate of, 8, 132 seq; liberality regarding earlier prophets, 8, 136 seq; miraculous stories concerning 8 138 seq; precepts of, 8, 139 seq; teaching concerning life after death, 8, 141 seq; permanency of religion preached by, 8, 143, Semitic

monotheism restored by, **2**, 171, literary forms used by, **2**, 221-222  
**Mohammed**, for persons of this name other than the prophet see **Muhammed**.  
**Mohammedans**, followers of Mohammed, also called **Musulmans** or **Moslems** (the submissive) believers in Islam, conquer Carthage **2**, 325-328, invade Sicily **7**, 187 in Spain **8** 191-208, 233-259 **10**, 36-62 wars in Portugal **10**, 425-429 456 wars with Eastern Empire (633 A.D. to **7** 179-182 (eleventh century) **2** 577 (972-978), **7** 211 massacre of at conquest of Jerusalem (1099), **8**, 352 empire in India **22** 39, language of Mohammedan Indians **2** 390, see also Arabia, Egypt, Persia, and Religion, A  
**Mohawks**, tribe of North America Indians, relations with Dutch **23** 11 23 29 82 mission of Dulles to **23** 52 fight against King Philip **23** 118 in alliance with English **23** 164 in King William's War **23** 185 186 in battle of Lake George **17** **23**, 211  
**Mohegans**, **Mohicans**, tribe of North America Indians, allies of the English **23** 115 119, see also **Algonquians**  
**Moura**, Earl of, see **Hastings**  
**Mokan Khan** (Greek Drazul) Turkish ruler (662 A.D.), reign of **24** 266-268  
**Mokawkas**, native governor of Egypt (ca. 640 A.D.), under Persian and Roman rule, **7** 174 **8** 161  
**Molay**, Jacques de (1134) last grandmaster of the Templars 1298-1314, execution **8** 359 625-626 **11** 85-86  
**Moldavia**, a former principality now a part of Rumania establishment of (fourteenth century) **24** 130-131, becomes subject to Turkey (1529) **24**, 339  
**Moldowandji**, Turkish vizir in Russo-Turkish War (1770) **24** 417  
**Molé**, Louis Matthieu, Count (1781-1855) French politician becomes minister of foreign affairs (1830) **13** 56 retires from ministry **13** 57 becomes prime minister **13**, 66 ministry **13** 70-71 elected to the Assembly (1848) **13**, 99  
**Molé**, Matthieu (1784-1866) French politician career as president of Paris parliament **11** 501 503, 504  
**Molesworth**, Robert, Viscount (1636-1725) English statesman and diplomatist, ambassador to Denmark **16** 366  
**Molière**, Jean Baptiste Poquelin (1620-1673), French comedian characterization **11** 615  
**Molino del Rey**, a suburb of Mexico, battle of (1847) **23** 375  
**Möllendorff**, Wichard Johann Heinrich von (1721-1816) Prussian soldier in War of First Coalition (1794) **15** 273-276  
**Möllin**, town in Schleswig-Holstein, battle of (1225) **16** 163  
**Mollwitz**, village in Silesia, battle of (1741), **12** 36 **14**, 127 **15**, 162-163  
**Moloch**, Phœnician deity, identified with the sun **2** 350 worship of, in Israel (ca. 1200 B.C.) **2** 71 human sacrifices to **2**, 129 **4** 202, 310, 580-581

**Molon** (d. 220 B.C.), rebel satrap of Media; defeated by Antiochus the Great, **4**, 558, **8**, 56  
**Molossians** (**Molossi**), Greek tribe in Epirus, dynasty of **4** 502, receive Themistocles (471 B.C.), **3**, 398  
**Molossus**, grandson of Achilles, founds dynasty in Epirus **4**, 502  
**Moltke**, Count Helmuth Karl Bernhard von (1800-1891), Prussian field marshal and statesman, in Franco-Prussian War, **13**, 153 155 156 160, in negotiations with Thiers, **13** 160-181 becomes president of chancery **15** 346, resigns office of chief of staff, **15**, 543  
**Molucca Islands**, Dutch islands in Malay archipelago, Francisco Serrão discovers (1512) **10** 486 Portugal obtains sovereignty over **10** 491  
**Molyneux**, William (1650-1698), Irish philosopher assists in founding Royal Society of Dublin (1683) **21**, 437  
**Momylus**, see **Augustulus**  
**Monaco**, principality situated on Mediterranean coast recognized as independent state **9**, 579  
**Monaldeschi**, Giovanni (d. 1657) favourite of Queen Christina of Sweden, death of, **16** 331 333  
**Monasticism**, system derived from Egypt **1**, 61  
English monks under Augustine evangelize England (596 A.D.) **8** 532 monks of Bangor slavery of Ithelfrith (613 A.D.), **18** 46 Aidan founds Lindisfarne or Holy Island (ca. 634 A.D.) **18** 165, monkish learning in Northumbria **18** 165-167 **21** 11 revival of monastic learning under Alcuin (803 A.D.) **18**, 83, monastic life under the Normans **18**, 279 280 monastic life under Edward III **18** 483-484 in reign of Henry II, **18** 297 298 monks martyred by Henry VIII **19**, 148 151 visitation and suppression of monasteries (1535-1536), **19** 153 161  
Greek influence of monks in Byzantine politics **7** 39 rebel against iconoclasm (726 A.D.) **8** 513 546 Mount Athos, a republic of monks (1004) **24** 218  
Irish monastic constitution of Irish church (131-500 A.D.) **21**, 340, Irish monasteries religious seats **21** 340, reformed by Gildas (ca. 600 A.D.) **21**, 341, Irish monks evangelize Europe **21**, 340-343, **8** 532 monastic reforms by Malachi (ca. 1138), **21** 401, Irish parishes grow out of monasteries **21** 401 Augustinian monks in Ireland **21**, 401 Henry VIII suppresses Irish monasteries (ca. 1537), **21** 402 Francis defy the king **21**, 402, encourage patriotic feeling (ca. 1602), **21** 418  
Latin monks pioneers in farming and commerce **7** 19, dominate mediæval society **7** 39 monastic celibacy in sixth century **8** 535, monasteries centres of preteratural agencies, **8**, 536; monks occupy prominent positions (ca.

600 A D), 7, 444, Benedictines spread in Italy and Germany (ca 715 A D), 8, 544, defenceless against Saracens (ca 800 A D), 8, 577 influence in early Swiss history (ca 800 A D) 10, 535-538 monkish reform of Christendom under Hildebrand (eleventh century) 11, 28 foundation of Cistercians Carthusians and Premonstrants (ca 1050) 14 92 reforms of St Bernard (ca 1120) monks sway the Church (twelfth century) 11 42 their power in France (1147) 11 36 mendicant orders of Friars founded (ca 1100) 8 614 friars become but tresses of papacy (thirteenth century) 8 614 protected by Alexander IV (1254) 8 616, Dominican friars and the inquisition 10 568 569 570 573 587 588 595, 11 52 Luther's relations with monks (1505) 14 252 254 Russian influence of in Russian church, 17 73 167 168 monks persecuted (1569) 17 204 Scotch description of monastic Celtic Church 21 9 influence of monastery of Iona 21 9 religion taught by Celtic monks (sixth century) 21 9 influence of in fusing races (eighth century) 21 12 in Paschal dispute 21 12 foundation of greater Scotch monasteries under David I (ca 1130) 21 40 decline of Scotch monasteries (ca 1121) 21 42 reform of (1114 1153) (1471) 21 1-43 24 Scotch monasteries devastated by Reformers (ca 1560) 21 261

**Moncey, Bon Adrien Jeannot de** (1741-1842) duke of Coneghinc French soldier in French campaign in Spain 12 386

**Monchy, Charles de, sieur de Hoquincourt**

**Monck, see Monk**

**Monckton, Robert** (1726-1792) English general, in expedition against Quebec, 23 217

**Moncontour, town in France, battle of** (1569), 11 364 19 346

**Mondejar, Lopez de Mendoza, Marquis of** (sixteenth century) Spanish soldier in wars against the Moors (1568) 10 249-250

**Mondragon, Christophor** (d 1596) Spanish general, campaign of in Netherlands 13, 445 464 470

**Monge, Gaspard** (1746-1818) French mathematician returns from Egypt with Napoleon, 12 481

**Monghyr, town in India** siege of (1763) 22 68

**Mongkut, king of Siam** 1851-1868 reign and advanced views of, 24, 515

**Mongols, Asiatic race** now chiefly resident in Mongolia, affinity of to Hittites 2 393, Scythians related to 2 403 ravages of in Islam, 8 22, under leadership of Jenghiz Khan invade Western Asia (1219), 8 230-232 455, westward advance checked by battle of Liegnitz (1241) 14 118 domination of, in Russia (1235-1462) 17 133-165, in China, 24,

273, conquered by Manchus (1162), 24, 274, unity of, established by Jenghiz Khan (1206), 24 277, conquests of, in Europe, 24, 287-289, unsuccessfully invade Japan (1274), 24, 291, 588, expeditions of against Indo-China, 24 291, empire of at beginning of fourteenth century, 24 294-295 conversion of in Persia 24 492 types of, in Japan, 24 579 580 military customs of, 2 652 654-655 characterisation of 24 524, 17 133 134 see also Mughals

**Monheur, town in France** siege of (1621) 11 448

**Mofino, José, see Florida-Blanca**

**Moniteur, Le, Napoleon's official organ** Napoleon's articles in (1802-1803) 12 523

**Monitor, Federal iron clad** fight with *Meramac* (1862) 23 427

**Monk or Monck, George** (1609-1670) first duke of Albemarle and earl of Torrington English soldier surrenders to Inchiquin 20 96 97 victories in Scotland 20 120-121 21 295 commands in Dutch War (1673) 13 120-122 629 20 127 128 in Second War with Dutch 13 625-630 20 147 148 purges army of parliamentarians 20 204 marches on London 20 204 205 denies intention to restore Charles 20 206 made general in chief 20 207 negotiations with Charles 20 209 receives Charles at Dover 20 213 part of in Stuart restoration 20 213 215 honours showered upon 20 215 betrays Argyle 20 215 242 21 297 in Third Dutch War 20 247 248 sails Thames against Dutch fleet 20 260 261 platine of Carolina 23 20 ketch of career 20 203

**Monmouth, battle of** (1778) 23 268 Lee's conduct at and Washington's rebuke 23 268

**Monmouth, James Fitzroy, Duke of** (1649-1685) natural son of Charles II of England and Lucy Walters doubtful parentage of 20 272 295 person and character 20, 295 296 Buckingham's efforts to legitimize 20 272 popular belief in legitimacy 20 295 296, great popularity of, 20 295 296 commands English troops in Netherlands 20 295, favours lavished upon, 20 295, marries Countess of Buccleuch 20 272, 295, agent of king in assault on Sir John Coventry, 20 273, 295 suppresses Scotch rising 21 305 goes into exile, 20, 304, rebellion 20 363-366, declares James II a usurper 20 364 proclaims himself king 20 364 defeated at Sedgemoor, 20 365 throws himself on king's mercy 20 365, relations with Lady Wentworth 20 366, execution 20, 366, effect of rebellion on American colonisation 23 134 153 154

**Monmouth, Lord, see Mordaunt, Charles.**

**Monomakh, Vladimir, see Vladimir Monomakh**

**Monophthalmus, see Antigonus**

**Monroe, James** (1758-1831), American statesman, fifth president of the United States 1816-1823, wounded at battle of Trenton (1777), **23**, 260, minister of United States to France, **23**, 306, negotiates Louisiana Purchase **23**, 318, sent on mission to England (1806) **23** 321, secretary of state in Madison's cabinet during War of 1812 **23** 328 elected president **23** 346 acquires Florida territory **23** 347 approves Missouri compromise **23** 349, asserts Monroe Doctrine **23** 350

**Monroe Doctrine**, name given to the policy of the United States applying the doctrine of non intervention in North and South American affairs to European powers Latin America and the Monroe Doctrine (1815-1826), **23** xxx 350-351 the French in Mexico (1862-1867) **23** xxx 366-367 630-635 the British Guiana Boundary Question **23** xxx 354-355 399-600 officially recognised by Germany (1901) **23** 601

**Mons**, city in Belgium captured by Spaniards (1572) **13** 134-135, battle (1678) **13** 640 capture by French (1691) **11**, 60 siege (1701) **20** 477 captured (1789) **14** 15

**Mons-en-Pévèle** (**Mons-en-Puelle**), village in northern France, battle of (1304) **11**, 77 **18** 419

**Monsieur**, Peace of, between Henry III and Huguenots (1575) **11** 483

**Montagu, Edward** (1602-1671) second earl of Manchester (Lord Kimbolton and Viscount Mandeville) English general and politician impeachment **19** 614-616 did it at Donnington Castle **20** 25-27, lord chamberlain under the Restoration, **20** 231, character **20** 13

**Montagu, John**, 4th earl of Sandwich (1714-1792) English diplomat, in peace negotiations with France at Aix-la-Chapelle (1748) **20** 569

**Montagu, Richard** (1577-1641), bishop of Chester English clergyman, chaplain of Charles I, reprimanded by house of commons (1626) **19**, 539

**Montague, Charles** (1661-1715) first earl of Halifax, English poet and statesman, member of Whig ministry, **20**, 445, chancellor of the exchequer (1694), **20**, 453, created baron of Halifax, **20** 458, impeachment and acquittal, **20**, 460-461, dismissed from ministry by Queen Anne, **20**, 471, currency reforms of, adopted, **20** 497, member of temporary council of regency, **20**, 506, chancellor of the exchequer (1714), **20**, 507

**Montague, Edward** (1625-1672), earl of Sandwich, English admiral, appointed "general-at-sea," **20**, 207, sent by Long Parliament to the Baltic, **18**, 340, created earl of Sandwich, **20**, 234, in battle with Dutch, **20**, 246, deprived of command, **20** 247, negotiates treaty between England and Spain, **20**, 266, death, **20**, 276

**Montague, Sir Edward** (d 1556), English

statesman; draws up settlement of crown on Lady Jane Grey, **18**, 227-228

**Montague, Sir James**, English attorney-general (1708), **20** 482

**Montague, John Nevil, Lord**, see Nevil, John.

**Montague, Thomas de** (1358-1428), fourth earl of Salisbury, commands English forces at siege of Orleans **11** 191

**Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de** (1553-1592), French author influence **11** 404, estimate, **11** 427 131

**Montalivet, Camille de** (1901-1980), French statesman ministry under Louis Philippe **13** 62

**Montalvo, Dr Alfonso Diaz de**, Spanish jurist, codifies laws (1480) **10** 137

**Montana**, state of United States purchased by United States (Louisiana Purchase) (1803) **23** 318 admitted to the Union (1889) **23** 183

**Montaperti**, town in Italy, battle (1260), **9**, 102 104 **14** 125

**Montargis**, town in France, siege (1427), **11**, 199 190, **18** 550

**Montauban**, town in France, siege (1621), **11** 417

**Montauban**, castle in northern France, siege (1202) **18** 335

**Montauban, Jean, Sire de** (c. 1412-1466), French admiral, at battle of Castillon, **11** 240-241

**Mont Avron**, see Avron, Mont

**Montbazou, Madame de**, see Chevreuse, Duchess de

**Montbéliard** or **Montbéliard**, Philibert Guéneau de (1720-1785) French naturalist, **12** 121

**Montcalm** (**Montcalm de Saint Vêran**), Louis Joseph, Marquis de (1712-1759) French soldier commander-in-chief of French forces in Canada **23** 213, number of his forces, **12**, 66, takes Fort Oswego and Ontario, **12** 69, **23** 213, takes Fort William Henry (1757) **23** 214 repulses Abercrombie at Ticonderoga, **23**, 215, baffles Wolfe at Quebec **23** 217, 218; defeated and killed on Plains of Abraham, **23**, 219-221

**Montclar, General**, French commander, military governor of Alsace **11**, 594, lieutenant general under the dauphin, **11**, 599, devastates Palatinate (1688), **11**, 603; **14**, 400

**Montcorvin, Jean de**, Franciscan missionary to China (1292), **24**, 293

**Monteagle, William Parker, Lord** (seventeenth century) English nobleman, warns James I of England of Gunpowder Plot (1604), **19**, 479

**Montebello**, village in Lombardy, Italy; battles of (1800), **12**, 501, (1859), **13**, 136, **15**, 16

**Montecatini**, town in province of Lucca, Italy, battle of (1314), **9**, 133.

**Montecuculi** or **Montecuccoli**, Count Raimondo (1608-1680), duke of Melfi, Austrian general, commands Austro-German army in Hungary (1664), **11**, 566, at battle of St. Gotthard (1664),

- 24, 386**; joins German troops against Louis XIV (1672), **11, 378, 13, 636, 14, 392**.
- Montefeltro, Frédéric de**, duke of Urbino 1444-1482, Italian soldier, commanded papal troops in war with Florence (1478), **9, 371**.
- Montemar, Duke of**, Spanish general in War of the Austrian Succession (1712) **9, 533, 534 seq, 10, 300, 14, 432**.
- Monte Marciano, Duke of**, see Piccolomini.
- Montemarisco (Mountmaurice)**, Hervey de (twelfth century) English adventurer invades Ireland (1169) **21, 369** as ambassador to Henry II (1171) **21, 371**.
- Montenegro**, principality in Balkan Peninsula formerly part of Roman prefecture of Illyricum maintained **24, 207, 211**, part of Serbian confederation (900 A.D.) **24, 207** seized upon by Balkan **24, 207**, inauguration of theocratic government **24, 208** struggle against Turks **24, 208, 211** Russian influence in **24, 208, 209** independence of recognized **24, 210** recent additions to territory **24, 211**.
- Montenotte**, village in the Apennine Italy, battle of (1796) **12, 125 seq, 14, 312**.
- Montereau**, village near Fontenelle in France, siege of (1210) **18, 310** battle of (1513) **12, 609**.
- Montereau, Pierre de** (d. 1260) French architect builds Sainte Chapelle (1213-1248) **11, 67**.
- Monterey**, town in Mexico, battle of (1846) **23, 372**.
- Monte Rotondo**, mountain in province of Rome, battle of (1869) **9, 614**.
- Montespan, Françoise Athénais de Rochecouart, Marquise de** (1641-1707) mistress of Louis XIV influence of over king **11, 555 seq**, retirement of **11, 557 seq**.
- Montesquieu, Charles de Secondat, Baron de** (1689-1755) French author and statesman literary works of **12, 115** theory of mixed government **12, 115 seq**, his criticism of the age **12, 21**.
- Montevideo**, capital of Uruguay taken by the English **23, 571**, relation to revolution in Argentina **23, 591-593**.
- Montez, Lola (Marie Dolores Eliza Rozanna Gilbert)** (1815-1861) adventurer and dancer, causes abdication of King Ferdinand VII **15, 433**.
- Montezuma II** (1477-1520) emperor of Mexico, reign **23, 506-515** conquests **23, 507** commands Cortes to leave country **23, 510** meets Cortes **23, 511** Cortes imprisons, **23, 516**, death, **23, 520**.
- Montfaucon**, town in France, battle of (887 A.D.) **11, 14**.
- Montferrat, Bénédicte de**, bishop of Luçon 1477, Bernese complaint to **16, 623**.
- Montferrat**, duchy in northwestern Italy, disputed succession **9, 499 seq**.
- Montferrat, Dukes of**, see Gonzaga.
- Montferrat, Boniface, Marquis of** (d. 1207), Italian nobleman, aids Alexius, **7, 276, 277**, conquests of, in Greece **7, 278-279**.
- 24, 223**, candidate for emperorship of Latin Empire, **7, 283, 284**, becomes king of Thessalonica, **7, 285-290, 8, 416**, death **7, 296**.
- Montferrat, Longaspada, Marquis of** (d. 1177) viceroy of Jerusalem, reign, **8, 371**.
- Montferrat**, see Conrad.
- Montfort, Joan de**, wife of John de Montfort encourages French army **11, 107**, defends castle of Hennebont (1342) **11, 105, 18, 458**.
- Montfort, John de** (1293-1345) duke of Brittany pretends to be son of Brittany **11, 107** I Edward III aids **18, 458** makes expedition to Brittany, **18, 457** imprisonment **11, 107**.
- Montfort, Simon Count de** (d. 1218) earl of Leicester French soldier leads Albigensian crusade (1208-1213) **8, 461, 10, 566, 11, 53, 54**.
- Montfort, Simon de** (1208-1265) earl of Leicester son of the preceding English soldier and statesman marriage **18, 370** hatred of Henry III for **18, 376** quarrel with Gloucester **18, 378, 380** feud with king Henry III **18, 380-383** captures the king **18, 381** at the head of government **18, 381** reforms of **18, 381, 386** fall **18, 382** character **18, 383, 385** death **18, 383**.
- Montfort, Simon de** (1240-1271) son of the earl of Leicester resists Henry III, **18, 387**.
- Montgomery, Archibald** (1726-1796), 11th earl of Eglinton mad commander of new Highland regiment (1736) **20, 543**.
- Montgomery, Gabriel** (ca. 1530-1574) French commander mortally wounds Henry II in tournament **11, 350**.
- Montgomery, Colonel John** (d. 1731) colonial governor of New York **23, 166**.
- Montgomery, John** (1722-1808) American soldier commands expedition against Cherokee (1760) **23, 222**.
- Montgomery, Richard** (1736-1775), Irish-American soldier captures St John's and Montreal (1775) **23, 250**, death of, at siege of Quebec **23, 250**.
- Montgomery, Sir Robert** (1809-1897), British administrator in India represses rebels of Oudh (1857) **22, 202**.
- Montgomery Convention** (1861) meeting of representatives from Cotton States to form provisional Confederate government proceedings of **23, 109**.
- Montholon, Count Charles Tristan de** (1783-1833) French soldier in alliance with Louis Philippe (1830) **13, 71**.
- Montiel**, town in Spain, battle of (1369), **10, 90, 11, 119**.
- Montijo**, town in Spain, battle of (1814), **10, 515**.
- Montijo, Eugénie**, see Eugénie.
- Montlhéry**, town in France, battle of (465), **11, 250**.

**Montluc**, Blaise de Lasseran-Massencome, Seigneur de (ca 1503-1577) French marshal, at siege of Siena (1554-1555), **9** 466 **11**, 346

**Montmairal**, town in France, battle of (1814) **12**, 609

**Montmorency** (Burchards), Lords of, efforts of Louis VI against, **11**, 30

**Montmorency** or **Montmorenci**, Anne de (1492-1567) French marshal and constable builds missions of Fécamp and Chantilly **11** 335, activity of in Bordeaux persecutions **11** 331, commands army in Low Countries **11** 336, capture of at St Quentin **11**, 337, relieved from office **11**, 353, death of, at battle of St Denis **11** 361

**Montmorency**, Henri II, Duke of (1595-1632) French marshal, in war with Spain **11** 461 leagues with Orleans against Richelieu **11** 465 execution of **11** 465 seq

**Montmorency**, Philip de, count of Horn - see Horn

**Montpellier**, city in France Philip of Valois purchases (ca 1350) **11** 122

**Montpellier**, Treaty of, concluded between Louis XIII and the Huguenots (1622) **11** 415

**Montpellier**, University of, influence of Arts upon medical faculty of **8** 250

**Montpensier**, Anne Marie Louise d'Orléans, Duchess of (1627-1694) the daughter of Gaston of Orléans and generally called La Grande Mademoiselle and (died **11**, 313)

**Montpensier**, Antoine Marie Philippe Louis d'Orléans, Duke of (1824-1890) fifth son of Louis Philippe marries Infanta Luisa Fernanda of Spain (1846) **13** 75

**Montpensier**, Catherine Marie de Lorraine, Duchess of (1552-ca 1691) daughter of Francis duke of Guise relations of with Jacques Clément, **11**, 393-394, estimate of **11** 394

**Montpensier**, François de Bourbon, Duke of (d 1592) at battle of Ivry (1590) **11** 395

**Montpensier**, Henri de Bourbon, Duke of (d 1605) 1st duke in the Bourbon line governor of Brittany spokesman for nobles (1601) **11**, 412

**Montreal**, city of Canada, first settlement at (1611), **23** 65, Missionneuve founded (1611) **22**, 323, expedition against in King William's War **23** 157, English capture (1760) **23**, 222

**Montreuil**, town in France, ceded to England (1360) **11**, 111

**Montreuil**, Count of (tenth century) Hugh Capet wages war against **11**, 23

**Montreuil**, French ambassador to Charles I negotiates for king with the Scots (1646) **20** 42

**Montreuil**, Treaty of, concluded between France and England (1803) **18**, 115

**Montrichard**, Joseph Elie Désiré Perruquet (1760-1828) French general recalled from Switzerland (1802), **17** 28

**Montrose**, James Graham, 1st Marquis of (1612-1650), Scottish soldier and states-

man, victories in Scotland **20**, 33, 34, 38, defeated by Leslie **20** 39, **21**, 294, retires to the Continent, **20** 45, returns to Scotland, **20** 94, capture and execution, **20**, 94-95, **21**, 295, characterisation **20**, 95

**Mont-Saint-Jean**, town near Waterloo, battle of see Waterloo

**Mont-Saint-Michel**, village in France, siege of (ca 1090) **18** 215-216

**Montsorel**, town in England siege of (1217), **18** 365

**Montt**, Jorge (1847-), Chilean statesman, elected president of Chile (1891), **23** 611.

**Montt**, Manuel (1809-1880) Chilean statesman, elected president of Chile (1851), **23** 610

**Monuments**, see Archaeology and Inscriptions.

**Mookerheyde** (Mooker Heath), plain in the Netherlands battle of (1574) **13** 446

**Moon**, Egyptian and Hebrew Feast of, **2**, 207; identified with Astarte **2**, 350, appearance among Hyperboreans **2**, 446 worshipped in Persia **3** 297; see Astarte

**Moor**, town in Hungary, battle of (1540) **14** 652

**Moore**, James (ca 1640-1706) American colonial soldier and official becomes governor of South Carolina **23**, 59, in Indian War of 1703 **23** 59 expeditions against Spanish and Indians **23**, 190

**Moore**, James (1737-1777) American soldier, defeats English in North Carolina (1776), **23** 250

**Moore**, Sir John (1761-1800) British general, in Sweden **16** 132 succeeds Wellington in Spain **10** 311 retreat, **10**, 313 315, death **10** 318 **21** 471

**Moors**, name of a mixed people of northern Africa at war with Rome **6** 136 170 290 535 sack Rome **6** 601, at war with Eastern Empire **7** 98 99, 126-127, Charlemagne sends unsuccessful expedition against (ca 780 AD) **7** 512, Ferdinand III of Castile wars against (1225), **10**, 64 defeated at battle of Salado (1340), **10** 75 Ferdinand I of Aragon subdues (1111) **10** 121 in war with Ferdinand V of Castile **10** 131 133 145, 149, 161, unbaptised Moors expelled from Spain (1502) **10** 162 under Charles V, **10**, 223-225, atrocities in Spain, **10** 245, marquis of Mondragón wars against, **10**, 249-250, at war with Don Juan of Austria **10** 251 Alfonso I of Portugal conquers, **10** 429, unbaptised Moors expelled from Portugal (1497), **10**, 455, massacre of by Charles of Anjou (ca 1270) **14**, 130 see also **Morisicos**.

**Mophus**, king of Ukhasila in India (ca 324 BC) becomes satrap of Punjab to Alexander (325 BC) **2**, 179-180

**Moraes Barros**, Prudente (1844), Brazilian statesman elected president of Brazil (1894) **23**, 605, administration of, **23**, 606

**Morales**, General, Mexican soldier, surrenders Vera Cruz (1847), **23**, 374.

- Mora Stone**, a stone on which the ancient kings of Sweden were proclaimed **16** 204
- Morat**, town in Switzerland battle of (1476) **11** 267, **13** 360, **16** 602
- Moravia**, district in Austria-Hungary colonies of Roman soldiers settled in **6** 77 war with Ludwig the German **7** 57f 577, 581 591 revolts from Mieszlaw II of Poland, **24** 12
- Moravians**, German religious sect colony of in Georgia (1730) **23** (2)
- Moray**, Sir Andrew, of Bothwell (d 1497) Scottish noble joins Wallace **21** 70 sole baron adhering to Wallace **18** 410 **21**, 72 death **18** 411 **21** 71
- Moray**, Sir Andrew, of Bothwell (d 1337) regent of Scotland son of Sir Andrew Bothwell invades Northumbria with Wallace **21** 71 becomes leader of Scottish royalists **21** 131 nude prison by English **21** 131 escapes from prison and raises rebellion in Scotland **21** 134 seq death **21** 136
- Moray or Murray**, 2nd Earl of, see Stuart, James
- Moray**, Sir Thomas Randolph, Earl of, see Randolph
- Morazan**, Francisco (1712-1814) soldier statesman of Honduras communal troops at attack on Guatemala **15** 23 670 died president of Central American Confederation (1801) **23** (6) administration **23** (6)
- Morbeyne**, Sir Denys de, English knight John of France yields to at Harfleur (1356) **18** 474 475
- Morcar or Morkere**, Saxon warrior son of Alifu brother of Edmundo killed in law of Harold succeeds to portion of father's earldom (1053) **18** 131 chosen earl of Northumbria **18** 14 Harold confirms in earldom of Northumbria **18** 141, joint commander of army against William the Conqueror **18** 170 submits to William **18** 171 revolts against William **18** 177 William ravages lands of **18** 181 William restores estates of **18** 182 joins Hereward **18** 181 release ordered by William on his death **18** 195
- Mordaunt**, Charles (1608-17) earl of Peterborough and Monmouth English military and naval commander characteristics of **10** 285 created Earl of Monmouth by William III (1690) **20** 423 inspired by Lennox's revelations **20** 423 campaign in Spain **13** (50) **20** 471 472 takes Barcelona **10** 285 286 **20** 47 guerrilla warfare of **20** 476
- Mordaunt**, John, 1st Baron and Viscount Mordaunt (1127-1175) English royalist leader trial and acquittal of (1155) **20** 172 173
- Mordaunt**, Sir John (1697-1740) English soldier in expedition against Rochefort (1757) **20** 548
- Morden**, Lord, see Yorke, Charles
- More**, Sir Anthony (Attoni Moro) (1512-1578) Dutch painter, visits England **19** 524

- More**, Sir Thomas (1478-1535), English author and statesman, chosen speaker of house of commons, **19** 86, asserts liberties of parliament before Wolsey, **19** 87 Henry VIII lays divorce case before, **19** 106, succeeds Wolsey as chancellor **19** 121 pronounces official opinion on Henry's divorce **19** 125 126, treatment of heretics, **19** 127, retires from office, **19** 127 implicated by Elizabeth Barton's revelations **19** 145, committed to the tower **19** 147 trial of **19** 153, tender relations with daughter Margaret **19** 154 155 last hours of, **19** 154, execution of **19** 155 horror in Europe on death of **19** 155 character and genius of **19** 122 127 152 155
- Morea**, in Latin name of the ancient Peloponnese Venetians conquer (1667) **9**, 21 recovered by Hassan Pacha (1774), **24** 421 insurrection against Turks in, **24** 417
- Moreau**, Jean Victor (1761-1813) French soldier in command under Pichegru **12** 381 **14** 11 replaces Pichegru, **12** 124 retreat of through Black Forest **12** 431 beginning of rupture with Napoleon **12** 441 exposes Pichegru **12** 441 deprived of command **12** 440 defeated by Suvarov, **17** 433 succeeds J. Bernadotte **12** 473 **17** 435 recalled **12** 47 153 flattered by Napoleon **12** 453 compromised by Napoleon **12** 485 despatched to the Rhine, **12** 488 Napoleon's jealousy of **12** 501 502 533 campaign in Germany (1800) **12** 503-507 wins Hohenlinden **12** 507 508 implicated in plot against Napoleon **12** 533 and note 534 arrested **12** 531 exile in United States **12** 532, in service of allies against France **12** 603 and note **15** 315 killed at Dresden **12** 601 **14** 575 **17** 350 character **12** 449 507 508, 533 **15** 315 military capacity of **12** 421 431 432 449 501 505 **17** 433 434
- Morelos y Pavon**, José Maria (1765-1815) Mexican patriot successes of **23**, 622, defeated and shot **23** 622
- Moreno**, Gabriel Garcia (1821-1875) Ecuadorian politician president three times **23** 614 615
- Moreno**, Juan (1713-1817) Spanish admiral defeated by English **12** 513
- Moreton Bay**, Queensland Australia, penal colony planted at **22** 219
- Morfontaine**, Treaty of (1800) **17** 430
- Morgan**, Daniel (1736-1802) American soldier accompanies Braddock's expedition **23** 206 at battle of Saratoga (1777) **23** 265 victory at battle of Cowpens **23** 275
- Morgan**, Sir Henry (1635?-1688) English lieutenant appointed lieutenant-governor of Jamaica **23** 56
- Morgan**, John Hunt (1826-1884), American soldier in the Confederate service, leads guerrilla raid into Ohio Indiana, and Kentucky (1863), **23**, 441



- Morgan, Sir Thomas** (d. ca. 1679), English soldier, in battle of the Dunes, **20**, 173.
- Morgarten**, mountain in Switzerland; battle of (1315), **16**, 563 seq.
- Morgen, Kurt Ernst** (1858-), German explorer; reorganises troops in Kamerun, Africa (1894), **15**, 561.
- Morale or Monreal, Fra** (d. 1354), Italian freebooter; defeats Malatesta da Rimini (1352), **9**, 226; grants funds to Cola di Rienzi, **9**, 227, death, **9**, 228.
- Morillo, Pablo** (1777-1838), Spanish general; in revolutionary war in Colombia, **23**, 583.
- Mornii**, Gallic tribe; wars of, with Romans, **5**, 521, 525, **13**, 273.
- Morino, Mariana**, secretary of provisional government of the Rio de la Plata (1810), **23**, 591.
- Moriscos**, Moors christianised by force, revolt of, in Spain, **10**, 217 seq., expulsion of **10** 261 seq.; see also **Moors**.
- Morley, John**, British writer and statesman, secretary of state for India (1905), **21**, 663.
- Mornay, Philippe de**, seigneur du Plessis-Marly, known as du Plessis-Mornay (1549-1623) Huguenot leader, at Ivry, **11**, 395.
- Morner, Count Gustav von**, Swedish soldier and statesman, urges Bernadotte's election, **16**, 460, 461, viceroy of Norway (1814) **16**, 472.
- Mornington, Earl of**, see **Wellesley**.
- Morny, Charles Auguste Louis Joseph, Duke de** (1811-1865), French politician, prescribes Sunday holiday (1851), **13**, 121.
- Morocco or Marocco**, country of northwestern Africa, main treatment, **24**, 469-476, under rule of Almoravids (ca. 1103-1146), **8**, 212 215; establishment of Sherifate, **8**, 252, **24**, 469 seq.; Mulei Ahmed usurps government of (1574), **10**, 496; war with Portugal (1578), **10**, 496; war with Austria (1828), **14**, 549; war with France (1944), **24**, 473; war with Spain (1879-1909), **24**, 473; war with Kabail tribes (1993), **24**, 473; Hassanid dynasty, **24**, 473-476, Algecuras conference (1906), **21**, 665.
- Morocco or Marocco**, one of capitals of Morocco, foundation (ca. 1072), **8**, 241, besieged by Abdul Mumun, **8**, 245.
- Morone, Girolamo** (ca. 1450-1529), Italian diplomatist; chancellor of duke of Milan, **9**, 419, plots against Charles V of France, **9**, 449.
- Morosini, Francesco** (1618-1691), Venetian soldier, commands defence of Candia (1667-1669), **9**, 520-521; **24**, 386, completes conquest of Morea (1687), **9**, 521, **24**, 395; death, **9**, 522.
- Moroso, Boris**, Russian noble, chief advisor of Alexis, administration of (1645), **17**, 243, 244.
- Moroso** (fifteenth century), Russian prince; administrator under Vasil Vasilievitch, **17**, 159.
- Morrill, Justin Smith** (1810-1898), American statesman and legislator; author of tariff measure passed by Congress (1862), **23**, 421.

- Morrill Tariff Act**, American legislative measure, named after Justin S. Morrill; passage of (1862), **23**, 421.
- Morris, Gouverneur** (1752-1816), American statesman; part of, in forming the Constitution, **23**, 296.
- Morris, Lewis** (1671-1746), American colonial statesman; appointed colonial governor of New Jersey (1738), **23**, 168; quarrels with assembly, **23**, 196.
- Morris, Robert** (1734-1806), American financier; superintendent of finance during American Revolution, **23**, 274; resigns office after Revolution, **23**, 298.
- Morristown**, city in New Jersey; Washington at, **23**, 261.
- Mortara**, town in Pavia, Italy; battle of (1849), **9**, 600, **14**, 659.
- Mortemar, Athénais de**, see **Montespan, Mme. de**.
- Mortemer**, town in northern France; Normans defeat French at, **11**, 26.
- Mortier, Edouard Adolphe Casimir Joseph** (1769-1835), duke of Treviso, French soldier, at battle of Zurich, **12**, 476, proceeds against Hanover, **12**, 531; commands reserve cavalry, **12**, 564, defeated at Dornstein, **17**, 448.
- Mortimer, Edmond** (1390-1424), fifth earl of March, claims to English crown, **18**, 509; claims throne at accession of Henry IV, **18**, 515, death, **18**, 515.
- Mortimer, Sir Edmond** (1376-1409?), uncle of Edmond, fifth earl of March, defeated and imprisoned by Owen Glendower (1402), **18**, 515, Henry IV refuses to ransom, **18**, 515, marries daughter of Glendower, **18**, 519.
- Mortimer, Roger** (1287-1330), first earl of March, imprisoned for treason against Edward II, **18**, 440, joins Queen Isabella in Paris, **18**, 440, guilty relation with Isabella, **18**, 446, 447, 448; deposes and murders Edward, **18**, 443-445; joint rule with Isabella, **18**, 448-450; fall, **18**, 450, execution, **18**, 451.
- Mortimer, Roger** (d. 1397), earl of March and lord-lieutenant of Ireland 1395-1397; declared successor to crown by Richard II, **18**, 498, 509, right to crown, **18**, 529; death of, and avenging expedition of Richard II to Ireland, **21**, 388.
- Mortimer's Cross**, locality near Hereford, England; Edward IV defeats Lancastrians at, **18**, 577; influence of Edward's victory, **18**, 578.
- Mortmain, Statute of** (*De Religiosis*) (1279), statute of Edward I, forbidding alienation of land in England to religious bodies or organizations, **18**, 428, text, **22**, 351.
- Morton, James Douglas, 4th Earl of** (1530-1581), regent of Scotland; efforts in Scotland for Protestantism, **19**, 284; leads faction against Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 323, 341; in plot against Rizzio, **21**, 266, elected regent for James VI, **21**, 270; negotiations with Elisabeth, **19**, 349, 351; delivers up the earl of Northumberland to Elisabeth, **19**, 349;

- 21, 274, codifies laws, 21, 275, resigns regency, 21, 275, character, 19, 349  
21, 273, execution 19 356, 21 276
- Morton, John** (1120-1500), English cardinal, flies from England to escape Richard III (1483) 18 617 made archbishop of Canterbury by Henry VII 19 16, ingenious method of raising money 19 47
- Morton, Levi Parsons** (1824 ) American banker and politician vice president of United States 1889-1893 election of 23 481
- Morton, Thomas** (1590-1645) English colonist in America obtains control of Mount Wolliston colony 22 634 seized by Standish and sent to England (1625) 22 634
- Morveau, Louis Bernard, Guyton de** (1737-1816) French scientist 12 121
- Moschi, see Mushke**
- Moscoso de Alvarado, Luis** (ca 1505-ca 1560) Spanish soldier, succeeds De Sot 22, 483
- Moscow, Grand Principality of**, a principality out of which grew the Russian empire beginnings of 17 114 increase in importance of 17 160 development during later period 17 160 at war with Novgorod 17 172 accession of the house of Romanov 17 257
- Moscow (Kutchkovo)**, city of Russia captured by Mongol Tatars (1277-17 186 rise of 17 114 seq. two sieges of (1380) 17, 151, destruction of by Tatars (1382) 17, 153, pre-eminence consecrated by famous icon 17 157, devastated by Tatars (1408) 17 157 siege of (1612) 17 236 taken and burned by French (1812) 12 589 seq. 17 173 seq.
- Moscow, University of**, founded (1755) 17 359
- Moselekatse, Zulu chief** founds Matabele state (1838) 22 282
- Moses**, lawgiver and organizer of Israelitic nation, founds priesthood 2 58 traditions of 2 60 76 117 biblical account of 2 61-63 wives of 2 70 law of 2 119 131 160 204 340-341 344 type of Messiah 2 165
- Moshesh, chief of Basutoland**, defeated by Boers (1866) 22 275
- Moskva, see Borodino**
- Moslems, see Mohammedans**
- Moslemah, Saracen general** (717 A.D.) besieges Constantinople 7 201 204
- Mosquera, Tomas Cipriano** (1795-1875) Colombian general and politician dictatorship of 23 602
- Moss, Convention of**, agreement signed in 1814 by which Norway and Sweden arrived at a basis of union 16 470
- Mostyn, Savage** (d 1757) British admiral defeats Acadians (1755) 23 204
- Mother of the Camp**, name given by soldiers to Aurelia Victoria 17 621
- Motien-ling Pass**, in Manchuria battle of (1904) 17 621
- Motterouge, Joseph Édouard de la, see La Motterouge.**
- Moulins, Auguste** (1752-1810), French soldier, appointed to Directory, 12, 472, favours Napoleon 12, 482, duped by Napoleon, 12, 483, refuses to resign, 12, 483
- Moultrie, Fort, see Fort Moultrie**
- Moultrie, William** (1731-1805) American soldier defends Fort Sullivan against British 23 255
- Mounier, Jean Joseph** (1758-1806), French legislator and author at National Assembly 12 166 in Women's Insurrection 12 217 219 222
- Mountain, The**, a name given the Jacobins in the National Convention in France origin 12 281 fall 12 397-398, see also Jacobins
- Mountjoy, Charles Blount**, 8th Lord (1563-1606) favorite of Queen Elizabeth rivalry with Essex and Sir Walter Raleigh 19 310 made lord lieutenant of Ireland 21 407
- Mountmaurice, see Montemarisca**
- Mount Phoenix**, a mountain in Irish naval battle between Russians and Mohammedans near (655 A.D.) 7 184
- Mourzouffe, see Alexius V**
- Mousa, see Musa**
- Moustier, L D M François René, Marquis de** (1817-1869) French diplomat in Franco-Prussian dispute over Luxembourg (1867) 13 142 143 15 503
- Mouton, Georges, see Lobau**
- Mouton-Duvernay, Barthélemy, Baron** (1769-1816) French soldier execution 13 17
- Mowbray, John**, Scottish nobleman consulted by Edward I as to government of Scotland (1304) 21 84 joins Moray in rebellion (1324) 21 131
- Mowbray, Sir Philip de**, English governor of Sterling Castle (1314) 18 181 21 97 98 in battle with Bruce (1306) 21 90
- Mowbray, Robert de**, earl of Northumberland (d ca 1125) English baron defeats Malcolm king of Scotland 18 220 21 33 he disinherits against William II 18 221 imprisoned 18 222
- Mowbray, Thomas** (1366-1399) earl of Nottingham and duke of Norfolk English noble banishment and death of 18 505
- Mowbray, Thomas**, earl of Nottingham (1386-1405) English baron, revolts against Henry IV 18 524
- Moys, town in Silesia** battle (1757), 18 202
- Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus** (1756-1791), German composer 18 361 patronised by Emperor Joseph II 14 471
- Mstislav, joint ruler of Russia with Yaroslav** (1016) 17 109
- Mstislavski, Feodor**, Russian prince, in war against Sweden (1590) 17 216
- Mucia, wife of C. Iulius Pompeius**, Caesar's relations with 5 590
- Mucianus, Lucius** (first century A.D.), Roman statesman minister of Vespasian 6 229, 231
- Mudhar, group of Arians** 8 16
- Mudki or Moodkee**, town in the Punjab India, battle of (1845), 22, 154

**Muffawaka**, Arabian general, defeats Turks (870 A D.), **8**, 216-218

**Muffling**, Friedrich Ferdinand Karl (1775-1851) Prussian general, governor of Paris (1815) **15** 331

**Mughal** or **Mogul** Empire, Mohammed in empire of India, main treatment **22** 21-39 Baber founds (1525) **22** 24 Bihardi Shah last emperor banished by the British (1857) **22** 39

**Mug Nuadat**, Irish hero of second century defeats Cond of the Hundred Battles **21** 335

**Mugwumps**, name given to seceders from Republican party in 1854 **23** 480

**Muhammed**, the prophet see **Mohammed**

**Muhammed** (I 1220) sultan of Khwarezm in Iran and Transoxiana, conquered by English Khan **8** 230 **24** 250 252

**Muhammed**, Shah of Iran 1818-18, **24**, 494

**Muhammed Ali Murzhi**, Shah of Persia (1907-24) 499

**Muhammed**, Shah of Persia see **Aga**

**Muhammed I**, sultan of Turkey 1413-1421 reign of **7** 333 335, **24** 320 321

**Muhammed (II) "the Great"** (ca 1380-1481) sultan of Turkey 1453-1481 main treatment **24** 326 336 character **24** 327 conquers Constantinople (1453) **7** 338-340 344 356 **24** 327 328 conquers emperor of Trebizond **7** 337 conquers Greece **11** 243 **24** 225 226 23 330 invades Serbia **24** 329 330 conquests in Asia **24** 330 331 war with Venice **9** 295 seq **24** 331 besieges Rhodes **9** 277 **24** 332 death **7** 338 **24** 332 legislation of **24** 333

**Muhammed III** (d 1603) sultan of Turkey 1595-1603 reign of **24** 373

**Muhammed IV** (ca 1641-1691) sultan of Turkey 1685-1687 reign of **24** 382 393 accession **24** 382 vizierate of Muhammed Koprili **24**, 383-384 vizierate of Ahmed Koprili **24**, 384-385 war with Austria **24** 385 386 invades Podolia **24** 39 388 second siege of Vienna **24** 389-390 deposition of **24** 390 391, character of **24** 391

**Muhammed I**, Moorish king of Cordova 572-846 A D. reign of **8** 205

**Muhammed II**, Moorish king of Cordova 1023 usurps throne **8** 237-245

**Muhammed Abu Abdallah al-Nasir**, emir of Cordova 1199-1213, **8**, 247 seq., **10** 62

**Muhammed (I) ben al-Akhar**, Moorish king of Granada 1238-1273, wars with Christians **8**, 253 254, founds kingdom of Granada, **8** 254

**Muhammed II**, Moorish king of Granada 1273-1302 **8** 255 seq.

**Muhammed III**, Moorish king of Granada 1302-1309 **8** 255

**Muhammed IV**, Moorish king of Granada 1325-1333 **8** 255

**Muhammed V**, Moorish king of Granada 1354-1359 **8**, 256, **10**, 59

**Muhammed VI**, Moorish king of Granada 1396-1408, **8**, 256.

**Muhammed VII**, Moorish king of Granada 1423-1427, 1429 1445, disputes for crown, **8**, 256 seq.

**Muhammed** (d 1012), vizir under Hisham II, king of Cordova, usurps throne, **8**, 235-236

**Muhammed (Kutchuk Muhammed)** (d 1481), Khan of the Golden Horde, wars and death **24** 307 308

**Muhammed Ali**, nawab of Arcot, acknowledged by English (1749), **22** 48 wars with French and their allies, **22**, 49, in league with Lord Pigot **22** 90

**Muhammed Ali**, victor of Egypt see **Mehemet Ali**

**Muhammed Amin** (fifteenth century) Khan of Kazan tributary to him the Great **17** 177

**Muhammed Ahmed**, mahdi in Egypt see **Mahdi**

**Muhammed al-Mahdi**, Mohammedan reformer in Morocco (1557) wars of **24**, 469-470 Morocco united under rule of, **24**, 470 relation of with Sulaiman I of Turkey **24**, 470 471, administration of, **24** 471

**Muhammed as-Saduk**, bey of Tunis 1859-1882 **24** 485

**Muhammed ben Abdallah** (d 1130) called "the Mahdi," Mohammedan reformer in North Africa founder of Almohad dynasty preaching **8** 243-244, death, **8** 244

**Muhammed ben Abdallah**, prime minister in Spain see **Almansor**

**Muhammed ben Idris al-Shafi** (d 820 A D.) one of the founders of Moslem law, **8** 299 300

**Muhammed ben Jehwar**, emir of Cordova 1044-1060 **8** 259

**Muhammed ben Kasim** (eighth century) Arabian sultan invades India **8**, 154-155

**Muhammed ben Omayyah (Humeiyah)**, attempts to regain throne of Granada (1368) **8** 259 **10** 247

**Muhammed ben Su'ud** (d 1515), Arab scholar fights for Wahhabite doctrines, **24** 411 450

**Muhammed Girai**, see **Girai**, **Muhammed**

**Muhammed Mirza Ali** (d 1850), called "the Bab" (Gate), Persian Mohammedan, founds sect of Babis or Babists **24** 493-494

**Muhammed Sakkohi**, grand vizir of Turkey under Sulaiman I and Selim II, counsels war (1565) **24**, 358 administration of, **24** 367

**Muhammed Turgai**, Ulug Bey, son of Shah Rukh see **Ulug Bey**

**Muhlberg** or **Ampting**, town in Saxony, battle of (1547) **11** 335, **14** 299-300

**Muhldorf**, town in Bavaria, battle of (1322), **14** 171

**Muhlfeld**, Eugen von, a founder of legal and political literary clubs of Vienna (1812), **14** 605

**Muhtadi Billah**, caliph of Baghdad 869 A D. **8**, 216-217

**Mulden**, a town in the Netherlands, captured by Louis XIV, 11 577  
**Muz ad-Daula**, first Buyid emir in Baghdad, expels Turks (945), 8 220  
**Muz ad-Din**, mude sultan of Egypt by mamelukes (1250) 8 231  
**Muz-lidinillah**, first Fatimite caliph in Egypt, founds Cairo (972) 8 222  
**Mukallu**, king of Tabal (seventh century BC), 1, 419 177  
**Mukawkas**, see Mokaukas  
**Mukden**, town in Manchuria centre of Pussian power in Russo Japanese War 1904 17 622 24 660 Russo retreat to 17 621 battle of 24 661  
**Mukhtar Pasha**, Turkish general at siege of Rustchuk (1510) 17 467  
**Mukhuli**, Mongolian general in campaign against Nutchu (1210-1231) 24 279  
**Muktadir Billah**, caliph of Baghdad 904-932 AD, 8 218 219  
**Muktafi**, caliph of Baghdad 902-905 AD 8 218-219 see  
**Muktafi**, caliph of Baghdad 1133 8 227  
**Mulai**, or Mulei, or Muley Abdallah, sultan of Morocco in second half of thirteenth century 10 416 24 471  
**Mulai Abdul Aziz IV**, sultan of Morocco 1804-, accession 24 473 opposed by his brother 24 474 character and court 24 471-475  
**Mulai Ahmed** (d 1578) usurps throne of Morocco 10 496 117  
**Mulai Ahmed ben Muhammed**, sultan of Morocco son of Mulu Mloch becomes sultan (1578) 10 497  
**Mulai Hassan**, sultan of Morocco 1875-1911 reign of 24 473  
**Mulai Hassan** or Mulei Abul Hassan, Moroccan king of Granada 1460-1482 wars of 8 257 10 141-144 deposed 8 257 10 145  
**Mulai Ismail**, sultan of Morocco 1672-1727 reign of 24 473  
**Mulai Moloeh** (Maula Abd el Malik (d 1578) sultan of Morocco wars with Mulei Ahmed 10 497 198  
**Mulai Muhammed**, brother of Mulu Abdul Aziz IV revolt of 24 474  
**Mulai Sidi Muhammed**, sultan of Morocco 1757-1789 24 473  
**Mulei**, see Mulai  
**Mülhausen**, city in upper Alsace battle of (1674) 11 553  
**Müller, Johann**, Prussian leader in Icebergs Revolt (1525), 14 262  
**Multan**, a fortress of the Punjab Indian capture of (1849) 22 157  
**Mummies**, discovered in Egypt 1 75 1-7 155-161 210  
**Mummus, Lucius**, "Achaicus" (see Nile) 1st century BC Roman soldier, consul 116 BC conducts Achaean War 4 311 516 550 5 316 317 is consul (116 BC) 5 319  
**Mummolus**, Roman soldier campaign in Gaul (568-575 AD) 7 439  
**Münch-Bellinghausen**, Baron Joachim von

(1786-1866), Austrian statesman, at Frankfort diet 15, 389  
**Münchhausen, Alexander** (1813-1886), German diplomat, envoy of Ernst Augustus of Hanover, 15 441-442  
**Munck, Adolf Frederick** (1749-1831), Swedish courtier 16 410  
**Munda**, ancient people of India 2 488  
**Munda**, ancient city of southern Spain, battle of (15 BC) 5 567-568 10 9  
**Mundhur, al-**, king of Hira ca 420 AD, aids Bahram V of Persia 8 93 81  
**Mundhir ben Ma-assama**, Arabian king 505-511 AD sacrifices Christian captives 8 9 wars of 8 57 58  
**Mundus**, general of Emperor Justinian (ca 530 AD) 7 73 105 122  
**Mundzuk**, Hun father of Attila 7 46 59  
**Munibtsan-po**, king of Tibet 7th AD 24 509  
**Munich** or **Münich**, Count Burkhard Christoph (1643-1767) Prussian soldier and statesman in war against Tatars and Persians 17 3 1 seq 24 116 110 prime minister 17 342 rivalry with Ostermann 17 343 imprisoned, 17 341 made governor general of Siberia 17 361  
**Municipalities**, see Towns and Cities  
**Munk, Christina**, wife of Christian IV of Sweden 16 361  
**Munk, Jens**, Swedish Arctic explorer, voyage of (1619) 16 317  
**Munro, Sir Hector** 1726-1805 British officer takes Buxar 22 70 reduces Chunar 22 70 Hyder Ali defeats 22 17  
**Munster**, ancient province of Ireland early rulers of 21 333 rebellion of 1598 in 21 116 rebellion of 1715 in 21 459  
**Münster**, city in Prussia battle of (1534) 14 273  
**Münster, Treaty of**, concluded between the United Provinces and Spain (1648) 13 583 584  
**Münster, Count Ernst Friedrich Herbert** (1766-1839) German statesman enforces Karlsbad Decrees 15 375, unpopularity of in Hanover 15 403  
**Munwza** (d ca 743 AD) Saracen governor in Gaul alliance with Ludes of Aquitaine 7 194-195  
**Munyehion**, (reck month renamed Demetria (307 BC) 4 495  
**Münzer, Thomas** (1490-1525) German religious teacher leader of Anabaptists, 14, 272  
**Murad** or **Amurath I** (1319-1389) sultan of Turkey 1351-1359 reign 24 318, conquests in Serbia 7 329 note, 24, 193 exacts tribute from Byzantium, 7, 330, death 24 318  
**Murad** or **Amurath II** (ca 1403-1451) sultan of Turkey 1421-1441 main treatment 24 321 326 besieges Constantinople, 7 335 336 receives homage of Byzantine emperor, 7 338 signs Treaty of Szegedin 24, 321, first abdication, 24, 322, invades Hungary 14, 217, 24,

- 42, battle of Varna, **24**, **42**, 323-324; second abdication, **24**, **324**; conquest in Greece, **24**, **324**; extends feudal system in Greece, **24**, **229**; war with Scanderbeg, **24**, **325**; death, **7**, **339**, **24**, **326**
- Murad or Amurath III** (1546-1595) sultan of Turley 1574-1595, main treatment **24**, 370-373, influence of women on **24**, 370 Persian War **24** 371-372 wars in Europe, **24** 372, death **24** 373
- Murad or Amurath IV** (ca 1611-1640) sultan of Turley 1623-1640 main treatment, **24** 375 382 disordered state of empire at accession **24** 375, puts down insurrection of soldiers **24** 377, 379, restores order **24** 379 expedition against Persia **24**, 379 381 death **24** 381
- Murad or Amurath V** (1840-1904) sultan of Turley 1876 brother of Abdul-Hamid II deposed **24** 433
- Murad** (sixteenth century) Turkish admiral fights with Portuguese **24** 336 351
- Murad Bey** (1750-1801) mamuluk ruler in Egypt **12** 461 seq **24** 447
- Murat, Joachim** (1771-1811) French marshal in king of Naples accompanies Napoleon to Egypt **12** 463 at battle of Alkir **12** 478 in Tuscany **12** 510 sent to Naples (1803) **12**, 533, in campaign of Austerlitz (1805) **17**, 447 in war of Prussia and Russia (1806), **12** 532 533, at battle of Heilsberg (1807) **17** 454, at battle of Friedland (1807) **12** 561 made king of Naples and Sicily (1806) **9** 571 572 **12** 569 in Spain (1808) **10** 326 in Russian campaign of 1812 **12** 590 597 **17** 452 execution of **13** 15 **15** 331
- Muraviev, Mikhail** (1791-1866) Russian soldier in Polish rebellion (1863) **17** 597
- Muraviev, Mikhail Nikolaevitch** (1845-1900) Russian statesman, becomes minister of foreign affairs (1897) **17** 619
- Murcagh** (eleventh century) Irish prince and son of Brian Boru at battle of Clontarf (1014) **21** 18 captures Muir morda king of Leinster **21**, 351 death of **21** 355
- Murcia**, former Moorish kingdom in Spain Humilcar overruns **10** 5 conquered by Scipio (ca 1213) **8** 253
- Murdoch Stuart**, duke of Albany, see Albany
- Murena, L. Licinius** (d ca 50 B.C.) Roman praetor wars with Mithridates (54 B.C.) **5** 464 467
- Murena, L. Licinius**, son of preceding, chosen consul (62 B.C.), **5**, 493 defended by Cicero **5** 494
- Muret**, town in France battle of (1213) **8**, 462 11 53
- Murfreesboro**, town in Tennessee United States battle of (1862-1863) also known as battle of Stone River, **23** 434
- Murichides** (fifth century B.C.) Greek envoy sent to Salamis by Mardonius (179 B.C.) **3** 356
- Murfield, Peace of**, concluded between Louisberger and government of Bern (1653), **16**, 655

- Murillo-Toro, Manuel** (1815-1886), Colombian statesman, elected president of Colombia (1872) **23**, 602
- Murmus**, Hindu tribe in Nepal, **2**, 490
- Murray, James**, see Moray, James.
- Murray, Sir Herbert Harley** (1829-), English colonial official, governor of Newfoundland 1895-1898 **22** 345
- Murray, James** (1712-1794), British soldier and administrator administration of as governor general of Canada 1763-1766, **22** 325-326
- Murray or Moray, 2d Earl of**, see Stuart, James
- Murray, Sir John** (1769?-1827), British soldier in Peninsular campaign, **10** 368
- Murray, Joseph**, Count, governor general of Netherlands, appointed to suppress Belgian revolt (1757) **14** 480 negotiates with rebels **14** 481 dismissed **14** 482
- Murray, William**, see Mansfield, Earl of
- Murray, William Vans** (1762-1803) American politician and diplomat, named minister to France by President Adams (1799), **23** 315
- Murtzuphlus**, see Alexius V.
- Mus, Publius Decius** (d 310 B.C.) Roman consul in war with Latium **5**, 183 15
- Mus, Publius Decius** (d 265 B.C.) Roman consul in war with Pyrrhus (279 B.C.) **5** 207
- Musa** (d ca 1413 A.D.), son of Bayazid I, fights with brother **7** 333-334 **24** 320
- Musa ben Nosair** (ca 640-715 A.D.), Saracen general made vizir of Berber ben Merwan (ca 690) **8** 150 receives command in Africa **8** 182, builds dockyards and fleet at Tunis **8** 183 confirmed in office by new caliph **8** 183 raids in Mediterranean, **8** 181 invited to enter Spain by Count Julian **8** 191 invades Spain (711) **7** 493-494 **8** 194, 195, recalled to Damascus (713) **8** 195, public disgraced of **8** 196 death of **8** 197
- Musa ben Zobair**, brother of Caliph Abdullah becomes governor of Babylonia (ca 685 A.D.) **8** 179
- Musaeus**, legendary Greek poet **3** 107, 186
- Musailima** (d ca 632) Arabian pseudo-prophet revolts against Moslems, **8**, 147
- Muses**, Greek divinities presiding over poetry and the arts early cult of among Thracians **3** 106 107 112 games in honour of founded by King Archeleus at Dion (Dium) (ca 150 B.C.) **4** 213
- Mushaggu-Asshur** (ca 820 B.C.) Assyrian general penetrates to Black Sea, **1**, 389
- Mushezib-Marduk**, see Suzub II
- Mushkaya**, see Mushke
- Mushke** (Meshech, Moschi, Mushkaya), Asiatic people and country, subdued by Scythians **2** 631, wars with Assyria, **1** 377 395 400
- Music** Egyptian, **1** 91 325 463, Hebrew, **2** 76 Syrian **2** 344, Indian, **2** 437, Indian (Hindu) **2** 509 Greek **3**, 84, 91 137 141 150 154, 167, 171 187, 315, 471 481, 487-488, 592-593, Ara-

bian, **8**, 282 seq., Roman Church **6** 367, French **11** 650, **12** 118 seq., German **18**, 359 seq., Dutch **13** 373, Scottish **21**, 123, the Druid bards in England, **18**, **6**

**Musicanus** (d 325 B C) Hindu prince, slain, **4** 366

**Muslim** (d 683 A D) Arab general, leads expedition against Mecca and Medina **8**, 177

**Muslim** (d 875 A D) Arabian compiler, **8**, 302

**Musonian**, praetorian prefect, treason of (355 A D) **6** 479

**Musonius, C Rufus** (ca 10-90 A D) Roman stoic banished by Nero for conspiracy **6** 215 philosophy of **6** 310 340

**Musir** (*Misir*, Hebrew *Mizraim*), Semitic name for Egypt **1** 81

**Mussallim-Marduk**, Chaldean king ca 551 B C, pays tribute to Salmanser II **1** 389

**Mussin-Pushkin**, Count Valentine Platono-vitch (eighteenth century) Russian statesman at court of Catherine the Great, **17** 115

**Mussulmans**, see Mohammedans

**Mustadi**, caliph of Baghdad 1170-1180 **8** 227

**Mustain**, caliph of Baghdad 862-866 A D **8** 216

**Mustakfi**, caliph of Baghdad 941-946 A D **8** 219

**Mustali**, Fatimite caliph in Egypt ca 1093-1101 **8** 228

**Mustanjid**, caliph of Baghdad 1160-1170 **8** 227

**Mustansir**, caliph of Baghdad 1226-1241 **8** 227

**Mustansir**, Fatimite caliph of Egypt 1086-1094 reign **8** 223

**Mustansir b' Illah**, last Abbassid caliph cede caliphate to Selim I (1517) **24** 135

**Mustapha I** (d 1609) sultan of Turkey 1617-1618 1622-1623 succeeds Ahmed I **24** 371 375

**Mustapha II** (d 1703) sultan of Turkey 1695-1703 man treatment **24** 401 404 defeated by mujahids **24** 402 signs Peace of Karlowitz (1699) **24** 402 deposed **24** 401

**Mustapha III** (d 1774) sultan of Turkey 1757-1773 man treatment **24** 412 418 vizier of Righd Pasha **24** 412 413 character **24** 411 war with Russia **24**, 411 418 death **24** 418

**Mustapha IV** (d 1808) sultan of Turkey 1807-1808 reign of **24** 421 treaty with Czarist George **17** 461 truce with Napoleon **17** 461 seq. deposed **17** 463 **24** 421

**Mustapha**, pretended son of Bayazid I and pretender to Ottoman throne ca 1421 supported by Manuel **7** 336, fights with Murad II **24** 421

**Mustapha** (d 1553) favourite son of Suleim in I death caused by Roxolana **24** 356 357

**Mustapha Bairaktar** (1755-1808) pasha of Rustchuk, deposes Mustapha IV, **17**,

463, attempts to restore Selim III (1808), **24**, 424

**Mustapha Pasha**, Turkish admiral, at siege of Malta (1565), **24**, 357

**Mustareb**, nomadic Arabs in central Arabia, **8** 107 seq

**Mustashid**, caliph of Baghdad 1118-1135, **8** 227

**Mut**, Egyptian goddess **1** 130, 226

**Muta**, battle of (629 A D) **8**, 126

**Mutadid**, caliph of Baghdad 892-902 A D, **8** 215

**Mutalla**, prince of Kummukh ca 708 B C revolts against Assyria **1** 402

**Mutamid**, caliph of Baghdad 870-892 A D **8** 216

**Mutasim or Mutazzim**, caliph of Baghdad 833-841 A D, employs Turks in body guard **8** 211 wars with Greeks, **7** 377 **8** 212 215

**Mutawakkil**, caliph of Baghdad 847-861 A D reign of **8** 216

**Mutazilites**, sect of Mohammedans **8** 220

**Mutazz**, caliph of Baghdad 866-869 A D **8** 216

**Muthanna** (seventh century) Bedouin chief attacks Persians **8** 96 seq

**Mutilus**, Caius Paprius (ca 123-43 B C) Italian consul in Second War, attacks Iulum **5** 113

**Mutin** (third century B C) Carthaginian general commands Numidian cavalry (212 B C) **5** 265-266, goes to Rome (110 B C) **5** 271

**Mutina**, ancient geography city of Transpadana Gaul (modern Modena), siege (43 B C) **5** 616

**Mutiny**, Indian, see India, British

**Mutiny Act**, act of the British parliament passed annually (1689-1879) authorises sending of troops to America (1763) **23** 232

**Mutkurov** (1851-1891) Bulgarian general forms provisional government **24** 181

**Muttra**, city in British India battle (1805) **22** 119

**Mutu-sami**, king of Kandy 1803, reign **22** 150

**Muzaffar ad din** Shah of Persia 1896-1907, accession **24** 495 death **24** 499

**Muzri**, see Mizrim

**Mycale**, promontory in Asia Minor, battle (479 B C) **3** 574 577

**Mycenae or Mycene**, in ancient geography city in Greece location **3** 30 capital of Argolis **3** 38 120 sends men to battle of Thermopylae (480 B C) **3** 320, sends men to battle of Plataea (479 B C) **3** 362 destroyed by Argives (462 B C) **3** 114 115 excavations of Schliemann at (1876) **2** 275 348 429 **3** 41 seq

**Mycenaean Age**, a period in Greek history, man treatment **3** 30-65 effect on art of Asia Minor **2** 429, traces found in Italy **3** 199

**Mycerinus**, see Men-kau-Ra

**Myconius**, Friedrich (1491-1546), German theologian, at conference of Marburg, **14**, 267

**Mykillati, Dan**, "the Magnanimous" (d. 270 A D), king of Skåne, unites Danish provinces **16** 37  
**Myitta**, Assyrian and Babylonian goddess, worship of **1** 478 486 **2** 350  
**Myin or Mill, Walter** (1476-1554) Scottish martyr death **21** 230  
**Myrminge**, German tribe, settle in Holstein, **7** 427  
**Myron**, Greek ruler becomes tyrant of Sicily (ca 648 B.C.) **3** 181  
**Myron** (ca 500-440 B.C.) Greek sculptor estimate **3** 490  
**Myronides**, Athenian general defeats Comithians (487 B.C.) **3** 425, conquers Bactrians (457 B.C.) **3** 425  
**Myrsalus**, Greek name for Sadyattes, q.v.  
**Myrsus**, king of Lydia (sixth century B.C.) reign **2** 121 125  
**Mysia (Mysians or Nasu)**, in ancient geography a province in northwest Asia Minor main treatment **2** 419 legend of the wild boar in **2** 433 fights against Leuces II **2** 429 under Persian dominion **2** 618 620 649 652 revolt against Persia **2** 620, **4**, 54, under Greek rule **4** 454  
**Mysore**, native state in India founded by Hyder Ali (1767) **22** 71  
**Mysus**, legendary ancestor of Mysians, **2**, 119

**Mythology and Legend:**  
 America legends of the Iroquois **23**, 512-513, Algonquian Indian legends and folk lore **23** 521-522  
 Assyro-Babylonian creation legend **1** 520 523 epic of Gilgamesh, **1** 525 529 Ishtar's descent into Hades, **1**, 530-531 legends of Lilit and Adapa **1** 531 532  
 Christian mythology **8** 531-536  
 Egypt legends concerning creation, **1**, 274 stories of gods (Isis Osiris) **1**, 279-286 legend of land of Punt **1**, 108-110, tale of the eustawy **1** 259-262  
 England druidism **18** 46, legends of King Arthur **18** 40, Anglo-Saxon mythology **18** 13-44  
 Greece heroic age **3** 66-86  
 Japan mythical origin of **24** 579  
 Rome early legends **5** 58 71, legendary history of kings **5** 73 84  
 Russia early mythology **17** 94  
 Scandinavia legendary period of history, **16** 1-3 age of Vikings **16** 33 101  
 Switzerland tradition of the bailiffs and Wilhelm Tell **16** 533 560  
 Spain early legend **10** 31 the Cid, **10**, 52 58  
 Turkey legend concerning origin of Turks, **24** 262  
**Mytilene**, town in Lesbos revolts of against Athen **3** 566

## N

**Naarmalca Canal**, in Mesopotamia dredged by Lucius Septimius Severus (199 A D) **8** 74

**Nabateans, Nabatheans, or Nabateans**, ancient Arab tribe, kingdom of **8** 3 defeated by Assyria **1** 436 war of with Jews **2** 27

**Nabû** (d 192 B C) tyrant of Sparta **207** 192 B C, expelled from Argos **4** 531

**Naboa (Noboa)**, Diego, president of Ecuador deposed (1852) **23** 614

**Nabonassar**, see **Nabu-nasir**

**Nabonidus (Nabunaid, Nabunaidu, Nabannidochus, Belshazzar)**, last king of Babylon **576-538** B C accession of to throne **1** 155 575 inscription concerning **1** 447 restores temples and wall in Mesopotamia and Babylon **1** 157 575 omits the Feast of Bel **1** 456 157 expeditions of to Gulf of Issus and Persian Gulf **1** 456 interest in archaeology **1** 455, conquered by Cyrus **1** 456 575 **2** 126 death of **1** 457 579 **2** 592

**Nabopolassar (Nabu apal usur)**, king of Babylon **625-605** B C reign of **1** 413 11 traditions of **1** 577

**Naboth**, a Jew who murdered by Ahab (ca 960 B C) **2** 108

**Nabu or Nebo**, Babylonian divinity one of the celestial gods **1** 31 identified with Anbu **1** 315 festival of **1** 401

**Nabu-apal-usur**, see **Nabopolassar**

**Nabu-apal-iddin**, king of Babylon ca 576 B C war with Assyria **1** 355

**Nabu-bel-shume**, king of Chaldaea (seventh century B C) **1** 431 433-434

**Nabuchodonosor**, **Nabu-kudur-usur**, see **Nebuchadnezzar**

**Nabu-ziru-kishish-lishir** (seventh century B C) king of Babylonia, wars of against **Learhaddon** (681 B C), **1**, 420, death of **1** 420

**Nabu-naid**, see **Nabonidus**

**Nabu-naidu**, see **Nabonidus**

**Nabu-nasir (Nabonassar)**, king of Babylon **747-732** B C invents new method of reckoning time **1** 330 65 392 **25**, 666

**Naburhanus**, Chaldean mythologist in **1** 490

**Nabu-shezib-anni**, see **Pesamtheek I**

**Nabu-shum**, king of Babylon, **1** 329

**Nabu-shum-ishkun**, king of Babylonia **1**, 332 380

**Nabu-shum-ukin**, king of Babylon **1** 330

**Nabu-ushabsha**, king of Bit-Silam **1** 394

**Nachod**, battle of (1866) **15** 23 489

**Nachtgal**, **Gustav**, German traveller takes possession of Togoland for Germany (1884) **15** 539

**Nadab**, king of Israel 917-915 B C, son of **Jeroboam I** assassinated **2**, 15 37, 107

**Nadab (Chemosh-melesh)** (ca 875 B C) king of Moab **2** 109

**Nadasdy**, Hungarian conspirator executed (1671) **14** 396

**Nadhirites**, Jewish tribe naturalised in Arabia at time of Mohammed **8** 111

**Nadin**, king of Lurist submits to Tiglath-pileser (ca 731 B C) **1** 394

**Nadintabarra**, see **Nebuchadnezzar III**

**Nadir Efchar (Kouli Khan)** (1645 1747) shah of Persia origin of **24** 193 victories in Persia **24** 106 405 conquests in India **22** 38 413 usurps throne and liberates Persia **24** 105 409 193, subjugates Afghans **24** 501

**Naerden**, siege of (1673) **11** 560

**Nævius, Cneius** (270-202 B C), Roman poet **5** 335

**Nafaels**, village in Switzerland Austrians defeated at (1345) **14** 192 **16** 577

**Nagadasaka**, last Indian king **2** 479

**Nagasaki**, seaport in Japan opened to foreign trade (1859) **24** 623

**Nagler, Karl Ferdinand Friederich von** (1770-1846) Prussian statesman postmaster general **15** 389 delegate to Frankfurt Diet **15** 389

**Nagpur**, town in Central India, taken by British (1818) **22** 125

**Naguyen Anh (Gia-long)**, emperor of Annam **1802** **24** 519

**Nagy-Szeben**, see **Hermanstadt**

**Nahapana**, legendary satrap of India, **2**, 498

**Naharain**, see **Mitanni**

**Nahuatlacs**, race of Mexican Indians, relation of Aztecs to **23** 525

**Nauri** see **Urutu**

**Naussus**, town in Asia Minor in the ancient province of Dardania, **Claudius** defeats Goths at battle of (269 A D), **6**, 420

**Najera**, town in northern Spain, battle of (1367) called also **Navarrete**, **10**, 87, **18** 480

**Nala**, mythical Indian king **2** 523

**Namri**, Land of, ancient region located in modern Kurdistan, **Shalmanser II's** campaigns against **1** 388 392 **2** 589

**Namur**, city in Belgium capital of province of same name taken by **Luxemburg** (1692) **11** 605 **20** 439, recaptured by **William of Orange** (1695) **14** 402, **20**, 450 451, surprised and captured by French (1701) **20** 460

**Nana or Nanaa**, Assyro-Babylonian goddess, identified with **Ishtar** **1**, 342, popularity of worship of **1** 342 432, image of, carried to **Elam** (2280 B C), **1**, 432, 435, **Assurbanipal** demands return of image,



- 1, 432, 435, image of, restored to Erech (645 B.C.) 1 436
- Nana Sahib (Dandhu Panth)** (ca. 1825-ca. 1860), Hindu prince a leader in Indian Mutiny, origin and character 22 177, claims pension of adoptive father 22 177, besieges Cawnpore 22 177-181 perpetrates massacre of Cawnpore 22 181 182 treasures of seized 22 195, disappearance 22 182
- Nanak Shah** (1169 1538 A.D.) Hindu religious teacher founds Sikh community (ca. 1500) 22 180
- Nancy**, city in France battle of (1477) 11 13 361 16 601 siege of (1633) 11 467 carnage at (1790) 12 229
- Nanda**, Indian king (fourth century B.C.) reign 2 479 481
- Nandkumar (Nuncomar)** (1703-1775) ryah of India intrigues against Muhammad Rize Khan 22 84 Hastings abolishes office 22 84 accuses Hastings 22 84 claimant received 22 87 execution 22 87
- Nangis**, town in France Napoleon defeats illi at (1817) 17 456
- Nanking**, city in China Treaty of (1842) 24 517
- Nanna**, character in Old Norse mythology 16 2
- Nannar**, Babylonian moon god identified with Sin 1 342
- Nansen**, Hans (seventeenth century) Iurgo n ter of Copenhagen heads company in Diet of 1660 16 364
- Nanshan Hills**, battle of (May 26th 1901) 17 121
- Nantes**, city in France siege of under Louis XI (1488) 11 284 Protestantism small at (1600) 11 354
- Nantes**, Edict of, a measure promulgated (1598) by Henry IV of France in the interest of the Huguenots main treatment 11, 405-407 revolved (1685) 11 436 text 11 660 13 642 effect of revocation on Germany 14 398 399
- Nanthildis** (seventh century) queen regent of Austria, regency 7 481
- Nantwich**, town in Cheshire England Fairfax defeats royalists at (1644), 20, 21
- Napians**, division of Scythians 2 444
- Napier**, Sir Charles (1786 1860) English admiral commands English fleet in the North in Crimean War 21 616
- Napier**, Sir Charles James (1782-1853) British soldier, in Peninsular campaign 10 315, destroys Lmaun Ghur (1813) 22 117 privations of in conquest of Sind 22 147, at battle of Miani 22 148, appointed governor of Sind 22 149
- Napier**, John (1550-1617), Scottish mathematician life and works of 21 289, invents logarithms 21, 289
- Napier**, Robert Cornelius, Lord Napier of Magdala (1810-1890) British soldier commands British expedition to Abyssinia (1868) 21, 635

- Napier**, Sir William Francis Patrick (1785-1860), British military historian serves with Sir John Moore in Spain (1808) 10 345
- Naples**, city of Italy early government of 14, during Lombard invasion 23 24, as republic 35, submission to Normans 77 university founded (1224) 183 14 121 home of early Italian literature 196, besieged (1529) 457-458 11 324 325 (1799) 562-563 constitution (1799) 560 revolutionary outbreak in (1848) 594
- Naples**, former kingdom in southern Italy, acknowledged as first of Rome by Normans 70 conferred on Roger II of Sicily (1131) 77 kingdom of separated from Sicily (1242) 113 Joanna (wife of Philip) and Louis of Hungary appeal to Rhenz 215 conditions in fourteenth and fifteenth centuries 231-233 list of kings 231 note in league with Sixtus against Florence (1474) 371 in league with Florence attacks Rome 340 at war with Innocent III over Aquila (1146) 385 claims of Charles VIII of France to 410 11, 285-289 prepares against Charles VIII of France (1494) 411 Charles VIII of France conquers (1495) 420 recalls Ferdinand II 421 Ferdinand and Isabella of Spain intrigue for, with Charles VIII of France 421 under Frederick II (1496 1501) 426-427, partition planned by Louis XII of France and Ferdinand of Spain 427-428 10, 164 165, 11 295 quarrels between Spanish and French over (1501-1510) 10 165 11 291 passes to Spain (1504) 428 Francis I of France cedes rights in to Charles I of Spain (1516) 445 attempt to free from Charles V 449 450 Charles V makes over to Philip II of Spain (1556) 465 recognized as Spanish possession by Treaty of Cateau-Cambrésis 471 in time of Gregory XIII 475 Tommaso Campanella attempts to liberate 482, in seventeenth century 490-492
- Napoléon I**, Bonaparte, or Buonaparte (1768 or 1769 1821) emperor of the French 1804-1814 son of Charles Marie Bonaparte and Letitia Ramolino, main treatment 12 372 654 Napoleonic régime in Italy 566 577 birth 12, 85 general review of despotism of 12, 196-197, rise 12 372-373 422-424, takes command of artillery in Italy, 12, 382 part in 13th Vendémiaire, 12, 414-415, marriage to Josephine 12 423 relations with Poland 17, 432 471 24 104-107 Italian campaign of 1796-1797 (battles of Montenotte Millesimo Lodi Caldiero Arcola Rivoli), 550-556, 12 424-443, 21, 455, acquires Louisiana from Spain, 10, 318, forces Spain to invade Portugal 10, 319, aids Directory 12 447 politics, 12, 451-452, part in Peace of Campo Formio,

12, 452-454, seeks to arouse hostility between Prussia and Austria, 15, 281; offers alliance to Prussia, 15, 285; Egyptian expedition (battles of the Pyramids and the Nile), 9, 557, 12, 457, 462-467, 24, 147-148, campaign of 1799 in Syria and Egypt (storming of Jaffa battles of Abukir and Abukir) 12, 477-478, returns from Egypt, 12, 180, *coup d'état* of 18th and 19th Brumaire (fall of Directors), 12, 183-190, results of *coup d'état* 12, 191-196. Italian campaign of 1800 (battle of Marengo), 9, 564, 12, 496-504, attempted assassination, 12, 504-509, put in Peace of Lunéville, 12, 509, concludes Peace of Amiens, 12, 515-516, legislative and educational reconstruction of France 12, 515-525, made consul for life 12, 525, relations with Porte 15, 287, 17, 461, 463 general review of relations with Switzerland, 17, 28 seq. war with England 12, 529-535, 17, 115 (battle of Trafalgar) 21, 462-469, executes duke of Angoulême 12, 534-535, 540, 17, 116, becomes emperor 9, 568, 12, 536-538, 21, 465, court life under 12, 538-539, third coalition against (battles of Ulm and Austerlitz) 12, 539-548, 15, 290, 292, 17, 446-451, 21, 469-470, concludes Treaty of Tilsit 12, 548, 14, 538, 15, 292, declares empire of Germany dissolved 14, 538, Charles IV of Spain intrigues against 10, 323, inaugurates Continental system (Berlin Decrees), 10, 324, 12, 551, 15, 295, 16, 423, 21, 471-473, fourth coalition against (battles of Jena, Auerstedt, Eylau and Friedland) 12, 550-562, 15, 293-297, 17, 151-155, 21, 471-472, concludes Peace of Tilsit 12, 562-565, 15, 296-297, 17, 455-456, provokes Turkey to war with England and Russia, 17, 460, relations with Queen Louise of Prussia 15, 299, campaigns of 1807-1808 in Spain and Portugal 10, 325-315, 537-539, 12, 568-569, 16, 426, 21, 474, at Congress of Erfurt 17, 464, sends Marshal Soult into Spain, 10, 360, quarrels with Gustavus IV of Sweden 16, 451-453, fifth coalition against (battles of Aspern and Essling and Wagram), 12, 570-575, 14, 553-556, 562-563, 21, 474, concludes Peace of Schönbrunn at Vienna 12, 575, 14, 557-561, 17, 466, 21, 471, suggests marriage with czarina sister 17, 465, divorces Josephine, 12, 577-578, forms state of Illyrian Provinces, 14, 560, marries Marie Louise, 12, 579, 14, 562, perfects Continental blockade 12, 579-581, annexes Holland 12, 581, 13, 267 note, 14, 24, 568, 15, 307, attitude toward Dutch 14, 23, tyranny over Louis Bonaparte 14, 21, war with Russia (battle of Borodino occupation of Moscow) 12, 585-593, 14, 564-570, 15, 307-309, 17, 468-484, war with Prussia and Russia (battles of Lutten

and Bautzen), 12, 601 seq.; 14, 570-574, 15, 309-313, 16, 467, 17, 484; sixth coalition against (battles of Dresden, Leipzig, Quatre Bras, Ligny, Waterloo), 12, 599-601, 603-644, 14, 575-580, 15, 314-331, 16, 467-469, 17, 485, abdication, 10, 372, 12, 612-615, 21, 464, 480, leaves Elba and returns to Paris, 12, 622-624, 14, 579, cost to France of his return from Elba, 13, 16; second abdication, 12, 642-643; at St. Helena 12, 644-645, 21, 481, death, 12, 645, remains brought back to France 13, 72-73, character and estimates 9, 573, 12, 496-536, 553-646-649, compared to Frederick the Great, 15, 222-227, 228, his opinion of Archduke Charles of Austria 14, 519, his opinion of Charles XII of Sweden 16, 395, his opinion of Alexander I of Russia 17, 443, effect in America of commercial system 23, 325.

Napoléon II, son of Napoléon I, see Reichstadt, Duke of

Napoléon III (Charles Louis Napoléon Bonaparte) (1808-1873) emperor of the French 1852-1870, manner of treatment 13, 110-162, son of Louis-Philippe of Holland, 14, 568, encourages revolution in Italy (1831) 14, 592, attempts to organize revolution at Strasbourg 13, 70, second attempt at revolution (1840) 13, 73-75, imprisoned at Ham 13, 71, elected to National Assembly 13, 99, elected president (1848) 13, 105-107, inauguration 13, 107-109, presidency of 13, 110-111, sends troops to aid of Italy (1849) 13, 113, *coup d'état* of Dec. 2nd, 1851 13, 116, Boulevard massacre described 13, 117-120, severities of, after Boulevarde Massacre 13, 120 seq., re-elected president (1851) 13, 123, exiles enemies of empire 13, 121, promulgates Constitution of 1852 13, 125, becomes emperor 13, 127-128, liberates Abdul-Kader 13, 127, marriage 13, 128, court life under 13, 128-129, in Crimean War 13, 129-130, 17, 562 seq., Congress of Paris (1856) 13, 130-131, 15, 14, 17, 584-585, introduces "Law of Suspects" 13, 131-135, interview with Cavour at Plombières 15, 15, joins Sardinia against Austria 9, 603-606, 13, 135-137, promotes Union of Italy 9, 609, interferes in Prussian affairs (1857) 15, 469, signs treaties of Zurich and Lorn (1860), 13, 137, sends expeditions to Syria, China, and Cochin China, 13, 137-138, turning point in prosperity, 13, 140, American Civil War and, 21, 630, war in Mexico, 13, 138-139, 23, 466-631, 634, *Charles et Georges* affair in Portugal 10, 557; relations with Denmark, 16, 445, policy in Polish insurrection of 1863-1866, 15, 20, 17, 595, mediator in Austro-Prussian War 15, 26-27, 490, again intervenes in Italy (1867), 9, 619-619, refuses to evacuate Rome, 9, 620, French-Prussian dispute over Luxemburg, 13, 140-144; 15,

502 seq.; proposes triple alliance against Prussia, **13**, 144, declares war against Germany, **13**, 146, **15**, 518; leaves for scene of war, **13**, 149-150, plans of, for war **15**, 523-524; surrender after battle of Sedan **13**, 180-181, imprisoned at Wilhelmshöhe, **13**, 161-162

**Napoléon**, Prince (Napoléon Eugène Louis Jean Joseph Bonaparte), son of Napoleon III & Bonaparte

**Napoleonic Wars** first campaign in Italy (1796-1797) **12**, 424-442 expedition to Egypt (1798-1799) **12**, 462-466 177-178, second campaign in Italy (1800), **12**, 496-505 with Austria and Russia (1805) **12**, 513-517 with Prussia (1806) **12**, 530-533 with Russia (1807) **12**, 566-568 with Spain and Portugal (1807-1808) **12**, 568-569 with Austria (1808-1809) **12**, 570-571 invasion of Russia (1812) **12**, 581-598 with the sixth coalition (1813-1814) **12**, 601-612 campaign of Waterloo (1815), **12**, 621-624

**Narai** king of Siam (ca. 1650) foreign symbol **24**, 511

**Naram Sin**, king of Babylon ca. 3750 B.C. inscriptions of Sargon I of Agad inscriptions of Naram Sin confirmed by researches at Nimrud **1**, 155

**Narborough**, Sir John (d. 1688) English admiral **20**, 32

**Narcissus** d. 54 A.D. freedom of Church in Britain on Claudius **6**, 108 Messianic **6**, 172-174 17) reward for murder of Messianic **6**, 176 Agrippina **6**, 178

**Narcissus**, wrestler strangles Commodus (ca. A.D.) **6**, 382

**Nardi**, Bernardo, conspires against Medici (1170) **9**, 363

**Narishkins**, political party in Russia activity of in favour of Peter the Great (1684) **17**, 240

**Naromath**, see Nimrod

**Narragansets**, Indian tribe of Rhode Island friendship for Roger Williams **23**, 96 war with Mohegans (1633) **23**, 115 defeated in King Philip's War **23**, 147

**Narses**, king of Persia see Arses

**Narses** (ca. 478 ca. 573 A.D.), Byzantine general commands in Italy **7**, 108-112 100-107 115-121 character **7**, 415-423 415 death, **7**, 435-436

**Narva** or **Narova**, town in Russia defeat of Sweden at (1590) **17**, 217 victory of Charles XII at (1700) **16**, 372-376 **24**, 69 besieged by Peter the Great (1704) **17**, 272

**Narvaez**, Pánfilo (ca. 1479-1528), Spanish soldier, appointed to conquer Florida (1526) **22**, 475, campaign in Mexico, **23**, 517-528-527

**Naseby**, village in England, battle of (1645), **20**, 34-37, **21**, 294

**Nashville**, capital of Tennessee; convention of southern delegates at (1850), **23**, 382, battle of (1864), **23**, 445-446

**Nasir** (ca. 1000 A.D.), Samanid ruler of

Persia, encourages national poetry, **24**, 491.

**Nasir**, caliph of Baghdad 1180-1225, fights against Muhammed of Khwarizm, **8**, 230

**Nasir Abul-Fiz**, king of Granada 1309-1313, usurps throne, **8**, 255

**Nasir ad-Din Thusi** (d. 1274), Arab mathematician, builds observatory **8**, 232, composes *Ikhtumam* tables (1260) **24**, 492

**Naso**, **Sextus**, conspirator against Caesar (44 B.C.) **5**, 584

**Nasr** or **Nasir ad-din**, shah of Persia 1518-1596, reign of **24**, 495

**Nasr** (d. ca. 750 A.D.) Omayyad governor of Khorasan, defeated by Abbasids, **8**, 189

**Nassau Hall** (Princeton) founded (1738), **23**, 169

**Nassau**, Fort (on site of Gloucester N.J.), built by Dutch (1624) **23**, 6, abandoned, **23**, 8 renewed **23**, 10

**Nasu** (Mysians), Lydian tribe, become allies of Hittites **2**, 129

**Natak**, Hindu legends, secured by Sir W. Jones (1783) **2**, 502

**Natal**, British colony in South Africa, taken by Dutch Boers (1835) **22**, 267, taken by British (1842) **22**, 267 Sir George White, **22**, 302 war in (1899) **22**, 305, general treatment of **22**, 315-320

**Natalie** (1879) queen of Milan I of Serbia, pro Russian sympathies of **24**, 203-204

**Natalis**, Antonius, Roman knight in Ptolemy conspiracy (66 A.D.) **6**, 203-204

**Natchez**, city in Mississippi, D'Arville establishes a settlement at (1699), **23**, 51

**Nathalie Alexievna** (d. 1776) princess of Hesse Darmstadt wife of Paul I of Russia **17**, 113

**Nathan** (tenth century B.C.) Hebrew prophet prevent David building the temple **2**, 281, aids Solomon to succeed David **2**, 99

**National**, **The**, French newspaper, edited by *Leiris* **13**, 44

**National Assembly** (Constituent Assembly), the first of the Revolutionary assemblies in France 1789-1791, third estate assumes title of **12**, 153 composition and description of **12**, 151-156 meets king's resistance **12**, 161-162 mistakes of, **12**, 192-194 Louis XVI conciliates, **12**, 210-211 draws up new constitution, **12**, 213-214 confiscates clerical property, **12**, 223-224 issues assigns **12**, 225-226, relations of with army **12**, 225-229 prepares for hostilities **12**, 245-246, end of, **12**, 247-248, estimate of, **12**, 207-208

**National Bank Act**, an act passed by the American congress (1863), **23**, 421

**National Convention**, see **Convention**, **National**

**National Guard**, **The**, French regiments, in Revolution of 1848, **13**, 81

**National Party**, **The**, or "the *Vestre*," in Norway a political party formed (1871) to protect Norwegian national unity, **16**, 450.

**Nations, Battle of the**, see **Lepaia**.  
**Natsu (Nathan)**, king of Nabataeans; defeated by Ashurbanapal (645 B.C.), 1, 436; 8, 103  
**Naumburg**, city in Saxony, battle of (1158), 14, 99 Protestant assembly at (1561), 14, 317-318  
**Naumkeag**, town in Massachusetts, settlement (1626) 22 639  
**Naughton, Sir Robert** (d. 1635) English statesman, befriends Plymouth colonists 22 623  
**Nauplius**, mythical Greek hero 3 122  
**Nausicaa**, daughter of Alcinous, princess of Homeric legend 3 96 97  
**Nautii**, Roman family, descended from Aeneas 5 70  
**Nautilus, Sp.**, Roman soldier in Samnite War (293 B.C.) 5 197  
**Naval Architecture**, see **Ships and Shipbuilding**  
**Naval Battles**, see **Battles**  
**Navarino**, seaport of Messenia Greece battle of (1827) 13 39 14 555 17 311 21 536, 24 233 234  
**Navarre**, a former kingdom lying between France and Spain becomes separate kingdom, 10 42 11 10 under Sancho the Great (eleventh century) 10 47 united with Aragon 10 51 under Alfonso I (1126) and Garcia IV (1134) 10 50, war with Charles V of France (1364), 10 55 56 11 145 under Charles of V (1512) 10 10 under Juan of Aragon (1580) 10 151 152 conquered by Ferdinand IV (1513) 10 151 united to France under Henry IV (1559) 11 395  
**Navarrete**, battle of see **Najera**  
**Navarro, Pedro** (d. 1528) Spanish soldier in service of French at Marignano 9 442  
**Navas de Tolosa, Las**, see **Las Navas de Tolosa**.  
**Navigation**, see **Ships and Shipbuilding**  
**Navigation Acts**, British, enactments of the British parliament regulating trade effect on American colonies 23 123-124, in New England 23 51 115 150 in Virginia 22 597 act of 1651 20 124-125, effect on Dutch commerce 13 616, repealed (1849) 21 610, effect of repeal in Norway, 16, 476  
**Navy, Naval Affairs**  
**Assyria**, 1, 493, 2, 284-285  
**Carthage**, 2, 323  
**Egypt (ancient)**, 1 186 4 570  
**England** sea power of Saxons, 18 34-35 King Alfred's navy 18 77 89 90 the fleet of Ladgar 18 107 107 note the fleet of Swegen (eleventh century) 18 115, navy under Henry VIII 19, 197 Spanish Armada 19 390 seq., condition of English navy under Elizabeth, 19 383, condition of English navy at end of reign of Elizabeth 19 458, navy in 1885, 20, 321 seq., Lord Selborne's memorandum (1906) 21 673 liberal policy regarding, 21, 674  
**France** navy founded by Philip Augustus, 8, 474, strengthened by Colbert, 11, 535; under the Consulate, 12, 513 seq.  
**Genoa** wars with Pisa, 9, 262-263; wars with Venice, 9, 266-269  
**Germany** dissolution of national fleet by the diet of the Confederation (ca. 1860) 15 459-460 new navy founded by Prussia 15 460 naval growth under new empire 15 565  
**Greece** the navy of Athens 3 3 14 306-305 381 4 26 106 111 112 199 233 247, 249 250 of Boeotia 3 18, of Corinth 3 191 of Sparta 4 117, 177 of Syracuse 4 204 of Philip of Macedon 4 235 of Alexander, 4, 319, 360 362 371 374 375 381  
**Japan** naval victories over Russia, 24 657 659  
**Middle Ages** the navy of Charlemagne 7 530  
**Persia** 2 609 4 106 275 276  
**Phoenicia** 2 219 254 290 291 355, 593  
**Rome** 6 49-55  
**Russia** destruction of naval power in the last by Japan 24 657 659  
**Spain** the battle of Lepanto 9 473-476, 10 239 the Armada 10 244 246 19 382 402 Trafalgar 21 466-467 10 322 323 destruction of the naval power of Spain (1805) 23 459  
**Turkey** under Suleiman I 24 351, reforms of Hassan Pasha 24 420  
**United States** during the Revolution 23 261 262 in wars with the Barbary states 23 303 315 319 in the naval conflict with France (1799) 23 314 in war of 1812 23 322 330-332 335 340 341 Jefferson's idea of gunboat flotillas for National defense 23 324 in the Mexican War 23 373 374 at the outbreak of the Civil War 23 417, in the Civil War 23 422 423 424, 425 426-427 429 441 445 448 in Spanish-American War 23 457 459  
**Venice** wars with Genoa, 9, 266-269, see also **Wars, Warfare**  
**Naxos**, island in the Aegean, battle of (376 B.C.) 4 142-143  
**Naylor or Nayler, James** (1618-1660) English Puritan fanatic, persecution of, 20, 164-165  
**Nazareth**, town in Galilee, home of Christ 2 169, taken by Prince Edward (1272), 8 452  
**Neapolitan Revolt, The**, a general rebellion of Austria provinces in Italy (1820), 9 553 555 14 547-548  
**Nearchus**, Macedonian soldier general of Alexander the Great commands fleet in expedition to India 4 362, 366-367, 371 2, 504 marriage 4 377, 423, governor of Lycia and Pamphylia 4, 428  
**Nebbegaard, Treaty of**, between Denmark and Holstein (1348) 16, 182  
**Neb-ka (Neb-ka-Ra, Mesochris, Set'es)**, king of Egypt, 1, 92 93, 100  
**Nebogatoff**, Russian admiral, 24, 662

**Nebraska**, a west central state of the United States, admitted to Union (1867), **23**, 463

**Neb-taur-Ra**, see **Mentuhotep II**

**Nebuchadrezzar** or **Nebuchadnezzar**, king of Babylon 605-562 B.C., wars with Egypt, **1**, 183, **2** 24, 118, 286 287, besieges Jerusalem, **1** 319 336, **2**, 119 125 216 wars with Syria, **1** 329 builds public works, **1** 339 453 465, Babylon under, **1**, 417-451 invades Libya and Spain **1** 579 besieges Tyre **2** 246 258 253 257 311 335, dream of **2** 135 marriage **2** 562

**Nebuchadrezzar III** (**Nadintabara**), claimant to the throne of Babylon 521-519 B.C., defeated by Darius **2** 606 impersonated **2** 607

**Necherophes**, see **Seker-nefer-ka**

**Necker, Jacques** (1732-1804) French statesman and financier appointed director of the treasury **12** 130 issues loan to pay deficit **12** 131 advocates peace with England **12** 135, creates provincial assemblies **12** 137 resigns **12** 137 recalled **12** 147 convokes States General **12** 147 148 third ministry and emigration **12** 149 attachment to popular cause **12** 161 dismissal from second ministry **12** 169, resumes ministry **12** 171 plants up hold national credit **12** 214

**Necker, Susanne Curchod** (1733-1794) wife of Jacques Necker and poet **12** 130

**Necklace Affair**, Diamond, see **Diamond Necklace Affair**

**Nectanebo I** (**Nekt-Hor-heb**), king of Egypt 364 B.C. reign **1**, 191 **2** 622-621

**Nectanebo II** (**Nekt-neb-ef**), king of Egypt 361-340 B.C. reign **2** 625 626 rewards Agallus **4** 200 reputed father of Alexander **4** 259

**Neerwinden**, village in Belgium, French victory at (1693) **11** 606 **14** 102, Austrians defeat French at (1793) **14** 507

**Neferhotep**, king of Egypt ca. 2250 B.C., reign **1** 118

**Nefertari**, Egyptian queen seventeenth century B.C. parentage **1**, 124-125, reign **1** 127 130, mummy **1**, 156

**Nergal-ushezib** or **Uzub**, king of Babylon 691-692 B.C., identified with Regobelos, **1** 412

**Negapatam**, seaport in British India, siege of (1781) **22**, 101

**Négrier, François Marie Casimir** (1788-1846) French soldier, death, **13**, 102

**Negropont**, see **Euboea**

**Nehavend**, locality in Persia. Saracens defeat Persians at (ca. 611 A.D.), **3**, 98 154, battle begins second period of Persian history, **24** 488

**Nehemiah**, governor of Judea (ca. 445 B.C.), rebuilds Jerusalem, **2**, 130-133

**Neipperg, Wilhelm Reinhardt**, Count of (1644-1774), Austrian soldier, commands Austrian army in First Silesian War, **14**, 427, at battle of Mollwitz, **15**, 163, 165.

**Neisse**, city in Prussia, meeting of Frederick the Great and Joseph II of Austria at (1768), **15**, 231

**Mojib ad-Din** (thirteenth century), sultan of Egypt, refuses terms of crusaders (1249), **3**, 435

**Nekht-Hor-heb**, see **Nectanebo I**

**Nekht-neb-ef**, see **Nectanebo II**

**Neku I**, king of Sais rule of, in Egypt 671-664 B.C. **1** 179 179, 185, joins Tirhaqa, **1**, 426 427

**Neku** or **Necho II**, king of Egypt ca. 610-594 B.C., wars **1** 153, 187-195 443 sends sailors around Africa, **1**, 184, **2** 288, 334, defeated by Nebuchadrezzar, **2**, 118, submission of Syria to **2** 286

**Neleides**, legendary Greek race, defeated by Dorians **3** 117, 122

**Neleus**, legendary Greek hero, killed by Hercules, **3** 71

**Nelson**, Catholic priest, executed for denying Queen Elizabeth's supremacy in religion **10**, 355

**Nelson, Horatio** (1758-1805) first Viscount Nelson English admiral, takes King Ferdinand IV into Naples **9**, 563, destroys French fleet at battle of the Nile **12** 466 **21** 159 destroys Danish fleet at Copenhagen **12** 510, **16**, 421, **21**, 461 meets rivers at Boulogne, **12**, 514-515 follows Villeneuve **21**, 465, victory of Trafalgar and death **10**, 322, **12** 341 **21** 466-469 treatment of prisoners at Naples **12** 351

**Nelson, Samuel** (1752-1859) American jurist, justice of the United States Supreme Court **23** 466

**Nelson, William** (1425-1862) American soldier at battle of Shiloh, **23** 429 429

**Nelson, Dr. Wolfred** (1792-1863), Canadian revolutionary leader defends St. Denis against Col. Gore **22** 336, banished to Bermuda **22** 338

**Nemanya Dynasty**, Serbian dynasty founded by Stephen (I) Nemanya **24** 189

**Nemanya, Stephen**, see **Stephen (I) Nemanya**

**Nemean Games**, Greek festival, instituted, **3** 174, Mycenians claim direction of (462 B.C.) **3**, 415

**Nemedians**, legendary colonists of Ireland, **21**, 332

**Nemours, Duchess de** (Anne d'Este), conspirator against Coligny (1572), **11**, 368

**Nemours, Gaston de Foix, Duke de**, see **Foix**

**Nemours, Count Jacques d'Armagnac, Duke de** (ca. 1437-1478), French noble, receives government of Paris by Treaty of Conflans **11** 253, execution, **11**, 269-270

**Nemours, Prince Louis Charles Philippe Raphael d'Orléans, Duke de** (1814-1896), second son of Louis Philippe, Belgian crown offered to, **14**, 54; named as regent (1842), **13**, 75.

**Nenephes**, see **Ata**

**Neocassar**, see **Cassar**

**Neocles**, Theban ruler, captures Plataea (373 B.C.), **4**, 150

**Neolithic Age**, division of the Stone Age; in the Aegean, **3**, 45, in England, **10**, 1.

- Neoptolemus** or **Pyrrhus**, in Greek legend son of Achilles, reputed ancestor of Macedonian royal family, 4 283, 502
- Neoptolemus** (d 321 B C), officer of Alexander the Great, bravery at Gaza, 4, 313
- Nepal**, or **Nipal**, or **Nepaul**, country in Asia, main treatment 24 510-512 religion 2 538 540 at war with England (1814-1516) 22 126 Kienling emperor of China conquers (1792) 24 51
- Nephercheres**, king of Egypt ca 3300 B C 1 100
- Nepos**, **Julius** (d 450 A D) emperor of the West 474-475 A D reign 6 614-61, rules Dalmatia (47, 450) 6 622
- Nepos**, **Marcus Manilius**, Roman consul 149 B C in Third Punic War, 3 325 5 305-308
- Neptune**, **Neptunus**, or **Poseidon**, Greek and Roman god contends with Minerva for Athenian Acropolis 3 156 not reputed father of Theseus 3 157-158 worship 2 406 3 311 56, 4 453
- Nérac**, town in France siege (1621) 11 440
- Nergal**, Babylonian god 1 313 346 17 529
- Nergal-shar-usur**, **Nergal-sharezer**, or **Nergal-issur** (ca 624 536 B C) king of Babylon 560-556 B C reign 1 14 155
- Nergal-shar-usur**, son of Sennacherib see **Sharezer**
- Nergal-ushezib**, king of Babylon ca 612 B C reign 1 412
- Neri**, political party in Florence ca 1300 feud with Bianchi 9 115-143
- Neri**, **Pompeo** (1707 1776) Italian jurist and statesman minister for Emperor Leopold 14 492
- Nergilus**, see **Sharezer**
- Nermandes**, **Pervin** general engages Roman army (363 A D) 6 505
- Nero** (7 29 A D) son of Germanicus and Agrippina 6 137 144 147-148
- Nero**, **Claudius Caesar Drusus Germanicus** (originally **Lucius Domitius Ahenobarbus**) (37-68 A D) Roman emperor 51-68 A D accession 6 178-179 main treatment 6 184-224 improvements in taxation, 6 184 333 poisons his rival Britannicus 6 185, puts his mother to death 6 185 marries Poppaea and puts Octavia to death 6 196-198, the burning of Rome 2 176 6 199-202, puts Seneca to death, 6 203-204, personal characteristics 6, 206-214, visit to Greece 6 215-218 triumph 6, 218-219, persecutes Christians 6 321-324, wars with Jews 2, 28 decree depriving Jews of civil rights 2 174 177, attempts to cut through Isthmus of Corinth, 2 191 bounty to Athens 4, 549, robs Delphi of statues, 4, 550, death, 6 223-224
- Nero**, **Caraus Claudius**, Roman praetor 212 B C, and consul 207 in Second Punic War 5, 266 273-278, defeats Hasdrubal, 5, 273-276, triumph 5 277-278
- Nero**, **Tiberius Claudius**, father of Emperor Tiberius, 5, 630

- Neropolis**, Nero's proposed name for Rome, 6, 207.
- Nerva**, **Marcus Cocceus** (32-98 A D), Roman emperor 96-98 A D, accompanies Tiberius into Campania 6, 146, accession, 6 260 reign 6 267-268 306
- Nervus**, ancient Gallic tribe, defeated by Julius Caesar (57 B C) 5 516 seq 13 272 allied with humans (10 B C) 6 11
- Nesle**, **Raoul de** (ca 1230 1302) constable of France campaigns against English 13 407
- Nesselrode**, **Count Karl Robert** (1780-1862) Russian statesman at capitulation of Paris 17 487-489
- Nestor**, king of Pylos, legends of 3, 71 93 1-2
- Nestorians**, followers of Nestorius, in Central Asia and China 24 214 286
- Nestorius** (d ca 439 A D) patriarch of Constantinople 424-431, religious dissensions of 2 371 heresy of 5 535
- Netad**, battle waged by rival successors of Attila (43 A D) 6 595
- Neter-ba-u** or **Be'ta-u** (**Boethos**), king of Memphis 1133 B C 1 65 92
- Netherlands**, the **Low Countries** historically the region in Europe occupied by Holland and Belgium now Holland and main treatment 13 267 14 1 55 early people 13 267 277 Romans and 1 ranks in (15 B C 813 A D) 13 265-279 308-311 rise of the counts of Holland (843 1299 A D) 13 283 305, under houses of Hainault and Burgundy (1299-1436) 13 331 349 under Burgundy (1436-1493) 13 350-362 part of Holy Roman Empire (1493 1609) 13 362-371 passively under Spanish dominion (1555) 13 375-384 struggle for freedom against Spain (1561 1648) 13 381 599 under leadership of William the Silent (1559-1581) 13 384-50, duke of Alva in (1567 1573) 13 412 443 under leadership of Maurice of Orange (1584-1625) 13 509 575 governorship of earl of Leicester (1585-1587), 13 517-524, under Frederick Henry of Nassau (1625-1647), 13, 576-582 under William II (1647-1650) 13 592 589 610-612, wars with England (1651 1674), 13 610-644, under William III of England and Nassau (1672 1701), 13 636-648, in alliance with England against Louis XIV (1702-1715) 13 649-652 becomes a republic (1715-1794) 13 653, 654, 14, 1-18, conquered by France (1792-1795), 14, 16-20, formed into Batavian Republic (1795-1806), 14 20-23, erected into kingdom of Holland by Napoleon (1806-1810) 14 23-24 absorption into French Empire (1810-1813), 14, 24-26, House of Orange restored (1813), 14, 26-28, united with Belgium as kingdom of the Netherlands (1814-1830), 14, 28-31, Belgium secedes from union (1830), 14, 49-54, recent history (1830-1904), 14, 59-67, review of science, literature, and

- art in during seventeenth century, **13**, 590-609, chronological summary, **14**, 75-85
- Rulers**
- William I 1813-1840 **14** 26-31 **59**
- William II 1840-1849 **14** 59-61
- William III 1849-1849 **14** 61-65
- Wilhelmina 1890- **14** 65-67
- Netherlands, Austrian, name given to Spanish Netherlands after their cession to Austria (1713-1714) see Belgium
- Netherlands, Spanish, name given to provinces of Italy Spain in Dutch War of Liberation included to Austria in 1713-1714 they correspond nearly to present Belgium
- Neuchâtel or Neuchâtel, canton of Switzerland early history **16** 615 under French rule **17** 84-99, becomes canton of Swiss Confederation and principality under sovereignty of Prussia **17** 31 king of Prussia renounces rights of **18** 469
- Neuchâtel, Duke of, see Berthier, Alexandre
- Neuchâteau, Count François de (1750-1825) French statesman and poet, resignation of from ministry **12** 472
- Neuhäusel, town near Budapest Hungary, site of (1663) **24** 365 (1651) **14** 395
- Neuhof, Baron Theodor von (1686-1756) German adventurer aids Corsicans to form kingdom **9** 511
- Neuilly sur Seine, suburb of Paris demolition of chateau of (1845) **13** 90
- Neures or Neuri, ancient tribe of Asia Minor **2** 402 412-444
- Neus Dionysus, see Ptolemy XI
- Neuss, town in the Rhine province Prussia site of (1474-1475) **13** 360 (1590) **13** 521
- Neustria, western portion of Frankish kingdom under Merovingian and Carolingian rulers boundaries of (sixth century A.D.) **7** 479 seized by Rollo duke of Normandy (ca 911 A.D.) **11** 15
- Nevada, state of the United States admitted to the Union (1864) **23** 463
- Nevers, Assembly of (1442), French nobles formulate grievances at **11** 233 234
- Nevers, Count of, see John "the Fearless," of Burgundy
- Nevers, Dukes of, see Gonzaga
- Nevers, Louis of, see Louis of Nevers, count of Flanders
- Nevil or Neville, Anne, see Anne Nevil
- Nevil, George (1433-1476) English prelate youngest brother of the great earl of Warwick bishop of Exeter **18** 579, 584 harangued army and populace against Henry VI, **18**, 579, lord chancellor and archbishop of York **18** 584 effects reconciliation between his brother and Edward IV **18** 586, Edward flees from manor of, **18** 588, pledges faith to Edward **18** 590
- Nevil, John (d 1471) marquis of Montague and earl of Northumberland, brother of the great earl of Warwick, defeats Scotch at Carlisle, **18**, 581, wins battles of Hedgeley and Hexham, **18**, 583, Edward IV bestows titles and offices upon **18** 584, swears fealty to Edward **18**, 590 betrays Warwick **18** 593 killed, **18** 595
- Nevil, Hugh de (d 1222) English baron, in Magna Charta **18** 627
- Nevil, Isabella, elder daughter of the great earl of Warwick marries duke of Clarence (1461) **18** 556 poisoned **18**, 602
- Nevil, Richard, see Warwick, Earl of
- Nevil, Thomas, "the Bastard of Falconbridge" (Fauconberge), natural son of Lord Falconbridge and cousin of the great earl of Warwick, vice-admiral of Warwick **18** 594 attempts to rescue Henry VI (1471) **18** 594
- Neville's Cross, town near Durham, England battle of (1346) **18** 464 seq; **21**, 139
- Nevison, William (d 1665) English highwayman career and death **20** 343
- Nevitta (ca 310-370 A.D.) Gallic chieftain, commands army under Julian **6** 494, defends pass of Succa **6** 496, at siege of Montanolecha (363 A.D.) **6** 502, in election of Jovian **6** 510
- New Albion, name given to lands in America granted to Sir Edmund Plowden and others (1634) object of the grant **23** 12
- New Amsterdam, the name of New York City under Dutch rule see New York
- Newark, city of New Jersey, settlement of (1666) **23** 27
- Newark-upon-Trent, town in England, besieged by parliamentary forces (1644), **20** 22
- Newars, Hindu tribe **2** 490
- New Berne or Newbern, city in North Carolina United States Swiss founded (ca 1710) **23** 194
- Newbury, town in England battles of (1643), **20** 16 (1644) **20** 25
- New Carthage, see Cartagena
- Newcastle (Newcastle-upon-Tyne), city in England founded by William the Conqueror (1079) **18** 191 **21** 33
- New Castle, city in Delaware Fort Casimir built on site of **23** 17 duke of York levies customs at **23** 31 William Penn assumes control over **23** 38
- Newcastle, Dukes of, see Cavendish, William, and Pelham, Thomas
- Newcastle, John Holles, Duke of (d 1811), uncle of Thomas Pelham, lord privy seal, **20** 480
- New-Chwang, treaty port in Manchuria, China, occupied by Japanese (1894), **24**, 558, occupied by Russia (1901), **17**, 622, **24** 574 Russian evacuation of (1904), **17**, 624, occupied by Japan (1904) **24** 658
- New England, name given collectively to northern section of the United States, consisting of Maine New Hampshire, Vermont Massachusetts Connecticut, and Rhode Island, founding of, **22**, 609-651, embroilments with New Netherlands, **23**, 16, under the Commonwealth, **23**, 90-120, united colonies of, **23**, 114; after the restoration, **23**, 122, 130-151,

- 156-160, 169-178, in King William's War, **23**, 184-185, in Queen Anne's War, **23**, 190-193, eastern boundary of, established, **23**, 196, in the Revolutionary War, **23**, 232-245 246-250 255 secession movement in, **23** 337-338, see also separate states comprising this region
- New Forest**, reserve created by William the Conqueror, Richard son of the Conqueror, killed in, **18** 195 superstitions concerning **18** 225 William Rufus killed in (1100) **18** 226
- Newfoundland**, island of North America discovery (1497), **22** 346 colonisation (1583), **22** 346 ports taken by France in King William's War (1696) **23** 149 civil government organised (1724) **22** 347, Labrador attached to (1765) **22** 347, Reid contract **22** 347 France yields claims to exclusive fishing rights in (1904) **22** 347
- New France**, region of North America settled by France colonised by Cartier and Champlain (1534-1629) **23** 65-66 compared with New England **23** 66-71, Jesuit pioneers and missionaries explore the Great Lakes (1668-1679) **23** 68-80, influence of Catholicism **23** 67-71, Jesuits confirm influence of France **23** 72, congress of Indian nations (1671) **23** 72 Mississippi explored (1676) **23** 73 French settlement of Louisiana (1685-1699) **23** 80-81 free passage to West secured (1701) **23** 81 French relations with Indians (1721-1748) **23** 84-86, Frontenac invades English colonies (1690), **23** 155 Phips' invasion repulsed **23** 156, fall of Louisbourg (1715) **23**, 195, deportation of Acadians (1755) **23** 201 fall of Quebec (1759) **23** 217
- New Granada**, see Colombia
- New Gueux**, a Dutch regiment under command of Prince Frederick Henry of Nassau at battle of Muidport (1600) **13** 534
- New Hampshire**, a state of the United States colonisation **22** 635-639 united to Massachusetts (1611) **22** 637 **23** 113 separated from Massachusetts (1679) **23** 150, made a royal province (1679) **23** 150, reunited to Massachusetts (1699) **23**, 177 See also Vermont
- New Haven**, New England colony, settled (1638), **23**, 109, refuses aid to Dutch **23**, 12 enters New England union (1643), **23**, 114, attempts settlement on Delaware (1659) **23** 16 united with Connecticut (1639) **23** 142
- New Hebrides**, convention (1906) **21** 672
- New Hope Church**, in Georgia battle of (1664) **23** 441
- New Jersey**, state of the United States Dutch settlement in **23** 7 the duke of York assigns to Lord Berkeley and Sir George Carteret (1664) **23** 26 settlement **23** 26-27, Dutch reconquer (1673), **23** 28-29 restored to England (1674), **23**, 29-30, Quakers purchase western portion of (1674), **23** 30, Quakers purchase eastern portion of (1682), **23**, 32, 153, condition of, after the Restoration **23**, 153-154, East and West divisions of united by Queen Anne **23** 168
- New London**, city in Connecticut, destroyed by Arnold (1787) **23** 279
- New Madrid**, town in Missouri United States captured by Federals (1862) **23** 126
- Newman, John Henry (Cardinal Newman)** (1401-1490) leader of Trinitarians, admitted to Church of Rome **21**, 611
- New Mexico**, territory of the United States, explored by Coronado (1540) **22**, 455-491, invaded by General Kearny (1846) **23** 373 ceded by Mexico to the United States (1848) **23** 376 forms state government prohibiting slavery (1946-1848) **23** 450 part of organised as territory (1850) **23** 379
- New Model**, The, name given to Parliamentary army after reorganisation of 1645 1645 ordinance for passed **20** 27
- New Netherlands**, see New York
- New Orleans**, city in Louisiana founded by Bienville (1718) **23** 83 French retain it Peace of Paris (1763) **23** 223 battle of 1815 **23** 339 surrenders to Farragut (1862) **23** 129
- Newport**, town on the Isle of Wight England Treaty of (1645) **20** 65-69
- Newport**, city in Rhode Island, British evacuated (1779) **23** 271
- Newport, Christopher** (ca 1565-1617) English navigator arrives in Virginia with fleet of London Company (1607) **22** 569 brings new colonists to Jamestown **22** 575 second expedition to Virginia **22** 576, appointed vice admiral of colony of Virginia **22** 577
- New Ross**, town in Ireland battle of (1796) **21** 442
- New South Wales**, British colony in Australia founding of (1788) **22** 235 convicts transported to **22** 235-237, "cow pastures" **22** 236 first legislative council meets (1822-1823) **22** 238 abolition of transportation (1840) **22** 238, sheep raising **22** 239-240 gold discovered (1851), **22** 241 great strike of 1890 **22** 253 solidarity pledge **22** 253, Parliamentary labour party (1890) **22**, 253 254 votes for Australian federation (1899) **22** 257
- New Spain**, colonial name for country now called Mexico see Mexico
- New Sweden**, Swedish colony in America friction with the Dutch **23** 3, 9, conquered by the Dutch **23** 19
- Newton, Sir Isaac** (1642-1727) English mathematician and scientist dawn of fame **20** 353 appointed master of the mint **20** 453 life and work **20**, 498, as master of the mint approves terms of contract for Woods' Half-pennies (1722) **20** 533
- Newtown-Butler**, place in Ireland, Protestants defeat Catholics at (1689), **21**, 428



**New York**, a state of the United States, formerly called New Netherlands; settled by the Dutch, **23**, 4-6, early history, **23**, 10-20, embroilments with New England, **23** 16-17, Massachusetts sends expedition against **23** 143, conquered by England **23** 24-25 28-29, New Jersey separated from **23** 26, receives Charter of Liberties (1653), **23** 154, under Edmund Andros **23** 151 156-161 under Imler, **23** 162 164, King William's War **23**, 184-190 legislation against Catholics **23** 82, Burgoyne's invasion of **23** 265

**New York**, city in the state of New York, Manhattan Island bought of Indians by the Dutch **23** 6 early history is New Amsterdam **23** 6 18-20 fortified against New England **23** 17, cosmopolitan toleration in **23**, 19 surrendered to the English by Governor Stuyvesant **23** 21 recaptured by the Dutch (1673), **23**, 28, ceded to England (1674) **23** 29, incorporated **23** 28, Stamp Tax Congress meets in (1765) **23** 233 opposes Stamp Act **23** 233 231 sends back tea ships **23** 235 the 'Bloody Clusion' (1711) **23** 167 British victory at **23** 256 evacuated by British (1753) **23** 251 Washington inaugurated at (1759) **23** 299 great fire in (1835) **23**, 361, drift riots (1863) **23** 349

**New Zealand**, a group of islands in the Pacific Ocean discovered by Tasman **22** 259 colonised by Great Britain **22** 260 gold discovered in **22**, 260, wars with the natives **22** 260, social conditions **22** 261 264 politics **21** 672

**Ney**, Michel (1769-1815) duke of Elchingen, prince de la Moskowa French soldier, defeated at Mannheim **12** 375 at Hohenlinden **12**, 507-508 gains victory of Elchingen **12** 514 at battle of Eylau **12** 506 555 at battle of Friedland **12** 561 in Spain **10** 342 commands Prussian auxiliaries at Munz **12**, 581 at battle of Borodino **12** 588, retreat from Moscow **12** 591-597 defeated at Dennewitz **17**, 485 at battle of Leipzig **12** 605 promises to arrest Napoleon **12** 622 at battles of Quatre Bras andigny **12** 625, at Waterloo, **12**, 627 execution **13** 16

**Nezahualcoyotl** (d 1440), Mexican ruler, reign **23** 506

**Niapharut I**, king of Egypt 399-393 B C reign of, **1**, 191, alliance with Lacedaemonians **2** 620, 622

**Niapharut II**, king of Egypt ca 380 B C, reign of, **1**, 191, **2** 622

**Niagara**, on Niagara River La Salle establishes trading house at (1679), **23**, 75

**Niagara**, battle of see Lundy's Lane.

**Niall** "of the Nine Hostages," Irish king 379-405 A D stem-father of important Irish clans, **21**, 342

**Nicaea**, town in Asia Minor, council of (787 A D) **7**, 217-218, **8**, 552, siege of (1097), **8**, 344

**Nicaea**, Empire of, Greek empire at Nicaea, during period of Latin empire at Constantinople 1206-1261, rulers of, **7**, 304-307.

**Nicaea** (fourth century B C) daughter of Antipater, projected marriage, **4**, 434, 175

**Nicanor** (d ca 330 B C), son of Parmenion, and general of Alexander, achievements of **4**, 279 291 324, 342

**Nicanor**, Macedonian officer, governor of Media 316-312 B C, defeated by Seleucus, **4**, 554

**Nicanor** (d ca 318 B C), general of Cassander, commands in Athens, **4**, 477, 480-486

**Nicanor** (261-223 B C) a Syrian Greek, kills Seleucus (crucifixion **4**, 557)

**Nicanor** (d 161 B C), Syrian general, wars of **2**, 148 151

**Nicaragua**, state of central America; discovery (1522) **23** 639, origin of early inhabitants **23** 640, under control of Spaniards, **23** 641, makes treaty with United States for canal (1867), **23**, 651

**Nicaragua Canal Association**, formation of, in New York (1886) **23**, 604

**Nicator**, see Demetrius II

**Nicator**, see Seleucus I

**Niccoli**, Niccolo (d 1136) Florentine scholar; founds library in Florence **9**, 354

**Niccolo** of Este, lord of Florence, as arbitrator (1431), **14** 212

**Nice**, city in France captured by Barbarossa (1543) **11** 331, **24**, 353, ceded to France (1860) **9** 607

**Nicephorus I**, Byzantine emperor 802-811 A D, reign of **7**, 210 219-220, pays tribute to caliph of Baghdad **2**, 376-377; **8** 212 conquered by Bulgarians, **7**, 240; **24** 160

**Nicephorus (II) Phocas**, Byzantine emperor 963 969 A D reign **7** 231 234, 242, 244; war against Moslems **8** 326, summons Russians against Bulgarians **24**, 166

**Nicephorus (III) Botaniates**, Byzantine emperor 1075 1081 reign **7**, 257-258

**Nicephorus** (755-825 A D) patriarch of Constantinople, writings **7**, 217, **24**, 159

**Nicephorus**, despot of Cyprus, excommunicated (ca 1274) **7**, 316

**Nicephorus Bryennius** (d ca 1137), Byzantine soldier, contests succession of Nicephorus III **7**, 251, 257, 258

**Nicephorus Uranus**, Byzantine general, defeats Bulgarians (996 A D), **7**, 245, 247.

**Nicene Councils**, see Councils.

**Niceratus**, son of Nicias, an Athenian; executed by 'The Thirty' (404 B C), **4**, 6

**Nicetas Acominatus** (d ca 1216), Byzantine historian **7** 4

**Nicholas I** (1796-1855), czar of Russia 1825-1855, main triment, **17**, 533-577, estimates by Skene, **17**, 533, 576, marriage to Charlotte of Prussia, **17**, 504; suppresses insurrection of 1825, **17**, 538 seq, judiciary reforms, **17**, 541, dealings with peasants, **17**, 543, at war with

- Persia, 17, 543 seq., at war with Turkey, 17, 544, subdued Polish insurrection, 17, 545 seq., cholera epidemic and riots, 17, 545, war in Caucasus, 17, 550 seq., internal policy and the church, 17, 555-556, Crimean War, 17, 560 seq., repulses Louis Philippe 13, 571 aids Austria against Hungary 14, 656 ally of Metternich in doctrine of absolutism 15, 404, friendship for Francis Joseph I 15, 12
- Nicholas II** (1868) czar of Russia 1891-main treatment 17, 617-625, conservative tendencies of 17, 618, Russification of Finland 17, 618, calls international conference at the Hague 17, 619 war with Japan 17, 622-627, assassination of Von Plav 17, 625, constitution to Russia, 17, 625 opens Duma (1906) 17, 630
- Nicholas I**, "the Great," pope 855-867 pontificate 8, 565-571 dealings with Lothar 7, 579 8, 565 recognises independence of Bulgaria 24, 162
- Nicholas II** (Gerard), pope 1058-1061 pontificate 8, 592 marriage of clergy under 8, 597 invests Robert Guiscard with Apulia and Calabria 9, 71
- Nicholas III** (Giovanni Gaetano Orsini), pope 1277-1280 pontificate 8, 617 friends Charles of Anjou to besiege Constantinople 7, 313-316 supports Ghibellines 8, 111-114
- Nicholas IV** (Girolamo d'Ascoli), pope 1288-1292 pontificate 8, 617 indifference to crusade 8, 463, favours house of Colonna 9, 114
- Nicholas V** (Tommaso Parentucelli), pope 1447-1455 pontificate 8, 639-642 aids Constantine VIII 7, 310 founds Vatican library 9, 355 crowns Frederick III emperor of Holy Roman Empire, 14, 218
- Nicholas V** (Pietro di Corvara), antipope appointed rival pope by Ludwig of Bavaria (1328) 8, 627 14, 174 abdicates (1330) 8, 627
- Nicholas**, son of Vladimir II king of Denmark, imprisoned (1220) 16, 162
- Nicholas**, patriarch of Constantinople (886 A.D.), refuses to sanction fourth marriage of Leo VI 7, 224
- Nicholas**, Cardinal, papal legate removes interdict from England (1213) 18, 344
- Nicholas of Pisa** (1207-1279) Italian sculptor and architect 9, 206-207
- Nicholas**, French prelate, bishop of Peking (1333), 24, 293
- Nicholas**, Scandinavian bishop crowns Svend (ca 1156) 16, 113-114
- Nicholas Nikolaevitch** (1831-1891) Russian grand duke, commands army of Danube 17, 603
- Nicholas Petrovitch**, prince of Montenegro 1860-, succeeds Danilo, 24, 211, success in wars with Turkey, 17, 602, 24, 211.
- Nicholas von der Flühe** (1417-1487), Swiss hermit, brings about the compact of Stanz, 16, 609.
- Nichols or Nicolls, Sir Richard** (1624-1672), first English colonial governor of New York takes New Netherlands from Dutch, 23, 24
- Nicholson, Sir Francis** (d 1728), British colonial official lieutenant-governor of New York (1686-1689) 23, 161, governor of Maryland (1694-1698), 23, 137, lieutenant-governor of Virginia (1690-1694) 23, 131 successful expedition of, against Acadia (1710), 23, 193
- Nicholson, John**, or John Lambert (d 1538), English put to death by Protestant martyr, condemned to death by Henry VIII of England 19, 180 seq.
- Nicias** (d 413 B.C.) Athenian general advocate of democracy 3, 259 at celebration in Delos 3, 576 in command of expedition against Corinth (425 B.C.), 3, 576 seq., defeats Corinthians 3, 579, captures Scione and Mende (423 B.C.) 3, 582 Alcibiades adversary of 3, 586-596, commands in invasion of Sicily (415 B.C.) 3, 596 seq., at siege of Syracuse (413 B.C.) 3, 601-616, death of 3, 615
- Nicias, Peace of** (421 B.C.) 3, 583
- Nicocles**, king of Salamis in Cyprus 374 B.C. reign of 4, 135
- Nicocles**, tyrant of Sicyon overthrown by Aratus general of the Achaeans (249 B.C.), 4, 519
- Nicocles** (d 318 B.C.) Athenian friend of Phocion condemned with Phocion to death 4, 482-484
- Nicolet, Jean**, French trader in America, explores the West to central Wisconsin (1631) 23, 66
- Nicolochus** (fourth century B.C.) Iacedaemonian general in Corinthian War (354 B.C.) 4, 121-122 commands Spartans against Thebes (375 B.C.), 4, 143
- Nicomedes I**, king of Bithynia 278-250 B.C., 2, 41 4, 556
- Nicomedes (II) Epiphanes**, king of Bithynia 149-91 B.C. 2, 387
- Nicomedes (III) Philopator**, king of Bithynia 91-74 B.C. 2, 387, 5, 467
- Nicon**, Russian patriarch pacifies Novgorod (1645) 17, 241, deposed and imprisoned, 17, 246
- Nicopoli or Nikopoli**, town in Bulgaria; battles of (1392) 24, 131, (1396), 13, 352-319 seq., (1595), 24, 373, (1810), 17, 465
- Nicostratus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian general in revolt of Crete (427 B.C.), 3, 571
- Nicuesa, Diego de** (1465-1511) Spanish commander and adventurer, founds settlement of Nombre de Dios, 22, 469; defeats natives 22, 471
- Niebuhr, Barthold Georg** (1776-1831), German historian, aids in restoration of Prussia, 18, 303

**Niel, Adolphe** (1802-1869), French marshal and minister, at battle of Solferino, 9, 60a minister of war, 12 143

**Niels (Nicholas) I**, king of Denmark 1105-1135 natural son of Svend II, sent as hostage to Flanders 16 141, reign of 16 146 147 extends legal immunities of clergy 16 140, at battle of Fodevig 16 147 250

**Nieuport**, town in Belgium Prince Maurice wins battle at (1600) 13 535

**Nigel** (d 1169) bishop of Ely nephew of Roger of Salisbury English prelate besieged by Stephen in castle of Devizes (1139) 13 246 17 raises insurrection against Stephen (1139) 13 245

**Niger, Caius Pescennius** (d 194 A.D.) Roman commander and governor of Africa and early career 6 354 governor of Syria 2 303 6 354 troops of destroy Syria 2 250 303 conflict of with Septimius Severus for throne 2 303 6 354 357 defeated at Issus 2 303 6, 386 lun 2 303 6 397

**Niger, Quintus Cæcilius**, a Sicilian quaestor and Verres 5 463 Verres attempts to secure appointment of as praetor influence of Cicero (70 B.C.) 6 163

**Nika**, witchword in and name given to revolt rising against Justinian (532 A.D.) 7 71 73

**Nikayas**, collection of Buddhist sacred writings 2 512

**Nikolsburg**, town in Moravia near Vienna Russia and Austria draw up preliminary treaty of peace at (1866) 15 29

**Nikopoli**, see Nicopoli

**Nile river in Africa** valley of 1 57 81 92 214 origin of name 1 81 flood 1 90 215 legends 1 92 upper 1 141 canal 1 186 194 ceremony at the Bottlé 1 231 Diodorus Herodotus on 1 265 261 273 278 possible origin of Semites in valley of 2 30 31 canals of cleared by Caesar 6 46 extreme rises of 6 46 explanation of at time of Nero 6 214 11 of destroys crusaders camp (1220) 8 424 irrigation 21 674

**Nile, Battle of the (Abukir Bay)** French fleet destroyed by Nelson at (1798), 12 46, 466 21 459, 24 448

**Nileus**, fabled Egyptian king 1 293

**Nilometer**, instrument at Elephantine for measuring height of river Nile, ancient records of 6 46

**Nilson, Magnus**, Swedish miner instigates insurrection against Gustavus Vasa (1533) 16 288

**Nimaquiché**, traditional king of the Tultecas, leads his tribe out of Mexico 23 644

**Nimeguen (Nimwegen)**, city in Holland surrendered to French (1794) 14 17, conduct of English troops during retreat from 14 17

**Nimeguen, Congress of** (1676), conference preliminary to Peace of Nimeguen, 11, 587 13 639, 20 282

**Nimeguen, Peace of** (1678-1679), series of treaties between France and Holland,

11, 589, 13 640, France and Spain, 10, 274, 11, 589 13, 640, France and the Empire, 11 590, effect of on Great Elector, 15, 142, effect of, on Messina, 9 491

**Nimrod (Naromath)** (ca 775 B.C.) king of Hermopolis contemporary of Ethiopian king Piankhi 1 174 surrenders to Ethiopians (ca 775 B.C.) 1 175

**Nimrud**, capital of Assyria see Calah.

**Nimwegen**, see Nimeguen

**Nina**, early Babylonian god, temple erected to at Lagast 1, 350

**Niña**, one of the ships of Columbus (1492), commanded by Vicente Yañez Pinson, voyage of 22 428

**Nineveh (Ninua)**, capital of Assyria for some time origin 1 316, becomes royal residence of Ashurbanipal 1, 371, embellished by Assyrian kings 1, 373 382, destroyed by Medes (ca 607 B.C.), 1, 441-445 2 575-576 582 ruins of 1, 371 372 384 395, 2 632-633 Hebrew prophecy against 2 585, battle of (722 A.D.) 2 376

**Ningirsu**, tutelary deity of Girsu Shurpala (4500-4200 B.C.) influence in history of Shurpala 1 352 356

**Ninib**, Assyrian god identified with Adar and Mahran 1 316 protects Ashurbanipal (876 B.C.) 1 386

**Ninib apal-esharra**, king of Assyria 1240-1235 B.C., defeated by Babylonians, 1 376

**Ninkharsag**, early Babylonian god, sanctuary erected to (ca 4200 B.C.) 1, 355

**Ninnius, Lucius**, Roman tribune 58 B.C., aids Cicero 5 501 506

**Niño, Andres** (b ca 1475) Spanish navigator, discovers Nicaragua (1522), 23, 639-640

**Niño, Pedro Alonso** (ca 1455-ca 1505), Spanish navigator, voyage of to Panama (1499) 22 467

**Ninua**, see Nineveh

**Ninus**, mythical king of Assyria founder of Nineveh 1 555 580, classical account of 1 580-584, invades Babylonia, 1, 550 marries Semiramis 1 581 invades Bactria 1 582-584 burial 1 580, not mentioned on tablets 1 367, traditional founder of Lydian dynasty, 2 429 447, allied with Armenia, 2, 420, ends tribute to Scythia 2 439

**Niobe**, Greek goddess statue of at Mount Sipylos identified with Cybele, 2, 422-423, 424

**Nipmuc**, general name for Indian tribes of Massachusetts, in King Philip's War, 23, 147-148

**Nippon**, one of the islands of Japan 24, 591

**Nippur**, early Babylonian city, antiquity of, 1, 338 351 626, home of god Bel, 1, 342, excavation of, 1 349 611

**Nish or Nissa**, city of Servia, meges of (1689), 24 395, (1690) 24 399

**Nishapur**, city in Khorasan, Persia, foundation of 8 80

**Nissa**, see Nish.

**Nit**, Egyptian goddess; patron of Saïs; 1, 86, identified with Minerva, 1, 235, temple of, repaired by Cambyzes, 1, 192, 2, 602, Darius aids cult of, 2, 612

**Nit-aqert**, Egyptian ruler of sixth dynasty, identified with Nitocris, 1, 103

**Nitetus**, legendary wife of Cyrus, mother of Cambyzes, 2, 600

**Nitocris**, legendary queen of Babylon, constructs embankments, 1, 475, tomb of, 1, 475-476

**Nitocris (Men-ka-Ra)**, Egyptian queen of sixth dynasty, legend of, 1, 103, beauty of, 1, 104

**Nitta**, family of the Ashikaga dynasty in Japan, prominence of in sixteenth century, 24, 558

**Niu-tchi**, see Manchus.

**Nizam al-Mulk**, vizir of Malik Shah (ca. 1080), rule of, 8, 226

**Nizami** (Abu Mohammed ben Yusuf Sheikh Nizam eddin) (ca. 1141-1202) Persian poet, composes his *divan* 24, 492

**Nizib**, town in Asiatic Turkey, battle of (1839), 24, 453

**Nizza**, Marcos de (ca. 1495-ca. 1542) Franciscan missionary, explores region of the Pueblo Indians (ca. 1535), 22, 486

**Noailles**, Adrien Maurice, Duke de (1678-1766), French marshal president of the council of finances (1715), 12, 12 at battle of Dettingen, 12, 35, 39, 14, 432, temporary disgrace of 12, 57

**Noailles**, Antoine de (1504-1562) French admiral and diplomat ambassador to England (1554), 19, 237

**Noailles**, Vicomte Louis Marie de (1756-1804) French general at the night session of August 4th 1793 12, 212

**Noailles**, Philippe de, duc de Mouchy (1715-1794) French marshal, execution of 12, 335

**No-Amen**, see Thebes

**Nobel**, Alfred (1833-1896) Swedish inventor and philanthropist, institutes 'Nobel Gift' 16, 193

**Nobilior**, Marcus Fulvius, Roman consul 189 B.C., invades Greece 4, 533

**Nobba**, Diego, see Naboa

**Nodzu**, Michitsura, Japanese soldier at battle of Liauyang (1904) 17, 624

**Nogaret**, Guillaume de (d. 1313) French lawyer and statesman represents Philip III in Italy, 11, 81, 82

**Nogi**, Baron M., Japanese general at battle of Kaiping (1895), 24, 577 besieges Port Arthur (1904) 17, 624 24, 660 at battle of Mukden 24, 661

**Noir**, Victor (Yvan Salmon) (1848-1870) French journalist shot 13, 115

**Noizé**, castle of France capture of (1560) 11, 354

**Nombre de Dios**, Spanish port on isthmus of Panama, plundered by Francis Drake (1572), 10, 384

**Nomothetae**, Athenian jurors empowered to revise legislation instituted by Pericles (ca. 430 B.C.) 3, 456, 455

**Nonjurors**, name applied to members of party

in England who refused oath of allegiance to William III (1688), 20, 421.

**Noot**, Henry Van der (1750-1827), Belgian lawyer, in the Brabantine revolution, 14, 45, 46, 479, leads opposition to Leopold II of Austria 14, 498

**No-Popery Riots**, see Gordon Riots.

**Nopu**, Egyptian god of grain, worshipped by Amenemhat 1 110

**Norbanus**, Vibius (d. 82 B.C.), Roman tribune prosecutes Servilius Cereus (95 B.C.), 5, 401 defeated by Sulla 5, 435, 436

**Norbart** of Xanten (1092-1134) German priest, founder of Premonstratens, 14, 92

**Norby**, Severin (d. 1530) Danish admiral, commands fleet against Lubeck, 16, 224, protects Swedes from massacre (1520), 16, 235 preserves part of Sweden for Danish king 16, 240-241, made governor of Gothland (1524) 16, 245, 271, resists Swedish king 16, 245

**Nordheim**, town in Germany, battle of (1545) 14, 242

**Nordlingen**, town in Bavaria, battle of (1631) 14, 365, 366 (1645) 11, 495

**Nordo** Squavi, Saxon tribe, defeated by Pepin (748) 7, 505

**Norfolk**, Dukes of, see Howard and Mowbray

**Norfolk**, Earl of, see Bigod

**Norham Castle**, castle in England sieges of (1497) 19, 33 (1513) 19, 65

**Norman Conquest**, name applied to the conquest of England by the Normans, begun in 1066 under William the Conqueror, compared with the conquest of Sicily, 9, 64 William's decisive victory at Hastings, 18, 152, 156, history of conquest 18, 165, 198 gradual nature of 18, 202-205, lasting results 18, 205, 212 institutional and legal innovations 18, 205, links England to the Continent 18, 206, effect on administrative system 18, 206-210; effect on judicial system 18, 209 changes idea of kingship 18, 210 ecclesiastical and social changes 18, 211, fusion of races caused by 18, 211, 256, 425

**Normandy**, former government in northern France derivation of name 9, 63, ceded to Normans 9, 66-68 ruled by Duke William 11, 26 passes to English crown 11, 30 becomes subject to France 11, 50, insurrection in 11, 222, conquered by Henry V of England, 18, 536-540, retaken by the French, 11, 238, 18, 567

**Normann-Ehrenfels**, Karl Friedrich Lebrecht (1754-1822) German soldier leads volunteers to aid of Greeks against Turks, 15, 383

**Normans**, descendants of the Northmen who settled in France under Rollo 911 A.D., influence upon navigation 2, 330, invade Italian empire, 7, 260-262, receive tribute money from Charles the Bald 7, 553 relation to Northmen, 9, 63 in Sicily 9, 63-65, 72, 76, in France, 9, 65, 66 in Italy, 7, 645, 9, 68-69, 76-80, superseded by the house of Hohen-

staufen in Italy, 9, 82-83; driven out of Ile-de-France, 11, 16; allies of France against England, 11, 104, invade Friesland, 13, 287, growth of influence in England under Edward the Confessor, 18, 131, incur enmity of the English, 18, 132, characteristics of, 21, 67-68, see also Norman Conquest.

**Norodom**, king of Cambodia; accession (1860) 24, 520

**Norris, Henry** (d 1536), English courtier tried in connection with Anne Boleyn 19, 166, 167

**Norris, Sir Henry** (1525?-1601), English courtier and diplomat, son of the preceding, warns Elizabeth against Mary, 19, 311, intrigues with Huguenots (1568), 19, 335, 337

**Norris, Sir John** (1547-1597), English soldier, favourite of Queen Elizabeth, assassin of Dutch in war against Spain 13, 517, 523, 19, 110, president of Munster 21, 411, prosecutes war in Ireland, 21, 411, 19, 123, death 19, 423

**Norris, Sir John** (1649-1749), English naval officer, in war of allies against Peter the Great 17, 303

**North, Francis** (1637-1685), Baron Guilford, English statesman, keeper of the great seal, character 20, 307

**North, Frederick, Lord North** (1732-1792), 2nd earl of Guilford, English politician, chancellor of exchequer 20, 611, at head of the treasury 20, 615, recommends lightening of taxation of America in colonies 20, 616, proposes measures for correction of America in colonies 20, 621, full of administration 20, 635, in coalition ministry of 1783 20, 641, dismissed from office 20, 643

**Northallerton** (Battle of the Standard), battle of (1138) 18, 213, 215

**Northampton, Henry Howard, Earl of** (c. 1539-1614), English politician, efforts for towards accession of James I 19, 128, is minister of James I 19, 153

**Northampton, town** in England, battle of (1140) 18, 575

**Northampton, Assize of**, see Assize of Northampton

**Northampton, Treaty of** (1328), 21, 116

**North Babylonia**, see Agade

**Northbrook, Baron**, see Baring, Francis Thornhill

**Northbrook, Thomas George Baring, 1st Earl of** (1826-1903), English politician, viceroy of India (1872-1876) 22, 205, sent to Egypt to examine financial situation, 24, 462

**North Carolina**, a state of the United States, settlement of colony in (1630), 23, 18, civil rebellion in (1710) 23, 194, refuses obedience to parliament (1770) 23, 236, ratifies United States Constitution (1789), 23, 296, secedes (1861), 23, 410, readmitted to Union (1888) 23, 464

**Northcote, Lord**, British statesman, governor-general of Australia (1904), 21, 672

**Northcote, Sir Stafford Henry** (1818-1887), 1st earl of Iddesleigh, English statesman, death, 21, 648.

**North Dakota**, a state of the United States; admitted to Union (1889), 23, 483

**Northern War** (1700-1721), 16, 371-398, 17, 265-304

**North Foreland**, naval battle of (1666), 13, 629, 20, 247-248, see also Downs.

**North German Confederation**, union of German states, birth of (1867), 15, 498

**Northmen**, early Scandinavians, ravages of, in France, 7, 575, 583, 9, 65; 11, 1-3, 8, devastations of in Germany, 7, 585-590; come to England 18, 660; origin and customs of 18, 67, continue invasions of England 18, 69, defeat Northumbrians and spread over England, 18, 72; defeated at A Scodune (871 A.D.), 18, 73, invasions of into Scotland, 21, 13; invade Ireland 21, 315, see also Danes.

**Northumberland, Dukes and Earls of**, see Dudley, Mowbray, Nevil, Percy.

**Northumbria**, Kingdom of, a kingdom of Anglo-Saxon Britain, defeat of Scots, 18, 46, supremacy of, 18, 48-49, defeats Mercia (655 A.D.), 18, 53, decline 18, 51, defeated by Picts (685 A.D.) 18, 56, literature in, 18, 165-167.

**North Virginia Company**, see Plymouth Company.

**Northwest Boundary Dispute** (Oregon Boundary) between United States and Great Britain 23, 371

**Northwest Company** ("Nor'westers"), a company for trading in the Canadian Northwest, organisation of (1787), 22, 312, hostility to Hudson's Bay Company, 22, 343, union with Hudson's Bay Company (1821) 22, 313

**Northwest Passage**, a passage from the Atlantic to the Pacific through or to the north of the American continent, search for Sebastian (1492) (1517), 22, 456, Froisher (1576-1578), 19, 457, 22, 493, Davis (1585-1587) 19, 457, Barantz (1595-1596) 13, 548-549, Hudson (1609) 22, 498-499

**Northwest Territory**, in American history that part of the United States north of the Ohio River east of the Mississippi, and west of Pennsylvania, organisation (prohibition of slavery) (1787), 23, 289; district of Indiana organised (1800), 23, 316, Michigan territory organised (1805), 23, 319, Illinois territory organised (1809) 23, 319

**Norumbega**, name given by early explorers to an indefinite region on the Atlantic coast of North America 22, 533, note

**Norway**, main treatment see History of Scandinavia, volume 16, legendary history 16, 1-12, age of the Vikings (1050), 16, 19, 101, to the Union of Kalmar (1030-1397) 16, 102-120, Union of Kalmar (1397) 16, 204, aftermath of Union (1397-1559), 16, 205-270, in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries (1559-1677), 16, 345-369; in the eighteenth century 16, 369-399; in the nineteenth century 16, 399-449; in the twentieth century 16, 449-469.

- teenth century (1677-1814), **16**, 412-430, in the nineteenth century (1814-1904), **16**, 451-493, separates from Sweden **16** 493, chronology, **16**, 510-513 bibliography **16** 497-505
- Norwich**, England battle near (1549) **19** 215
- Norwich, George Goring**, Earl of, see Goring
- Notitz, Johann Nepomuk**, Count of (1764-1840), Austrian general, in Austerlitz campaign **17** 445-449
- Notaras, Lucas** (d 1153) last grand duke of Eastern Empire, patriotism of, **7**, 341-342
- Nöteborg**, see Schlüsselburg
- Nothus**, see Darius II
- Notium**, Greek town, battle (407 B.C.), **3** 633
- Notre Dame, Schools of**, theological schools in Paris in twelfth century **11** 11
- Nott, Sir William** (1752-1815) English military officer, in Afghan War **22** 141, **24** 502
- Nottingham, Thomas Mowbray**, Earl of, see Mowbray, Thomas
- Nottingham, Daniel Finch**, Earl of, see Finch, Daniel
- Noureddin**, see Nur-ad-Din
- Nova, João da** (ca 1500) Spanish navigator in Portuguese service discovers Ascension Island (1501) **10** 486 discovers St Helena (1502) **10** 486
- Novara**, city of Italy Swiss betrayal to French (1500) **9** 427 battles (1513) **9** 111 **16** 617, (1821), **14** 558 (1849) **9** 600, **14** 659-660
- Novart**, town in France, battle (1570) **13** 156
- Nova Scotia**, province of Canada alleged visit of Northmen **22** 322 discovered by Cabot (1497) **22** 45; De la Roche attempts settlement (1598) **22** 551, first settlement in by French (1601) **22** 555 granted to Sir William Alexander by James I (1621) **22** 637 English capture Port Royal (1710) **23** 193 ceded to England (1713) **20** 485 deportation of Acadians (1755) **23** 201
- Novgorod**, ancient Russian principality rebels against Tatar rule (middle thirteenth century) **17** 141 144 at war with Moscow (1472-1475) **17** 172-174 devastated by Ivan the Terrible (1570) **17**, 203-204, emporium of Hanseatic League **14**, 138, revolt of military settlement of (1831) **17** 550
- Novi or Novi Ligure**, town in Italy, battle (1799) **12** 473 **14** 531 **17** 435
- Novikov, Nikolai Ivanovich** (1744-1818) Russian journalist and philanthropist, confined in Schlüsselburg (1792), **17**, 421
- Novosiltzev, Nikolai Nikolayevitch** (1761-1836) Russian statesman in Russian commission in Poland (1819) **17** 520
- Noy, William** (ca 1577-1634) English lawyer defends liberty of the subject under Charles I **19** 545
- Noyades**, executions by drowning of victims of the French Revolution, practiced at Nantes by Carrier (1793-1794), **12**, 330, 330 note
- Noyon**, battle of, see Branneville.
- Noyon, Treaty of**, a treaty between Charles I of Spain and Francis I of France (1516) **9** 445
- Nub**, king of Egypt eighteenth century B.C. **1**, 120
- Nubar Pasha** (1825-1899) Egyptian statesman, prime minister (1878-1889), **24** 455 464, attitude towards English rule **24** 463 464
- Nübel**, town in Schleswig Germany, battle (1848) **15**, 445
- Nubia**, region in northeastern Africa, becomes Egyptian province **1** 59, Egyptian expeditions against **1** 110 neglected by Egypt **1** 121 opening of gold mines in **1** 111 see also Cush and Ethiopia.
- Nub-kheper-Ra**, see Antef V
- Nugent, Count Laval de Westmeath** (1777-1862) Austrian general of Irish birth campaign against Italy (1814) **14** 643
- Nugent, Robert Craggs**, Earl Nugent (d 1784) British politician and poet opposes marriage act in parliament (1753), **20** 57; opposes Savile's motion for investigation of royal pension list (1760) **20** 631
- Nugñez or Nuñez, Blasco** (ca 1490-1546) governor of Peru deposed and imprisoned by Pizarro **23** 509, killed in campaign against Pizarro **23** 560
- Nullification**, in American history the suspension of law of the United States within a State by the State, advocated in Virginia and Kentucky resolution (1798-1799) **23** 314 embodied in report to Massachusetts legislature (1814) **23** 338 brought out during Indian troubles in Georgia (1825-1826) **23** 351 right asserted by South Carolina (1828) **23** 356-358
- Numantia**, ancient city of Spain Scipio Africanus the Younger takes (133 B.C.) **5** 317 322 **10** 5
- Numa Pompilius**, legendary king of Rome reign **5** 7, 71 alleged discovery of religious laws of, **5** 107, influence of laws of **5** 115
- Numatianus**, see Rutilius
- Numerianus, Marcus Aurelius**, emperor of Rome 261 A.D. **6**, 431-432
- Numidia (Zab)**, in ancient geography a province of northern Africa **2** 326-327
- Numidicus**, see Metellus Numidicus
- Numisus, Lucius**, of Cereii Latin praetor 340 B.C. defeated by Romans **5** 185
- Numismatics** Egyptian **2** 624-625, Hebrew **2** 29 159 Phoenician **2**, 269 319 311 **4** 570 Asiatic Minor **2** 415 416 433 Indian **2** 191 496 497, 499 501 Persian **2** 609 Syracusan **4** 581 585 Macedonian **4** 221, 508 568, early British, **18** 7, Parthian, **8**, 62, 71 72 75 origin of coins **25**, 675
- Numitor**, legendary king of Rome (ca 753 B.C.) grandfather of Romulus and Remus, **5**, 61

**Numitoria**, Roman matron, sister of Publius  
**Numitorius**, mother of Virginia (449  
 BC), **5**, 133-134, 136-137  
**Numitorius**, Publius (449 BC), uncle to Vir-  
 ginia **5** 133-135, 137-138  
**Nuncomar**, see **Nandkumar**  
**Núñez, Rafael** (1825-1891) (Colombian states  
 man, president of Colombia 1880-1882  
 1884-1894) **23** 603  
**Nufios, Ægidius**, see **Clement VIII**, antipope  
**Nur ad Din or Noureddin** (ca. 1116-1173)  
 Sultan of Syria 1118-1173 invades Pal-  
 estine **8** 228 ruler of **8** 365 sends aid to  
 Egypt against Christians **8** 369 death  
**8** 369  
**Nuremberg**, a city of Bavaria, Germany,  
 diets of (1323) **14** 172 (1357) **11** 133  
 (1512) **14** 209 (1524) **14** 209 at  
 height of prosperity **14** 277 sieges of  
 (1632) **14** 355 366 (1795) **15** 251  
**Nuremberg, Peace of** (1532) a religious truce

between Charles V and the Protestants,  
**14**, 271.  
**Nushurvan**, see **Choaroes, I.**  
**Nusk (Nusku)**, Phœnician divinity, **1**, 313  
**Nyborg**, a seaport of Denmark, Swedes de-  
 feated near (1659) **15** 139  
**Nymphenburg, Alliance of** (1741) **15** 168  
**Nymphidius, Sabinus**, Roman prefect 68  
 AD leads revolt against Nero **6** 222  
 absolute ruler **6** 225, death **6** 225  
**Nymphius**, Samnite leader betrays Neapolis  
 to Romans (323 BC) **5** 186  
**Nymphodorus**, native of Abdera, makes  
 alliance with Athens (431 BC) **3**, 534  
**Nyon**, town in Switzerland on the lake of  
 Geneva, Caesar builds fortress at, **10**,  
 531 Roman colony founded at **10**, 531  
**Nysæus**, tyrant of Syracuse 352 BC,  
 nephew of Dion **4** 206  
**Nystad, Peace of** (1721) a peace between  
 Russia and Sweden **16** 397-398, **17**, 304

## O

- Oak**, Synod of the (403 A.D.) discussed  
Chrysostom 7 40
- Oannes**, Babylonian divinity identified with  
Ea; *q v*
- Oarses**, see Arses
- Oatazes**, a dynasty in Morocco fifteenth  
century, 8 252
- Oates**, Titus (1649-1705) English impostor  
his fabrication of the Jewish plot 20  
248, 290, raised to power 20 290  
accusations against Queen Catharine  
(of Braganza) 20 291 trial conviction  
and punishment 20 362 see, William  
III rewards 20 12
- Obaidah ben Zehad**, Mohammed in Iberia  
sides with Merwin in civil war (683 A.D.)  
8 178
- Obaid Allah**, Arab imam of Morocco over-  
throws Aglabite power and founds  
Fatimite dynasty (908) 8 222
- Obando**, José Maria (1797-1841) New  
Granada (Colombian) soldier revolt  
against liberal government (1833) 23  
602 assists in establishing constitution of  
1853 23 602
- Obelisk**, The Black, of Shalmaneser II, 1  
389, 388-389 181
- Obelisk of Luxor**, taken to Paris 1 117
- Obelisk of Nimrod**, 2 111
- Oberalpsee**, lake in Switzerland French de-  
feated by Russians (1799) 17 435
- Oberg**, Count, German soldier defeated at  
Landwehrhagen (1758) 12 76
- Obermeilen**, hamlet in Switzerland re-  
mains of ancient village discovered at,  
16 520
- Obivion**, Act of, statute of Maryland par-  
doning participants in Clayborne and  
Ingle Rebellion (1649), 22 602
- Obotrites**, see Abodriti
- Obrenovitch**, reigning dynasty of Serbia  
see under Milosh, Michael, Milan, and  
Alexander.
- O'Brien**, William Smith (1803-1861) a leader  
of the Young Ireland party convicted  
of high treason 21 609
- Ocampo**, Sebastian de (ca 1465-1509)  
Spanish navigator, sails round Cuba  
(1508), 22, 468
- Ocaña**, town in Spain French defeat  
Spaniards at (1809), 10 351
- Ocha**, place in Ireland, Artill Molt slain in  
battle at (483 A.D.) 21 342
- Ocha**, Peter (1749-1821), Swiss statesman  
mediator between France and Prussia  
18, 275
- Ochsenbein**, Ulrich (1811-1890), Swiss poli-  
tician and scholar president of the Fed-  
eral diet (1847) 17 30 joins Dufour  
17 42
- Ochus**, see Artaxerxes III
- Ochus**, see Darius II
- Ockley**, town in England Athelwulf  
defeats Northmen at (851 A.D.) 18  
61
- O'Connell**, Daniel (1775-1847) Irish agita-  
tor and orator policy of 21 413  
organizes Catholic Associations in Ire-  
land (1825) 21 416 elected to parlia-  
ment 21, 416 reorganizes Catholic  
Associations 21 437 arrested 21 447  
called The Liberator 21 448 election  
for Clare 21 540 541 second return  
for Clare 21 545 Corn Law Bill 21  
567 trial for conspiracy and sedition  
21 601 death 21 448 601
- O'Connor**, Arthur (1773-1852) Irish revolu-  
tionist sent to France by United Irish-  
men 21 431 arrested 21 440 ban-  
ished from Ireland and England 21  
442
- O'Connor**, Furlough (Fordelboch) (d 1150)  
king of Ireland 18 279 claims over-  
lordship of Ireland 21 306 death 21  
337
- O'Connor**, Roderick (1116-1198) last Irish  
king gain overlordship of Ireland 21  
337
- Octavia** (111 B.C.) sister of Octavian mar-  
ries Antony (11 B.C.) 6 636 630 death  
6 117
- Octavia** (ca 42-62 A.D.) daughter of Clau-  
dius betrothed to Nero 6 177, op-  
poses Poppaea 6 185, death 6, 196-  
199
- Octavian**, see Augustus
- Octavian**, Cardinal, see Victor IV
- Octavius**, Caius, see Augustus
- Octavius**, Cneius, Roman praetor 168 B.C.,  
captures Porsus 6 303 304 4 538
- Octavius**, Cneius, Roman consul 87 B.C.,  
opposes Cinna 6 424 427 429
- Octavius**, Mamilius, leader of Italians at battle  
of Lake Regillus (ca 510 B.C.), 6,  
94
- Octavius**, Marcus, Roman tribune 133 B.C.,  
opposes C. Gracchus 6 362-364 374
- October Diploma**, The, Austrian constitu-  
tional document issued October, 1860,  
summary of 15 18-19
- Oda Nobunaga**, mediæval Japanese leader,  
24 584
- Odart**, spy of Catherine I, in conspiracy  
against Peter III (1762), 17, 635



**Oddo Arrighi**, head of Fifanti family in Florence, feud with Buondelmonte (1215) **8**, 88-89

**Odenathus (Odenat)** of Palmyra, Roman general, associate in empire with Gallienus (264 A.D.) **6** 415-419, defeats Persians **8** 79, death **6** 122

**Odin** (Anglo-Saxon Woden) in Scandinavian mythology, chief of the gods, leads Goths to Sweden **16** 1-4 hero of Asgard **16** 13-17 in history **16** 17-22 worship **16** 27-29 said to have introduced runic alphabet into Scandinavia **16** 131

**Odinkar, Hyide**, preacher of Christianity in Denmark (971 A.D.) **16** 45

**Odo** (d. 958 A.D.) archbishop of Canterbury, revolts in Northumbria **18** 106

**Odo**, count of Paris, see **Eudes**

**Odo** (d. ca. 1097) Norman prelate, bishop of Bayeux, earl of Kent and Hereford, at Hastings **18** 153, retreat in England **18** 174 as a warrior **18** 183 193 194 213 pardoned by William I **18** 199

**Odo de St Amand**, grand master of the Templar, falls in battle with Saladin (1178) **8** 571

**Odoacer (Odoacar, Ottokar)** (ca. 434-493 A.D.) Italian chieftain, conquer Rome **6** 616-618 **13** 276 rule in Italy **7** 377-381, Thodric defeats **7** 381 removes him from provinces in Spain **10** 15

**Odontantes**, a Thracian people **3** 112

**O'Donnell**, an Irish clan **21** 312

**O'Donnell, Henry Joseph**, (1769-1831) count of Antrim, Spanish soldier of Irish extraction, arrests conspirators against Ferdinand VII (1819) **10** 383 negotiations with French and flight from Madrid (1823) **10** 391

**O'Donnell, Hugh Roe** (1571?-1602) Irish soldier, at battle of Yellow Ford (1598) **21** 415 victorious at Bullaghboy **21** 417 death **21**, 417

**O'Donnell, John**, Irish radical, expelled from parliament (1902), **21** 660

**O'Donnell, Count Joseph**, Austrian finance minister (1810) **14** 565-566

**O'Donnell, Leopoldo** (1509-1867), duke of Tetuan, Spanish soldier, son of H. J. O'Donnell, defeats Moroccans at Tetuan (1860) **24**, 473, attitude toward Isabella's ministers **10**, 401

**O'Donnell, Rory or Roderick** (1575-1608), created earl of Tyrconnel (1603), Irish patriot, flees to Rome **21** 415

**O'Donoju, Don Juan** (1755-1821) Spanish diplomatist, viceroy of Vera Cruz, **23**, 623

**O'Donovan Rossa**, see **Rossa**.

**Odoric, Saint** (ca. 1280-1331) Franciscan friar, in Tibet fourteenth century, **24**, 504

**Odoacar**, see **Odoacer**.

**Odryans**, ancient people of Thrace, origin, **3**, 112, alliance with Athens, **4** 120, Philip destroys kingdom **4** 237, in Alexander's army, **4**, 277, 280, relations with Macedonia, **4**, 428, 441

**Odsra ben Abdallah**, viceroy of Spain (722 A.D.), **8**, 198

**Odyck**, Dutch plenipotentiary at Nimeguen (1678), **11**, 559

**Odysseus**, Greek name for Ulysses, *q. v.*

**Odyssey**, Greek epic poem, celebrating Odysseus ascribed to Homer, revised by commission of Pisistratus, **3** 228, authorship **3** 76-77, **4**, 557, Thracian influence on **4** 17

**Ocolampadius (Hausschein)** (1482-1531), German reformer at conference of Marburg **14** 267

**Oeder, George L.** (1728-1791), German naturalist, lays out botanical garden near Copenhagen **16** 413, reform of public finances **16** 417

**Oedipus**, legendary king of Thebes, celebrated in drama of Sophocles **3**, 503

**Eneis**, Attic tribe **3** 238-271 427

**Enomaeus**, Greek gladiator, joins Spartacus (73 B.C.) **5** 459

**Enophyta**, town in Bactria, battle (156 B.C.) **3** 428-433

**Enotri**, Greek tribe, origin **3** 111

**Enobazus**, Persian officer, in Thrace (479 B.C.) **3** 378

**Enaeans (Enimians)**, Greek tribe **3** 168

**Etosyrus**, Syrian deity identified with Apollo **2** 406

**Ofella, Lucretius** (d. 79 B.C.) Roman soldier, lieutenant of Sulla **5** 436-446

**Offa**, Anglo-Saxon king of Mercia 757-794 A.D. reign **18** 59-61 establishes tax of St. Peter's penny **8** 525

**Offaly**, district in Ireland, English colonise (ca. 1530) **21** 405

**Og**, king of Bashan or Rephaim, conquered by Israelites **2** 67

**Ogam**, early Celtic alphabet in Irish mythology, an invention of the god Ogham, **21** 333

**Ogdai** (d. 1241) Khan of Mongols 1229-1241; reign **24**, 285-288 war against Baghdad, **8** 231

**Oghuz**, tribe of Turks from which Ottomans are descended **24** 310

**Ogier, Robert**, French martyr, victim of inquisition (1556) **13**, 393

**Ogier le Danois**, see **Holger Danske**.

**Ogle, William**, guard of Edward II of England, **18** 446

**Oglethorpe, Sir James Edward** (1696-1785), English soldier and colonist, granted charter for colonisation of Georgia (1732), **23** 61, founds settlement at Savannah (1733) **23** 61, trouble of, with Spaniards, **23** 62, besieges St. Augustine, **23**, 63, prevents Spanish attack on Georgia (1742), **23** 63, returns to England, **23**, 64, later career and death of, **23**, 64

**Ogul-Gaimish** (d. 1252), wife of Guyuk, Mongol khan **24**, 259

**Ogyges**, legendary king of Achaia, **3**, 182.

**O'Hara, Charles** (1740?-1802), English soldier in French war, taken prisoner by Napoleon (1793), **12**, 373

**O'Higgins, Bernardo** (1776-1842), Chilean

- soldier and statesman; in war for independence, **23**, 582
- Ohio**, a state of the United States; outposts in, captured during Pontiac conspiracy, **23**, 225, as part of Northwest Territory (1787), **23** 289, settlement at Marietta (1788), **23** 289, Wayne terminates Indian warfare in **23**, 303, admitted to the Union (1803) **23** 319, Indian hostilities in (1811-1812) **23** 325-326, in war of 1812 **23** 330, Confederate guerilla raid in (1863) **23** 411, election of 1863 in **23** 450
- Ohio**, Army of the, Federal army in American Civil War, campaign of 1862 **23** 131
- Ohio Company**, The, a company organized in Virginia for western colonization (1750) **23**, 200
- Ohio River**, principal eastern tributary of the Mississippi, French attempt to control **23** 84, 200
- Ohod**, town in Arabia, battle of (625 A.D.) **8** 13, 121, 122
- Ohrmazd I**, king of Persia see **Hormuzd I**
- Ojeda**, Alonso de (1468-1515), Spanish cavalier, voyage to Haiti **22** 468, lays claim to Jamaica **22** 471, conflicts with natives **22** 469, 471
- Ojibwas**, see **Chippewas**
- Oka**, river in Russia, battle of (1507) **17** 188
- Okad**, a plain in Arabia, yearly fair of **8** 109
- Okba ben al-Hajjaj** (eighth century A.D.) emir of Spain, admiral **8** 199
- Okba ben Nafi** (Sidi Okba) see **Achbar ben Nafi**
- Oken** or **Ockenfuss**, Lorenz (1773-1851), German naturalist and philosopher, speaks at Wartburg festival **15** 370, persecuted by Kotzebue **15** 371
- Okkodai** (thirteenth century), later captain, son of Jenghiz Khan, becomes Great Khan, **17**, 135, conquests **17**, 135-136
- Oklahoma**, a territory of the United States, opened to settlement **23** 433
- Okra**, Hindu deity, image on Okro coins **2** 497
- Oku**, Hokyō, Japanese soldier, occupies P'u-lan-tien (1304) **24** 635, victorious at Fehssu, **17**, 624 **24** 655, advises against Liauyang **17** 623, **24**, 659
- Okuma**, Count Shigenobu (1837), Japanese statesman, leads secession from oligarchic party (1891) **24** 636, ability and influence of **24** 636, becomes premier (1898) **24** 638
- Olaf "the White"**, king of Dublin 849-ca. 870, reign **21** 14, 15, 348
- Olaf I** "Hunger," king of Denmark 1080-ca. 1095, reign, **16** 141
- Olaf II** (sometimes called **III**), king of Denmark see **Olaf V**, king of Norway
- Olaf I** ("Trygvesson" or "Tryggvason") (956-1000), king of Norway ca. 980-1000, main treatment **16** 56-77, childhood **16** 83, adventures as a viking, **16**, 56-57, accession, **16**, 46,

58; marriages, **16**, 46, 57; war with Sweyn, **16**, 66; propagates Christianity, **16**, 58, 125; **21**, 15, disappearance, **16**, 72

**Olaf II** "the Saint" (995-1030), king of Norway ca. 1015-1030, son of Harold Granske, acknowledged as king of Norway **16** 72, 73, introduces Christianity into Norway **16** 48, expedition to England **16** 73, forbids pagan practices in Norway **16** 53, note 126, wins battle of Hringmura Heath **16** 74, ravages coasts of France and Spain **16** 75, war with Canute the Great **16** 39, 76, flees to Russia **16** 76, death, **16** 76, sunthood **16** 76, saga of, **16**, 91

**Olaf III** "Kyrre" or "the Quiet" (d. 1093), king of Norway ca. 1065-1093, son of Harold Hardrude, reign **16** 104, customs in reign **16** 96-97

**Olaf IV** (1095-1116), king of Norway 1103-1116, son of Magnus III, reign **16** 105, 106

**Olaf V** (d. 1357), king of Norway 1340-1387 and as **Olaf II** (sometimes called **III**), king of Denmark 1376-1387, son of Håkon VII, parentage **16** 120, reign **16** 202

**Olaf "Trætelia"** ("the Tree-cutter") (d. 610 A.D.), king of Sweden (rule **16** 31), founds government in Vermland **16** 35, 50

**Olaf, "the Lap King,"** (Skotkonung), king of Sweden 913-1021, captured **16** 36, introduces Christianity into Sweden, **16** 45

**Olaf**, Danish sea king (tenth century), son of Sihtric king of Northumbria, flees from Northumbria **16** 96, attempts to regain his father's kingdom **16** 97, 98, in battle of Brunanburh (937) **16** 98, wins territory from Ludmund, **16** 101, death **16** 102

**Olaf** (d. 1169), grandson of Iystern II, claimant to Norwegian crown **16** 110

**Olaf** (d. 1143), nephew of Eric Lamun, claimant to Danish crown **16** 147, 148

**Oldcastle**, Sir John (Lord Cobham) (d. 1417), English soldier, action against as heretic, **18** 527, execution **18** 528

**Olden Barneveld**, see **Barneveld**

**Oldenburg**, House of, noble German family from which the emperors of Russia, the kings of Denmark and a dynasty of Sweden are descended, established on throne of Denmark **16** 210

**Old French War**, see **French and Indian War**

**Old Man of the Mountain**, chief of order of Assassins see **Hassan Sabba**

**Old Testament**, individuality of **4**, 587, subject matter used by Greek writers, **4** 609, position of, **4** 611

**Oleg**, emperor of Russia 879-913 A.D., makes Kiev capital of the empire, **17**, 96, invades Eastern Empire **7**, 236, **17**, 96, makes treaty with Constantinople, **17** 96, renews treaty with Constantinople, **17**, 97

- Oleg** (d 977 A D) prince of the Drevlians, at war with Isopolk, **17**, 102
- Oiga, Saint**, regent of Russia 945-964, regency **7**, 237, **17**, 99-101, accepts Christianity **17**, 99, visits Constantinople and is baptised, **7**, 237, **17**, 100 (canonised **17**, 99)
- Olgierd** (fourteenth century) Lithuanian conqueror extends Lithuanian power **17** 151 157
- Olgiate, Girolamo** (fifteenth century) Italian nobleman in conspiracy to assassinate Sforza duke of Milan (1476) **9** 260 361
- Oliaros or Antiparos**, an island of the Cyclad Phoenicians found colony at **2** 274
- Olinda, Marquis of, see Arango Lima**
- Oliphant, Sir William** (d 1429) Scottish patriot defends Stirling Castle (1403-1404) **18** 121 21 79
- Oliva**, town in West Prussia Treaty of (1660) **16** 341 **24** 55
- Olivarez, Gasparo de Guzman, Count** (1547-1614) Spanish statesman becomes prime minister of Philip IV **10** 266 treats with Habsburgs for union of France and Spain against England **19** 546 in conspiracy with King Mary **10**, 266, **11**, 479 fall of **10** 270-271
- Oliveira**, town in Portugal João of Portugal cedes to Spain **10** 537
- Oliver, Andrew** (1706-1774) American colonial official house of attacked by Stamp Act mob (1765) **23** 232, resigns office of Stamp agent **23** 232
- Olivier, Emile** (1825) French statesman, diplomat, politician orator **13** 134 member of Council of Five **13** 135 minister of **13** 144 146, issues official memorial (1870) **16** 518
- Olmütz or Olomouc**, city of Moravia besieged by Frederick the Great **15** 201 c. 1800 (1850) **15** 10
- Olney, Richard** (1835) American lawyer and statesman secretary of state under Cleveland (1895-1897) **23** 26, action in Venezuela boundary dispute (1895), **23** 599
- Olpe**, Greek town, battle of (126 B C) **3** 576
- Olympia**, valley in Elis containing sanctuary of Zeus, Pelops honoured at **3**, 107, is place of assembly for all Greece **3** 174, temple at **3**, 479 481, treasury at **3** 184 statues **3** 451, 454 488 **4** 66, treasures plundered **4**, 492 Mummius adorns temple **4** 546 destroyed by Vandals **4**, 611, see also Olympic Games
- Olympias**, wife of Philip II of Macedon and mother of Alexander the Great (d 316 B C), Philip repudiates, **4** 251, 259, strife with Antipater **4**, 393 433 467, retirement in Epirus **4** 434, intrigues of **4**, 475, allied with Fumenes **4**, 436 474 479, causes death of Arrhidaeus **4**, 421 440 490, vengeance against supporters of Antipater, **4**, 490, dominant in Macedonia, **4**, 490, Cassander executes,

- 4**, 441, 490, traditions concerning, **4**, 219, 258, 259, character, **4**, 219, 251, 263 264, 345, 383 424, 440
- Olympiads**, origin of, **25**, 667
- Olympias** (third century B C) **4** 462
- Olympic Games**, greatest ancient Greek festival, Lycurgus regulates **3** 130 137, quarrel concerning, **3**, 150 Cylon visitor at **3** 165, Myron contends in **3** 184, origin and character, **3** 172-174 in honour of Hera **3** 182, Orsippus contends in, **3** 185 Miltiades' success in **3** 270 Peloponnesians celebrate, **3**, 321 337 Alcibiades competes at, **3**, 585, **4**, 31 Iacedaemonians excluded from **3** 584 Arcadians claim jurisdiction of **4** 159 influence of, on Greek life **4** 591, ended **4** 611
- Olympieum**, temple at Athens **3**, 230
- Olympiodorus**, Athenian captain (fifth century B C) **3** 360
- Olympiodorus**, Athenian general, expels Macedonians (ca 254 B C) **4** 504
- Olympius**, Roman senator (404 A D), superseded Honorius **6**, 549, administration of **6** 555
- Olynthiacs**, a series of orations delivered by Demosthenes **4** 229
- Olynthian War**, between Sparta and the Olyntho-Chalcidian league (353-379 B C), **4** 129 132
- Olyntho-Chalcidian League**, league of cities in the Chalcidian peninsula growing power of **4** 129 Sparta attacks, **4**, 129, 130 destroys Spartan army, **4**, 131, dissolved (379 B C) **4** 132
- Olynthus**, city in Chalcidice heads Olyntho-Chalcidian league **4** 129 surrenders to Spartans (380 B C) **4** 132, resists Philip II of Macedon **4** 221, destroyed by Philip (347 B C) **4** 229 230
- O'Mahoney, John**, an Irish conspirator, organizer of Fenian Brotherhood (1860), **21** 448
- Omar (I) ibn al-Khattab**, second caliph 634-644 caliphate **8** 150 167 conversion to Islam **8** 116 decides succession to caliphate in favour of Abu Bakr **8** 145; conquest of Persia **8** 13 15 151-155; conquest of Syria **8** 156-159 receives submission of Jerusalem in person, **8**, 157 conquest of Egypt **8** 160-162, burning of library of Alexandria, **8**, 163 164 death **8** 165 character and public works **8** 165 167 mosque of, in Jerusalem, **8** 166, institutions of, **8**, 15 167
- Omar (II) ibn Abdul-Aziz**, Umayyad caliph 717-720 as governor of Medina, **8**, 184; as caliph **8** 186
- Omar** (ninth century) bandit chief in Spain, in service of Navarrese **8**, 205
- Omar Khayyam**, Persian poet who wrote during reign of Malik Shah, **24**, 492
- Omar Pasha** (fifteenth century), Turkish soldier, in war with Venice (1477), **24**, 331
- Omar Pasha** (1806-1871), Turkish soldier, invades Rumania, **24**, 149; in Montenegro, **24**, 210, 211.

**Omayyads** or **Ommiads**, dynasty of caliphs which reigned at Damascus (661-750 A.D.) and in Spain (756-1031), founded by Moawiyah a descendant of Omayyah reign in Damascus **8** 16 175-190 conquests in Africa **2** 325 327 disunion under Walid II **8** 185 defeated by Abbassids **8** 17 189-190 extent of empire **8** 190 found empire in Spain **8** 22 196 201 reign in Spain **8** 201 208 233-239 govern Portugal **10** 428 end of in Spain **8** 238 239  
**Omdurman**, city in the Sudan battle of (1898) **21** 6, 2  
**Omens**, Tablet of, Babylonian historical tablet **1** 311 312 361  
**Omichund**, Hindu merchant in conspiracy to depose Surajud Daula nawab of Bengal (1757) **22** 5b  
**Ommiads**, see **Omayyads**  
**Omnibus Bill**, see **Compromise of 1850**  
**Omortog** (ninth century A.D.) Bulgarian prince reign of **24** 161  
**Omphale**, legendary Lydian princess mistress of Hercules identified with Cleopatra **2** 424, mistress of Lydian king **2** 430  
**Omri**, king of Israel ca. 899-875 B.C. identified with Khumri **2** 107 243 family exterminated **2** 108 wars of with Moab **2** 109 seq  
**Ofate**, Juan de (ca. 1555-1611) settler and first governor of New Mexico captain New Mexico (1566) **22** 552  
**Oneidas**, tribe of North American Indian in French and Indian War (1756) **23** 189  
**O'Neil, John** (1834 ) Irish American soldier commands Fenian invasion of Canada (1866) **23** 367  
**O'Neill, clan of** founded (fifth century A.D.) **21** 342  
**O'Neill, Donnall** (tenth century A.D.) first to use surname of O'Neill (ca. 950 A.D.) **21** 348  
**O'Neill, Hugh** (d. 1616) earl of Tyrone Irish chieftain, early life of **21** 412 made earl of Tyrone (1557) **21** 400 first rebellion of (1597) **19**, 423 **21** 413 at battle of Yellow Ford (1598) **21** 414 seq., submits to Elizabeth **21** 415 flees to Rome (1616) **21** 418, death **21** 418  
**O'Neill, Owen Roe** (1590?-1641) Irish chieftain victorious at Benburb (1645) **21**, 421-422 forms alliance with parliamentary party (1650) **20** 96  
**O'Neill, Phelim** (d. 1641) Irish chieftain leads rebellion against England (1573) **21** 409 leader of insurrection (1641) **21** 421  
**O'Neill, Shan, Shane or John** (d. 1567) Irish chieftain, rebellion of **19** 422 **21** 406 seq., death **19** 422 **21** 408  
**Onias I**, Hebrew high priest 330 B.C. **2** 41, 135  
**Onias II**, Hebrew high priest 250 B.C. ambassador to Egyptian court, **2**, 136

**Onias III**, Hebrew high priest 198 B.C. successor of Simon II, **2**, 137, deposed by Antiochus IV, **2**, 140  
**Onias Menelaus**, Jewish high priest 172 162 B.C. seeks to introduce Greek customs **2** 141 142 death **2** 153  
**Onomacrides**, one of the "Thirty Tyrants" of Athens (404 B.C.) **4** 2  
**Onomacritus** (ca. 520-485 B.C.) Athenian poet edits Homer, **3** 228-229, sells oracles **3** 286  
**Onomarchus** (d. 353 B.C.) Greek general killed at Pagasa **4** 227  
**Onondaga**, tribe of North American Indians defeated by French in King Williams War (1690) **23** 159  
**Onund** (150 A.D.) king of Sweden, internal reforms **16** 36  
**Opdam van Wassenaar** (d. 1665), Dutch admiral in battle of the Baltic (1655) **13** 32 killed at Sweden (1660) **16** 340 relieves Copenhagen **16** 361 dies fighting in England **13** 6, 4 **20** 236  
**Opechancanough**, Indian chief in North America in Virginia massacre (1622) **22** 365 367 death **22** 593  
**Opeleas**, Greek leader founder of Megalopolis (570 B.C.) **4** 170  
**Ophellias** (ca. 311 B.C.) governor of Cyrene under Antiochus **4** 551  
**Ophur**, an Oriental city of fabulous wealth in Egypt **1** 108 51 means ships sail to **2** 109 situation **2** 333  
**Opici**, see **Oscans**  
**Opimius, Lucius** (d. ca. 100 B.C.) Roman praetor sold his Iracunda (125 B.C.) **5** 373 consul (122 B.C.) **5** 377 overthrown (Gracchus **5** 378 379 Jugurtha **5** 383) exiled **5** 387  
**Opium War** (1840-1842) war between Great Britain and China **24** 546  
**Oppian Law**, regulates Roman dress **5** 260 **6** 3, 3  
**Oporto**, seaport of Portugal captured by Marshal Soult (1809) **10** 349 540 evacuated by Soult (1809) **10** 350 540  
**Oppenheim, Germany** burned (1649) **11**, 603  
**Oppius, Caius**, Roman tribune (216 B.C.) author of Oppian Law **5** 260  
**Oppius, Caius** (ca. 90-20 B.C.) Roman biographer friend of Caesar **5** 576 590 596, put of Caesar's commentaries attributed to **5** 591 644  
**Oprishnina**, see **Strelitz**  
**Oracle**, Sibylline, see **Sibylline Books**  
**Oracles**, shrines where deities were consulted of Ammon in oasis of Libya, **1**, 272 importance of **4** 359 consulted by Senurais **1** 589 by Alexander (331 B.C.) **4** 317 318 345 Greek compared with Hebrew **2** 76, law on consultation of **4** 87 consulted by Mardonius (479 B.C.) **3** 354 Iysander seeks to bribe **4**, 99 100 Pythian oracle of Apollo at Delphi consulted by Gyges **2**, 448, by Croesus **4** 454 455 460-461, 463, by Spartan **4** 80 by Delphians, **4** 164, Jason seeks to control (340 B.C.), **4** 166, protected by Philip (346, 339

- BC), 4, 223, 239, consulted by Philip, 4, 259, consulted by Romans, 5, 85
- Oran**, city of Algeria, Spanish garrison established at 3, 250, trade of assisted by Charles V 9, 324, Ferdinand V of (castle storms (1509) 10, 192
- Orange**, Prince of, see William the Silent prince of Orange and William III, king of England
- Orange Free State**, see Orange River Colony
- Orangemen**, Irish Protestants, origin of (1789) 21, 43
- Orange River Colony** (formerly Orange Free State a republic of South Africa), main settlement 22, 276-282, supremacy of British crown established in (1848) 22, 287, surrendered to Dutch Boers (1848) 22, 287, constituted a republic (1854) 22, 288-289, Pretorius and Kruger rail 22, 287, diamonds discovered in 22, 289, administration of Ritz in 22, 289, relations with Kruger 22, 290-281, breaks with Great Britain 22, 281, annexed to British crown (1900) 22, 313, constitution (1907) 21, 670
- Oratory** (Rhetoric)
- Ancient Henry (liv 23, 359-379, Latin Henry 23, 332, Charles Sumner 23, 396-397, Daniel Webster 23, 380-380, Webster-Hayne debate 23, 381, 385
- Paul in Immund Bule 20, 624, Chatham (1774) 20, 610-631, Pitt 20, 640, French greatness of in seventeenth century 11, 641-642
- Classical rhetors and sophists 3, 159-461, dminates civic life 3, 192, funeral orations 3, 494, becomes a fine art 4, 511, Pericles 3, 519-520, 535-538, convention 4, 600, political power of, 4, 601-603, see also Demosthenes
- Roman Cato Gracchus 5, 373, Cicero's speech for Cornelius 5, 477, Cicero's (utiline oration 5, 186, Cicero on Roman orators 5, 613, (Cato 5, 460
- Orbilius, Pupilius** (113-12 B.C.), Horace at friends, school of 5, 650
- Orcheni**, Chaldean astronomers 1, 480
- Orches**, town in France, ceded to France (1304) 11, 77
- Ord**, Edward Otho Cresap (1818-1893), American soldier, blocks Lee's retreat from Richmond (1865) 23, 451
- Ordaz**, Diego de (ca 1480-1533), Spanish soldier, relations of, with Cortes, 23, 510
- Ordinance of 1754**, act providing for the temporary government of the Northwest Territory passed by American congress 23, 288
- Ordinance of 1787**, the instrument providing for the government of the Northwest Territory, passed by American Congress, 23, 289
- Ordinances of July**, acts proclaimed by Charles X of France, during Polignac ministry, in July, 1830, 13, 44.
- Ordóñez, José**, Uruguayan statesman, elected president of Uruguay (1903), 23, 619
- Ordoño I** (d 966 A.D.), king of Leon 850-866, reign of 10, 42
- Ordoño II** (d 923 A.D.), king of Leon 914-923 A.D. reign of 10, 44
- Ordoño III** (d 955 A.D.) king of Leon 950-955 A.D. reign of 10, 44, 45
- Ordoño IV**, king of Leon ca 960 A.D., usurps the throne, 10, 45
- Ore Thing**, Norwegian assembly, elects monarchs 16, 92
- Oregon**, western state of United States; Captain Gray discovers Columbia River in (1792), 23, 18, John Jacob Astor establishes trading post in (1810), 23, 18, boundary of in dispute between England and United States (1946), 23, 371-372, admitted as state (1859) 23, 405, election of 1876 in 23, 475
- Oregon Boundary Dispute**, see Northwest Boundary Dispute
- O'Reilly, Andrew** 1742-1832, Irish soldier in service of Austria, defeated at Montebello (1800), 12, 501, at Maringo, 12, 502-503
- Orellana, Francisco de** (ca 1489-1546), Spanish voyager accompanies Pizarro, 23, 553, discovers river Amazon, 23, 554
- Orestes** (fifteenth century B.C.) legendary Greek hero, takes refuge in Athens 3, 82, in Aeschylus tragedy *Lumenides*, 3, 422
- Orestes** (fifth century A.D.) Illyrian general, Attalus ambassador to Constantinople (118 A.D.) 7, 57-59, regency over Italy (175-176 A.D.) 6, 615, death (176 A.D.) 6, 616
- Orestes**, king of Macedonia, death (ca 399 B.C.) 4, 213
- Orestes, C. Aurelius**, Roman envoy to Corinth (ca 146 B.C.) 4, 542, 5, 315
- Orestes, L. Aurelius**, Roman consul 120 B.C., campaign in Sardinia 5, 372
- Orford**, Earls of, see Walpole and Russell.
- Orgetorix**, Helvetian general, death (ca 62 B.C.) 16, 530
- Oribe, Manuel** (1802-1857) Uruguayan soldier and statesman, elected president of Uruguay (1835) 23, 615
- Original Men**, see Delawares, Tribe of.
- Orik**, see Ourique
- Oriskany**, battle of (1777) 23, 264
- Oriss**, ancient tribe of India, conquered by Alexander (325 B.C.), 4, 369, 381
- Orithya**, legendary queen of the Amazons, war with Athenians 2, 440
- Orkhan**, first sultan of Turkey 1326-1359, lays foundations of empire, 7, 312, reign of 24, 314-318
- Orléans**, town in France, pillaged by Northmen (ninth century), 11, 3, siege of (1428-1429), 11, 190 seq., 18, 550 seq., stronghold of Huguenots (1563), 11, 359
- Orléans, Anne Marie-Louise d'**, see Montpensier.
- Orléans, Antoine Marie Philippe d'**, see Montpensier.

**Orleans, Charles, Duke of** (1391-1465), count of Angoulême, son of Louis I duke of Orleans; taken prisoner at Agincourt, 11, 171, 173, 174, released, 11, 232

**Orléans, Charles Paris d', duke of Longueville**, see Longueville

**Orleans, Ferdinand Philippe Louis Charles Henri, Duke of** (1810-1842) son of Louis Philippe, assumes title of duke 12 161, marriage, 13, 70, character and death, 13, 75

**Orleans, Hélène Louise Elisabeth, Duchess of** (1814-1958) princess of Mecklenburg wife of Ferdinand duke of Orleans, attempt to obtain regency, 13 55-56, escape, 13, 57

**Orleans, Jean Baptiste Gaston, Duke of** (1608-1660) a younger son of Henry IV, Louis XIII's jealousy of 11 430 conspires murder of Richelieu 11, 451, marries Mdlic de Montpensier 11 452, flees the kingdom, 11 461 revolt of 11 464-466, marries Marguerite of Lorraine 11, 467, conspires again to assassinate Richelieu, 11 469 captures Gracchus Courtrui and Mardyl 11 495 in the first insurrection of the Fronde, 11, 502, made lieutenant-general of France, 11, 513 banished 11 514

**Orleans, Louis, Duke of** (1371-1407) son of Charles V, assassination, 11, 167, character, 11 166

**Orleans, Louis, Duke of** (1703-1752) son of Philip II duke of Orleans, 12, 154

**Orleans, Louis Philippe, Duke of**, see Louis Philippe, king of the French

**Orleans, Louis Philippe, Duke of** (1725-1785), son of Louis duke of Orleans 1703-1752, in first Silesian War, 12, 38, in Seven Years War 12 73

**Orleans, Louis Philippe Joseph, Duke of**, called Philippe Egalité (1747-1793), great-grandson of Philippe of Orleans, main treatment 12 155-161 public dispute with Louis XV, 12 99 marriage, 12, 158, head of liberal party 12 145, exile 12 146 154, nominated for convention, 12, 273, representative of the people in national assembly, 12 154, votes for king's death, 12, 160 292, execution, 12 160

**Orléans, Mademoiselle d'**, niece of Louis XIV, marries Victor Amadeus (1684), 11, 595, 596

**Orleans, Maid of**, see Joan of Arc

**Orleans, Philip I, Duke of** (1640-1701) brother of Louis XIV, marries Henrietta of England, 11 550 marries Elizabeth Charlotte of the Palatinate 14 399

**Orleans, Philip II, Duke of** (1674-1723) son of Philip duke of Orleans regency of France, 12 10 seq, succeeds Vendôme in Italy, 11 621, combines with England against Spain, 12 22, suspected of crimes of poisoning 11 626 estimate 12, 17-22, compared with Demetrius Poliorcetes 4 445

**Orlov, Alexis** (1737-1808), Russian admiral, in war with Turkey (1771-1774), 17,

227, 380 seq; 24, 417; punished by Paul I, 17, 427

**Orlov, Alexis Feodor** (1787-1861), Russian prince, ambassador to Vienna (1854), 15 12 at capitulation of Paris (1814) 17 457 successor of Count Bunkendorf in third section 17 557

**Orlov, Gregory**, Russian count (1734 1753) a favourite of Catherine II conspires against Peter III 17, 371, death, 17, 389

**Ormais, battle of** (1408) 17 458

**Ormesson, Henri François de Paule d'** (1751-1807) French politician, is treasurer of France 12 140 143

**Ormesby, William** (d 1317) appointed justice of Scotland by Edward I (1296) 21 66 68 18 408

**Orma**, see Thebarma

**Ormonde, James Butler, 1st Earl of**, Irish nobleman created earl (1325) 21 356

**Ormonde, James Butler, 5th Earl of** (earl of Wiltshire) (1 1361) Irish nobleman governor of Ireland 21, 391, death 21, 392

**Ormonde, Sir Piers Butler, 8th Earl of** (earl of Ossory) (d 1539) Irish noble, controversy with Thomas Bolcyn 19 102, lord deputy of Ireland (1522) 21 398

**Ormonde, Thomas Butler, 10th Earl of** (1532 1614) Irish nobleman fruds with Desmond 21 409 supports English in Ireland 19 422

**Ormonde, James Butler, 1st Duke of** (1610-1684) Irish statesman given authority in Ireland by Charles I 20 20 made lord lieutenant of Ireland (1644) 20 21 refuses to establish Catholic religion in Ireland 20 40 arrests earl of Glamorgan 20 40 makes treaty with parliament 20 45 at war with parliamentary troops in Ireland 20 96-97, defeated at Rathmines 20 97, letter concerning conduct of victorious Cromwellian troops 20 100 leaves Ireland 20 116 included in Cromwell's treaty with France 20 161 efforts for restoration of Charles 20 172 made steward of the household by Charles II, 20, 234 receives grants of land in Ireland, 20, 242, assault on 20 274

**Ormonde, James Butler, 2nd Duke of** (1665-1745) Irish statesman, commands expedition against Cadiz, 10, 283, 20 471, made lord lieutenant of Ireland, 20 464, succeeds Marlborough in Flanders 11 626, 13 651, 20 487, campaign in Flanders, 20, 487-489, impeachment 20, 508, flees to Continent, 20 509, in service of Pretender, 20, 509 510, commands Spanish expedition against England (1719) 20, 522-523

**Ormuzd**, Persian god, 2, 126, 515, 566, 636-637

**Ornano, Jean d'** (1583-1626), Corsican general in French service, banished by Richelieu (1626), 11 450

**Orodes I** (Hyrodes), see Arsaces XIV.

**Orodes II**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XVII.

**Oroetes**, Persian ruler (sixth century B C), death (519 B C) **2** 607, becomes satrap of Phrygia and Lydia **2** 651  
**Orontes**, governor of Sardis, rebels against Cyrus (ca 404 B C) **4** 50  
**Orontobates**, satrap of Caria defends Harkianassus (384 B C) **4** 292 293 297  
**O'Rourke**, Tigernan, Irish chieftain twelfth century avenges capture of wife **18** 279, **21** 357 366 defeats Dermot (1166) **18** 290-291, **21** 369 attacks Dublin **21** 374 submits to Henry II (1171) **21** 375  
**Orpheus**, legendary Greek poet and musician visits Egypt **1** 235 255, grave of at Dion **4** 213 273  
**Orpheus of Crotona**, Greek writer, edits Homer (ca 535 B C) **3** 228  
**Orsha**, town in Russia, battle (ca 1515) **17** 157  
**Orseolo**, Pietro II, doge of Venice 991 1008 A D administration **9** 29-32  
**Orsini**, a noble Guelph family of Rome elevation of Pope Nicholas III **9** 114 rule **9** 151 expelled by Ruenzi **9** 214  
**Orani**, Bertoldo (d 1353) Roman senator appointed vicar at Rome by Clement VI **9** 213 killed by Roman populace **9** 226  
**Orsini (Des Ursins)**, Princess Anna Maria (1613 1722) influence over Maria Louisa of Spain **10** 282 exiles and subsequent disgrace **10** 292  
**Orsini**, Felice (1819 1858) Italian patriot attempt on life of Napoleon III **13**, 132 153 **9** 603 **21** 620  
**Orsini**, Giacinto, see Celestine III  
**Orsini**, Giovanni Gaetano, see Nicholas III  
**Orsini**, Niccolò, see Pitigliano  
**Orsova**, Old, town in Hungary, battle (1794) **17** 405  
**Orthogoras or Andreas**, tyrant of Sicyon, founds dynasty (665 B C) **3** 184  
**Orthodoxy**, Feast of, religious festival in the Eastern Church established at Constantinople (842 A D) **7**, 210  
**Ortoadistes**, Armenian king, attacked by Mithridates (ca middle of second century B C) **8** 51  
**Orus**, Egyptian deity **1** 231 294  
**Orxines**, satrap of Paragida executed by Alexander (325 B C) **4** 372-373  
**Osborne**, Sir Thomas, see Danby, Earl of  
**Oscan** or **Opici**, tribe in Italy, position **5** 49 subjugated by Samnites (ca 423 B C) **5** 179 participate in Latin War (340 B C) **5** 184 decrees issued in Oscan language **5** 412  
**Oscar I** (1799-1859) king of Norway and Sweden 1844-1859, proposes alliance to Frederick VII of Denmark, **16** 416, introduces reforms, **16**, 478, reign and death **16** 479  
**Oscar II** (1829-) king of Norway and Sweden 1872-, accession **16** 482, reign, **16** 482-493, celebrates jubilee (1897), **16** 493  
**Osceola**, chief of Seminoles; leads revolt in Florida (1835) **23**, 361

**Osgood**, Samuel (1748-1813) American statesman, appointed postmaster-general (1789) **23** 300  
**Oshima**, Japanese soldier, victorious at Sung-hwan (1894) **24** 576  
**Osiander**, Andreas (1498-1550) German theologian at Conference of Marburg (1529) **14** 267  
**Osiris**, Egyptian god worship of **1**, 229, 232 234 312, **2** 206, legends of **1**, 229 230 231 290 286  
**Osius** (256-ca 358 A D) bishop of Cordova, combats heresy **10** 14  
**Osman I or Othman** (d 1326) founder of Ottoman empire, reign, **24** 312-314, birth **7**, 311 prophetic dream, **24**, 312 313, conquests **7** 319, **24**, 313 death **24** 313 314 character, **24**, 314  
**Osman II** (d 1622) sultan of Turkey 1618-1622 reign **24** 374, 375  
**Osman III**, sultan of Turkey 1754-1757, reign, **24** 412  
**Osman Digna** (ca 1436-) general of the Mahdi in Sudan, wars with Egyptians and English **21** 616 **24** 461  
**Osman Pacha** (d 1544) Turkish soldier, in Persian war **24** 371 372  
**Osman Pacha (Topal Osman)** (d 1733), Turkish soldier in war with Persians, **24** 408  
**Osman Pacha** (ca 1535 1900) Turkish soldier defends Plevna **17** 603  
**Osman Yegen** (seventeenth century) Turkish general retreats from Belgrade (1688), **24** 395  
**Osmanli**, a Turk subject of the sultan of Turkey, see Turkey  
**Osnabrück**, city in Germany plenipotentiaries assembled at (1643 1648) **14**, 342 peace concluded with Sweden (1648) **14** 343  
**Ospak** (eleventh century) Norse viking, allies himself with Brian Boruma, **21**, 353  
**Osroes**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces (XXV).  
**Ossory**, Earl of, see Butler, Peter.  
**Osten**, Prokesch von, see Prokesch-Osten  
**Osten-Sacken**, Dmitri, Count of (1790-1881), Russian general, at siege of Sebastopol, **17** 551  
**Ostend**, city in Belgium siege (1601-1604), **13** 538-539 captured by French (1745), **12** 42 (1791), **12** 380  
**Ostend Manifesto**, a declaration drawn up at Ostend and intended to settle the Cuban question (1854), **23**, 393  
**Ostermann**, Count Andrei Ivanovitch (1686-1747) Russian diplomat vice-chancellor to Catherine I, **17** 328, appointed member of regency for Peter II, **17**, 328 tutor of Peter II, **17**, 328, made head of cabinet (1730), **17**, 333, policy and intrigues under regency of Anna Leopoldovna **17** 345-346, imprisoned, **17**, 349, banished **17**, 351  
**Ostermann-Tolstoy**, Alexander Ivanovitch (1770-1857), Russian soldier; at battle of Kulm (1813), **14**, 575

**Ostracism**, a method of temporary banishment for political reasons, practised in ancient Athens **3**, 245-251

**Ostrogoths**, a division of Goths living in the eastern part of Europe see Goths.

**Ostrolenka**, see Austrolenka

**Ostrowski, Constantine** (ca 1500), Polish general at battle of Orsha (ca 1515), **17**, 187

**Ostrowski, Feodor Adam Rawicz** (1739-1917), Polish statesman president of committee for framing Polish constitution, **17** 492

**Oswald** (ca 604-642 A.D.) king of Northumbria son of Ethelfrith defeats Britons at "Heaven's Field" (635 A.D.) **18** 50 51, unites two Northumbrian kingdoms **18** 51 restores Christianity **18** 51 death **18** 51

**Oswego**, city in United States Governor Burnet establishes post (1725) **23** 85 Governor Burnet erects fort **23** 166, taken by Montcalm (1756) **23** 213

**Oswin or Oswy**, king of Northumbria 612-670 A.D. accession **18** 52 overruns East Angles and Mercia **18** 53 death **18** 54

**Oswine** (d 651 A.D.) son of Othar rival of Oswin for Northumbrian throne **18** 52

**Otanes** (fifth century B.C.) Persian officer captures Clazomenae and Cyne **3** 215

**Ota Nobunaga** (sixteenth century) Japanese soldier **24** 555

**Otchakov**, town in Russia siege of (1788) **17** 406

**Othgar or Ottokar** (eighth century A.D.) Scandinavian soldier wars against Charlemagne **16** 41

**Othman** (ca 575-656 A.D.) Muslim caliph 644-656 reign **8** 117 170 seals refuge in Abyssinia **8** 116 spread of Islam under **8** 15 154 155 conspiracy against **8** 168 assassinated **8** 16 169

**Othman ben Abi Neza or Manuza** (eighth century) viceroys of Spain removed from office **8** 194 treason of **8** 196

**Othman ben Hayyan**, governor of Medina (ca 715 A.D.) compels refugees to return to Iraq **8** 191

**Othman**, sultans of Turkey see Osman

**Othmel**, judge of Israel (ca 1200 B.C.) **2** 72

**Otho**, Marcus Salvius (ca 32-69 A.D.) emperor of Rome supports Galba **6** 221 becomes emperor of Rome **6** 226 wars with Vitellius **6** 227 **13** 273, death **6** 227

**Otto**, see Otto

**Otulo**, duke of Bavaria (742 A.D.), war with Franks **7** 503 506

**Otus, Elwell Stephen** (1838-) American soldier, commands United States forces in the Philippines **23** 499

**Otus, James** (1725-1753) American patriot opposes Stamp Act **23** 231

**Otranto**, seaport in Apulia Italy, seized by Turks (1480) **9** 233 377 **24**, 332, recovered from the Turks **9** 379

**Otrepietv, Grishka**, see Dmitri, The False.

**Ott, Charles, Baron** (d 1809), Hungarian soldier, defeated by Lannes at Montebello, **12**, 501, at battle of Marengo, **12**, 502

**Ottawas**, a tribe of North American Indians, Claude Allouez visits **23** 71, in Pontiac's conspiracy **23** 224

**Otter, F. W. von**, Swedish statesman, becomes prime minister (1901) **16** 491, resigns, **16** 492

**Otterburn**, village in Northumberland, England battle of (known also as the battle of Chevy Chase) **18** 501 **21** 155-157

**Otto or Otho (I) "the Great"** (912-973) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 962-973 son of Henry I mun treatment **8** 543 546 claims secular supremacy of Christendom **16** 41 marriage **16** 534 John XII and **8** 593 595 suppresses insurrection against John XIII **8** 545 546 relations with Poland **24** 8 death **8** 546

**Otto II** (955-983) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 973-983 son of Otto I accession **8** 586 marriage **7** 231 defeats Harold Bluetooth **16** 44-45 ally of Louis IV of France **11** 17 encounter with Lothar **11** 19 relations with Poland **24** 9 death **8** 587 **11** 20

**Otto (III) "the Wonder of the World"** (980-1002) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 993-1002 son of Otto II suppresses rebellion in Rome **8** 589 ambitious scheme of **8** 590 grants of to Count Dirk II of Holland **13** 256 relations with Poland **24** 9 death **8** 590

**Otto IV** (ca 1174-1218) emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1209-1218 son of Henry the Lion accession **14** 112 struggle with Valdemar II **16** 159 Innocent III and **8** (11 14 112 **16** 159 overthrew **11** 54 55, **14** 113, **18** 31) death **14** 113

**Otto I** (1048) king of Bavaria under regency of his uncle Luitpold 1886 accession **16** 539

**Otto** (1811-1867) king of Greece 1832-1862 son of Ludwig I, king of Bavaria, reign **24** 235

**Otto de la Roche**, the great duke of Athens and duke (1201 A.D.) **7** 322

**Otto** (d 1060) prince of Saxony **9** 502

**Otto**, son of Christoffer II king of Denmark claimant to crown (1340), **16** 180 181

**Otto of Gelderland** (d 1271) governor of Holland 1256-1271 administration, **13** 300 301

**Otto**, duke of Saxony (d 912) aids in making Ludwig the child emperor, **7**, 593, refuses imperial crown **7** 596

**Otto**, count of Schaumburg claims duchy of Holstein (1460) **16** 216 217

**Otto III**, bishop of Utrecht regent of Holland (1235) **13** 293

**Otto von Nordheim** (d 1053) duke of Bavaria 1061-1070 made duke of Bavaria **7** 646 aids in abducting Henry IV, king of Germany **7** 647, deposed, **7**, 647



Otto, "With the Arrow" (d 1309), knight and minnesinger 14, 168

Ottocar II, king of Bohemia 1253-1278, competes for imperial crown, 14, 150, makes peace with Rudolf, 14, 153, reneges wars with Rudolf, 14, 151, slain at battle of Marshfeld, 14, 155

Ottocar, see Odoacer.

Ottoman Empire, see Turkey.

Oubril d', Russian envoy to Paris, concludes treaty with French plenipotentiary (1806) 17 451

Oudenarde, a town in East Flanders Belgium, besieged by French (1592) 13 495 besieged by prince of Orange (1674) 11 554, victory of Marlborough and Prince Eugene at (1708) 11, 12, 14 114 20 477 captured by the French (1745) 12 42

Oudh, a province of British India, early history 2 391 399 513, ceases to pay tribute to Delhi (1720) 22 39 buys Kheri and Allahabad from Hastings 22 85 Hastings evacuates in 22 94 annexed to British dominions (1858) 22 161 Canning issues proclamation to people 22 194 mutiny in 22 20

Oudinot, Nicolas Charles, duke of Reggio (1717-1847) French soldier at battle of Zurich 12 476 at Friedland 12, 560, at passage of Beresina 12 591

Oudinot, Nicolas Charles Victor (1791-1863) French soldier captures Rome (1811) 9 597 13 113

Ounique, town in Portugal, battle of (1139), 10 440

Outram, Sir James (1803-1863) British soldier succeeds in Persian War 21 618, reinforces Havelock at Cawnpore 22 190 aids in the relief of Lucknow 21 619 22, 191, remonstrates against Canning's proclamation 22 199

Ouverture, Toussaint P', see Toussaint

Ovando, Nicolás de (ca 1460-1518) Spanish governor of Haiti, refuses shelter to Columbus, 22, 450, administration of, 22 535, murders Queen Anacaona, 22 538

Overbury, Sir Thomas (1591-1613) English writer murdered in tower 19 496

Ovid (P Ovidius Naso) (43 B C-17 or 18 A D) Roman poet, character of writings 6 104, exiled to banks of Danube, 6, 462, 24, 126.

Owen, Sir John (1600-1666), royalist leader, saved by Hutchinson (1649), 20, 92

Oxathres (d 324 B C), a Persian, Alexander kills 4, 376

Oxenstierna (Oxenstjerna, Oxenstiern), Count Axel (1583-1654), Swedish statesman, made chancellor (1611), 16, 311, 322, promotes settlement in America, 23, 9, made regent 16 329, remonstrates with Christina 16 340, unites Protestant states in Treaty of Heilbronn (1633), 14, 362, cedes fortress of Philippsburg to France 11 468 makes treaty with imperialists (1638) 14 374, sends army against Denmark 16 359

Oxenstierna (fifteenth century), Swedish archbishop unmoved against Charles Knutsson 16 211 217 rules Sweden, 16 214 215 resignation and death, 16, 215

Oxford, town in England siege of (1141), 18 212 "Mud Parliament" held at (1258) 18 376 375, parliament of (1641) 20 299 300

Oxford, Earls of, see Harley and Vere.

Oxford, Provisions of, set of articles passed in England by Mud Parliament" (1258), 18 375

Oxford, University of, in England, burns political works of Buchanan Milton and Baxter (1683) 20 505, James II attacks (1687) 20 388

Oxus, ancient name for Amu Daria or Zihun, river of Central Asia becomes boundary between Turkish and Arab territory, 8, 155

Oxyartes (d ca 311 B C) Bactrian chief, father in law of Alexander, 4 351, becomes satrap of Paropamisus, 4 366

Oxydracæ (Sudracæ), Hindu nation subdued by Alexander (326 B C), 4, 362-366

Oxylus (tenth century B C) mythical king of Elis made guardian of Olympus 3, 172 worshipped as a hero, 3, 100, ancestor of Attilius 3 121 122 182

Oyama, Marshal, Japanese soldier, at battle of Tsau yang (1904) 17 624 24 659, at Shakhé River 17 621, at Mukden, 24 661

Ozines (d 325 B C) Persian nobleman, executed by Darius 4 369 371

Ozolian Locrians, Greek tribe lose Naupactus to Athenians (467 B C)

## P

- Paardeberg**, town in South Africa battle of (1900), **22**, 312
- Pacheco**, Gregorio, Bolivian politician president of Bolivia 1854-1855 **23** 613
- Pacific**, War of the (1879-1883) war waged by Chile against Bolivia and Peru, **23**, 607, 611, 612
- Pacification of Ghent**, see Ghent
- Pacorus**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXIV
- Pacorus** (d 38 B.C.) Parthian prince invader Syria (41 B.C.) **5** 62, **8** 62, 67, 68, killed by Ventidius, **5**, 627, **8** 68
- Pacta Conventa**, bond between the king of Poland and his subjects origin **24** 38
- Pactyas**, Lydian official revolts from Cyrus (ca 546 B.C.) **2**, 592
- Padi**, king of Ekron delivered to Hezekiah (702 B.C.) **1**, 177, restored by Sennacherib **1**, 405
- Padilla**, Juan Lopez de (d 1521) Spanish revolutionary execution **10** 221
- Padua**, city of Italy maintains its independence (twelfth century) **9** 38 pillage of (1256) **9** 105 submits to C in Grande della Scala (1325) **9** 156 surrenders to Gian Galeazzo Visconti (1385) **9** 252 recovered by C in (1390) **9** 253 besieged by Maximilian (1509) **9** 433
- Padua**, University of, rivalry with university of Bologna **9** 153
- Paducah**, city in Kentucky, United States occupied by General Grant (1861), **23** 425
- Paeonius of Mende** (fifth century B.C.) Greek sculptor reputed author of pediment of temple of Olympia **3** 151
- Paei**, tribe of Thrace, conquered by Xerxes (480 B.C.) **3** 316
- Pætus**, Autronius (d ca 50 B.C.) Roman official, in Catiline's conspiracy, **5** 151, 484
- Pætus**, Cæsenius, Roman consul (1 A.D.) Parthians defeat, **6**, 31, 187, governor of Cilicia **5** 243
- Paez**, José Antonio (1790-1873) Venezuelan soldier supports Bolívar in New Granada **23** 583 power in Colombia **23** 554
- Paget**, Henry William, 1st marquis of Anglesey, see Anglesey
- Paget**, William, Baron (1506-1563) English statesman secretary of state **19** 201 carries news of nobles' adherence to Mary **19** 231, favours Spanish **19**, 236 favours Elizabeth's execution (1554), **19** 242
- Pahlavi**, dialect of India, legends attest Persian rule, **2**, 492
- Pahlen**, Petroff, Count of (1746-1826) Russian statesman rose to favour **17** 441 conspires against Paul I **17** 442
- Paine**, Thomas (1737-1809) Anglo-American political writer and free thinker efforts for Federal constitution in America **23** 290 writes incendiary address to French people **12** 246 elected member of French Convention (1793), **21**, 45, characterisation of **23** 251
- Painet' em I** (d ca 1000 B.C.), Egyptian high priest rule in Thebes **1** 171
- Painet' em II**, 1st king of Egypt, assumes royal diadem (1062 B.C.), **1**, 172, poverty of **1** 160
- Painet' em III**, 1st king of Egypt (ca 950 B.C.) **1**, 172
- Painting**, see Art
- Paita**, town of Peru captured by Commodore Anson (1742) **20** 55
- Paix des Dames**, name given to Treaty of Cambrai see Cambrai
- Paix perpétuelle**, see Perpetual Peace, The
- Pakenham**, Sir Edward Michael (1778-1815) British general defeated and killed at battle of New Orleans **23** 339
- Pa-Kerer**, see Pakruru
- Pakht**, Egyptian goddess, identified with Diana **1** 235
- Pakruru** or Pa-Kerer, Egyptian prince vassal of Thut Ankh **1** 178 attempts to expel Assyrians (ca 667 B.C.) **1**, 426-427
- Palacio**, Raimundo Andueza (ca 1940-) Venezuelan politician, elected president (1890) **23** 599
- Palacky**, Frantisek (1798-1876) Bohemian historian causes separation between Czechs and German Bohemians **14** 635 president of Congress of Prague (1849) **14** 639
- Palæologus**, Byzantine family which furnished rulers of Eastern empire see Andronicus, Constantine, Joannes, Manuel, and Michael
- Palæologus**, Demetrius (fifteenth century) despot of the Morea rule of **7**, 356 357
- Palæologus**, Joannes, brother of Michael VIII and a Byzantine general deprived of military command by his brother (1280), **7** 311, campaign of, in Thessaly, **7**, 313
- Palæologus**, Philes, Byzantine general, defeats Turks (1315) **7** 323 324
- Palæologus**, Thomas (d 1465) despot of the Morea, rule of **7** 356 357
- Palafox y Melzi**, José de, duke of Saragossa (1780-1847) Spanish general, defeated at battle of Tudela (1808), **10**, 342
- Palais Royal**, palace built by Richelieu in

- Paris, sacked by the populace of Paris (1848), **13** 89
- Palatinate**, a former German state conquered by Spain (1621) **10** 262, policy **14** 322-323 designs of Louis XIV of France on **14** 399 relations with James I of England **19** 504, rebellion in (1849) **16** 156
- Palaeography**, see **Writing and Inscriptions**
- Palermo**, city in Sicily. Hædrubal besieges **5** 227 Normans besiege **9** 73. Sicilian Vespers at (1282) **9** 113. Pedro III of Aragon crowned king of Sicily at **9** 113 **10** 96 culture of in twelfth century **9** 152 insurrection it led by Giuseppe d'Alema **9** 190 French defeat Ditch and Spanish off (1676) **9** 491 **11** 58. Philip V of Spain subdued (1718) **10** 293 risen against Ferdinand II (1848) **9** 592 Garibaldi takes (1860) **9** 608
- Palestine** ("Land of the Philistines") or Canaan, country in southern Syria. Assyrian invasion **1** 404 geography **2** 45 48 traditional Israelite invasion **2** 7 5 66 71 extent of David's kingdom **2** 251, the two kingdoms of Judah and Israel **2** 106 107 Persian satrapy **2** 211 Greek kingdom of Syria **2** 135 138 146 Roman province of Judæa **2** 165 Roman province extended **2** 172 Scythian invasion **2** 201 invaded by Tichus, king of Egypt **2** 212 desolated by the Romans (70 A.D.) **2** 200 crusaders in **2** 304 306 377 **3** 325 seq 351 364 383 426 448 use of silver and gold **2** 342, slavery **2** 343 total loss of Holy Land to Christians (ca 1300) **3** 454 seq subjugated by Schimi I (1516) **24**, 339, see also **Israel, Jews, Crusades**
- Pali**, ancient language of India, MS extant **2** 542 543
- Palikao**, Count of, see **Cousin-Montauban, Antoine**
- Palikao**, town in China. Little of (1860) **13** 138
- Palladius** (ca 367-ca 431 A.D.) bishop of Nicopolis. missionary to Ireland **21** 338
- Palladius**, Petrus, bishop of Zealand. prelates at first Synod of Copenhagen (1537) **16** 264
- Pallas**, see **Minerva**
- Pallas** (d 63 A.D.), Roman freedman favourite of Claudius **6** 168 172 174 saves Ichna governor of Judæa **2** 174 Agrippina conspires with **6** 177 191
- Pallas**, mythical Greek prince **3** 157 159
- Pallavicini della Priola**, Emilio, Marquis of (1823-), Italian soldier, captures Garibaldi at Aspromonte **9** 613
- Palm, Johann Philip** (1766-1806) bookseller of Nuremberg, shot by Napoleon's order **14** 539
- Palm, Ulrich von**, German courtier in conspiracy against King Albert I (1303) **14** 163
- Palmæ, Cornelius**, Roman governor of Syria (106 A.D.), conquers Arabia, **6**, 274
- Palmay Synod**, Church convention at Rome in pontificate of Symmachus, **3** 528
- Palmella**, town in Portugal, battle of (1165), **10** 431
- Palmer, Barbara**, see **Villiers**
- Palmer, Roger**, earl of Castlemain (1634-1705) English diplomatist, created earl **20** 243, minister to court of Rome, **20**, 396
- Palmerston, Henry John Temple, Viscount** (1784-1865) British statesman, foreign secretary under Grey **21** 549, foreign secretary under Lord Russell **21**, 606, removed from office **21** 607, home secretary in Aberdeen ministry, **21**, 614 prime minister (1855) **21** 616, urges pursuance of war with Russia, **17**, 581 defeat and reinstatement (1857), **21** 619-621 prime minister (1859), **21**, 623 relations with Gladstone **21**, 625, attitude on the Schleswig-Holstein question **21** 628-630 death **21** 632
- Palmyra (Tadmor)**, ancient city in Syrian desert under (denathus and Zenobia, **6** 418 422 426
- Painatoko**, Danish chief. kills Harold Bluetooth (991 A.D.) **16** 4
- Palo Alto**, town in Texas. United States, battle of (1846) **23** 572
- Palus**, mythical ancestor of Parians **2** 444
- Pamboetia**, ancient Boeotian festival **3**, 187
- Pammenes**, Theban captian sent to Megalopolis (370 B.C.) **4** 170
- Pamphilus** (ca 350 B.C.), Greek artist of Amyclæolis **3** 491
- Pamphylia**, ancient country in southern Asia Minor in union with **2** 386 revolts against Persia **2** 292 Cæsar conquers, **2** 449, Dorians in **3** 116 120
- Pamplona**, the capital of Spanish Navarre, siege of (1513) **10** 369
- Pan**, Greek god. worship in Athens **3** 271, 277 Egyptian worship, **1**, 224, 279, 282
- Panætius** (180-111 B.C.) Greek stoic philosopher. teacher of Posidonius **4** 608
- Panama**, Central American State, comprising the Isthmus of Panama crossed by Balboa (1513) **10** 205 Spanish settlement on **23** 507 independent (1859-1861), **23** 602 reunited to Colombia **23**, 602-603 declared independent (1903) **23** 603 equal negotiations with United States **23** 491 604 seq
- Panama Canal**, history of **23**, 604-605
- Pan-American Congress**, a representative convention to consult about matters of common American interest, held at Washington (1889-1890) **23**, 483, repudiated by Chile **23** 611
- Pan-American Exposition**, held at Buffalo, United States (1901) **23** 491
- Panasagorus**, legendary Scythian prince, **2**, 410
- Panathenæa**, Athenian religious feast, **4**, 229 495
- Panciaticchi**, Ghibelline family of Pistoia, feud with Cancellieri (1300), **9**, 119

**Pandects**, The, a book of Roman civil law, made by order of Justinian, account of their compilation, general description and criticism, **7**, 131-136, copy found at Amalfi, **9**, 36 77.

**Pandion**, legendary king of Attica **3** 157

**Pandionia**, one of the ten tribes of Attica **3** 238

**Pando**, José Manuel, leader insurgents and becomes president in Bolivia (1899) **23** 613

**Pandulf** or **Pandulph**, Cardinal (d 1226) legate of Pope Innocent III **18** 311 forces King John of England to resign his kingdom to the Church **18** 341, warns Philip II of France against invasion of England **18** 342 at signing of Magna Charta **18** 627

**Pandulf**, "Ironhead" (tenth century A D) prince of Beneventum aids Otto emperor of the West (965 A D) **7** 233

**Panea**, ancient name Caesarea Philippi, now called Banias, town in northern Palestine battle of (196 B C) **4** 558

**Pangani**, seaport on eastern coast of Africa siege of (1899) **15** 555

**Pange**, battle of see Borny

**Panhellenia**, festival of the Panhellenic Zeus instituted by Hadrian (129 A D) **6** 283

**Panics and Crises**, Financial

Argentina panic of 1883-1884, **23** 617

England South Sea Bubble (1720-1722) **20**, 525-530 financial crisis of 1797 **21** 458 crisis of 1826 **21** 529-531, panic of 1847, **21** 609

France Mississippi Bubble (1716-1720) **12** 12-17 crisis following revolution of 1848 **13** 94

United States 1837 **23** 364 1857 **23** 401 1873 **23** 473 171, 1893 1894 **23** 485-496

**Panin** or **Pamin**, Count Nikita Ivanovitch (1718-1783) Russian statesman conspires against Peter III **17** 364 and draws up treaty of commerce with Turkey **17** 395

**Panipat**, province in the Punjab, India battles of (1556) **22** 26 (1761), **22** 31

**Panis**, Étienne Jean (1757-1833) French Jacobin, a leader of revolutionists in the "Commune" **12** 260 nominated for convention at Paris **12**, 273, accuses Robespierre **12** 341

**Panjab**, see Punjab

**Panzetolium**, diet of Aetolian League at Thermus Greece **4** 517

**Pansa**, Caius Vibius (d 43 B C) Roman consul, friend of Caesar **5** 576, appointed senator (13 B C) **5** 578 61, defeated by Antony at Mutina (43 B C) **5** 616

**Pantaleon**, king of Pisa 611 B C deprives the Pleans of administration of Olympic games, **3** 151

**Pan-Tchav**, Chinese general exploits against Turks (76 A D) **24** 265

**Pantheon**, church in Paris and mausoleum of famous Frenchmen restored to original use (1830), **13**, 56, reconverted into

church of Ste Geneviève (1851), **13**, 121

**Panthaleons**, an agricultural tribe of Persia, **2** 569 578

**Panyasis** (d ca 457 B C) Greek epic poet, uncle of Herodotus **4** 619

**Paoli**, Pasquale (1725-1807), Corsican patriot establishes Corsican Republic (1755) **9** 542 549 **12** 84 constitution, acknowledging George III of England, king of Corsica (1793) **9** 549 partisans recognize English sovereignty (1794) **12** 382

**Paoluccio**, doge of Venice see Anafesto

**Papacy**, The, history of in outline **8** 503 rise of bishops of Rome (42-590 A D) **8** 519-531 under Gregory the Great (590-604) **8** 531-539 conflict with Eastern Empire (604 711) **8** 539-548 556

Frankish domination (741-891), **8**, 555-577

Pepin founds temporal power of (755) **8** 557 period of anarchy (891-1046) **8** 577-591 period of ascendancy (1047 1300) **8** 591-622 election of pope vested in college of cardinals (1059) **8** 592 sway of Hildebrand (1049-1086) **8** 592 601 culmination of power under Innocent III (1198 1216) **8** 607-614 exile in Avignon (1305-1376) **8** 622 630 the Great Schism (1378-1417) **8** 630-637 strife of popes and councils (1417-1463) **8** 637-643 Alexander VI to Julius II (1492-1513) **8** 642-650 struggle with the empire (963-1271) **7** 619 659 **9** 43-112, **14** 89 131 and the Bohemian reformation (1309-1434) **14** 19-213, dominant in Germany (1450-1600) **14** 227-230, corruption of in fifteenth century **14** 237

Reformation and (1519-1546) **14** 248 318, Napoleon and (1796-1814) **9** 551-556 564 570 577 temporal power restored (1814 1870) **9** 579 585 586 591-598 601 (21 6.3 papal infallibility proclaimed (1870) **9** 621 Pius IX returns to Vatican (1870) **9** 623 624, recent history (1871) **9** 626-634 for list of popes see chronology **8** 503-518, see also Roman Catholic Church

**Papal States**, see States of the Church

**Papak**, Pabak, Persian king ca 228 A D **8** 76

**Paphlagonia**, ancient kingdom in Asia Minor, outline of history **2** 347 419 449, 697 620, Greek colonies in **2**, 420, submits to Alexander **4** 296

**Papineau**, Louis Joseph (1786-1871), French-Canadian politician, Lord Dalhousie refuses to sanction election **22** 332, speaker of Assembly, **22** 333, banished, **22**, 338, character **22** 332

**Papinian** (Papinianus), Æmilius (d 212 A D), illustrious Roman jurist, Septimius Severus miles prætorianus-prefect, **6** 389, 390 391, slain by Caracalla **6**, 392

**Papirian Law**, Roman balloting law (131 B C), **5** 320 note

**Papirius**, Caius, Roman pontifex maximus, conjectural author of collection of early Roman laws, **5** 119

**Papirius Cursor**, see **Cursor**, **Papirius**.  
**Papirus, Causus**, Roman tribune of the plebs 65 B C, senate attacks Cæsar and Crassus through author of *Lex Papia*, 5 479  
**Pappenheim, Gottfried Heinrich**, Count of, "Jack o' Scars" (1594-1632), German soldier ancestry and character 14 335, subdues peasant revolt 14 335 at siege of Magdeburg 14 348-351 intrepidity at Lutten 14 357 360 death 14 361  
**Papus, Lucius Æmilius**, Roman consul 225 B C defeats Gauls at Telamon 5 236  
**Papiri**, Turin papyrus 1 67 74 92 98, 257, title of *The Two Brothers* 1, 73 Harris papyrus 1 74 Ibers papyrus 1, 91, papyrus found at Saffarjah (1893) 1 101 Prieve papyrus 1 101 103 258 264 265 Egyptian records 1 209 251 description of manufacture and use 1 257 259 tale of *The Castaway* 1 259 262 papyrus bibliography 1, 300 see also *Archæology*, *Inscriptions*  
**Paqurakhubum**, country mentioned on Assyrian monuments 1 389  
**Paratocene**, Persian tribe subdued by Alexander the Great 4 339  
**Parabiago** town near Milan, Italy, battle of (1333) 9 242  
**Paraguay**, South American republic, settlement 23 566-568 becomes independent of Spain and is ruled by Francia 23 568 history since 1840 23 620 relations with Brazil 23 613, war with Brazil 23 660  
**Paraguay War**, see **Triple Alliance**, War of the  
**Paralatae** or **Scoloti**, Scythian tribe, origin 2 104  
**Paralus**, Athenian galley 3 640  
**Parasæ** or **Barasæ**, a country in Babylonia, ruled by Alushirshid king of Kish (ca 1200 B C) 1 357  
**Parasæ**, Macedonian tribe furnishes troops to Spuria 3 561  
**Pardakowski**, a town in Finland reduced by Gustavus of Sweden 17 403  
**Pardo**, Manuel (1834-1878) president of Peru administration 23 606  
**Paré, Ambroise** (1517-1590) French surgeon, saved from massacre of St Bartholomew 11 374  
**Parikanians**, Persian tribe, home of 2, 565, in army of Xerxes, 3 303  
**Parikshit**, Last Indian king (1200 B C), reign 2 476  
**Paris**, capital and chief city of France, at time of Julian 6 488, pillaged by Northmen 11 3, 18 85, bishops hold council at (840) 11, 10, besieged by Otto II of Germany 11, 10 affiliated with Hænetic League 11 95 insurrections in 11 157-159 168, free constitution restored by John the Fearless, 11, 166, massacre of Armagnacs in, 11, 175, besieged by Joan of Arc 11, 203 204, under English domination 11 220, assaulted by Henry of Navarre, 11, 393 capitulates (1814), 10, 372, 12, 611,

15, 321, 17 487; occupied by the allied armies, 13, 11; scene of Revolution of 1830, 13, 44, civil war breaks out in (1848) 13 99, international congress meets at (1856) 13 130, taken by the Germans (1871), 13, 163 171, 178, death rate during siege of (1871), 12, 352, the commune of 1871 in 13 193  
**Paris, Treaties of** (1763), 12 79, 20, 600, 23 223 (1814) 15, 322-323, (1815), 12 643-644 (1849) 24, 150, (1856), 15 14, 16 479, 17, 636-640, 21, 617, 24 201  
**Paris, University of**, development of, 11, 45, intervenes in war between Armagnac and John the Fearless, 11, 168, makes Alexander V pope 11 168, influence of, on French life 11, 154 influence of, at Council of Constance 11 185-186, 14, 201, under foreign control 11, 220  
**Paris and Helen**, story of 3 76 79-80  
**Paris Brothers**, The four, French bankers under Louis XV, fraudulent practices of, 12 11 25  
**Paris Wedding**, see **St Bartholomew**.  
**Parish, Sir Woodbine** (1796 1882), British diplomat signatory by which England acknowledged Argentine independence (1825) 23 592  
**Parkany**, town in Hungary, battle of (1683), 14 397 24 64 390  
**Parker, Alton Brooks** (1852 ) American jurist, Democratic nominee for president of United States (1904) 23 493  
**Parker, George**, see **Macclesfield**  
**Parker, Sir Hyde** (1738-1807) English naval commander, in battle with Dutch fleet off Doggerbank (1751) 20 637, at battle of Copenhagen (1801) 12 512, 16, 421, at Boulogne 12 515 in war with Holland 14 12 commands expedition against Dinca 21 461  
**Parker, Matthew** (1504 1575), archbishop of Canterbury under Elizabeth, 19, 279, persecutes Puritans 19 345, death, 19 451  
**Parker, Sir Peter** (1721-1811) English admiral, makes unsuccessful attack on Charleston (1776) 23 255, takes Newport 23 259  
**Parker, Samuel** (1640-1697), English prelate, bishop of Oxford, James II tries to force election as president of Magdalen College 20 348  
**Parker, Thomas**, see **Macclesfield**.  
**Parke, Sir Henry** (1815-1896), Australian statesman premier of New South Wales, 22 241, champions Australian federation, 22 255 presides at Sidney convention (1891) 22 255  
**Parliament**, see **Government**.  
**Parma**, city of Italy, revolt of (1247), 9, 96 insurrection in (1831), 9, 586, battle of (1734), 12 29  
**Parma and Piacenza**, Duchies of, become independent of papacy (1544) 9 404, at war with the Barberini (1644) 9, 493, Don Charles takes possession of (1731), 9 532, annexed to the Lombard pos-

- sessions of Emperor Charles VI, 9, 533, granted to Don Philip, 9, 536
- Parma, Dukes of**, see **Farnese and Ferdinand, Don**
- Parmenides** (b ca 515 BC), Greek philosopher, teacher of monistic philosophy, 4, 21, 23 24 25, old age 3, 507
- Parmenion** (d 330 BC) Macedonian general, defeats Dardaniens 4 218 opens passage to Asia 4, 258 279-280, at Grinicus (334 BC), 4 296 267, in Lydia and Phrygia 4 293 discovers plot against Alexander 4 294, enters Syria 4, 296, at Jerusalem (332 BC) 2 135 advice to Alexander at Arbela 4 322 324, in Media 4 331, 339, death of 4, 342 345
- Parnell, Charles Stewart** (1846-1901) Irish statesman, succeeds to head of Irish party (1880) 21 645 imprisonment of (1881), 21 645 relation of to Phoenix Park murders 21 649 correspondent in divorce suit 21, 649, death of 21 649
- Parman Dahæ**, see **Dai**
- Paroja**, Spanish general defeated by revolutionists in Chili (1813) 23 585
- Parr, Catharine** (ca 1512 1538) sixth wife of Henry VIII of England marries Henry VIII (1543) 19 194 marries Lord Seymour (1547) 19 211, death 19 211
- Parthasius** (d ca 100 BC) Greek painter elegance of 3 490-491
- Parsons or Persons, Robert** (1546 1610) English Jesuit Jesuit agent in England (1580), 19, 355
- Parsu**, identified with Persians 2 559 see also **Persia**
- Parsua**, Armenian district home of ancient Persians conquered by Shalmaneser II 1 388-399 see also **Persia**
- Partakka**, Median kingdom, asks help from Esarhaddon 2 584
- Parthamasiris** (d 111 AD) Parthian prince made king of Armenia 6 27 executed by Trajan 8 72
- Parthaspates**, king of Parthia accession (117 AD) 8 73
- Parthenon**, Athenian temple erected (437 BC), 3 453 description of 3 471 480, spoliation of 3 479 9 521 522
- Parthenopean Republic**, name of the republic which succeeded the kingdom of Naples, establishment of (1799) 9 558, 14 529
- Parthians**, Asiatic nation, inhabitants of the region or empire of Parthia origin 6 401 8, 47, man treatment 8 47-75 subdued by Alexander 4, 381 Arsacid dynasty founded 8, 49 54 cast off yoke of Syria (250 BC) 6 401, 8 49 wars with Syria (323-125 BC) 4 552 558 560, 5 625 6 294 wars with Rome 5 152, 6 263-270 embassy to Lucullus (68 BC) 5 470 alliance with Rome (1 BC) 6 119 divide world with Romans 8, 47 acquire Bactria 8 55 kingdoms of, 8, 59-60, conquests of, 8 57-59, defeat Crassus (53 BC), 5, 509-511, defeated by Ventidius, 8, 627, defeat Antony, 5 630, occupy Armenia, 6, 138, restore eagles to Rome 6, 30, attacked by Corbulo (54-60 AD), 6 186-187 attacked by Trajan (106 117 AD) 6 274-276 Caracalla invades (217 AD) 6 393 subdued by Sapor (228 AD) 6 619 language and customs 8 48 55 cavalry 2 654-655 religious influence, 4 611
- Partholan (Bartholomew)**, Greek adventurer occupies Ireland (ca 100 BC) 21 332
- Parthyene**, same as Parthia, see **Parthians**
- Parties, Political (Factions, Groups, Societies, Associations)**
- Belgium (Ilanders)**  
(launwaerts and Lelaerts (thirteenth and fourteenth centuries) 13 16
- Byzantine Empire**  
Green and Blue (Constantinople sixth century) 7 69 73
- England**  
Adullamites (1866) 21 632  
(villiers 19 613  
(conservative, 21 566 see **Conservatives**
- Country Party** 20 281  
Influence 20 42  
Labour 20 428 431 431 490 490  
Labour Party 21 603 602  
Lancetians 18 361 597  
Liberals see **Liberal Party**.  
Liberal Unionist 21 618  
Liberals 19 186 313 493  
Roundheads 19 613  
Tory 20 119 298 300  
Whigs 20 67 298 298 note  
Xorists 18 569 597
- Irance**  
Arimachus 11 107 169 174 175  
Burgundian 11 105 179  
Carbonari 9 551 13 26  
Girondeists 12 248 see **Girondeists**  
Jacobins 12 131 391 392  
Montan The 12 251 397 398  
Mian the, 12 251, 255 seq
- Ireland**  
Lemans 21 418-419  
Nationalist 21 618  
Oakboys 21 436  
Orange men 21 437  
Peep o Day Boys 21, 136-437  
Steelboys 21 436  
Whiteboys 21 437
- Italy**  
Berglini (Pisa, fourteenth century 9 245  
Branchi and Neri (Florence middle ages) 9 118-123  
Ciampi (Florence) 9 331 343  
Ghibellines 9 43 14 90, see **Ghibellines**  
Guelfs (Guelfs) 9 42 seq, 14, 90-91  
Iredentists, 9 630, 15 54
- Netherlands**  
Cods (fourteenth century), 13, 336-339  
"Hooks" (fourteenth century), 13, 336-339

Norway  
 Venstre (National Party) 16, 480.  
 Rome  
 Actions of the Circus 7 69  
 Scotland  
 Covenants 21 293 295  
 Sun  
 Artists 10 395 397  
 Christians 10 396 397  
 Sweden  
 Hats and Caps (seventeenth century), 16 401 402 404-406  
 United States  
 American see Know Nothings  
 Anti Federalists 23 291 293  
 Anti Vandalia Men 23 395  
 Barnumers 23 377  
 Constitutional Union (1860) 23 407  
 Copperheads (1861 1866) 23 419  
 Democrats 23 302 315  
 Federalists 23 291 292, 329 353-354  
 Free Soil 23 378  
 Grubbs 23 378  
 Half breeds 23 379  
 Hunters 23 375  
 Know Nothing 23 395  
 Liberal Republicans (1872) 23, 469  
 Liberty 23 374  
 Lydians see Lories  
 Miguumps 23 440  
 Prohibition 23 475  
 Republican 23, 396  
 Republicans (old) see Anti Federalist  
 and Democrats  
 Sun of Liberty (1775) 23 232  
 Stilwarts 23 479  
 Tery 23 236 241  
 Whigs 23 367 355 359  
 Whigs (Revolutionary) 23 236  
 Partition Treaties (1) two treaties concluded between France England and the Netherlands for the settlement of the Spanish succession (1695 and 1700) 10 276 13 644-645 20 459-460 (2) treaties dividing Poland among the powers (1772) concluded between Austria Prussia and Russia 14 155 24 56 (1773) concluded between Russia and Prussia 24 91 (1795) between Austria Prussia and Russia 24 99  
 Partnership Emperors, inaugurated by Diocletian (296 A.D.) 6 133  
 Partukka, Median kingdom, asks help of Israhiddon 2 544  
 Paru, Ilamite prince, seeks aid of Assyrian king, 1 429 revolts from Assyrians (657 B.C.) 1 432  
 Parvati, Hindu goddess, identified with Kali 2 546  
 Parysatis, queen of Darius II 423-401 B.C., evil influence of 2 618 613 controls kingdom 2 630 aids Cyrus the Younger, 4, 23 50 51 seeks vengeance on Tissaphernes 4 94  
 Pasagardæ, an Iranian tribe settle in Persia 2 560 revolt against Astyages (ca. 555 B.C.) 2 574, ruling tribe at Persian court 2, 569 640, 612 655, slain by Alexander (ca. 350 B.C.), 2, 598.

Pascal, Blaise (1623-1662), French philosopher and geometrician, joins the Jesuits 11 548, invents city omnibus 11, 549, characterisation of, 11, 639  
 Paschal I, pope 817-824, as primate of Holy See conspires against Leo III (799 A.D.), 8, 563  
 Paschal (II) Rainierius, pope 1099-1118, supports rebellion against Henry IV, 7, 655 657 659  
 Paschal III (Guido of Crema), pope 1164-1168, recognised as pope by Frederick Barbarossa 14 101, rivalry with Alexander III 8, 606  
 Pashwan Oglu, see Pasvan  
 Paskevitch, Ivan Fedorovitch (1782-1856), count of Irmun, prince of Warsaw, Russian general victorious at Iehsavetpol and Fitchimadine, 17, 543, made commander-in-chief of Russian army, 17 545 expedition in the Caucasus, 17, 533  
 Pasquier, Étienne Denis, Duke of (1767-1862) chancellor of France, French deputy at capitulation of Paris (1814), 17, 447 retires from Talleyrand ministry (1815) 13 14 member of Chambre Intronisable (1815) 13 19  
 Passarge, Doctor, German explorer leads expedition in Africa (1893) 18, 560  
 Passarowitz, town in Serbia 24, 206, Peace of 14 421 24 196 406  
 Passau, city in Bavaria, Treaty of, 11, 342, 14 311  
 Passerino de' Bonacossi (d. 1328), tyrant of Mantua death 9 156  
 Passero, Cape, modern name of Pachynum, battle of 20 521  
 Passover, Jewish festival 2 6-7 119 207  
 Passy, Frederick (b. 1822) French political economist, receives Nobel prize (1901), 16 193  
 Pasvan Oglu, Pasha of Widdin heads rebellion of janissaries against Ilnet Bekri (1747) 24 196, revolts against sultan (1905) 17, 459  
 Patagonia, a region in South America, Amerigo Vespucci discovers (1503), 10, 466  
 Patay, a village in France battle of (1429), 11 201 18, 554  
 Paternulus, Caius Vellius (19 B.C.-31 A.D.), Roman soldier and historian, lauds Tiberius 6 62  
 Paterni or Patarini, heretical sect related to the Manichæans, Florentine (heretics) stigmatised as 9 89, persecuted in Milan (ca. 1230) 9 91  
 Paterson, William (1658-1719) Scotch promoter and financier connection with Darien colony 21, 316  
 Patiala, state in Punjab India, rajah quells revolt of Ambala (1857), 22, 189  
 Patiskoria, see Patusharra  
 Patissier, Charles Joseph, marquis of Bussy-Castelnau, see Bussy  
 Patkul, Johann Reinhardt (1660-1707), Livonian patriot, emissary of Peter the Great

**† Augustus of Poland (1704), 17, 274, execution, 17, 275, 379-381**  
**Patna, a division of Bengal, British India, siege of, 22, 62, massacre of, 22, 68, English reduce, 22, 69**  
**Patorus, name applied to Upper Egypt, 1 178**  
**Patow, Erasmus Robert, Baron von (1804-1890), Russian statesman, becomes minister of finance, 15, 474**  
**Patricians, persons of noble birth in Rome struggles with plebeians, 5, 123-129, 140-141, 169-172, 634-639**  
**Patricius, son of Aspar, made caesar (471 A D), 6, 614**  
**Patrick, Saint (346-469 A D) Scotch priest the patron saint of Ireland, early life, 21, 338, founds early Irish (church 21, 339**  
**Patrikeev, Prince (fifteenth century) ad ministrator under Vasil Vasilievitch, 17 159.**  
**Patroclus, legendary Greek hero, as the friend of Achilles 3 90 105 171 615, stunned by Apollo, 3 643-644 Hephres tion honours «pulchre at Ilium, 4 283**  
**Patrona Khalil (eighteenth century) rebel janissary, career of 24 407**  
**Patterson, Robert (1792-1881), American soldier, at battle of Bull Run, 23 123**  
**Patterson, William (1745-1806) American statesman, in Constitutional Convention (1787) 23, 291**  
**Patusharra or Patuskoria, part of ancient Media, invaded by Assyrians, 1 123**  
**Patzinaks, Turkish tribe, on lower Danube arrest activity of Varangians 7, 235 237, invades the Eastern Empire, 7 262**  
**Paul I, pope 756 767, succeeds his brother Stephen II 3 554**  
**Paul II (Pietro Barbo) (1418-1471), pope 1464-1471, pontificate of, 3 643**  
**Paul III (Alessandro Farnese) (1468-1549) pope 1534-1549, creates his son duke of Parma and Piacenza 9 464, becomes pope, 11, 332 inquisitor in Netherlands, 13, 392, alliance with emperor Charles V, 14 292 watches over Gerald earl of Kildare 21, 399**  
**Paul IV (Giovanni Pietro Caraffa) (1470-1559), pope 1555-1559, allies himself with Henry II 11 316 favours France against Spain, 10 238, 14 314 attacks Philip II, 13, 382, hostile to Emperor Ferdinand I 14 316, legalises property legislation in Ireland 21, 403**  
**Paul V (Camillo Borghese) (1552-1621), pope 1605-1621, 9, 492, attempts to enforce ecclesiastical authority in Venice (1600), 9, 512 seq**  
**Paul, Duke, a Greek, rebels against and is defeated by Wamba (673 A D) 10 26**  
**Paul, patriarch of Constantinople 648 A D, prepares edict of Constans II 7, 183, 184**  
**Paul (Catena), sent by Constantius to Britain (353 A D), 6, 472**  
**Paul, Saint (d ca 67 A D), the apostle to the Gentiles, traditional visit to Spain, 10, 11**

**Paula, Francis of (1416-1507), Italian monk; brought from Calabria by Louis IX, 11, 273**  
**Paulet, Sir Amyas (sixteenth century), Puritan in service of Elizabeth, in charge of Mary Queen of Scots, 19, 362, conduct of after Mary's conviction, 19, 368, refusal of, to assassinate Mary, 19, 370**  
**Paulette Tax, remitted by Mazarin, 11 498**  
**Paulicians, a heretical sect holding Manichaean doctrines, persecution of (1032), 11, 51**  
**Paulinus, C Suetonius, Roman consul (86 A D) conquers Moors 6, 170, takes command in Britain 6, 189 18 14, defeats Boadicea (62 A D) 6, 192, 18 15 severity of rule in Britain, 6 193, 18 15**  
**Paulus, Julius (second and third centuries A D) Roman jurist, appointed assessor by Papinian 6 349**  
**Paulus, L Aemilius, Roman consul 219 B C, war in Greece 5 237, war with Hannibal 5 254 256 death at Cannae, 5 256**  
**Paulus, L Aemilius (Macedonicus), Roman consul 165 B C, invades Macedonia 5 303 304 defeats Perseus, 4 537-538, brings booty from Greece, 6, 347**  
**Paulus, M Aemilius, Roman consul 255 B C, expedition to Africa 5, 224**  
**Paulus (fourth century A D) Spanish military and Roman governor of Britain, cruelty and rapacity of 18 25**  
**Pauperism, see Social Conditions and Poor Laws**  
**Pausanias (d ca 470 B C) king of Sparta, compared with Miltiades, 3 283 campaigns against Persians 3 357 wins battle of Plataea 3 366-374, negotiates treaty with allies 4, 64 expedition to Asia 3 386, treason of 3 387, 391 393 394, 4 69 death of 3 393**  
**Pausanias (d 395 B C) king of Sparta leads expedition into Attica (403 B C), 4 11 treaty with Athens 4 16 prepares to invade Thebes 4 96 makes truce with Thebes 4 98 impeached and condemned to death 4 99-99**  
**Pausanias (fourth century B C) Macedonian noble, revolts against Ptolemaeus (368 B C), 4 214-215**  
**Pausanias (d 336 B C) Macedonian noble kills Philip of Macedon, 4 252 Demosthenes proposes honours to 4, 266 267**  
**Pauw, Adrian (1584-1653), Dutch statesman, ambassador to England, 13, 610, 617, death 13, 622**  
**Pavia, city in Italy, in struggle of Guelphs and Ghibellines (early twelfth century), 9, 38, Frederick Barbarossa assumes iron crown at 9 47, siege of (1524), 9, 448, 11 317, French pillage (1527), 9, 455, rising against Napoleon at (1796), 9, 551, battle of (1525) 13, 368, 19, 90**  
**Pavlov, Russian general, in battle of Inkerman (1854), 17 574**  
**Pavonia, Dutch settlement in New Jersey, 23, 7**  
**Paxton Boys, settlers of Paxton township, Pennsylvania massacre Indians at Conestoga (1763), 23, 225.**



**Payridon**, president of Argentine Republic (1816), **23**, 591

**Pazzi**, family of Florence, conspire against the Medici, **9**, 365-366

**Peace Conferences and Congresses**, see **Congresses**

**Peace of Monsieur**, see **Monsieur**, **Peace of Peachtree Creek**, a tributary of the Chattahoochee River Georgia Confederates defeated at by Sherman (1864) **23** 444

**Peachum**, Edmund (d 1615) English clergyman, trial of for treason **19** 500, death of **19** 500

**Pea Ridge**, a place in Arkansas Confederates defeated at battle of by General Curtis (1862) **23** 427

**Pearson**, William, English naval officer commands the *Scrapus* in the fight with John Paul Jones (1775) **23** 273

**Peasants' War or Peasant's Revolt**, The, inurrection of peasants in southern Germany (1524-1525) **14** 259 265 **16** 655

**Pecquigny**, John de (d 1339) French noble, partisan of Charles of Navarre **11** 132

**Pedanius Secundus**, prefect of Rome under Nero (54-68 A.D.) murdered by slaves **6** 461

**Pedius**, Quintus, lieutenant of Caesar granted a triumph (45 B.C.) **5** 569, Roman consul (43 B.C.) **5** 617-618

**Pedriarais**, see **Avila**, **Pedro Arias de'**

**Pedraza**, Manuel Gomez (1758-1851) Mexican soldier and politician elected president of Mexico (1824) **23** 624 deposed **23** 624 recalled and restored to office (1832) **23** 624

**Pedro II**, king of Aragon 1196-1213 succeeds Alfonso II **10** 93 supports the court of Sicily **8** 462 the Albigensians **10** 94 **11**, 53 death, **8**, 462, **10** 94 **11** 53

**Pedro III**, king of Aragon 1276-1285 transpires realm **10** 95 proclaimed king of Sicily **9** 113 **10** 96, deprived of kingdom by Martin IV **8** 617- war with French **10** 96-98 death **10**, 98

**Pedro IV**, king of Aragon 1336-1357, disregards Sicily law **10** 100 pacifies Aragon and Valencia, **10** 101 subdues Balearic Islands **10** 103 character of **10** 104 internal reforms of **10** 105

**Pedro I** (1795-1834) emperor of Brazil 1822-1831 proclaimed **10** 543, **23**, 657, renounces crown of Portugal **10** 546, appoints Dom Miguel regent of Portugal **10** 547

**Pedro II** (1825-1891), emperor of Brazil 1831-1888 reign **23** 657 658 659, **10** 548 550 deposed, **23** 662 663

**Pedro I** "the Cruel" (1334-1369) king of Castile and Leon 1350-1369 character at accession **10** 73-74 puts to death mistress of his father, **10** 74, enamoured of Maria de Padilla, **10**, 75, marries Blanche de Bourbon, **10**, 76, imprisons Blanche de Bourbon, **10**, 77, mock marriage with Juana de Castro, **10**, 78, copes with rebellion, **10**, 78-79, wars against Aragon, **10**, 80, murders Fadri-

que of Santiago, **10**, 80-82, puts to death Leonora, dowager queen of Aragon, **10**, 83 murders Blanche de Bourbon, **10**, 84, war with Henry of Trastamara, **10**, 84, relations with Edward the Black Prince **10** 86, **18** 480-491, regains throne **10** 97 quarrels with Edward the Black Prince **10** 88 ally of Muhammed V of Granada **10** 89 defeated at Cordova **10** 89 defeated at Montiel **10**, 90, Bertrand du Guesclin captures, **10**, 91, **11** 147 149, Henry of Trastamara kills, **10** 91, **11** 149 estimate of, **10**, 91-92

**Pedro I** (1320-1367) king of Portugal 1357-1367 reign of **10** 446-448, revenge of death of Ines de Castro **10**, 448, enforces laws **10**, 447, character of, **10**, 447

**Pedro II** (1648-1706) king of Portugal 1683-1706 plots against Alfonso VI, **10**, 517-518 regent **10** 518 ends war with Spain **10** 518, decline of Portuguese power in India **10** 513, succeeds Alfonso VI, **10** 519

**Pedro III**, king of Portugal 1777-1798, consort of Maria I joint rule with Maria, **10** 534, death **10** 536

**Pedro IV**, king of Portugal see **Pedro II**, emperor of Brazil

**Pedro V** (1837-1861) king of Portugal 1853-1861 succeeds Maria II **10** 556 reign of **10** 557 relations with Napoleon III, **10** 557 death, **10** 557

**Pedro II**, king of Sicily 1337-1342, **9** 232

**Pedro** (d 1449) duke of Coimbra regent for Alfonso V of Portugal **10** 465 wisdom of his administration **10** 466 victim of conspiracy **10** 467, defeated and slain, **10** 467

**Peel**, Arthur Wellesley (1829-) son of Robert Peel speaker of the house of commons since 1844, decides Bradlaugh question, **21** 644

**Peel**, Jonathan (1799-1879) English soldier and politician brother of Robert Peel, opposes English Reform Act **21** 633

**Peel**, Sir Robert (1768-1850) reforms in the criminal law (1823) **21** 528, anti-Catholic leader, **21**, 532 police reforms, **21**, 539, opposes repeal of Test Acts, **21** 539 opinion on Catholic question, **21**, 541 opposes reform bill, **21**, 554; opposes reform bill of 1832, **21**, 560, first ministry **21** 571 moderator in dispute between houses of parliament, **21**, 576, eulogy on William IV, **21**, 581 requested to form ministry, **21**, 592, 599, opposes penny post **21**, 597, second ministry (1841-1846) **21** 600, Irish policy, **21**, 601, temporary resignation (1845), **21**, 603, free trade **21** 604, closing speech of ministry **21** 605, advocates Lord John Russell's ministry, **21**, 611, death, **21**, 611

**Pegu**, town in British Burma, battle of (1856), **22**, 161

**Peiho Fortifications**, at mouth of River Peiho, China, battle (1859), **21**, 626

**Pelthagoras**, Greek soothsayer, and general of Alexander the Great, warns Alexander (323 B C), **4**, 386

**Peiwar Kotai**, a pass in Afghanistan near Kabul, battle of (1879) **24** 503

**Peixoto, Floriano** (1842-1895) Brazilian statesman, assumes presidency (1891), **23**, 664, administration of **23** 664

**Pekah**, king of Israel 736 741, defeated by Assyria, **1**, 393, **2** 39 111

**Peking or Pekin**, capital of Chinese Empire, siege of (1860), **13** 138 **24** 552 siege of legations at (1900) **24**, 568 seq., flight of Chinese court from **24** 571 negotiations of allies in **24** 572 peace protocol signed at (1901), **24** 575

**Peking, Peace of** (1860) China and England with France **13** 138 **24** 552

**Pekod or Pekud, Arunac** (Chaldean tribe) subdued by Hittite king of Assyria **1**, 394

**Pelagianism**, religious doctrines of Pelagius dissensions concerning **3** 527

**Pelagius** (d. ca. 420 A D) British monk named Morgan, founder of Pelagianism **21** 337

**Pelagius** (thirteenth century) legate of Pope Innocent III interdicts Greek worship in Constantinople, **7** 237 refuses sultan's offers of peace **8** 427 428

**Pelagonians**, tribe of Macedonia **3** 112

**Pelagi**, widespread prehistoric race chronology **3** 108, origin and habitat **3** 35 38 110 111 114 210 211 art **3** 51 wanderings **3** 106 buildings of **3** 154, Boeotians and **3** 100 Homer on **2**, 274 401, **3** 100 105 1 and Troy **3**, 112 in Crete **2** 64 **3** 191 in Scyros and Lemnos **3** 407 in Italy, **5** 49, for relics of *see* Cyclopean

**Pelasgus**, king of Argos (synonymus ruler of Pelagi) **3** 102 106 122 210

**Pellavicini or Pallavicini, Oberto, Marquis** (d. 1269), Italian general, leader of the Ghibellines **9** 108

**Pelayo** (d. 737 A D) king of Visigoths founder of Spanish monarchy elected king of Asturias (718) **10** 38 defeats Arabs at Covadonga **10** 9 40, defeats Manava, **10** 40, death **10** 40

**Pelethutes**, Hebrew tribe, join David, **2**, 11-12

**Peleus**, legendary king of the Myrmidons father of Achilles Ignatius and effigy of, to Ithaca **3** 255

**Pelham, Henry** (1696-1754) English statesman brother of duke of Newcastle a supporter of Walpole **20** 541, prime minister **20** 561 aids in forcing Pitt into office **20** 567, death, capacity and character **20** 573 599

**Pelham, Thomas** (1693-1768), duke of Newcastle, English statesman, early parliamentary career, **20**, 571 forces advancement of Pitt **20** 567, ignorance and corruption of **20** 576, as a speaker, **20**, 574, relations with Fox and Pitt **20**, 574-576, on the disgrace of Byng **20** 580; resigns, **20**, 582, returns to

office, **20**, 587; remains in treasury on accession of George III, **20**, 594, cabals of against Bute, **20**, 595, resigns premiership, **20** 599 character and ability **20** 599 and note; enters Rockingham ministry **20** 605

**Pelias**, son of Neptune father of Pelopia **3** 107

**Pelignians**, Salernitan tribe habitat **5** 49 179 Latinus war with **5** 181 193 numbers of seek Roman citizenship **5** 408 join Salernitan consideration against Rome (91 B C) **5** 412 in Social War **5** 413 417 submit to Romans **5** 417

**Pellissier, Aimable Jean Jacques**, duke of Malakof (1794-1864), French marshal and diplomat conquers in Algeria **24** 181 commander-in-chief of French forces in Crimea **17** 579 581 plants French flag among ruins of Sebastopol **17** 584 governor-general of Algeria **24** 484

**Pellegrini, Carlos**, president of Argentine Republic 1890 1892 **23** 617

**Pelletan, Eugene** (1813-1884) French journalist and politician member of provisional government of Third Republic (1870) **13** 162

**Pelletier, Claude de**, French court favourite minister of finance 1683 1689 **11** 538

**Pellow, Edward**, *see* Exmouth, Viscount

**Pellisson (Pellisson-Fontanier), Paul** (1621-1693) French author friend of Fouquet **11** 529 involved in Fouquet's fall **11** 531 director of funds for converting Protestants **11** 511 character and career of **11** 531 writings of **11** 530 531 532 575

**Pelloux, Luigi**, Italian statesman, ministry of (1898-1900) **9** 633

**Pelopia**, daughter of Pelias **3** 107

**Pelopidae**, descendants of Pelops rule of Greece passes to family of the **3** 64 Argos the sovereign town of the, **3**, 119 121 414

**Pelopidas** (d. 364 B C) Theban statesman and general characterization of **4** 136, exiled from Thebes (352 B C) **4**, 136, friend and associate of Epaminondas **4** 133 in war with Sparta (378 B C) **4** 142 invades Boeotia (373 B C) **4** 158, at battle of Leuctra (371 B C) **4** 157, in expedition into Thessaly (368 B C) **4** 181, sent as ambassador to Persia (367 B C) **4** 183 death of **4** 190

**Peloponnesian War**, war waged from 431 to 404 B C between the Peloponnesian confederacy on one side and Athens with its allies on the other, main treatment, **3** 508-644 cause **3** 510 517, battle of Delium **3** 540 battle of Amphipolis **3** 542 battle of Mantinea **3** 588-589 Athenians defeated before Syracuse, **3**, 606-610, naval battle of Cyzicus **3**, 619, naval battle of Arginusae, **3**, 634, naval battle of Egospotami, **3**, 638-640 fall of Athens, **3**, 640-642.

**Peloponnesus**, ancient name of the peninsula forming the southern part of ancient Greece (modern Morea), invasion of the

- Dorians (1104 B.C.), 3, 115-117, supremacy of Sparta in (ca 885), 3, 128-151, rise of Thebes (ca 371), 4, 128-153, conquest of by Rome (146 B.C.), 4, 542-546
- Pelops, Greek legendary character, 3, 107, 157
- Pe-lu, see Sungaria.
- Pelusium, see Farnah.
- Pemaquid, town in Maine, first permanent settlement in Maine (1625), 22 636, captured by French (1690), 23 185, (1696) 23 189
- Pemaquid, Peace of, treaty between colonists of Massachusetts and eastern Indian tribes (1625) 22 636 23 185
- Pemberton, John Clifford (1614-1841) American soldier in Confederate service at Battle of Chumpton Hill 23 441 besieged by Grant in Vicksburg 23 441
- Pembroke, Aymer de Valence, Earl of (d 1324) sent by Edward to put down rebellion in Scotland 18 423 21 59 repulses Bruce at Perth 18 423 left by Edward II in command in Scotland (1307) 18 431 defeated at Loudoun Hill 21 93 defects and captures Piers Gaveston (1312), 18, 432
- Pembroke, Richard de Clare, Earl of, "Strongbow" (d 1177) English warrior agrees to aid Dermot MacMurrough 18 250, 21 365 lands in Ireland 18 250 21, 371 captures Wexford and Dublin 18 251 21 371 372 married daughter of Dermot 18 251 21 372 assumes leadership of Conster 18 251 21 373 Henry I humiliates 18 251 21 374 yields sovereignty to Henry I, 18 251 21 374 governor of English conquests in Ireland 18 252 revolts against 18 252 21 375 376 death of 18 253 person and character 21 371 not
- Pembroke, Richard Marshal, Earl of (d 1234) English baron leader of barons against Henry's foreign favourites 18 372 note murder 18 372
- Pembroke, Thomas Herbert, Earl of (d 1733) English naval officer made lord high admiral (1702) 20 432
- Pembroke, William Herbert, Earl of (d 1570) English baron swears support to Lady Jane Grey (1553) 19 229, espouses cause of Mary 19 231, opposes Wyatt (1554) 19 234
- Pembroke, William Marshal, 1st Earl of (1146-1219) English baron attempts to relieve Château Gaillard 18 334, becomes King John's surty 18 345, at Runnymede 18 346 347, named in Magna Charta, 18 627, regent and guardian of Henry III 18 363, policy during regency, 18 365, defeats count of Perche at Lincoln (1217), 18, 365-366, death 18 368
- Pembroke, Earl of, see Tudor, Jasper.
- Pemmo, duke of Friuli ca 701-ca 744, reign, 7, 449-450
- Peña, Luis Sáenz (ca 1830-), Spanish-American statesman, president of Argentina 1841-1895, 23, 617

- Penal Transportation: the American colonies and the convict transportation system, 22, 582-584, political convicts in Virginia under James II, 23 134, Maryland forbids importation of felons, 23, 136, British criminals sent to New South Wales (1787) 22, 235, penal colony established in New South Wales (1824), 22, 238, convict colonists in Van Diemen's Land 22 242-244, convict settlement in Queensland 22 249, convicts sent to Western Australia 22 249, convict agitation in Cape Colony, 22, 268
- Penates, Roman household gods, 5 68
- Penda (ca 575-654 A.D.) king of Mercia 627 654 A.D. reign 18 49 53
- Pendleton, George Hunt (1825-1889), American lawyer and reformer, Democratic nominee for vice president (1864), 23, 450, introduces civil service reform bill, 23 479
- Pendleton Civil Service Act (1864), a bill to reform the civil service passed by the Congress of the United States 23 479
- Penelope, in Greek legend wife of Odysseus, 3 91 96 97
- Penestae or Penests, Thessalian serfs general conditions of 3 190, 4 162
- Peninsular Campaign, in American history, name given to McClellan's campaign against Richmond Va (March-July 1862), 23 430-432
- Peninsular War, campaigns of the allied forces of Spain Portugal and England against the French in the Spanish peninsula (1808-1814), main treatment, 10, 336-374, 537-541, 12 542 21, 474-479
- Penjdeh, oasis in Russian Turkistan, battle (1885) 17 617
- Penn, William (1644-1719), founder of Pennsylvania early life 23, 34-37, obtains West New Jersey, 23 30, one of proprietors of East New Jersey, 23, 32, obtains grant of Pennsylvania 23, 32, proclamation to colonists 23 33, makes treaty with Indians 23 38-40, founds Philadelphia 23 41, boundary dispute with lord Baltimore 23, 136 advice to duke of York grants charter of liberties for New York, 23, 154, later years, 23, 45-46
- Pennsylvania, state of the United States, Hudson anchors in Delaware Bay (1609), 22, 499 Swedes settle Tinicum (1643), 23 10 Dutch of New Netherlands conquer (1655) 23, 17-18, West India Company transfers to Amsterdam (1663), 23 22, surrendered to duke of York (1664), 23 26, Charles II grants to William Penn 23, 32, Philadelphia settled (1683), 23 41, royal province (1693-1694), 23, 45, adopts new form of government (1696), 23, 45, Penn grants "Charter of Privileges" (1701), 23, 45, concludes treaty with the Six Nations (1743), 23, 168, trading posts established on the Ohio (1760), 23, 200, Mason and Dixon's line (1761), 23, 43,

- sufferings in Pontiac's conspiracy (1763), **23**, **225**, opposes Stamp Act (1765), **23**, **233**, British headquarters at Philadelphia (1777-1778), **23**, **266-268**, abolishes proprietary government (1779), **23** **46**, ratifies Federal Constitution (1787) **23** **293** Whiskey Insurrection in (1794) **23** **302** **303** financial crisis (1842) **23** **365** invaded by General Lee (1863) **23** **437** strike of railroad employees in (1877) **23** **477** Johnstown flood (1889) **23** **453** coal strike of 1902 **23** **491**
- Pennus, Marcus Junius**, Roman tribune 126 BC, introduces Alien Act **5**, **372**
- Penobscots**, a tribe of North American Indians have a French mission **23** **51**
- Penrose, Sir Charles Vinicombe** (1759-1830) English admiral blockades Bayona (1814) **10** **371**
- Pensacola**, town in United States fort erected there by Spanish **23** **80** taken by Bicville (1719) and restored to Spain (1723) **23** **53** British land at (1814) **23** **338** resigned by Jackson to the Spanish (1814) **23** **339** taken by Jackson (1818) **23** **346**
- Pentadius**, master of offices under Imper r Julian and ambassador to Constantius (360 A.D.) **6** **497**
- Pentapolis**, a group of five cities (1) in Africa, comprising Cyrene Apollonia Barca Arinax and Berenice **7** **121** (2) Pentapolis Maritima in Italy contained Rimini Ancona Fano Pesaro and Sinigaglia with part of exarchate of Ravenna **9** **15** conquered by Lombards (720-730) **9** **24** (3) Turkish name for Sungaria **24** **209**
- Pentateuch** or Torah, first five books of Old Testament on wanderings of Israel **2** **60**, miracles **2** **67** **1** man's soldier executed for tearing copy of **2** **173** expiation for violating laws of **2** **20** codes in **2** **207**
- Pentathlus**, Greek adventurer leads colony of Ithodians and Cnidians to Sicily (ca 580 BC) **3** **202** threatens Phoenician settlements **3** **591**
- Pen-ta-ur**, pseudonym of Egyptian prince brother of Ramses III conspiracy discovered (thirteenth century BC) **1** **170**
- Pentaur** or **Pentaunt**, Egyptian priest and poet **1** **145** **2** **394**
- Pentecost**, a Jewish feast **2** **207**
- Penthesilea**, queen of Amazons **2** **141** **446**
- Penthievre**, Joan de, niece of John III of Brittany pretends to crown of Brittany (1341), **11** **107**
- Penthiada**, ruling house of Mytilene, out rages of, **3** **176**
- Pentland Hills**, insurgents defeated at (1666) **21**, **300**
- Pept I**, or **Philos**, or **Meri-Ra**, king of Egypt of the sixth dynasty his monuments and records **1**, **101-102** subdues land of Herusha, **1**, **102**, **2**, **271**
- Pepin "the Short"** (714-768 A.D.), king of Franks 751-768 A.D., son of Charles Martel, main treatment **7** **502-519**; becomes sole ruler of Frankish Empire, **7**, **505**, elected and anointed **7** **508**, founds Carolingian dynasty **16** **536**, defeats Saxons **7** **509** visited by Pope Stephen II **7** **511-512** receives title of *Patricius Romanorum* **7** **512** summons council of state (755 A.D.) **7** **512** invades Italy (755 A.D.) **7** **513** second expedition against Lombards **7** **514-515** wars with Aquitaine **7** **516** **518** relations with pope **7** **507** **517** **8** **556** **557** death **7** **515** estimate **7** **518** **519**
- Pepin** (d 835 A.D.) second son of Louis le Debonnaire and king of Aquitaine **517** **838** A.D. made king of Aquitaine **7** **557** **558** rebels against father **7** **559** deprived of Aquitaine **7** **559** opposes Lothair **7** **561** share in empire **7** **563** death **7** **564**
- Pepin II** (d 864 A.D.) king of Aquitaine and grandson of Louis le Debonnaire favours Lothair **7** **567** in the battle at Fontenailles (841 A.D.) **7** **567** escapes to Aquitaine **7** **567** Charles the Bald tries to ruin **7** **570** leader of Aquitanians **7** **577**
- Pepin** or **Carloman** (777-810 A.D.) second son of Charlemagne becomes king of Italy (781 A.D.) **7** **524** campaigns in Italy **7** **532** changed name to Legn and crowned king of the Lombards **8** **561**
- Pepin of Herstal** (d 714 A.D.) duke of Austrasia main treatment **7** **482** **485** defeats Neustrans in battle of Fextry **7** **484** endeavours to rest it Frankish empire **7** **485** promotes spread of Christianity among Germans **7** **486** defeat Swabians **7** **486** in minutes child of Grimwald to joint majority of Burgundy and Neustria (714 A.D.) **7** **487**
- Pepin of Landen** (l 689 A.D.) mayor of the palace under (Lothaire II Dagobert I and Sigebert II his rise and influence **7** **480-481**
- Pepin**, a son of Charlemagne by a concubine, his conspiracy **7** **532**
- Pepoli, Taddeo de**, citizen of Bologna becomes ruler of Bologna (1337) **9** **159**
- Pepperell, Sir William** (1694-1759) American colonial soldier in command of expedition against Louisburg (1745) **23**, **196**, created a baronet **23** **197**
- Pepys, Charles Christopher**, see **Cottenham**, Earl of
- Pepys, Samuel** (1633-1703) English politician and diarist describes fall of Rump Parliament (1660) **20** **206** describes plague **20** **245** **249** **250** **251**, describes London fire **20** **253-254**
- Pequots**, a tribe of North American Indians, war with settlers (1636-1638) **23**, **106-107**
- Perma**, a district in Palestine **2**, **70** **198**
- Percy, Algernon**, 10th earl of Northumberland (1602-1668) English noble, in debate on Amnesty Bill (1660), **20**, **212**

- Perceval, Spenser** (1762–1812), English statesman premier 1809–1812, **21**, 477
- Perctarit**, king of Lombards 671–686 A.D., **7**, 445–446
- Percy, Sir Henry** (1272?–1315), nephew of earl of Warrenne and Surrey, in war against Wallace (1297) **18**, 410, 21, 71, 73 opposes Bruce in Scotland **21**, 89, 91 retreats to England **21** 92
- Percy, Henry** (1209?–1352) lands restored by treaty of Northampton **21** 116 at battle of Neville's Cross (1346) **21** 139
- Percy, Henry**, 1st earl of Northumberland (d. 1406) English nobleman instrumental in dethroning Richard II **18** 506 507 defeats Scots at Homildon Hill **18** 522 **21** 163, in revolt against Henry IV, **18** 523 seq., death, **18** 523
- Percy, Henry (Harry Hotspur)** (1364–1403) son of 1st earl of Northumberland reclaims Berwick from the Scots (1374) **18** 487 at battle of Otterburn **18** 501 **21** 166 159 operations against Welsh marauders **18** 518 at battle of Homildon Hill **18** 521 **21** 163 in rebellion against Henry IV **18** 522 seq. second rebellion against Henry and flees to Scotland (1403) **18** 524 death **18** 521 **21** 164
- Percy, Henry** (1416–1460) 4th earl of Northumberland joins his forces to army of Richard III **18** 623 refuses to take part in battle of Bosworth Field (1485) **18** 624 entreats restoration for Henry VII **18** 26
- Percy, Hugh** 1712–1817) 2nd duke of Northumberland, at battle of Concord **23** 212
- Percy, Sir Ralph**, son of 1st earl of Northumberland taken prisoner at battle of Otterburn **21** 154
- Percy, Thomas** (d. 1572) 7th earl of Northumberland English politician conspirator against Elizabeth **19**, 339, execution **19** 349
- Percy, Thomas** (d. 1606) steward of earl of Northumberland, in Gunpowder Plot **19** 478
- Percy, Thomas**, earl of Worcester (d. 1403), joins Henry IV (1399) **18** 506, in revolt against Henry IV (1403) **18**, 523, taken prisoner and executed, **18**, 524
- Perdicaris**, Ion, Avarician, seized by Raisuli, **24** 175
- Perdiccas I**, alleged founder of Macedonian monarchy **3** 96 **4** 211 212
- Perdiccas II** (d. ca. 413 B.C.), king of Macedonia, extends territory, **3** 444, incites Chalcidians and Bottiaeans to revolt from Athens **3**, 445, makes peace with Athens **3** 534, forced to alliance with Athens **3** 581, persuaded by Nicias to ally with Athens, **3** 582
- Perdiccas III** (d. 359 B.C.), king of Macedonia brother of Philip, causes assassination of Ptolemaeus (364 B.C.), **4**, 214, joins Athens and resists Illyrians, **4**, 214, 215, advised by Plato, **4**, 215

- Perdiccas** (d. 321 B.C.), general of Alexander the Great, kills Pausanias (336 B.C.), **4**, 252, at assault on Thebes, **4**, 270–271, commands division of phalanx, **4**, 278–279, marriage **4** 377, addresses council at Babylon, **4** 423, receives Alexander's signet, **4** 423, 424, guards body of Alexander, **4** 425, career after death of Alexander **2**, 386 **4**, 425–436, 475–476 553, invades Egypt **4** 435, 563 564 death, **4**, 435, 476, estimate **4** 433
- Peredeo**, Lombard warrior, induced by Rosamund to murder Albion (573 A.D.), **7** 438
- Père Duchesne**, Parisian revolutionary journal edited by Hébert, attacks Moderates, **12** 335
- Pérefixe**, Hardouin de Beaumont de (1605–1671) tutor of Louis XIV **11** 494
- Perego**, Leo da, Dominican monk introduces inquisition at Milan **9** 91
- Peresiaslav**, city of Russia stormed by Greeks (972 A.D.) **17** 101 besieged (1521) **17**, 199
- Perennis**, praetorian prefect 153–196 A.D., conspires against Commodus and is murdered, **6** 379
- Pereyra**, French revolutionist, execution (1794) **12** 336
- Perez, Antonio** (1539–1611) Spanish politician, secretary of Philip II of Spain, **10** 253, persecutions of **10** 253 254 De Castro's estimate of **10** 255–256
- Perez, José Joaquín** (d. 1800) president of Chile 1861–1871, administration **23**, 610
- Perez, Juan de Marchena** (fifteenth century), Spanish monk, befriended Columbus, **22** 425
- Perez, Santiago** (1830–) Colombian politician president of New Granada 1874–1876 begins civil war **23** 602
- Pergamus**, kingdom of Asia Minor rivalled by Pontus **2** 375 wars with Philip V, **5** 297 becomes Roman province, **2**, 385, 419, **5** 382
- Periander**, tyrant of Corinth 625–585 B.C., conquers Iphidaurus **3** 193, administration at Corinth **3** 191, terminates feud between Athens and Mitylene, **3**, 225 as one of the "seven sages," **3**, 210 character **3** 191
- Pericanu**, nomad tribe in Asia, follow army of Cyrus **2** 655
- Pericles** (495–429 B.C.), Athenian orator and statesman, rules imperial Athens **3** 449–464, judicial and constitutional reforms, **3**, 454–459 550 551, attacks the Areopagus **3**, 245, 420–423, foreign policy **3** 126 454 527 566, encourages colonisation **3**, 450, ostracises Thucydides **3**, 452, opposes Sparta, **3**, 517, 519–521 524, 543, leads army to Megara, **3**, 531–532, charges against **3**, 463, 464, 518, 529 543–546, 549, 550 policy reversed by The Thirty, **4**, 3, revival of science under, **4** 33, main principle of, **4**, 71, compared with Epaminondas, **4**,

- 197; compared with Demosthenes, **4**, 473; patron of art and architecture, **3**, 477-491, social conditions under, **3**, 465-476, estimates of, **3** 548-553
- Pericles** (d 406 B.C.) Athenian commander, son of the great Pericles, brief career of, **3** 634
- Périer, Casimir** (1777-1832) French statesman, elected to chamber of deputies **13** 22, leaves chamber **13** 30 note in chamber of deputies under Charles X **13** 37 policy of as premier **13** 59 Ioménius estimate of **13** 61 62 death **13** 61
- Périer, Jean Paul Casimir**, see Casimir-Périer.
- Pérignon, Dominique Catherine, Marquis de** (1754-1818) French soldier and statesman, victories in Catalonia, **10**, 315
- Périgord**, see Talleyrand
- Periodoniscus**, Roman name for victor in all games, Nero's efforts to gain title of **6** 215
- Periplos of Hanno**, account of voyage of exploration (fifth century B.C.) text **2** 356-357, claims as to authenticity **2** 355
- Peristrello, Bartolomeo Munus** (fifteenth century) Italian navigator Columbus marries daughter of **22** 115
- Perizzites**, Canaanite tribe Israelites dwell among **2** 71
- Pérone, Treaty of** (1465) between Louis XI and Charles the Bold **11** 254 sq
- Peroz, Sasanian king of Persia** 459-484 A.D. reign of **3** 8
- Perperna, M.** (d 129 B.C.) Roman consul quells insurrection of slaves **5** 325
- Perperna, M. Vento** (d 72 B.C.) Roman general in Social War (90 B.C.) **5** 113 joins Sertorius in Spain (77 B.C.) **5** 458 betrays Sertorius (72 B.C.) **5** 459
- Perpetual Parliament, Act for the** (1611), **19** 595
- Perpetual Peace** (Paix perpétuelle), between France and the Swiss Confederation (1515) **9** 415
- Perra, Aquileo**, president of Colombia, accession (1876) **23** 602
- Perrers, Alice** (1400), mistress of Edward III influence **11** 149 at death of Edward III, **18**, 493, punishment of, **18** 486 note
- Perrhaebi**, Thessalian tribe, own Dodoni **3** 105, join Amphictyonic League **3** 168, submit to Persia (480 B.C.) **3** 313 314 318 revolt against Alexander (333 B.C.) **3**, 110 412
- Perron**, French officer serving in India 1802-1803, directs military affairs of Sindha, **22**, 118, seeks British protection, **22**, 119
- Perrott, Sir John** (ca 1527-1592), English statesman, becomes lord-deputy of Ireland **21**, 411, resists Irish against incursions of the Scots, **19** 422
- Perry, Matthew Galbraith** (1794-1858), American naval commander in Mexican War **23**, 374 commands expedition to Japan, **24**, 609-620

- Perry, Oliver Hazard** (1785-1819), American naval officer, at battle of Lake Erie, **23**, 331
- Perryville, Kentucky, United States, battle of** (1862) **23**, 434
- Persano, Count Carlo Pellione di** (1906-1883), Italian admiral defeated at Issa (1866) **15** 27-28
- Persephone** (Proserpine), Greek goddess also called Ceres origin of **3** 105, 114 statue of **3** 179 456
- Persepolis**, ancient capital of Persia palace of **2** 637 compared with Egyptian capitals **2** 633 660
- Perseus or Perses**, Greek mythical hero worshipped in Egypt **1** 214, legends of **4**, 317 founds Mycenae **3** 64 exploits **3** 65 70 relation to Dionysus **3** 103
- Perseus** (d ca 160 B.C.) king of Macedonia wars with Rome **4** 536-538 **5** 302-303 surrenders to Octavius **5** 304
- Persia**, a country of western Asia Ancient man treatment **2** 559-661 land and people **2** 565-572 the Median or Scythian Empire **2** 573 586 the early Achaemenians and the Illyrites (Cyrus and Cambyses **2** 587-601 the Persian dynasty Darius I to Darius III **2** 605-633 civilization **2** 634-661 chronology **2** 559 564 war with Macedonia (334-331 B.C.) **4** 284-289 301-305 319-325 fall **4** 325 334 empire of the Sassanids in **3** 76-99 Medieval and Modern **24** 488 495 Sufi dynasty in **24** 492 493 chronology **24** 496 499
- Persian Gulf**, question of **24** 495
- Persian Wars**, in ancient Greek history wars between Persia and Greeks (500-411 B.C.) sometimes considered as having ended 479 B.C., man treatment **3** 264-430 Ionic revolt **3** 264 267 battle of Marathon (490 B.C.) **3** 272-279 battle of Thermopylae (480 B.C.) **3** 320-329 battles of Artemisium and Salamis **3** 330 332 battle of Plataea (479 B.C.) **3** 362 373 battle of Mycale (479 B.C.) **3** 376-377 battle of Eurymedon (466 B.C.) **3** 408-409, battle of Salamis in Cyprus (449 B.C.) **3** 430
- Persius Flaccus, Aulus** (34-62 A.D.), Roman satirist **6** 105
- Personal Liberty Laws**, name given to legislation in the northern United States directed against the fugitive slave law (1860) **23** 409
- Persidae** Dynasty, a line of rulers in Mycenae descendants of Perseus **3** 64 114
- Persigny, Jean Gilbert Victor Fialin, Duke of** (1808-1872) French politician, in coup d'état of December 2nd, 1851, **13**, 116
- Perteve Pasha**, Turkish commander, at Iepanto (1571) **9** 473
- Perth**, town in Scotland, battles of (1306) **18**, 423, (1310), **21**, 96, siege of (1738) **21** 136
- Perth, Treaty of** (1573), **21** 274
- Pertinax, P. Helvius** (128-193 A.D.) Roman emperor 192-193, governor of Moesia,

- 6, 303, watchword of, 6, 327; reign, 6, 377, 382-383, deified by Severus, 6, 386
- Pertinax, Helvius** (d. 212 A.D.), son of Emperor Pertinax, killed by Caracalla, 6, 392
- Peru**, a country on coast of South America conquered for Spain (1533-1533) by Pizarro, 23, 536-561; empire of the Incas, 23, 537, revolt against Spain (1780, 1814), 23, 577, 585 seq.; Spaniards defeated at Ayacucho (1824), 23, 587, republican government organized by Castilla (1815), 23, 606 at war with Chili (1879), 23, 607 political history (1880-1890), 23, 607-609, relations with Bolivia, 23, 613
- Perugia**, ancient city of Etruria, capital of modern Italian province Perugia stormed by the Swiss guard of Pius IX (1850), 9, 605
- Peruzzi**, Florentine trading firm, lend money to Edward III of England, 9, 11
- Pescadores**, islands in Strait of Formosa ceded to Japan (1895), 24, 578
- Pescara, Ferdinand Francesco d' Avalos**, Marquis of (ca. 1490-1525), Italian soldier, general of Charles V, conspires for crown of the Indies, 9, 449-450, captures Francis I at Pavia, 9, 448, 11, 317
- Pescennius Niger**, see Niger
- Peschiera**, town in northern Italy, siege of (1848), 14, 612
- Petric, Julius** of Servia, 17, 89
- Pistel, Paul** (1774-1844) Jewish agitator in Northern Alliance, 17, 512 author of *Russian Truth*, 17, 512, condemned to death, 17, 539
- Pestilence**, see Plague
- Pestrucci, Achille**, assassin in pay of Guise murders Chigi (1572), 11, 374
- Petalism**, Syriac system of banishment, 3, 251 see also Ostracism
- Petasebast** (820 B.C.), king of Egypt, 1, 174
- Petavius, Tiberius**, Roman soldier, usurper imperial title (729 A.D.), 7, 206
- Petchenegs**, nomadic Turkish people, encroach on Danube lands (ca. 800 A.D.), 24, 130, invade Russia (ca. 900 A.D.), 17, 97-98, in Bulgaria, 24, 163, 167, 168
- Peter** (969 A.D.) king of Bulgaria 972-969 reign, 24, 164-167, refuses aid to Nicophorus, 7, 233
- Peter I**, of Usignan (d. 1369), king of Cyprus at war with Genoa, 9, 267
- Peter I**, prince of Montenegro 1782-1830, reign of, 24, 208
- Peter II**, prince of Montenegro 1830-1851, reign of, 24, 209
- Peter (I) Alexeievitch**, "the Great" (1672-1725), czar of Russia 1682-1725 main treatment, 17, 249-327, childhood of, 17, 251-253, asserts control, 17, 253 seq., 254, military reforms of, 17, 255, negotiations with Rumania, 24, 144, takes Azov from Turks, 17, 256-257, 24, 402, repudiates Eudoxia, 17, 257, schemes of conquest, 17, 258; Strelitz

- conspiracy, 17, 258-259; travels, 17, 259, 265, studies machinery and industry, 17, 260 seq., supports Augustus of Saxony as heir to Polish throne, 17, 260, 261, engages foreigners in his service, 17, 264, executes rebels, 17, 265, enters upon Northern War against Sweden, 16, 371-372, 17, 265, 24, 68, intrigues in Poland, 24, 74-74, reverse at Narva, 16, 373-376, 17, 266-267, victory near Dorpat, 17, 268, military success and foundation of St Petersburg, 17, 269-272, renewed hostilities, 17, 272-273, gains possession of all Luga, 17, 273, summons international assembly for intervention in affairs of Poland, 17, 275, revolt of the Cossacks, 17, 278, defeats Charles XII at Pulkowa, 17, 280, 24, 353-357, concludes defensive alliance with Prussia, 17, 281, acknowledges marriage with Catherine, 17, 281, war with Turkey, 17, 281-283, 24, 405-406, forced to restore Azov in Treaty of Pruth, 17, 284, forms league with Brandenburg, Hanover, and Denmark against Sweden, 17, 285, gains possession of Pomerania, 17, 286; naval victory over Swedes at Aland, 17, 286, at zenith of power, 17, 287-289, second European trip of, 17, 289-294, disinherits Catherine Alexs., 17, 294 seq. lays foundation of Academy of Sciences, 17, 291, treatment of Rasoul, 17, 301, deprives clergy of power of death penalty, 17, 302, exposes impotence of the weeping image, 17, 302, renews hostilities with Sweden, 17, 302, 304 dictates terms at Treaty of Nystad, 16, 397-398, 17, 304, as an administrator, 17, 304-309, church and aristocracy, 17, 309-311, abolishes old order of nobility, 17, 311, commerce with the East, 17, 311, war with Persia, 17, 312-314, last years, 17, 317; infidelity of Catherine, 17, 315-316; death, 17, 317, estimates of, 17, 318-326
- Peter (II) Alexeievitch** (1715-1730), czar of Russia 1727-1730, reign of, 17, 328-331; involved in War of Quadruple Alliance, 17, 329, death, 17, 329
- Peter (III) Feodorovitch** (Charles Peter Ulrich) (1728-1762), czar of Russia 1762, education of, 17, 353-354, accession of, 16, 402, 17, 360, invests Catherine with domains, 17, 360-361, seeks possession of Schleswig, 17, 361, allies himself with Frederick the Great, 16, 222, 17, 361, abolishes secret chancery, 17, 361-362, emancipates nobility, 17, 362, military reforms, 17, 362, claims theocratic authority, 17, 362, 363, acts of imprudence, 17, 363, plots against, 17, 364-367; ousted by Catherine, 17, 367-368; signs abdication, 17, 368; death, 16, 223; 17, 369
- Peter Feodorovitch (The False Peter)** (d. 1807), Russian impostor, becomes regent of Russia (1806), 17, 231; execution of (1807), 17, 232

**Peter III**, czar of Russia, pretender to title of, see **Stephen the Little**.

**Peter (I) Karageorgevitch** (1846-), king of Serbia; receives dowry from czar, **24**, 204, made king, **24**, 205

**Peter, Saint** (originally **Simon**), the chief of the twelve apostles of Christ, escapes from prison in Rome, **2**, 172, pontificate **8**, 519

**Peter** (d 1250), count of Brittany, grandson of Louis VI of France, joins crusade **8** 432, at battle of Mansura **8** 440

**Peter**, duke of Oldenburg, marriage to Catherine Palovina (1808) **17** 465

**Peter** (d 1263) duke of Savoy 1263-1268, reign **9** 503

**Peter**, Archdeacon, testimony concerning St Gregory (604 A.D.) **8** 533

**Peter of Amiens** or **Peter the Hermit** (ca 1050-1115), hermit and monk preaches crusade, **7** 653, **8** 314 330-331 at Constantinople **8** 339 attempts to escape from Antioch **8** 348 death **8** 357

**Peter**, of Capua, Cardinal, mediates between John of England and Philip II (1200) **18** 31

**Peter of Castelnau**, papal legate in France reproaches count of Toulouse for countenancing Albigenses (1208) **11** 52 murder **11**, 52

**Peter de Montaigu**, cardinal of Lyon counsels Charles V to control the ministry of war (1354) **11**, 159

**Peter of Pisa** (eighth century) Charlemagne attends lectures of **7** 531

**Peter de Prates**, at siege of Joppa (1192) **8** 399

**Peter**, bishop of Reims, commands expedition of the Danish king (1194) **16** 157 in conquest of Lethonia (1219) **16** 160

**Peterborough**, Earl of, see **Mordaunt**, Charles

**Peter Martyr** or **Pietro Vermigli** (1500-1562) Florentine theologian professor at Oxford forced to leave England on accession of Mary, **19** 235 is a founder of the Reformation in England **19** 445

**Peter Martyr** or **Saint Pietro** of Verona, carries the inquisition into Lombardy (ca 1230) **9** 91

**Peters** or **Peter**, Hugh (1799-1860) English Puritan clergyman settles in New England (1638) **23** 99 execution of **20** 236

**Peters, Wilhelm Karl Hartwig** (1815-1884) founds German protectorate in central East Africa, **15** 538

**Petersburg**, city in Virginia, siege of (1864) **23** 450 seq

**Petersfield**, town in Hampshire England massacre of (1819), **21** 509

**Peter's Pence**, a money tribute to the pope, beginnings of, in England, **18**, 70 note

**Peterwarden**, town in Slavonia Hungary, battle of (1716), **24**, 406

**Petillius, Quintus**, name of two Roman tribunes (185 BC), cite Scipio Africanus to answer charges, **5**, 301

**Petillius Spurius, Quintus** (second century BC), Roman praetor urbanus, orders religious books of Numa burned, **5**, 107

**Petines** (d 334 BC), Persian general, in battle of the Granicus, **4**, 285, 288

**Pétion de Villeneuve, Jérôme** (1753-1794), French revolutionist, accompanies Louis XVI to Paris **12** 242, chosen mayor of Paris **12**, 249, favours Girondists **12**, 253, 259, temporarily suspended from office **12**, 256, distributes arms to insurgents **12** 260 note, compelled to sign order repelling forces of insurgents, **12** 261, accompanies royal family to temple, **12** 265, released from office, **12**, 265, again recognised as mayor, **12**, 267, tries to stop September massacres **12**, 271 272 elected president of national convention **12** 281 arrest and escape **12**, 300 death **12** 391

**Petit, Jean** (d ca 1413) French theologian, doctrine of **8** 636 seq

**Petition of Right** (1628) bill asserting fundamental principles of English liberty framed by commons **19**, 50 amended by lords **19** 550 551 Charles I attempts to prevent passage of **19** 551 becomes law **19** 552 violated by Charles I **19** 568 572 substance of **20** 551 text **22** 355

**Petrarch, Francesco** (1304-1374), Italian poet, early career **9** 191 seq influence on the revival of learning **9** 179 184 201 presses Clement VI to return to Rome, **9** 213, Rienzi and **9** 211 219 222

**Petre, Edward** (1631-1699) English Jesuit, confession to court of James II of England influences king in dismissal of Rochester **20** 387 made privy councillor **20** 388 advises king to issue declaration of indulgence (1688) **20** 394, reconciles Lord Sunderland and the Earl of Mulgrave to Catholicism **20**, 405, escapes to France **20** 405

**Petrenus, Marcus** (d 16 BC) Roman general, early career **5** 493, command against Catiline devolves upon, **5**, 491-493 legate of Pompey in Spain **5** 534, surrenders to Caesar, **5** 535 flees with Julia **5** 556 560 death **5** 556, 560

**Petri, Olaus** or **Olaf** (1493-1552) Swedish religious reformer translates Bible into Swedish **16**, 274, vanquishes Catholic theologian in presence of Gustavus Vasa, **16** 275 in dut of Vesterås **16** 290-281, publishes religious "Handbook," **16**, 281 character **16** 274

**Petrie, William Matthew Flinders** (1853-), English Egyptologist archaeological discoveries **2** 40 **3** 44 50 53 54

**Petrik**, Turkish chief invades Ukraine, **17**, 278

**Petronella**, sister of Emperor Iothar II and mother of Dirk VI of Holland, takes up arms against Emperor Henry V (1121), **13**, 249

**Petronilla**, queen of Aragon, daughter of Ramiro II, unites Aragon and Catalonia



by marriage with Raymond Berengar IV (1150), 10, 59, and note  
**Petronius, Caius**, "Elegantiae Arbitrator" (d 66 A D), Roman courtier, author and consul, favourite of Nero 6, 205, opens his veins 6, 205, "Satires" (reputed) of 6, 105 106  
**Petronius, Publius**, Roman governor, legate of Syria 6, 162 ordered to erect statue of Caligula (41 A D) 2, 171, 6, 162  
**Petronius Maximus**, Roman emperor (455 A D) birth and position 6, 596 599, Valentinian and, 6, 596, 597 599 600, becomes emperor and marries Eudoxia 6, 600 flight and death 6, 600  
**Petrovskiy**, Russian warship, sinking of (1904) 24, 658  
**Petrov, Anton**, Russian peasant (d 1861) heads revolt in Kazan, 17, 594, shot, 17, 595  
**Petrus de Vineis**, see Vineis, Petrus de.  
**Pettigrew, James Johnston** (1824-1863) American soldier in Confederate service, at Battle of Gettysburg 23, 439  
**Petty, Sir William** (1623-1687) English scientist creates science of political arithmetic 20, 352 investigations into agricultural wages 20, 354 founds Royal Society of Dublin (1683) 21, 437  
**Petty, William**, in ruins of Lansdowne and Earl of Shelburne see Shelburne, Earl of  
**Petty Fitzmaurice**, marquis of Lansdowne see Lansdowne, Marquis of  
**Peucestas**, officer of Alexander the Great commands army in Egypt (331 B C), 4, 311  
**Peucestas**, semitophylus of Alexander the Great Alexander's shield bearer 4, 63 64 satrap of Persia (ca 331 B C) 4, 46  
**Peucetii**, Italian tribe 3, 111  
**Pevensey**, town in Sussex England William II of England besieges Odo in 18, 213 214  
**Pezodarus**, last native prince of Caria 2, 386  
**Peyronnet, Charles Ignace, Count of** (1774-1854) French politician, in Louis XVIII's cabinet, 13, 25 presents bill to destroy liberty of press 13, 37, arrested, 13, 57 58  
**Pezet, Juan Antonio** (1810-1879) Peruvian statesman succeeds to presidency on death of Ramon (1863) 23, 606, retires to England (1865) 23, 606  
**Pfaffenbrief, The**, Swiss confederation adopts 16, 579  
**Pfaffenhofen**, town in Bavaria, armistice of (1796), 14, 514  
**Pflug, Julius** (1499-1564), German ecclesiastic in conference for union of Catholics and Protestants 14, 305  
**Phaax**, Athenian naval commander sent to aid of Teontini (422 B C) 3, 595  
**Phaedra**, legendary daughter of Minos and wife of Theseus, 3, 104  
**Phaedrias**, one of the Thirty Tyrants, 4, 2  
**Phaedrus** (ca 1-60 A D), Roman writer, 6, 106, 160

**Phaeacians** (second century B C), Aetolian envoy to Romans 4, 532  
**Phagita, Cornelius**, Caesar kidnapped by (82 B C) 5, 596-597  
**Phagpa Lodoi Gyaltshan**, Buddhist lama in Tibet (1270) 24, 509  
**Phalaecus** (d ca 338 B C), son of Onomarchus and leader of Phocians, continues war on Thebes, 4, 231, treason of, 4, 231, 232  
**Phalaris, Madame de** (eighteenth century), mistress of Dubois, 12, 23  
**Phalaris, Macedonian**, formation of infantry devised by Philip of Macedon, formation, 4, 220 suggested by Epaminondas 4, 154 220 251, superiority over Theban phalanx at Chæronea, 4, 245, 246, Alexander's use of, 4, 278, 321, compared with Roman legion, 4, 398  
**Phalaris, Roman**, 5, 111  
**Phalaris, Theban**, at Leuctra, 4, 220, at Chæronea 4, 245, 246  
**Phalaris** (ca 549 B C) tyrant of Agrigentum, cruelty 3, 177 4, 540  
**Phalces** (d ca 1000 B C) Dorian leader, invades Sicily 3, 119  
**Phaleus**, a Corinthian founds Epidamnus (627 B C) 3, 410  
**Phanariots**, see Fanariots  
**Phanes of Halicarnassus**, Greek captain, submits to Cyrus 2, 599, his children slain (524 B C) 2, 601  
**Phanormachus**, Athenian general, takes Potidea (430 B C) 3, 511  
**Phaon**, freedman of Nero protects emperor (68 B C) 6, 223  
**Pharamond**, legendary king of Franks 420-425 A D legend f 7, 463-464  
**Pharaoh of the Oppression**, Egyptian king, identified with Ramses II, 1, 73  
**Pharaoh of the Exodus**, Egyptian king, identified with Menephtah I, 31, 73, pursues the Israelites (1270 B C) 2, 61  
**Pharax**, provokes for Thebes in Sparta, 4, 113  
**Pharax**, Macedonian naval commander, cooperates with Dercyllidas against Persians (395 B C) 4, 85  
**Pharisees**, Jewish sect origin and beliefs, 2, 160-162, schools of 2, 179, 201, oppose Asmonaeans (ca 108 B C) 2, 26, 162, control kingdom (ca 78 B C), 2, 26, adaptability of 2, 28  
**Pharnabazus** (d ca 370 B C) Persian satrap of Bithynia policy with Dorians and Athenians, 2, 615 relations with Greeks, 4, 92-108, 115-117 treatment of Athenian envoys (408 B C), 4, 23, orders assassination of Alcibiades (404 B C), 4, 24 attacks Spartan fleet, 2, 291; aids rebuilding of Long Walls 3, 426, 4, 117, favour of, courted by Spartans, 3, 618 619 630, defeated by Egyptians (394 B C) 2, 623 624 649  
**Pharnabazus** (d 331 B C), Persian admiral; commands fleet against Alexander, 2, 295, 4, 305 316-317  
**Pharnaces I**, king of Pontus 190-156 B C; captures Sinope (183 B C), 2, 388.

**Pharnaces II** (ca. 100–47 B.C.), king of Pontus 63–47 B.C.; becomes ally of Rome, **5**, 473–474; conquered by Caesar, **5**, 551–552

**Pharnaces** (d. 334 B.C.), Persian general, at battle of Granicus, **4**, 285, 288

**Pharnuches** (d. ca. 480 B.C.), general of Xerxes, left at Sardis, **3**, 303–304

**Pharsalia**, epic of Roman decadence, censured, **6**, 103

**Pharsalus**, city of ancient Greece, battles of (364 B.C.) **4**, 190, (48 B.C.), **5**, 541–543

**Phasaël** (d. 40 B.C.), governor of Jerusalem, taken prisoner, **2**, 163–164

**Phaya Takh** (d. 1782), king of Siam reign of, **24**, 515

**Phaya-Uthong** (d. 1782), king of Siam, founds city of Ayuthia **24**, 515

**Phayllus** (d. 351 B.C.), Phocian leader succeeds Onomarchus plunders Delphi, **4**, 231 invades Boeotia, **4**, 231, defeated by Philip, **4**, 227, 231

**Phayllus**, Greek naval commander brings ship from Italy to Salamis (480 B.C.), **3**, 337

**Phelles** (d. 887 B.C.), king of Tyre, slays his brother, **2**, 243

**Phenicia**, see **Phoenicia**.

**Pheretima**, Greek wife of Battus III of Cyrene, mission of, to Egypt (ca. 20 B.C.), **2**, 612

**Pherendates**, Persian prince, defeated by Greeks (468 B.C.), **3**, 409

**Pherendates**, Persian official becomes satrap of Egypt (340 B.C.) **2**, 629

**Phidias** (ca. 500–ca. 430 B.C.) Greek sculptor, statues of, **3**, 413, 475 451 454 487, superintendent of public buildings, **3**, 454 477, accusation of, **3**, 461–462, 463, death of, **3**, 462

**Phidippides**, Athenian runner sent to Sparta to address the Spartans (490 B.C.), **3**, 270–271

**Phido**, one of the “Thirty Tyrants” of Athens (404 B.C.), **4**, 2

**Phidon** (eighth century B.C.), king of Argos, reign of, **3**, 183

**Phila**, regent of Macedonia and daughter of Antipater, becomes wife of Craterus (322 B.C.), **4**, 475

**Phila-Aphrodite**, Athenian temple erected in honour of wife of Demetrius (307 B.C.) **4**, 495

**Philadelphia**, city in Pennsylvania, United States, Swedes settle on site of, **23**, 10, founded by William Penn (1682), **23**, 41, attempt of Paxton Boys to murder Indians at (1764), **23**, 226, opposes Stamp Act (1765), **23**, 233, refuses to receive tea ships from London (1774), **23**, 338, first Continental Congress meets at (1774), **23**, 240, second Continental Congress meets at (1775) **23**, 247, evacuated by the British (1778) **23**, 268, centennial exhibition of 1876 held at, **23**, 474

**Philadelphus**, see **Ptolemy II**

**Philarete**, patriarch of Russia (1613) establishes splendour of the patriarchate **17**, 239.

**Phileterus** (d. 263 B.C.), prince of Pergamum, death of, **4**, 556

**Philbert of Châlons** (1502–1530), prince of Orange, French soldier, at siege of Naples (1528) **11**, 324

**Philip** (Marcus Julius Philippus), “the Arabian,” Roman emperor 244–249 A.D., celebrates thousandth anniversary of Rome, **6**, 407, made praetorian prefect **6**, 412, becomes emperor, **6**, 412–413, death, **6**, 413

**Philip I** (ca. 1053–1109), king of France 1060–1109, shares reign with Henry I (1060), **11**, 25, minority, **11**, 27, wars with Robert the Frisian and William the Conqueror (1071–1083), **11**, 29, excommunication by Pope Urban II **11**, 30, aids Robert of Normandy (1091), **18**, 218, death, **11**, 30

**Philip (II) Augustus** (1165–1223) king of France 1180–1223 main treatment **11**, 47–56 banishes Jews from France **18**, 308, crusade of **8**, 357 390 **11**, 45 **18**, 309, 311 312 operations in Normandy **11**, 49, **18**, 317 320–321, 331 marriage **16**, 157 **18**, 331, struggle with pope **18**, 331–332, **6**, 611 supports Hugh count of La Marche and burns Tours **18**, 333 attacks John and recovers Normandy **11**, 50 **18**, 334–337 asked by Pope Innocent III to attack John **18**, 340–341 his exalted position, **11**, 17 relations with Lurens **11**, 50, acquires influence over Languedoc **11**, 51 plunders Flanders and plans conquest of England **11**, 54, in battle of Bouvines **11**, 51–53 sixth crusade, **8**, 424, 425, death, **11**, 56

**Philip (III) “the Bold”** (1215–1285) king of France 1270–1285 reign **11**, 74

**Philip (IV) “the Fair”** (1265–1314) king of France 1285–1314 reign, **11**, 75 89 unites Navarre to France by marriage with Joanna **11**, 75 war with England **11**, 75 **18**, 414 seq. conquest of Flanders **11**, 76, **13**, 315–319, excommunicated by Boniface VIII, **11**, 81, **8**, 618–619, first convokes third estate, **8**, 499, **11**, 89 persecutes Templars **8**, 457, 459, aids Holland, **13**, 302 333

**Philip (V) “the Tall”** (ca. 1293–1322), king of France 1316–1322, reign, **11**, 91–92, relations with Flanders, **13**, 320

**Philip VI** (1293–1350), king of France 1328–1350, reign **11**, 98–123 attempts to crush the Visconti **9**, 134 135, aids count of Flanders, **11**, 99, **13**, 321, 322, ally of Scotland against England, **11**, 102, throne claimed by Edward III of England **11**, 103, challenged by Edward III to single combat, **11**, 106, financial policy, **11**, 110 defeat at Crécy, **11**, 114–119, **18**, 461–464, loses Calais, **11**, 120, **18**, 466, truce with Edward III, **11**, 121, **18**, 467, annexes Dauphiné and Montpellier **11**, 122, alliance with brigand Croquant, **11**, 134, death, **11**, 123, **18**, 473, characterisation of, **11**, 123.

**Philip II (382-336 B.C.)**, king of Macedonia 359-336 B.C., father of Alexander the Great, main treatment, 4, 208-255, as hostage at Thebes, 4, 154, 181, rise of Macedonia under, 4, 208 seq., 215 seq., military organisations of, 4, 216-217, 220, 245-246, 254, court of, 4, 217-218, accession to throne, 4, 227, conquers Illyrians and Thracians, 24, 156, destroys Olynthus, 4, 230, in Sacred War against Phocians, 4, 227, 230-232, elected to Amphictyonic Council, 4, 232, makes peace with Athenians, 4, 232, besieges Perinthus and Byzantium, 4, 234, war against Iocrians, 4, 239, defeats Athenian and Ithacan army at battle of Cheronea, 4, 245, subdues Peloponnese, 4, 249, nominated leader of Greeks in expedition against Persia, 4, 250, death, 4, 251, 253, character, 4, 218, 253, 255, wives and mistresses of, 4, 25, 239, 434 compared with Alexander the Great, 4, 257.

**Philip (III) Arrhidæus** (d. 317), king of Macedonia, an imbecile natural son of Philip II, birth, 4, 421, fool of Melager, 4, 4, 1, 126, proclaimed king (323 B.C.), 4, 424, 425, 431, Perdiccas takes possession of, 4, 4, 7, marries Eurymedea, 4, 475, put to death by Olympias, 4, 439, 440, 440.

**Philip IV** (1, 206 B.C.) king of Macedonia (ca. 207 P.C.) son of Cassander, death, 4, 1, 2.

**Philip V** (229-171 B.C.) king of Macedonia, 220-179 B.C., early life and character, 4, 46, 526, wars in Greece, 4, 527, 530, 1, 1, 1, 5, 525, negotiations with L. imbal, 4, 524, 5, 260, 263, 296, war with Rome, 4, 529-536, 5, 296-302, death, 4, 37, 5, 302.

**Philip I**, of Portugal, see **Philip II**, of Spain. **Philip II**, of Portugal, see **Philip III**, of Spain. **Philip III**, of Portugal, see **Philip IV**, of Spain. **Philip (I)** "the Handsome" (1475-1506),

king of Castile 1504-1506, marriage, 14, 37, reign, 10, 174-185, concludes alliance with Louis XII of France, 10, 180, enters Spain, 10, 181, rule in Netherlands, 13, 366, death, 10, 185, 13, 366, characterisation, 10, 155.

**Philip II** (1527-1595), king of Spain (I, of Portugal) 1556-1598, main treatment, 10, 233-260, marries Mary Tudor (1554), 10, 234, 11, 346, at battle of St. Quentin (1557), 10, 238, 11, 347, at war with France, 10, 239-240, 10, 259-260, concludes with France Treaty of Cateau-Cambrésis (1559), 11, 346, 13, 382, supports Guise party in France (1562), 11, 357, harasses Venetian commerce, 9, 324, Italian wars of, 9, 468-472, marries Elizabeth, daughter of Henry II of France, 10, 240, 13, 351, proclaimed monarch of North America (1565), 22, 550, marries Anne of Austria (1572), 13, 427, rule in, and struggles of, with the Low Countries, 10, 240-244, 11, 361, 13, 381-384, 385-386, 390-

394, 402, 425, 485-486, 14, 308, prepares armada against England (1588), 10, 244-246, 11, 385, 13, 524-525, acquires crown of Portugal (1580), 10, 246, 500-501, leaves instructions to Philip III, 10, 507, signs Peace of Vervins (1596), 11, 405, death, 10, 257, 13, 532, 10, 420, condition of Spain under, 10, 257-258, characterisation of, 10, 235-237, 259-260.

**Philip III** (1578-1621), king of Spain (II, of Portugal) 1598-1621, accession, 10, 262, Italian policy, 9, 482, reign in Portugal, 10, 508, rule in Low Countries, 13, 533, 540, 541, 546, death, 10, 262.

**Philip IV** (1605-1665), king of Spain (III, of Portugal) 1621-1665, accession, 10, 263, 13, 570, decline of Spain under, 10, 263-266, Catalan insurrection under, 10, 267, rule in Portugal, 10, 508-512, death, 10, 271, 13, 631, characterisation, 10, 266, 271.

**Philip V** (1683-1746), king of Spain 1700-1746, accession of, 10, 277, 280, 11, 601-612, 13, 644, 14, 405, main treatment of reign, 10, 280-301, marries Maria Louisa of Savoy (1701), 10, 282, at war with England (1703), 10, 285 seq.; invests Barcelona, 10, 286, at war with Portugal (1707), 10, 288, 520, flees his capital, 11, 621, recalled to Madrid (1710), 10, 289, victorious at Brihuega, 10, 289, re-established as king (1713), 14, 416, marries Princess Elizabeth Farnese, 9, 530, 10, 292, attacks Sicily (1718), 10, 293, accedes to Quadruple Alliance, 9, 530, 532, abdicates (1721), 10, 294, claims Austrian inheritance (1740), 14, 426, death, 10, 300.

**Philip**, king of Sweden (1080), 16, 188.

**Philip**, son of Amyntas, commands under Alexander the Great (334 B.C.), 4, 278.

**Philip** (second century B.C.), a Phrygian, appointed governor of Judea, 2, 143, regent for Antiochus Eupator, 2, 151.

**Philip**, tyrant of Thibes, assassinated (379 B.C.), 4, 136-138.

**Philip** (first century A.D.), a Jew, at siege of Jerusalem, 2, 165.

**Philip**, son of Menelaus, commands Thessalian cavalry under Alexander the Great (334 B.C.), 4, 279, 324.

**Philip of Alsace** (d. 1195), count of Flanders 1168-1195, legislation, 13, 314, 315; captures Floris III of Holland, 13, 290, vice-regent of Jerusalem, 8, 371.

**Philip of Anjou**, see **Philip V**, king of Spain. **Philip of Croton** (fifth century B.C.), son of Butacides, venerated for his beauty, 3, 484.

**Philip** (ca. 1177-1208), duke of Swabia and son of Frederick Barbarossa, strife for Holy Roman Empire, 14, 112, murdered by Otto of Wittelsbach, 9, 611.

**Philip Augustus**, see **Philip II**, of France. **Philip van Marux**, of Sainte Aldegonde, see **Sainte Aldegonde**.

**Philip Herod**, see **Herod, Philip**.

- Philip "the Bold"** (1342-1404), duke of Burgundy 1361-1404, power of, 11, 155, 157, 159; 13, 351, at war with England, 13, 353, 356
- Philip "the Good"** (1396-1467), duke of Burgundy 1419-1467, accedes to Treaty of Troyes, 11, 179, 180, revenges his father's murder, 11, 150-152, abandons English alliance, 18, 557, war with Gloucester and Jacqueline of Hainault, 11, 189, reconciled with England, 11, 168, annexes Holland to Netherlands, 11, 188, 13, 264, 346, 465, at siege of Paris, 11, 203, delivers Joan of Arc to English, 11, 205, rupture with England, 11, 220-221, signs truce with Charles VII, 11, 222, 13, 354, concludes Treaty of Arras, 11, 224-225, assembles nobles at Nevers, 11, 234, seizes Luxembourg, 13, 310, suggested as emperor of Holy Roman Empire, 14, 221, at war with Charles VII, 11, 242, 243, crusade against Turks, 11, 243, 244, death, 11, 253, note, 13, 356, splendour of administration, 13, 357, abolishes right of sanctuary, 13, 377
- Philip the Magnanimous** (1504-1567) and grave of Hesse 1504-1567, introduce Reformation into Hesse 14, 266, in League of Longue 14, 266, assembles conference of Mulburg 14, 267, restores Württemberg to Duke Ulrich 14, 272, war with Duke Ernest of Brunswick and Goslar 14, 282, imposed by Emperor Charles V 14, 303, liberated 14, 311, character 14, 230
- Philip, King** (d. 1676) American Indian chief of Pokonollets (Wampinongs) son of Massasoit all treatment of by colonists 23, 146, plans attack upon New England settlements (1676) 23, 146, progress of war waged by, 23, 146-148, death, 23, 148
- Philip Andronicus**, see **Andronicus**
- Philip, Don** (d. 1765) son of Philip V, of Spain, and Elizabeth Farnese, overruns Savoy 9, 534-535, receives sovereignty of Parma and Piacenza 9, 536-537, 10, 296, and note, reign of, 1745-1765, 9, 336, 537
- Philip Egalité**, duke of Orleans, see **Orleans**
- Philip William** (d. 1615) prince of Orange count of Buren eldest son of William the Silent, birth 13, 501, student at Louvain 13, 411, 420, reverence of for his father 13, 509, captivity in Spain 13, 420, 530, returns to Holland (1596), 13, 530
- Philip**, see **Philippe**
- Philiphaugh**, place near Silluk, Scotland, battle of (1645) 21, 294
- Philippa** (1312-1369) queen of Edward III marriage, 13, 334, intercedes with Edward for men of Calais, 18, 466-467, death, 18, 483
- Philippa** (d. ca. 1303), daughter of Guy count of Flanders, marriage negotiations with Edward and Philip the Fair, 18, 414-415, 418, death, 18, 410.

- Philippa**, daughter of Henry IV of England, queen of Eric VII, king of Denmark 1412-1438, defends Copenhagen, 16, 206
- Philippa** (fourteenth century), daughter of Lionel, duke of Clarence, marries Roger Mortimer, earl of March, 18, 509
- Philippa of Lancaster** (fourteenth century), queen of John I of Portugal, marriage, 10, 154
- Philippe** (thirteenth century), son of the emperor Baldwin II, pawned by father to secure debt 7, 300
- Philippe Egalité**, duke of Orleans, see **Orleans**
- Philippeau, Pierre** (1759-1791), French revolutionist, proposes investigation of deputies 12, 331, arrests corrupt generals, 12, 335, arrest and execution, 12, 336-338
- Philippi**, city in Macedonia, battle of (42 B.C.), 5, 622-624
- Philippides**, The, series of orations of Demosthenes against Philip of Macedonia 4, 227-229, 235, 246, 473
- Philippicus or Bardanes**, Byzantine emperor 711-713 A.D. reign 7, 193-194
- Philippine Islands or Philippines**, an archipelago lying between the China Sea and the Pacific Ocean, Magellan reaches 10, 487, João V of Portugal gives up to Spain 10, 521, ceded by Spain to the United States 23, 489, in rebellion against the United States, 23, 489
- Philippists**, religious sect, see **Crypto-Calvinists**
- Philippovitch, Joseph** (1818-1859) Austrian soldier, invades Bosnia 15, 51
- Philippsburg**, town in Germany, besieged by the imperialists (1676) 11, 585, taken by Louis XIV (1688), 11, 600, 20, 407, captured by French (1733), 12, 29, (1799) 17, 136
- Philippus** (fourth century B.C.) a Greek physician, cures Alexander the Great, 4, 296
- Philippus** (d. 325 B.C.) son of Machabaeus, satrap of India serves under Alexander, 4, 362, builds city in India, 4, 366, death, 4, 372
- Philippus**, tetrarch of Iturea and Trachonitis 4 B.C.-37 A.D. son of Herod the Great, territories allotted to 6, 139
- Philippus, L. Marcus**, Roman consul 91 B.C. agrarian law of 6, 402, strife with Drusus, 6, 411, 412
- Philippus, L. Marcus**, Roman consul 56 B.C., opposes triumvirate, 6, 508
- Philippus, Q. Marcus**, Roman consul 169 B.C., invades Macedonia, 6, 303
- Phiscus** (fourth century B.C.), Persian envoy to Greece 4, 190
- Philistines** (Peleseth, Zarephathites, Askalonians), an ancient people of Semitic origin, dwelling in Philistia, wars with Israel, 1, 10-11, 72-83, 91-92, 107, 343-344, invade Syria, 1, 169, 2, 50, 64, 273, absorb Canaanites, 2, 64, wars with Judah 2, 70, 75, 87, 110, 114, devastate Phoenicia, 2, 273

**Phillip, Captain Arthur**, governor of New South Wales 1788-1792, administration, **22** 236  
**Phillips, Lionel (1849-)** South African financier and mine owner, chairman of Johannesburg reform committee (1895) **22** 294 trial and condemnation of **22**, 295  
**Phillips, Wendell (1811-1854)** American critic and abolitionist **23**, 394  
**Phillips, William (1731-1741)** British soldier sent against Maryland and Pennsylvania **23** 278  
**Philo, Q. Publilius**, Roman consul and dictator 339 B.C. laws of **5** 155 war with Samnites (321 B.C.) **5** 159 190  
**Philocharis**, Lucanian critic, causes attack on Roman ships (252 B.C.) **4**, 544, **5** 111  
**Philocles**, Athenian general, death of, after **4**, 394 (405 B.C.) **3** 639  
**Philocles**, Athenian general in command at Munchia (321 B.C.) **4**, 418 exiled **4** 15  
**Philocrates** (fourth century B.C.) Athenian critic, envoy from Athens to Philip **4** 31  
**Philocrates, Peace of**, **4** 237  
**Philoctetes**, legendary slave of Ulysses, character **3** 36  
**Philolaus** fifth century B.C. Greek philosopher, law of **3** 187, library of **3** 17  
**Philometor**, see **Ptolemy VI**  
**Philopator**, see **Seleucus IV** and **Ptolemy IV**  
**Philopemen** (ca. 252-183 B.C.), Greek general, efforts in Achæan League, Roman **4** 529 533 political traits, **4**, 531 killed by Romans **4**  
**Philos**, see **Pepi I**  
**Philosophy** (Chalæan **1** 565 564, *The Iliad* in *Philosophy* (an essay by Dr. H. M. D. Phil. Phil. Athens the center of Greek philosophy **3** 506 Greek philosophy in Egypt and Phœnicia **2** 302 303 Greek philosophy borrowed by humans **5** 24 Roman stoicism **6** 31, influence of stoicism on Christianity **6** 641 opposition of early Christians to the pagan philosophy, **6** 606 union of Christianity and Greek philosophy **6** 633-634 early Christian speculation, **6** 639, Arabian philosophy derived from the Greek, **8** 20 21 its growth under the Abbasids in Persia, **24**, 490 its influence on medieval scholasticism, **8**, 277-278 the times of Abelard, **11** 45 influence of the crusades on scholasticism, **14**, 92, scholastic philosophy in Italy, **9**, 181, 185, the rise of mysticism **14** 92 Huss and the medieval scholasticism **8**, 635, rise of the rationalist philosophy in France, **11** 404 Descartes, **11**, 637-639, Francis Bacon, **19**, 525-526, Spinoza, **13**, 591-592 Locke, **20**, 499-500, the materialist philosophy of France in the eighteenth century, **12**, 117, German philosophy in the eighteenth century, **15**,

349 seq.; Kant, **15**, 351, Jacobi, **15**, 352, Fichte, **15**, 352; Hegel, **15**, 353, Schelling, **15**, 353, Schopenhauer, **15**, 353 seq., for Hindu philosophy, see **Religion (A)**, Brahmanism, Buddhism, for Chinese, see **Confucius**, Mencius, Lao-Tse  
**Philotas** (d. 330 B.C.), Macedonian soldier, commands cavalry under Alexander the Great, **4** 279 297, commands royal guard **4**, 324 342, accused of conspiracy, death, **4** 342-344 ability of, **4** 404  
**Philoxenus** (fourth century B.C.), Macedonian tax collector in Asia Minor, efforts against Greece **4** 418 419  
**Philpot, John**, London alderman, captures searovers (1375) **18**, 486  
**Phinehas**, son of Eli the high priest, slain, **2** 75  
**Phintias**, Greek tyrant of Agrigentum 278 B.C., **4** 510  
**Phintys**, woman disciple of Pythagoras, **3**, 476  
**Phips, William (1651-1695)** colonial governor of Massachusetts **23**, 171 expedition against Quillico **23** 163 expedition against Port Royal **23** 157, summoned to England **22** 177  
**Phlegyas**, mythical Greek people **3** 105 113  
**Phliasians**, Greek tribe **3** 471  
**Phocæans**, Ionian people of Phœcia, Asia Minor, rivals of Phœnicians **2** 309, 311, colonise Spun **10** 5  
**Phocas**, emperor of the East 602-610 A.D., in rebellion against Maurice, **7**, 151, reign **7** 155  
**Phocion** (ca. 402-317 B.C.) Athenian soldier and statesman, at siege of Salamis in Cyprus, **2** 292 293 at Naxos **4** 113, in Eubœa **4** 229 at siege of Byzantium, **4**, 235 commands fleet in Hellespont, **4**, 245 urges peace with Macedonia **4**, 230 266 273 410 412 414 463 471, aids Hauphis **4** 115 defeats Macedonians near Maritima **4** 464, execution, **4** 483-485  
**Phocis**, ancient state of central Greece, land and people **3** 25 158 relations with Athens **3** 424-434 580 612 in Persian wars **3** 320-323 328 337 339 359 363, sacred wars (ca. 150 B.C.) **3** 132, (357 B.C.), **4**, 227, 232 relations with Sparta **3**, 426 432 521 **4** 96 108 109, 141, 144, 155, in Amphictyonic League, **3** 168 relations with Thebes **4**, 96, 144, 158, 166, 172, 232, conquered by Macedonia **4** 227, 233 240 243, 271, 379, in Ptolemaic League **4** 518  
**Phœbidas**, Spartan general, in Olonthian War (383 B.C.), **4**, 130-131 247  
**Phœnicia**, ancient maritime country of Syria, mun treatment, **2**, 241-368, relations with Egypt, **1**, 129, 136 138, 312 313, Semitic origin, **2**, 279, Sidon, the first city **2** 255, early maritime activity, **1** 154 379, **2** 274, supremacy of Tyre, **2** 279, as Persian satrapy, **2**, 269 seq., 593, 597, 608, 616, 626, 657,

- 4**, 282; under Greeks, Romans, and Saracens, **2**, 300-307, 632, **4**, 305-311, 435, 443, 450, 564-565, 569, Carthage, colony of, **2**, 308-328, commerce and civilisation, **2**, 329-355, and invention of the alphabet **2** 347 348, in alliance with Israel, **2**, 53, 64 91, commerce with India, **2** 452, 521 526 interests in Cyprus, **2**, 621 **4** 106 135 wars with Assyria, **1**, 390, 395, 407, **2** 244 seq., 395, weights and measures **2** 433-434 art compared with Mycenaean, **3** 49-51, commerce and rivalry with Greece, **3** 37, 43, 49, 198 202 203 262 591, in Persian service against Greece, **3** 270 293-296 304 331 346-348, 429 620, 621, conquered by Alexander **4** 305-311, astronomy in navigation, **4** 369 settlements in Spain **10**, 3-4, settlements in Portugal, **10**, 127
- Phoenix**, legendary ancestor of Phoenicians **3**, 107
- Phoenix Park Murders**, see Cavendish, Lord Frederic Charles
- Phormion** (fifth century B.C.) Athenian general besieges Potidaea (432 B.C.) **3**, 147 victory at Naupactus (430 B.C.) **3** 561-561 escapes plague **3** 51 blockades (fifth **3** 511 death **3** 56)
- Phormisus** (fifth century B.C.) Athenian citizen, favours restricted franchise, **4** 17-15
- Photus** (d. 501 A.D.) patriarch of Constantinople 557 567 A.D. 577 586 A.D. strife with Ignatius **8** 564 strife with Nicholas **8**, 563, deposed by Basil **8** 570
- Phraates**, Parthian kings see Arsaces
- Phra Budhyot**, king of Siam 1752-1809, reign, **24**, 516
- Phra Nangklau**, king of Siam 1821-1851, reign **24**, 516
- Phraortes I** (Frawart, Frawartush), king of Media 656-634 B.C. subjugates Persia **2** 575 581
- Phraortes II**, king of Media revolts against Darius (ca 519 B.C.) **2** 606, death **2** 607
- Phrixus**, in Greek myth secures Golden fleece **3**, 73
- Phrygia**, country of Asia Minor in ancient geography, main treatment **2** 413-411, subdued by Alexander (334 B.C.) **4** 294, 350, Alexander visits capital of (Gordium) **4**, 295, Alexander cuts the Gordian knot **4** 296 ethnology **2**, 414, **3** 36, 61, 111 112 language, **3** 112, original home of Armenians, **2**, 632
- Phryne** (fourth century B.C.), Athenian hetæra, portrait statue of **3** 495, liaison with Hyperides (ca 345 B.C.) **4**, 234
- Phrynicus** (d. 411 B.C.), Athenian general attacks Miletus (412 B.C.), **3**, 619-620, perfidy toward Alcibiades, **3**, 622, 623, death, **3**, 628
- Phrynicus** (fifth century B.C.), Athenian tragic poet, plays, **3**, 266, 500

- Phrynon** (d. 606 B.C.) Athenian general, slain by Pittacus, **3**, 225
- Phthia** (Pthia), daughter of Alexander of Epirus, wife of Demetrius II, cause of Etolian War (ca 230 B.C.), **4**, 462
- Phthia** (fourth century B.C.), daughter of Menon, wife of Alcides king of Epirus mother of Pyrrhus, **4** 503
- Phya**, Greek woman, by personating Minerva reconciles people to return of Pisistratus (ca 550 B.C.) **3** 223
- Phyle**, Attic citadel, battle (403 B.C.), **4** 10-12
- Phyllidas**, Theban patriot, conspires against Athenian magistrates (352 B.C.), **4** 136-138
- Phyllis**, Roman woman nurse of Domitian and Julia, buries Domitian's body (96 A.D.) **6** 261
- Phyong-yang**, town in Korea battle (Sept 16th, 1594) **24** 631 occupied by Japanese (1st 1904) **24**, 635
- Physcon**, see Ptolemy VII
- Pia**, Princess Maria, of Italy daughter of Victor Emmanuel marries Luiz I, of Portugal (June 1842) **10** 57
- Piacenza**, Duchy of, see Parma and Piacenza
- Piacenza**, town in Italy captured by allies (1746) **14** 248 see also Piacentia.
- Piagnoni**, party of Savonarola in Florence **9**, 422-421
- Piali Pacha**, Turkish admiral, captures Christian fleet (May 14th 1560), **24**, 350 at siege of Malta **24** 357 358
- Piankhi** (ca 1000 B.C.) Ethiopian high priest, deprived of royal power, **1** 171
- Piankhi**, king of Ethiopia, conquers Nile Valley (ca 775 B.C.) **1** 175
- Piankhi**, regent over Egypt (728 B.C.), **1** 176
- Piast**, king of Poland, founds Polish dynasty (512 A.D.) **24** 6-7
- Picard**, Louis Joseph Ernest (1821-1877) French statesman heads opposition **13** 133 in provisional government of Third Republic (1870), **13** 162
- Picaroons**, Flemish brigands ravage Brabant and Flanders (ca 1592), **13**, 52
- Piccinino**, Jacopo, Italian soldier, son of Niccolò Piccinino murdered by Ferdinand I, king of Naples (June 24th, 1461) **9** 234
- Piccinino**, Niccolò (1375-1411) Italian general in service of Filippo Maria Visconti, at battle of Casale Secco (1427), **9**, 281, aids Lucca (1430), **9**, 285, defeats Carmagnola at Soncino, **9**, 257, 286, defeated by Sforza, **9**, 258
- Piccolomini**, Aeneas Sylvius, see Pius II.
- Piccolomini**, Alfonso (ca 1550-1591), duke of Monte Marciano, commits acts of brigandage in papal states **9**, 478
- Piccolomini**, Ottavio (1594-1656), Austrian general, intrigues against Wallenstein, **14**, 361, plans to invade France, **14**, 369, battle of Breitenfeld (1642), **14**, 380
- Piceni** or **Picentines**, tribe of ancient Italy, conquered by Romans (268 B.C.),

- 8, 210, in Social War against Rome, 8, 412, 435
- Pichegru, Charles (1761-1804), French soldier, part in French Revolution, 12, 358-359 assumes command of army of the Rhine, 12, 366, defeats Clerfayt 12, 377, takes Lyons Bruges and Ostend 12 380 drives duke of York back to the sea 12 383, conquers Holland 12, 383 386, 14, 19, 509, returns to Paris 12 393 turns traitor 12 405 at head of royalists 12 445-446, in conspiracy against Napoleon, 12, 533-535, strangled in prison 12 535
- Pickering, Timothy (1745-1829), American diarist and statesman opposes President Adams French policy (1799), 23 31
- Pickering, Sir William (1516-1575), suitor of Queen Elizabeth (1560) 19 296
- Pickett, George Edward (1825-1875), American soldier leads charge of Confederate troops at battle of Gettysburg 23, 439 surrender of 23 450
- Pickett's charge, see Gettysburg, battle of
- Picquart, Colonel J C A, French soldier, defend Dreyfus (1895) 13 106
- Picquigny, town in France, treaty of between France and England (1475) 18 601
- Picton, Sir Thomas (1755-1815) British soldier at Badajoz (1812), 10 364, at battle of Waterloo (1815) 12 627, 628 death 12 629
- Pictor, Fabius, see Fabius Pictor
- Picts or Cruithne, a race of people who formerly inhabited a part of Scotland name 18 25 21, 6 invade Roman provinces in Britain 18 26, overrun Britain 18 25 32 defeated by Irfriith 18, 55, defeat Northumbrians 18 56
- Picus Cærianus (d 215 A D), Roman governor of Asia, killed by Elagabalus 9 396
- Piedmont, a government in the northwestern part of Italy, made a duchy, 9, 503, under Louis XIV, 9, 506-508, conquest by Napoleon Bonaparte, 9, 550 12 425, allies expel French, 9, 559, second conquest by Napoleon, 9, 564, in irruption of constitutionalists in, 9, 564 constitution granted to, 9, 592, in War of Italian Independence, 9, 604-606 13, 135, 14, 643, 15, 15
- Pieng-an or Ping Yang, city in Korea, battle of (1894), 24, 558, Japanese at (1904), 17 623
- Pierce, Franklin (1804-1869), 14th president of the United States, elected president, 23, 389; administration, 23, 390-401, repeal of Missouri Compromise, 23, 391, attitude towards Kansas-Nebraska Bill 23 392, the Gadsden Purchase, 23, 392
- Pierce, John (seventeenth century), English colonial proprietor, attempts to plant rival colony at Plymouth, 23, 633
- Pierola, Nicholas de (1838-), Peruvian politician, assumes dictatorial powers

- (1879), 23, 607; in war with Chili, 23, 607, presidency of (1895-1899), 23, 609
- Pierpont, Francis H. (1814-1899), American political leader, elected provisional governor of West Virginia (1861), 23, 420, government recognised in Virginia, 23, 461
- Pierre, Isambert de la, Augustine monk devotion to Join of Arc (1431) 11, 218
- Pietrasanta, town in Italy, siege of (1484), 9 383
- Pietro Bey, see Mauromichales
- Pietro Nicco d'Andorno, see Andorno
- Pigot, Lord (d 1777), administration at Madras, 23, 90, confinement and death, 22, 91
- Pigott, Richard (ca 1828-1889) Irish forger and adventurer, exposed by *London Times* 21, 649, flight and suicide, 21, 649
- Pilate, Pontius (Latin Pontius Pilatus), Roman procurator of Judea 26-36 A D, offends the Jews (33 A D), 2 169, 6 140 condemns Jesus of Nazareth to death (33 A D) 2, 169
- Pilgrimage of Grace, insurrection (1536) in Lincolnshire and Yorkshire, 19, 176-179
- Pilgrimages, see Crusades
- Pilgrim Fathers, the founders of Plymouth colony (1620), 19, 490, see also Pilgrims
- Pilgrims, religious organisation in England, formation of church of (1592), 22, 616, persecuted in England 22 618, emigrate to Holland (1605) 22 619 life in Holland 22 621, plan to settle in America 22 622 make compact with merchants and receive overtures from Dutch 22 624, voyage to America, 22 625 landing at Plymouth (1620), 22 626 make compact and explore country about Plymouth 22, 628, conclude treaty with Massachusetts, 22, 631, privations, 22 633 growth and government of colony 22 634 644, dealings with New Netherlands 23 6
- Pillersdorf, Austrian statesman, minister of interior (1848), 14 630
- Pillnitz, Declaration of, a convention between Emperor Leopold II and Frederick William of Prussia against French Revolution (1791), 12, 245, 14, 503, 15, 269
- Pillow, Gideon Johnson (1806-1878) American soldier, commands Confederate army at battle of Belmont (1861), 23, 425, escapes from Fort Donelson, 23, 426
- Pilsen, city in Bohemia, Wallenstein makes compact with army leaders at (1634), 14, 363
- Pilltown, town in Ireland, battle of (1462), 21, 392
- Pilumnus, Roman rustic deity, invoked at weddings, 9, 350
- Pinches, Theophilus Goldridge (1856-), English orientalist, translator of Babylonian version of the creation, 2, 219

**Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth** (1746-1825), American statesman, in Constitutional Convention (1787), **23**, 291, envoy of United States to France, **23**, 306, 313

**Pinckney, Thomas** (1750-1828), American statesman, Federal candidate for vice-president (1800) **23** 316, envoy of United States to Spain **23** 303

**Pindar** (522-443 B.C.) Greek poet dithyrambic victories of **3** 496 honoured by Hiero **3** 592, Thebes punishes Athens rewards **3**, 495, Alexander's tribute to memory of **4**, 272

**Pindarus**, Roman freedman connection with death of Cassius (42 B.C.), **5** 623

**Pindharis or Pindaries**, bands of freebooters in Malwa India destruction of (1814-1815) **22** 126 127

**Pineda, Alonzo Alvarez de**, Spanish explorer **22** 452 453, connection with discovery of Mississippi (1519) **22** 452 474 note

**Pineres, Regente**, Spanish victory of New Granada (1761) **23** 577

**Pinerolo or Pignerol**, town in Italy, siege of (1630) **11** 161

**Ping Yang**, see Pieng-an

**Pinjamakha**, Hindu king **2** 479

**Pinkie** or **Pinke**, town near Edinburgh Scotch defeated at battle of (1517) **19** 220, **21** 244 see also Prestonpans

**Pinkney, William** (1764-1832) American statesman and diplomat mission to England (1800) **23** 321 322 326

**Pinotenus**, Athenian naval commander expedition to Ictoponnesus (375 B.C.) **4**, 143

**Pinta, La**, ship of Columbus, **22** 125 see

**Pinto, Anibal** (1821-1884), president of Chili (1876) **23** 611

**Pinto, Francisco Antonio** (1785-1848) president of Chili (1826 and 1829), **23** 610

**Pinzon, Arnez (Arias)**, nephew of Alonzo and Vicente Pinzon expedition to South America (1498) **22** 467, **23** 652

**Pinzon, Francisco Martin**, Spanish sailor, brother of Martin Alonzo and Vicente Yañez Pinzon, pilot of the *Pinta*, **22**, 428

**Pinzon, Martin Alonzo** (1411-1493) Spanish navigator supports projects of Columbus **22** 426 442 aids Columbus **22** 427 442 in command of *Pinta* **22** 428 429, deserts Columbus **22** 439 Columbus rejoins **22** 440 arrives at Potos **22** 441 humiliation and death **22** 442 characterisation **22** 441 descendants ennobled by Charles V, **22** 442

**Pinzon, Vicente Yañez** (1460-1524) Spanish navigator brother of Martin Alonzo Pinzon in command of the *Niña* **22** 426 discoveries in South and Central America **22** 467 468 **23** 652 descendants ennobled **22** 442

**Piombo, Fra Sebastiano del** (1445-1517) Venetian painter **9** 400

**Pipa** (third century) wife of Emperor (Gulienus) **6**, 116

**Piper, Carl, Count** (d 1716), minister of Charles XII of Sweden, at battle of Narva, **16**, 375; at battle of Pultowa, **16** 387

**Piracy and Buccaneering**; Pompey subdues the Cilician pirates (67 B.C.) **5**, 464-467; buccannery in the West Indies (seventeenth century) **23**, 56, action against buccannery in the Carolinas, **23**, 57, the exploits of Captain Kidd **23**, 165, 165 note, extinction of piracy in North American waters (eighteenth century) **23** 195, Barbary pirates **19** 507, **24**, 462

**Piri Reis**, Turkish admiral, in Asiatic seas (1551), **24**, 346, literary works, **24**, 354

**Pirkheimer, Willibald** (1470-1530) German general in war of Switzerland with Maximilian I **14** 241 seq

**Pir Muhammed**, grandson of Timur appointed Timur's successor (1405) **24** 302

**Pirna**, town in Saxony, siege of (1756), **15** 190

**Pisa**, province and capital of province in Tuscany Italy early history of **9** 23 31, in wars of the crusades **9** 394 396 **9** 36 Genoa destroy harbour of (1096) **9** 171 leaning tower of built (1118) **9** 476 wars of with Lorraine **9** 115 159 288 421 426 430 wars of with Lucca **9** 41 115 159 263 aids Naples against Sicily (1118) **9** 77 strife of nobles and people in (thirteenth century) **9** 261 defeated by Genoa near Meloria (1284) **9** 116 262 loses Sardinia (1327) **9** 140 263 in Ghibelline and Guelph strife **9** 94 136 149 152 241 subject to the Visconti **9** 246 251 256 Charles VIII of France liberates (1494) **9** 414

**Pisa, Council of** (1109) summoned to settle schism in church **9** 631 634

**Pisander**, Athenian politician appointed commissioner (415 B.C.) **3** 598 conspires against democracy (412-411 B.C.) **3** 621 629

**Pisander** (d 394 B.C.) Spartan, appointed admiral **4**, 95, loses battle of Cnidus **4** 107

**Pisani, Nicholas**, Venetian admiral, naval exploits (1352-1354) **9** 266-267

**Pisani, Vittore** (d 1350) Venetian admiral naval exploits **9** 267-268

**Pisatæ**, Greek tribe allied with Messenians (645 B.C.) **3** 150 151

**Pisidians**, people of Asia Minor, account of **2** 346 dealings with Persia, **2**, 292 620 622 submit to Alexander **4**, 293 294 **2**, 416 accept Roman dominion, **2** 346 characteristics **2**, 416-417

**Pisiris**, Hittite prisoner, revolts from Assyria (717 B.C.), **1** 398

**Pisistratidæ**, Athenian family, expelled (510 B.C.), **3**, 235, relations with Sparta **3** 235, urge Persian invasion, **3**, 268 286 accompany Xerxes' army (480 B.C.), **3**, 339

**Pisistratus** (ca. 605-527 B.C.), tyrant of Athens, stirs revolt of people, **3**, 207,



- 219, 220, achieves sovereignty (570 B.C.), 3, 222-224, foreign policy, 3, 225, benevolent rule, 3, 226, character, 3, 202, 219
- Piso, Athenian becomes one of "The Thirty Tyrants" (404 B.C.), oppresses citizens 4 2 sq
- Piso, Cæsonius, Lucius Calpurnius, consul 58 B.C. becomes father in law of Crassus 5 503 577
- Piso, Caius Calpurnius (d. 65 A.D.) leader in conspiracy against Nero 6 202 203
- Piso, Cneius Calpurnius (d. ca. 66 B.C.) Julius Cæsar's conspiracy 6 481
- Piso, Cneius Calpurnius (d. 19 A.D.) governor of Syria accused of poisoning Germanicus 6 136 137
- Piso, Lucius, consul 54 B.C., plunders Greece 4 547
- Piso, Lucius Calpurnius, Roman consul 115 B.C. commands against Carthaginians 5 306
- Piso Frugi, Caius Calpurnius (d. ca. 57 B.C.) son in law of Cicero accused by Verres 5 103
- Piso Frugi, Lucius Calpurnius, consul 133 B.C. captures slaves in Sicily 5 321 361
- Piso Lucianus, Lucius Calpurnius (d. 69 A.D.) becomes co-regent of Gallia 6 202
- Piso, Lucius Calpurnius (d. ca. 260 A.D.) proclaimed emperor in the city 6 411
- Pisselen, Anna de, see Étampes
- Pissuthnes, Persian satrap of Lydia and Ionia (413 B.C.) 2 562 118 119
- Pistes, Edict of, provides for census of men liable to military duty (863 A.D.) 11 6
- Pistoria = Pistoria, town in Italy (city declined it (62 B.C.) 5 131 strength declined 9 111 feud of the Nerani and Branchi in (1300) 9 120, taken by Caesar (1325) 9 157 captured by Illyrians (1328) 9 151-152 invested by Caesar 9 152
- Pitcairn, John (ca. 1740-1777) British officer in battle of Lexington 23 211
- Pithon (d. 316 B.C.) son of Critias attends council of Alexander's generals (323 B.C.) 4 392 423, 424 guardian of Alexander's sons 4 561 suppresses revolt in Khorsan 4 431 432 deserts Perdiccas in Egypt 4 563
- Pitigliano, Niccolò Orsini, Count of (1412-1510) Italian general, commands Venetian army 9 432
- Pitris, in Hindu belief the spirits of the departed discussion of 2 530 533
- Pitt, John (1756-1835), 2nd earl of Chatham English soldier, in expedition against Wachereu 12 576 in Canada 23 241
- Pitt, William (1708-1774) 1st earl of Chatham, English Whig statesman and orator main treatment of 20 567-612, rise of 20 567-568 marriage of, 20 575 in the Newcastle ministry 20 575 eloquence of 20 579, as minister of war (1756) 20, 583-585, relation of, to French and Indian Wars in America

- (1758), 23, 214, aids Frederick of Prussia, 15, 204, 20, 584, administration of as prime minister 20, 587, resignation of (1761), 20, 597, opposes peace with France (1763), 20, 600, asked to form ministry (1765) 20 604, 605, declines to take office, 20, 605, opposes Stamp Act (1766) 20 606-608 in Grenville ministry (1766), 20, 609, created earl of Chatham (1766) 20 609, forms new ministry (1766) 20 609, favours cause of the American colonies 20, 621 623 630, 23 240 relations of, with South America 23 598, last speech and death of 20 630-632, characterisation of 20 632
- Pitt, William (1759-1806) English Whig statesman son of William Pitt, first earl of Chatham assists in attack on North ministry (1782) 20 635 becomes chancellor of the exchequer (1782), 20, 638 conflict with Fox 20 640, resigns office (1783) 20 641 proposes parliamentary reform 20 641 645, opposes Fox's India Bill 20 412, appointed prime minister (1783) 20, 643, great struggle in parliament against coalition 20 643-644 financial measures of 20 644-647 India Bill of, passed (1784) 20 645 establishes the sinking fund 20 646 consolidates system of taxation 20 647 position in regard to the regency 20 647-648 at height of power 20 649 opposes Fox's motion for abolition of religious tests (1790) 20 651 policy of, 21, 432 calls out militia (1792) 21, 433, dismisses the French ambassador (1793), 21 434 the directing spirit of the coalition against France (1793) 12 363, resignation of (1801) 21, 460 recalled to office (1804) 21 465 death of, 21, 470 speech on Canada 22 330
- Pittacus (652-569 B.C.) one of Seven Wise Men of Greece replies to Croesus 2 349 made dictator of Mitylene (ca. 612 B.C.) 3 177 slays Phrynion 3 225
- Pitheus, son of Pelops and king of Ithaca, appealed to by Agamemnon 3 157
- Pitti, Lucas, wealthy Florentine made gonfaloniere (1456) 9, 375, ambition and rule 9 361 362
- Pittsburg, city of United States, formerly Fort Pitt 23, 216
- Pittsburg Landing, see Shiloh
- Pius, II (Æneas Sylvius Piccolomini) (1405-1464), pope 1454-1464, on state of Europe in 1453 policy as pope, 7, 358, preaches against Turks 8, 641, his inconsistency 8 613, his account of coronation of Emperor Frederick III, 14, 218 220
- Pius IV (Giovanni Angelo de' Medici) (1499-1565), pope 1559-1565, his peaceful policy 9 471-472
- Pius V (Michele Ghisleri) (1504-1572), pope 1566-1572, strengthens church 9, 472-473 creates Cosmo de' Medici grand duke of Tuscany, 9, 477, entrusts to the

**Plantae** management of church lands in the Valtellina, 16, 643

**Pius VI** (Giovanni Angelo, Count Braschi) (1717-1799), pope 1775-1799, character and policy 9, 539-540, remonstrates against reforms of Joseph II 9 544 requests armistice 12 431 relations with Napoleon 9 551 552, 12 440, promises to help emperor 12 438 imprisonment and death 9 556, 12 459-459

**Pius VII** (Cardinal Chiaramonti) (1742-1823), pope 1800-1823 conciliatory policy, 12 510 elected assumes government of Tiberine Republic 9 564 consecrates Napoleon emperor 12 538 refuses to recognize Joseph as king of Naples 12 575 rupture with Napoleon and imprisonment at Savona 12 575 9 571, conclusion of concordat 9 576 12 601

**Pius VIII** (Francesco Saverio) (1761-1830) pope 1829-1830 administration 9 585

**Pius IX** (Count of Mastai-Ferretti) (1792-1878) pope 1846-1878 election 9 591 agrees to constitution 9 594 relations with Austria 14 602-603 revolt against 9 595-597 returns to Rome 9 595 resists unification 9 607 publishes reactionary *Encyclical* and *Syllabus* 9 613-614 in fallibility proclaimed 9 621 surrenders Rome 9 622 retreat to Vatican 9 623 contest with Prince Auerberg 15, 17, death and estimate 9 627 629

**Pius X** (Cardinal Sarto), election to papacy (1903) 9 634 8 519

**Piyadasi**, see *Asoka*

**Pizarro, Ferdinand** (ca 1479-1578) Spanish soldier brother of Francisco Pizarro sent to Atahualpa 23 544 545, defeats Almagro and sends officers on new expedition 23 550 goes to Spain and is imprisoned there 23 551

**Pizarro, Francisco** (ca 1471-1541) Spanish soldier, adventures with Balboa, 22 471 plans conquest of Peru 23 540 discovers and accounts of discovered country, 23, 540-541 invades and plunders country and plants first colony 23 542, march into interior 23 543-545 capture of Inca by treachery 23 545-547, gets immense quantity of gold and executes Atahualpa, 23 547-548, founds Lima 23 548, relieves Lima and sends help to besieged Cuzco, 23, 549, conflict with Almagro, 23, 549-550, divides territories of Almagro among conquerors, 23, 551-552, accused at court by Almagro's officers 23, 550-551, takes away command in Quito from Benalcázar and gives it to Gonzalo, 23, 552, conspired against by Almagrans and assassinated 23 554-558, buried 23 558, estimate by Prescott, 23, 558-559

**Pizarro, Gonzalo** (ca 1505-1549) Spanish soldier and half brother of Francisco Pizarro, his expedition to Peru 23 552 553 deserted by Orillana 23, 554, leads uprising against Nuñez Vela, 23,

559; defeats Vela and becomes captain-general of Peru, 23, 560; marches against Gasca, 23, 560, deserted by troops and beheaded by Gasca, 23, 560-561

**Placentia** or **Piacenza**, city in Italy battle of (1746), 12 42, council of (1095 A D), 8 332

**Placidia** (ca 388-451 A D) Roman princess, daughter of Theodosius, weds Atawulf, 8 565 10 15, ill treated by Sigeric 8 570 marriage to Constantius and flight to Constantinople 8 572 573 regency 8 575-580 dismisses Honoria, 8, 584

**Plagues and Pestilences**

Athens (430 B C) described by Thucydides 3, 539-543 575

British India bubonic plague (1696-1697) 22 218

Denmark black death (fourteenth century), 16 186

Egypt during Atia's reign (first dynasty) 1 91

England black death (1333) 18 467 (ca 1348) 18 467 469 great plague of 1665-1666 20 248-253, cholera epidemic (1832) 21 565

France black death (ca 1348) 11 121

Germany black death (1348) 14 180

Greenland black death (fourteenth century) 16 15

Italy black death (ca 1348) 9 223 black death in Florence 9 171-177

North America among Indians (1619) 22 613

Palestine time of King David 2 9, time of Sennacherib (seventh century B C) 1, 405 410 2 116

Rome (ca 365 B C) 5 173 (275 B C) 5 208 (169 A D) 6 246, (169 A D) 6 380

Russia (1771) 17 382, cholera epidemic of 1930 17 545-550

Sicily (407 B C) 4 202 203 204

Turkey (1771) 17 352

**Plain, The**, the moderate party, which occupied the floor or pit in the legislature of the French Revolution 12 281 285 see 1

**Plains of Abraham**, battle of the (1759), 23 217-222

**Plancius, Cneius**, Roman quaestor of Macedonia (56 B C), kindness to Cicero 5, 505

**Plancius, Lucius Munatius**, Roman consul 42 B C designated for consulship by Caesar 5 578 commands in Gaul, 5, 616, joins senatorial party, 5 617

**Plancius Bursa, Titus Munatius**, Roman tribune of the plebs (52 B C), supports Pompey, 5, 512 accused and condemned for burning senate house, 5, 514

**Plan of Iguala**, name applied to proclamation of Iturbide (1821) intended to conciliate the Spanish and National parties in Mexico, 23, 623

**Plantagenet**, House of, or **House of Anjou**, line of kings of England 1154-1399, for list of kings, see under **England**

**Plantagenet, Edward**, earl of Warwick, see **Warwick**.

**Plantagenet, George**, duke of Clarence, see **Clarence**.

**Plantagenet, John**, duke of Bedford, see **Bedford**.

**Plantagenet, Lionel**, duke of Clarence see **Clarence**.

**Plantagenet, Margaret**, see **Salisbury, Countess of**.

**Plantagenet, Richard** (1200-1272) earl of Cornwall younger brother of Henry III of England leads military expedition into France 18 370 leads seventh crusade 8 432-433, obtains money for eighth crusade 8 435 elected emperor of Germany (1257) 14 127-128 18 375-376 return to England 18 374-379 at battle of Tewkesbury 18, 381

**Plassey or Plassi**, place in India, battle (1757) 22 59-61

**Plata, Rio de la**, see **Rio de la Plata**.

**Plata, Salvador**, Spanish American revolutionary leads insurrection in New Granada (1761) 23 577

**Plataea**, or **Plataea**, in ancient geography city in Boeotia Greece battle (479 B.C.) 3 4 373 attacked by Athenians (481 B.C.) 3 522-523 siege (429-427 B.C.) 3 51 560 destroyed by Athenians (ca. 7-100) 4 150

**Platen Peter John Bernard, Count** (1760-1808) Norwegian general of Norway 16 175-184

**Plato**, originally **Aristocles** (429 or 427-347 B.C.) Greek philosopher main treatment 4 598-602 609-612 in Egypt 1 622 leaves Athens 4 48 colonizes Sicily at Antidosis 4 127 his slave by Dionysius 4 203 in Sicily Dionysius the Younger of Sicily 4 203 advises Pericles III 4 215 establishes school in the Academy 4 223 *Apology* of 3 460 *De Republica* and *De Legibus* of 4 47

**Platof, Platov or Platow, Matvei Ivanovitch, Count** (1751-1815) Russian general hussars French army 12 593-596

**Platt, Thomas Collier** (1813-) American politician United States senator (1881) signs 23 479

**Platte country**, in American history name given to territory now comprising up proximately state of Kansas and Nebraska bill for organization of (1854), 23 391

**Plattsburg**, city in New York U.S.A., battle (1814) 23 331

**Plautianus, Lucius (or Caius) Fulvius** (d. 203 A.D.) Roman praetorian prefect, influence 6 388-389 death 6 380

**Plautilla, Fulvia** (d. 211 A.D.) daughter of Plautianus marriage, 6, 388-389, banishment and death, 6 389

**Plautus Proculus, Caius**, see **Proculus**.

**Plautus or Plautus Asinius, Titus Maccius** (24-184 B.C.), Roman comic poet, 8, 358

**Plaza, Leonidas**, Spanish American soldier U.S.A. - VOL XXV 20

and statesman; elected president of Ecuador (1901), 23, 615

**Plebeians**, the common people of Rome, **Ancus Marcius** increases number by Latin captives, 5 79, **Servius Tullius** divides conquered lands among commons, 5 82 divided into tribes and classes, 5 82, **Lucius Tarquinius the Tyrant** takes away privileges of, 5 84, condition at beginning of republic, 5 123-129, (unwritten law legalises marriage with patricians (445 B.C.), 5 140-141, condition at beginning of fourth century B.C. 5 169-170, **Lucian Rogations** provide for a plebeian consul 5 170-172, summary of struggle with patricians 5, 638-640

**Plectridis**, wife of **Pepon** of Heraclea, supports claims of **Theudwald** against **Charles Martel** (714 A.D.) 7 487-489

**Plehve, Viatcheslav Constantinovitch von** (d. 1904) Russian minister of interior; assassinated 17 625

**Plesse**, river in Saxony battle of the (1813), 15 317

**Plesswitz, Treaty of**, armistice concluded with Napoleon by the Russians and Prussians (1813) 17 451

**Pleminius, Quintus** (d. 204 B.C.) Roman proprietor in Bruttium (20th B.C.), cruelty in Italy 5 253

**Pleskov**, see **Pskov**.

**Plessis, Armand de**, see **Richelieu**.

**Plessis-les-Tours**, ruined castle near Tours, France treaty concluded at (1561), 13 390

**Plesthiev, Michel**, Russian envoy to Turkey (1512) 24 337

**Plettenberg, Walter or Gauthier of** (ca. 1500), grand master of Livonia ally of Alexander of Lithuania against Ivan the Great 17 150

**Pleurias**, king of Illyria (fourth century B.C.), in battle with Philip of Macedon (337 B.C.) 4 250

**Plevna**, town in Bulgaria siege (1877), 17, 603 21 640 24 152

**Pliny the Elder** (Caius Plinius Secundus) (23-79 A.D.) Roman naturalist, death, 6, 251 255

**Pliny the Younger** (Caius Plinius Cæcilius Secundus) (62-113 A.D.) Roman author, chosen friend of Trajan 6 269 correspondence with Trajan 6 276-277, treatment of dependents 6 364

**Plisioanax**, king of Sparta 458-404 B.C., invades Attica 3, 434, banished from Sparta, 3 434, recalled, 3, 582

**Plörmel**, town in France, battle (1352), 11, 126

**Plotina, Pompeia**, wife of Emperor Trajan, virtues of, 6, 265, conceals death of Trajan 6, 290

**Plots and Conspiracies**

**Amboise conspiracy** of 1560, 11, 353-354. **Babington conspiracy** (1586) 19 361-363 **Barclay Lennox plot** (1696), 20, 453-504

**Bedmar's conspiracy** (1618), 9, 516-517

**Burr's conspiracy** (1806) **23**, 319-320  
**Cataline's conspiracy** (64 B.C.), **6**, 451-493  
**Cato-Street conspiracy** (1820), **21**, 512-514  
**Cinq-Mars' conspiracy** (1611-1642), **11**, 478-480  
**Conway cabal** (1777) **23** 260-267  
**Fieschi's plot** (1835) **13** 63  
**Lieco conspiracy** (1547) **9** 461  
**Gowrie conspiracy** (1600) **21** 246-255  
**Gunpowder plot** (Guy Fawkes (1605)) **10** 477-481  
**Hentzi conspiracy** (1743-1749) **17** 1-3  
**Hermolaus conspiracy** (327 B.C.) **4**, 35, 354  
**Orsini conspiracy** (1858), **13**, 132-133  
**21** 620  
**Pausanias conspiracy** (c. 470 B.C.) **3** 391-393  
**Pazzi conspiracy** (1478) **9** 365-370  
**Pichegru's plot** (1803) **12** 533-534  
**Pontiac's conspiracy** (1763) **23** 23-24  
**Popish plot** (1678) **20** 287-291  
**Rudolf's plot** (1571) **19** 346  
**Rye House plot** (1683) **20** 303-301  
**Scrope conspiracy** (1415) **18** 50  
**Syndercombe plot** (1657) **20** 166  
**Throckmorton plot** (1844) **19** 333  
**Flowden, Sir Edmund**, nominal governor of New Albion (1611) visit New Amsterdam (1613) **23** 12  
**Plunkett, William Conyngham, Lord** (1761-1854) Irish nationalist with Catholic emancipation **21** 5-1  
**Plymouth Colony** first settlement in Massachusetts United States settlement begun (1620) **22** 600-601 relations with Indians **22** 600-603, destitution **22** 633 receives second patent (1630) **22** 634 assumes prerogatives of a government **22** 634-635 becomes member of United Colonies of New England (1634) **23** 114, united with colony of Massachusetts Bay (1631) **23** 170, see also Pilgrims and Puritans  
**Plymouth Company**, a company formed of Plymouth and Bristol merchants (1600) also called North Virginia Company charter, **22** 565 (10) history **22** 609-611, resigns charter **23** 111  
**Plymouth Rock or Forefather's Rock**, wreck at Plymouth Massachusetts, United States, history **22**, 621  
**Pnytagoras** (d. 374 B.C.) king of Salamis in Cyprus wars with the Persians **2**, 291, 4, 133-134  
**Po**, river in Italy Venetian fleet of defeats Milanese, **9** 251 Sforza defeats Cambragna in naval battle **9**, 246, scene of Venetian defeat **9** 352  
**Pobedonostrev, Constantine Petrowitch** (b. 1827), Russian jurist and statesman encourages autocracy in Alexander III, **17**, 613  
**Pocahontas** (d. 1617) American Indian woman saves life of John Smith **22** 573 story of, examined **22** 574-580 marriage **22** 579 in England **22**, 581 death **22**, 580 note, 581

**Pocock, Sir George** (1703-1792) English admiral (eighteenth century), takes Havana, **20** 600  
**Podbusk, Henning**, regent of Denmark (1370), treats with Hanseatic League, **16**, 155  
**Podesta**, name given to the chief magistrate in certain Italian cities office, instituted in Florence **9** 43, Frederick Barbarossa establishes office of in Milan **9**, 49 replace consuls in Pisa and Genoa **9** 261  
**Podewils, Count Henry von** (1695-1760), Prussian statesman as minister of Frederick the Great **15** 175-176  
**Podiebrad, George Bocsko von** (1420-1471), king of Bohemia, war with Matthias I of Hungary **14** 221  
**Podolia**, a government of southwestern Russia, (Cossack III of Poland subduces **24** 36 victories of John Sobieski in **24** 59, Muhammad IV of Turkey invades **24** 59 Russia occupies (1793), **24** 51  
**Poelgeest, Aleida van** (fourteenth century) mistress of Albert of Austria governor of the Netherlands murdered **13** 40  
**Pœnians**, tribe of Macedonia, **3** 81  
**Pötelius**, see Libo  
**Poetry**  
**Aralian** **8** 59  
**Bilveman and Asvinn** **1** 520-5  
**Chinese** **24** 510  
**Dutch** **13** 593-595  
**Egyptian** **1** 117-10  
**English** (Anglo-Saxon) **18** 161-167  
**(Chaucer)** **18** 146-147 (Elizabethan age) **19** 362-365, 523, 524 (at outbreak of Civil War) **20** 4 (period of Restoration) **20** 319-331  
**French** (age of Louis XIV) **11** 635-640 643-647 **12** 11-20 349  
**German** (early) encouraged by Charles Magna **7** 543-550 (eighteenth century) **15** 333-355  
**Greek** (Homeric) **3** 81-91 95-171-2-3  
**4** 133-134 (Latin) **3** 201-210 220-4  
**555-900** (time of Justinian) **3** 221  
**(Romanic)** **2** 225-3 497-507 (Latin) **3** 11-2 107 (Spanish) **3**, 137-141  
**Hebrew** **2** 213-226  
**Icelandic** **16** 129-132  
**Irish** (birds) **21** 344  
**Italian** (Dante Petrarch Boccaccio) **9** 175-181 186-203, (Lorenzo de Medici) **9** 392 (Aristotle) **9** 40 (Pavese) **9** 483  
**Latin** (early) **6** 355, (Virgil, Horace, etc) **6** 645-651 **6** 101-106  
**Persian** **24** 431-493  
**Portuguese** **10** 560  
**Russian** **17**, 89 516-517  
**Scandinavian** **16** 77-79 484  
**Scottish** (Sir Iain) etc, **21** 59, 126 (The Bruce) **21** 127, (James I Dunbar Henry the Minstrel etc) **21** 170-171, 222-223, (Sir William Drummond) **21**, 289, (Burns, Scott) **21** 327  
**Spanish** **10**, 128  
**Turkish** **24** 305-306 354 363-364, see also Drama and Literature

**Poggibonzi**, town in Italy; Florentines routed at, by papal forces (1479), **9**, 373

**Pogonatus**, see **Constantine IV**.

**Point St Ignace**, former Jesuit outpost in the northern part of the United States, Marquette builds chapel at, **23**, 73

**Pointis**, Jean Bernhardt Louis Desjean, Baron of (1645-1707), French naval officer takes Cartagena New Granada, **11** 604

**Poischwitz**, village in Prussian Silesia, armistice of (1813), **12**, 603

**Poisson**, see **Pompadour**

**Poitiers**, city in France, Clovis defeats Alaric near (507 A.D.) **10** 14 Charles Martel defeats Saracens near (also known as the battle of Tours) (732 A.D.) **7** 496 **8** 199 **10** 37 university founded at **11** 220, victory of the English near (1166) **11**, 130-132, **13**, 351, **18**, 473-475

**Poitiers**, Diana of, (Diana of Poitiers)

**Poitou**, county in France, location **11** 13 Louis VII acquires (1137), **11** 3, united to France, **11** 51 74 ceded to England by Treaty of Brétigny (1360) **11** 111 reconquered by France, **11** 15

**Poix**, Walter de, see **Tyrrel**, Walter.

**Pokimokets** or **Wampanoags**, tribe of Amerindians in Massachusetts, war with English (1675), **23** 146

**Poland**, formerly kingdom of Europe, now a province of Russian empire, minimum territory **24**, 1-123, earliest years **24** 1-10 legendary kings **24**, 2  
Mieszko I founds monarchy (ca 800 A.D.) **24** 2 foundation of House of Piasts (842 A.D.) **24** 6, prosperity under Lesław (999-1025) **24** 9, extinction of dynasty of Piasts **24** 30-31 under Casimir the Great (1340-1370) **24** 31 37 union with Hungary **24** 37 39, birth and decline (1352-1401) **24** 40 66, Lithuania united to (1386), **24**, 41 attacked by Turks (1494), **24**, 337, Livonia acquired by (1561) **24** 46 crown becomes elective **24** 45 cedes Livonia to Sweden (1660) **24** 55 cedes territory to Russia (1667) **24** 55 English campaign against (1672), **24** 59 388 extinction of kingdom (1696-1796), **24** 67-101, conquest of by Sweden (1701-1708) **18** 376-377, **24** 61 72 political decadence in, during eighteenth century, **24**, 76, first partition of (1772), **15**, 239 et seq., **24**, 46, second partition of (1793), **15**, 272, **24**, 85 seq., insurrection in, under Kosciuszko (1794) **24**, 91-98, third partition of (1795) **15**, 273 seq., **24**, 99, partial restoration and final dissolution (1796-1863) **24**, 102-123, attitude of Napoleon towards, **24**, 104, Napoleon forms grand duchy of Warsaw (1807), **24**, 105 placed under Russian rule by Treaty of Vienna (1815), **24**, 108; constitution granted by Russia to (1815), **17**, 518

seq.; **24**, 108, national association against Russia (1830), **24**, 114, revolution in, against Russia (1831), **15**, 403, **24** 116, French petition in favour of (1848), **13** 97, extinction of republic of Cracow in **24**, 121, insurrection against Russia (1863-1866), **15**, 20, **24** 125 seq.

**Rulers**

Mieszko I 962-992, **24**, 8-9  
Boleslaw the Great 992-1025 **24** 9-11.  
Mieszko II 1025-1034 **24** 11-13.  
Casimir I 1041-1059 **24** 13-16  
Boleslaw II 1059-1052 **24**, 16 20  
Wladislaw I 1042-1102, **24** 20-23  
Boleslaw IV 1102-1139 **24** 23 27  
Wladislaw II 1139-1146 **24**, 27 28  
Boleslaw IV 1146-1173 **24** 28 30  
Mieszko III 1173-1177 **24** 30.  
Casimir II 1177-1194 **24** 30-31  
Lesko (The White) V 1194-1201  
Mieszko III (rest) 1201-1202.  
Lesko V (rest) 1202 1227  
Boleslaw V 1227-1279  
Lesko (The Black) VI 1279-1299  
(Period of anarchy 1299 1295)  
Premislaw II 1295-1296  
Wladislaw (The Elder) III 1296-1300 (dep.), **24** 31  
Wenceslaw I 1300-1305  
Wladislaw III (rest) 1305-1333, **24**, 31 32  
Casimir III, the Great 1333-1370, **24**, 32-37  
Louis 1370 1382 **24** 37 39  
Hedwig 1382 1386 **24** 40-41  
Hedwig and Wladislaw V 1386-1389, **24** 41  
Wladislaw V 1399-1433 **24** 41-42  
Wladislaw VI 1433-1444 **24** 42  
Casimir IV 1445-1492 **24** 42-44  
John Albert 1492 1501 **24** 41-45  
Alexander 1501 1506 **24** 45  
Sigismund I 1507 1548 **24** 45-46  
Sigismund II 1548-1572 **24** 46 47  
Henry of Valois 1573 1575 **24** 49  
Stephen Bathori 1575-1586 **24** 49-51  
Sigismund III 1587-1632 **24**, 51-53  
Wladislaw VII 1632-1644 **24**, 53-54  
John Casimir V 1644-1669 **24**, 54-57  
Michael Wicznowiescki 1668-1673, **24**, 57-60  
John (III) Sobieski 1674-1696, **24** 60-66  
Frederick Augustus I (elector of Saxony (1697 1704 dep.) **24** 67-70  
Stanislaw I, Leszcynski 1704-1709, **24**, 70-73  
Frederick Augustus I (rest) 1709-1733, **24** 73-75  
Frederick Augustus II 1734-1763, **24**, 75-77  
Augustus III (Stanislaw II, Augustus, comte de Poniatowski) 1764-1795 (abdicates), **24**, 77-100  
**Pole**, John de la (d 1487), earl of Lincoln, nephew of Richard III of England, declared heir to throne, **18**, 620, Henry VII ignores pretensions of, **18**, 14, assists Lambert Simnel, **18**, 23, death, **18**, 23.

- Pole, Reginald** (1500–1558) English Roman-Catholic prelate, enmity of Henry VIII towards, **19**, 166, consecrated archbishop of Canterbury, **19**, 259, death and character, **19**, 261
- Pole, William de la** (d 1150) earl of Suffolk at siege of Orleans, **11** 191, influence over Henry VI **18** 561 unpopularity and fall **18**, 561, trial and banishment, **18** 565, execution **18** 566
- Pole-Carew, Sir Reginald** (1549 ) English soldier, in advance on Pretoria (1900) **22**, 313
- Polemon I** (d ca 2 BC) Greek rhetorician appointed ruler of Pontus **2**, 358, **5** 634, ally of Rome **6** 27 28
- Polemon**, general of Alexander, commands fleet in Egypt (331 BC) **4** 319
- Polians**, tribe of eastern Slavs ruled by Askold and Dir (ca 865 AD) **17** 96
- Polichnita**, Cretan tribe, attack Cydonians (429 BC) **3** 562
- Pohnac**, Duchess of (ca 1719–1793) favourite of Marie Antoinette, pensioned by Louis XV, **12**, 152
- Pollignac, Jules Auguste Armand Marie, Prince of** (1740–1847) French diplomat advises Charles X, **13** 33 nominates **13** 41–42, ordinances **13** 44–45, imprisonment, **13**, 57
- Pollignac, Melchior de** (1661–1741) French cardinal, supports prince of Conti for Polish throne **11** 609
- Polloraces**, see Demetrius I
- Polish Succession, War of the** (1733–1735) final peace 1735 war due to a disputed election to the throne of Poland **9**, 532 533, **15**, 149 **24** 75–76
- Polittano, Angelo** (1454–1494), Italian poet, sketch of life **9** 392
- Polites**, legendary son of Priam, founder Politorium **5** 67
- Polittano, Angelo** (1454–1494) Italian poet and humanist friendship with Lorenzo de Medici **9** 392
- Politiques**, political party in France formed (1754), **11**, 581
- Polk, James Knox** (1795–1849) eleventh president of the United States 1845 1849 election, **23** 369 in Oregon dispute (1845) **23** 370, announces to congress outbreak of hostilities with Mexico (1846) **23**, 371, authorised to call for volunteers **23** 371 and termination of Mexican War (1848) **23** 376 candidacies for renomination receives little support, **23**, 377
- Pollastron, Madame de**, mistress of Charles X of France, influence over king **13** 35
- Polk, Leonidas** (1800–1864) Confederate general, at battle of Belmont, **23**, 425, death **23**, 441
- Pollio, Caius Asinius** (76 BC – 4 AD), Roman orator poet, historian, friend of Caesar, **5** 576, commands in Spain, **5** 616, exemplary consulship 40 BC **5** 100–101, befriends Virgil **5** 625 611, Rome honours, **5**, 149, declares against

- Caesar's murderers, **5**, 617; founds lectureship and public library, **5** 347
- Pollis**, Spartan admiral, defeated by Athenians (376 BC), **4**, 142, wounded, **4**, 119
- Pollock, Sir George** (1786–1872) English general, in reconquest of Jhalabad and Kabul (1842), **22** 144–145, **24**, 502
- Pollux**, mythical twin brother of Castor, fights for Romans (ca 510 BC), **5**, 94–95
- Polo, Marco** (1254–1324) Venetian traveller encourages Venetian trade **9** 316, in fluence on Columbus **22** 416 visits China (1275) **24** 511 gives first description of Japan **24** 590
- Polotsk**, town in Russia, little (1512) **17**, 472
- Polotsk, Principality of**, all principality of Russia **17** 119
- Polovtsi**, Turkish tribe menace Russia (1055 1093) **17** 122–121
- Poltava**, see Pultowa
- Polus**, Greek actor commands high fees (540 BC), **3** 471 versatility **3** 507
- Polybiades**, Spartan general, captures Olynthus (379 BC) **4** 132
- Polybius** (204–122 BC) Greek historian, transported to Rome (176 BC) **4** 539 instructor of Scipio **5** 308 released from captivity **5** 311 dealings with Greeks (146 BC) **4** 546 **5**, 315 317 his history **4** 600 618, **5** 301
- Polybius**, P. man freedman of Augustus writes will of Augustus (ca 14 AD) **6** 125
- Polybius** (d ca 51 AD) freedman of Claudius influence **6** 168 180 188
- Polycarp, Saint**, (50–160? AD) Christian bishop, martyred **6** 294 296 302
- Polychares**, a Messenian disputes with Sparta (ca 743 BC) **3** 144
- Polycletus**, Roman freedman, commands in Britain (61 AD) **6** 193
- Polycletus or Polycletus "the Elder"** (d ca 113 BC) Greek sculptor and architect works of **3** 490 507, **4** 595
- Polyclitus**, Greek sculptor engraves medals of Alexander (ca 336 BC) **4** 261
- Polycrates** (d 522 BC) tyrant of Samos defeats Myletians, **3** 233 maintains salaried physicians **3**, 471 alliance with Egypt **1**, 189, **2**, 601, embellishes Samos, **3** 471
- Polycritus**, an Egyptian receives prize at Samos (480 BC) **3** 351
- Polydamus** (d 370 BC) Thessalian noble opposes Jason **4**, 162–163
- Polydamus**, Macedonian officer, kills Parmenion (330 BC) **4** 344–345
- Polydorus** (d ca 370 BC), brother of Jason, appointed ruler of Thebes, **4**, 164
- Polydorus** (d ca 720 BC), king of Sparta, fights against Messenians **3**, 115
- Polyeuctus**, Athenian orator, death demanded by Alexander (315 BC) **4**, 273, envoy to Poloponnesus **4**, 165
- Polygnotus** (ca 490–426 BC) Greek painter, embellishes Athens, **3**, 454, 490

**Polymnastus** (d 644 B.C.), Greek poet, a guest in Sparta, **3** 150

**Polyphron** (d 369 B.C.), brother of Jason, becomes ruler of Thessaly, **4**, 164

**Polysperchon** (d ca 300 B.C.), Macedonian general, commands phalanx, **4**, 279, 324 sent to Macedonia, **4**, 383, succeeds Antipater as regent (319 B.C.) **4** 436-439, 477, wars of, **4**, 440-445, 478-490 494 497

**Polysperchon**, Macedonian noble family, at court of Pella **4** 217

**Pombal**, Sebastião José de Carvalho e Mello, Marquis of (1699-1782) Portuguese statesman, power of **10**, 523-531, relations with Jesuits **10** 524-525, 527-528 529-530 **12** 81, prosecution **10**, 535 536 537 reforms under **10** 531 532 533 characterisation **10**, 531-533, death, **10** 533

**Pomerania**, province of Prussia, revolt, **24** 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

**Pomeroy**, Seth (1706-1777) American soldier, 1771-1772, general of Minute Men **23** 241 at Bunker Hill **23** 246

**Pompadour**, Antoinette Poisson, Marquise de (1711-1763) mistress of Louis XV of France antecedents **12** 50 51 character and talents **12** 50 attitude to world royal family **12** 51 52 first meeting with Louis XV **12** 50 in fiction in art **12** 52 53 ascendancy over Louis **12** 53 redoubt of France **12** 50 51 ministers to Louis de France **12** 54 55, persecutes with Louis XV **12** 50 conflict with Louis **12** 60 61 72 81 enemy toward Frederick the Great **12** 51 71 **14** 437 Maria Theresia's policy **12** 70 plots against **12** 71 death **12** 50 estimate of expenditures of and for, **12** 81

**Pompeia**, granddaughter of Q Pompeius Tullius and wife of Julius Caesar, divorced (61 B.C.) **5** 497

**Pompeia Paulina** (first century A.D.), wife of Seneca **6** 203 204

**Pompeianus**, Claudius Quintianus, Roman senator pursues of Lucilla daughter of Marcus Aurelius **6**, 379 attempts life of Commodus (183 A.D.) **6** 379

**Pompeianus**, Tiberius Claudius, Roman legate and consul murders daughter of Marcus Aurelius (169 A.D.) **6** 296 379

**Pompeianus**, prefect of Rome 108 A.D. proposes to deliver Rome from Goths by suicide **6** 553

**Pompeii**, ancient city in Italy, destruction of (79 A.D.) **6** 250-254

**Pompeius Magnus**, Cneius (ca 80-45 B.C.), eldest son of Pompey the Great by his third wife Mucia character and abilities of **5** 554, 567, menaces Cicero, **5** 515, 551, joins Cato in Africa, **5**, 551,

retreats to Balearic Islands, **5**, 562, 566, head of forces in Spain **5**, 562, 566, defeated at Munda, **5**, 567, 568, flight and death, **5**, 568

**Pompeius Magnus**, Sextus (75-35 B.C.), younger son of Pompey the Great by his third wife Mucia, escapes after Munda **5** 568, exploits in Sicily, **5**, 621, 624, 626, league with Antony, **5**, 625-627, treachery of, to Antony, **5**, 633, triumph assigns territory to **5**, 626 defeats Octavius at Iuvenum **5**, 627 628, defeated by Agrippa, **5**, 628, death, **5**, 628

**Pompeius**, Quintus, Roman consul and general, consul (141 B.C.) **5**, 317, campaign in Spain, **5** 317, censor (131 B.C.) **5** 308

**Pompeius Rufus**, Quintus, Roman consul 85 B.C. joins Sulla, **5**, 423, massacred (87 B.C.) **5**, 427

**Pompeius Rufus**, Quintus, Roman tribune of the plebs (52 B.C.) harangues mob over body of Clodius **5**, 512 charged with burning senate house **5** 514

**Pompeius Strabo**, Cneius (d 87 B.C.), father of Pompey the Great Roman consul and general in Social War **5** 113 414, 417, consul (89 B.C.) **5**, 417 receives triumph **5** 417 instigates mutiny against Pompeius Rufus **5** 427, appealed to by senate for aid against Marius, **5**, 428; life saved by son, **5**, 428, death, **5**, 428

**Pompeius**, nephew of Emperor Anastasius, revolt of (532 A.D.) **7** 72 73

**Pompey "the Great"** (Cneius Pompeius Magnus) (106-48 B.C.), Roman politician and general saves his father's life **5**, 428 joins Sulla **5** 435, executes Carbo **5** 442 lieutenant of Catulus, **5**, 437 in Sertorian War, **5** 458 459, **10** 5, in insurrection of Spartacus, **5**, 461 consul (70 B.C.) **5**, 461, 462, rivalry with Crassus **5**, 463, 464, subdues Cilician pirates **5** 464-467, closes Mithridatic Wars **5** 472 473 takes Jerusalem and enters Holy of Holies, **2**, 163, **5** 474 reduces Syria, **2**, 302, **4**, 552 561, receives triumph **5** 497-499, in first triumvirate, **5**, 501-502, aids Lucio **5**, 504-507 second consulate of (51 B.C.) **5** 508 509, sole consul (52 B.C.) **5**, 513-514 marriages, **5**, 503, 504 511 note rupture with Caesar, **5**, 529-532, abandons Italy, **5**, 534, prepares for war in Macedonia, **5**, 536, defeats Caesar at Dyrrachium **5**, 537-540, overthrown at Pharsalia, **5**, 541, 542 flight and death **4**, 576; **5**, 542, 543, estimate of, **5** 543

**Pomponne**, Simon Arnauld, Marquis de (1615-1699), French statesman, becomes minister of foreign affairs, **11**, 541; negotiates with England **11**, 611

**Ponce de Leon**, Juan (1460-1521), Spanish soldier life, **22**, 469-471, governor of Porto Rico **22**, 470, discovers Florida, **22**, 470, death, **22**, 470.

**Poncelet, Jean Victor** (1788-1867), French soldier and mathematician, plot against royal family, **13**, 60  
**Pondicherry** or **Pondicherry**, capital of French India, French and English fight for possession (1748), **12**, 47, French sign peace treaty with English at (1754) **22** 53, surrenders to English (1761) **22** 66  
**Poniatowski, Joseph Anton** (1762-1813) Polish soldier, leads army against Russia (1796), **17**, 417; commands auxiliaries at Warsaw (1809), **12** 57b 584  
**Poniatowski, Stanislaus Augustus**, see **Stanislaus (II) Augustus Poniatowski**  
**Ponsonby, Sir William** (1782-1815), British soldier; at battle of Waterloo (1815) **12**, 638  
**Pontchartrain, Louis Phélypeaux**, Count of (1643-1727), French statesman becomes minister of finance **11** 534  
**Pontecorvo**, see **Charles XIV**, of Sweden  
**Ponthieu**, ancient countyship in northern France; ceded to England (1360) **11** 31.  
**Pontiac** (d 1769) Indian chief of Ottawa tribe; at Braddock's defeat (July 9th 1755), conspiracy with French (1755) **325** **23** 223 224; Parkman's account of his death **23** 2-6  
**Pontius**, battle of (661 A.D.) **18** 56  
**Porsius** (d 292 B.C.) Summite general; defeats Roman army (312 B.C.) **188** death **5** 194  
**Porsus**, see **Pilate**  
**Porsus**, Telesinus (d 52 B.C.) Summite general, engages in Sicily War (57 B.C.) **5**, 426, defeated by Sulla **5** 437, death **5**, 437.  
**Pontouse**, town in France, siege and capture (1441) **11**, 233  
**Pontus**, country in Asia Minor, ancient seat of slave trade **2** 311 location and description **2**, 345 legendary account of colonization by Greeks **2** 401 405, encroachments on Bithynia **2** 420  
**Pont-Valain**, town in France, battle of (1370), **11**, 151  
**Poor Conrad**, League of (1514), in Wurttemberg **14** 260  
**Poor, Enoch** (1736-1780) American Revolutionary soldier, at battle of Saratoga, **23**, 265  
**Poor Laws** (in English history) evils of Poor Law administration under George III **21**, 484 Poor Law reform (1815 1816) **21**, 494-496, Poor Law of 1834 **21**, 569-570  
**Poor Preachers**, followers of Wycliffe in England, see **Lollards**  
**Pope**, mistress of Rollo (ca 920 A.D.), **9** 67  
**Pope, John** (1823-1892) American federal general, captures Island Number Ten (1862), **23** 426 Virginia campaign (second battle of Bull Run), **23**, 432, resigns command, **23**, 433  
**Pope, Sir Thomas** (ca 1506-1559) English statesman, appointed guardian for Elizabeth, **10**, 246, 265, founds Trinity College, **10**, 259

**Popham, George** (ca 1550-1606), English colonist in America, joins Plymouth Company (1606), **22**, 610, attempts colony at mouth of Kennebec River (1607), **22**, 611  
**Popham, Sir Home Riggs** (1762-1820) British naval officer, captures Montevideo (1806), **23**, 579  
**Popiel I**, king of Poland ca 815 A.D., reign **24**, 5  
**Popiel II**, king of Poland ca 840 A.D. reign **24** 5-6  
**Popish Plot**, alleged plot of Roman Catholics in England to murder Charles II, **20**, 287-291  
**Poplicola**, see **Publicola**  
**Poplifugia**, Roman festival, origin **5** 73 175  
**Poppaea Sabina** (d 65 A.D.) Roman empress wife of Nero, marriage **6** 18, 196 198 friendly to Jews **2** 175-177, **6** 323 death **6** 205  
**Poppel** (fifteenth century) first German ambassador to Russia (1459) **17** 151  
**Poppo** (eleventh century) German bishop establishes Christianity in Denmark (1014) **16** 15-47  
**Porcario, Stefano**, attempts murder of Pope Nicholas V (1452) **14** 220  
**Porcia** (d 42 B.C.) daughter of Cato the censor marries M. Junius Brutus **5** 560 death **5** 621  
**Porcius, William** (thirteenth century) merchant of Marcellus sells children crusaders to Saracens (1212) **8** 421  
**Porette, Marguerite de la**, Belgian nun burned at the stake (1313) **11** 85  
**Porey, John**, colonial secretary of Virginia exploration (1622) **23** 47  
**Porlier, Juan Diaz** (1775-1815) Spanish soldier in guerrilla warfare, **10**, 352, revolt and death of **10** 352  
**Poros**, see **Tigrahpleser III**  
**Porphyrio**, legendary while, **7**, 82  
**Porphyrogenitus**, in title of Eastern emperors origin of term **7** 224  
**Porphyry** (233-304 A.D.) neoplatonic philosopher birthplace **2** 303  
**Porsenna, Lars**, legendary Etruscan king, war with Rome (ca 510 B.C.) **5** 90-93  
**Portales, Diego José Victor** (1793-1837), Chilean politician **23**, 610  
**Portalis, Jean Étienne Marie** (1745-1807), French statesman, as deputy (1795) **12** 421, arrested **12**, 448, frames civil code **12** 520  
**Portalis, Count Joseph** (1775-1855) French politician, chosen member of cabinet, **13** 39  
**Port Arthur**, fortified town in Manchuria, captured by Japanese (1894) **24**, 559, 655, ceded to Russia by China (1898), **24** 562 657 attacked by Japanese fleet (1904), **17** 622 **24** 657 blockaded by Admiral Togo, **17**, 623 **24**, 658, 659, fall of, **17** 624 ceded to Japan (1906), **17**, 651  
**Porte**, The ("The Sublime Porte"), name given to Turkish government, see **Turkey**



**Porter, David (1780-1843)**, American naval officer; captures *Alert*, **23**, 335  
**Porter, David Dixon (1813-1891)**, American admiral, at taking of New Orleans (1862) **23**, 429; in Red River expedition, **23** 441 captures Fort Fisher, **23**, 446  
**Porter, Fitz-John (1822-1901)** American soldier at battle of Grimes Mill **23** 431 joins Pope's army in Northern Virginia (1862) **23** 432, at second battle of Bull Run **23** 432  
**Porteous Riots**, in Edinburgh (Sept 7th 1766) **20** 545 549  
**Port Hamilton**, harbour in Korea, temporarily occupied by England (1855) **24** 557  
**Portland, Dukes and Earls of**, see Bentinck  
**Portland Point**, peninsula in Dorset England battles of (840 A.D., **18** 69), (1653), **13** 615 619  
**Porto Bello**, port in the Isthmus of Panama captured and destroyed by Admiral Vernon (1739) **10** 299 **20** 555  
**Porto Cale**, see Terra Portucalensis  
**Portocarrero, Louis de (1629-1709)** Spanish admiral favours Austria for Spanish Succession **14** 405  
**Porto Rico**, island of West Indies belonging to the United States. Ponce de Leon made a voyage to (1509) **22** 461 occupied by American troops (1898) **23** 189 government provided for (1900) **23**, 190  
**Port Royal**, now Annapolis, town in Nova Scotia settlement (1601) **22** 55, captured by English (1624) **22** 637 captured by Phips (1690) **23** 187 retaken by French (1691) **23**, 185 recaptured by English and named Annapolis Oct 6th, 1710), **23**, 193  
**Port Royal**, locality in South Carolina settlement by Ruben (1662), **22**, 547 English colony established (1670), **23** 51 53 captured by Union forces in American Civil War (1861) **23** 123  
**Port Royal des Champs**, Cistercian abbey near Paris, headquarters of Jansenists, destruction of (1709), **11**, 545 549  
**Portsmouth, Duchess of**, see Quérouaille  
**Portsmouth, Peace of**, **17**, 60, **24**, 663  
**Portugal, kingdom in Europe**, main treaty **10**, 425-431 period of glory and discovery, **10**, 452-498, fall, captivity and the revolution, **10**, 499-513, João IV to João VI, **10**, 514-543 nineteenth century in **10** 544-561 chronology, **10**, 625 635, bibliography, **10**, 650-655  
**Porus (d. 321 B.C.)**, king of India, wars with Alexander, **4**, 357-362, writes to the conqueror, **4**, 372  
**Pory, John (ca 1570-ca 1635)**, English pioneer in America establishes plantations on the York and James Rivers (1620), **22**, 585  
**Posadas, Gervasio Antonio de (1757-1832)**, Argentine politician, elected dictator of Argentine Republic (1813), **23**, 591  
**Poseidon**, see Neptune.

**Posen, province of Prussia** ruled by Mieczyslaw of Poland (1139), **24**, 27, annexed by Prussia (1793), **24**, 91, Napoleon enters (1806), **24** 104  
**Posharevatz** see Passarowitz.  
**Posidonius**, a Spartan, at Histiaea (197 B.C.), **3** 371 372  
**Posidonius (ca 135-50 B.C.)** Greek Stoic, life **4**, 608, describes Britain, **18**, 8  
**Posnania**, town in Poland sacked by Premislav of Bohemia (ca 1040) **24** 14  
**Posse, Count Arvid**, Swedish premier 1880-1881, introduces army bill, **16**, 488  
**Postage Stamps**, first use of, **21**, 598  
**Postal Service**; in England in seventeenth century **20** 345, penny postage established (1810) **21** 597 598, established in France by Louis XI, **11** 275  
**Postma**, Dutch minister founds sect of Doppers in Friesland (1858) **22**, 284  
**Postumia**, wife of Servius Sulpicius, Caesar's intrigue with (ca 60 B.C.) **5**, 590.  
**Postumius, Aulus**, Roman dictator ca. 497 B.C., commands at Lake Regillus, **93**  
**Postumius, Lucius**, Roman praetor, opposes Gauls (295 B.C.), **5**, 199; ambassador to Carthage, **5**, 199 200.  
**Postumius, Spurius**, Roman consul 321 captured by Samnites **5** 188 190  
**Postumus**, legate of Caesar, sent to Britain (49 B.C.) **5** 5 5  
**Postumus, Marcus Cassianus Latinus (d. 269 A.D.)** commands in Gaul **6** 415, proclaimed emperor (260 A.D.) **6** 415 416  
**Potato War**, see Succession, War of the.  
**Potchefstroom**, town in South Africa; siege of (1851) **22** 291  
**Potemkin, Prince Gregory Alexandrovitch (1736-1792)** Russian statesman; conspires against Peter III, **17**, 364-365, destroys Zaparogian Republic, **17**, 387, rise to power (1775) **17**, 389-391; directs massacre of Lutars, **17**, 395; controls favourites of Catherine II, **17**, 393 397 398 schemes for a Greek empire, **17**, 396 employs Suvarov, **17**, 396 406 407, characterisation, **17**, 411-412  
**Pothinus (d. 48 B.C.)** Egyptian eunuch, procures Pompey's death **5**, 542, 549  
**Potuzza fights Athens**, **3** 444  
**Potitus, Lucius Valerius**, consul 449 B.C., legislation of, **5** 138-140  
**Potocki, Ignatius (1751-1809)**, Polish statesman seeks to free Poland from Russia, **17**, 418  
**Potomac, Army of the**, principal Federal army in American Civil War, organised by General McClellan (1862), **23**, 423.  
**Potosi**, a department of Bolivia, silver discovered in (1545), **23**, 552  
**Pottawattomie Massacre**, organised by John Brown (1856), **23**, 398  
**Pottawattamies**, American Indian tribe; join Pontiac's conspiracy (1763), **23**, 224.  
**Potter, Louis de (1796-1850)**, Belgian writer and revolutionist, banishment of (1830), **14**, 50

**Pourtrincourt, Jean de Biencourt, Sieur de** (1557-1615), establishes Port Royal Nova Scotia, **22** 555  
**Powhatan** (1550-1618) chief of Indian confederacy; relations with colonists, **22** 570-580  
**Powhatan Confederacy** (1607-1644), formed **22**, 571 dissolved **22** 593  
**Pows, Sir Thomas**, attorney general of England, at trial of bishops (1694), **20** 398  
**Pownall, Thomas** (1720-1805) British colonial governor of Massachusetts 1756 1760 moves repeal of Townsend act in British parliament, **23** 236  
**Poyning, Sir Edward** (d 1512) English deputy in Ireland defeats Perkin Warbeck, **19** 30 see also Poyning's Law  
**Poyning's Law**, or Statute of Drogheda, act of the Irish parliament in 1494 named from Sir Edward Poyning's passed **21** 393, repealed **21** 438  
**Prachyas, see Prasians**  
**Prado, Mariano Ignacio** (1826 1901) Peruvian soldier and politician, president of Peru 1876-1879 declares against Pezet **23** 606, as acting president declares war on Spain **23** 606 superseded by Ballesteros (1868) **23** 606 presidency **23** 607  
**Pradyota**, Indian dynasty succeeds Bimbisara (500 B.C.) **2** 475 494  
**Pretextatus, Saint** (d 354 A.D.), bishop of Rouen, assassinated **7** 480  
**Prætor of the City**, supreme patrician judge in Rome appointed (307 B.C.) **5** 172  
**Prætorian Guards**, gathered in Rome by Maximian (14 A.D.) **6** 144 privileges of **6**, 213-214 279 control empire **6**, 390  
**Praga**, Russian town siege of (1794) **17** 419  
**Pragmatic Sanction**, a term applied respectively to decrees of Byzantine emperors to system of limitation upon power of the pope, and to arrangement to decide succession to sovereignty of Metz (1356) **14** 154 of Bourges (1435) **11** 625 abrogated at instance of Louis II (1461) **8** 643 re-established (1561) **11**, 356 issued to secure Austrian succession to Maria Theresa (1740) **12** 36 **14** 423 424  
**Prague**, city of Bohemia defilestration of the imperial councillors at (1615) **14** 331; battle of (1620) (or battle of White Mountain), **10** 262 **13** 570 **14** 333 **19**, 504, captured by Saxa (1742) **12** 37, evacuated by Belisk **12** 37 taken by Frederick the Great (1741) **15** 175 battle of (1757), **15** 193 194, battle of (1831), **17**, 547, revolution of (1848), **14**, 639-641  
**Prague, Assembly of** (1619), **14** 332  
**Prague, Congresses of** (1813) **14**, 571 (1845) **14**, 639  
**Prague, Diets of** (1434) **14**, 213 (1620) **14**, 334  
**Prague, Peace of**, concluded between Ferdinand II and elector of Saxony (1635) **15**, 123-125, concluded between Prussia

and Austria (1866), **15**, 493-494, **16**, 449  
**Prague, University of**, founded by Charles IV (1348) national dissensions in (1408), **8** 635, increasing influence **14**, 198, dispute with council, **14**, 208, division of (1892), **15** 532  
**Pragerie**, insurrection in France, evil results of (1440), **11**, 232  
**Praisegod Barebones, see Barebones**  
**Prasians (Prachyas)**, Indian tribe **4**, 360  
**Prasutagus** (first century A.D.) British king of the Icenii husband of Boadicea as vassal of Rome **6** 189 **18** 14 bequeathes his kingdom to Rome, **6** 190 **18** 14  
**Prätigau**, valley in Switzerland people resist tyranny (1622) **16** 647 population destroyed by Austrians **16** 647  
**Pratt, Charles, see Camden, Earl of**  
**Praxitas**, Spartan commander destroys long walls of Corinth (392 B.C.) **4** 112 113  
**Praxiteles** (d ca 330 B.C.) Greek sculptor work of **3** 481 487 **4** 596  
**Prayer of Twenty Millions**, The, open letter of Horace (addressed to President Lincoln (1862) **23** 435  
**Prémeneu, see Bigot de Prémeneu**  
**Preble, Edward** (1761 1807) American naval officer in war with Indians **23** 315 319  
**Précis, François Perrin, Count of** (1741-1820) French soldier commander at Ivous **12** 307  
**Predslaw** (eleventh century) duke of Bohemia succeeds Breslaw Posna and Gnesen **24** 14  
**Premonstrants**, religious order in Germany (1146) **14** 92  
**Prendergast, Sir Harry North Dalrymple** (1834-) English soldier captures Min dahay and Blum **22** 219  
**Prentiss, Benjamin Mayberry** (1819 1901) American soldier captured at battle of Shiloh **23** 425  
**Preobrazhenski or Peobrajenski**, regiment formed by Peter the Great **17** 253 25  
**Pressburg or Pressburg**, city in Hungary Diet of (1808) **14** 553  
**Pressburg, Peace of** (Dec 26th 1805) treaty between France and Austria **9**, 561 **12** 545 **14** 535 562 **15** 292  
**Presbyterianism**, first covenant signed at Edinburgh (1557) **21** 249 250 established in Scotland (first books of discipline) (1561) **21** 255-262 established by English parliament (1647) **20** 47 struggle of Presbyterians and Independents **20** 46 49 Presbyterians predominant in English parliament (1648) **20** 64 characterisation of under Cromwell (1650) **20** 133 unfavourable action toward by Synod conference (1661), **20** 239-240 disintegrating influence of slavery question upon in United States (ca 1850) **23** 385  
**Prescott, Richard** (1725-1785) British soldier captured by Americans (1777), **23**, 262

**Prescott, William** (1726-1795), American soldier, commands colonial forces at battle of Bunker Hill **23**, 246-247  
**President, American frigate, captured** (1815) **23** 340

**Presidential Succession Act** (1886) a measure fixing the order of succession to the presidency of the United States **23**, 481

**Press, Printing**

Brazil first printing press and first newspaper (1808) **23** 656

(in)dis suppression of *La Canadun* (1809) **22** 331

Dominion censorship of press abolished by edict of Christian VII (1770) **16** 116

England Caxton in England **18** 599

legislation of the reign of Richard III concerning printing **18** 619-620 growth of power of the press in England (early sixteenth century) **20** 34 news papers in England (1685) **20** 345 346

arrests for publishing parliamentary debate (1771) **20** 617 618 Napoleon demands suppression of hostile London newspapers (1802) **21** 462 restrictions upon periodical literature (Six Acts 1820) **21** 511 penny newspaper stamp tax (1836) **21** 540 unification of paper duties relieves publishers **21** 540

France encouragement given to art of printing by Louis XI **11** 275 printing press of Lyons (sixteenth century) **11** 329 liberty of the press (1814) **13** 229 intelligently Charles X (1824) **13** 232 war with the press (1830) **13** 44 4 under Louis Napoleon **13** 213

Germany Gutenberg invents process of printing tools with movable type **14** 390 391 355 increased freedom of press under Frederick II **15** 155 151

India British the Vernacular Press Acts **22** 216

Ireland first printing press at (Caxton) (1471) **24** 43 activity of printing (fifteenth century) **24** 47

Russia letterpress printing introduced (reign of Ivan the Terrible) **17** 195 restraints upon press modified during reign of Alexander II **17** 607

Switzerland influence of press in securing reform of cantonal oligarchies (1830-1832) **17** 37

Turkey position of press in **24** 335

United States printing suppressed in colonial Virginia **23** 125 133 printing presses suppressed in New York (1685) **23** 156 the prosecution of John Zenger printer of colonial New York **23** 166-167, radicalism of political writing during last decade eighteenth century **23** 306 Sedition Act (1799) aimed at radical publications **23** 314 influence and treatment of abolition publications, **23** 361

**Pressburg, see Presburg**

**Press-gang disturbance, in Boston** (1717) **23** 198

**Prester John or Priest John, mythical emperor** believed in the Middle Ages to have had

dominions in Africa or Asia sought for by Portuguese explorers **10** 476-479 nation of the Kerait absorbed by Kirghizes, **24**, 300

**Preston, William Campbell** (1794-1860) United States senator and president of University of South Carolina, prominence in politics **23** 363

**Preston, town in Lancashire** England (romwell defeats Scottish Royalists at (1648) **20** 65 **21**, 295, Jacobites defeated it (1715) **20** 509

**Prestonburg, locality in Kentucky, battle of** (1862) **23** 125

**Prestonpans, town in Scotland** battle of (or battle of Pinky) (1745), **20** 563 **21**, 324

**Pretender, the Old, see Stuart, James Francis Edward**

**Pretender, the Young, see Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir**

**Pretoria, city in South Africa** convention of (1881) **22** 292 Peace of (1902), **22**, 600 **22** 317

**Pretorius, Andras, Boer pioneer, expels British magistrates** **22** 276, conducts raid into Orange Free State, **22**, 277, defeats Dingaan **22** 283, induces British to sign Sand River convention (1852) **22** 283

**Pretorius, Matthias Wessels** (1827-1901), South African Boer statesman, summons meetings which choose first representative assembly in the Transvaal (1856) **22** 283 president of Patachef-stroom assembly (1856) **22** 284, seeks to bring about fusion of Transvaal and Orange Free State **22**, 284 intrigues against President Boshof of Orange Free State **22** 284 invades Orange Free State **22** 284 elected president of Orange Free State (1860), **22**, 285, resigns presidency of Transvaal, **22**, 285, re-elected president of Transvaal (1864), **22** 285 proclaims extension of Transvaal to north of Vaal River **22** 286

**Prevesa, seaport in Albania** Turkey battle of (1538) **24** 353

**Prevost, Sir George** (1767-1816) British soldier defeated at battle of Plattsburg (1814) **23** 334

**Prexaspes** (fifth century B.C.) Persian naval commander in Xerxes expedition against Greece (480 B.C.) **3** 301

**Priam, legendary king of Troy, reign, 3, 78-79, aided by Menon** **2**, 398, Alexander sacrifices to **4** 283

**Priapatus, see Arsaces IV**

**Price, Richard** (1723-1791) English publicist, criticises British constitution, **20**, 630

**Price, Sterling** (1809-1867), American soldier in Mexican War **23**, 373, as Confederate general in opening campaign of Civil War **23**, 421, in campaign of 1862, **23** 431

**Pride, Thomas** (d. 1658) English parliamentary officer "purges" house of commons, **20**, 69-72

**Prideaux, John** (1718-1759), British soldier, in campaign against Canada (1759), **23** 216; death, **23** 216

**Pride's Purge** (1849), exclusion of certain members from house of commons by Thomas Pride **20**, 69 seq

**Priestly, Joseph** (1733-1804) English clergyman, answers Burke's *Reflections*, **20**, 652, chapel of, burned **20** 653

**Prieto, Guillermo**, Mexican statesman and poet, attacks plan of President Gonzales for conversion of the debt, **23** 637

**Prieto, Joaquin** (1786-1854), Chilean soldier and politician becomes president of Chile (1831) **23** 610

**Prigg versus Pennsylvania**, case before Supreme Court of United States (1842), bearing on slavery question, **23** 387

**Prim, Juan** (1814-1870) Spanish soldier and statesman joins revolutionary party in Spain, **10**, 401 serves in Mexico **23**, 630, president of the council in Spain, **10**, 403, character and ability **10**, 401 seq

**Primrose, Archibald Philip**, see Rosebery

**Primus, M. Antonius**, Roman general in revolt against Vitellius (69 A.D.) **6** 230

**Prince of the Peace**, see Godoy, Manuel de

**Princeton**, town in New Jersey (U.S.A.) college of founded (1735), **23**, 161

**Battle of (1777)** **23** 260

**Pring, Martin** (1540-1626) English navigator voyage to Maine and Massachusetts (1603) **22**, 565

**Prinsloo**, locality in South Africa, surrendered (1900) **22** 314

**Printing**, see Press, Printing

**Priscillian, (L. Priscillianus)** (d. 384 A.D.) founder of religious sect heresy of condemned, **10** 12 continued heresy of in Spain, **10** 14 execution, **10** 14

**Priscus, Helvidius** (d. 70 A.D.), son in law of Thrasea Pætius, exiled, **6** 206, banishment and death **6** 240-241

**Prisee Papyrus**, famous papyrus roll the oldest book in the world? **1**, 101 258 264-265, **2** 317

**Pritchard, George** (1796-1883) English missionary to Indian Islands stir-up rebellion against France (1843) **13** 76

**Prithwi Vir Vikrama Sah** (1875), military of Nepal **24** 511

**Privateers, Confederate**, during American Civil War, **23**, 122

**Probus, Marcus Aurelius**, Roman emperor 276-282 A.D. character and achievements, **6**, 426-431, **8** 79

**Procas**, legendary king of Alba Iulia **5** 61

**Proclamation of Emancipation** (1863) issued by Abraham Lincoln, freeing slaves in America **23** 435

**Proclamations**, see Edicts.

**Procles**, in Greek myth, descendants **3** 183, 305, 413

**Proclus, Byzantine philosopher** (410-485 A.D.), **7** 78

**Procopian legend**, name given by Iranian to story of feud between Boniface and Abtaus, **6**, 579

**Procopius, Andrew, "the Great"** (d. 1434), Hussite leader, institutes war against Germans, **14**, 210; death, **14**, 213

**Proctor, Henry A.** (1765-1859), British general, defeat of, in Canada, **23**, 393

**Proculus of Liguria**, made emperor in Germany (290 A.D.) **6**, 430

**Proculus, Caius Plautius**, Roman consul 358 B.C., forms Latin League **5** 176

**Proculus, Julius** (ca. 763-716 B.C.) Roman senator, Romulus appears to, **5**, 62 63

**Proculus, Scribonius**, Roman governor of the two Germanies accused by Nero slays himself (ca. 67 A.D.) **6**, 216

**Proculus, Volusius**, Roman naval officer informs Nero of conspiracy (65 A.D.) **6** 202

**Prodicus** (ca. 390 B.C.) Greek sophist **3** 159 467 472 **4** 31 33

**Proedri**, presidents of Athenian demes **3** 156

**Proetus**, Greek mythical character **3** 68

**Prokesch-Osten, Count Anton von** (1775-1876) Austrian general and diplomat friend of duke of Reichstadt **14** 490

**Prome**, city in British Burma, captured by British (1856) **22** 161

**Prometheus**, Greek mythical character, legends of **1** 252 253 **3** 490 501

**Propercius, Sextus** (ca. 49-15 B.C.), Roman poet works of **6** 104

**Propylaea**, monumental gateway of the Acropolis at Athens built between 47 and 451 B.C. **3** 153 architectural style **3** 180 decorated in part by Polygnotus of Thasos **3** 190

**Prostratus**, tyrant of Athens lives on site of **3** 225

**Proserpine**, see Persephone

**Protagoras of Abdera** (ca. 481-ca. 411 B.C.) Greek sophist first teacher to receive remuneration for teaching **3**, 171 seq., charged with atheism **4** 31

**Proteas**, Athenian general in Peloponnesian War (431 B.C.) **3** 350

**Proteas, Macedonian officer**, at siege of Ivr (332 B.C.) **4** 309

**Protectorate, The**, in England government of England under Oliver and Richard Cromwell (1653-1659) see Cromwell

**Protesilaus**, Greek mythical hero, Alexander sacrifices at tomb of **4** 253

**Protestant Pope, The**, name given to Clement XIV because of his suppression of the Jesuits see Clement XIV

**Protestantism**, see Reformation

**Proudhon, Pierre Joseph** (1809-1865) French socialist elected member of Constituent Assembly **13** 98, theories of, as to property **13** 209

**Provençal Poetry**, influence of, on early Italian literature **9** 194 seq

**Provence or Provincia**, ancient Roman district of Gaul now the French Provence Roman dominion established in (118 B.C.) **5** 383, comes under French influence (1229) **11** 55, see also Burgundy (3) *Cisjurane*

**Proverbs, Book of**, authorship of, **2**, 78; on

the Hebrew woman, **2**, 208, Greek influence on, **4**, 609  
**Providence**, city in Rhode Island, U. S., founded by Roger Williams (1636), **23**, 96  
**Provisional Government**, The, revolutionary government of France from February 24th to May 4th 1848 formation, **13** 85-87 first decrees, **13** 89, at odds with the rabble **13** 88-89, guarantees employment to masses **13**, 90 forms 'Garde Mobile' **13** 91, establishes 'National Workshops,' **13** 92 conv. National assembly **13** 94-96  
**Proxenus**, Thian noble (d. 401 B.C.) in service of Cyrus **4** 52, invites Xenophon to Cyrus court **4** 52  
**Proxenus**, in Greek history a representative of a state in another city or state come what resembling in duty and office the modern consul **3** 518 **4** 151  
**Prusias I**, king of Bithynia 237 192 B.C. **2** 57  
**Prusias II** (180-149 B.C.) king of Bithynia **2** 57 delivers Humbul to Romans **5** (10)  
**Provisions of Oxford**, see **Oxford**, Provisions of  
**Prussia**, principal state of the German empire in union treaty **15** 106-51, foundation of the North Mark (ca. 930) **15** 106-107 conquered by Teutonic Order 1301-1330 **8** 460 **15** 107 under houses of Bavaria and Luxemburg (1111-1111) **15** 108 under Ascanian line (1131-1319) **15** 108 Brandenburg becomes part of dominions of Elector of Brandenburg (1111) **15** 108 reign of John Sigismund (1608-1611) **15** 109-111 united with Brandenburg (1618) **15** 109 during Thirty Years War (1618-1648) **15** 109-128 under the Great Elector (1640-1688) **15** 131-141 becomes kingdom (1701) **15** 144-146 reign of Frederick William I (1713-1740) **15** 146-154 under Frederick the Great (1740-1786) **15**, 150-204 acquires West Prussia (1772) **15** 240-242 gains part of Pomerania (1720) **15** 149 acquires Silesia (1742) **15** 174-213 241 during the Seven Years War (1756-1763) **15** 189-231 during the Revolutionary epoch (1786-1819) **15** 237-332 acquires further Polish territory (1793 and 1795) **15** 272-274 overrun by Napoleon (1806-1813) **12** 550-554 **15** 293-309, in War of Liberation (1813-1815) **12** 511-642 **15** 309-332 restored by Congress of Vienna (1815) **15**, 323-328 in German confederation (1815-1846) **15** 362-495 in Schleswig-Holstein Wars (1814-1850) **15** 445-451, in Danish War (1848) **15**, 484-486, in war with Austria (1866) **15**, 487-495, in North German confederation (1867-1871) **15** 496-529; in Franco-Prussian War (1870-1871) **15**, 514-529 hegemony of in German Empire (1871-), **15**, 496-505

Rulers

ELFCTORS OF BRANDENBURG

Frederick I (1415-1440) **15** 108  
 Frederick II (1440-1470), 108  
 Albert 'Achilles' (1470-1486), 108  
 John 'Cicero' (1486-1499) 108  
 Joachim I 'Nestor' (1499-1535), 108, 109  
 Joachim II (1535-1571), 109  
 John George (1571-1598) 109  
 Joachim Frederick (1598-1604), 109  
 John Sigismund (1608-1619), 109-111  
 George William (1619-1640) 111-128  
 Frederick William 'the Great Elector' (1640-1688) 132-141  
 Frederick III (1688 becomes King Frederick I of Prussia 1701) 144-146

KINGS OF RUSSIA

Frederick I (1701-1713) 144-146  
 Frederick William I (1713-1740) 146-154  
 Frederick (II) 'the Great' (1740-1786), 154-256  
 Frederick William II (1786-1797), 257-282  
 Frederick William III (1797-1810), 282-409  
 Frederick William IV (1810-1861), 410-451  
 Regency of Prince William (1859-1861), 474-481  
 William I (1861-1888) 451-512  
 Frederick III (1888) 512-543  
 William II (1888) 543-565  
**Pruth**, river in eastern Europe battle of the (1711) **17** 283 seq. 285  
**Pruth**, Peace of, treaty between Russia and Turkey (1711), **17**, 283 seq.; **24**, 405  
**Prynne**, William (1600-1669) English Presbyterian lawyer, pamphleteer and statesman trial and imprisonment, **19**, 571 seq. release **19** 553, speaks to assembly **20** 70  
**Psammenitus**, see **Psammethek III**  
**Psammethek I** or **Psammetichus**, king of Egypt 606-611 B.C. in union treaty **1**, 180-186, makes rule legitimate by his marriage **1**, 181, 186 makes alliance with Egyptians and Libyans **1** 181 throws off Assyrian yoke **1**, 186 encourages commerce **1** 182 Egyptian and Libyan soldiers desert to Ethiopia **1**, 182, restores Thebes **1**, 183, 187, besieges Ashdod **1** 183-186  
**Psammethek II** or **Psammis**, king of Egypt 596 B.C., reign **1** 186-188  
**Psammethek III** or **Psammenitus**, king of Egypt 529 B.C. defeated by Cambyses, **1**, 191, **2**, 601  
**Psamtik**, king of Egypt 380-379 B.C., **1**, 76, 194 **2** 622  
**Pseudo-Antoninus**, see **Elagabalus**  
**Pseudo-Demetrius**, see **Dmitri**, the False  
**Pseudo-Isidorian Decretals**, see **False Decretals**  
**Pseudo-Philippus**, see **Andronicus**  
**Pskov** or **Pskoff**, capital of the province of Pskov, Russia, siege of (1502), **17**, 180

**Ptah-hotep** (ca 3366 B C), Egyptian of royal family, writings, 1, 69

**Ptah**, Egyptian divinity, chief god of Memphis, 1 91 151 152 legion of 1 145, priesthood of, 1, 153 173, identified with Hephaestus, 1 181, Phoenicians worship 2 373 temple at Memphis 1, 226 2 603 612 629

**Ptah-Shepes**, Egyptian official (ca 3630 B C) biography, 1, 98

**Pthia**, see **Phthia**

**Ptolemais**, "Alorites," regent of Macedonia 367-364 B C relations with mother of Alexander II 4 214, reign and assassination 4 211 215

**Ptolemais**, see **Acre**

**Ptolemais**, liter name of Athenian tribe Antigonus q v

**Ptolemy (I) Soter** or **Lagus** (d 283 B C) king of Egypt 323 255 B C reign 1 195 4 562 568, as historian of Alexander 4 257 as general of Alexander 4 256 258 297 301 347 353 marriage 4 377 rule govern r of Egypt 4 128 432 alliance with Antipater against Perdiccas 4 132 433 437, 476, wars with Antigonus 4 437, 443 116 419 491 499 533 assume title of king 4 446 sizes Jerusalem 2 135, conquests 2 301 4 452 499 565-567 aids Rhodes 4 496-497 relations to Ptolemy 4 503-504 5 203 reigns thru 4 4 455 505 death 4 555 567

**Ptolemy (II) Philadelphus** (309-217 B C) king of Egypt 255 217 B C, reign 4 568 570 ascends throne 4 433 war with Antigonus Gonatas 4 136 460 461 514 569 aids Antioch of Syria 4 519, annexes Phoenicia 2 302 4 569 war with Antiochus Soter 4 536 557 alliance with Rome 5 209 orders Greek translation of Bible 2 136 Buddhist missionaries to 2 505 death 4 577

**Ptolemy (III) Euergetes** (d 222 B C) king of Egypt 217 222 B C reign 4 570 571, invades Syria 2 136 302 5 570 571 aids Achæans 4, 461 522 571 aids Rhodes 3 469

**Ptolemy (IV) Philopater** (d 204 B C) king of Egypt 222 204 B C reign 4 572 573, defeats Antiochus the Great of Syria 2 136-137 302 4 572, cruelty towards Jews 2 137 4 572 establishes new trade route to India 2 302, cruelty to Cleomenes III of Sparta, 4 526 death 4 555 573

**Ptolemy (V) Epiphanes**, king of Egypt 204 181 B C, reign 4 573 dominions over run by Antiochus the Great 4 558, marries Cleopatra 4 558 573, inscription on Rosetta Stone 1 251-252

**Ptolemy (VI) Philometer** (d 146 B C) king of Egypt 181-146 B C, reign 4, 573 574, accession 4 573 Antiochus takes Palestine from 2, 137, taken prisoner by Antiochus Epiphanes, 4 560, 571 joint rule with brother 4 574

**Ptolemy (VII) Euergetes** or **Physcon** (d 117 B C), king of Egypt 170-117 B C, reign,

4, 574-575, male king, 4, 560, 574, joint rule with Ptolemy VI, 4, 574, reigns alone, 4 574-575

**Ptolemy (VIII) Soter** or **Philometer**, or **Lathyrus** (d 81 B C), king of Egypt 17-107 B C reigns jointly with his mother Cleopatra 4 575 reigns in Cyprus (107 89 B C), 4, 575, restored to Egypt 4 575

**Ptolemy IX (Alexander I)** king of Egypt 107-89 B C reign 4 575

**Ptolemy X (Alexander II)** (d 80 B C) king of Egypt (authorities disagree as to the length of his reign) made king by Sull (81 B C 4 576 5 441, bequeaths Egypt to Rome 5 179)

**Ptolemy (XI) Auletes** (**Neus Dionysius**) (d 51 B C) king of Egypt 80-51 B C reign 4 576, tribes Romans to effect his restoration 4 576 5 546

**Ptolemy (XII) the Elder** (**Dionysius II**) (d 48 or 47 B C) king of Egypt 51-48 B C reigns jointly with Cleopatra 4 576 orders death of Pompey 4 576 5 54 expels Cleopatra 4 576, war with Cæsar 4 577 5 546 550

**Ptolemy (XIII) the Younger** (d 11 or 10 B C) king of Egypt 48 or 47-11 or 10 B C 4 563 577

**Ptolemy** (d 58 B C) king of Cyprus, death 5 505

**Ptolemy** (d 10 A D) king of Mauritania 15-40 A D grandson of Antiochus I Cleopatra ally of Rome 6 137 summoned to Rome and killed by Caligula 6 162

**Ptolemy** (d 332 B C) son of Seleucus Macedonian general killed at Issus 4 403

**Ptolemy** (d 309 B C) nephew of Antigonus commands army in Greece against Cassander 4 441 442 revolts against Antigonus 4 445

**Ptolemy** (third century B C) son of Lysimachus king of Thrace pretender to Macedonia throne 4 138

**Ptolemy** (d 272 B C) son of Pyrrhus king of Epirus slain at Sparta 4 513

**Ptolemy** (second century B C), governor of Coele Syria and Phoenicia aids governor of Judæa in Maccabean War, 2 148

**Ptolemy**, son of Antioch and Cleopatra, military king of Armenia (34 B C) 5 629

**Ptolemy, Claudius** (first half of second century A D) Alexandrian astronomer and geographer maps made by 2 303 astronomical and geographical compilation of 4 611

**Ptolemy Apion**, see **Apion**.

**Ptolemy Ceraunus**, king of Macedonia 260 B C son of Ptolemy I of Egypt reign 4 457 murders Seleucus 4 456, 506 555 567, relations to Pyrrhus 4 509 5 203 207 defeated and killed by Gauls 4 458 506 568

**Ptolemy Macron** (second century B C) Egyptian officer, favourite of Antiochus, 2 142

**Publicola**, **Publius Valerius**, Roman consul 509-506 B C, avenges Lucretia, 5, 86,

- consul with Junius Brutus, **5**, 88-90, reviews secular games, **6**, 100
- Public Safety, Committee of**, a dictatorship of nine persons appointed in Paris (1793), organized **12**, 299 333, 339, decreed against Lyons **12** 369, reorganized **12**, 369 in insurrection of the 1st Prairial **12** 391, suspended **12** 397
- Public Weal, War of the**, a civil war between Louis XI of France and the Nobles (1465) **11** 250-252
- Publicani**, a name given to the Cathari, *q. v.*
- Publia**, second wife of Cicero **5** 621
- Publian Laws**, in Roman history (1) proposed by Publius Volero increasing plebeian power **5** 131 (2) proposed by Publius Philo regarding election of consuls plebeians and approval of proposed laws **5** 185
- Publius Philo**, Latin consul and dictator (43) B.C. proposes Publian Laws **5** 185
- Publius Volero**, Roman tribune (173) B.C. in a plebeian power **5** 131
- Pucelle, L.**, *see* Joan of Arc
- Pu Chun**, appointed heir presumptive to Chinese throne (1900) **24** 566
- Pückler, Count Frederick** (d. 1867), Prussian minister **15** 474
- Pudulu**, king of Assyria ca. 1250 B.C. **1** 71
- Puebla**, town in Mexico besieged by French (1863) **13** 138
- Pueyredon, Juan Martin** (ca. 1750-1815) Spanish American soldier and politician (Montevideo) **23** 579
- Pufendorf, Samuel von** (1632-1694) German inimitable advocate separation from Austria **15** 129
- Pugatshev, Jemeljan** (1720-1775) Russian soldier pretends to the crown **17** 386 cited **17** 387
- Puisaye, Count Joseph** (1751-1827) French leader of royalists in Brittany **12** 404 405 406
- Puiset or Pudsey, Hugh de** (1125-1195) English ecclesiastic quarrel with William of Longchamp (1159) **15**, 314
- Pul**, *see* Tiglathpileser III
- Pulaski, Count Casimir** (1747-1779) Polish soldier in American service, defends Charleston S.C. **23** 271, killed in assault on Savannah **23**, 271
- Pulcheria** (399-453 A.D.) Byzantine empress 414-453 A.D., regency with Theodorus **7**, 42-60, proclaimed empress, **7** 60
- Pulista**, *see* Pursta
- Pullus, Lucius Junius**, Roman consul 240 B.C. loses fleet **5**, 231
- Pultava**, *see* Pultowa
- Pulteney, William** (1684-1761) earl of Bath English statesman, Whig leader **20** 413 341, speech against Excise Bill, **20**, 542
- Pultowa**, town in Russia, battle of (1709) **17** 280
- Pultusk**, town in Poland, battles of (1703), **16**, 377, (1806), **12**, 555, **17**, 451

- Pu-lan-tien**, town in Manchuria, occupied by the Japanese (1904), **24** 668
- Pulu**, *see* Tiglathpileser III
- Pungun-ila**, king of Babylon **1**, 363
- Punic Wars or Carthaginian Wars**, three wars waged between Rome and Carthage
- (1) 264-241 B.C. sea-fights at Mylae and Cynosus invasion of Africa by Regulus battle of the Aegadian Islands, **5**, 215-233
  - (2) 218-201 B.C. Hannibal in Spain Hannibal's invasion of Italy, battle of Cannae Marcellus in Syracuse Hasdrubal in Italy Scipio in Spain and Africa battle of Zama **5** 238 295
  - (3) 149-146 B.C. attack on Massinissa, destruction of Carthage by Scipio, **5** 303 314
- Punitz**, town in Posen Prussia, battle of (1704) **24** 71
- Punjab or Panjab**, district in northwestern India name and geography **2**, 485, 486 early peoples **2** 481 504 languages of, Aryan **2** 490 invaded by Persians (512 B.C.) **2** 609, conquered by Alexander **2** 503 4 360 362, Sikh wars and annexation to British India (1849) **22** 150 151 153 155, military (1857), **22** 172
- Punt**, legendary country placed by some authorities on coast of Africa, legends concerning **1** 108 110 tributary to Egypt **1** 140 141
- Punta Arenas**, colony of Chile on straits of Magellan founded (1843) **23**, 610
- Pupienus Maximus, Marcus Clodius** (d. 238 A.D.) Roman emperor 238 A.D., wars with Maximin **6** 111
- Pugudu**, Armenia in title **1** 400
- Puranas**, collection of Hindu legends, as sources of history **2** 35 496 505
- Puritans**, name given to the followers of Calvin's teaching in England, including Presbyterians and Independents, under Henry VIII **19** 186 increase in England **19** 313, persecuted under Elizabeth **19** 344 451 **22**, 615, hearing before James I (Hampton Court Conference) **19** 475 character and customs, **19** 493 **20** 228, under Charles I, **19**, 558 seq 566 status under Cromwell, **20**, 226 at time of the Restoration, **20**, 227-230 in Holland **13** 569 569 note, **22** 621 622 **23** 2 pilgrims to America, **22** 622 seq effect on New England, **22**, 618-651 in Maryland **22** 607
- Pursta or Pulista**, an Asiatic tribe, repulsed by Egypt, **2**, 273
- Puru**, an Indian people, **2**, 490
- Purukhumi**, tribe of Syria, subdued by Tiglathpileser I (ca. 1100 B.C.), **2**, 395
- Pushkin, Alexander Sergeyevitch** (1799-1837), Russian poet founds literary club, **17**, 518, recalled from exile by Nicholas I, **17** 530
- Putnam, Israel** (1719-1790), American soldier, at Bunker Hill, **23**, 246.

**Putten, Nicholas van** (of Dordrecht), drives Flemish out of South Holland (1304) **13**, 333

**Puttkamer, Von**, German commissioner in Togoland, explores Agotini country (1958), **15** 558

**Puttkamer, Robert Victor von** (1925-1900), Prussian politician minister of public instruction (1879) and minister of interior (1881), **15**, 539

**Puzur-Asshur**, Assyrian king alliance with Burna-buriash (ca 1120 B.C.) **1** 371

**Pydna**, in ancient geography a town of Macedonia battle of (168 B.C.) **4** 500 **5** 165

**Pygmalion**, king of Iyr and brother of Iride succession and reign (ca 500 B.C.), **2** 281, murders Sychæus or Sicharbas **2** 259, 308-309, 360

**Pylades**, Roman pint name dancer during reign of Augustus **6** 371

**Pylagoræ**, delegates to Amphictyonic Council, set price on head of Iphialtes (480 B.C.) **3** 323

**Pylas**, king of Sidon and Tyre see Elulæus

**Pylians**, tribe of Iphiglia Greece **3** 101

**Pym, John** (1754-1813) English statesman joins in protest to James I **19** 505 complains to Charles I of Montagu books **19** 539 in third parliament of Charles I **19** 549 551 sides with Scotch **19**, 577 note presents grievances in Short Parliament **19** 578 in Long Parliament urges Strafford before commons and lords **19** 583-584 586 587 reveals Army Plot **19** 589 favours abolition of Episcopal system **19** 601 Charles I attempts to arrest **19** 611 accepts petition against prelates **19** 620 encourages lever house to act against Charles I **19** 622 death and estimates by Gardiner and Clarendon **20** 19-20

**Pyramids**, of Egypt dynastic records on **1** 59, 93, description of **1**, 93, 95-97 builders of **1** 60 98 104

**Pyramids**, battle of the (1795), **12**, 161 465 **24** 415

**Pyrenees, Peace of the, or Treaty of Bidassoa** (1659) **9** 500 507 **10** 269, 510, **11** 521, **13** 624 631, 631

**Pyrrho** (ca. 360-ca. 270 B.C.), Greek philosopher, defines philosophy, **4**, 15, founds sceptic school, **4** 25

**Pyrrhus** (ca. 318-272 B.C.) king of Epirus, main treatment **4** 502-515, sent as hostage to Egypt, **4**, 450-451, 587, conquers Macedonia, **4** 453 499, 504, expedition to Italy **4** 508-512, 553-554, **5** 201-209 215 329, in Sicily **2**, 316 319, **4** 510 **5** 207, expedition against Sparta **4** 160 512 death **4**, 513, character and achievements **4**, 515 600, **5** 201

**Pythagoras** (ca. 552-500 P.C.) Greek philosopher ancestry **3** 111 school of **2** 161 **3** 489 termed a sephist by Herodotus **3** 460 philosophical principle of **4** 15 19 139 character and influence **4** 597 598 605

**Pytheas** (fourth century B.C.), Athenian orator, opposes Demosthenes, **4**, 416 466

**Pytheas** (fourth century B.C.) Greek navigator and astronomer visits Britain **18** 7 presents commerce between Muses and Britain **18** 7, publishes account of voyages **18** 5

**Pythia**, priestess of the Delphic oracle Crisus consults **2** 151 156 460 462 aids Cleomenes **3** 267 credited with philosophy **4** 239 announces misfortunes for Hellas **4** 212 saves riches of temple from Gauls **4** 507, see also Delphic Oracle

**Pythian Games**, national festival in Greece celebrated every four years institution of **3** 170 Jason prepares to attend **4** 164 166 167 Philip of Macedonia presides at **4** 232 235 236

**Pythius** (fifth century B.C.) a Lydian entertains Xerxes **3** 291 297, Xerxes eases in festival **3** 297

**Pythocides** (fifth century B.C.) a musician at Athens, instructs Pericles, **3** 116

**Python of Byzantium** (fourth century B.C.) dramatic poet is artist in Philip of Macedonia **4** 111 author of Igen, **4**, 381

**Pythoness**, see Pythia.



## Q

Qarqar, town in Syria near the Orontes  
 battle of (551 B.C.) 1, 357, 2 254

Qabt, see Coptos

Quadi, German tribe wars with Rome 6  
 290-296 295, migrations of 6 519,  
 517

Quadratus, Caius Volusenus, military tribune  
 in Caesar's army in Gaul 18 9

Quadratus, Ummidius, Roman praetor in  
 Syria 51-60 A.D., administration of 6  
 186

Quadratus, Ummidius (183 A.D.) Roman  
 official, conspiracies against Commodus 6  
 71

Quadrigrarius, Quintus Claudius, Roman his-  
 torian (b.c. 100 B.C.) 5 644

Quadruple Alliance, The, a league formed  
 against Spain (1718) by Great Britain,  
 France, Austria and the Netherlands  
 in 1718 9 531 10, 293 Victor Am-  
 broise's agents to 9 531 Philip V of  
 Spain accedes to 10, 291

Quadruple Treaty, The, a league formed  
 (1815) against Dom Miguel of Portugal  
 and Don Carlos of Spain, object of 10,  
 11

Quadruple Treaty, The, concluded at London  
 (1810), settles Egyptian affairs, 24 153  
 154

Quakers, a religious sect origin 20 161  
 introduction in England 20 161 241  
 full faith and credit of 20 550 banished  
 from Virginia 22 598 relation to Puritan  
 23 3 persecution in New England  
 23 117-119 141 113 147, Virginia  
 banished against 23 124, in North  
 Carolina 23 51 settle in West New  
 Jersey 23 30, in French and Indian  
 War 23 213

Quantz, Johann Joachim (1697-1773) Ger-  
 man musician instructs Frederick the  
 Great 15 252

Quartering Act, in English parliamentary  
 enactment requiring the American colo-  
 nists to billet British soldiers effect of  
 in America 23 232 244 expires, 23  
 237 introduced anew 23 239

Quatre-Bras, place in Belgium, battle of  
 (1813) 12 625, 15, 329.

Que, see Cilicia

Quebec, a province of Canada, ceded to  
 Great Britain 23 223

Quebec, city in Canada founded by Cham-  
 plain (1608) 22 322 556, captured by  
 English under Admiral Kirke (1629),  
 22 323 Philip's expedition against  
 (1690) 23 186 188, Walker's expedition  
 against (1711) 23, 166, 193-194, be-  
 sieged by Wolfe, 23, 217, battle of, 20

590 23 219 222 surrenders to Eng-  
 lish (1759) 22 637 23, 222, besieged by  
 Arnold (1776) 23, 250.

Quebec Act, a parliamentary measure de-  
 signed to prevent Quebec from uniting  
 with the other colonies, passed by par-  
 liament (1774), 22 326, 23 339

Queen Anne's War, the American phase of  
 the War of the Spanish Succession (1702-  
 1714), main treatment, 23 190-194, re-  
 lation to European war 23, 183

Queensland, British colony in Australia  
 penal settlement at 22 249 opened to  
 free settlers 22 249 made an inde-  
 pendent colony 22 250

Queenston, or Queenstown, Ontario Canada,  
 British victory at (1812) 23 353

Quercia, Jacopo della (ca 1375-1442), Italian  
 sculptor, criticism of 9 391

Quérouaille, Louise Renée de (1610-1734)  
 duchess of Portsmouth and Aubigny  
 (Madame de Arville) mistress of Charles II,  
 duchess (1672) 20 232 273 discloses  
 religious belief of Charles II 20, 311

Quesada, see Ximenes

Quetzlavaca (d 1521) Mexican emperor, re-  
 pels Spaniards 23 523

Quia Emptores, statute of Edward I for-  
 bidding subinfeudation in England, 18,  
 125 text 22 352

Quiberon, town in France, battle of (1795),  
 12 403-406

Quiberon Bay, in arm of the bay of Biscay,  
 naval battle of (1759) 12 73

Quéret, Hugh (d 1310) French admiral,  
 defeated at Sluys 11 101-106

Querzy, Edict of, issued by Charles the Bald  
 to formulate rules for the government of  
 Gaul (577 A.D.) 11 6

Quinctianus, Afranius (d 65 A.D.), con-  
 spirator against Nero 6 203

Quincy, Josiah (1711-1775) American pa-  
 triot and lawyer, at Boston massacre  
 (1770) 23 237

Quincy, Josiah (1772-1816) American states-  
 man and critic, opposes war of 1812,  
 23 334

Quinet, Edgar (1803-1875), French philos-  
 opher and politician, banished from  
 France (1852) 13 124, returns from  
 exile (1870) 13 165

Quinquegentium, African tribe subdued by  
 Maximian (297 A.D.), 6 436

Quintanilla, Alonso de, comptroller of the  
 treasury of Castile, befriends Columbus  
 (1487) 22 421 induces Isabella to re-  
 call Columbus 22, 427

Quintana, Manuel, president of Argentina,  
 23, 617

**Quintilian, Marcus Fabius** (40-118 A.D.), rhetorician, his Spanish origin, 6, 407, belonged to golden age, 6, 266

**Quintilius, Marcus Aurelius** (d 270 A.D.), brother of Claudius, declared emperor, 6, 421

**Quintinus** (d 398 A.D.) Roman general, defeated by Franks 7, 462

**Quinze-Vingts**, hospital founded at Paris by Louis IX (ca 1260), establishment of 11, 67

**Quirinus**, name given to deified Romulus, signifies union of Sabines and Romans 5, 73

**Quirinus, Publius Sulpicius** (d 21 A.D.)

governor of Syria; makes census of Syria (ca 10 A.D.), 2, 168, 6, 29

**Quirites**, from the hill Quirinal, name of Roman citizens, first given to Sabines (ca 716 B.C.), 5, 66

**Quitman, John Anthony** (1799-1858), American general and politician, supports filibustering schemes in Cuba (1854), 23, 393

**Quito, Kingdom of**, see Ecuador

**Qutu**, legendary king of Ecuador, rule of, 23, 538

**Qurkhi**, people of Asia Assyrian wars against (1000-831 B.C.), 1, 377, 381, 383, 384, 387, 389.

## R

- Ra**, Egyptian sun god worship of 1 139  
219-221 name adopted by Egyptian kings 1 119
- Raab**, royal free city of Austro Hungary, siege of (1849) 14 656
- Rabelais, François** (ca 1495-1553) French humorist and writer estimate of 11 331 423-425
- Rabiah**, tribe of Arabs descent 8 16 107
- Rabirius, Caius**, Roman senator falsely accused of murder (61 BC) 5 479
- Rabna**, town in Asia Minor battle of (twelfth century) 14 9
- Rabshakeh**, The, title of Assyrian general in chief subdues Libal (742 BC) 1 331 attacks Jerusalem 1 410 ordered to levy troops 1 426
- Rachel**, wife of Jacob legend of 2 35 3 96
- Racine, Jean Baptiste** (1639-1699) French tragic poet characterization and criticism of 11 644 645
- Raclawice**, village in Russian Poland battle of (1734) 24 93
- Racovitza**, Iliumet ruler in Wallachia 1711 1714 rule of 24 115
- Rada, Juan de** (ca 1490-1542) Spanish cavalier conspires against Pizarro (1540) 23 555 assassinates Pizarro (1541) 23 556 557
- Radagaisus or Radagais** (d 406 AD) leader of army of Vandals and other tribes capture and execution 6 546
- Radbod**, see **Ratbod**
- Radcliffe, James** (1659-1716) earl of Derwentwater English Catholic nobleman defeated at Preston 20 509 impeached 20 511 executed 20 512
- Radcliffe, Thomas**, see **Sussex**, Earl of
- Radcot**, town in England, battle of (1357) 18 500
- Radetzki, Feodor** (1820-1890) Russian general at siege of Shipka Pass 17 604 at battle of Kozulnik 17 605
- Radetzky, Joseph Wenzel, Count** (1766-1858) Austrian field marshal at battle of Custozza (1848) 9 539 14 641, saves Lombardy-Venetia 14 641-644 15 5 campaign against Sardinia (1849) 14 658-659 at battle of Novara 14 659 grants armistice to Sardinia 14 660 death 15 14
- Radhi**, caliph of Baghdad 934-940 reign of 8 219-220
- Radisson, Pierre Esprit**, French trader, visits Wisconsin (1658) 23 66
- Radu Negru**, "Rudolf the Black," prince of Transylvania founds Wallachia (1290) 24 130
- Radom Confederation**, confederation formed to prevent reforms in Polish constitution (1768) dissolution of 17 378
- Radomir, Gabriel** (d 1014) Bulgarian king, resists Byzantines 7 246
- Radoslav**, see **Stephen III**
- Radowitz, Joseph Maria von** (1797-1853), Prussian politician and general, retirement from office 15 457
- Radul** (d 1507) successor to Vlad the Impaler in Wallachia, deposed, 24, 133
- Radul** (d 1522) monk, elected ruler of Wallachia 24 136
- Radul** (d 1532) prince of Wallachia submits to Turks (1524) 24 136
- Radzin, Stenka** (d 1671) Cossack leader, depredations of in Russia 17 246
- Rædwald** (d ca 617 AD) a king of East Angles rule of 18 46
- Rafael**, see **Raphael**
- Raffles, Sir Thomas Stamford** (1781-1826), English colonial governor appointed lieutenant governor of Java 22 125
- Raghib Pacha** (d 1765) Turkish grand vizir, administration of 24 412 413
- Raginbert** (d 701 AD) duke of Thurn, seizes Lombard throne 7 416
- Raginfrid**, mayr of Muscovy, wars of (714-720 AD) 7 488-490
- Raglan, Herbert of**, see **Somerset, Edward**
- Raglan, Lord**, see **Somerset, Fitzroy James Henry**
- Ragman Roll**, a collection of parchments containing names of the who submitted to Edward I 21 67 given up to Scots, 21 116
- Ragnachar (Ragnachas)** (d 509 AD) Irish ruler holds court at Camlraig 7, 468, 175 slain by Clovis 7 176
- Ragnar Lodbrok** (d 794 AD) traditional king of Denmark reign 16 36 39-40, invades England 18 71, death of, 11, 2 16 40 18 71
- Ragusa, Duke of**, see **Marmont**
- Rahl, Colonel**, Hessian officer in British service killed at Trenton (1776) 23, 260
- Railways**, see **Transportation**
- Raimund**, see **Raymond**
- Raimond, Count de Chatillon** (d 1157) French knight and crusader marries Constantia, 8 361 becomes vice regent of Jerusalem, 8 71 breaks treaty with Saladin 8 373, death of 8 374
- Rasuli**, bandit chief, seizes an American citizen 24 475
- Rajmahal Kols**, Hindu tribe, of Dravidian origin 2 488
- Rajputana**, Hindu state, invaded by Scyth-

ians, 2, 504, part of Buddhist empire (ca 1 A D), 2, 506  
**Rajputs or Rajpoots**, see **Kshatriyas**  
**Rákóczy, Francis** (1676-1735), Hungarian statesman, revolt (1699), 14, 398, second revolt (1703) 14, 409  
**Rákóczy, George** (d 1648), prince of Transylvania 1631-1648 invades Hungary in alliance with Swedes (1645) 14 381  
**Rakora**, town in Hungary, battle of (1475) 24 133  
**Raleigh or Raleigh, Sir Walter** (1552-1615) English courtier, coloniser and author, early life 19 411, 22 557 in Huguenot war 19 411, 22 557, at siege of Dunmore 21 410, accompanies Humphrey Gilbert to America 19 457, 22 496, rival with Hutton for queen's favour 19 388-389, rivalry with Charles Blount 19 410, attempts to colonise Virginia 19 411 457-459 22 557-562 obtains grant of land in Ireland 19 412 21 412, introduces cultivation of potato to Munster 19 412 fights against armada 19 412 befriends Spencer 19 412 413, marriage 19 413 first imprisonment 19 413 expeditions in search of El Dorado 19 413 22 563, capture of Cadix (1596) 19 411 413 captures Laval 19 416 Liverpool 19 467 rivalry with Herbert Cecil 19 472 indictment and trial 19 472-473 sentenced to death 19 473 reprieved 19 474 long imprisonment 19 501 22 567 released to conduct expedition to America 19 501-502 return and execution 19 502 503 indignation of people at execution of 19 504, estimate of 22 563 564 history of 1 11  
**Rama**, mythological king of India 2 431 519 524 530  
**Ramalho**, Portuguese claimant to discovery of America 22 401  
**Ramalecan**, Indian pundit assists Sir Wm Jones in translating *Satvanta* 2 502  
**Ramateya**, Median king 2 541  
**Ramayana**, a Hindu epic 2 483 496 537 on Aryan migration 2 412 on high position of merchants 2 519 on gold circulation 2 520 on intoxicants, spices and perfumes 2 521 522 on trade routes 2 523 on conquest of land of Ganges 2 526  
**Ramel, Jean-Pierre** (1770-1810) French general arrested by Augereau 12 417 resigns 12 472  
**Rameses**, see **Ramses**  
**Ramesesides**, royal dynasty in Egypt 1365-1225 B C 144 Syria 2 273  
**Ramillies**, village in Belgium battle of (1706) 11 620 12 352 14 412, 20 475  
**Ramiro I**, king of Oviedo 842-850 A D succeeds to throne and repels Norse invaders, 10 42  
**Ramiro I**, king of Aragon 1035-1063 reign 10 51  
**Ramiro II** (d 950 A D) king of Leon and Asturias 930-950 A D, succession and

reign, 10, 44, struggle with Abd ar-Rahman, 8 206-207  
**Ramiro III** (907-982 A D), king of Leon, his minority and reign, 10, 45-46  
**Rammam**, Babylonian deity, 1, 528, identified with Phoenician Rimmon 1, 313  
**Ramman or Bin or Adad**, Assyrian deity, 1, 517  
**Ramman-nirari I**, see **Adad-nirari I**  
**Ramman-nirari II**, see **Adad-nirari III**  
**Ramnes**, one of the three tribes of Rome, 8 62 66 103 109 110  
**Ramolino, Marie-Lætitia** (1750-1936), mother of Napoleon I 12 422  
**Ramorino or Remorius, Giovanni Pietro** (1790-1849) Italian general, tried and shot 14 660  
**Rampon, Antoine-Guillaume**, Count (1759-1842) French general, at battle of Monttenotte 12 126  
**Ramsay, Sir Alexander** (d 1312) Scottish soldier, succours castle of Dunlugh 21 136 takes castle of Roxburgh and gets sheriffdom of Roxburgh 21 137 starved by knight of Liddesdale 21 137  
**Ramsay, George**, see **Dalhousie**  
**Ramsay, James Andrew Brown**, see **Dalhousie**  
**Ramsay, William Mitchell** (1851) Scotch classical scholar, discovers necropolis in Asia Minor 2 131  
**Rameses I, or Rameses**, king of Egypt ca 1365 ca 1355 B C 1 under of nineteenth dynasty, reign 1, 142 relations with Hittites 2 391  
**Rameses II (Miamun I)**, Greek Sesostres king of Egypt ca 1317-ca 1245 B C son of Seti I reign 1 144-154, legends of Sesostres the Great 1 59 Pharaoh of the Oppression 1 111, during lifetime of Seti I 1, 143 144 war with Hittites 1 111 146 150 2 273 392 treaty with Hittites 1 146 151, Pentaur's poem describing battle of Kadesh 1 148-150 257 buildings and monuments 1 147 152 199 246 290 statue 1 95 152 literature and religion of period 1 153 condition of infantry in reign of 1 170-171 connects Nile with Red Sea 1 153 edict dividing land of Egypt 1 201 substitutes his name on predecessor's inscriptions 1 247 617, death and review of reign 1, 153-154, mummy 1 1 6 157 158  
**Rameses III**, king of Egypt ca 1225 B C reign 1 167 170 196 wars 1 167-169 Harris papyrus gives religious donations of, 1, 170-225 Turin papyrus written in reign of, 1, 290 sculptures 1 466 re-establishes dominion in Palestine, 2 273  
**Rameses IV**, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty 1 171  
**Rameses V**, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty 1, 171  
**Rameses VI**, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty 1 171  
**Rameses VII**, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty, 1, 171

**Ramses VIII**, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty, 1, 171  
**Ramses IX**, king of Egypt of twentieth dynasty, 1, 159, 210  
**Ramses XIII**, king of Egypt, last king of twentieth dynasty, 1, 74  
**Ramusi**, tribe of India 2, 468  
**Randolph, Edmund Jennings** (1753-1813) American statesman, in constitutional convention 23, 291, refuses to sign federal constitution 23, 293, appointed attorney general in Washington's cabinet 23, 300  
**Randolph, Edward** (ca 1620-1694) English colonial official, secretary of Sir Edmund Andros 23, 159, 170, presents claims against Massachusetts 23, 149, 150, serves writs of *quarranto* against Rhode Island and Connecticut 23, 151  
**Randolph, Peyton** (172-1775) American statesman and patriot, president of Continental Congress 23, 247  
**Randolph, Sir Thomas** (ca 152-1590) a British diplomat minister at Edinburgh 19, 291  
**Randolph, Sir Thomas** (d 1332), earl of Moray, Scottish nobleman, nephew of Robert Bruce joins Bruce 21, 59, submits to king of England, 21, 90, tells Bruce's dinner 21, 92, captures Elsie 21, 93, in war against earl of Moray 21, 95, takes castle of Edinburgh 21, 97, at Bannockburn 21, 91, 100, at battle of Berwick 21, 106-107, invades England, 21, 108, becomes regent of Scotland 21, 109, at battle of Bannockburn 21, 113, ambassador to home and France 21, 113, his regency 21, 129, 130, death 21, 130  
**Randolph, Thomas** (d 1332) earl of Moray, son of the preceding, killed at Dupplin Muir 21, 130  
**Randon**, king of the Alamanni, captures Maximianus (368 A.D.) 6, 519  
**Randon, Count Jacques Louis César Alexandre** (1795-1871), French general, policy in Mexico 23, 634, administration in Africa 24, 484  
**Ranfurly, Uchter John Mark Knox**, 5th Earl of (1856-) British colonial administrator, appointed governor of New Zealand (1897) 22, 261  
**Rangoon**, city of British India, occupied by British, 22, 131, surrender (1856), 22, 161  
**Ranji Singh** (1760-1839), Indian prince, relations with Afghanistan and Great Britain, 22, 151, obtains Koh-i-nur and Kashmir, 22, 151, death, 22, 152  
**Rantgar**, a Persian assassinates Grunwald (714 A.D.) 7, 447  
**Rantzau, John, Count** (1492-1565) Danish general, commands army in invasion of Denmark 16, 346  
**Rantzau, Henry, Count** (1528-1598), Danish general and governor of Holstein, receives Tycho Brahe, the philosopher, 16, 354  
**Rantzau-Ascheberg, Hans, Count**, Danish

nobleman; liberates his serfs (1739), 16, 414  
**Rantzau-Ascheberg, Schack Karl, Count** (1717-1792), Danish general, in conspiracy against Struensee, 16, 418  
**Ranuccio I** (d 1622) duke of Parma and son of Alessandro Iarnasc, reign, 9, 497  
**Ranuccio II** (1610-1694), duke of Parma, rule 9, 495  
**Raoul** (d 1822) French revolutionist, execution 13, 27, 28  
**Rape of the Sabines**, in Roman legend, the seizing of Sabine women to provide wives for the first citizens of Rome, 5, 63, 66  
**Raphael**, or **Rafael**, or **Raffaello, Santi** or **Sanzio** (1483-1520), Italian painter, 9, 403-405  
**Raphia** or **Rapikhu**, in ancient geography a city of Palestine, battles of (720 B.C.), 1, 395, (217 B.C.) 2, 136  
**Rapp, Count Jean** 1772-1821 French soldier, celebrates with Napoleon re-establishment of concordat 12, 511, at battle of Austerlitz 12, 447  
**Rappahannock**, river in Virginia, Lee concentrates army at Fredericksburg on 23, 436  
**Rares** or **Rares, Peter**, ruler of Moldavia 1527-1547 reign 24, 137  
**Raritan**, North American Indian tribe, at war with Dutch (1611) 23, 10  
**Rasgrad**, town in Bulgaria, siege of (1510), 17, 466  
**Rashevka**, town in southern Russia, battle of (1709) 17, 279  
**Rashid**, caliph of Baghdad 1135-1136, administration 8, 227  
**Rasières, de, see Razier, de**  
**Raskolniks**, religious sect in Russia; treatment of by Peter the Great 17, 301  
**Rasles, Sebastian** (d 1724) French (Catholic) missionary in New England, with the Canabias in Maine, 23, 81, death, 23, 196  
**Raspe, Henry** (d 1247) landgraf of Thuringia, elected rival emperor for throne of Germany 14, 117  
**Rassam, Hormuzd** (1826-), Turkish Assyriologist, British agent for exploration in Assyria 1, 604  
**Rastatt** or **Rastadt**, Congress of: (1) (1713-1714), held for putting end to war between Austria and France, 14, 417, (2) (1797-1799), held for purpose of arranging questions at issue between France and the Empire 14, 524, 15, 283  
**Rastatt, Peace of** (1714), treaty between France and Austria 11, 627, 14, 417  
**Rastko**, son of Stephen Nemanya, see Sava, Saint  
**Ratbod** (**Radbod**), king of Frisians 697-719 A.D. subdued by German tribes, 7, 486, recovers independence 7, 488, at war with Germans, 7, 489, conquered by Pepin 13, 276, refuses baptism, 13, 276, death 7, 491  
**Ratchis**, king of Lombardy 744-749 A.D.: becomes reigning duke of Friuli, 7, 456, succeeds to throne of Lombardy, 7, 509,

reign, 7, 509-510, becomes monk, 7, 510, attempt to regain throne, 7, 515, 516

**Ratcliffe, Egremont**, brother of earl of Sussex; efforts in favour of Mary Queen of Scots (1569) 19, 339

**Ratcliffe or Radcliffe, John**, 1st Baron Fitzwalter (1452-1496), English nobleman, in the Perkin Warbeck Conspiracy, 19, 29, death of, 19, 29

**Ratcliffe, Robert** (d 1494) English statesman, executed for complicity in Perkin Warbeck Conspiracy 19, 29

**Rathmines**, place in Ireland near Dublin, battle of (1649) 20, 97

**Ratisbon (Regensburg)**, city in Bavaria Congress of (1623) 15, 111 battle of (1809), 14, 553, siege of (1631), 14, 366

**Ratisbon, Diets of** (1156) 14, 98 (1532), 14, 279, (1541), 14, 275, (1613) 14, 327, (1630), 14, 344, (1636), 14, 370 371 (1689), 14, 401

**Ratisbon, Peace of** (1630), 11, 461 Peace of (1654), 11, 597

**Ratsbon Interim** (1541) code of religious doctrines drawn up by Charles V promulgated, 14, 307 opposed by Catholics and Protestants 14, 306 307, 11, 340

**Ratislaw**, duke of the Moravians 846-870 A.D., 7, 576, 577 580

**Rattazzi, Urbano** (1808-1873) Italian statesman, premier 9, 612 617 temporising policy 9, 617 relations with Garibaldi, 9, 617, death 9, 625

**Rauscher, Cardinal Joseph Othmar von** (1797-1875), Austrian prince bishop increases power of Roman Catholic Church 15, 467

**Raud "the Strong"**, Scandinavian chief, King Olaf's attempt to christianize (c. 1000 A.D.) 16, 60 61

**Raudian Fields**, battle of, see Vercelli

**Ravallac, François** (c. 1578-1610) assassinates Henry IV of France 11, 416

**Ravenna**, capital city of the province of Ravenna, Italy, during Lombard invasion, 9, 23 21, Venice requires (1441), 9, 293, battle of (1512), 9, 135, 136, 11, 302, 14, 243

**Rawandi** (eighth century) Muhammadan sect, massacred by Al Mansur 8, 220

**Rawdon-Hastings, Francis**, or Francis Rawdon Hastings, see Hastings

**Rawlinson, Sir Henry Creswicke** (1810-1895), English Assyriologist and diplomat, envoy to Persia 24, 495, deciphers cuneiform inscriptions 1, 609

**Ray or Wray, John** (1625-1705) English naturalist, called the "Father of English natural history", makes new classification of birds and fishes 20, 352

**Raymond I**, count of Toulouse 852-865, 11, 6

**Raymond, Abbot**, Spanish ecclesiastic founds Knights of Calatrava (1155) 10, 61

**Raymond Roger**, viscount of Béziers cousin of Raymond VI of Toulouse, defends Carcassonne against Simon de Montfort (1213), 11, 50, perfidy of papal legate toward, 11, 53

**Raymond or Raimond IV** (ca. 1045-1105), count of Toulouse and St. Gilles, duke of Narbonne and marquis of Provence, raises army of crusaders, 8, 341; in siege of Nicaea, 8, 345, in battle of Dorylaeum, 8, 345 346, suspected by comrades, 8, 348, receives "holy lance," 8, 349, expedition into Syria, 8, 351, in siege of Jerusalem 8, 351 352, candidate for kingship of Jerusalem, 8, 353, character 8, 341 345, 353

**Raymond VI** (1156-1222) count of Toulouse, Innocent III excommunicates, 8, 461, 11, 52, crusade against Albigenses, 8, 461 462 11, 51-54 dominions dismembered 8, 462 11, 53

**Raymond VII** (d 1249) count of Toulouse 8, 462

**Raymond of Antioch**, a crusader, killed (1149), 8, 361

**Raymond of Cardona**, see Cardona

**Raymond I**, count of Lipholis, a crusader murdered 8, 364 365

**Raymond II**, count of Lipholis a crusader vice-regent of Jerusalem 8, 371, 37, sends embassy to Europe 8, 380 concludes truces with Saladin 8, 371 373 Saracens promise to give (1157) 8, 371

**Raymond**, bishop of Oviedo pupil of Arias Montano 9, 211

**Raymond (IV) Berengar**, count of Barcelona allied with Mendiz (1081) 10, 55 defeated by the Cal (1094) 10, 56 marries daughter of the Cal, 10, 58, concludes requests of 10, 60

**Raymond (V) Berengar** (d 1162), count of Barcelona, regent of Aragon, 10, 59 marries daughter of Ramon III of Aragon (1150) 10, 59 and negotiates Catalan to Aragon 10, 59 60, founds Spanish order of Templars 10, 59 60 takes Tortosa (1148) 10, 60, death, 10, 60 successors of 10, 59

**Razier (Rasieres), de**, Dutch American colonist is secretary of New Amsterdam bears friendly messages to Plymouth (1627) 22, 634 23, 6

**Razumovski, Andrei** (1752-1836), Russian ambassador, ordered to leave Stockholm (1788) 17, 301

**Re**, King of Upper Egypt 1, 59

**Reading**, town in England, siege of (1613) 20, 11

**Reason**, Goddess of, worshipped in French Revolution 3, 223 note 12, 331

**Réaumur, René Antoine Ferchault de** (1683-1757), French physicist, 12, 122

**Rebecqui, François Trophime** (1760-1794) French revolutionist, accuses Robespierre, 12, 254

**Rebellion**, The, (1) in American history, the Civil War between the North and the South, (2) in English history, the Civil War between Charles I and the Commons see Civil Wars

**Rebellion of 1868**, The, an uprising led by Serrano and Prim, which drove the Bourbons out of Spain, and attempted to establish a republic, 10, 402 seq

Rebu, Egyptian name for Libyans, *q. v.*  
 Récamier, Mme. Jeanne Françoise Julie Adélaïde Bernard (1777-1849), a celebrated leader of society in France during the Consulate and Empire, influence of, 12, 390  
 Recared I (d. 601 A.D.) king of West Goths 596-601 expels Franks from Gaul, 10 22, reign, 10 23 24  
 Recared II, king of West Goths 621 A.D., reign, 10 24  
 Recesuinto (d. 672 A.D.) king of the West Goths 653-672 reign, 10 25  
 Rechabites, a division of Kenites 2 18  
 Rechberg, Count Johann Bernhard von (1806-1891) Austrian minister, policy towards Hungary 15 22  
 Recharius (d. 106 A.D.) king of the Suevi defeated by Theodoric 6 604  
 Reconcentrados, persons crowded into camps by Spaniards during civil war in Cuba 23 187  
 Reconciliation of Delft (1425) treaty between Jacqueline of Holland and Philip I Burgundy 13 317  
 Reconstruction, in American history a term given to the policy pursued by the Federal government towards the Southern States after the Reconstruction time in plan of 23 131 seq. under Andrew Johnson 23 151 seq. first act of (1867) 23 163 under President Grant 23 167 seq. under President Hayes 23 176, closing act of (1890) 23 186  
 Recueil des Ordonnances, French state record (170) quoted 11 101  
 Red Crown, Kings of the, monarch ruler of the Delta in Egypt 1 66  
 Rejib Pasha (d. 1652) English soldier instigates insurrection against Murad IV 24 27, 277  
 Red River Expedition, Federal campaign in Louisiana, led by General Banks (1864), 23 414  
 Reeder, Andrew Horatio (1807-1864) American lawyer and politician, appointed a governor of Kansas territory (1854) 23, 335 becomes an adherent of free-state cause 23 395 removed from office by President Poll 23 395 elected as delegate to congress (1855) 23, 395 indicted for treason by pro-slavery state government, 23, 397  
 Rees-ap-Griffith (twelfth century), king of South Wales, raises revolt against Henry II (1165), 18, 270  
 Referendum, adoption of initiative in Switzerland (1901) 17 46, successful working of in South Australia 22 246 247  
 "Reflections on the Revolution in France," a work by Edmund Burke published in 1790, immediate effect and lasting influence of, 20 651-652  
 Reformation, religious movement of sixteenth century which led to establishment of Protestantism  
 America Reformation furnishes early settlers of New Amsterdam, 23, 19, see Pilgrims and Puritans.

Bohemia beginnings of reform, 14, 197-198, rise of John Huss, 14, 198, doctrines of Huss, 14, 199, council of Constance (1414-1418), 14, 202 seq.; trial and death of Huss, 14, 202-206, popular discontent, 14, 207-209, ecclesiastical interference, 14, 208-209, Tabornites, Albigenses, Adamites and other sects, 14 209, Ziska leads peasants in war with Germans 14, 210 Bohemians invade Germany 14 210-211; Thirty Years' War breaks out (1618), 14 331 Jesuits driven out 14, 332; Roman Catholicism restored, 14, 334, 335  
 Denmark attitude of Christian II towards Reformation 18 240-250, condition of clergy, 18 250 251, diet of Odense (1527 18, 252-254 diet of Copenhagen (1536) 18 262 seq.; Bugenhagen of Wittenberg called to complete reform 18 264 265  
 England Wicliff forerunner of Reformation 18 114-195 persecution of Lollards under Henry IV, 18, 520-521; persecution under Henry V 18 527-528 under Henry VIII (1527 1547), independence of English church established 19 96 205 early resistance of Henry to Reformation, 19 97-100, negotiations with pope concerning divorce 19 106 seq. parliament opposes church abuses (1530-1531), 19, 122-123 circulation of Tyndale's translation of Bible 19 123 124 attitude of universities and people to king's divorce, 19 125-128, king's attitude toward pope not influenced by favour towards Reformation 19 126, Henry VIII abolishes first fruits' tax 19, 131-132, separation from Rome (1534), 19, 144 seq. enforcement of oath recognising king's supremacy, 19 146 seq.; execution of Fisher and More, 19, 152-156, dissolution of monasteries, 19, 159 seq. English editions of Bible (1526-1534) 19 150 statute of "six articles" upholds Roman Catholic doctrines 19 151 seq. under Edward VI (1547-1553), 19 206-229, status of Reformation at death of Henry VIII, 19, 206-207, progress of Reformation during protectorate of Somerset, 19, 208 seq., influence of Cranmer, 19, 209, 221-225, trial of Gardiner and Bonner, 19, 222, promulgation of forty-two articles of religion, 19, 225-226 under Queen Mary (1553-1558), 19, 233 266, reaction in favour of Catholicism, 19, 234 seq., imprisonment of Ridley (Cranmer and other Protestants, 19, 235, exile of Peter Martyr and other foreigners 19, 235, submission to Rome (1554) 19, 244-245, active persecution of Protestants, 19, 246 seq., execution of Latimer and Ridley, 19, 252-253, execution of Cranmer, 19, 254-255, heretical books burned at Oxford, 19, 259; review of persecu-

tions under Mary, 19, 263 seq., under Queen Elizabeth (1559-1603), 19, 442-454; Protestantism re-established, 19, 273-274, legislation against Catholicism, 19, 278, 279, 332, 343, Elizabeth establishes new church hierarchy 19, 279-280, Elizabeth and Huguenots in France 19, 331, 334-335, Elizabeth and Huguenots in Netherlands 19, 337-338, excommunication of Elizabeth 19, 341-342, Puritans 19, 315-316, 318 seq., persecution of Catholics 19, 334-335, 406 seq., 444 seq., character of Reformation in England, 19, 412 seq., see also Puritans

France religious persecutions (1517) 11, 339 seq., distinction between Lutheranism and Calvinism 11, 341 religious parties (1560) 11, 333 seq., civil wars 11, 357 seq., massacre of St Bartholomew, 11, 370-375, Holy League against Protestants 11, 383 seq., literary value of Calvin, 11, 126-127, edict of Nantes (1788) 11, 400-407, see also Huguenots

Germany munitionment 14, 248-313, appearance of Martin Luther 14, 252, publication of Luther's ninety-five articles 14, 251, excommunication of Luther 14, 255-257, relation to Peasants' Revolt 14, 259 seq., diets of Speier (1526 and 1529) 14, 260-267, origin of the Protestant movement 14, 267, conference of Marburg (1529), 14, 267-268, diet and confession of Augsburg (1530) 14, 268-270, formation of the Smalkaldic League (1531) 14, 270, Diet of Nuremberg (1522) 14, 271, spread of Protestantism 14, 271-273, influence on art and literature 14, 275-279, Charles V's attempts to reconcile opposing parties 14, 281 seq., council of Trent (1545), 14, 282-301, Smalkaldic League and Charles V 14, 281 seq., 290-291, Smalkaldic War (1546-1547) 14, 291-305, diet of Augsburg (1548) 14, 305, the 'Interim' 14, 305-308, Maurice of Saxony forms alliance against emperor, 14, 308-311, Treaty of Passau (1552), 14, 311-313, Peace of Westphalia (1648) establishes religious equality, 14, 381

Italy slight influence of Reformation 9, 183

Netherlands spread of Lutheranism, 13, 368, Erasmus of Rotterdam 13, 368-377, influence of Reformation, 13, 372-373, punishment of heresy (anabaptists), 13, 377-379, century of struggle 13, 379-380, inquisition under Philip II, 10, 210-211, 13, 392-395, compromise and 'request of beggars' 13, 395 seq., Calvinist outbreak, 13, 400 seq., destruction of images, 13, 402 seq., persecutions under Alva, 13, 412, 443, Arminian controversy, 13, 554 seq., Barneveld 13, 555 seq., arrest of Barneveld and Grotius, 13, 561, synod of Dort or Dordrecht (1618-1619), 13, 562 seq.; execution of Bar-

neveld, 13, 566-567; religious persecutions, 13, 567-569, escape of Grotius, 13, 569, Peace of Westphalia (1648) establishes religious equilibrium, 13, 555, Hugo Grotius and his attitude towards religious disputes, 13, 596-599

Norway Reformation reaches Norway from Denmark 16, 265 seq.

Poland spread of Reformation in Livonia 24, 46, Poland offers asylum for those persecuted for religion, 24, 47, John I. 19, 148

Second persecution of Hollanders, 21, 224-225, James oppose Reformation, 21, 236 seq., execution of Patrick Hamilton, 21, 236, spread of Reformation 19, 233 seq., 21, 238, Cardinal Beaton opposes Protestants, 21, 241-242, rise of John Knox, 21, 246-247, struggles between government and reformers 21, 248 seq., lords of the congregation (1557) 21, 249 seq., preaching of Knox 19, 251-21, 251-252, Mary attempts to restore Catholicism 19, 293, parliament draws up bill renouncing authority of Rome (1567) 19, 308, Presbyterianism established (1560) 21, 258-261, vandalism of reformers 21, 261-262

Sweden Gustavus Vasa favours Lutheran doctrines 16, 273 seq., Olaf Petri preacher of Reformation 16, 274 seq., diet of Västerås (1527) 16, 277 seq., synod of Örebro (1529) sanctions reform 16, 283-284, attempts to restore Catholicism under John III 16, 301-302, synod of Uppsala (1593) confirms reform 16, 303, foundation of university of Uppsala 16, 305, confession of Augsburg only creed in Sweden, 16, 305

Switzerland religious teachers at Bale 16, 624, Zwingli's opposition to ecclesiastical abuses 16, 621-625, Zurich becomes independent of church (1524) 16, 626-627, militant sect 16, 628, Bern publishes edict of reformation (1528) 16, 628, Catholic cantons form League of Nidwald 16, 628-629, first open rupture, 16, 630, peace (1529) 16, 630-631, meeting between Luther and Zwingli 16, 631, council of Bern (1532) establishes Helvetic confession 16, 632, civil war, 16, 632-635, death of Zwingli 16, 633, growth of reformatory doctrines in Geneva, 16, 635-639, treaty between Bern and Geneva, 16, 638, Calvin strengthens Reformation in Geneva, 16, 639-640, effect of Reformation, 16, 640-641, Helvetic confession promulgated at Zurich (1566), 16, 641, disorders caused by religious disagreements, 16, 642 seq., proclamation of Swiss independence (1648), 16, 653; see also Renaissance, Inquisition.

Reform Bill (English), see Suffrage.

Reform War (1857-1861), civil war in Mexico, 23, 629-630.



"Regale," in France, the right of the king to certain revenues from the church **11**, 544

Regalianus, Q. Nomsus, Roman soldier, revolts against Gallienus (263 A.D.), **6**, 419

Regebelos, see Negal-ushezib

Regensburg, German name for Ratisbona

Regicides, the judges who took part in the condemnation of Charles I of England trial and execution (1660) **20** 235-36, in America **23** 110

Regillus, Lake, in Italy, battle of (ca. 140 B.C.) **5** 93-95

Regillus, M. Aemilius, Roman nominated as consul (214 B.C.) **5** 262

Regina, concubine of Charlemagne **7** 531

Reginard, dail of Iourmouca 900 A.D. **7** 51, 59, 66

Règlement organique, Punicum constitution build up in 154 **24** 118

Regnier, General, see Reynier, Jean Louis

Regulus, M. Atilius (ca. 250 B.C.) Roman consul and soldier defeats Carthage in the Tiberinus **5** 221-222 captured by Carthaginians **5** 223-224 crosses to Tiber and death **5** 225-230

Regulus, P. Memmianus, Roman consul 31 A.D. **6** 151

Reh, deputy of Hesse Darmstadt chamber (1845) **15** 158

Rehlfeld, Carl Gustav, Count of (1651-1717) Swedish soldier defeats Saxons under Schulenberg at Friedstadt (1706) **16** 377

Reichs All **16** 377 rivalry of with Ivanhoe **16** 381 in Russian campaign of 1707-1708 **17** 279 in chief command at battle of Poltava (1709) **16** 381 387 **17** 280

Rehoboth, son of Solomon king of Judah 929-928 B.C. division of the kingdom, **2** 14-15 **2**, 17 105-106

Reichenbach, town in Silesia Treaties of (1740) **14** 497 (1813) **17** 194

Reichensperger, Peter (1810-1892) German politician forms confessional Catholic party **15** 534

Reichstadt, François Charles Louis Napoléon Bonaparte, Duke of (1811-1832) son of Napoleon I, career, **14**, 589-594, **12** 551 etc

Raid, George Houston (1845-) Australian statesman promotes federation (1895) **22** 235-257

Reid, Robert Gillespie, Canadian capitalist and railway constructor, operations in Newfoundland 1893-1898 **22** 347-348

Reid, Whitelaw (1837-) American journalist, nominated for vice president by Republican party (1892), **23**, 453

Reign of Terror, The (1793-1794) period of the French Revolution, made terrible by the excesses of the Revolutionary Tribunal tribunal organised, **12**, 312, main treatment, **12**, 325-354

Reille, Honoré Charles Michel Joseph, Count (1775-1860) French soldier, at battle of Waterloo **12**, 627, 628

Reintjes (eighteenth century) Dutch admiral, at battle of the Texel (1797), **15**, 282

Reinach, Count von, German soldier, commands garrison in siege of Breisach (1638), **14** 377-378

Reitz, S. W., president of Orange Free State 1859-1895, elected **22** 279, forms Afrikaner Bond **20**, 280, 281 treaty with Kruger, **20**, 295

## Religion

### (A) CREEDS AND MYTHOLOGY

Assyro-Babylonian man treatment **1** 51-533 relations with other countries **1** 313-17 polytheism, **1**, 515 seq., cosmogony **1** 519, 523 story of creation, **1**, 520-523, omens **1** 521-525, epic of Gilgamesh **1** 525-530 Ishtar's descent into Hades, **1**, 530-531, life after death **1** 531-532, Babylonian worship described by Herodotus, **1** 474

### Principal deities

Adar (connected with Saturn), **1** 517  
Allatu (ruler over Hades) **1** 523, 530 seq.  
Anu (special deity of Lureh), **1**, 313 520, 521-527

Anuniki (messengers of destruction), **1**, 523

Anunit (deity of Agade) **1** 342

Apur (celestial), **1**, 313 520, 522

Aruru **1**, 526 **2** 230

Ashur (chief Assyrian deity), **1**, 371, **2**, 20 389, 395 397

Bel (member of divine triad, originally patron of Nippur) **1**, 342, 351, 352, 409 517 518 526 seq.

Ilu (chief of old of Niveh, confounded with Ashur), **1** 517, **2** 352

Ishtar (corresponding to Venus), **1** 372 433 517 526 seq., 530 seq., **619** **2** 389 424

Marduk (leader of Babylonian gods), **1**, 517 521 seq.

Mylitta **1** 477, 178 485-486, **2**, 350  
Nabu (connected with Mercury), **1**, 517, 616

Namtar (pestilence), **1** 523

Nergal (god of underworld) **1** 517, 523

Ramman (weather god) **1**, 517

Shamash (sun god) **1** 499 517, 526

Sin (moon god), **1**, 517 525 526

Tammuz, **1**, 527, 529, 530-531

Tasmit (goddess of wisdom), **1**, 518

Zarpanit **1** 515

Babism **24** 194

Bogomiles **24**, 165-166

Brahmanism main treatment **2**, 525-535, the Vedas **2** 529-530, transmigration, **2** 533-535, analogy of Brahmanism to Egyptian worship, **1**, 197, 448, in Nepal **24**, 511

### The deities

Agni (god of fire) **2** 530

Brahma (member of triad), **2**, 203, 529, 530

Chandra (moon), **2** 530

Dhanvantari (god of medicine), **2**, 530

Dharma (god of justice), **2**, 530.

Indra (air), **2**, 527, 530, 535

Kali (goddess of life and death), **2**, 546

Prithvi (earth) **2** 530  
 Siva (member of triad), **2**, 529, 530, 546, 547  
 Surya (sun) **2** 530  
 Varuna (water) **2** 530  
 Vishnu (member of triad) **2** 528 529  
 530 546 547  
 Vrispati **2** 530  
 Buddhism main treatment **2** 555 545  
 in China **24** 540 in Japan **24** 551  
 584 596 in Nepal **24** 511  
 The deities  
 Buddha (member of triad) **2** 541  
 Dharma (member of triad) **2** 541  
 Ganesha (god of wisdom) **2** 541  
 Gorrda (god of Ind) **2** 541  
 Indra (king of Heaven) **2** 545 511  
 Kahi (wife of Siva) **2** 545 541  
 Sangha (member of triad) **2** 511  
 Christianity rise of Christianity critical  
 view of Christ and other Messiahs **2**  
 165-176, early church in Asia Minor **2**  
 375-376 pagan creed and the rise of  
 Christianity **6** 07 15, Christianity and  
 the Roman Empire **6** 315 515, Chris-  
 tians and Jews **6** 315 517 religious  
 assemblies of the early Christian **6**  
 317-318 Christianity and the law **6**  
 316-320 infancy of the Christian  
 Church **6** 520 521 persecutions under  
 Nero **6** 321 324 persecutions under  
 Trajan and the Antonines **6** 324 325  
 persecutions of Diocletian **6** 436 11  
*Roman State and the Early Christian  
 Church* (Special Essay by Dr. Adolf Har-  
 nack) **6** (29-61), Continence and  
 the establishment of the Christian  
 religion **6** 490 growth and persecution  
 of Arrianism **6** 520 521 526 547 549  
 550 598 620 Arrianism among the Visi-  
 goths **7** 363 10 12 Arrianism in  
 Lombardy **7** 366 429 Roman history of  
 of Arrianism **7** 599 origin of Arrian  
 Church **8** 520 seq attempted union  
 of Greek and Latin churches **7** 16  
 337-338 **8** 418 635 growth of mythol-  
 ogy in Christianity **8** 534 seq the  
 importance of relics **8** 527 seq 536  
 seq growth of worship of the Virgin  
**8** 535 reforms of Gregory VII **7** 645  
 649, **8** 593 seq sanctity of clergy **8**  
 537 seq celibacy **8** 535 536 Nestor-  
 ian creed **8** 535 pre-papacy in Asia  
**24** 265 266 simony **8** 596 supreme-  
 acy of spiritual over temporal power  
 acknowledged **8** 607 papal power of  
 dispensation **8** 620 seq relation of  
 ecclesiastical tribunals to secular **8**  
 632 seq moral condition of Christian  
 clergy (fifteenth century) **8** 635 seq  
 prevalence of secularism (fifteenth cen-  
 tury), **8** 645 seq Church government  
 (fifteenth century) **8** 649 skepticism  
 in Rome (fifteenth century) **8** 650  
 see also Arrianism, Crusades, Greek  
 Church, Inquisition, Monasticism, Pa-  
 pacy, Puritans, Reformation, Roman  
 Catholic Church, and the national reli-  
 gious and Church history under the

names of the several countries in  
 Religion, Section B  
 Confucianism **24**, 525-529  
 Egyptian religion main treatment, **1**,  
 219-239, monotheism, **1**, 220-221, be-  
 lief in immortality **1**, 61, 222, sun-  
 worship **1** 61 221, moon-worship **2**,  
 207 350 animal-worship, **1**, 228-236  
 The deities  
 Amen **1** 141 174 219 220  
 Anubis **1** 115 230 262  
 Anxat **1** 152  
 Apis (the sacred bull) **1**, 92 193, 229,  
 231 236 **6** 245  
 Aten **1** 72 159 140  
 Horus **1** 219 221 254  
 Isis **1** 63 143 219 235, **2**, 201 350,  
 4 316  
 Nut **1** 130 220  
 Osiris **1** 280 284  
 Ra **1** 219 220 221  
 Set or Typhn **1** 219 221 280  
 Thot **1** 219  
 Greek religion and mythology main  
 treatment **3** 66 98 the Greek gods **3**  
 36 37 Greek mythology derived from  
 Homer **4** 581 1 and traditions of **4** 591  
 592 cult of Apollo **4** 593 monotheism  
 and polytheism in Greece **4** 33 seq  
 Socrates views **4** 31 seq dancing  
 religious ceremony **3** 181 1 intellectual  
 imitations of religious spirit **3** 477  
 178 influence on other religions **3** 484  
 1 the deities see Apollo, Athene, Mi-  
 nerva, Ceres, Diana, Hephaestus, Vulcan,  
 Hera Juno, Hermes, Mercury, Mars,  
 Neptune Venus, Vesta, Zeus, Jupiter,  
 see also Eleusinian Mysteries, Oracles  
 Jewish worship in India **2** 488 in Greece  
**4** 511  
 Indian North American Iroquois witha  
 god of waters the mythical organizer of  
 the confederacy of the Five Nations **22**  
 512 contrast in legendary lore of the  
 Iroquois and the Algonquians **22** 521  
 522 legend of the thunder **22** 522  
 Judaism main treatment **2** 205-209  
 Bible (last ritual traditions) **2** 4 seq  
 (literary style of prophets) **2**, 213 seq  
 Jewish conception of Jehovah **2** 203  
 seq sacrifice **2** 205 206 feast days  
**2** 207 pre-Mosaic religion **2**, 58-60  
 Jewish monotheism **1** 317 **2** 202 212  
 Jerusalem the centre of the Jehovah  
 worship **2** 87 the Sabbath, **2**, 145,  
 206 the priests and prophets **2** 123-  
 124 the house of Eli and the priesthood,  
**2** 101 Persian influences on Jewish  
 religion **2** 126 promulgation of the  
 law by Ezra **2** 131 Jewish religion in-  
 vaded by Greek forms **2**, 140-141;  
 attitude of Roman Empire to Jewish  
 faith **6** 11-12 relations of Christians  
 and Jews in Roman Empire **6** 315-317,  
 see also Israel, Jews, Judaea, and section  
 on Christianity above  
 Mohammedanism main treatment, Mo-  
 hammed and the rise of Islam, **8**, 111-  
 114, the Koran, **8**, 260-271, the prin-

ciples of law in Islam, **8**, 294-301, revelation of mission to Mohammed **8**, 115, acquaintance of Mohammed with Jewish and Christian religion, **8**, 113, early attitude of Mohammed towards Jewish religion **8** 118 Mecca the centre of Islam **8** 23 Mohammed in articles of belief **8** 261 seq., practices **8** 262 seq., pilgrimage **8** 267 seq., the Holy War **8** 270 seq. Mohammed in pre-Islamic Arabia **8** 271 change in spirit after Hegira **8** 119 seq. Mohammed in sects **8** 168-20 seq. religious orders **24** 254 democracy of Islam **24** 455 laws of Islam influenced by Jewish law **8** 296 institutions influenced by Jews **8** 298 influence of Islam on religion of Persia **24** 188 formation of Mohammedans **7** 188 208-16 **8** 211 326  
 Indian religion main treatment **2**, 341  
 The deities  
   Agni **2** 270  
   Agni (Agni the Ishur) **1** 61 119 187 **1** 31  
   Brahma **1** 31  
   Earth **2** 340  
   Fire **2** 340  
   Moon **2** 350 351  
   Mithra **2** 71 **1** 50 **4** 20-310 380 381  
 Roman religion cult times **5** 51 52 57 71 institutions of Numa **5**, 71 religious beliefs of Numa **5** 107 rites performed only by patricians **5** 109 the religious gods of Rome **5** 340-54 worship of Penates **5** 68-69 worship of household gods **5** 21 **6** 11, worship of emperors **6**, 12 in the Roman Empire **6** 105 preparedness of the Roman world for Christianity **6** 110-111 for the deities, see under Greek religion deities, also Janus, Augustus  
 Scandinavian mythology main treatment **16** 13 29 Christianity **16** 35-36  
 The deities  
   Blior **16** 15 21 22-27  
   Bragi (god of Poetry), **6**, 59  
   Frey **16** 14 21  
   Freyja **16** 14 21  
   Freyr **16** 15  
   Irreg **16** 14, 24  
   Hemall, **16** 15 21  
   Heli **16**, 25 26  
   Hermod **16** 25  
   Hortha (goddess of the earth) **6** 59  
   Joli **16** 25  
   Njord, **16**, 14, 15 17 20 122  
   Odin (Woden Tinslo) **6** 59, **16** 13-17 19 21 27 29, 122  
   Skidi **16** 17 20  
   Thor (Thonar), **6**, 59, **16**, 15, 21, 121 125  
   Tyr (god of war), **6**, 59  
   Ve **16** 14 15  
   Vitr **16**, 14, 15  
 Shintoism (in Japan), **24**, 579, 581, 594 595

Sumerian influence on Babylonian, **1**, 521  
 Sun worship in Egypt **1** 61 139 221, 235, in Phoenicia, **2** 350, in Greece, **3**, 107, in Rome (fourth century A D), **6**, 499  
 Taoism (in China) **24**, 530  
 Zoroastrianism main treatment, **2**, 566-567, 634-641; restored in third century A D, **6**, 401

#### (b) NATIONAL RELIGIONS AND CHURCH HISTORY

Arabia ancient Arab religion, **8** 9 seq., 104 seq. Christianity in before Mohammed **8** 10 religion at the coming of Mohammed **8** 111 seq. spread of Mohammedanism **7** 492, **8**, 16-22 14, 171 **24** 293 Christians driven out of Arabia by Omar **8**, 105 treatment of Christians under Omeyyads and Abbassids **8** 325 seq. result of the Wahabites **24** 150  
 Austria under Ferdinand I **14** 316 317 sympathy with Protestantism, **14**, 332, concordat of 1855 **15** 167, revocation of concordat **15** 31, new church regulations (1874) **15** 17  
 Bosnia religious dissensions **24**, 215  
 Bulgaria introduction of Christianity, **24**, 161, patriarchate established **24**, 164, Bozomikes **24** 165-166, during Byzantine supremacy (1018-1186) **24**, 165, under Alex II **24** 173, supremacy of Greek church **24** 176 177, exarchate established (1870) **24** 177, controversy concerning state church **24** 217  
 Byzantine Empire dissensions among Christian sects (Nestorius) **2** 376, church in time of Heraclius **7**, 171, 178, 179 controversies under Constantine II **7** 183 184 edicts against image-worship **7** 204-206 the Iconoclastic movement **7** 207 210 218 451, separation of Greek and Latin churches, **7**, 230  
 China Confucius **24** 525 seq., Chinese sects **24** 529 Buddhism **24**, 530, Taoism, **24**, 530, progress of Christianity, **24** 547  
 Egypt (ancient) see Section A, (medieval) advent of Christianity, **1**, 64, Mohammedanism **1** 51, **8** 160-162, the Jacobites **8** 161, revolt of the Mahdi **24** 460-461  
 England religion of the ancient Britons, **6** 169 189-190 **18** 1-6, changes under Roman rule, **18** 18 Christianity in Roman Britain **18**, 23-24, Christianity among Anglo-Saxons, **18**, 42-45, the mission of Augustine, **18**, 43, 44, introduction of Christianity into Northumberland, **18**, 45-49, differences between Celtic and Roman church in Anglo-Saxon England settled at Council of Whitby, **18** 54, the supremacy of Dunstan, **18**, 107-111; Norman influence in English church under Edward the Confessor, **18**, 131, consecration of Westminster Abbey, **18**,

145; ecclesiastical effects of the Norman conquest, **18**, 211, William Rufus and Anselm, **18**, 224-225, Henry I and Anselm, **18**, 234-236, rise of Becket, **18**, 263-265, Becket appointed archbishop of Canterbury, **18**, 266, the constitutions of Clarendon, **18**, 267, fall of Becket, **18**, 268-270, return and murder of Becket **18** 272-277, Anglo-Norman church architecture **18**, 300-301, John and Innocent III **18** 346-338 340-342, Edward I and the church **18**, 413 the statute *de religiosis* (1279), **18**, 428, the knights Templars, **18**, 439-440, the English church under Edward III, **18** 483-484 the days of Wycliffe, **18** 494-496 persecution of heretics under Henry IV the statute *de heretico comburendo* **18** 520 seq spread of Lollardism under Henry V, execution of Oldcastle **18** 527-528, Henry VIII's early relation to church **19**, 57, rise and influence of Wolsey **19**, 72, 77 Henry VIII's early resistance to the Reformation movement **19** 97-98 Henry VIII as Defender of the Faith against Luther (1521), **19**, 98-99 fall and death of Wolsey **19** 114-115, parliament of 1529, attacks church abuses, **19** 122-123 the English testament **19** 123 persecutions for heresy **19**, 124 Henry VIII becomes supreme head of the church in England (1534) **19** 130 first fruits (annates) abolished (1532) **19** 131-132 the separation from Rome (1534) **19**, 134 Henry's statute of heresy **19** 145, Act of Supremacy (1534) **19**, 147 persecutions of Catholic orders, the monks of the Charterhouse **19**, 148 151, execution of Fisher and Moore, **19** 152-155, dissolution of the monasteries (1535-1539), **19** 159-161, 182, publication of the English Bible **19**, 180 persecutions under Henry VIII, **19** 180-181, the Six Articles (1539), **19** 184-186, martyrdom of Anne Askew **19**, 199, progress of Reformation during reign of Edward VI, **19** 209 222 religious persecutions under Edward VI **19**, 224-225, the Forty-two Articles (1553), **19** 225, Mary and the restoration of Roman-Catholic worship, **19** 235, 243, 245, persecutions under Mary, **19**, 246, 251-259, death of Roland Taylor (1555), **19**, 249-251 Latimer and Ridley, **19**, 252-254 Cranmer, **19**, 254-259, Mary's attitude toward the reformers, **19**, 263-265, re-establishment of Protestantism under Elizabeth, **19**, 273 seq, Elizabeth's Act of Supremacy (1559), **19**, 275, ecclesiastical legislation, **19**, 276; Act of Uniformity, **19**, 277, persecutions of Catholics, **19**, 278-279, deprivation of Catholic prelates, **19**, 279-280, Mary Queen of Scots and Catholicism, **19**, 293, religious feuds in England under Elizabeth, **19**, 328, legislation under

Elizabeth against papacy, **19**, 332, Pius V excommunicates Elizabeth, **19** 341, origin of Puritans, **19**, 343-345, persecution of Puritans, **19**, 345, persecution of freemasonry (1581), **19**, 354 seq, William Allen founds Catholic seminaries on Continent, **19**, 355, persecutions of Catholics (1588-1589), **19**, 406-407 religious history of Elizabeth's reign, **19** 412-454, the Hampton Court conference **19** 474 seq, persecution of Puritans under James I, **19** 475 persecution of Catholics under James I **19**, 476 seq effect of Gunpowder Plot on Catholics in England **19** 480, growth of Puritanism under James I, **19**, 521 Charles I and the Catholics **19**, 535 seq church parties under Charles I (1629) **19**, 558 seq strife between Episcopalians Puritans and Catholics (1637) **19** 570 seq, persecution of Puritans by I and **19** 571 the Long Parliament orders destruction of images **19**, 584 Long Parliament annihilates legislative authority of church **19** 600 growth of Presbyterian influence, **19** 600 Solemn League and Covenant (1643) **20** 17 18 trial and execution of I and **20** 29 30, warring creeds and intolerance (1645) **20** 30-32 the Catholics in the Civil War **20** 45 Presbyterian system established by parliament (1646) **20** 45 Presbyterians versus Independents **20** 47 48 religious views in the Instrument of Government **20** 112 religious discussions at the Restoration **20** 225 227 revulsion of feeling against Puritanism **20**, 227-230 the Quakers **20** 229 restoration of episcopacy **20** 238, Act of Uniformity (1661), **20** 239, Corporation Act (1661), **20**, 240 Conventicle Act (1664), **20**, 245, Five Mile Act (1665), **20** 252, renewal of Conventicle Act (1669) **20**, 271 Declaration of Indulgence (1672), **20** 275 Test Act (1673), **20**, 278, Protestant dissenters, **20** 279 note, the 'Popish Plot' (1678) **20**, 287-291 the English clergy in 1685 **20**, 329-333 James II promises religious tolerance **20** 359, James II relieves Roman Catholics and Quakers, **20**, 360-361 new penal laws against dissenters, **20** 361, persecution of dissenters under James II, **20**, 381-382, James II and the Episcopal church, **20**, 384-385, James II's moves toward re-establishment of Catholicism, **20**, 386-387, James's attack on the universities (1687), **20** 388, Declaration of Indulgence (1687), **20**, 391-391, resistance to Declaration of Indulgence, **20**, 394-395, persecution and imprisonment of the bishops (1688), **20**, 396-397, acquittal of the bishops, **20**, 398-399; Buckle on the intolerance of the clergy, **20**, 400-402, failure of theory of tolerance, **20**, 402-403, Act of Toleration (1689),

20 423 seq; occasional conformity bill (1708), 20, 472, Schism Act (1714), 20 491, bill for relief of dissenters (1718) 20, 521 Quakers' Relief Bill (1722) 20, 530, failure of Jew Bill (1753) 20 572 Catholic emancipation question in Great Britain 21, 531, repeal of the Test Act (1828) 21, 539-540, Catholic Relief Bill (1829), 21 541 the Tractarian movement 21 611 the Bradlaugh Question (1880) 21 611

Inland early religion 17, 56 seq Christianity 16 200 seq

Ireland church in ninth century 11 13 church in eleventh and twelfth century (ministry of St. Dunas and Allt Saur) 11 33 1 Alchard and St. Bernard 11 10 13 religious revolution in favour of women 11 46 the Allensons in crusade 11 51-54 religion in St. Louis 11 58-67 contest between Philip IV and Pope Boniface VIII 11 77 See the destruction of the Templars 11 83-84 86 University of Paris and Council of Constance (1414-1418) 11 181 186 trial of Jan Hus 11 200 213 relations of Louis XI with church 11 249 seq Council (1716) 11 309 310 introduction of Protestant ideas 11 313 religious persecutions 11 359 Lutheranism and Calvinism 11 361 the religious wars 11 360-391 the mission of Saint Bartholomew 11 70 378 11 dict of Nantes 11 40 407 uprising of Huguenots against Louis XIII 11 415 seq Henry IV worlder at Rochelle 11 452 seq Silencing reorganised, 11 474 church under Richelieu 11, 475 seq suppression of papal power under Louis XIV 11 544 Protestants, 11 545-546 revocation of Edict of Nantes 11 546 547 text 11 660 Jesuits 11 548 pulpit in time of Bossuet, 11, 611 punishment of Jesuits (1764) 12, 80-81 church attacked by Voltaire, 12, 112 religious ideas of Voltaire and Rousseau 12 117, property of clergy abolished (1789), 12 223 225 the worship of reason 12, 331-332 sect founded by Robespierre 12, 335-339, controversy over clergy in La Vendée 12 374 seq religious liberty declared (1793) 12 412 pope disposed by French 12 435-459 Concordat (1801), 12, 511-512, 13, 240 Napoleon's policy 12 523 Jesuits and the "congregation" 13, 25-26 Jesuits attack university 13, 28 ordinances against Jesuits (1828), 13 40 rôle played by religion in revolutions of 1830 and 1848 13 93 pope reinstated by France (1849), 13, 113, church and education, 13, 113, religious ordinances (1851), 13, 121, religious struggle between republicans and conservatives (1876), 13, 189-190 legislation against Jesuits (1879), 13, 192,

Dreyfus affair in clerical struggle, 13, 197, hatred of collectivists for church, 13, 216, Separation Law (1907), 13 242

Germany spread of Christianity under Pepin 7, 156, religion of the Saxons 7, 524-525 540 13 44, Charlemagne forces Saxons to accept Christianity, 7, 540-544 Charlemagne and the papacy, 7, 542-546 importance of church for unity of Charlemagne's empire, 7, 548-550 Louis the Pious and the church, 7, 557-558, 560 Lothair and the church, 7 578-579 Rimbart spreads Christianity among Danes and Swedes, 7 581 Otto the Great and the pope, 7 615-617 conversion of Bohemians and Poles 7 623 struggle of Otto III with church 7 624-625, relation of empire to Italy at end of Henry II's reign 7 628-629 Henry III controls popes 7 640-643 'true of god,' 7, 644 struggle between Henry IV and the papacy 7 645-652 Henry V and war of investiture 7 656 659 religious enthusiasm caused by crusades 14 92, crusade of Conrad III, 14, 93 100 Frederick Barbarossa and papacy 14 97 seq pope obtains capitulation from Otto IV 14 112-113, contest of Frederick II with papacy, 14, 114 115 conquest of Prussia by Teutonic knights 8 460 15 107 Prussian crusade 14 118 119 Flagellant 14 125 180 religious movements in Bohemia 14 197 199 John Huss, 14, 198 199 202 207 Council of Basel 14, 212 Frederick III and church 14, 215 seq diminution of papal authority (fifteenth century) 14 225-230 Luther and the Reformation 14 249-258, Counter Reformation Council of Trent (1545-1563) 14 282 304 317 Smalldale War 14 289 seq the "Interim" 14, 305-308 Treaty of Passau (1552), 14, 311-312, religious peace of Augsburg 14 313 Ferdinand I and pope, 14, 316 318 Calvinism and Lutheranism 14, 319 attitude of Maximilian II towards religious disputes 14, 318-319 Protestant and Catholic Leagues, 14, 322 326 Thirty Years War, 14, 329 seq, religious disputes in Bohemia lead to breaking out of Thirty Years' War, 14 331-332 Roman Catholicism restored to Bohemia, 14, 334, Peace of Westphalia declares religious equality, 14 341 conditions in middle of seventeenth century, 15, 130, dissolution of Jesuits 14 456-458, toleration of Frederick the Great, 15, 157 seq; treatment of dissenters in Prussia, 15, 238, 239, clerical reforms of Joseph II, 14, 460-468, Protestantism in Bohemia, 14, 468-469, Jews, 14, 469-470; ecclesiastical policy of Joseph II, 14, 474-477, reaction to strict dogma in Prussia, 15 260 seq, effect of rationalism on Christianity 15, 342; religious dissensions in nineteenth century,

15, 417 seq; Edict of Toleration 15  
420-421, increase in power of Roman  
Catholic church, 15, 467, Bismarck  
and church 15 534 seq, see also  
Papacy and Reformation  
Greece in second and third centuries B C  
4, 608 relation of Christianity to Helle-  
nism 4 612 introduction of Chris-  
tianity 24 222 opposition to modern  
translation of Gospel 24 235  
India Brahminism 2 525-533 Budd-  
hism 2 535 515 Mohammedanism  
22 21 seq, religious changes of Ahi-  
n (sixteenth century) 22 28-29 Moham-  
medan fanaticism aroused by English  
22, 123 Sikhs 22 150 seq influence  
of religious ideas in mutiny (1857-1858)  
22 167 seq  
Ireland early Christianity in Ireland  
(Palladius St Patrick) 21 337-339  
early Irish church 21 339-342 the  
bards 21 343 attempts at establi-  
shment of national church 21 344 clergy  
exempted from obligation of fighting  
21 345 Henry VIII and the Irish  
church 21 399-400 review of Irish  
church history from Norman invasion  
to Henry VIII 21 400-402 Edward  
VI and the Reformation in Ireland 21  
402-403 Mary and the Irish church  
21 403-405 Irish church under Eliza-  
beth I 21 406 118 religious policy of  
James I 21 120 Long Parliament  
suppresses Catholic religion in Ireland  
19 610 persecutions under Cromwell  
and the Commonwealth 20 117 120  
rise of Quakers under the Restoration  
21 425 Protestants persecuted by  
Catholics (1685-1689) 21 425-426  
the penal laws 21 434-436 the Dis-  
senters 21 436 Daniel O'Connell and  
Catholic Emancipation 21 445, church  
disestablishment 21 635  
Italy pope deposed by French 12 455-  
459 pope returns to Rome 9 564  
Naples and the papacy 9 570 seq pope  
imprisoned in France 9 571 pope re-  
instated 9, 579, Jesuits restored 9  
581, revolt against pope 9 595-597  
expulsion of Jesuits 9 595 papacy of  
pope unity, 9 606-607 struggle with  
papacy 9 620-624 Rome becomes  
capital of Italy, 9, 624-625, see also  
Papacy.  
Japan Buddhism replaces Shintoism 24  
551, Confucianism 24, 552 progress  
of Buddhism, 24, 594 596 advent of  
Christianity, 24, 584 persecutions of  
Christians 24, 588, latter-day Chris-  
tianity, 24, 590  
Lydia 2, 424  
Mexico Aztec temples 23, 515  
Nepal Buddhism and Brahmanism, 2,  
539 seq, 24, 511  
Netherlands and Belgium early forms of  
religion, 13, 270 seq, Christianity  
introduced into Ireland 13, 276 seq  
285, Christianity in Belgium, 13, 309  
growth of heresy in Netherlands, 13,

376 seq; the policy of, Cardinal Gran-  
vella, 13, 389 seq; the establishment  
of the inquisition, 13, 392-395, the  
compromise of 1566, 13 395 seq; the  
Calvinists 13, 400, the Iconoclasts, 13,  
402 seq the Arminian controversy, 13,  
554-555 the Puritans in the Nether-  
lands 13 569 Joseph II and the clergy  
in Belgium 14 43 seq, Roman Catho-  
licism in Belgium 14 45 seq Catholic  
opposition to liberalism in Belgium 14,  
56 anti-Catholic struggles in Holland  
14 61-62  
New Zealand religion and mythology of  
Maoris 22 264  
Persia Zoroaster 2 635-641 Christians  
persecuted by Sasanids 8 80 seq  
Victorian confession adopted 8 85  
introduction of Islam 24 489 seq,  
Babism founded by Ali 24 494  
Phoenicia 2 349 352 269-270  
Phrygia 2 411  
Poland conversion to Christianity 24 8  
religious toleration (fifteenth century)  
24 47 Jesuits gunpowder 24 50  
Portugal conditions under Sancho II  
(thirteenth century) 10 438, Pomal  
and the Jesuits 10 427 530  
Rome paganism 6 115 307-308, politi-  
cal element in religion 5 571 6 113  
decay of religion at end of republican  
era 5 652 654 toleration of paganism  
6 11 12 rise of Christianity 6 313 seq  
tolerance under later emperors 6 304  
the Roman state and the early Christian  
church 6 629 642 church under Theo-  
dore 7 300 religious toleration under  
Alban, Odoacer and Theodoric 7 379  
309 335 the church in the time of  
Clovis 7 470 471 the times of Char-  
lemagne 7, 531 history of papacy, 8,  
519 650  
Rumania 24 154  
Russia causes for character of religion in  
Russia 17 73 the old Slav mythology  
7 117 17 91 95 24 157 introduction  
of Christianity 17 96 99-100 103-106  
Jews expelled from Russia under Vlad-  
mir Monomakh 17, 127 clergy in  
fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, 17  
167 seq power of Russian patriarchate  
established 17 239, Jesuits expelled  
from St Petersburg, 17, 504, Uniate  
Greek church suppressed 17, 556  
Scandinavia Christianity introduced in-  
to Denmark 16, 18, into Norway 16  
45 into Iceland 16, 125 seq; church  
and state in Denmark 16, 144 seq, the  
Reformation 16 250 seq, confession  
of Augsborg imposed on Protestants in  
Denmark, 16 254 in Sweden, 16 305  
Scotland conversion to Christianity, 21,  
8 Scottish church established, 21, 16,  
importance of monasteries, 21, 23,  
Catholic church made national, 21, 38-  
42 Henry II attempts to join Scottish  
and English churches, 21, 48, martyr-  
dom of John Resby (1408), 21, 168,  
224, of Patrick Hamilton (1528), 21,

- 236, progress of Reformation **19**, 283-284, laws against heresy, **21**, 237, martyrdom of George Wishart (1546), **21**, 242, of Walter Myln (1558), **21**, 250 the first covenant **21**, 249, Catholicism overthrown (1560), **21**, 257, Presbyterianism established, **21**, 258, the 'Black Acts' (1584) **21**, 278, Episcopacy established in Scotland **21**, 291 resistance to Episcopacy (Episcopal War) **19**, 573-577 **21**, 292-294, Solemn League and Covenant **21**, 291, condition under protectorate **20**, 116-117, Recusory Act (1661) **21**, 298, Scotland after the Restoration **21**, 298 seq. persecution by 'letters of int. communion' **21**, 303, Cumberlains founded **21**, 306, the Test Act **21**, 306, Presbyterianism re-established in Scotland (1690) **21**, 311, the free church, **21**, 611
- Spain influence of religion on fate of country (1479) **24**, 19, independent patriarchate abolished **24**, 196-197, present status of **24**, 206
- Sum punia of Buddhism **24**, 514
- South Africa Dopper sect founded in Transvaal **22**, 254
- Spain Christianity introduced **7**, 51, 10-11, 14, Syria adopt Christianity **10**, 20, heresies **10**, 14, persecution of the Jews by the Greeks **10**, 34-35, expulsion of the Jews (1492) **10**, 17-161, persecution of the Moors **10**, 161-165, the inquisition **10**, 584-598
- Switzerland the old Helveticus **16**, 573, independent attitude towards papacy (fifteenth century) **16**, 567-568, Zwingli and the troubles of the Reformation **16**, 624-635, Helvetic confession of faith **16**, 632, Calvin and Geneva **16**, 639-642, temporal influence of clergy **16**, 640, conditions at outbreak of Thirty Years War **16**, 644, after the war **16**, 656, financial movements nineteenth century **17**, 27, religious dissensions and the war of the Sonderbund **17**, 38-43, expulsion of Jesuits **17**, 39
- Tibet pre-Buddhist religion **24**, 506, contact with Islam, **24**, 509, religious customs, **24**, 506-507, theocratic government **24**, 507-508
- Turkey religion of primitive Turks **24**, 262, Nestorian Christianity accepted by Kerait Turks (1000), **24**, 268, conversion to Mohammedanism, **24**, 270, 312, influence of Islam on unity of empire, **24**, 313, religious organisation, **24**, 334
- United States religion as a factor in North American colonisation **22**, 532, influence on America of Protestant movement in Europe, **22**, 517, ecclesiastical organisation introduced in Virginia, **22**, 586, tolerance in Virginia, **22**, 598, assimilation of Puritans and Separatists in Massachusetts, **22**, 616, church of the Pilgrims, **22**, 616 seq., intolerance in Massachusetts in time of Roger Williams, **23**, 90-92, first synod in America, **23**, 100, the Antinomian controversy in Massachusetts, **23**, 101, persecution of Baptists and Quakers in New England, **23**, 117 seq., theocratic government in Massachusetts, **23**, 141, 142-143, contrast of Catholics and Protestant missions to Indians, **23**, 82, Christianising of New England Indians, **23**, 146, 149, Andros introduces Episcopacy in New England, **23**, 156 seq., the rigid code of conduct in Massachusetts, **23**, 177 seq., act of Toleration (1649) in Maryland, **22**, 602, overthrow of Catholics in Maryland, **23**, 137, 138, toleration in New Amsterdam, **23**, 19, persecution of Catholics in New York, **23**, 167, repression of Catholics in English colonies in King William's War, **23**, 186, Rhode Island revokes anti-Catholic statutes (1784), **23**, 200, growth of religious liberty after the Revolution, **23**, 290, support of a church system made voluntary in Connecticut (1818), **23**, 347, Protestant schism on slavery question, **23**, 345
- Rembrandt (Rembrandt Hermanszoon van Rijn or Ryn) (1607-1669), Dutch painter, estimate, **13**, 603-605, death, **13**, 608
- Remi, see Rheims.
- Remorus, see Ramorino
- Remus, Roman legendary character, brother of Romulus, **5**, 61-63
- Rémusat, Claire Elisabeth Jeanne Gravier de Vergennes, Countess of (1750-1821), attendant of Empress Josephine, at Napoleon's court, **12**, 538
- Rémusat, Count François Marie Charles de (1797-1875), French politician and writer, exiled, **13**, 124
- Renaissance or Revival of Learning, name applied to transition from medieval to modern methods of study and thought
- England introduction of printing, **18**, 599, Elizabethan period, **18**, 455-468
- France time of Louis XI (art of printing introduced into France), **11**, 275, time of Louis XII, **11**, 303, time of Francis I, **11**, 303, châteaux built, college of France founded, **11**, 329-330 (Rabelais, Calvin, Montaigne, etc.), **11**, 326, 331, 423-431
- Germany invention of printing, **9**, 355, first German universities founded, **14**, 198, reform of penal codes, **14**, 279
- Italy first awakening (Dante, Petrarch, Boccaccio), **9**, 174-203, (Nicholas of Pisa, Cimabue, Giotto), **9**, 203-210, Medicean period (Brunelleschi, Masaccio, Filippo Lippi, Donatello, Leonardo, etc.), **9**, 352-361, 391-398, age of Michelangelo (Michelangelo, Leonardo, Raphael, etc.), **9**, 398-405, (Ariosto, Vaccaivelli), **9**, 405-407
- Netherlands universities founded, **13**, 591, (Spinoza and Descartes), **13**, 591-592, (golden age of literature), **13**, 593-598, (golden age of art, Rubens, Van-

- dykes, Rembrandt, etc), **13**, 598-608.
- Scotland: universities founded, **21**, 221, early poetry, **21**, 222-223.
- Switzerland Calvin founds Swiss academy, **16**, 640
- Fall of Constantinople (Greek manuscripts, etc, taken into Europe), **7**, 351, **9**, 355, 391, **11**, 275
- Crusades their effect on Renaissance movement, **8**, 467-480, see also Reformation.
- Renan, Joseph Ernest (1823-1892), French historian and philologist, Egyptian explorations, **1**, 185 researches in Palestine, **2**, 32, Phœnician explorations, **2**, 349.
- Renau d'Elçagayar, Bernard (1652-1719), French naval officer invents new bombarding vessel, **11**, 595
- Renaud, Château, see Château-Renaud, François Louis de Rousselet, Count of.
- Renaud de Dammartin, Count of Boulogne (d 1227), French soldier, at battle of Bouvines (1214), **11**, 55
- Renaudie, Godefroi de la (d 1560) French Huguenot conspires against Guise family, **11**, 354
- Rendsburg, Treaty of, a treaty between the dukes of Holstein and Gottorp (1671), **16**, 368
- René (I) "the Good" (1409-1480) duke of Anjou and Lorraine king of Naples, Jerusalem, and Sicily and count of Provence, etc., struggle to retain crown of Naples **9**, 246-237 at war with Charles of Burgundy, **11**, 221-222, **16**, 603
- Renichon, Michael (d 1594) Flemish priest, attempts assassination of Maurice, **13**, 529
- Renneberg, Count (d 1581), stadholder of Groningen, treason of, **13**, 441 at siege of Groningen, **13**, 442 bequeges Steenwijk, **13**, 445, death, **13**, 446
- Rennes, town in France sieges (1312), **11**, 107, (1371), **11**, 152, (1488), **19**, 26, (1491), **11**, 285
- Reno, Jesse Lee (1823-1862), American soldier, killed at battle of South Mountain, **23**, 433.
- Rensselaer, Killian van, see Van Rensselaer, Killian.
- Rensselaerswick, part of New Netherlands, growth, **23**, 14
- Rephaim or Rephaites, race of giants living in Canaan, **2**, 67
- Repnin, Prince Nikolai (1734-1801), Russian soldier and diplomatist, urges Polish dissenters to confederation **17**, 377-378, victorious at Badadagh and Matchin, **17**, 410-411.
- Republican Party (in American history), the "Anti-Nebraska men," **23**, 395, the Ripon (Wisconsin) meeting, **23**, 396, the Jackson (Michigan) convention (1854), early successes (1854-1855), **23**, 397, first national convention (February 22nd, 1856), **23**, 399; in campaign of 1856

- 23**, 399-401, elections of 1858, **23**, 403, Lincoln-Douglas debate, **23**, 404; the Chicago convention of 1860, **23**, 407; the election of Lincoln, **23**, 408; withdrawal of Southern members leaves party in control of Congress (1861), **23**, 413, Lincoln's inauguration and cabinet appointments, **23**, 413-414, co-operation with democrats in war measures, **23**, 415; war time legislation (1861-1862), **23**, 420-421, war time politics, Lincoln's reelection, **23**, 419-420, assassination of Lincoln, **23**, 451, reconstruction under Lincoln, **23**, 454-459, reconstruction under Johnson, **23**, 459-467, Johnson's clash with, **23**, 462-465, unapproachment of Johnson, **23**, 465-466 reconstruction under Grant, **23**, 467-469 election of 1872, **23**, 469, political corruption and scandal (Credit Mobilier, "Salary Grab" and Whiskey Ring'), **23**, 472, financial legislation of 1873, **23**, 473 disputed election of 1876, **23**, 474-476, Hayes administration, **23**, 477-478 election of Garfield and Arthur, **23**, 475, "Stalwart" - Halfbreed' quarrel, **23**, 479 assassination of Garfield (1881), **23**, 479, campaign of 1884 the "Mugwump" campaign, **23**, 479-480, campaign of 1888, Harris's administration, **23**, 481-483, McKinley Bill (1890), **23**, 481 the Sherman Law (1890), **23**, 482 campaign of 1892, **23**, 483, campaign of 1896 McKinley elected, **23**, 486-487 Dingley Act (1897), **23**, 487, Spanish American War, **23**, 487-490 campaign of 1900, McKinley re-elected, **23**, 491, McKinley's assassination (September 6th, 1901), **23**, 491, the accession of Roosevelt, **23**, 491, campaign of 1904, Roosevelt elected, **23**, 491
- Requesens y Cufià, Don Luis de (1522-1576), Spanish commander, at battle of Lepanto, **9**, 474-475, succeeds duke of Alva in Low Countries, **10**, 243, **13**, 110, 441 seq. at siege of Zierichsee, **13**, 455-456, death, **13**, 457
- Request of the Beggars (April 5th, 1566), in Dutch history, a petition from dissatisfied nobles to the council of state, **13**, 397-398
- Resaca, town in Georgia, U S A; battle (1861), **23**, 114
- Resaca de la Palma or Resaca de Guerrero, town in Texas, U S A, battle (1846), **23**, 372
- Reschid, see Reshid.
- Reschuf, Phœnician god, **2**, 270
- Reshid or Reschid Pasha (Mustapha Mehemmed) (1802-1858), Turkish statesman, defeated at Koulevtcha, **17**, 544, ability as a statesman, **24**, 425, defeated by Ibrahim Pasha, **24**, 452
- Restitution, Edict of, edict by Emperor Ferdinand II requiring Protestants to restore to Roman Catholics ecclesiastical property (1623), **16**, 323
- Restitutus, bishop of London (314 A.D.), **18**, 23



- Restoration, The**, (1) in English history, the return and restoration of Charles II (1660), **20**, **222**, (2) in French history, the return of the Bourbons to power (1814), **12**, **618**, also (1815), **13**, **9**, (3) in Jewish history, the return of the Jews to Palestine (537 B.C.) **2** **127**
- Retief, Peter** (d. 1837) Boer pioneer in South Africa, leads Cape Colony Boers into Natal (1837), **22**, **217**, **314**, death **22**, **314**
- Retz, Albert de Gondi, Count de** (1522-1602) share in massacre of St Bartholomew **11** **371**
- Retz, or Rais, or Raiz, Gilles de Laval, Baron de** (1390-1440) French marshal at deliverance of Orleans, **11**, **194**, crimes, **11** **226** **227**
- Retz, Jean François Paul de Gondi, Cardinal de** (1613-1671) French politician and author, author of *Mémoires* **11** **491** on day of barricades **11** **500-501** 501 attitude toward Mazarin **11**, **505** **507-508** **510** last years **11** **514**
- Reuben, Israelite tribe**, location in Canaan **2** **67** **70**
- Reuda, chieftain of the Scots**, leads migration of Irish into Britain, **21**, **7** **337**
- Reuel, see Jethro**
- Réunion, formerly Isle de Bourbon, island in Indian Ocean**, discovered (1513) **10** **346** French colonisation of **22**, **15**
- Reunion, Chambers of** (Chambres de Réunion), special courts established (1680) by Louis XIV, **11** **593**
- Reunion, Wars of**, names sometimes applied to wars waged by allied powers against France because of action taken by the chambers of Reunion of 1680, **11**, **596** seq
- Reuss, Henry, Prince of** (d. 1811) Austrian soldier, guards Bavarian frontiers, **17**, **145**
- Reuter, Fritz** (1810-1874), German dialect poet, imprisonment, **15**, **108**
- Reutlingen, city in Germany**, battle (1377), **14** **149**
- Reval or Revel, city in Finland**, founded (1219) **16** **161**
- Revelation, Book of, or Revelation of St John the Divine**, last book of New Testament **2**, **176**
- Reventon, Count Fritz**, prior of convent of Pletz, demands governmental reforms (1947), **15** **446**
- Revenue, see Taxation**
- Revere, Paul** (1735-1818), American patriot arouses Massachusetts towns to oppose British march to Concord (1775), **23**, **241**
- Peviczki, Count Adam**, chancellor of Hungary (ca. 1825), saves Hungarian constitution **14**, **611**
- Revival of Learning, see Renaissance.**
- Revocation of the Edict of Nantes** (Oct. 22nd 1685), proclamation of Louis XIV annulling Edict of Nantes, main treatment, **11**, **546-547**, effects of, **13**, **642**, **14**, **398-399**.
- Revolution, American, or Revolutionary War**, main treatment, **23**, **230-283**, the Stamp Act passed (1765), **23**, **231**, opposition to Stamp Act in America, **23**, **232-233**, "Stamp Act Congress" meets, **23**, **233**, repeal of the Stamp Act (1766), **23**, **234**, legislation in parliament of 1767 (Act Act Quartering Act, etc.), **23**, **234-235**, quartering of British troops in Boston (1768) **23**, **235**, Boston massacre (1770), **23**, **236-237**, burning of the Gaspee **23**, **237**, Boston tea party **23** **235** **239**, Boston Port Bill and abrogation of Massachusetts charter, **23** **239**, Gen. Gage appointed governor of Massachusetts, **23** **239**, first Continental Congress (1774), **23** **240**, Lexington and Concord **23**, **241-241**, Concord, deroga and Crown Point **23** **245**, battle of Bunker Hill **23**, **246-247**, second Continental Congress, **23**, **247**, Washington chosen to command Continental army (1775), **23** **248**, siege of Boston, **23**, **248-250**, Declaration of Independence signed, **23**, **252** British repulsed at Charleston, **23**, **255**, battle of Long Island **23** **255-256**, British success in the Jerseys **23** **259** battles of Trenton and Princeton **23** **260-263**, Burgoyne's campaign and battle of Saratoga, **23** **263-265** battles of Brandywine and Germantown **23** **266** British occupy Philadelphia **23** **266** Valley Forge and the French alliance **23**, **267-268** British evacuate Philadelphia **23**, **268**, battle of Monmouth **23** **268**, British successes in the South and North, **23** **271**, naval encounters, Paul Jones, **23**, **272-273**, campaign in the South under Gates, **23**, **274-275**, Arnold's treason, **23**, **275-276**, General Greene in the South, **23**, **277-279** surrender of Yorktown, **23**, **279**, evacuation of New York (1783), **23**, **281**, treaty of peace signed, **23**, **281**
- Revolution, French, see French Revolution**
- Revolutionary Tribunal** (1793-1795), a tribunal of state, democratic in form, which concerned itself with the state trials during the French Revolution, composition of **12**, **313** conducts Danton's trial, **12**, **337** condemns Robespierre, **12**, **345**, abolished **12**, **389**, characterisation of, **12**, **353-354**
- Revolution, Hungarian** (1848-1849), see Hungarian Insurrection.
- Revolution in Spanish South America, see South American Revolution.**
- Revolution of July, French revolution which overthrew Charles X** (1830); main treatment **13** **44-53**
- Revolution of 1688 or English Revolution**, in English history, the revolution which overthrew James II and established William and Mary on the throne; main treatment **20** **394-419**
- Revolution of 1848, French revolution of February, 1848**, which overthrew the government of Louis Philippe, main

treatment, **13**, 81-84, effect in Germany, **18**, 431.

**Rewbell, Jean François** (1747-1867), French politician, chosen member of the Directory (1795), **12** 419, superseded by Sieyès (1799), **12** 472

**Rex, Quintus Marcius**, consul 68 B.C. in Armenian War, **5**, 472, opposes Catiline **5**, 485

**Reyes, Rafael**, Colombian soldier and statesman, representative at Washington, elected president of Colombia (1903), term extended (1905) **23** 604

**Reynier, Jean Louis Ebenezer** (1771-1814) French soldier, in Holland campaign of 1794 **12** 351, commands Saxon division at Dresden, **12** 554 at battle of Lipsie **12** 605

**Reynolds, Captain**, commands *Speetell* (1620), **22** 625-626

**Reynolds, Sir John** (d 1657) English soldier placed in command of Mardyke (1657) **20**, 170<sup>a</sup>

**Reynolds, John Fulton** (1820-1860) American soldier death at battle of Gettysburg, **23**, 445

**Reynosa, town** in Spain, battle of (1808) **10** 342

**Reyter, Thaddeus** (d 1750) Polish patriot opposes Russia **24** 86-87

**Rezin** (d 732 B.C.) king of Damascus defeats Abaz **2**, 111, opposes Asa **1** 393 **2**, 111

**Rezon-ben-Ehadeh** king of Damascus opposes Solomon 901 (c. 2 10), identified with king of Cushim **2** 11

**Rhadamanthus**, Cretan hero claims living origin **3** 191 **4** 394 role **3** 195

**Rhætia**, country below Danube conquered by Theodoric (5 AD) **16** 51 taken by Ostrogoths (455 AD) **16** 51 oppression in **16** 587

**Rhatouses** (ca 575 B.C.) Egyptian king identified with Dided Rhat **1** 96

**Rhazates** (d 627 AD), Persian general defeated by Heraclius, **7**, 166

**Rhea**, see Cybele

**Rhea Silvia**, a Vestal Virgin becomes mother of Romulus and Remus **5**, 61

**Rhegmidas**, Greek commander leads Doron invasion (ca 1100 B.C.) **3** 119

**Rheims** (ancient Remi), city of France captured by Clovis I (486 AD) **7** 465 Count Lucillian killed it (364 AD) **6** 515, coronation of Charles VII at (1429) **18** 555, revolution in (1792) **12** 272

**Rheinfelden**, town in Switzerland battle of (1638), **11**, 471, **14**, 375, pillage of **16** 592

**Rheinfelden, Rudolf von**, Burgundian noble (eleventh century), receives duchy of Swabia (ca 1050) **7** 646

**Rheinfels**, fortress on the Rhine Germany besieged by the French (1692), **14** 402

**Rhenish Alliance or Confederation** (1658) an alliance between the electors of Mainz Cologne, and Treves the bishop of Münster, Sweden, Hesse-Cassel Lunenburg and Palz-Nuburg, **14**, 390

**Rheomithres** (d 333 B.C.), Persian soldier, betrays Egyptians, **2**, 624; commands at Granicus, **4**, 285, 286; slain at Issus, **4**, 303

**Rhesus** (d 19 A.D.), Thracian prince, deposed by senate, **6**, 26

**Rhesus**, Trojan prince, surprised by Greeks, **3** 64

**Rhett, William**, American colonial soldier, defends Charleston S.C., against the French (1706) **23** 191

**Rhianus**, Cretan poet, records Messenian War (220 B.C.) **3**, 143 147 148

**Rhine**, Confederation of the (1806-1813), confederation formed by Napoleon consisting of majority of German states, establishment **12**, 550, **14**, 539, **15** 20, **21** 471

**Rhine, League of the**, alliance formed (1658) by Maximilian with certain German princes to observe the Treaty of Westphalia, **11** 519

**Rhine Cities, League of**, formed (1254) for the purpose of preserving the public peace, **8** 496, **14** 155 157

**Rhinotmetus**, see Justin II

**Rhode Island**, state of the United States, founded by Roger Williams (1636) **23** 96 charter granted to (1644) **23** 115, claims mercantile charter (1663) **23**, 142 writ of *habeas corpus* served against **23** 151 government of dissolved by Andros (1687) **23** 155 disfranchisement of Catholics in **23** 156 removes prohibitory statutes against Roman Catholics (1783) **23** 200 ratifies United States Constitution (1790) **23** 206 state constitution adopted in (1843), **23** 364-369

**Rhodes**, island of the Egean, colonized by Phoenicians (1000 B.C.) **2** 274-275 claimed by Dorians (1104 B.C.) **3** 69 133 place in Asiatic politics, **3**, 11 relations with Greece **3** 191 colonises Agnagnum (750 B.C.) **3** 202 ally of Athens **4** 140 141 200 237, relations with Egypt **4** 417 418, 459 497 567 relations with Rome **4** 530, 559, 610 civilization of **4** 603, 606 **5**, 643 art of **2** 278 **3** 51 54 471 **8**, 159, see also Rhodes, capital of island

**Rhodes**, capital of island of Rhodes, seized by Demetrius (301 B.C.) **4**, 447-449 496 helioly Knights of St John (1310-1522) **8** 456 seized by Muhammed II (1480) **9** 377 **24** 342 336, taken by Suleiman I **24**, 343, 344, see also Rhodes, island of

**Rhodes, Cecil J** (1853-1902), South African statesman emigrates to South Africa, **22** 269 administration as premier of Cape Colony, **23** 273 connection with James Froude (1895), **21**, 653, **22**, 273, negotiates with Matabelle chiefs, **22**, 273-274 besieged in Kimberley (1900), **22**, 273

**Rhodia** (modern Rosas) ancient Spanish seaport founded by Rhodians **10**, 5

**Rhodops**, Greek historian, legend based on Queen Nitocris, **1**, 104

**Rhynberg**, town in Flanders; siege of (1586), **18**, 521  
**Riachuelo**, port in Brazil; battle (June 11th, 1865), **23**, 660  
**Riall**, Phineas or Phinehas (1775-1851), English soldier, at battle of Lundy's Lane or Bridgewater **23**, 334  
**Riano**, Girolamo (d 1455) Italian noble, in Pazzi conspiracy **9** 365-370  
**Riazan**, Russian principality (eleventh century), **17**, 118 conquered by Litars (1235) **17** 135 136  
**Ribagorza**, district in Spain, reconquered from Moors (1065) **10** 51  
**Ribault** or **Ribot**, Jacques (1520-1565), French soldier and colonist, explores Florida (1562) **22** 517, discovers St. Johns River **22** 517, establishes Fort Carolina **22** 517 second voyage (1564), **22** 518 attacked by Menendez **22**, 50 loses fleet **22** 550, colonists massacred **22** 550 551  
**Ribbonism** in Ireland origin of (seventeenth century) **21** 137  
**Ribot**, Alexandre Félix Joseph (1823-1891) French statesman premier (1895) **13** 196 confirms Franco-Russian alliance (1890) **17** 614  
**Ricardus**, queen of Charles III of France undug as cinder by fire (ca 855 A.D.) **7** 381  
**Ricardos**, Don Antonio (1727-1794) Spanish officer captures Belgrade **10** 315  
**Ricasoli**, Baron Bettino (1809-1880) Italian statesman premier of Italy 1860-1861 and 1866-1867 first premiership **9** 612 second premiership **9** 616  
**Ricca**, Florentine family feud with the Albizzi (fifteenth century) **9** 329 333  
**Riccio**, David see **Rizzio**  
**Rice**, cultivation of introduced in South Carolina (ca 1710) **23** 39  
**Rich**, Robert, see **Warwick**  
**Richard** (I) "the Lion-Hearted" ("Cœur de Lion") (1157-1199) King of England and duke of Normandy in his treatment **18** 305 328 revolts against his father Henry II **18** 285 joins Philip Augustus against Henry II **11** 47 **18** 288 seizes royal treasures **18** 305 accession to English and Norman dominions **18** 306 prepares for crusade **8** 381 **18** 307 persecution of Jews under **18** 308 309 quarrels with Philip Augustus **8** 386, **18** 303 310 in Sicily **8** 386 **11** 48 **18** 310 marries Berengaria **8** 387 **18** 310 cruelty to French knights **7**, 246 note acknowledges Cuv of Lusignan king of Jerusalem, **18**, 311, at siege of Acre **8** 388-392 **18** 311 discussions with Philip Augustus **8** 388-390 **11** 45 **18** 311 tears down banner of Leopold of Austria **8** 392 14 110, massacres Saracens **8** 392, **11** 48 **18** 312 retreats from Jerusalem **8** 394 395, abandons Holy Land **8**, 396, **18** 312 taken prisoner by Leopold of Austria **8**, 400 **18** 313 314 fabled discovery of, by Blondel, **8**, 406, efforts in England

to effect release of, **18**, 316, trial of, before German diet, **14**, 110, 111, **18**, 317; ransomed, **18**, 318 319, England during crusade of, **18**, 314, returns to England, **18** 319, John submits to, **18**, 320, war against Philip, **18**, 320, 321, government of England during absence in Normandy **18** 321-323, death **11**, 49; **18** 323, character **7**, 246 note, **8**, 381, 404 **18**, 305, 324 compared with Charles XII of Sweden **18**, 324 exploits **8**, 393 394 397 402 404 **18** 312 318

**Richard II** (1366-1400) king of England 1377-1399, son of the Black Prince, main treatment **18** 485 514, appointed successor by Edward III **18** 483, coronation **18** 485 in Pevensey Revolt **18**, 490-492 marries Anne of Bohemia, **18**, 497 Flemings offer to recognise, as king of France **11**, 136 **18** 497, campaign against Scots **18** 498 declares Roger, earl of March his successor **18** 498, favourites of, expelled by Lords Appellant **18** 500 assumes direction of affairs **18** 501 invades Ireland **18**, 501 **21**, 388 389 marries Isabella, **18**, 502 musk and despotism **18** 503, treacherous revenge upon Gloucester, **18**, 502 second expedition to Ireland **18**, 505 **21**, 388 389 loses Hereford and Norfolk **18** 503 imprisoned by duke of Lancaster (Hereford) **18** 506 deposed **18** 507 parliament deposes perpetual imprisonment of **18** 516 probable manner of death **18** 519 body of, exposed in London **18** 517, legends regarding fate **18** 507 508 519 tomb opened **18** 519, character, **18**, 485, 499 509

**Richard III** (1452-1485) king of England 1483-1485 main treatment **18** 607-626, at battle of Tewkesbury **18** 597, marries Anne Nevil **18** 599 600, opposes Treaty of Picquigny **18** 601 arrests king's uncles **18** 607 seizes Edward V, **18**, 607, 608 assumes title of protector **18**, 608 orders execution of Hastings, **18**, 609, gains possession of Edward's young sons **18** 609 attacks legitimacy of nephews **18** 610-612 accession of, **18**, 615 614 murders nephews **18**, 615, 616 suppresses Buckingham's revolt, **18** 615 618 title of confirmed by parliament **18** 618 enlightened legislation of **18** 618-620 unputed intention of, to marry Elizabeth of York, **18** 621 treatment of Edward IV's family **18**, 620 suspected of causing death of his queen **18** 621 declares earl of Lincoln his heir **18**, 620, overthrown at Bosworth Field **18** 622-623 person and character of, **18** 606, 607, 614 625-626

**Richard**, duke of Gloucester, see **Richard III**

**Richard**, duke of York see **York**.

**Richard** (I) "the Fearless," duke of Normandy 912-996, son of William Longsword, **11**, 18.

**Richard (II)** "the Good," duke of Normandy 996-1027, son of Richard the Fearless, 18, 135

**Richard**, bishop of London, as treasurer of Henry II's exchequer compiles *Dialogus de Scaccario* 18 295

**Richard**, earl of Cambridge (d 1415), English nobleman, executed for conspiracy against Henry V, 18 530

**Richard de Clare**, see Pembroke, Earl of

**Richard Plantagenet**, earl of Cornwall, see Plantagenet, Richard

**Richelieu, Armand Emmanuel du Plessis**, Duke of (1585-1642), French diplomat, early career and first ministry 13 11 negotiates treaties of 1615 and 1616 with the powers 13 11 23 accuses Nevill of treason 13 16, second ministry, 13 25

**Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis**, Cardinal and Duke of (1585-1642), French statesman and diplomat 11 138 186 early life and characterisation 11 435 437, favourite of Marie de Medici 11, 440, 444 see ordered into retirement 11, 444 made cardinal 11, 441 acquires ascendancy over Louis XIII 11 449 see stage of La Rochelle 11 452 see 19 546 554 enmity of Marie de Medici 11 462 see foreign policy and war against Spain in Italy 11 460-461, 9 499 505 conspiracy of Orleans and execution of Montmorncy 11 465, ally of Sweden against the empire 11 466, 14 338 361 368 374 378 16 325 gives secret aid to Protestants against Charles I 19 576 creates French Academy and reorganises Sorbonne 11 474 632 internal affairs church and state, 11, 475 see writings 11 476 suppresses rebellion of Huguenots 11 478 relations with Holland 13 572 579 his estimate of Straitsford 19 592 compared with Cardinal Mazarin 10 201, long illness and death 11 481 482, 13, 582, estimate by Stephen 11 484-486

**Richelieu, Louis François Armand du Plessis**, Duke of (1696-1788) French scholar mission to Vienna 12 28 execution of Louis XV, 12 31 40 53 72 marshalled in the Silesian Wars 12 11 45 59 67 captures Port Manton 12 67-68 in Hainover 12 73, 75, captures St Philip (Minor) (1756) 20 550 15 201 called Father Marsud by soldiers 12 73 disbands the court of aids by show of force 12 103

**Richemont, Arthur de Bretagne**, Count of (1393-1455) made constable of France 11, 189 at battle of Patay (1429) 11 201

**Richemont, Antoine** (1770-1802) French soldier with Marat 12, 505 at Hohenlinden 12 507-508

**Richman**, king of the Suevi, defeats Romans (438 A.D.) 10 17

**Richmond**, city in Virginia U.S.A., becomes Confederate capital (1861) 23 420, evacuation by Lee (1865), 23, 150

**Richmond**, Earl of (title of Henry VII of England before accession); see Henry (VII) Tudor, king of England.

**Richmond**, Earl of, see Bretagne, John.

**Richter, Jean Paul Friedrich** (1763-1825), German writer, estimate of, 18 354, 355

**Ricimer** (d 472 A.D.), Roman soldier, conquers Vandals 6, 605 deposes Avitus 6 605 610, dethrones Majorian, 6, 609, dominates Italy 6 610-614 marries daughter of Anthemius, 6, 612, death 6 614

**Ricius, Paul** (fifteenth century), Jewish physician, translates Arabian medical work 8 280

**Rickhill, Sir William** (fl 1378 1407), English justice, visits duke of Gloucester at Calus (1397) 18 503

**Ridania**, plain near Cairo, Egypt, battle of (1517) 24 114

**Ridge**, English soldier, at assault of Badajoz (1812) 10 360

**Ridley, Nicholas** (1500-1555) English bishop upholds Lady Jane Grey 19 230, imprisonment and trial, 19 235, 252 martyrdom 19 253

**Ridwan** (twelfth century) founds colony of Assassins in Syria 8 15

**Riebeck, Jan van**, leads first Dutch colonists to South Africa (1652) 22 265

**Ried**, Treaty of, between Austria and Bavaria (1813) 14 583 15 317 363

**Rieger, Franz Ladislaus** (1818-1903) Hungarian statesman draws up a Czech constitution (1848) 14 639

**Riego y Nuñez, Rafael del** (1755-1823) Spanish soldier, heads revolt (1820), 10 383

**Rieka**, town in Herzegovina, battle (1862) 24 211

**Riel, Louis** (1844-1885) Canadian rebel leader, heads Red River rebellion 22 343

**Rienzi** or **Rienzo**, Cola di (Nicola Gabrini) (1313-1354) Italian patriot, career, 9 211 229 mission to Pope Clement VI at Avignon 9 215 leads revolution 9 214 becomes tribune 9 215, Lord Tyton on his speech, 9, 216-218 virtuous over Climates 9 221 alienates the people 9 222 exile, 9 224, return to Rome 9 227 death 9 229

**Riesco, Jerman** (1851) president of republic of Chile 1901- election 23 611

**Riga**, Russian port town sieges (1812), 15 303, (1700), 17, 266, (1710), 17, 281

**Rigby, Alexander**, English colonist, receives title to Plymouth lands (1643), 22, 637, death, 22 638

**Right**, Petition of, see Petition of Right.

**Right of Latium**, see Latinitas

**Rigny, Henry Gauthier, Count de** (1783-1843) French vice admiral, in Greek revolution 24, 232, commands French ships at battle of Navarino, 21 536-537, 24 233 made minister of marine under Louis Philippe, 13, 62

**Rigveda**, see Veda.

**Rijp, Jan Corneliszoon**, Dutch navigator, discovers Spitzbergen (1596), **13**, 548  
**Rimmon**, an Assyro-Babylonian divinity, identified with Ramman, **1**, 313, 314  
**Rimmik**, battle of fought at Martinesti a town on the river Rimmik in Rumania (1789) **17**, 408  
**Rim Sin or Arioch (Eri-Aku)**, king of Babilon (ca. 2340 B.C.) **1**, 363  
**Rinaldo**, bishop of Ostia see Alexander IV pope  
**Ringsted**, Diet of, called by Valdemar III of Denmark (1349) **16**, 152  
**Rinuconi, Giambattista**, Italian patriot, legit in Ireland (1615) **21**, 122  
**Rio Branco, José Maria de Silva Paranhos, Viscount of (1819-1880)**, Brazilian statesman in career **23**, 661  
**Rio de Janeiro**, capital of Brazil Duguay Trouin sails **10**, 220 revolt at (1893) **23**, 618-619  
**Rio de la Plata**, province of South America separated from Paraguay (1620) **23**, 617 provisionally a permanent establishment (1810) **23**, 591  
**Rio de la Plata or La Plata**, river in South America discovered by Amerigo Vesputi (1501) **10**, 186  
**Rio Grande do Sul**, southern state of Brazil revolts in (1835-1845) **23**, 678, 69  
**Rio Seco or Medina de Rio Seco**, town in Spain battle of (1509) **10**, 339  
**Riparii**, see Riparian Franks  
**Ripon**, city in England, armistice of (1640) **19**, 81 **21**, 293  
**Ripon**, town in Wisconsin U.S.A. first meetings of republican party held at, **23**, 66  
**Ripon, Frederick John Robinson, Viscount Goderich, 1st Earl of (1782-1851)**, British statesman made premier of England (1827-1828) **21**, 53; colonial secretary (1850), **21**, 519 created earl (1833) **21**, 567  
**Ripon, George Frederick Samuel Robinson, Marquis of (1827-)**, English statesman viceroy of India (1880) **22**, 212, 222  
**Ripperda, Jan Willem, Duke de (1650-1737)**, Dutch adventurer and diplomat, career, **10**, 295, 296  
**Riparian Franks**, branch of the Frankish people origin of appellation, **7**, 451, 460 territory of, **7**, 162, 475; elect Clovis king **7**, 175  
**Ripunjaya (d. 500 B.C.)** Indian king **2**, 176  
**Rishu**, Hindu sacred poets **2**, 111  
**Rising (Rysingh), Johann Claesson**, governor of New Sweden, takes Fort Christina (1651) **23**, 17  
**Ristich, Yovan**, Serbian statesman, heads regency (1849) **24**, 201  
**Ritchie, Charles Thompson (1838-)** in English politician retires from chancellorship of exchequer in Balfour ministry (1903), **21**, 662  
**Ritter, Freiherr von**, negotiates cession of part of Bavaria to Austria (1777) **14**, 49  
**Riva Agüero, José (1783-1856)**, Peruvian

politician, elected president of Peru, **23**, 586, deposed, **23**, 587  
**Rivadavia, Bernardino (1780-1845)**, president of Argentine Republic, **23**, 616  
**Rivaud de la Raffinière, Olivier Macoux (1766-1839)** French general, at Marengio, **12**, 502  
**Rivera, José Frutuoso (1790-1854)**, Uruguayan soldier and politician, wins battle of Rincon de Haedo, **23**, 595, president of Uruguay **23**, 617  
**Rivers, Earls of**, see Woodville  
**Rivière, Henri Laurent (1827-1883)**, French naval commander killed **13**, 197  
**Rivière, Charles François de Riffardeau, Duke of (1763-1828)**, adviser of Charles X of France (1821) **13**, 35  
**Rivoli**, town near Turin Italy, battle of (1707) **12**, 145 **14**, 513  
**Rivoli, Duke of**, see Masséna, André  
**Rixa**, regent of Finland (1031-1041), **24**, 13  
**Rizpah**, wife of Saul **2**, 84, 85, 96  
**Rizzio or Riccio, David (d. 1566)**, favourite of Mary Queen of Scots, secretary of Mary, **19**, 301 **21**, 266 influence over Mary, **19**, 301 **303** murdered, **19**, 303; **21**, 266, character **19**, 301  
**Roanoke, Lost Colony of (1585-1589)**, **22**, 555-563  
**Roas (Ruas, Rugilas) (375 A.D.)**, Hunnic chieftain, uncle of Attila **7**, 46, 48  
**Robber Council or Synod**, see Ephesus, Council of  
**Robe**, British colonial official, becomes governor of South Australia (1845) **22**, 246  
**Robenhausen**, town in Switzerland, lake-dwellings discovered at **16**, 522, 523  
**Robert I, King of France 922-923 A.D.**, son of Robert the Strong proclaimed king, **11**, 1; death **11**, 16  
**Robert (II) "the Pious" (971-1031)**, King of France 966-1031 son of Hugh Capet, coronation **11**, 23 forced to put away his wife Bertha **11**, 24 character **11**, 24  
**Robert**, King of Germany see Rupert  
**Robert d'Arbrissel**, see Arbrissel  
**Robert of Anjou, "the Wise" (1275-1343)**, King of Naples accession **9**, 231, ambitious designs **9**, 231 assumes Gulf leadership **9**, 180 **231** dictator of Naples **9**, 131 **231**, Pope John XXII a creature of **9**, 131 defends Genoa **9**, 132 **231** obtains Lucra from Florentines, **9**, 161 death **9**, 232  
**Robert I, King of Scotland** see Bruce, Robert  
**Robert (II) "the Stewart" (1316-1390)**, King of Scotland founder of the house of Stuart character **21**, 131, acknowledges Bihol **21**, 13; aids in restoring David II, **21**, 136 **137** regency, **21**, 134-137 at Neville's Cross, **21**, 140, restored to regency **21**, 140 Edward III tries to exclude him from succession **21**, 144, 145, submits to David, **21**, 145 accession (1371) **21**, 149, reign, **21**, 149-160 infirmities and death, **21**, 160, ancestry, **21**, 150  
**Robert III, King of Scotland 1390-1406**, eldest son of Robert II, earldom of Car-

- rick bestowed upon, **21**, 145, reign, **21**, 160-164, feebleness, **21**, 160, anarchy under, **21**, 161, 162, war with Henry IV of England, **21**, 162, induced to imprison his son **21**, 163, death **21**, 164
- Robert I**, count of Artois 1237-1250, brother of St Louis, joins crusade of St Louis, **8**, 435-438 commands second division at battle of Mansura **8**, 437, death **8** 438
- Robert II**, count of Artois 1250-1302 defeat and death **11**, 76 **13** 317 318
- Robert of Artois**, pretender to lordship of Artois, county promised to by Philip VI of France, **11**, 100 produces forged documents in support of claim to Artois **11**, 101 driven into exile **11** 101 honoured by Edward III of England **11** 101, defeated at St Omer (1340) **11** 106
- Robert (I) "the Frisian"**, count of Flanders 1071-1093 defeats Philip I at Cassel **11** 29 and note marriage **13** 285 311 regains government of Holland, **13** 287 289
- Robert II**, "the France and Sword of Christendom" count of Flanders 1013-1119 exploits in first crusade **8** 340 **13** 311
- Robert (III) "of Béthune"**, count of Flanders 1305-1322, imprisoned by Philip IV **13** 316, 319, succeeds to county, **13** 319 320
- Robert "the Strong"** (d 866 AD) Frankish warrior great grandfather of Hugh Capet wars with Northmen, **11**, 5, death **11** 5
- Robert**, earl of Gloucester (d 1147) natural son of Henry I of England right to succession **18** 239 241 supports Matilda against Stephen **18** 241 lands in England, **18** 247, defeats Stephen at Lincoln **18** 245 taken prisoner, **18**, 251, death **18** 252
- Robert of Geneva, Count** (1312-1394), antipope as Clement VII, contemporary with Urban VI, legate to Italy of Gregory XI (1377), **9** 248 barbarity toward Count **9**, 248, election of **9** 249 resides at Avignon, **8**, 629, accepted by France **11** 153
- Robert of Namur**, emperor of Constantinople 1219-1225, decline of empire under, **7** 296 299, betrothed of, mutilated by barons, **7** 293 299
- Robert (I) "the Devil," "the Magnificent,"** duke of Normandy 1025-1034 usurps dukedom, **8** 26 and Arlec of France **18**, 135, 136 and Henry I of France in securing crown **11** 24 invades Brittany, **11**, 26, pilgrimage and death, **11**, 26, **18**, 136
- Robert II** (1056-1134), duke of Normandy, eldest son of William the Conqueror, revolts against William, **18** 191 192, proclaimed duke of Normandy, **18**, 213, strife with brothers, William and Henry **18**, 214, 215-218, reign, **18** 214-218, mediates between William and Malcolm of Scotland **18**, 219, exploits in Holy Land, **8**, 310, **18**, 218, 225, offered crown of Jerusalem, **18**, 228, marriage, **18**, 228, 230, invades England, **18**, 230, renounces crown of England, **18**, 231, overthrown at Tinchebray, **18**, 232-233, imprisonment and death, **18**, 233, character, **8**, 340, **18** 191, 192, 214
- Robert**, Norman prince of Capua and Aversa, revolts against Roger II (ca 1085), **9**, 77
- Robert de Comines**, Norman adventurer, defeated and slain by Northumbrians (1069), **18** 178 179
- Robert de Courçon**, Cardinal, an English ecclesiastic, preaches Sixth Crusade (1215), **8** 124 convicted of perjury, **8** 124
- Robert de Sorbon** (1201-1274) French prelate, founds La Sorbonne **11** 67
- Robert of Jumèges**, Norman prelate and archbishop of Canterbury 1051-1052, **18**, 131 145
- Robert Guiscard** (1015 1085) Norman duke of Apulia and Calabria ancestry **9** 70, person and character **18** 71 72 seals fortune in Apulia **9** 69 **11** 27 captures Pope Leo IX **9** 69 dukes of Apulia and Calabria conferred upon **9** 71 shares in conquest of Sicily **9** 72 **73** **11** 27 Greek campaign **7**, 256 260 **11** **9** 73 **71** defeats Alexius Comnenus at Durazzo **7** 261, **9**, 74 delivers Pope Gregory VII and sacks Rome **7** 261 **9** 76 defeats allied Greek and Venetian fleets, **7**, 262, **9**, 76 death **7** 262 **9** 76
- Roberts, Sir Frederick Sleigh**, Earl Roberts of Kandahar Peritoria and Waterford (1832) British soldier and author, victories in Afghan War **21** 641 **22** 205 206 **24** 503 marches to relief of Kandahar **22** 209 **24** 503 reviews Nepalese army **24** 512 appointed commander in chief in South Africa, **21** 654 **22** 310 arrival at Cape Town **22** 275 310 relieves Kimberley, **21**, 654, **22** 312 captures Bloemfontein, **21**, 654 **22** 313 annexes Orange Free State **21** 654 occupies Pretoria, **21**, 654 **22**, 314 annexes Transvaal, **21**, 654 **22**, 314 received by Queen Victoria **21** 655 military training **21** 673
- Robertson, James** (1742 1811) American pioneer first settler in Tennessee (1766), **23** 250
- Robertson, William H** (1823-1899) American politician connection with Conkling-Guild controversy (1881) **23** 479
- Roberval, Francis de la Roque or Roche**, Lord of (ca 1500) French colonist in Canada obtains commission from France, **22** 553
- Robespierre, Augustin Bon Joseph** (1763-1794) French revolutionist, younger brother of Maximilien Robespierre, gives command of artillery to Napoleon, **12** 382 execution, **12**, 345
- Robespierre, Maximilien Marie Isidore**, "the Incorruptible" (1758 1794) French revolutionist, member of the States General **12**, 155, leader in Constituent Assembly **12**, 246, 247, at f k of July 14th, 1792, **12**

- 258, leads Commune, **12** 266, deputy in National Convention **12**, 273, 281, replies to charges **12** 284, 287, urges king's execution, **12** 289, 291, desirous of saving the queen, **12** 316, "dictatorship" **12** 301, 333-339 foreign policy, **12** 379 fall **12** 341-341 execution **12** 345, estimates, **12** 300-301, 346 449
- Robin Hood** (twelfth century) English outlaw and popular hero story of, **18** 324-327
- Robinson, Charles S** (1818-1891) first governor of Kansas election, **23**, 395, arrested for treason **23**, 395
- Robinson, Frederick John**, earl of Ripon, see Ripon
- Robinson, George**, marqu of Ripon, see Ripon
- Robinson, Sir Hercules**, Baron Rosmead (1824-1897) British colonial governor appointed Governor of New South Wales **22** 240 becomes High Commissioner of South Africa **22** 270 warns British subject against Timonson **22**, 299 communicates disarmament at Johannesburg **22**, 299
- Robinson, John** (1717-1655) English Puritan minister career in Ireland **22** 617-619 leads Pilgrim Fathers to Holland, **19** 100 **22** 61
- Robinson, Sir John** (1809) British colonial administrator leads a station for resupplying government in Natal **22** 319 becomes premier of Natal (1853) **22** 319
- Robinson, Sir John Beverley** (1791-1863) Canadian lawyer and politician leader of Family Compact Party in Upper Canada (1828-1835) **22** 34
- Robsart, Amy** (1532-1560) wife of earl of Leicester **19** 297
- Roca, Julio A** (1843) Argentine soldier and politician becomes president (1880-1898) **23** 617
- Rocafuerte, Vicente** (1783-1847) statesman of Ecuador, becomes president (1844) **23** 614
- Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Count of** (1732-1807) French general takes command of French forces in America **20** 629 co-operates with Washington in capture of Yorktown **23** 279 at close of American Revolution, **23** 280 commands constitutionals in French Revolution (1791), **12** 250
- Roche de Rien, La**, see La Roche de Rien
- Roche or Roque, Francis de la**, see Roberval
- Rocheport, Henri, viscount de Lucay** (1830-) French politician member of provisional government of Third Republic (1870), **13** 162
- Rochevoucauld, La**, see La Rochevoucauld
- Rochevoucauld-Liancourt, La**, see La Rochevoucauld-Liancourt
- Rochejacquelein, La**, see La Rochejacquelein
- Rochelle, La**, see La Rochelle.
- Roches, Peter des** (d 1238), bishop of Winchester, English prelate, appointed guardian of Henry III, **18**, 368, misgovernment of **18**, 372
- Rochester, Lawrence Hyde, Earl of** (1641-1711) English statesman head of treasury **20** 297, Halifax opposes, **20**, 307, president of council **20** 308, court commissioner of James II **20**, 354, 355, dismissed from office of treasurer **20**, 387, fall of **20**, 390, dismissed, **20**, 450, heads Tories **20**, 485 death, **20**, 485
- Rochester, Francis Atterbury, Bishop of** (1662-1732) English prelate editor of *History of the Rebellion* **20**, 531, leader of high church party **20**, 531, committed to Tower **20**, 531, banishment and death **20** 532
- Rochester Castle**, in England, siege of (1088), **18** 214, siege of (1215) **18** 350
- "Rock of Chickamauga,"** sobriquet of General George H Thomas, **23**, 442; see Thomas
- Rockingham, Charles Watson Wentworth, Marquis of** (1706-1782) English statesman first ministry 1765-1766 **20**, 600-609 second ministry, March-July, 1782 **20** 638 death **20** 638
- Rocoux**, a village in Belgium, battle of (1740) **12** 42 **14** 133
- Rocroi**, a town in France battle of (1643), **11** 459-461 **13** 381
- Roderic** (d 711 A.D.) last king of Visigoths in Spain renounces with Florida **8** 191 **10** 31 defeated at Xeres (711 A.D.) **7** 193 194 **8**, 192-193, **10**, 36, death **8** 191
- Roderick**, king of Brifau (twelfth century A.D.) joins combination against Dermot MacMurrough **21** 367 defeats MacMurrough **21**, 369 makes peace with MacMurrough **21**, 370 submits to Henry II **21** 375 concludes treaty with Henry II **21**, 376
- Rodney, Sir George Brydges** (1719-1792), English admiral, meets Admiral De Grasse in the West Indian seas, **12** 138 given command of fleet and destroys Spanish fleet **20** 624 disconcerts De Grasse's plan for attack on New York **20** 629 takes island of St Justatus **20** 637 defeats De Grasse in the West Indies **20** 639
- Rodrigo de Bivar**, see Cid
- Rodriguez, José Gaspar**, see Francia.
- Rodwald** (d 652 A.D.) king of Lombards, assassinated **7** 445
- Roe**, legendary Scandinavian king, **16**, 12 note builds Roeskilde and conquers Anglo-Saxon provinces **16** 39
- Roederer, Pierre Louis** (1754-1835), French statesman and publicist advises Louis XVI to retire to National Assembly, **12**, 261
- Roeskilde**, a town of Denmark; Peace of (1658) **16**, 339, Treaty of (1658), **16**, 341, 363
- Rogensalm**, battle of (1789), **17**, 402
- Roger I** (1031-1101) grand count of Sicily and brother of Robert Guiscard, conquers Sicily, **9**, 72-73.

**Roger II** (1097-1154), king of Sicily and Naples 1130-1154; reign, **9**, 76-81, war with Lothair II, **14**, 90, entertain Sigurd I of Norway, **16**, 106

**Roger** (d. 1139), bishop of Salisbury and prime minister of Henry I, imprisoned and robbed by Stephen, **18**, 245-247

**Roger de Flor** (1262-1306), a German adventurer, leads the Catalan Grand Company to succour Andronicus, **7**, 320-321

**Roger Mortimer**, see **Mortimer, Roger**.

**Rogers, John** (1503-1555) English martyr, trial, **19**, 246, death **19**, 247

**Rognwald** (d. 920 A.D.) Danish king of Dublin; defeated by Constantine II of Scotland, **21**, 16, death **21**, 17

**Rohan, Duke Henry de** (1579-1638) French general, in the Huguenot uprising, **11**, 446-447, 450

**Rohan, Prince Louis-René de** (1731-1803) French cardinal in Diamond Necklace scandal, **12**, 112

**Rohan, Marie de**, see **Chevreaux**.

**Rohan-Soubise**, see **Soubise**.

**Rohillas**, Afghan tribe, trouble with neighbors in Oudh and invasion by English **22**, 85

**Rois Fainéants**, a name given to later Merovingian kings described **7**, 181-185

**Rojestvensky**, Russian admiral and Baltic squadron **17**, 625, **24**, 611-612

**Rokayah** (seventh century) daughter of Mohammed **8**, 116

**Rokenitz**, a village in Austria battle of (1866) **15**, 192

**Roland**, legendary paladin death at Roncevaux (778 A.D.) **7**, 526, **10**, 12

**Roland, Marie-Jeanne Philon** (1751-1793) a famous Girondiste, her character and her opinion of Danton, **12**, 251, execution, **12**, 327

**Roland de la Platière, Jean Marie** (1732-1793), French statesman, appointed minister of interior by Louis XVI, **12**, 251, writes to king, **12**, 253, restored to office, **12**, 267, urges Pétion to end slaughter, **12**, 272, exposes Commune, **12**, 273, warrant of arrest issued against **12**, 277, compared with Danton, **12**, 283, "Cabal Roland" **12**, 286 discovers documents at Lulicres, **12**, 290, commits suicide **12**, 327

**Rolando**, Cardinal, see **Alexander III**, pope

**Rolf**, settler of Iceland, see **Thorolf**.

**Rolf or Rolf Ganger**, first duke of Normandy, see **Rollo**.

**Rolf Krake** (d. 522 A.D.) legendary king of Scandinavia, reign, **16**, 12-13

**Rolf, John** (1585-1622) American colonist, marries Pocahontas, **22**, 579

**Roliça**, town in Portugal, battle of (1808), **10**, 340, 340

**Rollin, Ledru**, see **Ledru-Rollin**.

**Rollo** (Rolf, Hrolf, Rolf Ganger) (ca. 860-ca. 930), first duke of Normandy, Norwegian Viking, takes Rouen and Pontoise, **11**, 8, maintains peace in Normandy, **9**, 67, **16**, 51; becomes Christian and French (918), **9**, 66, becomes

duke of Normandy, **11**, 15; **16**, 134, death, **11**, 16, characterisation, **9**, 67.

**Rom**, see **Shims**.

**Romana**, Spanish-American statesman; president of Peru (1899), **23**, 609

**Romana, Pedro Caro y Sureda, Marquis de la** (1761-1811), Spanish soldier; communicates with English **16**, 426.

**Roman de la Rose**, early French poem, **11**, 70

**Roman Catholic Church** origin, **2**, 175

**8**, 632 **8**, 515-524, early expansion (102-161 A.D.) **8**, 526-534, early

worship and institutions **8**, 534-539, organisation **6**, 637, under Leo I **6**, 593

capitulary of Charlemagne (802), **15**, 566-573 authority in tenth century, **7**, 107, corruptions of, **8**, 571-

587 **615** **617** **645** **650**, **19**, 97, 122 relations with Greeks **7**, 171, 173, 183

189 191 206 207 210, 215, 286, 287 315-316 339 341 Truce of God (1085)

**15**, 580-582 documents illustrative of the Investiture struggle **15**, 573-579

the crusades (1076) **8**, 329 317, (1195) **3**, 110, temples and **8**, 475, feudalism

and **8**, 487 488, **11**, 55 86 expansion in Middle Ages **7**, 11, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000

**Roman Empire**, Holy, see **Germany**.

**Roman**, or **Tiberine**, Republic (1798-1799) republican state established by France at Rome **9**, 556, **12**, 159

**Roman Republic**, of 1849 **9**, 597

**Romance**, Egyptian, **1**, 209 259-262

**Romano**, Ezzelino (1194-1259), Italian Ghibelline leader, helps Frederick II to subdue Italian cities, **14**, 116.

**Romanov**, Michael, see **Michael Feodorovitch Romanov**.

**Romanov**, royal house of Russia; accession (1613) **17**, 237-239

**Romanovski, Dmitri Ilitch** (d. 1481), Russian general, in war with Bokhara, **17**, 600

**Romanus** (I) **Lecapenus** (d. 948 A.D.), Byzantine emperor 919-944; reign, **7**, 229-230

**Romanus II**, Byzantine emperor 959-963 A.D., reign, **7**, 230-231

**Romanus** (III) **Argyros**, Byzantine emperor 1028-1031, reign, **7**, 218 seq.

**Romanus** (IV) **Diogenes**, Byzantine emperor 1064-1071, reign, **7**, 253-256; conquered by Alp Arslan, **7**, 255

**Romanus**, pope 897 A.D., **8**, 578.

**Romanzov**, or **Rumiantzeff**, or **Rumianzov**,

Count **Peter Alexandrevitch** (1725-1796), Russian soldier, in Seven Years' War,

**15**, 201, commands Russian forces in Turkish war, **17**, 380 seq.; declines to command Russian army with Potemkin



- in Austro-Russian war, 17, 400, concludes treaty at Erfurt, 17, 465, negotiates settlement of Polish dispute between Russia and France, 17, 469
- Römer or Roemer, General** (d 1740), German soldier in battle of Mollwitz, 15, 162 seq
- Rome, city of, foundation**, 5, 70 seq, early walls and drains 5 105, 575, early religion 5 107, sack and burning (390 BC) 5, 159 seq, constitution under monarchy 5 107-111 first silver coinage (265 BC) 4 555, equalisation of citizens 5 173 pestilences 5 173 175 198 games and spectacles in 5 287 291 5 94 97 social conditions 5, 340-346 Italians admitted to citizenship 5 372 taken by Sulla (85 BC) 5 423 corruption 5 359 452 453 riots of Claudius and Milo 5 513 aqueducts improved by Augustus 6 40-41 7 385 389 rebuilt by Augustus 6 51 55 free distribution of corn 6 91 94 the great fire (64 AD) 6 199 202 fire in 6 249 252 251 252 wall built (third century AD) 6 108 uncertainty as to religion in centre (312 AD) 5 251 taken by Alaric 6 552 553 from Attila's People the Great 6 553 ruled by Vandals (455) 6 553 554 decay of between Ionians and Greeks 7 443 444 end of Byzantine authority in (500) 7 219 revival of glory (800) 9 21 attacked by Saracens (847) 8 566 567 threatened by Mohammedans (876) 8 576 taken by Henry IV of Germany (1054) 9 70 ruled by Normans 9 76 revolution under Arnold of Brescia (1113 1115) 9 38 constituted a republic under Innocent III 9 86 pontifical court transferred to France (1305) 8 619 623 university of founded (1303) 9 183 early history of university 9 183 under Rienzi 9 211 seq, capture and sack by the French under Constable de Bourbon (1527) 9 452 11 323-324 14 266, annexation to France (1509) 12 572 republic revived and suppressed by French (1649) 9 595 597 13 112 113 taken from pope (1570) 9 621 seq, made capital of Italy (1571), 9 624
- Rome, main treatment** 5 entire 6 entire 7 361-457, *The World Influence of Early Rome*, an essay on, 5, 1-11 *The Story and Development of Early Roman History*, an essay on, 11 25 Chapter I, Land and People 43-58 Chapter II, Early Legends of Rome—Eneas and Romulus (ca 753-716 BC) 58-75, (Chapter III) Legendary History of the Kings (ca 716-510 BC), 75-85, Chapter IV, Banishment of the Kings—Criticism of Monarchical History (ca 510 BC), 85-103, Chapter V, Civilisation of the Regal Period (ca 753-510 BC) 103-121, Chapter VI, The First Century of the Republic (510-391 BC), 121-154, (Chapter VII, The Invasion of the Gauls

and its Sequel (391-351 BC), 154-178, Chapter VIII, The Conquest of Central Italy (423-280 BC), 178-201, Chapter IX, The Completion of the Italian Conquest (281-265 BC) 201-215, Chapter X, The First Punic War (326-218 BC), 215-241, Chapter XI, First Half of the Second Punic War (218-211 BC) 241-269 Chapter XII, Close of the Second Punic War (210-202 BC), 269-296, Chapter XIII, The Macedonian and Syrian Wars and the Third Punic War (200-131 BC) 296-327 Chapter XIV, Civilisation at the End of the Period of Conquest, 327-359, Chapter XV, The Greeks and their Reforms (137-121 BC) 349 351, Chapter XVI, The Jugurthine and Other Wars (123-101 BC) 351 401 Chapter XVII, The Beginning of Civil Strife (102 88 BC), 401-420 Chapter XVIII, Marius and Sulla (92 82 BC) 420-442 Chapter XIX, The Dictatorship of Sulla (81-79 BC) 442 157, Chapter XX, The Rise of Pompey (79 61 BC) 457 475, Chapter XXI, The Conspiracy of Catiline (67 61 BC) 475 501 Chapter XXII, Caesar and Pompey (60-50 BC), 501-524 Chapter XXIII, Caesar at War with Pompey (60-45 BC) 524 541 Chapter XXIV, From Pharsalia to the Death of Cato (48 46 BC) 544 560 Chapter XXV, The Close of Caesar's Life (46 44 BC) 560 585 Chapter XXVI, Character of Caesar 585 609 Chapter XXVII, Last Days of the Republic (44 29 BC), 609-637 Chapter XXVIII, State of Rome, 637-653 *From the Gracchi to Caesar*, an essay by Prof H I Pelham, 654 674, *The Early Roman Empire*, an essay on, 6, 1-15 Chapter XXIX, The Empire and the Provinces (15 BC-14 AD), 25-56 Chapter XXX, The German People and the Empire (18 BC-19 AD), 56-78 Chapter XXXI, The Age of Augustus Aspects of its Civilisation (30 BC-14 AD), 78-116, Chapter XXXII, The Last Years of Augustus Tiberius, Caligula and Claudius (14-54 AD), 133-194 Chapter XXXIV, Nero Last Emperor of the House of Caesar (54-68 AD), 181 225, Chapter XXXV, Galba, Otho, Vitellius and the Three Flavians (68-96 AD) 225 267, Chapter XXXVI, The Five Good Emperors Nerva to Marcus Aurelius (96-180 AD), 267-307, Chapter XXXVII, The Pagan Creeds and the Rise of Christianity 307-329 Chapter XXXVIII, Aspects of Civilisation of the First Two Centuries of the Empire, 329-377, Chapter XXXIX, A Half Century of Decline Commodus to Alexander Severus (161-235 AD), 377-406, Chapter XL, Confusion Worse Confounded The Second Half of the Third Century of Empire (235-285 AD) 406-433, Chapter XLI, New Hope for the Empire The Age of Diocletian and Constantine (286-337 AD), 433-466, Chapter XLII, The

- Successors of Constantine to the Death of Julian** (337-363 A.D.), 466-510, Chapter XLIII, Jovian to Theodosius (363-395 A.D.), 510-535, Chapter XLIV, The Division of the Empire (395-408 A.D.), 535-550, Chapter XLV, The Goths in Italy (409-423 A.D.), 550-572, Chapter XLVI, The Huns and the Vandals, 423-455 A.D.), 572-598, Chapter XLVII, The Fall of Rome (430-476 A.D.), 598-626, Odoacer to the Triumph of Narses (476-568 A.D.) 7 377-426, Sources and Chronology of Early Roman History 5 23-43, Scope, Sources and Chronology of History of Rome under the Emperors 6, 15-25, Bibliography 6 645-672
- Rome, Second or New, title bestowed on Constantinople** 6 151
- Rome, King of, see Reichstadt, Duke of.**
- Romilly, Sir Samuel** (1757-1818), English philanthropist and law reformer, begins movement for reform of English criminal law 21 490-491, death 21 507
- Romme, Gilbert** (1750-1800), French Jesuit at the instruction of the first Prussia 12 396
- Romulus**, legendary founder of Rome, legends of 5 61, c. 70, c. 1
- Romulus, see Augustulus**
- Roncaglia, village near Florence**, Italy, diets at 9 20, 16 14 100
- Roncesvalles**, place in Navarre, Spanish battle of (778 A.D.) 10 12
- Ronge, Johannes** (1811-1887), former minister, Catholics suspended from church 15 417, founded Christian Catholic church at Breslau 15 417
- Ronsin, Charles Philippe** (1752-1794), French Jacobin, arrest 12, execution 12 336
- Rooke, Sir George** (1650-1709), English admiral, at the Battle of 20 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000
- Rosamund or Rosamunda** (sixth century A.D.), daughter of Cunimund, king of Gepids, becomes wife of Alboin, king of Lombards 7 433-434, plans death of her husband 7 435, exile 7 438, seq. story of her lover Helmhichus 2, 477, 7, 439, death (573 A.D.) 7 439
- Rosamond, Fair, see Clifford, Rosamond.**
- Rosas, see Rhodia**
- Rosas, Juan Manuel de** (1793-1877), dictator of Buenos Ayres, becomes governor of Buenos Ayres (1820) 23 616, made dictator (1830) 23 616, in civil war of Uruguay 23 618, 659
- Roscelin or Roscellinus** (c. 1050), French scholastic theologian, heresies, 11, 40, 41
- Rose, Hugh Henry, Baron Strathairn** (1801-1885), English general, succeeds of in Central India against the Rani of Jhansi 22 196
- Rosebery, Archibald Philip Primrose, Earl of** (1847-1919), British Liberal statesman, succeeds Gladstone as prime minister 21 650, administration 21, 650-651, resigns office 21 651
- Rosecrans, William Starke** (1819-1898), American soldier, in campaign in Virginia 23 44, in campaign in Kentucky and Tennessee 23 134, replaces General Buell in command of army of the Ohio 23 134, at Murfreesboro 23 434, at Battle of Chickamauga 23 441, seq. superseded by General Thomas in command of Union forces at Chattanooga 23 442
- Rosen, Conrad, Count de** (1645-1715), Flemish soldier in service of James II of England, at siege of Londonderry (1689) 21 420, 127, note
- Roses, Wars of the, see Wars of the Roses**
- Rosetta Stone**, a stone bearing inscription which was the key to interpretation of Egyptian hieroglyphics 1 251-253
- Rosmead, Baron of, see Robinson, Sir Hercules**
- Ross, John Lesley or Leslie, Bishop of** (1527-1596), Scottish Roman Catholic prelate and historian, supporter of Mary Queen of Scots, 19 320-322, 336, efforts for marriage between Mary and duke of Norfolk, 19 335
- Ross, Robert** (1770-1814), British soldier, participates in attack and sack of Washington 23, 336, killed in attack on Baltimore 23, 336
- Rossa, Jeremiah O'Donovan, known as O'Donovan Rossa** (1831-1900), Fenian leader, arrested 21 446, elected member for Tipperary (1867) 21 449
- Roszbach, village in Prussia, battle of** (1757), 12 74, 15, 202
- Rossi, Count Pellegrino** (1787-1848), Italian politician and jurist, murder of, 2, 596

**Rossignol, Jean Antoine** (1759-1802), French Jacobin, arrest, **12**, 334, defeat by Vendéans (1793), **12**, 376, assails Directory, **12**, 421, participation in affair of 18th Fructidor (September 4th, 1797), **12**, 447

**Rostiof**, king of Finns prophecy of, **16**, 27

**Rostoptchin, Count Feodor** (1765-1826) Russian politician and general, becomes friend of Napoleon **17** 136 disgraced **17**, 411, at Moscow at entry of French **12** 589, instigates burning of Moscow **12** 590

**Rostovtsev, J. T.** (d. 1860) Russian soldier and statesman executes emancipation of Russian serfs **17** 547

**Rotfred** (d. 906 A.D.) prefect of Rome assumes government **8** 85

**Roth, Hieronymus** (d. 1678) Prussian statesman opposes election of Prussia **15** 110

**Rothari** (d. 652 A.D.) Lombard king codifies laws **7** 113 145

**Rothenthurm**, town in Switzerland battle of (1798) **17** 24

**Rothsay, David Stewart, 1st Duke of** (1378-1401) son of Robert III of Scotland death **21** 163

**Rothière, La**, see **La Rothière**

**Rothrad** (ninth century) French ecclesiastic bishop of Sionns reinstated by Nicholas I **8** 571 571

**Rothschild, Baron Lionel Nathan** (1808-1870) English financier and politician admitted to parliament **21** 621

**Rotrou, Jean de** (1609-1660) French dramatist helps to found French Academy **11** 135

**Rotterdam**, city in the Netherlands states general assemblies at (1675) **13** 166 English and Scottish exiles meet at (1680) **20** 364

**Rouen**, city of France surrenders to Philip II (1204) **11** 50 **18** 555 surrenders in **12** 149 siege of (1418-1419) **11** 176 177 **18** 538 540 Jean d'Arc put to death at (1431) **11** 217 218 **18** 536 restored to France (1449) **11** 278 surrenders to the duke of Guise (1562) **11** 358 resists Henry IV of France (1592) **11** 401

**Rouget de Lisle, Claude Joseph** (1760-1836) author of *La Marseillaise* **12**, 260 note

**Rough Riders, The**, American volunteer corps in Spanish war (1898) **23** 188

**Rouher, Eugène** (1814-1854), French statesman member of Bonapartist ministry **13**, 114

**Roundheads**, members of Puritan or Parliamentary party during English Civil War, party name comes into use, **19** 613

**Roumania**, see **Rumania**.

**Round Table, Knights of the**, see **Knights of the Round Table**.

**Rousseau, Jean Jacques** (1712-1778) Swiss-French philosopher, main treatment, **12**, 113-115, relations with encyclopaedists, **12** 63, decree of arrest issued against, **12**, 87, works destroyed, **17**, 6

**Roussillon**, city of France; battle of (1794), **10**, 315

**Roussillon, Edict of** (1564), issued by Charles IX of France to regulate calendar, **11**, 360

**Rouvier, Maurice** (1842-) French statesman, premier (1897), **13**, 193, (1905-1906), **13** 199

**Roux, Jacques**, official at execution of Louis XVI, refuses king's last request, **12**, 294.

**Rovigo, Duke of**, see **Savary**.

**Roxane** (d. 311 B.C.), Bactrian princess; married to Alexander **4**, 351, kills Statira and Drypetis **4** 431, taken to Europe, **4**, 435 murdered, **4**, 441, 493

**Roxburgh, Castle of**, in Scotland, capture of (1313), **11**, 97 siege of (1460), **21**, 188

**Roxelana (Khurrem)** (1505-1557), favourite wife of Suleim in I power of **24**, 356-357

**Roy, Count Antoine** (1764-1847) French statesman member of Martignac ministry (1825) **13** 39

**Royal George**, English man-of-war, loss of (1782) **20** 639

**Royalists**, in English history, the supporters of Charles I and Charles II during Civil War and the Commonwealth known also as Cavaliers, main treatment **20**, 1-221

**Royal Society, The**, founded in London (1660) **20** 351, influence on society, **20** 351-353

**Royal Society of Dublin**, founded (1683), **21**, 137

**Royer-Collard, Pierre Paul** (1763-1845), French philosopher and statesman member of *Chambre Introuvable* **13** 19, entry of **13** 36 liberal leader in chamber of deputies **13** 37

**Ruas**, see **Roas**

**Rubens, Peter Paul** (1557-1640), Flemish painter estimate **13**, 599-603

**Rubicon**, river in Italy crossed by Cæsar (49 B.C.), **5** 532-531

**Rubius, Roman knight** charged with perjury (15 A.D.) **6** 113

**Rubius Rex**, Roman citizen conspires against Cæsar (44 B.C.) **6**, 364

**Rubu, Arimæm tribe**, attacked by Assyria, **1** 100

**Rudagi** (tenth century A.D.) Persian poet, school of **24** 401

**Rudini, Antonio di, Marquis of** (1839-), Italian statesman first ministry of (1891-1892) **9** 632, second ministry of (1896-1899), **9** 633

**Rudolf or Rudolph (I) of Habsburg** (1218-1291) emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1273-1291 birth and ancestry, **14**, 149, extends Habsburg dominions, **14**, 149, elected emperor, **14**, 129, 150, **16**, 542, campaign against Bâle, **14**, 150, **16**, 542, bestows privileges on Swiss cantons, **16**, 542, 543, 547, 549, 550; war with Ottocar II, **14**, 150-156, confirms charters granting Italian territory to church, **9**, 111 112, closing years of reign, **14**, 156 157, story of the baker's wife and, **14**, 157, 158, person and character, **14**, 157, 158, **16**, 542, death, **14**, 157

**Rudolf II** (1552–1612), emperor of the Holy Roman Empire 1576–1612, becomes emperor, **14**, 320, banishes English merchants from Germany, **13**, 549, the Reformation under, **14**, 320–327, contests with Protestants of Hungary and Bohemia, **14** 326 327, 331, forced to renounce Bohemian crown, **14**, 327 patron of Tycho Brahe and Kepler, **14** 331, death, **14** 327, character **14** 320

**Rudolf I**, king of Burgundy 588 912 organises kingdom of Upper Burgundy **7** 590, **13**, 350, recognised by diet as king, **16** 537, opposes Arnulf **7** 592

**Rudolf II**, king of Burgundy see Rudolf, king of France

**Rudolf**, king of France 923 936 and Burgundy 912–936 expedition into Italy **16**, 537, extends Burgundian dominions **7**, 593 **13** 330 **16** 537 becomes king of France **11** 16 drives Heinrich into Germany **11** 16 17 wars with Normans **9** 66 67 **11**, 16 death **11**, 17

**Rudolf** (d 1080), duke of Swabia revolts against emperor **8** 600 **16** 538 elected German king in expedition to Henry IV **7** 653 **8** (100) **16** 539 acknowledged by Gregory VII **8** 601 slain at Merseburg **7** 653 **8** 601 **16** 539

**Rudolf I** (d 1222) count of Habsburg **16** 548

**Rudolf II** (d 1240) count of Habsburg, conflicts with Swiss **16** 549

**Rudolf III**, count of Habsburg see Rudolf I, emperor of the Holy Roman Empire

**Rudolf** (d 1859) Austrian archduke son of Emperor Francis Joseph I, mysterious death of, **16** 533

**Rudolf**, bishop of Wurzburg in Babenberg feud (ca 900 AD) **7** 513

**Rudolf**, a Florentine musician in England **19** 338, plots against Elizabeth (1571) **19**, 346

**Rudra Dama** (first century BC) Hindu prince, rules in Sakastia **2** 495

**Rudra Sena** (ca 187 AD), Hindu prince rules in Sakastia **2** 495

**Rudra Sinha** (ca 150 AD), Hindu prince rules in Sakastia **2** 495

**Ruffo, Fabrizio** (1713–1827) Italian cardinal and politician, captures Naples **9** 561–563

**Rufinus** (d 395 AD) chief minister of Theodosius the Great and later of Arcadius, elevation by Theodosius (395) **6**, 538, rules Eastern Empire **6**, 536–540 **7**, 30–32 opposed by Sticho **6** 535 540, **7**, 30 murder, **6**, 540, character **6** 536

**Rufus, Cæcilius**, Roman prætor (57 BC) Clodius attacks **5**, 506

**Rufus, Marcus Cælius**, Roman tribune (52 BC), supports Milo **5** 513

**Rufus, Fenius** (d 65 AD) Roman prefect appointed captain in the Pretorian guard **6**, 194, in Piso's conspiracy, **6**, 202–204

**Rufus, Marcus Minucius** (d 216 BC), Roman consul, Hannibal defeats, **5**, 252–254

**Rufus, Virginius** (d 97 AD), Roman consul, offered the purple in Germany, **6**, 220–221

**Rufus**, see Rutilius and William Rufus.

**Ruge, Arnold** (1803–1880) German author, in revolt of Leipzig **15** 440

**Ruggles, Timothy** (1711–1795), American lawyer president of Stamp Tax Congress **23** 233

**Rugians or Rugu**, Germanic tribe, in Magnus' army **6** 608, 615

**Rugilas**, see Roas

**Ruhrort**, Prussian town battle of (1605), **13** 510

**Rukipti**, king of Adlon **1** 101

**Rullianus, Q. Fabius**, see **Fabius Maximus**.

**Rullion Green**, locality in Scotland, battle of (or battle of Pentland Hills), **21**, 300

**Rumania or Roumania**, kingdom of south-eastern Europe comprising the principalities of Moldavia and Wallachia main treatment **24** 125–155 original inhabitants **24** 125–127 Roman period **24** 127 128 barbarian invasions **24** 128 130 formation of principalities of Wallachia and Moldavia **24** 130–131 under Vlad the Impaler and Stephen the Great **24** 132–136 tributary to Turk **24** 136 138 under John the Terrible and Michael the Brave **24** 138–141 successful revolt against Turks **24** 141 Turkish dependency **24** 142 145 in successful effort of Peter the Great to free **24** 144 147 under Imperial rule **24** 144–147 Russian and Austrian encroachments **24** 146 147 status defined in treaty of 1802 **24** 147 union of the two principalities (1859) **24**, 150 allied with Russia against Turkey, **24** 152 declared a kingdom (1881) **24** 152 social conditions **24**, 154–155 history in outline **24** 140–213

**Rumelia**, Eastern, southern portion of Bulgaria formed out of Turkish territory by treaty of Berlin (1878) **24**, 171 government of **24**, 180, united with Bulgaria (1885) **24** 182

**Rumianzov, Count**, see **Romanzov**

**Rump Parliament**, name given the Long Parliament after expulsion of Presbyterian members (Pride's Purge), see **Government**

**Runi**, legendary Scandinavian king, son and successor of Hodur **16** 28

**Runnymede**, meadow on the Thames near London King John grants Magna Charta at **18** 347

**Ruotsinsalmi**, battle of (naval) see **Suesake Sound**, battle of

**Rupert or Ruprecht** (1352–1410), king of Germany 1401–1410, reign, **14**, 194, failure of Italian campaign, **6**, 255, **14** 194

**Rupert** (1619–1683), prince of the Palatinate, early career **20**, 5 as Royalist general in English Civil War, **20**, 5, 27, 9, 14, 16, 22, 24, 35, 36, quarrels with

- Charles I, **20**, 39, naval command in Civil War, **20**, 122-123, in English service against the Dutch, **20**, 246-248, 279, **13**, 624-625
- Rupert, Saint (seventh century), establishes diocese of Salzburg **8**, 532
- Rupert (d. 1135), German scholar, and abbot of Deutz; elaborates scientific mysticism, **14**, 92
- Rupilius, P. Roman consul 132 B.C. suppresses slave revolt in Sicily **5**, 324-325, secures legislation for Sicily, **5**, 326
- Ruprecht, see Rupert
- Rurik (d. 879 A.D.), a Scandinavian adventurer founds monarchy in Russia, **17**, 9, 96, death **17**, 96
- Rus, see Kiev, principality of
- Rusas or Ursa (eighth century B.C.), king of Luritu in league against Sargon, **1**, 398-400
- Rush, Richard (1780-1859) American statesman and diplomatist in negotiations leading up to the declaration of the Monroe Doctrine **21**, 525
- Russell, Charles, Lord Russell of Killowen (1812-1900) British jurist and politician conducts cross examination at Pigott trial **21**, 619
- Russell, Edward, earl of Oxford (1653-1727) English admiral signs invitation to William of Orange (1688) **20**, 405 joins William of Orange in Holland **20**, 407 rebels queen's despatch to officers **20**, 435 wins battle of La Hogue (1692) **20**, 436 attempted impeachment of, **20**, 460
- Russell, John, duke of Bedford (1710-1771), English statesman, opposes plan for a colonial army in America (1745), **23**, 197 recommends punishment of Massachusetts colonists **20**, 606
- Russell, John, first earl Russell, known as Lord John Russell (1792-1878), English statesman advocates parliamentary reform **21**, 521, 550-554, 560, secures repeal of Test Acts, **21**, 539, enters Grey's ministry, **21**, 549, advocates tithes for Ireland, **21**, 573, proposes Municipal Reform Bill **21**, 575 introduces Bill for General Registration of births, deaths and marriages, **21**, 579, eulogizes William IV, **21**, 581, ministry, **21**, 606-612, opposes Romeward movement, **21**, 611, resignation (1852), **21**, 612, in Aberdeen ministry, **21**, 614 plenipotentiary to conference at Vienna, **21**, 617, foreign secretary in Palmerston's second ministry, **21**, 623, Italian policy (1859-1860), **21**, 627, 628, acknowledges Southern states as belligerents, **21**, 630, second ministry, **21**, 632 character, **21**, 596
- Russell, William, lord deputy to Ireland (1594), **19**, 423.
- Russell, William, Lord Russell (1639-1683), English statesman, leader of the "Country Party" in parliament (1675), **20**, 281, member of council under Temple's scheme of government (1679), **20**, 293, execution, **20**, 304.

- Russia, main treatment, **17**, 71-662, Introduction *The Intellectual Development of Russia*, by A. S. Rapoport **17**, 71-78, Chapter I, early history (to 1054 A.D.), 79-116, Chapter II the period of the principalities (1054-1224 A.D.), 117-132, Chapter III the time of Tatar domination (1235-1462 A.D.), 133-165, Chapter IV, from Ivan the Great to Ivan the Terrible (1462-1584 A.D.), 166-212, Chapter V, the century after Ivan the Terrible (1584-1682 A.D.), 213-248, Chapter VI, Peter the Great (1684-1725 A.D.), 249-326, Chapter VII, Catherine I to Peter III (1725-1762 A.D.), 327-371, Chapter VIII, the age of Catherine the Great (1762-1796 A.D.), 372-425, Chapter IX, Russia in the Napoleonic epoch (1796-1815 A.D.), 426-498, Chapter X, Alexander I mystic and humanitarian (1801-1825 A.D.), 499-532, Chapter XI the reign of Nicholas I (1825-1855 A.D.), 533-577, Chapter XII Alexander II the czar liberator (1855-1881), 578-609, Chapter XIII reaction, expansion, and the war with Japan (1891-1906 A.D.) 610-629 *The Dawn and the Outlook in Russia*, by A. S. Rapoport **17**, 630-635, documents relating to Russian history **17**, 636-659 **24**, 650-681 bibliography **17**, 661-670 history in outline, **17**, 671 680 see Russo-Turkish Wars and Russo-Japanese War for Napoleon's invasion, see **12**, 566-595 for Poland see **24**, 123 rulers: Ivan (III) the Great 1462-1505, **17**, 166-181  
Vasily Ivanovitch 1505-1533, 181-192  
Ivan (IV) the Terrible 1533-1584, 192-212  
Feodor Ivanovitch 1584-1598, 213-221  
Boris Godunov 1598-1605, 222-226  
The time of the troubles, 1605-1613, 226-237  
House of Romanov  
Michael Romanov 1613-1645, 237-243  
Alexis 1645-1676, 243-247  
Feodor Alexievitch 1676-1682, 247-248  
Ivan V and Peter the Great 1682-1689, 249-253  
Peter the Great (alone) 1689-1725, 253-326  
Catherine I 1725-1727, 327-328.  
Peter II 1727-1730, 328-330  
Anna Ivanovna 1740-1740, 331-340  
Ivan VI 1740-1741, 341-350  
Elizabeth 1741-1762, 350-360  
Peter III Jan 5th-July 19th, 1762, 360-371  
Catherine (II) the Great 1762-1796, 372-425  
Paul I 1796-1801, 426-442  
Alexander I 1801-1825, 443-532.  
Nicholas I 1825-1855, 533-577  
Alexander II 1855-1881, 578-609.  
Alexander III 1881-1894, 610-617.  
Nicholas II 1894-, 617-629
- Russo-Japanese Treaty (1907) **24**, 680
- Russo-Japanese War, a war begun (1904) by Japan to enforce the promised evacuation

- of Manchuria by the Russians, Japanese ultimatum (January 8th, 1904), **17** 622, Admiral Togo attacks Russian fleet (February, 1904) **17**, 622, **24**, 657, battle of the Yalu (May 1st, 1904) **17**, 623, **24** 658, siege of Port Arthur **17**, 625, **24** 659, Mukden and Sea of Japan, **17**, 626, **24**, 661, Peace of Portsmouth, **17**, 626, **24**, 663, text of treaty, **17**, 650-654
- Russo-Turkish Wars**
- (1696) Azov taken by Peter **17** 256 Peace of Kailowitz (1699) **24** 402
  - (1710-1711), Russian reverse—battle of the Pruth—Azov restored to Turkey, **17**, 282, **24**, 344 406
  - (1736-1739), Russian invade Crimea in alliance with Austria Treaty of Belgrade **17**, 335 337 **24** 409 410
  - (1768-1774), Catherine the Great attempts to drive the Turks out of Europe—strong frontier established Treaty of Kutchuk Kainardji **17** 350-353 **24** 440, 444-449
  - (1797-1792) Russian alliance with Austria—successes of Suvarov and Laudon—withdrawal of Austria—Ismail captured by Suvarov—Peace of Jassy **17**, 399 401, 410, **24** 422 424
  - (1806-1812), war instigated by Napoleon—truce (1807)—negotiations between Alexander and Napoleon were new (1810)—Peace of Bucharest **17** 439 463 466-468 **24** 424
  - (1827-1829) Greek independence established by battle of Navarino—Russian successes under Diebitsch intervention of the power—Peace of Adrianople **17** 514 515, **24** 448
  - (1853-1856) the Crimean War France England, Turkey in alliance against Russia—battles of the Alma and Balaclava—fall of Sebastopol Treaty of Paris **17** 562-585 **21** 615-617 **24** 450
  - (1877-1878), Russian losses at Plevna—capture of Kars and Adrianople—Treaties of San Stefano and Berlin **17**, 602-606 **24** 433 effect on Bulgaria **24**, 478, on Serbia, **24**, 203, on Montenegro, **24**, 211
- Rustchuk**, city in Bulgaria Battle of (1773), **24**, 418, besieged by Russians (1810) **17**, 466
- Rustem** (seventh century) Persian general, **4**, 403, **8**, 96 seq 153
- Rustem**, grand vizir under Suliman I (1550) put in power by Roxolana, **24**, 357 366
- Ruthenni**, Egyptian name for a people of Syria, **2**, 272 632
- Rutherglen**, Scottish fortress, captured by Bruce (1313), **21**, 97

- Ruthven**, Raid of (1582), conspiracy formed at Castle Ruthven in Scotland, **21**, 276-277
- Ruthyn**, Reginald Grey de, 3rd Baron Grey de (1362? 1410) English nobleman, quarrels with Owen Glendower (1400), **18**, 517-518
- Ruthyn**, Edmund Grey de, 4th Baron Grey de Ruthen, 1st Earl of Kent (1420?-1489), deserts Lancastrian army, **18**, 575
- Rutilius**, C. Marcius, Roman plebeian consul and dictator 356 BC **5** 174-175, 177, **4**, 395, in Samnite War **5** 152
- Rutilius Lupus**, P., Roman consul 90 BC defeated **5** 413-414
- Rutilius Numatianus**, Claudius (fifth century AD) Roman poet **2** 202
- Rutilius Rufus**, P., Roman consul 105 BC in Africa, **5** 388, in exile **5** 644
- Rutilius**, P., Roman tribune 137 BC and Mancinus **5** 319
- Ruth**, meadow in Switzerland south taken on (1298) **18**, 553 556
- Rutowsky**, Count, seven edicts defeated by Frederick the Great at Pirna (1756), **15** 190 191 192
- Rutuli**, ancient tribe of Italy **5** 60
- Ruvigny**, Henri Massue, Marquis of (1610-1689) French diplomatist negotiates between Louis XIV and Charles II **11** 572 **20**, 282
- Ruvigny**, Henry (1617-1720) earl of Galway in English service at Blenheim, **11** 611
- Ruzé**, Henri Coiffier de, see Cinq-Mars.
- Ruyter**, Michel Adriaanszoon de (1607-1676) Dutch admiral in wars with England **11** 575 **13**, 618 (24 630, 637 **20** 127 276 defeats Swedes at Odense **18** 340 conquers Barbary corsairs **24**, 483 war with French in Mediterranean, **9**, 491 **11** 585 **13** 638 death and characterisation **13** 638-640
- Ryder**, Sir Dudley (1691-1756) lord chief justice of the King's bench, death of **20** 582
- Rye House Plot**, The (1683) a plot to assassinate Charles II of England and the duke of York discovered **20**, 403
- Ryerson**, Adolphus Egerton (1803-1882) Canadian educator and reformer in electoral reform movement in Upper Canada **22**, 335
- Ryhove**, Lord of, see Kethulle.
- Ryswick**, Peace of (1697) a treaty signed by England France Holland, and Spain at Ryswick in the Netherlands, **10**, 276, **11** 604, **13**, 644, **14**, 402, **20**, 456, effect in America, **23**, 81, 165, 190, effect in Belgium, **14**, 35

## S

- Sa, Mem or Men, de** (ca 1500–1572), Portuguese soldier-administrator as governor-general of Brazil (1558–1572) **23** 654
- Saad**, Arab leader defeats Persians at Kadiyva (637 A D) **8**, 97–98
- Saadians**, Shurfa dynasty in Morocco, **24**, 11
- Saalfeld**, town in Sax-Meiningen, Germany, battle of (1806) **15** 294
- Saa-nekht** (ca 1100 B C), king of Egypt **1**, 140
- Saarbrücken**, city in Prussia, battle of (1870) **13** 150
- Saaveora, General**, Chilian soldier, in war with Peru (1879–1880), **23** 607
- Sabaco**, cf Shabak
- Sabaeans**, an Arabian people, inhabitants of Yemen **8** 5
- Sabba** (sixteenth century) monk of Mount Athlone **17** 190
- Sabbatu Zevi** (1626–1676) Jewish pretended Messiah, converted to Islam, **24**, 312–313
- Sabbath**, holy seventh day of the Jews (observance) **2** 131 132 145 147 206
- Sabelians**, ancient people of Italy, mutilation **5** 49 rivalry with Volscians **5** 143–144 religious customs, **5** 178
- Sabellius** (third century A D), Greek Pagan in philosophy and churchman **5** 521
- Sabina** (137 A D), wife of Emperor Hadrian **6** 290
- Sabina of Bavaria** (sixteenth century) wife of (Count) Mont of Holland **13** 396
- Sabines**, ancient people of central Italy, origin **5** 49 178 rivalry with Etruscans **3** 6 called Quinctes **5** 62 rape of the **5**, 63–66 wars with Romans **5** 65–66 79 81 142 150 religion of, **5**, 73 30 see also Samnites
- Sabinianus**, pope 604–606 A D, unpopularity **8** 539
- Sabinianus or Sabinian**, Roman general in reign of Constantine in war with Sapor (359 A D), **6**, 490–481
- Sabinus, Cornelius**, praetorian tribune, days (uligula) (41 A D) **6**, 162
- Sabinus, Flavius**, brother of Emperor Vespasian, assassination (69 A D), **6** 229–230
- Sabinus, Julius**, chief of Ingones, rebels against Rome (69 A D), **6** 242
- Sabinus, Ostorius**, Roman knight, accuses Soranus (66 A D) **6**, 205
- Sabinus, Poppaeus**, Roman consul 9 A D, appointed commander of Moesia **6** 134
- Sabinus, Titus** (d 28 A D), Roman knight, Sabinus plots against, **6**, 114, 147
- Sabita**, ancient Libyan tribe, **1**, 168
- Sabugal**, town in Portugal, battle of (1811), **10**, 541
- Sabutar Bahadur**, Mongolian general of Jenghiz Khan, in China (1211), **24**, 279, invades Russia (1219), **17** 135, conquers Kalka and defeats Bulgarians, **24**, 243 conquests in Europe, **24**, 287, 288, death **24** 259
- Sacæ**, in ancient history a nomadic people in Central Asia subjugated by Persia, **2** 591, 613 629 **3** 287 subjugated by Alexander the Great **4** 381
- Sacchetti, Franco** (ca 1335–ca 1400), Italian author criticism of **9** 202
- Sacerdos, Camsidius**, Roman praetor 37 A D, banishment **6** 155
- Sacheverell, Henry** (ca 1672–1724), English churchman and Tory, brings about Marlborough's downfall, **11**, 625, trial (1710) **20** 452 453
- Sachs, Hans** (1491–1576), German poet, in Reformation **14** 276–279
- Sackett's Harbor**, a lake port of New York, United States, battle of (1813), **23**, 333
- Sackville, Sir Edward**, 4th Earl of Dorset (1590–1652) threatens Felton, Buckingham's assassin **19** 556
- Sackville, George**, Viscount Sackville, known also as Lord George Germain (1716–1793) English general traitorous conduct at battle of Minden (1759) **12**, 77, **15** 213 dismissed from army **20** 589, suspected as author of Junius letters, **20** 612
- Sackville, Thomas**, Lord Buckhurst and Earl of Dorset (1590–1605), English poet, announces result of trial to Mary Queen of Scots **19** 369 ambassador to Netherlands **13** 523 524 characterisation of, is dramatist, **19** 463
- Saco**, city in Maine inhabitants acknowledge jurisdiction of the proprietary (1636), **22** 636 first general court meets at (1640) **22** 637
- Sacred Band**, band of 300 Thebans organised against Sparta commanded by Pelopidas **4** 142 144 156 at battle of Chaeronea (338 B C), **4** 243 245
- Sacred Wars**, wars waged by members of Amphictyonic League in defense of shrine of Delphi against Crissa (ca 590 B C), **3**, 169–170, Sparta expels Phocians from Delphi (ca 448 B C), **4**, 432 Philip against the Phocians (356–346 B C), **4** 227–232, against Amphissa (339–338 B C), **4** 240
- Sacriportus**, ancient locality in Italy, battle of (92 B C), **5**, 435.

**Sacrovir**, Julius, Eduan chief, revolts (21 A.D.), **6**, 137, 138  
**Saca**, tribe of North American Indians, meet Father Allouez, **23** 72  
**Sacy**, Lemaistre de (1613-1684), French ecclesiastic, defends Jansenism, **11**, 548  
**Sadani**, town in German East Africa, siege of (1880) **15** 555  
**Sadducees**, political and religious party in Judea religious belief, **2** 160-161, revolt **2** 162  
**Sadi** (ca 1190-1291 A.D.) Persian poet writes *Gulistan* for court of Shiraz **24** 492  
**Sadler**, Sir Ralph (1507-1587), English statesman messenger from Henry VIII of England to James V of Scotland **21**, 236  
**Sadowa**, battle of see Königgrätz, battle of  
**Sadyattes** or Candaules (d ca 690 B.C.) king of Lydia, criticism of story of **2** 421 regent for Miles **2**, 428, overthrown by Gyges **2** 430, see Candaules  
**Saffarids** or Saffarids (ninth century) Mohammedan dynasty which reigned in Persia, overthrown by Fahirites **8** 217 overthrown by Samanids **8** 215 219  
**Saffuria**, fortress in Palestine siege of (ca 1259), **8** 441  
**Safiye**, Venetian wife of Murad III inflamed of, **24**, 370  
**Sagadahoc**, early colonial settlement in Maine United States established (1607) **22** 111  
**Sagar**, town in India ruled by British (1858) **22** 190 197  
**Sagartians** or Asagarta, tribe of Iranian nomads settle in Persia **2** 560 561 method of war **2** 645  
**Sagasta**, Praxedes Mateo (1827-1903) Spanish statesman, appointed prime minister **10** 409 in Serrano ministry (1872) **10** 409 415 note resigns (1874) **10** 416 minister under Maria Christina (1886-1890) **10** 419, and the Cuban question **10** 419-420 death **10** 431  
**Sage** of Monticello, name given to Thomas Jefferson see Jefferson  
**Saguntum**, ancient city of Spain siege of (219 B.C.) **5** 231 **10** 67  
**Sah** (Saba, Sinha, Xatrapa), dynasty of India (ca 28 B.C. - ca 272 A.D.), **2**, 498  
**Sahib Girai**, see Girai  
**Sahu-Ra**, king of Egypt 3533 B.C. reign 1, 98 dedication **1** 187  
**Saif ad-Din**, see Saphedin  
**Said Pasha** (1822-1863) viceroy of Egypt 1854-1863, rule, **24**, 436 death, **24**, 457  
**Sain** (d ca 622 A.D.) Persian general, death, **7**, 159  
**Sain Khan**, see Batu  
**Saint Adamnan**, and other saints see under individual names  
**Saint Albans**, city in England, battles of (1455, 1461) **18**, 572 578  
**St Albans**, Viscount, see Bacon, Francis  
**St Albans**, earl of, see Clanricarde

**Saint-André**, Jacques d'Albon de (d 1562), French marshal, made marshal of France, **11**, 338, killed, **11**, 358.  
**Saint-André**, Jean Bon (1749-1815), French revolutionist, in battle off Ushant, **12**, 381, 382  
**St Andrews**, city in Scotland, castle of, besieged (1547) **19** 219  
**Saint-Angel**, Louis de, officer of court of Aragon, intercedes with Isabella for Columbus (1492) **22**, 427  
**St Antoine**, Faubourg, quarter of Paris battle of (1632) **11**, 513  
**Saint-Arnaud**, Jacques Achille Leroy de (1736-1804) French soldier commander in chief of French forces in Crimea **17**, 566 at Alma **17** 566-567, death and character **17** 570  
**St Aubin**, battle of (1455), **11** 284-285  
**St Augustine**, city in Florida founded (161) **22** 50 Ogilth rpe be rges **23** 13 attack of South Carolina on in Queen Ann's War (1702) **23** 130  
**St Bartholomew**, Massacre of the "Paris Wedding" (Aug 24th 1572) organized slaughter of Huguenots in Paris **11**, 374-378 **19** 300, **13** 431  
**St Brice's Day**, Massacre of (1002) Anglo-Saxon massacre the Danes in England **18** 114 115  
**St Bridget**, Order of, see Birgittine Order  
**Saint Castin**, Jean Vincent de l'Abadie, Baron de (1630-1712) French colonist in America assists in capturing Peniaquil (1681) **23** 189  
**Saint Castin**, Joseph de l'Abadie, Baron de, half brother of the preceding captured by English (1712) **23** 190  
**St Catherine**, Order of, Russian order, established (1711) **17** 256  
**St Clair**, Arthur (1734-1815) American soldier, executes Fiondlerci (1777) **23** 264  
**St Clair**, Treaty of (114 A.D.) between French and Normans **9** 16  
**St Cloud**, town near Paris coup d'état of 18th Brumaire November 9th 1799, accomplished at **12** 454-488  
**Saint-Cyr**, Gouvion, see Gouvion-St Cyr  
**St Denis**, town near Paris, battle of (1567), **11** 361 362  
**Saint Dizier**, town in France, battle of (1814), **17** 458  
**St Domingo**, see Santo Domingo  
**Sainte-Aldegonde**, Philipp van Marnix (1538-1598) Dutch author and statesman, composition of 'Compromise' attributed to, **13** 396 at states general at Dort, **13**, 432 taken prisoner **13** 410, negotiates treaty of Breda **13** 453 negotiates marriage of Charlotte of Bourbon, **13**, 451, subscribes to pacification of Ghent, **13** 461, examines into attempted assassination of William of Orange, **13** 492, negotiates for surrender of Antwerp **13** 511 excluded from service of state **13** 511 commissioned to translate Bible, **13**, 563, 591



**Sainte-Aulaire, Louis Clair de Beauport**, Count of (b 1778), French writer and diplomatist, member of "*Chambre In-trouvable*" **13** 19

**Sainte-Chapelle** (Holy Chapel), chapel in Palais de Justice Paris, built by Louis IX for reception of relics (1248), **7**, 300-301

**Sainte-Geneviève**, church in Paris, school of twelfth century **11**, 45

**Ste Ménehould**, town in France, Treaty of 1611 **11** 436

**Saint Eric's Lag**, code of laws compiled by Saint Eric King of Sweden (twelfth century) **16** 189

**Santes**, town in France sacked by Hastings **11** 1 Little of (1142) **11** 51 **18** 373

**St Eustatius**, island in the West Indies, captured by English (1751) **14** 11

**Saint Fargeau**, Louis Michel Lepelletier de, see Lepelletier

**St Gall**, city in Switzerland commerce in Little Ages **16** 581 582 in strife with Appenzell (1405) **16** 581 584

**St Gall**, abbey and monastery of ancient literature preserved by **16**, 536, secular **11** (1520) **16** 62

**St Gall**, Prince-Abbots of, jurisdiction and title of **16** (1508) strife with sub-jug **16** 581 583 allied with Swiss Confederation (c 1500) **16** 615

**St George**, Bank and Company of, a Genoese financial institution and foundation of administration (110) **9**, 265, acquired **17** 353

**St George**, Company of, Italian military institution (fourteenth century) **9** 251

**St George**, Knights of, see Teutonic Order

**Saint Germain**, Claude Louis, Count of (1707-1774) French soldier and statesman in negotiations May **12** 129

**St Germain-en-Laye**, town near Paris Treaty of (1670) **11**, 365, (1654), **23**, 180, (1679) **16** 142

**St Gotthard**, town in Hungary, Little of (1164) **11** 566 **24** 356

**St Gotthard**, Pass of the, pass over the St Gotthard Alps Savoyards retreat over (1799), **12** 176, seized by men of Uri (1817) **17** 41

**St Helena**, island in the South Atlantic discovery of **10**, 186, Napoleon's exile in **12** 641-646

**Saint Hilaire**, Barthélemy, see Barthélemy Saint Hilaire.

**Saint Hilaire**, Joseph (1766-1809), French soldier at Austerlitz, **12**, 346, killed, **12** 373

**St James**, Order of, established in Castile (twelfth century) **8**, 465

**St Jean d'Angely**, town near La Rochelle, France, siege of (1621) **11**, 446

**St Jean-de-Luz**, town in France, battle of (1794), **10** 315 Peace of, **10**, 268

**St John**, Henry, see Bolingbroke, Viscount.

**St John**, Knights of, see Hospitalers.

**St John**, Oliver (1598-1873), English judge and politician, member of Cromwell's house of lords, in Short Parliament **19**,

578, draws up bill for abolition of episcopate, **19** 600

**St Julien**, Treaty of (1533), treaty of peace between Geneva and the Savoyard nobles, **16** 637

**Saint-Just**, Antoine (1767-1794), French revolutionist, denounces Danton, **12**, 336 and note, member of committee of public safety **12** 338, at battle of the Lines of Wassenburg **12**, 358, mission to Rhine **12**, 366, 374, 380, fall, **12**, 341-344

**St Leger**, Colonel, in mutiny of English officers in Madras (1807), **22**, 124

**St Leger**, Sir Anthony (1496?-1559) English soldier, lord deputy in Ireland under Elizabeth and Edward VI **21** 100 402

**St Leger**, Barry (1737-1789) British soldier, defeated by Americans at battle of Oriskany (1777) **23** 261

**Saint Lussan**, Simon François Daumont, Sieur de, French commander in Canada (1671), **23** 67 72

**Saint Mahé**, battle of (1293), **18** 405

**St Maixent**, town in France, siege of (1440), **11** 251 32

**St Malo**, seaport in France siege of (1377), **18** 456

**Saint Marc Girardin** (1801-1873), French journalist attacks Polignac and his colleagues **13** 41

**St Mark**, Church (Basilica) of, Venetian cathedral, construction, **8**, 476, rebuilt, **9** 2

**St Mary**, Knights of, see Teutonic Order.

**St Mary's**, city in Maryland, U S A established (1634) **22** 400

**St Mary's Falls**, see Sault Saint Marie

**St Michael**, Order of of St Michael of France founded (1165) **11** 263, duke of Britanny refuses **11** 263

**St Nicholas**, Fort of, in the Caucasus siege of (1830) **17** 534

**St Ouen**, Declaration of (May 2nd, 1814) issued by Louis XVIII promising a constitution to the French people **12** 619

**St Petersburg**, capital of Russia, founded (1702), **17** 269 271 growth **17**, 286, 287 inundations **17**, 525 526

**St Petersburg Protocol** (1826) agreement between England and Russia **14** 588

**St Petersburg**, Treaties of, (1772), **17**, 379, (1805), **17** 445

**St Philip**, Castle of, fortress in Minorca, siege of (1756) **20** 575-580

**St Pierre**, island off the south coast of Newfoundland, ceded to France (1748), **23**, 199

**Saint Pierre**, Eustache de, French hero, devotion at Calais (1347) **18** 466 467

**St Pierre le Moûtier**, city in France, Joan of Arc takes (1429) **11** 201

**Saint Pol**, Louis de Luxembourg, Count of (1418-1475), punished by Charles VII, **11**, 233, made constable by Louis XI, **11**, 253

**Saint-Pol**, Waleran de Luxembourg-Ligny, Count of (1355-1440), governor of Paris, **11**, 168

**Saint-Priest, François Emmanuel Guisard, Count of** (1785-1821), French diplomat, ambassador to Constantinople, **24**, 418  
**Saint-Priest, George Emmanuel, Count of** (1776-1814), Franco-Russian soldier, son of foregoing, takes Shirtoff, **17**, 468  
**St. Privat, battle of**, see Gravelotte  
**St. Quentin, city in France**, battles of (1557), **10**, 238, **13**, 352, 357, **19**, 260, (1871), **13**, 169  
**Saintrailles or Xantrailles, Jean Poton de** (ca 1395-1461), marshal of France, lieutenant of Joan of Arc **11** 198  
**Saint-Rejant, Pierre Robinault de** (ca 1765-1801), Vendean chief, attempt of to assassinate Napoleon (1800), **12**, 309  
**Saint-Romans, Mademoiselle de** (eighteenth century), mistress of Louis XV **12** 86  
**Saint-Saëns, Hêhe de, French baron** made guardian of William Clito (1106) **18** 236  
**Saint-Séveres, Marshal de, French soldier** at deliverance of Orleans (1429) **11**, 195  
**Saint-Simon, Claude de Rouvroy, Duke of** (1607-1693), equerry and favourite of Louis XIII **11**, 463  
**Saint-Simon, Claude Henri, Count of** (1760-1825), French social economist, effect of teaching of **13** 62, **13**, 209  
**Saint-Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, Duke of** (1675-1755) French soldier statesman and writer, estimate of memoirs, **12**, 17  
**St. Sophia**, see Santa Sophia  
**Saints of War, league of Florentine military chiefs** (fourteenth century) **9**, 333, 334  
**St Victor, Hugh de**, see Hugh de St Victor  
**St. Victor, church of in Paris**, influence of school of (twelfth century) **11** 45  
**St Vincent, Cape, headland in Portugal** battle of (1797) **21** 155  
**St Vincent, island in West Indies**, ceded to Great Britain (1763), **23** 223  
**St Vincent, Earl of**, see Jervis, John.  
**Sausset, Joseph Théodore** (1810-1879), French admiral, leads part of National Guard after siege of Paris, **13** 182  
**Sausset, Bernard de** (d 1314) bishop of Pamiers, trial of (1301) **11** 79  
**Sakarov, or Sacharov, or Sakharov, Victor Victorovitch**, Russian soldier and statesman, minister of war (1901), **17**, 623  
**Sakuntala, legendary Hindu nymph** **2**, 502  
**Sakya, tribe of India** **2** 499, 500, 501  
**Saladin (Salah ad-din Yusuf ibn Ayub or Eyyub)** (1137-1193) sultan of Egypt and Syria, reign **8** 228-229, wars with crusaders **8** 371-409, becomes viceroy in Egypt (1169) **8** 228, 369, succeeds to Fatimite power, **8** 228, 369 unites Syria and Egypt under his rule **8**, 369, 370, 14, 107, defeats Christians near Tiberias **8**, 373-376 takes Jerusalem **2** 305, **8** 229, 376, 377, **14** 107, **16** 156 take Antioch, **8**, 377, war with Frederick Barbarossa **8**, 382, **14** 107, 108, at siege of Acre **2** 305-306, **8** 385-392, **11** 48, **18**, 311-312, negotiations with Richard, **8**, 395, at siege of Joppa, **8** 396-402, makes truce with Richard for

three years, **8**, 402-403, friendly intercourse with crusaders, **8**, 404, death, **8**, 407, Arab and Christian eulogies of, **8**, 407, 409, generosity, **8**, 395 note, 403, character, **8**, 370, 405  
**Saladin Tithe, earliest tax on personal property in England instituted originally in 1188 in support of crusaders**, **18**, 295, 295 note, **8**, 381  
**Salado, small river in Spain**, battle (1340), **10** 73  
**Salah ad-Din**, see Saladin.  
**Salamanca, town in Spain** battle (1812), **10**, 365, **12** 588, **21**, 478  
**Salamanca, Council or Junta of** (1486-1487), meeting held at Salamanca to consider projects of Columbus, **22** 421-424  
**Salamis, island of Greece**, battle of (480 B.C.), **3** 337, 345-353  
**Salamis, city in Cyprus**, naval battle near (306 B.C.) **4** 566  
**Salary Grab** (1873) in United States history, popular name for an act of Congress increasing salaries of Federal officers, **23**, 472  
**Salatis, king of Egypt** ca 2095 ca 2085 B.C., **1** 121, 122  
**Salazar, Vicente**, Spanish-American statesman, president of Ecuador (1895) **23**, 615  
**Sale, Sir Robert Henry** (1782-1846) British officer called the Hero of Jalalabad, at siege of Jalalabad **22** 142-144, falls in battle of Mulli **22** 154  
**Salem, city of Massachusetts U.S.A.** city founded at (1629) **22** 643 disfranchised for upholding Roger Williams (1636) **23** 94, 95, witchcraft delusion at (1692) **23** 171, 177 made seat of government in Massachusetts (1774) **23**, 239 assembly at (1774) **23** 240  
**Salem, city of New Jersey U.S.A.**, Quakers settle at (1675) **23** 0  
**Salentines, Italian tribe** probable origin **5** 49 conquered by Romans (ca 264 B.C.), **5** 210  
**Salerno, city of Italy** siege (1077), **9**, 72  
**Salerno, Gulf of**, on east coast of Italy, naval battle in (1528) **9**, 155  
**Salerno, School of**, once famous medical school at Salerno Italy, founded by Arabs **8** 280 influence **9** 182  
**Salgar, E.**, Spanish-American soldier and statesman, president of New Granada 1870-1872 **23** 602  
**Salian Franks**, division of the Franks, **q** 1  
**Salicetti or Salicetti, Christophe** (1717-1809) French revolutionist presents Napoleon to Cautin **12**, 372, denounces the people's representatives **12** 455  
**Salic Law (Lex Salica)**, that part of the Salic laws which forbids the succession of women to the throne of any Salic land, effect on the house of Capet **11** 46, causes struggle between Philip VI of France and Edward III of England for French crown (1328) **11** 98, 103, **18** 155, introduced into Spain by Philip V (1714), **10**, 292, revolved in Spain by Ferdinand VII (1830) **10** 394, texts **11** 653

**Salic Laws**, a collection of Frankish laws, 7, 463-464

**Salinator**, Marcus Livius, Roman consul<sup>210</sup> BC and 207 BC, first consulship, 5, 274 defeats Hasdrubal at the Metaurus, 5, 274-277, triumph of, 5, 278, imposes tax on salt 5, 339

**Salina**, town in France surrenders to royal troops (1664) 11 570

**Salisbury, James Cecil**, 3rd Earl of (d 1683), English statesman, committed to tower, 20 284

**Salisbury, Margaret Plantagenet**, Countess of (d 1541) imprisonment and execution, 19 186 187

**Salisbury, Robert Arthur Talbot Gascoyne Cecil**, 3rd Marquis of Viscount Cranborne (1830-1903) English statesman leaves Derby ministry on question of reform 21, (33) British representative to Conference of Constantinople 21 640 secretary of state for foreign affairs 21 641 plenipotentiary to Congress of Berlin 21 641 leader of conservative party 21 647 becomes premier (1885) 21 647 resigns (1890) 21 648 second premiership (July 1886-1891) 21 (48) 649 requests Home Rule question 21 648 clemency for Irishmen 21 648 third ministry (1895-1902) 21 651-660

**Salisbury, Robert Cecil**, 1st Earl of, see Cecil, Sir Robert

**Salisbury, Thomas de Montague or Montacute**, 4th Earl of, see Montague, Thomas de  
**Salivahana**, legendary Hindu prince of south in Bihar (Bihar) (1st century BC), 2 148

**Salle, La**, see La Salle

**Salles, Jean Baptiste** (d 1794) French revolutionary first favours decree of inviolability 12 46 spokesman for Gironde 12 201 execution 12 391

**Sallust** (Gaius Sallustius Crispus) (86-34 BC) Roman historian, tribune (52 BC) 5 513, proconsul of Numidia 5, 511 estimate 5 641

**Sallust**, praetorian prefect of Julian (ca 360 AD) counsils Julian 5, 503 declines emperorship, 5 510 516, ambassador to Persian king 5 512

**Salluvians**, Gallic tribe, at war with Rome 5 37,

**Salmon Falls**, town in New Hampshire attacked by French and Indians in King William's War (1690), 23, 196

**Salome**, see Alexandra

**Salomon**, bishop of Constance (ca 917 AD) 7 547-595

**Salter, William**, English Iolland clergyman first victim burned under the *Statute de Hæretico Comburendo* (1401) 18, 521

**Saltonstall, Sir Richard** (1596-1658), English American colonist becomes interested in Massachusetts Bay Colony 22 640

**Salutati or Salutato**, Coluccio de (1330-1406), Italian humanist estimate, 9 202

**Salvador**, often called San Salvador, Central American state, resists Iturbide (1823), 23 648 revolts (1827), 23, 649, joins

Central American republic (1895), 23, 651

**Salvia or Salvius**, Johann Adler, Swedish envoy, at Peace of Westphalia (1648), 14, 383

**Salviati**, Francesco (fifteenth century), Italian prelate in Pazzi conspiracy (1478), 9, 366-369

**Salvidienus**, Q Rufus (first century BC), Roman soldier, companion of Octavius, 5 613, conspires against Augustus, 6, 121

**Salvius** (Tryphon), heads slave revolt in Sicily (102 BC) 5 399-400

**Salza**, Hermann von (ca 1170-1239), German knight aids Duke Henry of Breslau 14 119

**Salzburg**, Austro-Hungarian town, captured by Wrede (1809), 14 563

**Saman**, Asad ben, sons of, found Samanid dynasty (919 AD) 8 217

**Samanids**, Persian dynasty reigning in Transoxiana at end of ninth and during tenth century, claim descent from Sassanids, 24 490 foundation of authority 8 217-218 overthrowaffairs, 8, 218, rule over Khwarizm Tabarestan, and Sijistan 8 219 222 fall, 8, 223

**Samaria**, ancient division of Palestine; colonised by Ishmaelites 2 126, assists Alexander 2 134 becomes independent (ca 63 BC) 2 163 allotted to Archelaus 2 167 6 139 annexed to Rome (17 AD) 6 140 middle province of Palestine under Romans, 2 46, under Akkappa (41-41 AD) 6 30

**Samaria**, ancient city of Palestine built by Omri (tenth century BC) 2 107 worship of Baal at 2 107 besieged by Ben-Hadad 2 108 besieged by Shalmaneser IV and taken by Sargon (722 BC), 1, 397, 2, 114-115, fortifications of, destroyed by Ptolemy I (ca 312 BC), 2, 301 restored by Herod 2 166

**Samaritans**, people of mixed descent, living in Samaria after fall of kingdom of Israel, religion 2, 115 128, 173, relations to Jews 2, 129 130 173

**Samarkand or Samarcand**, city in Turkestan, conquerors Jenghiz khan (1220), 24, 282

**Samdan**, Assyrian prototype of Hercules, original of Samson legend, 2 74

**Sameas**, Jewish elder urges punishment of Herod (ca 41 BC), 2, 161, favoured by Herod 2 166

**Samgunu** (d ca 664 BC), Aramaean prince, death, 1, 430

**Sammuramat**, see Semiramis

**Sammonicus**, Q Serenus (d 212 AD), Roman author and bibliophile, library, 6, 347

**Samnites**, Italian tribe, origin and migrations 5, 49 144, 178-180 alliance with Pyrrhus 4 510, 5, 203-208, aid Hannibal 5, 253 renew Roman allegiance, 5 272, treatment by Romans, 5 412, 426 in Social War, 5 412-428, in second civil war, 5, 434-438, see also Samnite Wars

**Sannite Wars:** first (343-341 B.C.), **5**, 180-183; second (327-304 B.C.), **5**, 186-194, third (298-290 B.C.), **5**, 194-196

**Samoan Islands,** group in the South Pacific, under joint protectorate of United States, England, and Germany (1859), **23**, 483, partition (1899) **23**, 490

**Samogitians,** Slav tribe in Lithuania, origin, **17**, 90, **24**, 41

**Samos,** war with Athens **3**, 438

**Samoset,** Indian chief visits Plymouth colonists (1621) **22**, 630

**Sampson,** William Thomas (1840-1902) American naval officer blocks Cuban ports (1894) **23**, 485-489

**Samsu,** see Shamshu

**Samson,** Israelite hero **2**, 61, 74, 133

**Samudra Gupta,** Hindu king in migration **2**, 499

**Samuel,** Stephen, king of Bulgaria 976-1014 wars with Basil II **7**, 244-246 **24**, 167

**Samur,** river in Russia little of (1582) **24**, 371

**Samurai,** Japanese military caste treatment under reformed government **24**, 627

**Sana,** city in Arabia becomes capital of Yemen (ca. 100 A.D.) **8**, 106

**Sanad,** Arabic word signifying right of authorities for oral traditions **8**, 301-302

**Sancerre,** city in France added to territory of Louis IX (1228) **11**, 58

**Sanchez,** Julian, Spanish guerrilla leader harasses French (1809) **10**, 33

**Sancho I,** king of Aragon see Sancho IV, king of Navarre

**Sancho I,** king of Castile 1026-1035 see Sancho II of Navarre

**Sancho II,** king of Castile 1065-1072 reign **10**, 55

**Sancho (IV) "the Great" or "the Brave,"** king of Castile 1234-1295 reign **10**, 70 makes alliance with Muhammad II against Alfonso X **8**, 256 **10**, 69 war with Dom Diniz of Portugal **10**, 111

**Sancho (I) "the Fat,"** king of Leon 955-967 A.D., reign **10**, 15

**Sancho I,** king of Navarre 905-925 relations to Ordoño II king of Leon **10**, 13

**Sancho (II or III) "the Great,"** king of Navarre 970-1035 and as Sancho I king of Castile wars with Moors **8**, 463 assumes sovereignty of Castile **10**, 17 on quests **10**, 17, 51 death and division of kingdom **10**, 47

**Sancho III,** king of Navarre 1054-1076 becomes king **10**, 48 death **10**, 51

**Sancho IV,** king of Navarre 1076-1094 and as Sancho I, king of Aragon 1063-1094, reign, **10**, 51-52

**Sancho I** (1154-1211) king of Portugal 1185-1211, reign **10**, 424-436 war with Moors, **10**, 432 relations with clergy, **10**, 435

**Sancho (II) "Capello,"** king of Portugal 1223-1248, reign, **10**, 436-438, wars with Moors, **10**, 436-437 social conditions under, **10**, 437, relations with clergy, **10**, 437-438, deposition **10**, 438, death, **10**, 439

**Sanchoniaton or Sanchuniathon, Phoenician writer,** of doubtful authenticity; works of, **2**, 302, 349-351.

**San Clemente or Sanclemente, M. A.** (1812-1902), president of Republic of Colombia 1894-1900, administration, **23**, 603

**Sancroft, William** (1617-1693), English prelate archbishop of Canterbury, at death led of Charles II **20**, 310, petitions King James against Declaration of Indulgence (1688) **20**, 391, prosecuted and sent to the Tower **20**, 396-397 trial and acquittal of **20**, 395-400 refuses to take oath of allegiance to William III **20**, 421

**Sancus,** Italian divinity identified with Hercules **5**, 97

**Sand, Karl Ludwig,** German student, murderer Kotzebue (1819) **15**, 371

**Sandasharme,** king of Elam, submits to Ashurbanipal (ca. 664 B.C.), **1**, 419-427

**Sandels, Count,** Swedish viceroy in Norway removed (1827) **16**, 475

**Sandi, Don Alvaro de,** Spanish soldier, defeated by Pahl (1660) **24**, 355

**Sandomir,** province of Poland, inherited by Henry son of Boleslaw (1139) **24**, 27

**Sandonides (Heracids),** Lydian dynasty **2**, 401-429

**Sandoval, Gonzalo de** (1196-1528) Spanish soldier under Cortes transports vessels to Texcoco **23**, 525-526

**Sandraccottus or Sandracuptos,** see Chandra Gupta

**Sanduvarri** (seventh century B.C.), king of Kundu and Szu allied with king of Siden **1**, 118-120-121 **2**, 285

**Sandwich,** Earls of, see Montague

**Sandys, Edwin** (1519-1588) English prelate persecutes Puritans **19**, 451

**Sandys, Sir Edwin** (1561-1629), English politician and author befriends pilgrims **22**, 62 becomes treasurer of Virginia Company **22**, 582, committed to the Tower **19**, 508

**Sanetomo** (d. 1219) shogun of Japan, death, **24**, 587

**San Francisco,** destroyed **23**, 493

**Sangara,** king of Carthage **1**, 386

**Sangha,** Hindu god **2**, 510-511

**Sangiban,** king of the Alani 450 A.D., treacherer to Romans **6**, 585-587-588

**Sanguineto, Philip** (fourth century), Florentine leader captures Pistoia by strategy (1328) **9**, 151

**Sanhedrim,** Hebrew council, condemns to death (ca. 62 A.D.) **2**, 175

**San Jacinto, Texas** battle of (1836) **23**, 306

**Sanjar,** last Seljuk sultan; defeated by Karakhitans (1141) **24**, 272

**San Juan,** locality in Cuba, battle of (1898), **23**, 149

**San Juan de Ulua,** island near Vera Cruz, Mexico, Cortes arrives at, **23**, 508; fort on bombarded by French, **13**, 71.

**Sankh-ka-Ra,** king of Egypt ca. 2600 B.C., **1**, 108

**Sankt Jakob on the Birs,** village in Switzer-

land; battle of (1444), 11, 236; 10, 591-592  
**Sankt Jacob on the Suhl**, battle of, see **Suhl**  
**Sankt Gallen**, see **St Gall**  
**San Marino**, state in Italy, independence recognised 9 471, Alberoni seizes 9, 541, the last Italian republic 9 579  
**San Martin, José de** (1774-1850) Spanish-American soldier, in war for independence in South America 23 582 583-586 610  
**San Pedro de Gormaz**, town in Spain battle of (919 A D) 10 44  
**San Roman, Miquel**, president of Peru (1860), 23 606  
**San Salvador**, name given first West Indian island discovered by Columbus, discovery 22 132  
**San Salvador, Republic of**, see **Salvador**  
**Sanskrit Literature**, see **Literature, Indo-Aryan**  
**Sans Souci**, palace at Potsdam Prussia, life of Frederick the Great at, 15, 247-249  
**San Stefano, Treaty of** (1878) proclaims independence of six countries 15 41, 17, 600 21 641 24 178  
**Santa Anna, Antonio Lopez de** (1795-1876) president of Mexico breaks Spanish influence in Mexico 23 624 defeated and captured at battle of San Jacinto 23 624 elected president 23 621 defeated Vera Cruz against French 23 624 displaced and exiled 23 625 return and appointment as president 23 625 defeated by General Taylor at Buena Vista 23 372 625 defeated at prise of Cerro Gordo 23 374 625 leaves city of Mexico 23 375 last dictatorship (1853-1855) 23 629 resigns and leaves country, 23 625 character 23 626-627  
**Santa Cruz**, Spanish town on island of Tenerife Nelson attacks 10 318  
**Santa Cruz, Andres** (1794-1865) South American soldier and statesman in war of revolution, 23 584 587 elected president of Peru (1831) 23 612, work and influence in Peru 23 612  
**Santa Fé**, capital of New Mexico, founded, 22 512  
**Santals**, last Indian tribe, 2 488  
**Santa Lucia**, locality in Italy, battle of (1848) 9, 599 14, 613  
**Santa Maria**, ship in fleet of Columbus, voyage of, 22 426  
**Santa Maria a Monte**, fortress in Tuscany, taken by Guelphs under Novello, 9, 118  
**Santander, Francisco de Paula** (1792-1840) New Granadan soldier and politician, 23, 590  
**Santarem**, town in Portugal taken by Alfonso VI (1093), 10, 425, battle of (1184), 8 465  
**Santa Sophia**, cathedral of, at Constantinople, building of, 7, 79, 80, description of former splendours, 7 80, 81  
**Santerre, Antoine Joseph** (1752-1809), French revolutionist and soldier, leads rabble bearing petition to king, 12, 253-254, directs attack on Tuileries, 12, 260,

opposes assembly, 12, 272, conducts Louis XVI to execution, 12, 294, opposes Directory, 12, 421, rallies opposition to Napoleon (1799) 12, 485  
**Santiago de Chile**, capital of Chile, foundation of (1541), 23, 552  
**Santiago de Cuba**, city in Cuba, captured by Americans (1898) 23, 489  
**Santo Domingo**, island of, see **Haiti**  
**Santo Domingo**, capital of Dominican Republic, founded (1496) 22 443  
**Santos, Maximo**, president of Uruguay (1882), misgovernment of, 23, 618  
**Saphedin or Saifad-Din** (d 1219), brother of Saladin and leader of Saracens, negotiates with Richard, 8 394 sends horses to Richard during battle 8, 400, establishes empire in Syria, 8, 410 heads forces of Syria and Egypt, 8 411, concludes peace for six years with Christians, 8 422 offers to renew peace, 8, 423, death 8 426  
**Sapieha Rozynckil**, Polish soldier, assists Dnistr (1604) 17 233 besieges monastery of the Trinity 17 231  
**Sapienza**, island in Greece, battle of (1354), 9 266  
**Sapor I or Shapur**, king of Persia ca 240-ca 273 A D invades Mesopotamia, 6, 412, conquers 6 417-418 8 78 79  
**Sapor II**, king of Persia 310-ca 381 A D, pre-natal coronation 6 467, character, 8 80 persecutes Christians 8, 81, defeats Constantius 6 467-468, invades Mesopotamia 6 479-481 Julian's campaigns against 6 499-508, defeats Ricimarus 6 511-514  
**Sapor III**, king of Persia ca 384-389 A D, reign and death 8 83  
**Sapor** (seventh century A D), commander of Armenians assumes title of emperor (665 A D) 7 186  
**Saracco, Giuseppe** (1821-), Italian statesman, ministry of 9 633  
**Saracens**, name given by medieval Christians to Arab followers of Mohammed and later to Mohammedans in general, origin of name 8, 4, conquer Syria, 8, 146-149, 156-159 in Phoenicia 2, 303 seq, conquer Persia, 8 151-155 conquer Egypt, 8 160-162, in North Africa, 2, 325-328, 8 191 seq, invade Spain, 7, 493-494, 8 192 seq, 10, 36 seq overrun Gaul, 7 495 8 193 seq defeated at Tours, by Charles Martel (732 A D) 7, 496 8 199 10 37 defeated in Burgundy (737 A D) 7 498, wars with Charlemagne, 7, 542 553, conquer Portugal, 10, 427, decline of power in Spain, 8, 233 seq, 463-465, kingdoms of Ghassan and Hira, 7, 121 wars with Eastern Empire (under Heraclius), 7, 169 179-182, (under Constans), 7, 184-186, (under Constantine), 7, 187-189, (under Justinian), 7, 190-194, (under Anastasius II), 7, 194; (under Constantine V), 7, 211-212, 213, (under Nicephorus), 7, 231-232, (under Joannes Zimisces), 7, 241-242, sieges of Constantinople (672 A D), 7, 187-188;

- (717-718 A.D.), 7, 202-205, pillage Cor-  
mon and Sardinia, 7, 558, capture Crete  
and Sicily, 7, 222 note, 227 note, Nice-  
phorus attempts to recapture Sicily, 7,  
232, pillage coasts of Italy, 7, 576, 583  
defeated by Robert Guiscard 9, 72  
transplanted from Sicily to Nocera by  
Frederick II, 9 83 182, colonies of at  
Luceria and Nocera exterminated by  
French (thirteenth century) 9 109 in  
fluence on Italian literature and custom  
9 152 183 185 wars with crusaders 2  
304-306, 8 344-465, slave trade of in  
middle ages, 9, 320, see also Arabia,  
Arabs, Crusades.
- Saraceni**, see *Sin-shar-ishkum*
- Saragossa** or **Zaragoza**, capital of province of  
Saragossa Spain council of church held  
at (380 A.D.) 10 12, captured by Chris-  
tians (1118) 8 243 10 59 Philip V of  
Spain defeated by French at (1710), 10  
289, 20, 475, besieged by French  
(1809), 10 319
- Saragossa**, Duke of, see *Palafox y Melzi*
- Saratoga**, village in New York, battles of  
(1777), 23 264-265
- Sarbaraza**, see *Shahr Barz*
- Sardanapalus**, title given to Elagabalus, *q.v.*
- Sardanapalus**, see *Ashurbanipal*
- Sardinia**, Kingdom of, a former kingdom of  
Italy, including the duchy of Savoy and  
the island of Sardinia, constituted  
(1720) 9 532, districts of Milan ceded to  
(1783) 14 131 in latter half of  
eighteenth century 9 540 545 550 in  
time of French rule in Italy 9 571 in  
surrender of subdued by Austria (1820)  
14 587, Charles Albert king of heads  
war for Italian independence (1845) 9  
594 seq reforms in (1854) 9 602  
middle Italian states unite with (1859)  
9 606 in war of Italy with Austria  
(1859) 9, 603 seq
- Sardinia**, island in the Mediterranean ceded  
to Rome (255 B.C.), 8 223 231 con-  
quered by Vandals (534 A.D.) 7 93  
96, under Byzantine empire (566 A.D.)  
7, 440 conquered by Saraceni (711  
A.D.) 7, 196 conquered by Pisans  
(1132) 9 36, under Spanish rule (seven-  
teenth century), 9 496 531
- Sardis** or **Sardes**, capital of Lydia, legend of  
2, 246, captured by Persians (546 B.C.),  
2, 432 description of 2 431-437
- Sarduris I** (Siduri), king of Armenia (ca 833  
B.C.), at war with Shalmaneser III, 1,  
338, 390, 2 385
- Sarduris II**, king of Armenia (735 B.C.) at war  
with Assyria, 1, 392-393, 2, 358-389
- Sarduris III**, king of Armenia (ca 644 B.C.),  
sends ambassador to Ashurbanipal, 1,  
430
- Sargon I** (Shargani-shar-ali, Sharrukin), king  
of Agade in Babylonia ca 3800 B.C.  
father of Naram-Sin, reign, 1, 380-362  
legend concerning finding of, 1, 360 619  
'tablet of omens' 1, 361-362 in  
Syria and Cyprus 1 311, invades Egypt,  
1, 312, founds library, 1, 441, date of,  
fixed by excavations of Nabonidus, 1,  
455, cylinders show antiquity of Baby-  
lonian civilisation, 1, 535; culture of  
period, 1, 569, quotation from inscrip-  
tion of, 2, 220
- Sargon II**, king of Assyria 722-705 B.C.  
main achievement, 1, 397-403, conquest of  
Samaria 1 397, 2 115, expedition  
against Hamath and towns on Mediter-  
ranean coast 1 398 2 285 conquest  
Hittites 1 395 2 392 policy in Cilicia  
1 400 2 416 supremacy recognised  
in Cyprus 2 621 3 205 relations with  
Urtartu 1, 398-399 2 534, conquest of  
Babylon 1, 400-402, founds Dur-  
Sharrukin in 1 403, character and policy  
1 403 compared with Sennacherib 1  
416 letter to, from Ishtar-dun, 1, 542-  
543
- Sasbach**, village in Baden battle of (1675)  
11 554
- Sarmatians** or **Sauromatæ**, Scythian tribe  
early history 2 442 441 6 232 46  
conquered by Huns 7 46 conquered by  
Goths 6 46-464 colonised in Pan-  
nonia Thracia Macedonia and Italy, 6  
465
- Sarmiento**, Domingo Faustino (1811-1885)  
Argentinian statesman becomes presi-  
dent (1854) 23 616
- Sarpedon**, legendary king of Lydia 2 415
- Sarpedon**, legendary Cretan hero 3, 194  
19
- Sarsfield**, Patrick (1 1683) earl of Lucan  
Irish general serves in army of James  
II in Ireland 21 425, raises siege of  
Limerick 20 427 21, 432 surrenders  
Limerick 21 431 in French service  
20 452 21 434 death 21 434
- Sarus** (d ca 413 A.D.) Gothic general in  
service of Honorius defeated in Gaul  
(407 A.D.) 6 547 at war with Alaric  
(409 A.D.) 6 559 death 6 569
- Sarvathasiddha** or **Siddhartha**, Indian prince  
known later as Pulhita summary of  
career of 2 475 see also *Buddha*
- Saskatchewan**, made a province 22, 346
- Sassacus**, American Indian chief of Pequot  
tribe, defeated (1637) 23 106
- Sassanids** or **Sassanians**, dynasty of Persian  
kings (226-641 A.D.) empire of begun  
by Ardashir I, 8 76 seq relations with  
Rome 8 77 war with Turks, 24, 266  
last of empire 8 99 155
- Satire Ménéppée** (1504) French political  
satire, directed against the League, in  
fluence, 11, 404
- Saturnum**, see *Asculum*
- Satsuma**, province in the island of Kinsin,  
Japan rebellion in (1877), 24, 632
- Saturn**, ancient Italian deity, worship of, 2,  
351
- Saturnalia**, festival of Saturn, in ancient  
Rome, 6 367
- Saturninus**, Claudius Sertius, Roman gov-  
ernor in Germany 4-6 A.D.; receives  
appointment from Augustus, 6, 63, under  
Tiberius, in campaign against Germans,  
6, 64

**Saturnius, Lucius Appuleius**, Roman tribune (102 B.C.), in alliance with the Roman consul Marius **5** 402, obtains renewal of tribunate, **5** 403, conspiracy of, **5**, 404

**Saturnius II**, soldier of Gaul, proclaimed emperor of Alexandria (ca 278 B.C.) **6**, 430 death **6** 430

**Satyrus**, commander of insurgents in Sicily (101 B.C.) defeated by Romans **5** 400

**Sauchieburn**, locality in Scotland battle of (1454) **21** 197

**Saucourt**, village in France battle of (581 A.D.) **7** 346

**Saul** (eleventh century B.C.) first king of the Hebrews 1055-1013 B.C. elected king **2** 77, reign **2** 78-79 relations with David **2** 79 83 death **2** 83

**Sauley**, Louis Félixien Joseph Cagnart de (1807-1850), French archaeologist, **1**, (1)

**Sault Sainte Marie** or **Saint Mary's Falls**, rapids in St Mary's River between Lakes Superior and Huron French Catholic settlements on **23** 66 72

**Saulx Javannes**, see **Javannes**

**Saumarez, James**, 1st Baron de (1757-1836) Dutch admiral of French extraction settled in French at Algiers **12** 513

**Saumur**, town in France plot **13** 26 27

**Sauran, Franz**, Count (1760-1830) Austrian statesman finance minister **14** 365

**Sauriz**, town in Armenia **4** 492

**Saurometæ** or **Sauromatians**, see **Sarmatians**

**Savage, Jean**, French merchant seen in the White Sea (ca 1866) **17** 227

**Sava**, Saint (Rastko) (d 1237) father of Serbian national church **24** 190

**Savage, John** (d 1786) English conspirator in Bellingham conspiracy **19** 361-362 trial and execution **19** 363

**Savage's Station**, place in Virginia battle of (1862) **23** 432

**Savannah**, city of United States founded (1733) **23** 61 taken by British **23** 71 unsuccessful attempt to regain **23** 271

**Savaron, Jean** (1550-1622) French soldier slain in states general of 1614 **11**, 127

**Savary, Anne Jean Marie René**, duke of havigo (1774-1833) French soldier, watches for Duke de Berry **12** 531 his Duke d'Angien executed, **12** 535, mission to Russia **17**, 450 commands corps in campaign of Eylau and Friedland **17** 452 as minister in St Petersburg **17** 462 463

**Savile** or **Saville, George**, marquis of Halifax (1630-1695) English statesman in union of Charles II to Louis XIV **20** 276 joins Temple's ministry **20** 293 character, **20** 293-294, opposes violence of Shaftesbury **20** 297 oratory in Exclusion Bill debate **20** 299, lord privy seal **20**, 306 320 urges liberal treatment of colonies, **20** 306 seq rivalry with Rochester, **20**, 307-309, president of the council, **20**, 360, dis-

missed from council, **20**, 382, opposition to James II **20** 382, 385, 411, 412, offers crown to William and Mary, **20**, 415, retires from office, **20**, 428, death, **20**, 458

**Savile, Sir George**, English politician, moves for repeal of obsolete anti-Catholic penalties (1778), **20** 635, presents petition against unconstitutional power of the crown (1750) **20**, 633, motion in regard to royal pensions, **20** 634, house of attacked during Gordon riots (1780), **20** 635

**Savoie-Carignan**, see **Lamballe, Princesse de**

**Savona**, city in Italy fortified by French (ca 1520) **11** 325, enforced residence of Pius VII (1809-1812) **12** 575

**Savonarola, Girolamo** (1452-1498) Italian reformer at death-bed of Lorenzo de' Medici **9**, 584 arouses Florentines against Medici **9** 412 career at Florence **9**, 421 424 death **9** 424

**Savoy, Dukes of**, see **Humbert**

**Savoy, House of**, reigning house of Italy, main treatment **9** 502-511 relations with dukes of Mantua and Gonzaga **9**, 499 continual progress **9** 550

**Savoy**, former duchy of Italy **9** 502 511, treaty with France (1562) **11** 348 note, alliance with Venice (ca 1616) **9** 515, in War of Spanish Succession **9** 525-530 internal changes during latter half of eighteenth century **9** 540-541 restored to King of Sardinia (1815) **9**, 579, ceded to France (1860) **9** 607

**Savoy, Charles Emmanuel**, see **Charles Emmanuel**

**Savoy, Eugène**, Prince of, see **Eugène**

**Sawyer, Sir Robert** (d 1692) English lawyer, acts with Somers as counsel for the seven bishops (1688) **20** 398

**Saxe, Count Maurice de** or **Maurice of Saxony** (1696-1750) marshal of France attempts to secure Courland **17** 329-330, in First Silesian War, **12** 37 takes command of army in war of Austrian Succession, **12** 39 engagement to Anna Ivanovna, **17** 329 in Second Silesian War, **12**, 40 note 10-41, **14** 434 **20**, 562, private life **12** 56-57

**Saxe-Hildburghausen, Ernst Friedrich Karl**, Duke of (1734-1780) in Seven Years' War **15** 200, 202

**Saxo Grammaticus** (thirteenth century), Danish historian **16**, 1 158

**Saxons**, people formerly inhabiting northern part of Germany learn shipbuilding from Romans **6** 434 invade Britain, **6** 526, invade Gaul **6** 547 join Lombards in invasion of Italy **7** 435, abandon Italy for Gaul **7**, 439 441, their influence on language of Britain, **7**, 441, aggregation of tribes **7** 458, hatred of Franks **7**, 459 491, 505 defeated by Charles Martel **7** 491 499, defeated by Pepin the Short **7**, 505, 509, 516, 518, the Saxon War (772-804 A.D.), **7**, 524-525, 540-541 543-544, institutions and character, **7**, 540, **18**, 33-35, religion,

- 18**, 43-44; during reign of Louis the Pious, **7**, 567-568, oppressed by Ludwig the German, **7**, 570-571, excommunicated by archbishop of Mainz for sacrilege, **7**, 648, defeated by Henry IV, **7**, 648, 654, invited by British inhabitants, **18**, 30, conquest of Britain **18** 35-40, divide England into eight kingdoms **18** 41; converted by St Augustine (597 A.D.) **18** 44, absorb Dines **18**, 123, re-establish supremacy over Normans **18**, 138, dynasty cut off by death of Eadward the Ætheling **18** 141 defeated by Mieszlaw I of Poland (965 A.D.), **24**, 8
- Saxon Shore**, name of military district in Roman Britain **18** 25, note
- Saxony**, formerly duchy, now kingdom of Germany, during reign of Frederick Augustus, **15** 403-404, in Peace of Dresden (1745) **15**, 152, conquered by Frederick II (1756) in Seven Years War **15** 190-193, becomes theatre of war (1761) **15** 220-221 treatment by Napoleon **12** 553, in Congress of Vienna **14** 578-579, **15**, 325, uprising and granting of constitution (1850-1851) **15** 403 uprising of 1848 **15** 440-441 reforms of King John (1851-1873) **15** 465 opposition to Prussia in Austro-Prussian War (1866), **15** 497 occupation by Prussia, **15** 498, peace with Prussia and entrance into North German Confederation (1866), **15** 494
- Saxony**, Kings of, see Frederick Augustus I, Anthony, and John
- Saxony**, dukes and electors of, see Augustus II and III (Kings of Poland) Frederick I, Frederick III, Henry John, John Frederick, John George and Maurice
- Saxony**, grand duke of, see Ferdinand III
- Say and Sele**, William Fiennes, Lord (1582-1662) English Puritan nobleman, favourer Massachusetts Bay Company **22** 611 seeks citizenship in Massachusetts **23** 9 takes part with Scotch against Charles I **19**, 577, appointed lord privy seal, **20**, 234
- Saybrook**, town in Connecticut Andros demands surrender of (1676) **23** 112
- Saye and Sele**, James Fiennes or Fenys, Lord, executed by insurgents during Cade's rebellion (1450) **18** 567 568
- Shigniew** (d. ca 1125) brother of Boleslaw III of Poland assassination **24** 26
- Scæva**, Cassius, Roman centurion, bravery at Dyrrhacium (45 B.C.) **5** 5 8 595
- Scævola**, C. Mucius (4th century B.C.) legendary Roman hero story of **5**, 92-93
- Scævola**, P. Mucius, Roman consul 13 B.C. aids P. Gracchus **5** 361 365
- Scævola**, Q. Mucius (d. 52 B.C.) Roman jurist, attempted murder of, **5** 130-131 death, **5** 436
- Scala**, Cane or Can' Grande della (1291-1329) sovereign prince of Verona reign, **9**, 155-156, employs German mercenaries, **9**, 241.
- Scala**, Mastino della (d. 1279), founder of the house of Scala at Florence; rise to power, **9**, 108
- Scala**, Mastino della (1298-1351), prince of Verona 1329-1351, feud with Florentines and Venetians, **9** 158, sells Lucca to Florence **9** 159 160
- Scales**, Thomas de, 7th Lord Scales (ca 1399-1460) English soldier, defends Tower of London against Cade insurgents (1450) **18** 565 566
- Scales**, Lord, see Woodville, Anthony.
- Scali**, Giorgio (fourteenth century) Florentine popular leader, opposes Guelph party **9** 335 343
- Scanderbeg** or **Skanderbeg** (1403-1468) Albanian soldier and ruler, military genius **24** 212 wars with Turks **24** 325-326 overpowered by Turks **24** 331
- Scandinavia**, in general the region of Norway, Sweden and Denmark (91) ancient legends **6** 36 59, conquered by Attila **7** 31 cradle of the Teutons **7** 437
- Scanlan**, Sir Thomas Charles (1834) colonial secretary and premier of Cape Colony, compelled to resign (1854) **22** 271
- Scapula**, P. Ostorius, Roman governor of Britain (50 A.D.) defects and captures (Cicero) **6** 169 **18** 13
- Scapula**, T. Quintus (d. 45 B.C.), Roman soldier, organises revolt against Caesar in Spain **5** 562 566 a suicide **5** 568
- Scarron**, Madame, see Maintenon
- Scato**, Vettius, Italian commander in Marsic War (90 B.C.) **5** 413 414 417
- Scaurus**, M. Aemilius (163-5) B.C.) Roman soldier and statesman, ambassador to Numidia **5** 354 355 accused of inciting revolt **5** 412 character and abilities **5** 352 354 357
- Scaurus**, M. Aurelius (110) B.C.) Roman legate in Gaul, defeated by Ambrius **5** 313
- Scævius**, Flavius, Roman senator (65 A.D.) conspires against Nero **6** 202-204
- Schaffhausen**, canton of Switzerland, received as canton **16** 614
- Schalk Burger**, see Burger
- Schams**, valley in Switzerland, battle of (1450) **16** 549
- Schamyl** (1797-1871) a Circassian chief, leader of tribes of Daghestan in 17, 553, career of 17, 599 defeat and capture 17 599
- Schams**, town in Switzerland, battle of (1799) **17** 435
- Scharnhorst**, Gerhard Johann David von (1757-1813) German soldier and military author, character and ability, **18** 300 recruits Prussian army **18** 301, lays foundations of modern Prussian army, **18** 310 death **14** 573 **18** 313
- Schaumburg-Lippe**, or **Lippe-Bückeburg**, Frederick William, Count of (1724-1777) German soldier, commands English troops in Portugal, **10** 530 **20** 600
- Schelde**, river in Europe, Holland maintains control of (1784), **14** 43 free navigation of agreed to by William of Holland (1839), **14**, 55



**Schele von Schelenburg, George Victor Friedrich Dietrich, Baron** (1771-1844), Hanoverian statesman efforts at accession of Ernest Augustus, **18**, 405

**Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von** (1775-1854), German philosopher, influence **16** 353

**Schemuophris**, see **Sebek-neferu-Ra**.

**Schenectady**, city in New York, French and Indians massacre inhabitants (1690) **23** 162

**Schenk, Martin** (d. 1590) Dutch soldier, exploits and death **13** 326

**Schérer, Barthélemy Louis Joseph** (1747-1804) French soldier, replaces Kellerman (1795) **12** 409 appointed to command **12** 470 defeated at Magnano (1799) **12** 471, resigns from Directory, **12** 472

**Schertlin, Sebastian** (sixteenth century) German soldier campaign in Bavaria (1546) **14** 293, commands at Augsburg, **14**, 294

**Scheveningen**, battle of see **Texel**

**Schill, Ferdinand von** (1776-1809) Prussian soldier efforts against Napoleon (1807) **12** 567 seeds to aid Austria **18**, 306 death **12** 57, **16** 306

**Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von** (1759-1805) German poet, career and influence **16** 17 seq

**Schism, The Great**, division between Latin and Greek churches started by strife between Eutychius and Photius (574 A.D.) **8** 568 development **8** 569 seq

**Schism Act** (1714) measure to force conformity to church of England, passage of **20** 431 opposition to **20** 492

**Schism of the West, The Great** (1378-1417) the division between parties in Roman Catholic church adhering to different popes causes and result, **8**, 630 seq **9** 249 seq, **11** 185

**Schlagintweit, Hermann von** (1826-1882) German scientist, explores in Kurdistan **2** 490

**Schleswig**, northern part of Schleswig-Holstein (*q.v.*)

**Schleswig-Holstein**, a province of Prussia union with Denmark (1464) **14** 221 organisation under Christian VIII of Denmark, **16**, 443 seq, Frederick of Denmark becomes king of (1815), **16** 446 again subjugated by Denmark (1851) **16** 455 succession in settled by London protocol (1852) **16** 458 relations with Germany and Denmark (1863-1866) **16** 21 seq, see also **Schleswig-Holstein Wars**

**Schleswig-Holstein Wars**, (1) with Denmark (1848-1850), **16** 447 451, **16** 439 441, (2) Austria and Prussia against Denmark (1864), **16**, 481-485, **16**, 411, 449

**Schlettstadt**, town in Alsace-Lorraine, siege of (1870) **13**, 169

**Schley, Winfield Scott** (1839-), American naval officer; in Spanish-American War, **23**, 488, 489.

**Schliemann, Heinrich** (1822-1890), German archaeologist, excavations in Asia Minor, **2** 429, 431, **3** 39-41, 64, 77, **4**, 625

**Schlüsselburg**, formerly known as **Notaborg**, town of Russia siege of (1702), **17**, 266, name changed **17**, 270

**Schmerling, Anton von** (1805-1893), Austrian statesman, reforms of, **16**, 1<sup>r</sup>, **20**, secures liberty of the press, **16** 20

**Schmoller, Gustav** (1838-) German political economist, influence of his theories, **16**, 537

**Schoeman, General Boer** soldier, opposes raid of Pretorius into Orange Free State (1854), **22**, 277 281 285

**Schofield, John McAllister** (1831-) American general in the Atlanta campaign (1864), **23** 444 at battle of Franklin, **23**, 445

**Scholastic Philosophy**, medieval system of deductive thought, influence of Arabs on **8** 277 growth of in Italy, **9**, 181, 184 school of Gerbert (1000), **11**, 40, in the Middle Ages **7** xix-xxi, **11**, 184, three schools of Paris, **11**, 45, great philosophers of University of Paris (1100-1270) **11** 73 opposes freethinkers and Jews **11** 41 Abelard and Bernard (1115-1150) **11** 41-45, champions of and the Augsburg confession (1530), **14** 270

**Schomberg, Friedrich von**, duke of Schomberg (1615-1690), Protestant soldier of German birth, campaigns of in Portugal, **10** 516 517 commands English troops for invasion of Holland **11**, 579, campaign in Netherlands **11**, 588, restores allegiance to French influence, **11**, 597, campaign of in Ireland **20** 425, killed at battle of the Boyne (1690), **11**, 602; **20** 126

**Schomberg, Henri, Count of** (1575-1632), French marshal, in French war with Spain (1630) **11** 461

**Schomberg, Tich de**, German officer in the service of Henry IV of France, at battle of Ivry **11** 398 399

**Schomburgk, Sir Robert** (1804-1865), German traveller, marks boundary between British Guiana and Venezuela (1841), **23**, 598

**Schönbrunn, Treaty of**, also called **Treaty of Vienna**, a treaty concluded between Napoleon I and Francis I of Austria (1809) **12** 577, **14**, 558, 560, **17**, 366 **21**, 474

**Schopenhauer, Arthur** (1788-1860), German philosopher philosophy of, **16** 353-354

**Schouten, Willem Cornelis**, Dutch navigator, discovers Cape Horn (1616), **13**, 574.

**Schreiner, William P.**, premier of Cape Colony administration (1898-1900), **22**, 271 attempt to conciliate British and Boers, **22** 275

**Schubert, Christian Friedrich Daniel** (1739-1791) German poet, characterisation of, **16**, 340

**Schulenberg, Adolf Friedrich, Count von** (1685-1711), Prussian general; at battle of Mollwitz, **16**, 162, 164

**Schullenberg, Johann Matthias, Count von** (1661-1747), Prussian general, at battle of Frauenstadt, 17, 273

**Schurz, Carl** (1829-) German-American soldier and politician supports Liberal Republican movement (1872) 23 463 leads Mugwump movement (1884) 23, 480

**Schuyler, Peter** (1657-1724) American statesman and soldier in expedition against Montreal (1691) 23 164 187, becomes governor of New York (1719) 23 166

**Schuyler, Philip** (1733-1801) American general and politician, in campaign of Saratoga 23 262

**Schwabach, town in Bavaria** first series of dogmatic definitions adopted at (1814) 14, 268

**Schwarz, town in Austria** destroyed by Bavarians (1809) 14 563

**Schwarzenberg, Felix Ludwig Johann Friedrich, Prince von** (1800-1850) Austrian statesman becomes prime minister (1814) 14 649 15 1 lauded by France 15 4 meets count of Brandenburg at Warsaw (1848) 15 457 at conference of Olmütz (1850) 15 10 death 15 11

**Schwarzenberg, Johann, Baron von** (1115-1528) minister of the princely of Bamberg draws up penal code (1507) 14 280

**Schwarzenberg, Karl Philipp, Prince von** (1771-1820) Austrian general commands Austrian troops in Napoleon's Russian campaign (1812) 14 361 order of return to Galicia (1813) 12 601 named general of the allied armies (1813) 14 574 17 484 defeated at Dresden (1813) 12 601 14 775 at battle of Leipzig (1813) 12 604-607 14 577 at battle of Montereau (1814) 12 609 invades France (1815) 15, 331, 17 485 enters Paris 17 490

**Schwarzenberg Code**, inauguration of 14 280

**Schwarzerd, Philipp**, see Melancthon

**Schwechat, town in Austria**, battle of (1815) 14 647

**Schweidnitz, town in Prussia** sieges of (1757) 15 202 (1758) 15 201 (1761) 15 223

**Schweigaard, Christian Homann** (1838-) Norwegian statesman becomes premier (April ministry 1884) 16 484

**Schwernin, Count Kurt Christoph** (1694-1757) German general at battle of Mollwitz 12 36 at battle of Hohenfriedberg, 15 179 at battle of Prague 15 195

**Schwyz, canton of Switzerland** main treatment 16 547-550 enters into co-burgership with Appenzell (1402) 16 582 in old Zurich War (1440) 16 510

## Science

Arabian inherited from Greece 3 19 277 under Abbasids in Baghdad (medicine chemistry) 3 214-215 220 at Granada (astronomy, medicine chemistry etc.) 3 255 astronomy 3 271 279 grammar 3 19 seq medicine, 3, 279-280, mathematics, 3, 278-279

Assyro-Babylonian and Chaldean ancient Babylonian, 1, 310, Assyrian, 1, 567-570, astrology 1 538 563-565, astronomy 1, 537-538 568 seq, mathematics 1 538 medicine 1 538, zoology 1 567, Babylonian divisions of time (year day, etc.) 1 565-567, Chaldean astronomers 1, 480

Chinese astronomy etc 24 538

Denmark school of navigation founded by Christian IV (ca 1600) 16 357

Egyptian medicine 1 212-213, geography (Ptolemy) 2 303 4 611

England learning of the Druids in Celtic Britain 18 5-6 scientific learning under Alfred 18 53 *De Natura Rerum* of Bede 18 166 education in science time of Henry II 18 297 298 sanitary conditions of England under Henry VII 19 51 seq development under James I 19 52 credit of in England under James I 19 52, Harvey discovers circulation of the blood 20 219 220 state of in 16th 20 351-353 development of applied science (1790-1815) 21 181

France under Louis XI 11 275 seventeenth century 11 137 seq, under Louis XV 12 1, 2 seq

Germany influence of Emperor Frederick II 14 120-121 patronized by Emperor Charles IV 14 160-161 patronized by Emperor Frederick III 14 231 in Germany under Emperor Louis II 14 331 revival of classical thirty years War 14 390 progress in Bohemia (early nineteenth century) 14 79 patronized by Frederick the Great 15 153 246

Biblical history of science 15 146 153

Classical geography (Strabo) 1 36-40 astronomy in heroic age 3 58-81 science at time of Socrates 4 33 seq development of 4 597 seq, scientific methods of observation and experiment 4 597 influence of Aristotle 4 599 606 separation of sciences from philosophy, 4 606 growth of mathematics and astronomy 4 606-607 abstract science 4 607 seq rise of astrology 4 609 Archimedes 5 264

India influence of Greeks 2 528

Ireland Royal Society of Dublin founded (1663) 21 437

Netherlands Spinoza 13 590 seq

Poland Copernicus 24 47

Russia Academy of Science founded by Peter 17 77 Russian scientists 17, 77 under Alexander I 17 516 lycées of Tsarskoi Selo founded 17 502-503

Scotland thirteenth and fourteenth century (Sir Michael Scott John Duns Scotus) 21 124 practical use of steam as motive power 21 327, nineteenth century progress in applied science and invention 21 326-327

Spain Alfonsine tables 10 68

Switzerland at Geneva (sixteenth century) 16, 640

United States John Fish's steamboat (1787) **23**, 286, progress in electricity (Edison and Bell), **23**, 478  
 See also Agriculture, Archaeology, Architecture, Astronomy, Education, Inventions, Manufactures, Mathematics, Medicine, Philosophy  
 Scipio Calvus, Cn Cornelius (d 212 B C) Roman consul 222 B C, war with Insubrians **5** 237 campaigns in Spain **5** 241 249 259 265  
 Scipio, Lucius Cornelius, "Asiaticus," brother of Africanus Major legate in Spanish War **5** 279 281 283 in African War **5** 284 as consul (190 B C), directs Asiatic war **5** 295 299  
 Scipio, L Cornelius Asiaticus, Roman consul 187 B C in war with Sulla **5** 335  
 Scipio, L Cornelius "Barbatus," Roman consul 208 B C, in Summi war, **5**, 194-196  
 Scipio, P Cornelius (d 212 B C) Roman consul father of Africanus Major campaigns in Italy (Carthaginians in Spain **5** 242 244 249 268)  
 Scipio Africanus Major, Publius Cornelius (ca 331 185 B C) Roman soldier and statesman saves his father's life **5** 249 trial in the army **5** 257 elected pro consul **5** 275 wrests Spain from the Carthaginians **5** 281 10 7 5 returns to Rome **5** 283 284 invades Africa **5** 284 285 286 Hannibal at Zama **5** 287 triumph in Rome **5** 292 campaigns in Sicily and Asia **5** 296 299 absolute power **5** 337 trial and death in retirement **5** 301 character **5** 278 302  
 Scipio Emilianus Africanus Minor, P Cornelius (ca 185 129 B C) friendship for Pelypius the historian **5** 304 note 305 313 314 attains military distinction in the third Punic War **5** 307 in inde consul **5** 305 siege and destruction of Carthage **5** 309 314 325 siege of Numantia **5** 320 10 5 marriage **5** 360 civil dissensions and death **5** 366-371, character **5** 319 320 371 653  
 Scipio Nasica, P Cornelius (d ca 170 B C) son of (n) Scipio chosen by the Senate as the best citizen of Rome **5** 284  
 Scipio Nasica Corculum, P Cornelius, Roman censor (150 B C), opposes destruction of Carthage **5** 305  
 Scipio Nasica Serapio, P Cornelius, Roman consul 135 B C opposes reforms of Gracchus **5** 364-367  
 Scipio, Q Metellus Pius (96-46 B C) Roman consul accused of bribery **5** 511 514 against Caesar in the civil War **5** 539 545 554 556 defeat at Thapsus and death **5** 556 556 note  
 Silerena, mistress of the Byzantine emperor (Constantine X) Monomachus (1030) invested with title of Augusta **7** 250  
 Scolotæ or Scoloti, a Scythian tribe, see Scythians  
 Scopas (b ca 420 B C), Greek sculptor, founder temple at Tegea (396 B C) **3**, 482  
 Scopas, Aetolian leader in Egyptian army

(ca 202 B C), defeated by Antiochus the Great of Syria, **2**, 302, 4, 558  
 Scotland, main treatment **21**, 1 327, Chapter I early history to the death of Macbeth (80-1058 A D) **21** 1-22 Chapter II, from Malcolm Canmore to David I (1058-1153), 23-44 Chapter III, last Celtic kings (1153-1286), 45-61, Chapter IV, days of Wallace (1286-1305), 62-82, Chapter V Robert Bruce (1305-1331), 83-127, Chapter VI, David II and the Balliols (1329 1371) 128-148, Chapter VII accession of the Stuarts (1371-1424), 149-189, Chapter VIII, royalty versus nobility (James I to James III) (1424-1487) 170 201 Chapter IX James IV and Flodden Field (1488-1513), 202-225, Chapter X James V and Mary Stuart (1513-1567) 226 266, Chapter XI, crown against Kirk (James VI), (1567-1625), 267 290 Chapter XII the gradual union with England (1603-1707) 291-327, for Alexander II and the disputed succession (late thirteenth century) see **18**, 390-404, for Edward I of England and his invasions of Scotland see **18** 406-412 419-425, for Edward II and Scotland and the battle of Bannockburn **18** 431 432-436 for Edward III and Scotland **18** 448-450, 454-455 464-46, for Richard II and Scotland **18** 497-498 Henry IV and Scotland **18** 511-522 for rivalry between Elizabeth and Mary Queen of Scots see **19** 251-291 for history of Mary Queen of Scots see **19** 292-327 for Charles I Edward the pretender in Scotland, see **20** 562 566  
 Scots or Scotti, a Gaelic tribe of Ireland, origin and settlement in Scotland **18** 25 26, **21** 1 3 7 333 334 called Milesians, **21**, 7 see Dalreudins  
 Scott, John, see Eldon, Lord  
 Scott or Scot, Sir Michael (d 1292) Scotch author renowned in Scotland as a magician and necromancer **21**, 124  
 Scott, Sir Walter (1771-1832), Scottish novelist and poet, **21** 327  
 Scott, Walter Francis, duke of Buccleuch, see Buccleuch  
 Scott, Winfield (1786-1860) American soldier, at battle ofundy Lane (Bridgewater), **23** 334 in frontier warfare, **23**, 361, defeats Santa Anna at battle of Cerro Gordo (1847) **23** 374 whig candidate for president (1852), **23**, 389, refuses to join secessionists **23**, 417, retired from command **23**, 430  
 Scott-Moncrieff, Sir Colin Campbell (1836-), English colonial officer, reforms in Egypt, **24**, 463  
 Scotus, Duns, see Duns Scotus.  
 Scotus, Johannes, see Eriugena.  
 Scourge of God, The name to Attila (q v)  
 Scramur, Ivan (fourteenth century), joint ruler of Bulgaria rules over Widdin, **24**, 174, defeated at battle of Nikopoli (1396), **24**, 175  
 Scribonia, wife of Augustus Caesar; divorced (39 B C), **8**, 116, exile, **8**, 118.

**Scribonius, Proculus** (d 67 A.D.), Roman soldier; driven to suicide by Nero, **6**, 216  
**Scribonius, Rufus** (d 67 A.D.), Roman soldier; brother of Proculus, driven to suicide by Nero **6** 216

**Scrooby**, Church of, ancient church of the Pilgrims at Scrooby, England, history **22**, 616 seq

**Scrope** or **Scroope**, Henry le, baron Scrope of Masham (1376?-1415) executed for conspiracy against Henry V **18** 530

**Scrope**, Henry le, Baron Scrope of Bolton (1534-1592) English soldier leads army in invasion of Scotland (1570) **19** 341

**Scrope**, Richard le, baron Scrope of Bolton (ca 1327-1403) lord chancellor, quarrel with Richard II **18** 499

**Scrope**, Richard (ca 1350-1405) bishop of York, leader in insurrections of 1403-1405 **18** 524 execution **18** 525

**Scrope**, Sir Stephen, as lord deputy in Ireland defeats Art McMurrough (1407) **21**, 590

**Sculpture**, see Art

**Scurcola**, battle of, see Tagliacozzo

**Scutage**, in English history the commutation for personal military service due under the feudal system, instituted by Henry II **18**, 262

**Scutari**, city in Asia Minor Turkey, besieged by Turks (1479) **9** 236

**Scylax**, Greek admiral voyage of discovery down the Indus (ca 512 B.C.) **2** 609

**Scyllus**, Greek sculptor **3** 147

**Scythia** or **Scythes**, mythical ancestor of Scythians legends of **2** 40-414

**Scythians** (Manda), in ancient history the inhabitants of an undefined region in the north and eastern part of Europe and in central and northern Asia main treatment **2** 400-411 438-444 definition of name **2** 400, called Scythi **2** 401-410 582, confused with Mada or Medes **1** 122, 443, **2** 559 567 573 note 556 influence in Asia Minor **2** 400-401 drive out Cimmerians, **2** 410 430 576 invade Media **3** 292, territory invaded by Darius **2** 429 441, 610-611 **3** 264 292 war with Cyrus, **2** 439 war with Cyaxares **1** 444 **2**, 576, 582 share in overthrowing Assyrian Empire **1**, 438 443, **2**, 567 585-586, wars with Egyptians **1** 153 **2**, 439, wars with Philip and Alexander the Great, **4**, 239, 348 descendants found Parthian empire **2** 439 **8** 47-48 invade Parthia under Arsaces VI **8** 51 restore Phraates III to throne of Parthia **8**, 53 ravage Parthia under Phraates II (ca 128 B.C.) **8** 61-62 and Phraates IV of Parthia against Tridates **8** 69 in India, **2** 497 501, 504 506, subdued by Attila **7**, 49-51, customs, **1** 467 **2** 401-410 437 438 **7** 50

**Sea-kings**, see Vikings, Northmen

**Se-Amen** (Smendes) king of Egypt of 19th dynasty, rules Elches **1** 171

**Sea of Japan**, battle of **17**, 626, **24**, 663

**Seaton**, Lord, see Colborne, John

**Seaton**, Christopher (d 1306) brother in law of Robert Bruce, joins Bruce in fight for

Scottish independence, **21**, 88; rescues Bruce, **21** 90, death, **21**, 91.

**Sebastian** (1554-1578), king of Portugal 1557-1578, accession **10**, 495; character, **10**, 495 496 adventures in Africa, **8**, 252, **10**, 195 496 mysterious death, **10**, 497, see also Sebastians, The

**Sebastian** (fourth century A.D.), Roman general of Emperor Julian, invades Mesopotamia (363 A.D.), **8** 500 505

**Sebastiani**, Count François Horace Bastien (1772-1851) French soldier and diplomatist sends home reports of French mission in Levant **12** 529, envoy of Napoleon to Constantinople, **12**, 555, **17** 460

**Sebastians**, The, impostors claiming throne of Portugal after disappearance of King Sebastian (1578) **10** 503 seq

**Sebastopol** or **Sevastopol**, seaport in Taurida Russia siege of in Crimean War (1854-1855) **17**, 571 581 **21** 616

**Sebastopolis**, seaport of Cilicia battle of (692 A.D.) **7** 190

**Sebekhotep I**, king of Egypt (ca 2250 B.C.) founds XIIIth dynasty **1** 117

**Sebekhotep V** or **Kha-nefer-Ra**, king of Egypt (ca 2200 B.C.) **1** 118

**Sebekhotep VI**, king of Egypt (ca 1600 B.C.) tomb opened **1** 119

**Sebek-neferu-Ra**, queen of Egypt (ca 2255 P.C.) **1** 112 117

**Sebennytes**, XIIIth Egyptian dynasty, **1** 272

**Sebercheres**, king of Egypt ca 3495-ca 3491 B.C. **1** 100

**Secessers**, Arab sect of see Kharijites

**Secession**, War of, see Civil War in America

**Séchelles**, Jean-Moreau de (1690-1760) French controller general of finances, **12** 89

**Séchelles**, Hérault de, see Hérault de Séchelles  
**Seckendorff**, Count Friedrich Heinrich (1673-1763) German field marshal and diplomatist at battle of Brannau **14** 431 saves life of Frederick the Great **18**, 152

**Secular Games**, Roman games so called from *saeculum* a period of time of about 100 years, celebration of **6** 95-101

**Sedan**, city in France battle of (1870), **13**, 157 160 **18** 526

**Seddon**, Rt Hon Richard John (1845-), New Zealand statesman, premier of New Zealand 1893-1901 socialistic legislation, **22** 262 263, death, **21**, 672

**Sedgemoor**, tract of land in Somersetshire, England battle of (1685) **20**, 365

**Sedgwick**, John (1813-1861) American soldier, at battle of Chancellorsville, **23**, 137 in Wilderness campaign, **23**, 446-117, death **23** 417

**Sedition Law**, see Alien and Sedition Acts

**Sedulrus**, Coelius (fifth century A.D.), a Roman in Christian poet **21**, 337

**Segestes** (first century A.D.) Cheruscan chief, warns Varus of conspiracy, **6**, 65, 67, envious of Arminius **6**, 67, 71, besieged by Arminius **6**, 71, 131, honoured at triumph of Germanicus, **6**, 76

**Segimund**, (first century A D), German prince and priest, son of Segestes, taken captive to Rome **6**, 71 76

**Segrave, John de** (1256-1325) English soldier; sent with an army into Scotland and defeated near Roslin (1303) **18** 120 **21** 78

**Segrave (Seagrave), Nicholas de** (1238-1295), 1st baron Segreave, fights for Montfort at Lewes **18** 351

**Séguier, Pierre** (1548-1672) French statesman chancellor of France on Day of the Paricides **11** 500 estimate **11** 529 remodels legislative system **11** 510

**Séguir, Count Philippe Paul** (1750-1873) French soldier at battle of Ulm **12** 544

**Séguir d'Aguesseau, Count Louis Philippe de** (1733-1830) French politician Marie Antoinette secures appointment as marshal of France **12** 133

**Sehathor, king of Egypt** (ca 1600 B C) **1**, 119

**Sehested, town in Germany, battle** (1813) **16** 131 132

**Seidlitz or Seydlitz, Friedrich Wilhelm von** (1732-1772) Prussian cavalry leader at battle of Raszyn (1757), **16** 202 at battle of Zunderf (1758) **16** 206 at battle of Spitzberg (1779) **16** 216

**Seif, son of Yezan** Arabian chief (heretic) in reform Al-Yassin rule (60 A D) **8** 110

**Seignelay, Marquis of**, see Colbert, Jean Baptiste

**Seine port**, see Simport

**Sejanus, Aelius** (d 1 A D) favourite and minister of Emperor Tiberius quells mutiny of soldiers **6** 133 character **6** 133 intrigues against Tiberius and family **6** 133 135 fall **6** 151 153

**Seker-nefer-ka (Necherophes)**, king of Egypt ca 3000 ca 3872 B C **1** 92 93

**Sekhent-neb-Ra**, king of Egypt (ca 1635 B C) **1** 124 125

**Sekhet, Egyptian goddess** **1** 112

**Sékigahara, town in Japan, battle** (1600) **24**, 351

**Selby, city in England** royalists routed it (1644) **20** 22

**Selden, John** (1584-1654) English jurist and Orientalist joins in protest to James I **19**, 308 defends liberty of the subject under Charles I **19** 545, opposes orders of Charles I **19** 559

**Seleucia**, ancient city near the Tigris see Ctesiphon

**Seleucids or Seleucidæ**, royal dynasty in Syria 312-ca 65 B C main treatment **4** 532 561, Jews under **2**, 25 26 135-116 relations to Parthians **8** 53 seq, see also names of individual kings

**Seleucus (I) Nicator** (ca 355-280 B C) Macedonian general founder of Seleucid dynasty in Syria, reign, **2** 138, **4**, 552-555 chiliarch in Alexander's army, **4**, 279 marriage, **4**, 377, receives chiliarchy of Perdiccas at Alexander's death **4**, 425 rise to prominence, **4**, 441, 443 ruler of Parthians, **8**, 49 war with Antigonus, **4** 443, 444, 491, 564-565, conquers Baby-

lonia (312 B C), **4**, 492, 553, sends ambassador to Chandra Gupta, **2**, 504, takes title of king, (306 B C), **4**, 446, 496, 554, with allies overthrows Antigonus at Ipsus (301 B C) **4** 419-450, 498, 503, **2**, 301, war with Demetrius Poliorcetes, **2**, 302, alliance with Demetrius, **4**, 450, takes Demetrius prisoner, **4**, 454, 500, 504-505, builds Antioch, **4**, 554, fortifies Seleucia, **1**, 480, war with Lysimachus, **4**, 555, extent of empire, **4**, 455, 499, 500, 506, 554-555 murdered by Ptolemy Ceraunus **4** 456 506

**Seleucus (II) Callinicus**, king of Syria 246-227 B C, reign **2** 138, **4**, 557, seizes throne by aid of Iodice **4**, 557 570, wars with Ptolemy and Antiochus, **2**, 136, **4**, 557 570-571, **8** 51 death **4** 557

**Seleucus (III) Ceraunus**, king of Syria 227-224 B C reign **2** 135, **4**, 557

**Seleucus (IV) Philopator (Soter)**, king of Syria 157-176 B C, reign, **2** 138-139, **4**, 559

**Seleucus (VI) Epiphanes**, king of Syria 96-ca 95 B C reign **4** 561

**Self-denying Ordinances** (1615) in English history, a measure intended to remove inefficient commanders from the army, **20** 27

**Selim I** (ca 1465-1520) sultan of Turkey 1512-1520 reign **24** 335-339, rebellion against Bayazid II **24** 337, conquers Syria **2** 307 war with mamelukes **24**, 444 conquest of Egypt **24** 441-446, buys rights to caliphate **24**, 445, organizes government of Egypt **24**, 446, makes Babur sultan beylerbey of Africa, **24** 477 coalition of European princes against **19** 73 character **24** 338 339

**Selim II**, the "Sot" (d 1574) sultan of Turkey ca 1566 1574, reign **24**, 367-370, bad accession **24** 357, accession, **24**, 367 collision with Russians **24**, 367-368, conquest of Cyprus **24** 368-369, battle of Lepanto **24** 365 death **24** 369

**Selim III** (1761-1808) sultan of Turkey 1789-1807 reign **24** 422-424 continues war with Austria and Russia **17**, 406 seq, **24** 422, treaty of Jassy **17**, 410-411, French sympathies of **24** 423 attempts to remodel army **17** 459, **24** 423-424, hesitates between alliance with France or Russia, **17** 459-460, unites with allied powers against France **24**, 424, influenced by French to declare war against Russia, **17**, 460 **24**, 421, deposition, **17**, 461, **24**, 424

**Selim at-Teumi** (sixteenth century), chief of Tholeba Arabs in North Africa, invites corsairs to Algeria **24**, 476

**Seljuks**, Turkish dynasty reigning in central and western Asia in eleventh twelfth and thirteenth centuries founded by Toghrul or Toghril Bey, grandson of Seljuk, main treatment **2**, 377-378, **8**, 225-227, **24**, 311, Toghrul establishes his authority in Baghdad, **8**, 224, conquests of Alp Arslan, **2**, 377, **7**, 258 note, capture of Jerusalem, **2**, 377, **7**, 258 note; sultanate of Iconium and Rum established, **2**, 377,

- S**, 296, wars with Eastern Empire, 2, 377, 7, 259, 262, 318, **S** 226 division of empire at death of Malik Shah (1092) **2** 377, **S**, 226, 227, 350 successors of Malik Shah **S**, 226 seq, wars with crusaders **2**, 377, **S**, 344 seq Seljuk sultan at Aleppo overthrown (1127) **S** 228 Nur-ad Din takes Palestine from **S** 228 power broken by conquests of Moguls **2** 377-378 **7**, 311 **24** 272 relations with Ottoman Turks in Asia Minor **24** 310 seq superseded by Ottomans **2** 375 **24** 312 seq literature under in Persia **24** 492, see also names of individual rulers
- Selkirk, Thomas Douglas, Earl of** (1771-1820) Scottish coloniser and author of colonisation projects of in Canadian northwest **22**, 343
- Selman** (sixteenth century) Turkish sea captain (reis) establishes Turkish sovereignty in Arabia **24** 346
- Selmer, Christian August** (1816-1891) Norwegian statesman premier of Norway 1860-1863 **16** 453 451
- Semblançay, Jacques de Beaune, Baron of** (1445-1527) treasurer of Francis I **11** 315
- Semempses**, see **Sem-en-Ptah**
- Semendra**, Serbian fortress on right bank of Danube abandoned by Turks (1684) **24** 595 stormed by Turks (1690) **24** 399 siege (1780) **17** 405
- Sem-en-Ptah**, or **Semempses**, or **Men-sa-Nefer**, king of Egypt ca 4156-ca 4168 BC **1** 90
- Seminara**, town in Italy siege and battle of (1503) **9** 128 **11**, 299
- Seminary Ridge**, battle of see **Gettysburg**
- Seminole**, tribe of North American Indians see **Seminole Wars**
- Seminole Wars**, in American history two wars between the government and the Seminole Indians **1** Sometimes called Florida War (1817-1818), **23**, 346 **2** (1837-1842), **23** 361
- Semiramis** or **Sammuramat**, mythical Babylonian queen legends **1** 315-319 367 580-593, **2** 420 526, established weaving factories 487
- Semites**, a group of people including the Jews and allied races supposed to have descended from Shem son of Noah origin **1**, 338 347-348 355-359 **8** 3 character **1** 346 **2** 355 565 religion **1** 314 **2** 171 202 433 language **1** 87 310 345 **2** 65 273 drive numerous from Babylonia **1** 323 326 378 31-343 inscriptions 357 561 575 **2** 110 in fluence on Greek literature **2** 23 relations with Hittites **2** 31 366
- Semmes, Raphael** (1801-1877) American naval officer in Confederate service commands Confederate cruiser *Albatross*, **23** 145
- Semomyslaw**, king of Poland (921 A D) character **24** 8
- Semnones**, German tribe and Cherusci, **7**, 427, migrations, **7**, 425
- Semonville, Charles Louis Huguet, Marquis of** (d 1834) French statesman, surrendered by Swiss to Austria **12** 363
- Semowit**, king of Poland 860-892 A D accession, **24** **2**, character and reign, **24** 7-8
- Sempach**, town in Switzerland, battle of (1346) **14** 192 **16** 576-577
- Sempach Letter**, military ordinance adopted by Swiss confederates (1393) **16** 579
- Sempronia** (second century B C) sister of T. Gracchus marries Scipio Africanus Minor **5** 360 suspected of murdering Scipio **5** 370 denounces fraud of Saturninus **5** 403
- Sempronian Laws**, measures introduced by C. Gracchus (123 B C), provisions of **5** 371
- Sempronius** (Tiberius Sempronius Longus), Roman consul 215 B C, Hannibal defeats **5** 219 250
- Sempronius**, see **Blasius**, **Gracchus**, and **Tuditanus**
- Semti**, see **Hesepiti**
- Seneca, Lucius Annæus** (ca 1 B C-65 A D) Roman philosopher and statesman Nero a pupil of **6** 181 206 208 banishment to Corsica **6** 177 180 decline of political influence **6** 194-196 Nero's enmity toward **6** 203 suicide **6** 203 philosophy, **6** 310 312 tragedies **6** 102 346
- Seneca, M. Annæus** (ca 61 B C-30 A D) Roman rhetorician **6** 158
- Senecas**, tribe of North American Indian wars with Susquehannians (1676) **23** 127
- Senecio, Tullius**, nephew of Seneca implicated in Julius Caesar's conspiracy (65 A D) **6** 203 204
- Seneffe**, village in Belgium battle of (1674) **11** 581 **13** 627 **14** 34
- Senegal**, colony in Western Africa, ceded to France (1783) **12** 19
- Sengun**, son of Tahirid boyhood **24** 27 fights Janghiz Khan (1203), **24**, 276
- Senibaldi**, see **Innocent IV**
- Senlac**, battle of see **Hastings**
- Senlus**, town in France assembly of (1301) **11** 79 treaty of (1193) **11**, 257
- Sennacherib** (Sin-Akhe-Erba), king of Assyria 705-681 B C invades Palestine **2** 115 116 campaigns **1** 177 311 403 411 takes Syrian world men to Nineveh **2** 250 captures Greeks in Cilicia **3** 206 conquers Nineveh **1** 552 destroys Babylon **1** 334 murdered by his sons **1** 334 library of at Nineveh, **1**, 411 will of **1** 6.0
- Senones**, Celtic tribe enter Italy (390 B C) **5** 16 wars with Rome **5** 200, 230 526, in league with Arminius **6** 76
- Sens**, city in France resists Northmen (886 A D) **11** 9 council of (1140) **11** 43 siege of (1170) **11** 150 **18** 120
- Sentinum**, town in Italy battle of (295 B C) **5** 136-137
- Senussis**, religious sect in North Africa characteristics **8** 303
- Seoul**, capital of Korea Japanese troops reinforced in **24** 558 Japanese deliver ultimatum at (1894), **24**, 576

Separation Law (1906), 13, 196, text, 13, 242  
Sepoy Mutiny, see India, British.

September Convention, treaty between France and Italy (1864), terms of, 9, 613, Victor Emmanuel attempts to enforce, 9, 620

September Laws (Fieschi Laws), (1835) a bill restricting press and jury in France, 13, 15

September Massacres, a series of murders by French Revolutionists (1792) preparatory to 12, 269 details 12, 270 seq. Cause description of 12, 273. Termination of, 12, 276 effect in England 21, 4, 2

Septembrists, 1. Instigators of the September Massacres 9, 2. Partisans of Portuguese Constitution of 1822 10, 554

Septennial Act (1716) act prolonging to seven years the possible duration of English Parliament 20, 512-514

Squani, Gallic tribe in wars with Cæsar, 5, 14, 15

Sequeira, Diogo Lopes de, Portuguese navigator discovers Malacca and Sumatra (1498) 10, 186

Script, Egyptian divinity worship of 1, 63 (3) temple of at Babylon 5, 653. See also Semitic words 6, 232

Serban Cantacuzenus, prince of Wallachia (1679) 165b, achievements and death 24, 113

Serbs, a Slavic people natives of Servia claim 24, 187. Settlement in Servia 24, 187 relation to Croats 24, 188

Serena (d. 408) niece of Theodosius I married to Stilicho 6, 538, 7, 70 became mother in law of Honorius 6, 513 executed by senate 6, 552

Serenus, bishop of Marseilles, forbids image worship (599 A.D.) 7, 207

Serfdom  
Circumstances effect of on enfranchisement of lower classes 8, 40

Serfdom in pre-Roman Britain 18, 1, in Anglo-Saxon period 18, 155, 159, 161 effect of Norman conquest on present class 18, 211 the Statute of Mortmain (1349) 18, 469-471, conditions of English peasantry (fourteenth century) 18, 488. See Tyler's text 18, 489, 494 influence of Wycliffe 18, 494, 495. Jack Cade's rebellion (1450) 18, 566, 569

Serf (in general) middle ages serfs and villans 8, 489 seq. middle ages condition of peasants 8, 491 seq.

France decline under Louis X. (1314-1316) 11, 90

Germany ancient 18, 31 condition of peasants in reign of Frederick Barbarossa 14, 99, in twelfth and thirteenth centuries 14, 140 seq. peasants in Germany (middle ages) 8, 496, emancipation of the serfs (1907) 15, 304-305 text of the edict of emancipation 15, 592, 594

Poland under Casimir the Great 24, 33, agrarian reforms of Stalin in Prussian Poland, 24, 117, emancipation of

peasants, 24, 117; oppression of peasants in Austrian Poland, 24, 117-118

Russian attachment of serfs to the soil (sixteenth century), 17, 218-219, liberation of peasants in the Baltic provinces (1616-1618) 17, 505, peasant insurrections in Russia in 1821 17, 527 seq., emancipation of serfs (1861), 17, 584-593, effects of emancipation 17, 593

Switzerland condition of the peasants (middle ages) 8, 496 seq.

Turkey the rayahs (serfs) under Suleiman I (sixteenth century), 24, 362, the rayahs under Koprulu Zade Mustapha, 24, 397

Sergius I (d. 701 A.D.), pope 687-701, pontificate of, 8, 342

Sergius II (d. 847 A.D.) pope 844-847, pontificate of, 8, 566, 567

Sergius III (d. 913 A.D.) pope 904-911, pontificate of, 8, 579

Sergius IV, pope 1009-1012 8, 508

Sergius (ca. 560 A.D.) Byzantine courtier, appointed governor of Pentapolis, 7, 126, defeat 7, 127

Seringapatam or Srirangapatam, town in Mysore India siege of (1792) 22, 111-112 captured by English (1799), 22, 114, 115

Serrano y Dominguez, Francisco (1810-1835), duke de la Torre, Spanish soldier and statesman joins revolutionists 10, 401, becomes president of provisional ministry (1868) 10, 402 becomes regent (1869), 10, 407 second ministry (1872) 10, 409, establishes military dictatorship (1874), 10, 415, relations with Europe, 10, 416

Serrão, Francisco, Portuguese navigator; discovers Molucca Islands (1512) 10, 486

Serre, Hercule, Count of (1776-1824), French statesman member of the *Chambre Intransigable* 13, 19

Serranus Gavianus, Sextus, Roman tribune 57 B.C. of post-Cicero 5, 506

Sertorius, Quintus (d. 72 B.C.) Roman general supports Marius 5, 427, 439, withdraws to Spain 5, 435, 10, 8, governs Spain 5, 458-459, negotiates with Mithridates 5, 459, 467

Sérurier, Jean Mathieu Philibert (1742-1819), French marshal at battle of Loano, 12, 409, relations with Napoleon, 12, 425, 483, at battle of Castiglione 12, 434

Servan, Joseph (1741-1805) French politician establishes federal camps at Paris (1792) 12, 252, decree of, 12, 258, restored to office, 12, 267

Servia, kingdom in the Balkan peninsula; modern treatment, 24, 187-206, origin and early history, 24, 187-189, Nemanjic dynasty 24, 189-193, decline and fall of empire 24, 193-195, under the Turks, 24, 195, 198, insurrection, Kara George, 24, 198-201, new administrative regulations in 24, 201-203, becomes kingdom under Milan Obrenovich, 24, 203; rivalry of Austria and Russia, 24, 204, reign and murder of Alexander, 24, 204-

205; to-day, **24**, 205-206, history in outline, **24**, 248-249

**Servile Wars**, three wars waged by Rome against insurgent slaves **1** (134-132 BC) **5** 322-326, **2** (102-101 BC) **5**, 399-400 **3** (73-71 BC) also called War of the Gladiators **5** 460-461

**Servilia**, mother of Marcus Brutus (consul gifts to **5** 590)

**Servilia** (d 66 AD) daughter of Soranus, accused of conspiracy **5** 206

**Servilianus**, Quintus Fabius, Roman consul 142 BC, defeated by Lusitani **5** 315

**Servilius Geminus**, Cnaeus, Roman consul 217 BC, campaigns against Hannibal, **5** 250-252

**Servilius Vatia**, Publius Isauricus (d 41 BC) Roman pro-consul conquers Isauria **2** 387, **7**, 197

**Servilius**, Marcus, secures triumph for I. Aemilius Paulus (201 BC) **5** 301

**Servius Tullius**, king of Rome ca 578-534 BC, succeeds Tarquinius **5** 51 reign of **5** 91-93 assassinated **5** 93 reforms constitution **5** 107-11 legends of **5** 97-98 100 Etruscan origin of **5** 106 107

**Sesostris**, see Ramses II

**Sestius**, Lucius, friend of Brutus made consul by Augustus (ca 3 AD) **6** 55

**Set**, Egyptian deity identified with Baal and called Sutekh **1** 12 worship of **1** 119 187 conflict with Ra **1** 221

**Set-amen**, Egyptian pharaohs worshipped with Thoth in Egypt **1** 130

**Setes**, see Neb-Ra

**Sethos**, in legend name given to Egyptian king corresponding to Sutekh **1** 177 **2** 116

**Seti I** (Sethosis), king of Egypt 1350-1345 BC, reign **1** 142-143 wars of in Syria **2** 9 275 391 digested between Nile and Red Sea **1** 183 buildings **1** 117, tablet of discovered at Abydos **1** 290

**Seti II**, king of Egypt 1250-1235 BC reign **1** 166

**Set-nekht** (d 1235 BC) king of Egypt founds 20th dynasty **1** 166

**Settlement**, Act of, in English history an act of parliament regulating succession to the throne (1701) text of **22** 366 367

**Seuthes**, Thracian prince aided by the Ten Thousand (ca 400 BC) **4** 63 negotiations with Dercyllidas **4**, 65 alliance with Athens **4** 120

**Sevastopol**, see Sebastopol

**Seven against Thebes**, in Greek legend an expedition undertaken by seven heroes against Thebes origin of legend **3** 35 place in history **3** 72 73 108

**Seven Bishops**, Case of the, trial of Arch bishop Bancroft and six bishops for petitioning James II against the Declaration of Indulgence (1688) **20**, 395-399

**Seven Cities**, in New Mexico see Cibola

**Seven Days' Battles**, series of engagements in the peninsular campaign of the American

Civil War, fought in the region of the Chickahominy (1862), **23**, 431-432

**Sevenoaks**, town in England, battle of (1450), **18**, 567

**Seven Pines**, see Fair Oaks

**Seven Weeks' War**, see Austro-Prussian War

**Seven Years' War**, waged against Frederick the Great of Prussia by Austria, France and Russia (1756-1763) **12** 66 73-77 352 **14** 441-447 **15** 199-231

**Severus**, Flavius Valerius, Roman emperor associate of Gordianus 306-307 AD **6** 137

**Severus**, L. Septimius (146-211 AD) Roman emperor 193-211 AD, reign **6** 385 391 early life **6** 384 in Britain **6** 389-390 **18** 20-21 leads army against Alans **21** 5

**Severus**, Libius, nominal emperor of Rome 461-465 AD reign **6** 611-612

**Severus**, M. Aurelius Alexander (207-235 AD) Roman emperor 222-235 AD reign **6** 400-405 war with Persia **6** 402

**Severus**, architect of Nervos palace (ca 10 AD) **6** 200

**Severus**, Catilius, governor of Syria under Hadrian (ca 117 AD) **6** 280

**Severus**, Sextus Julius, Roman soldier legate of Hadrian fought with Jewish revolt (135 AD) **6** 281

**Severus**, Temple of, destroyed by Sixtus V (ca 1590) **6** 179

**Sevier**, John (1735-1815) American pioneer and Indian fighter at Battle of Kings Mountain (1780) **23** 277 governor of the State of Tennessee (1794-1795) **23** 288

**Séguin**, Marie de Rabutin-Chantal, Marquise de (1676-1696) French writer corresponded to **11** 131

**Seville**, Spanish city seat of Himerius (ca 382 AD) **10** 21 captured by Ferdinand III of Castile (1248) **8** 284 **10** 66-67

**Seville**, Council of, see Casa de la Contratación de las Indias

**Seville**, Treaty of (1713) treaty establishing an alliance between England, France and Spain **14** 1

**Sewall**, Samuel (1612-1730) American colonial jurist connection with witchcraft trials **23** 176

**Seward**, William Henry (1801-1872) American statesman opposes Clays compromise in United States senate (1850) **23** 351 confidential adviser of President Taylor, **23** 382, opposes passage of Kansas Nebraska Act **23** 392, argues Poll administration's Kansas policy **23** 397 candidate for Republican nomination for president (1856) **23** 399 defeated by Lincoln for Republican presidential nomination (1860), **23**, 407, in negotiations upon Crittenden compromise **23** 412, becomes secretary of state in Lincoln's cabinet, **23**, 413, position of, in the "Trent Affair," **23**,



- 424, diplomacy of, during Civil War, **23**, **22**, advises Lincoln in regard to emancipation, **23**, 435, influences President Johnson's reconstruction policy, **23**, 460, diplomatic note in regard to withdrawal of French from Mexico (1866), **23**, 634
- Sewall, Jonathan** (1766-1839) (Canadian jurist, chief justice of Lower Canada 1808-1838, impeachment of **22**, 332)
- Serxurga** (d. 673 A.D.) queen of Wessex 672 A.D. reign **18**, 6.
- Sesby, Edward** (d. 1658) English soldier intrigues against Cromwell **20**, 162 uses tract against Cromwell **20**, 165 imprisonment and death **20**, 169
- Sextius, Publius**, Roman praetor 53 B.C., aids Cicero **5**, 506, defended by Cicero, **5**, 508, convicted of bribery **5**, 513
- Seymour, Charles** (1661-1748) duke of Somerset proposes trusteeship for Shrewsbury **20**, 495 summons private council in **20**, 496, master of the horse **20**, 507
- Seymour, Edward** (ca. 1506-1552) duke of Somerset earl of Hertford brother of Duke Seymour uncle of Edward VI. invades Scotland (1544) **21**, 241-242 in Ireland (1541) **21**, 241 in flight over Henry VIII **19**, 207 defeat Duke of Somerset (1547) **19**, 207 mutual protector **19**, 208 at battle of Flin **19**, 220 **21**, 241 strife with his father Thomas **19**, 211-212 his fall into captivity (149) **19**, 216-218
- Seymour, Edward** (1391-1411) earl of Hertford son of the first of the Yorkist line (died 1411) **19**, 293
- Seymour, Sir Edward** (1633-1704) English politician, partisan of William of Orange, **20**, 408
- Seymour, Sir Edward Hobart** (1840-) English admiral leads Peking relief force (1900) **24**, 568
- Seymour, Frederick Beauchamp Paget, Baron Alcester** (1821-1895) English admiral, 1st Lord Alcester (1882), **24**, 160
- Seymour, Lord Henry**, English admiral opposes Spanish armada (1555), **19**, 396
- Seymour, Horatio** (1810-1886) American politician Democratic candidate for president (1868) **23**, 466
- Seymour, Lady Jane** (ca. 1510-1537) third queen of Henry VIII of England, as lady-in-waiting of Anne Boleyn, **19**, 161, marriage **19**, 176 death, **19**, 179
- Seymour, Sir Michael** (1802-1887), British admiral, bombards Canton at command of Sir John Bowring (1857), **21**, 618
- Seymour, Thomas, Lord Sudely** (1508?-1549), English admiral, marries Catherine Parr, widow of Henry VIII, **19**, 211, aspires to marriage with Elizabeth **19**, 211-212, relations with the princess Elizabeth, **19**, 212-213, treason charges against, **19**, 213, execution, **19**, 214
- Seymour, William, Duke of Somerset** (1588-1600), marriage to Arabella Stuart, **19**, 495
- Sforza, Ascanio**, brother of the duke Lodovico, restored to Milan (ca. 1481), **9**, 375

- Sforza, Bianca**, daughter of Duke Galeazzo Maria Sforza, marries Emperor Maximilian I, **14**, 237
- Sforza, Francesco** (1401-1466), Italian soldier and duke of Milan 1450-1466, son of Giacomuzzo Sforza, **9**, 236, supports Ferdinand I of Naples **9**, 238, in service of Visconti **9**, 243, 246, as duke of Milan **9**, 255, 259, 265, friendship for Cosimo de' Medici, **9**, 362
- Sforza, Francesco Maria** (1492-1535), duke of Milan 1522-1535 tyranny of the Spanish, **9**, 417 treats with France, betrayed by Pescara **9**, 449-450, surrenders to Spaniards **9**, 451, **11**, 323, duchy restored by Charles V, **9**, 457; **14**, 268
- Sforza, Galeazzo Maria** (1444-1476), duke of Milan 1466-1476 **9**, 259-260, 362, assassinated **9**, 364-365
- Sforza, Giacomuzzo Attendolo** (ca. 1369-1424) Italian soldier favourite of Joanna of Naples surname and early life, **9**, 235 military achievements and death, **9**, 236
- Sforza, Giovanni Galeazzo** (1468-1494), duke of Milan 1476-1481 **9**, 375, 382
- Sforza, Lodovico**, "Il Moro" (d. 1510), duke of Milan 1481-1499 becomes sole ruler of Milan **9**, 375, 387, at war with Venice **9**, 380, 381-383 seeks the intervention of France **9**, 389, 410, acquires Genoa **9**, 386 patronises Leonardo da Vinci **9**, 386 in alliance for defence of Italy against Charles VIII of France **9**, 420 deprived of duchy by Louis XII, **9**, 421, **11**, 297 betrayed by the Swiss, **9**, 427, 1616 n. 10, imprisoned in France, **9**, 427, **11**, 298
- Sforza, Massimiliano** (d. 1530) duke of Milan 1512-1513, restored to duchy, **9**, 437, **14**, 243 **16**, 617 abdication after battle of Marignano **9**, 445
- Shabak, King of Ethiopia** acquires supremacy (725 B.C.), **1**, 176-177, attacks Assyria, **1**, 338, 109
- Shabat, 24**, 199, 202, 206
- Shackamaxon, Treaty of** (1684) between William Penn and Indians **23**, 38
- Shad-i-mulk**, mistress of Khahl Mirza, influence on Khahl (1405) **24**, 302
- Shadrach Case** (1851) fugitive slave case in United States history, **23**, 358
- Shafter, William Rufus** (1837-), American soldier, in command at siege of Santiago de Cuba (1898), **23**, 489
- Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 1st Earl of** (1621-1683), also known as Lord Ashley, English statesman and politician; created Baron Ashley **20**, 234, commissioner at trial of the regicides, **20**, 236, member of Cabal ministry, **20**, 264, created earl of Shaftesbury, **20**, 275 note, lord-chancellor, **20**, 277; secret leader of opposition to Charles II, **20**, 280, committed to Tower, **20**, 284; becomes lord-president of the council, **20**, 293, resignation, **20**, 297; charged with treason, **20**, 302; lord proprietary

- of Carolina, **23**, 49, 52, friendship for Locke, **20**, 490; flight to Holland, and death, **20**, 304
- Shaftesbury**, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 7th Earl of (1801-1885) known also as Lord Ashley English statesman and philanthropist, advocates factory legislation **21** 610
- Shah Alam**, emperor of Hindustan (ca 1761-1801, accession to throne of Delhi **22** 39, joins English **22** 70 51 annuity discontinued by Hastings **22** 51 restored by General Lake **22** 119
- Shahbaraz** (Shah Barz, Surbaraza), Persian soldier, in wars with Heracles **7** 163 166, usurps Persian crown (629 A.D.) **8** 95-96
- Shah Jahan** or **Shah Jehan** (king of the world) (ca 1592-1666) Mughal emperor 1627-1658, son of Jahangir, reign, **22** 33
- Shahnammeh**, Persian national epic, subject **24**, 266
- Sha-ho**, see **Shakhe**
- Shah-Rukh** (I 1446) ruler of Transoxania son of Timur reign, **24** 302 rebuilds Meru and Herat **24** 492
- Shah Shuja**, Afghan ruler and son-in-law of Durrani ruler (1793-1809) **22** 135 24 502 as assassin **22** 144
- Shakespeare**, William (1564-1616) English poet and dramatist, Marlowe estimate, **19** 466
- Shakhe** (Sha-ho), battles of (1904) **17** 64
- Shakhovskoi**, Prince, Russian noble in plot of Dmitri III, second murderer (1606) **17**, 230-235
- Shalmaneser I**, king of Assyria (ca 1300 B.C.), founds Ashur (Nimrud), **1**, 364 reign, **1** 368, 375
- Shalmaneser II**, king of Assyria 860-824 B.C., black obelisk of **1** 369 365 454 616-618, **2** 111 campaigns **1** 357-359, **2** 294 583 589 conquers Israel **1** 357-358, **2** 111 rebellion of son Ashur-danin-aph, **1**, 389, defeats Hittites, **2**, 392
- Shalmaneser III**, king of Assyria 782-772 B.C., campaigns **1**, 390-391
- Shalmaneser IV**, king of Assyria 727-722 B.C., reign, **1**, 395-396 conquers Phoenicia, **2**, 257, 254-285 315
- Shamash**, the sun-god of Assyria Babylonian mythology, identified with Babbar **1**, 342, place in Assyrian hierarchy **1** 517, hymns to **1**, 518, in religious epic **1** 526, in Iliad legend **1** 531, 532
- Shamash-shum-ukin**, Assyrian prince, made vice-king over Babylonia (668 B.C.), **1**, 178, revolts against Ashurbanipal, **1**, 431-434
- Shamiram**, see **Semiramis**.
- Shamshi** or **Samsh**, queen of Arabia subjugated by Tiglathpileser (ca 734 B.C.), **1**, 394 **8**, 103
- Shamshi-Adad I**, king of Assyria 1830-1810 B.C., reign, **1**, 372
- Shamshi-Adad II**, king of Assyria ca 1800 B.C., **1**, 330
- Shamshi-Adad III**, king of Assyria ca. 1090 B.C., accession, **1**, 378.
- Shamshi-Adad IV**, king of Assyria 823-811 B.C., succeeds Shalmaneser, **1**, 389
- Shang Dynasty** (1766-1153 B.C.), established in China **24** 513
- Shanghai**, Chinese treaty port, foreign interests during Taiping rebellion (1853), **24**, 349
- Shang Ko-he** (seventeenth century), Chinese emperor divides China with Le Tzu-ching **24** 344
- Shannon**, Wilson (1802-1877), American politician appointed governor of Kansas Territory to suppress the Reider, **23**, 395
- Shapur**, see **Sapor**
- Sharaf ad-Daula** (tenth century A.D.), Buvid prince **8** 223
- Shardana**, Phoenician tribe serve as mercenaries **1** 113 164-165
- Sharezer** or **Nergal-shar-usur**, Assyrian prince, kills his father Sennacherib (681 B.C.), **1** 113-116
- Shargani-shar-ah**, see **Sargon I**
- Shargena**, king of Agade (ca 3600 B.C.) legend of **1** 360-361
- Sharludari** (seventh century B.C.), Egyptian prince joins Tutankhamun **1** 426
- Sharp**, James (1648-1709) Scottish prelate made archbishop of St Andrews **21** 245 tyrannical under **21** 290, murdered **21**, 0
- Sharp Resolution** (1617) an act declaring supremacy of the states of Holland in church matters **13** 560
- Sharpsburg**, battle of see **Antietam**.
- Sharrukin**, see **Sargon I**
- Sharruludari**, king of Akkad reign **1** 404
- Shashanq I** or **Shishak**, king of Egypt ca 945-920 B.C. reign **1**, 173, pillages Jerusalem, **2** 107
- Shashanq II**, king of Egypt ca 850 B.C., **1** 173
- Shashanq III**, king of Egypt ca 800 B.C., reign, **1** 174-175
- Shashanq IV**, king of Egypt ca 750 B.C., reign **1** 174
- Shasu**, Syrian tribe, **1**, 134, 142, 144
- Shawer**, vizier or sultan in Egypt 1163, seeks aid of Almeric **8** 366
- Shawnees**, North American Indian tribe, Marquette and Joliet meet **23**, 74
- Shays**, Daniel (1747-1825), American insurgent, leads rebellion of 1786-1787 (Shays Rebellion) in Massachusetts, **23**, 287
- Shays' Rebellion**, a popular revolt in Massachusetts (1786-1787), caused by economic distress, and precipitated by heavy taxation, **23**, 287
- Sheba**, Queen of (tenth century B.C.) (Arabic legend gives her name of Balkis), visit to Solomon, **2**, 104
- Sheba-ben-Bichri**, sheikh of the Buontes, rebels against David (970 B.C.), **1**, 95
- Sheerness**, seaport in Kent, England, taken by Dutch (1667), **20**, 261
- Shelburne**, William Petty, Earl of, 1st marquis of Lansdowne (1737-1805), Eng-

lish statesman, secretary of state in Grafton ministry (1766), **20**, 609, in Rockingham's ministry **20** 638, becomes premier, **20** 638 concludes peace with American colonies **20** 638-640 resignation **20** 640  
**Shelby, Isaac** (1750-1826) American soldier at battle of King's Mountain (1780), **23**, 277  
**Shem**, see Semites  
**Shemuka, Dmitri** (d 1453), prince of Galicia sizes grand principedom, **17**, 158-160 death **17**, 160  
**Shenandoah Valley**, valley in Virginia scene of Lee's campaign of 1862 **23** 430-431 Sheridan's campaign in (1864), **23**, 441  
**Sheol**, the Hebrew Hades **2** 100  
**Shepherd Kings**, see Hyksos  
**Shepherd's Calendar**, The, poem by Edmund Spenser **19** 105  
**Shepley, George Forster** (1819-1878) American soldier and jurist appointed military governor of Louisiana **23** 455  
**Shepstone, Sir Theophilus** (1817-1893) British Indian colonial official sent into Natal **22** 288 proclaims annexation of Natal to British crown (1877) **21**, 112 **22** 288  
**Sher Ali r Shere Ali** (1825-1873) ruler of Afghanistan 1863-1878 muntriment **24** 05 success on throne **22** 207 1878 war with England, **22** 207-208 defeat and death **21** 641 **22** 208 **24** 503  
**Sher Ali Khan**, sirdar of Kandahar, resigns his rule (1881) **22** 209  
**Sheremetiev or Scheremetjev, Count Boris Petrovitch** (1652-1719) Russian soldier, it was at Azov (1696) **17** 206 battle of Narva (1700) **16** 375 wins battle of Dorpat **17** 205 victorious at Hummel and Muencheng **17** 205 takes Lutch (1709) **17**, 279, in battle of Poltava **16** 384  
**Sheridan, Philip Henry** (1831-1898) American soldier in command of Federal cavalry in Wilderness campaign (1864) **23** 446 seq. commands Federal forces in Shenandoah Valley campaign (1864) **23** 448 seq., defeats Early at Winchester, **23**, 449, at battle of Cedar Creek (1864), **23**, 449 at battle of Ivankova (1865), **23** 450, blocks Lee's retreat from Richmond, **23**, 451  
**Sheridan, Richard Brinsley** (1751-1810), English dramatist and statesman, joins parliamentary attack on North ministry (1781) **20** 638, under-secretary of state in Rockingham coalition ministry (1782) **20** 638 joins in attack on Pitt ministry (1783) **20** 643 as one of the managers of Warren Hastings' impeachment trial **20** 650 in 'All-the-Talents' ministry (1806) **21**, 470  
**Sheriffmuir**, plateau in Scotland near Stirling battle of (1715) **20** 510, **21**, 324  
**Sherifs**, dynasty in Morocco, origin of (sixteenth century), **8**, 252

W H - VOL XXV JH

**Sherman, John** (1823-1900), American statesman, as secretary of treasury labours for resumption of specie payment (1879), **23** 477, author of Sherman Silver Act of 1890 **23** 182  
**Sherman, Thomas West** (1813-1870), American general reduces forts Walker and Beauregard and Port Royal (1861), **23**, 422  
**Sherman, William Tecumseh** (1820-1891), American soldier at battle of Shiloh (1862) **23** 424, forces Confederates to evacuate Haines Bluff **23** 441 in battles around Chattanooga **23**, 442-443, appointed commander in chief of the Federal armies in the West **23** 443, battle of Kennesaw Mountain **23** 444, commands Federal army in Atlanta campaign **23** 444-445 begins march from Atlanta to the sea (1864) **23** 445 captures Atlanta (1864) **23** 445 enters Savannah (1864) **23** 445 final campaign in the Carolinas (1865) **23**, 446, defeats Wade Hampton at Columbia, S.C. (1865) **23** 446 defeats Johnston at battle of Bentonville (1865) **23** 446, Johnston's army surrenders to (1865), **23** 451  
**Sherman Law** (1890) act passed by American Congress for purchase and coming of silver **23** 452 purchase clause of, repealed (1893) **23** 455  
**Sheshbazzar**, see Zerubbabel  
**Shites or Shiaks**, a division of Mohammedans, distinguished from Sunnites **8**, 173, revolt against Omayyads (ca 724 A.D.), **8** 187  
**Shikoku**, one of islands of Japan, **24** 591  
**Shiloh**, locality in Tennessee, battle of (also called battle of Pittsburg Landing) (1862) **23** 425  
**Shimei**, a Benjamite (d ca 970 B.C.) relations with David **2** 95-97 100  
**Shimonoseki or Simonoseki, Treaty of** (1895), treaty between China and Japan, negotiated, **24**, 559, 579, provisions of, **24**, 655  
**Shinar**, see Sumer  
**Shins (Rom)**, a Hindu tribe, origin, **2**, 490  
**Shintoism**, **24** 579 581  
**Shipka Pass**, a pass in the Balkans, Turks attack Russians at (1877), **17**, 604  
**Ship-money**, a tax levied in England originally on seaports and trading towns, later extended to entire kingdom, first levy (1630) **19** 568-570, second levy (1639) **19** 577, (1640) **19**, 580, its abandonment promised by Charles I, **19**, 578, king breaks his promise regarding **19** 580, judges declaring it lawful, punished, **19**, 584, declared contrary to laws and statutes of realm, **19**, 598  
**Shippen, William** (1673-1743), English politician, Jacobite leader in House of Commons (1727-1733), **20**, 541  
**Ships, Shipbuilding**  
**Assyro-Babylonia** general character of ships, **1**, 491-494, regulations concern-

- ing shipping, 1 511, character of ships constructed by Sennacherib, 2, 245
- Egypt** 1, 215
- England** under Alfred the Great 18 89-90, Alfred adopts new model of ship 18, 90 the fleet of Swegen (eleventh century) 18 115 Lul Godwin's gift ship 18 127 growth of merchant marine in reign of Victoria 21 675
- France** Renaud d'Elbeiguy invents new bombarding vessel (1642) 11, 395
- Greece** heroic age 3 88
- Rome** influence of on the Saxons 6 14
- Shir Ali**, see **Sher Ali**
- Shirkub** (d. 1169) Kurdish chieftain and lieutenant of Nur ad Din, becomes grand vizir of Egypt 8 228 conflict with Ahamme king of Jerusalem 8 66-67
- Shirley, James** (1596-1666) English dramatic poet, 20 1
- Shirley, William** (1693-1771) American colonial governor and soldier becomes governor of Massachusetts (1711) 23 195 organises expedition against Louisbourg in King George's War (1713) 23 196 suggests the organisation of an American colonial army for conquest of Canada (1713) 23 197 call on Massachusetts militia to suppress pro-British riots in Boston (1717) 23 198 supports project for issue of specie currency in Massachusetts 23 199 asserts belief in an attempt of American colonies to secure independence (1755) 23 212
- Shirley's War**, see **King George's War**
- Shirpuria** (Shirpuria Girsu, Surgulla, Girsu, Lagash), an important line in mud city of Babylonian dynastic history 1 351-356 exploration of site by French 1 49
- Shir Shah** (d. 1515) Afghan warrior assumes imperial title 22 2
- Shir Singh**, Sikh warrior in second Sikh War (1648-1649) 22 1 7-15
- Shirvan**, a former province of Persia conquered by Russia (1906), 17, 139
- Shishak**, see **Shashanq I**
- Shishman**, Bulgarian boyar revolts (963 AD) and founds dynasty 24 166 maintenance of his dynasty 24 167
- Shishman, Michael**, Bulgarian czar 1323-1330 seals alliance with Byzantium 24 174 relations with Serbia 24 191
- Shishman, Ivan III**, last Bulgarian czar in Tirnova, forced to pay tribute to Murad I (1366) 24 171
- Shishman of Widdin**, Bulgarian prince defeated by Milutin of Serbia (1291), 24 191
- Shiva**, see **Siva**
- Shkyperi**, name applied to Albania 24 211
- Shoes, Alliance of the**, revolutionary peasant organisation founded in the bishopric of Speyer (1502) 14 260
- Shogun**, title of commander in chief of the army in feudal Japan, hereditary in head of Minamoto family 24 583 power shattered by revolution of 1568, 24 547 623
- Shomeron**, Semitic name for **Samaria**, q.v.
- Shore, Jane** (d. 1527), mistress of Edward IV of England, punished by Richard III, 18, 610
- Shorthand**, practice of in Rome, 6, 348
- Short Parliament**, The, the parliament that sat from April 13th, 1640, to May 5th 1640 19 577 578
- Shotoku Tai-shi** (573-621 AD) Japanese prince constitution 24 667-669
- Shovel, Sir Charles Cloudesley** (ca. 1650-1707) British admiral beginning of career of 20, 223 attacks Toulon (1707), 20 476
- Shrewsbury**, a town of England, battle of (1403) 18 523-524
- Shrewsbury, Earls and Dukes of**, see **Bellême** and **Talbot**
- Shubari** (Shubartu), Syrian tribe 2, 395
- Shubrick, William B.** (1740-1871) American naval commander seize Mazatlan, Mexico (1847) 23 373
- Shuhi and Shuhites**, see **Sukhi**
- Shuiski**, a princely house of Russia seize guardianship of throne 17 195-196
- Shuiski, Andrei Michaelovitch** (d. 1543) Russian statesman ruler 17 195
- Shuiski, Dmitri Ivanovitch, Prince** (d. 1613) Russian soldier commander at battle of Klushino (1610) 17 22
- Shuiski Skopin**, see **Skopin-Shuiski**
- Shuiski, Vasilii Ivanovitch**, czar of Russia see **Vasilii IV**
- Shulman-Ashard**, see **Shalmaneser II**
- Shulman Khaman ilani**, governor of Sadi in Iran presents to Ashurnasirpal III (883 BC) 1 379 382
- Shun**, emperor of China ca. 2300 BC 24 312
- Shun-che**, emperor of China raised by Manchus to throne (1644 AD) 24 541
- Shunti or Tokatimur**, last emperor of Tatar dynasty in China founds dynasty of northern Yuan in Mongolia (1368), 24, 306
- Shutar-nakhundi**, king of Ilam in war between Sargon II of Assyria and Merodach-baladan of Chaldei (711 BC), 1, 400, 401
- Shute, Samuel** (1653-1712) colonial governor of Massachusetts 1716-1727 23, 195
- Shuvalov, Ivan Ivanovitch** (1727-1799), Russian statesman, promotes education, 17, 359
- Shuvalov, Paul Andreivitch**, Count (1776-1825) Russian general, victorious in West Bohemia 17 155
- Si Ahmed Ben Musa** (d. 1900) vizir of Morocco influence of 24 174
- Siam**, kingdom in southeastern Asia; main treatment 24 513-517, land, 24, 513-511 people 24, 514, history, 24, 515-517 ambassador of Louis XIV received by King Narai (1665) 24, 515, treaties concluded with England United States, France Japan and other countries, 24, 516 French expedition to Bangkok and conclusion of treaty (1803), 24, 516-517,

560-561, independence by convention between England and France (1896), **24**, 517, chronology, **24**, 686

**Siaposh**, see **Kaffirs**

**Siaoush Pasha** (d 1687) vizir under Sulaiman II killed by janissaries, **24** 391

**Sibas**, see **Sivautes**

**Siberia**, Russia in possession in Asia discovery (1833) and annexation **17**, 197-198

**Siberian Railway**, railway built by Russia crossing Siberia from west to east as a stimulus to Russian expansion **17** 619 (China agrees to protect **17** 621-622)

**Sibtibbi**, king of Babylon pays tribute to Ishthapleser III of Assyria (ca 738 BC) **2** 284

**Siburtius** or **Sibyrtius**, Macedonian officer under Alexander the Great appointed governor of Gedrosia **4**, 369

**Sibylline Oracles**, supposed prophecies of the Sibyls ascribed to the teaching of Hercules **3** 433

**Sibylline Books**, in Roman mythology supposed to be given by the Sibyl to Pyrrhus the Italian king **5** 81-98. His respecting the oracle **5** 171 controlled by chief pontiff **5** 302 their orders **5** 257 284 of Turnus (5 BC), **5** 435 prophecy of the Sibyls condemned and burned **6** 307 307

**Sicambri**, see **Sugambri**

**Sicani**, Italian tribe settle western Sicily **2** 16 **3** 200-291, supposedly related to Illyrians **10** 2

**Sicanus**, Syracuse in general assists in defence against Athenians (415 BC) **3** (10)

**Sicard, Roch-Ambrose Cucurron, Abbé** (1712-1822) French philanthropist, escapes execution **12**, 271

**Sicarii**, Jewish assassins cause disorders in Jerusalem (ca 60 AD) **2** 174

**Sicels**, or **Sicelotes**, or **Siculi**, Sicilian tribe **2** 316-320 **3** 220-591 **10** 2

**Sicharbas** (Sichæus), Lyran high priest slain by Pygmalion (ca 500 BC) **2** 251 308 309

**Sicilian Vespers**, name applied to the massacre of the French in Sicily by the Sicilians (1282) **7** 314 **9**, 112-114, **10**, 96 **11** 74 **14** 130

**Sicilies**, Kingdom of the Two, see **Two Sicilies**

**Sicily**, an island in the Mediterranean, belonging to Italy at several periods an independent kingdom Phœnician colonization in **2** 277 312-313 322 331, Greek colonization in **3** 192 200-201 at war with Athens **3** 591-616 Roman successes in, against Carthaginians, **2** 319-321 the tyrants in (410-337 BC) **4** 202-207 under Agathocles (317-249 BC) **4** 578-583 Pyrrhus invades (277 BC) **4** 510 **5**, 208, events of the First Punic War in (264-241 BC) **5** 215-221 224-226, 230 231, 232, 233 annexed to Rome (241 BC), **4** 530 fall of Syracuse (212 BC), **5**, 264-265,

Servile wars in, **5**, 322-326, 399-400, 460-461, Alaric conquers (ca 410 AD), **6**, 564, conquered by Eastern empire, **7**, 107 415 440 captured by Sicilians, **7**, 222 note 249 note conquered by Normans (1061-1090) **9**, 63 64, 72-73, conquered by Henry VI (1194), **8** 412, **9** 82, conquered by Charles of Anjou (1266) **9** 109 at war with Pedro III of Spain (ca 1276) **10**, 95 96, separated as kingdom of Sicily from kingdom of Naples (1252) **9** 113, as a separate kingdom (1282-1435) **9** 232, reunited with Naples (1435) **9** 237 Juan of Navarre inherits (1455) **9**, 237, again united with Naples (1503) **9**, 428 Spanish rule in **9** 440-491, made a separate kingdom by treaty of Utrecht (1713) **9** 529, reunited with Naples under Austrian rule (1720) **9** 532 as a separate kingdom under English protection (1806-1815) **9** 570, 572 574, Congress of Vienna reunites with Naples (1815), **9**, 579, rebels against Naples (1819), **9**, 594 see also **Two Sicilies**, **Kingdom of the**

**Sickingen**, Franz von (1481-1523) German knight relations of with Charles V, **14** 251

**Sickles**, Daniel Edgar (1825-) American soldier and politician, at battle of Gettysburg **23** 438-439

**Siculi** see **Sicels**

**Sicyon**, city of Peloponnesus Greece, situation **3** 30 settled by Dorians (1100 BC) **3** 119 out of **3** 488 revolution in **3** 151 152 enters Argive confederacy, **3** 120 joins Achæan League (249 BC), **4** 518 prosperity of **4** 519 freed from Macedon **4** 519 territories of, ravaged (221 BC) **4** 527-529

**Siddartha**, see **Sarvathasiddha**.

**Sidetes**, see **Antiochus VII**

**Sid al-Battal** (d 729 AD) Arabian soldier, wars with Western Empire, **7**, 204

**Sidi Ahmed**, bey of Tunis, attempts to Europeanize country (ca 1850), **24**, 485

**Sidi Ali** (sixteenth century) Turkish admiral defeated by Portuguese (1553), **24**, 346, conquers Aden, **24**, 354, literary works of **24** 354

**Sidi Muhammed** (d 1959) bey of Tunis 1958-1959 attempted reforms of, **24**, 485

**Sidi Muhammed** (d 1973) sultan of Morocco 1850-1873, reign **24**, 273

**Sidi Okba**, see **Achbar ben Nafi**

**Sidicines**, Italian tribe, war with Samnites, **5**, 150-163

**Sidmouth**, Henry Addington, 1st Viscount (1757-1844), English statesman, becomes premier and chancellor of exchequer (1801) **21**, 460, arranges Peace of Amiens with France (1802), **21**, 461, failure of his policy of retrenchment (1802) **21** 462 prepares for renewal of hostilities with France, **21**, 462-463 retires from premiership in favour of Pitt (1804), **21** 465, in "All-the-Talents" ministry (1806-1807), **21**,

- 470; home secretary (1817), 21 506  
proposes "Six Acts" in house of lords  
(1820), 21, 510, challenged by Thistle-  
wood, 21, 513 discovers and thwarts  
Cato street conspiracy (1819-1820) 21,  
512-514
- Sidney, Algernon** (ca 1622-1683) English  
politician opposes trial of Charles I 20  
72 execution 20 304
- Sidney, Sir Henry** (1529-1586) English states-  
man lord deputy in Ireland 19 42-  
21 407-409, characterisation 19 422
- Sidney, Henry, earl of Romney** (1641-1704)  
signs invitation to William of Orange  
(1688) 20 405 created Viscount Sid-  
ney by William III (1689) 20 423
- Sidney, Sir Philip** (1534-1586) English  
general and author commends garrisons  
at Flushing and Rammekens 13 517  
appointed governor of Flushing 13 518  
invades Islanders 13 521 death 13  
521 522 19 361 characterisation 19  
361
- Sidon, city of Phoenicia** battle of (1196) 8  
411-412
- Sidonius, Caius Sollius Apollinaris** (431-481  
A.D.) bishop of Clermont proposes to  
write history of Attila's wars 6 384
- Sidonius, see Sardunius**
- Siebenner Konkordat**, an agreement concluded  
between seven of the Swiss cantons for  
the preservation of popular sovereignty  
(1533) 17 8
- Siedlce**, capital of a province of the same  
name in Russian Poland battle of (1813)  
24 116
- Siegfrid** (ninth century) king of Northmen  
wars with Franks 7 587 588 590
- Siena or Sienna**, capital of province of Siena  
Italy in Ghibelline war against Florence  
(1144) 9 41 wins battle of Montepul-  
ciano (1260) 9 102-104 transferred to  
Naples 9 239 receives Charles IV 9  
214 revolts against emperor (1300) 9  
217 joins War of Interdiction (1370) 9  
248 surrenders to Gian Galeazzo Visconti  
(1399) 9 235 war against Florence 9  
371 enslaved by Pandolfo Petrucci 9  
430, loses popular government 9 308  
siege and fall of (1555) 9 164-167
- Siena, Council of** (1423-1424) a church  
council held at Siena Italy 8 657
- Sierck**, town in Germany, siege of (1643),  
11, 491
- Sierra de los Infantes**, locality in Spain battle  
of (1319), 8 256
- Sievershausen**, town in Germany battle of  
(1533), 14 312
- Sieyès, Count Emmanuel Joseph** (1749-1836)  
generally known as the Abbé Sieyès,  
French publicist and statesman on  
meaning of third estate 12 150 in-  
fluence in popular party 12 154-155,  
declines election to Directory 12 419  
opposed by Barras 12 449 replaces  
Kewell in Directory 12 472 stig-  
matizes the 'patriots' 12 479, in-  
fluence 12 482 resignation, 12, 484  
retirement, 12, 491

- Siffin**, plain on western bank of Euphrates,  
battle of (ca 657 A.D.), 8, 171-172
- Sigebert I** (d 575 A.D.), king of Austrasia  
disputes sovereignty with Chilperic, 7,  
479
- Sigebert III** (d 651 A.D.) king of Austrasia,  
reign 7 180 186
- Sigebert** (d 634 A.D.) king of East Anglia  
retires to monastery 18 50
- Sigebert** (d 509 A.D.) king of Ripuarian  
rules (1 line 7 466 469 betrayed by  
Claris 7 475
- Sigebert**, king of Wessex deposed (754 A.D.)  
18 63
- Sigel, Franz** (1821-1902) German American  
soldier at battle of Wilson's Creek  
(1861) 23 421 at battle of Pea Ridge  
(1862), 23 427
- Sigeric**, king of the Goths (ca 415 A.D.)  
reign 6 570 10 15
- Sigismund** (1361-1357) emperor of the Holy  
Roman Empire 1312-1337 son of Charles  
IV inherits marriage of Brander-  
burg 14 190 marries Maria of Hungary  
14 191 war with Bajazet (1392-1394)  
13 322, 24 311 320 elected emperor  
14 199 invites Swiss against Frederick of  
Austria 16 584 invests Frederick of  
Hohenlohe with elector of Brandenburg  
burg 11 156, 14 211 council of Cen-  
stance and 11 156 14 200-207 16  
584 John Huss and 14 202 205 invades  
Bohemia 14 210 conditions of Germany  
under 14 211 confers privileges on  
Hansburg 16 350 invests John of  
Bavaria with county of Holland 13 317  
favours Eric XIII of Sweden 16 203  
alliance with Eugenius IV 14 212  
crown of 14 212 213 acquires crown  
of Bohemia 14 213 death 14 213  
215, person and character, 14, 200, 16,  
584
- Sigismund, Saint**, king of Burgundy 516-521  
accession 7 475 13 350, defeated by  
Clodomer 7 475
- Sigismund**, king of Lithuania elected king  
(1306) 17 183 Ghisli revolts against  
17 185 186 war with Vasil Ivanov-  
vitch 17 186 187
- Sigismund I** (1467-1548) king of Poland  
1507-1548 defeats Lithuanians and sub-  
jugates Teutonic knights 24, 45
- Sigismund (II) Augustus** (1520-1572), king  
of Poland 1548-1572 devotion to wife,  
24 46 war with Prussia 17 200 24  
46 extends dominions 24 46, oppresses  
Jews 24 47, death 24 47
- Sigismund (III) Vasa** (1550-1632), king of  
Poland 1557-1632 and Sweden 1592-  
1604 elected king of Poland 16 300,  
24 51 inherits crown of Sweden, 16,  
110 16 303 24 51 52 reign in  
Sweden, 16 303-307 reign in Poland,  
24, 51-53, wars with Russia and Turkey  
17 236 24 51 52, leaves Duke  
Charles (Charles IX) regent in Sweden,  
16, 303, deposed from Swedish throne  
16, 306, struggles to regain Swedish  
throne, 16, 313, 314, 24, 52, 53, Jesuits

- make tool of, **24**, **52**, **53**, character, **24**, **53**
- Sigismund**, duke of Austria, cousin of Emperor Frederick III, imports Armagnacs against Swiss **16** 591 driven from Swiss dominions (1467) **16**, 592 593 mortgages Alsace to Charles the Bold (1469) **16** 594
- Sigismund**, John, see John Sigismund
- Sigrid the Proud**, Swedish princess, marries Sweyn king of Denmark (ca 995 A.D.) **16** 60 conspires against King Olaf of Norway **16** 61
- Sigtrygg** (d 1042), Danish king of Dublin joins insurgents of Einister against Brian king of Ireland (1014) **21** 352
- Sigurd Ring**, king of Denmark 736-750 A.D. at battle of Bravalla **16** 38 seq., reign, **16** 39
- Sigurd Snogoje**, "Snake eye," king of Denmark 794-803 A.D. reign, **16** 40
- Sigurd I**, first ruler of Norway 1103-1130 n of Magnus III accession **16** 10, comes sole ruler (1122) **16** 106 pilgrimage to Jerusalem **16** 106 seq., leads Christianity, **16**, 106, death **16** 107
- Sigurd II**, king of Norway 1136-1155, reign **16** 105-107
- Sigurd**, n of Magnus V claims crown of Denmark (1202) **16** 113 seq.
- Sigurd**, chief of the Orkney gill ally of Strya (1011) **21** 353 seq.
- Sigurd Jarl**, of the court of Hil in the Great Norway at assembly of Lindhy in (1140 A.D.) **16** 53 death **16** 54
- Sihl**, stream in Switzerland little at the (1445) **16** 90
- Sikhism**, a state of British India figures in question of boundary between India and India (1890) **24** 309
- Sikhs**, religious sect in India, doctrine **22** 130 persecution by Mohammedan rulers **22** 170 seq.
- Sikh Wars**, two wars between the British and the Sikhs first war (1845-1846) **22** 133 seq. Treaty of Lahore **22** 156 second war (1848-1849), **22** 157 seq. final defeat **22** 158
- Si Lala** (nineteenth century), Algerine rebel defeated **24** 485
- Silanus**, Ambracian soothsayer, summoned by Cyrus the Younger (401 B.C.) **4** 55
- Silanus**, D Junius, Roman consul 62 B.C. stepfather of Brutus, at trial of Catiline **5** 489 493
- Silanus**, Lucius Junius, a Roman, Agrippina drives to suicide (49 A.D.), **6** 176
- Silanus**, M Junius (d 196 B.C.) Roman soldier, legate of Scipio in Spain, **5** 251
- Silanus**, M Junius, Roman consul 109 B.C., defeated by Cimbrians **5** 393
- Silanus**, M Junius, Roman consul 19 A.D. father-in-law of Caligula suicide **6** 164
- Silesian Wars**, three wars prosecuted by Frederick the Great against Austria for the possession of Silesia (1) (1740-1742), **12** 36-37, **14**, 427-430, **15** 161-174 (battles of Mollwitz and Chotusitz),
- (2) (1741-1745), **12** 40-42, **14** 432-434, **15**, 178-182 (battles of Hohenfriedberg, Sorr, and Kesselsdorf), **3** (1756-1763), see Seven Years' War.
- Silesia**, region of central Europe, surrendered to Casimir I of Poland (eleventh century), **24** 15 ravaged by Bohemians **24** 22, ruled by Duke Wladislaw II of Poland **24** 27 effect on, of Mongolian incursions **14** 118, incorporated with Bohemia (1355) **24** 36 Casimir III of Poland triumphs over **24** 36, ceded to Frederick the Great (1742), **12**, **37**, **14**, 432 **15** 174 reforms in, under Frederick the Great **15** 243-244
- Silhouette**, Etienne de (1709-1767) French statesman career and policy, **12**, 89-90
- Silingi**, Subugians, branch of the Vandals in Spain **6** 570 598 **10** 15
- Silistria**, town in Bulgaria Russians defeated at (1773) **24** 414, taken by the Russians (1810) **17**, 466, siege of (1854), **17** 564
- Silius**, Caius, Roman consul 13 A.D.; invades land of Chatti **6** 75, suicide, **6**, 141 145
- Silius**, son of the consul Silius pyramour of Messallina ca 38 A.D. **6** 171 173-174
- Silo**, Q Pompeius (d 48 B.C.), chief of Marius in Social War advances upon Rome **5** 411 defeats Cæpio, **5**, 415, slain **5** 417
- Silures**, a British tribe conquests of **18** 3 conquered by the Romans, **6**, 169, 189, **18** 13 14
- Silver**, ratio gold in antiquity **2** 339 object of Phœnician commerce **2** 331 339 used as money in antiquity **2** 340-342 medium of exchange in ancient India, **2**, 520 price at Athens **3** 214 mines at Iunium **3** 311 use in Greek sculpture **3** 486 use as currency in Sparta **4**, 78, discovered at Potosi **23** 552 discovery of at Broken Hill N.S.W. **22**, 211
- Silverius**, pope 566-510 A.D., mysterious fate of **5** 530
- Silvester II** (Gerbert) pope 999-1003, introduces use of Arabic figures, **8**, 278, pontificate of **8** 390 410
- Silvester III** (John, bishop of Sabina) anti-pope 1044-1046, disputes with two others, **8** 501
- Silvius Postumus**, mythical ancestor of the Alban Silva legend of **5**, 61 99
- Simancas**, town in Spain, battle of (934 A.D.) **10**, 41
- Simcoe**, John Graves (1752-1806), British soldier and colonial governor, administration of, in Upper Canada, **22**, 330-331.
- Simeon**, tribe of Israel, **2**, 70, 106
- Simeon**, first emperor of Bulgaria 893-927; education, **24**, 162, wars with Byzantines **24** 163 164, extent of dominion, **24**, 161, death, **24**, 161
- Simeon the Proud**, grand-prince of Russia 1311-1353, reign, **17**, 147
- Simeon**, Saint, see Stephen I of Servia.
- Simeon**, patriarch of Jerusalem; rouses interest in crusades (1005), **8**, 330

**Simier, Jehan**, envoy of duke of Anjou to Elizabeth (1578), success of, **19** 353  
**Simmas**, Theban philosopher, friend of Socrates, at death of Socrates (399 B C), **4**, 40-42  
**Summas**, Macedonian general at battle of Arbela (341 B C) **4** 324 327  
**Sumnel, Lambert**, (1487-1525) a pretender to English throne during reign of Henry VII, rebellion of **19** 21 coronation of, **19**, 22 end of rebellion **19** 23  
**Simon I**, Jewish high priest (310 B C) **2** 135  
**Simon (II) "the Just,"** Jewish high priest (ca 200 B C), character and administration **2**, 137  
**Simon Asmoneus** (d 135 B C) Jewish high priest son of Mattathias and brother of Judas Maccabeus character **2** 115 appointed adviser to Judas **2** 118 was **2**, 150 154-155, 155, rule, **2**, 154, death **2** 160  
**Simon Bar Giora** (d 71 A D) Jewish leader defends Jerusalem against Titus (70 A D) **2**, 179, 195, **6**, 234-236, executed at Rome **6**, 239  
**Simon Bar Kochaba** (Bar Kosiba) (d ca 135 A D), Jewish leader, leads revolt against Rome, **2**, 29, **6** 281 294 314  
**Simon, Jules** (Jules François Simon Suisse) (1814-1896), French statesman in provisional government of the Third Republic, **13**, 162 ministry **13** 189 ruled by President MacMahon **13** 190 seceded opposes Ferry's anti-clerical measures **13**, 192  
**Simon, Richard** (d 1487) English priest furthers imposture of Lambert Summel **19**, 21 death, **19** 23  
**Simon**, Parisian shoemaker placed in charge of Dauphin Louis XVII (1793), brutality of **12** 217, 400  
**Simon Peter**, see Peter  
**Simonosaki**, Treaty of, see Shimonoseki  
**Simplicius**, bishop of Rome 468-483 his temporal intervention in papal election **8**, 528  
**Sumport, Seine-port**, Conference of (1435) peace negotiations between Charles VII king of France and Philip the Good, duke of Burgundy, **11** 222  
**Sumska, Khabar**, Russian general, in wars with Tatars (1521) **17** 18  
**Sin**, Assyro-Babylonian moon god temple in Ur, **1** 342, worship in Assyria, **1**, 517, hymn addressed to **1** 525  
**Sin-akhe-erba**, see Sennacherib  
**Sinan Pasha** (d 1517) Turkish general, in war with mamelukes (1516-1517), **24**, 444-445  
**Sinan Pasha** (sixteenth century), renegade Jewish corsair in North Africa with Barbarossa in expedition along Genoese coast (1533), **24**, 352 defeated by Charles V, **8** 251, re-establishes Turkish authority in Tunis **8**, 252  
**Sinan Pasha** (sixteenth century) Turkish soldier grand vizir under Murad III and Muhammed III, expedition of, into

Hungary (1593), **24**, 372; campaign in Wallachia (1594), **24**, 189 seq, 373, takes Bukharest (1595), **24**, 373.  
**Sind**, or **Sinde**, or **Scinde**, or **Sindh**, province of British India, conquest of, **22**, 145, rulers of **22** 146, annexed to British possessions (1843) **22** 149, social conditions under Napier **22** 149  
**Sindhia** (eighteenth century) ruler of the Mahrattas of India, in war with Lord Clive (1774) **22** 92 seq, (1802) **22** 118 seq, defeated by General Wellesley in battle of Assaye (1803) **22** 121 signs treaty of peace with British (1804) **22** 121 engages to aid in destruction of the Pindhars (1818), **22**, 127 throne and capital restored to (1856) **22** 198  
**Sineh** (Sinehat, Sinuhe) (ca 2160 B C) Asiatic adventurer and writer, memoirs of, **1** 59 70 111-112  
**Singapore**, island south of Malay peninsula ceded to British (1824) **22** 132 seq  
**Singara**, city in Mesopotamia, battle of (618 A D) **6** 108, **8** 51  
**Sinha**, see Sah  
**Sinhalas**, (Cingalese) tribe **2** 189  
**Sinavian**, Russian imperial commands fight against Japan (1807) **17**, 149, bloodshed at Danilovka **17** 161  
**Sinking Fund**, in English history, established by Pitt (1786) **20** 646  
**Sinope**, seaport in Asia Minor, battle of (1853) **21** 615  
**Sins**, town in Switzerland, battle of (1712) **16** 661  
**Sin-shar-ishkum** (or Saracus), king of Assyria attack Babylon (609 B C), **1**, 335 339 343  
**Sinshumlishir**, king of Assyria (ca 610 B C), **1**, 335 337  
**Sinuhe**, see Sineh  
**Sioux** or **Dakotas**, North American tribe of Indians characteristics **22** 507 later (1846) All over missionary among **23** 72 Murietta visits **23** 74  
**Sippar** or **Sippara**, Babylonian city Flamines pillage (1075 B C) **1** 329 temples and buildings restored (sixth century B C) **1** 336, conquered by Cyrus (539 B C) **1** 336 civilization of **1** 338, Assyrian conquests of, **1**, 378, 392 394, siege of **1** 335  
**Siptah Meneptah**, king of Egypt ca 1250 B C reign **1** 166  
**Siraj-ud-Daula** or **Surajah Dowlah** (d 1757) founder of Bengal seizes British factory at Calcutta **22** 51, defeats and imprisons English in "Black Hole of Calcutta" **22** 51 seq, defeated at Fort William by English **22**, 57, fall, **22**, 60 seq, death **22**, 60  
**Sirgulla**, see Shurpura  
**Sisibut** or **Sisebert** (d 621 A D), king of the Goths, reign, **10** 24  
**Sisenando**, king of the Goths (633 A D), **10**, 25  
**Sisenna**, Lucius Cornelius (ca 115-67 B C) Roman annalist, works, **8**, 614



**Sisinnius**, pope 708 A.D.; successor of John VII **8** 543

**Sisypus**, see **Teispes**.

**Sistella**, in Spain, battle of (1795), **10**, 316.

**Sistine or Sixtine Chapel**, papal private chapel in the Vatican decorations by Michelangelo **9** 401

**Sisygamus**, mother of Diomedes captured at Ilium (333 B.C.) **4** 303

**Sita**, mythical Indian heroine, mystical presents to **2** 520

**Sitalces** (d. 424 B.C.) king of the Thracian tribe of the Odrysians at Athens **3** 534 544 561 extent of empire **3** 581 **24** 156

**Sitalces**, Thracian general of Alexander murders Parmenio (326 B.C.) **4** 370 in *Ichabod* **4** 383

**Sitavorok or Zsitvatorok, Peace of** (1606) establishes important diplomatic relations between Turkey and the rest of Europe **14** 47 **24** 374

**Sittius**, Publius, Roman commander and governor of Africa (16 B.C.) **5** 561

**Siva (Shiva)**, the third god of the Hindu triad worship of **2** 529 545 546 547

**Sivaji** 1627-1680 a chief of the kingdom in the northern section of the Western Ghats rule and character **22** 35 37 38

**Siward** (d. 1055) earl of Northumberland 1011-1055 rule **18** 139

**Six Articles, Act of** (1539) in English history in the abolishing diversity of opinions in the English church **19** 181 185

**Six Nations**, The, see **Iroquois**

**Sixtus**, i. **Xystus**, I, Saint, pope c. 119-c. 129 A.D. **8** 503

**Sixtus**, i. **Xystus**, II, Saint, pope c. 257-285 A.D. **8** 503

**Sixtus III**, Saint, pope 432-440 A.D. **8** 501

**Sixtus IV** Francesco Albescola della Rovere (1414-1484) pope 1471-1484 nepotism of **9** 239 joins Naples in war against Milan and Florence **9** 239 plots against Lorenzo de Medici **9** 365-370 attempts to involve Swiss in his Italian disputes **16** 605 makes peace with Florence **9** 377-378 summary of pontificate, **8** 615

**Sixtus V** (Felice Peretti) (1521-1590) pope 1585-1590 main treatment **9** 478 480 places statue of St. Peter on Irgun's column **6** 280 restores column of Aurelius **6** 301 refuses to compromise with Henry IV of France **11** 400 promises aid to Spanish armada **19** 349

**Skalitz**, town in Bohemia, battle of (1566), **15** 349

**Skanda Gupta** (d. 170 A.D.) king in India rules over 100 kings **2**, 498-499, overthrown **2** 499-500

**Skanderbeg**, see **Scanderbeg**.

**Skeffington**, Sir William (d. 1535), called "The Gunner" British statesman, lord deputy of Ireland **21** 394, reappointed lord deputy **21**, 399

**Skelton**, Bevil (fl. 1661-1692), English minister to France (1688), recalled by James II **20** 406

**Skerrett**, Colonel, British soldier, in Peninsular War (1812), **10**, 365

**Skjernewice or Skiernewice**, town of Russian Poland, Three Emperors' League reconstituted at (1844) **17** 614

**Skjold or Skjold** in Norse mythology the son of Odin and a mythical king of Denmark, married Gefion **16** 15, colonizes Zealand, **16** 21, conquers Saxons **16** 37

**Skoldungs**, descendants of Skjold who ruled in Denmark and Sweden, **16** 21 34, 35, 37

**Skobelev**, Mikhail (1814-1882) Russian soldier at siege of Plevna **17**, 604-604, at battle of Kozanlik **17**, 605, in campaign against Turkey **17**, 615

**Skopin-Shuiski**, Michael Vasilievitch, Prince (1587-1610) Russian soldier defeats Bolotnikov **17** 231 death, **17** 235

**Skotkonung**, see **Olaf** (the Lap King)

**Skrzynetski or Skrzyneczki**, Jan Boncza (1786-1860) Polish commander in Polish insurrection of 1830-1831 **17**, 547

**Skule** (d. 1211) Norwegian noble half-brother of Inge II conflict with Hakon V **16** 115

**Skupstina**, national assembly of Serbia, composition of **24** 203

**Slaghok**, Didrik (d. 1522) Swedish bishop, instigates massacre at Stockholm **16** 230 appointed governor of castle of Stockholm **16** 231 deposed primate of Sweden **16** 235 death **16** 236

**Slankamen**, town in Austria-Hungary, battle of (1691) **14** 398 **24** 100

**Slaughter-House Cases** (1859) cases brought before the Supreme Court of the United States the decision of which limited the scope of the Fourteenth amendment to the Constitution, interpretation of (1873), **23** 369

**Slavery and Slave-trade**

American introduction of slavery in Spanish colonies **22** 576-577, see also under United States

Assyrian-Babylonian contract tablets, referring to slaves **1** 496-497, regulations concerning slaves **1** 502 513

Brazil attempt at emancipation **23** 658, efforts at suppression of slave trade, **23**, 659 emancipation **23** 662

Feudal emancipation **23** 614

Egypt in ancient Egypt, **1**, 58, 112, 128, 131 139 manumission corps recruited from slaves **9** 319 321 **24**, 443, slave trade in middle ages **9** 319, 322

Germany ancient times **18** 31

Great Britain English rebels transported as slaves **20** 376 abolition, advocated by Wilberforce **20** 650, movement for abolition in British West Indies, **21**, 527-528, Emancipation Act (1833), **21**, 565

France slavery abolished throughout French dominions (1848), **13**, 104

Greece early times **3** 39, 83, 96, **Sparta**, **3** 129, (crete **3**, 196, Athens, **3**, 212, 214 Aristotle on slavery, **4**, 264; value of Greek slaves, **2**, 311

Haiti: insurrection of slaves led by Toussaint l'Ouverture, 12, 352, 530-531.  
 India 2, 512 522  
 Ireland: slave trade in pre-Norm in period 21 360, Irish Catholics sold as slaves by Cromwell 20 114  
 Italy: slave trade of Venice and Genoa in middle ages 9 319-323  
 Jews: customs concerning slaves 2 119 206-207 209 Hebrew slaves in Phoenician commerce 2 333 344  
 Mohammedan: slave trade in middle ages 9 320 seq 323 see also Turkey  
 Paraguay: emancipation (1567) 23, 620  
 Phoenicia 2 312-315  
 Portugal: slavery abolished 10 558  
 Rome: slaves under the decemvirate 5 133-134, servile war in Sicily (134-133 BC) 5 322-326 growth of slavery after Punic Wars 5 343-346 the second slave war (101 BC) 5 399 child slavery 6 356 seq, under the empire 6 359 367  
 Russia 17 112  
 Scandinavia 16 53 seq  
 South Africa: Dutch reduce Hottentots to slavery 22 266 emancipation in Cape Colony (1834) 22 267  
 Syria: popularity of Syrian slaves 2 1, 344  
 Tatars: slave trade of 9 319 220  
 Turkey: origin of janissaries 24 315-316 in the harem 24 354  
 United States: first slaves arrive in Virginia (1619) 22 584 585 slave code in Virginia 23 125 122 Indian slaves in Virginia 23 125 slavery established in Maryland 22 601 slaves in New Netherlands 23 15 20 negro slavery introduced in South Carolina 23 53 Indian slaves sold by settlers of South Carolina 23 56 Indians enslaved by South Carolina 23 191 194 slavery prohibited in Georgia 23 64 New England Indians sold as slaves to Bermuda 23, 148 colonies oppose slave trade 23 237 abolition of slavery in western country proposed by Jefferson in his ordinance of 1794 23 258 prohibited in Northwest Territory by ordinance of 1787 23 259 abolished in Massachusetts by Constitution of 1780 23 290, steps toward abolition and restriction of slavery and suppression of slave trade after the Revolution 23 290 slavery and slave-trade in the Federal Constitutional Convention (1787), 23 292-293 Congress refuses to prohibit slavery in Mississippi territory (1799) 23, 315, futile attempts to establish slavery in Northwest Territory, 23, 315 slavery and the Missouri Compromise (1819-1820) 23 347-349, slavery and the question of Texas annexation (1844-1846) 23 369 the question of slavery in the Territories 23, 378-379, slavery extension and the compromise of 1850, 23, 379-382,

effect of slave-holding on the South, 23, 384, growing political importance of slavery question, 23 385, the churches and slavery, 23, 385, *Uncle Tom's Cabin* 23 386-387, influence of the Fugitive Slave Law, 23, 387-388, slavery and the admission of Kansas 23 391-392 391-395 396-399, 402-403, the status of slavery as defined by the Dred Scott decision (1857), 23 401 402 404 John Brown's raid (1859) 23 404-405 slavery question in presidential campaign of 1860 23 405-407 secession 23 408, slavery and the Constitution of the Confederacy, 23 411 emancipation 23 435, the Thirteenth Amendment to the Constitution adopted 23 458 see also Abolition, Civil War in America, Emancipation, Serfdom  
 Slavs or Slavonians, race of Eastern Europe in 17 85 85 24 187 early history 24 187 188 expansion 9 61 17 91 92 characteristics 17 89 influence 24 129 political organization 17, 92-94 settle in Balkan peninsula 24 129 130 137 159 155 invader Greece 3 39 24 221 222 ruled by S. and individualism (562 AD) 17 95 intercourse with West 17 72 Mongolian influence over 17 72-73, place in science and literature 17 89 liberation of Balkan Slavs (1875) 17 609 growing power in Austria 15 56-57 59 62  
 Sledell, John (1793-1871) American politician Confederate envoy to England taken from British steamer *Trent* by Captain Wilkes 21 631 23 124  
 Slingsby, Sir Henry (1601-1658) English royalist trial and execution 20 172-173  
 Sloane, Sir Hans (1660-1733) British physician and naturalist 20 452  
 Slobozia, Congress of (1407) held by representatives of Russia and Turkey, 17 461  
 Slocum, Henry Warner (1827-1894) American soldier and politician in Sherman's march to the sea 23 115  
 Sloughter, Henry (d 1691) colonial governor of New York 1689 1691, administration, 23 163 164  
 Sluys or Sluis, seaport in Netherlands battle of (1297) 18 315, naval battle of (1340) 18 156-157 sieges of (1587) 19, 386 (1794) 14 17  
 Smalkaldic League (1531) league formed at Smalkald by several Protestant princes against Charles V formation, 14 270 16 631 refuses to recognise Ferdinand as king of the Romans 14 271, weakness 14 290 destroyed in upper Germany 14 298  
 Smalkaldic War (1546-1547) war waged by Smalkaldic League against Charles V, 14 294-305  
 Smerdis, see Se-Amen.  
 Smerdis, or Bardija, or Bardijs (d 529 BC), son of Cyrus killed by Cambyses, 2, 600, impersonations of, 2, 603, 605, 607

**Smit, Nicholas**, Boer general, storms Majuba Hill (1881) **22** 291

**Smith, Adam** (1723-1790), Scottish political economist, theory of wealth **12**, 117, defends navigation acts **21** 610

**Smith, Andrew Jackson** (1815-1897) Union general in American Civil War, at battle of Nashville **23** 146

**Smith, Charles Ferguson** (1807-1862) American general in assault upon Fort Mifflin (1862) **23** 126

**Smith, Edmund Kirby** (1844-1893) American soldier in Confederate service at battle of Bull Run **23** 123 in campaign of 1862 in Kentucky and Tennessee, **23** 144 surrenders **23** 151

**Smith, George** (1810-1876) English Assam first explorations of **1** 610 621

**Smith, Sir Harry George Wakelyn** (1758-1860) governor of Cape Colony 1848-1860 defeats Boers of Orange River territory (1848) **22** 267 277

**Smith, John** (1790-1824) British missionary in West Indies, charged with inciting slave revolt (1833) **21** 328

**Smith, John** (1679-1831) English explorer first ruin, settlement of Jamestown (1607) **19** 189 **22** 568 571 advocate among the Indians (rescue by Indians) **22** 573 575 576 explorations **22** 573 576 611-612 agent of Indian Company **22** 575 return to England, **22**, 578 579

**Smith, Joseph** (1732-1790) English officer at battle of Luttrell (1767) **22** 75

**Smith, Sir Thomas** (1758-1825) treasurer of Indian Company (1807), **22** 568, 571

**Smith, Sir Thomas** (1512-1577) English diplomat, negotiates French treaty **19** 141

**Smith, Thomas**, colonial governor of South Carolina (1694), introduces cultivation of rice **23** 59

**Smith, William Farrar** (1821-1903) American Union general, at battle of Chattanooga **23** 442

**Smith, Sir William Sidney**, often called Sir Sidney Smith (1761-1840) English naval officer at battle of Acre (1799) **12** 178, concludes agreement with Kheiber **12** 512 operations in Portuguese waters (1806) **23** 656

**Smolensk, Principality of**, a medieval principality of Russia (1054) **17** 115

**Smolensk**, ancient city in Russia, sieges of (1513) **17** 187, (1609-1610), **17** 234, 236 battle of (1812), **12**, 587-589, **17** 172

**Sneferu** (d. 3733 BC) king of Egypt, reign **1** 98 100 conquers Sinai peninsula, **1**, 65 **2** 265, worship of **1**, 187

**Snorre or Snorro Sturleson or Sturluson** (1179-1241) Icelandic sage, promulgates laws **16**, 124

**So, see Shabak**

**Soëmias, Julia** (d. 222 AD) mother of the emperor Elagabalus, proclaims her son

emperor (216) **6** 394-395, in Roman senate of women **6** 404

**Sobieski, John**, see John (III) Sobieski

**Sobraon**, small place in the Punjab, British India, battle of (1846), **22**, 155

**Social Conditions:**

**Albania** **24**, 213-214.

**Avars** **24** 129

**Bohemia** fourteenth century, **14**, 193-197, communistic movement, **14** 208

**Arabia** ca. 500 AD **8**, 4-8, 107-109, epic period **8** 286-293, thirteenth century height of civilisation, **8**, 18-22, 271 seq.

**Assyro-Babylonian** **1** 460 seq.

**Austro-Hungary** early Hungarian, **14** 519, Austria in progress under Francis I, **14** 594 596 conditions preceding revolution of 1848 **14** 605, 608-609, conditions in 1849 **15** 3-4

**Bosnia** nineteenth century, **24** 216

**Bulgaria** ca. 500 AD **24** 157, intellectual decline and asceticism **24**, 165, the Turkish rule **24**, 175-176, present conditions **24** 166

**Egypt** ancient **1** 203 seq.

**England** among early Britons **18** 1-1

**social organisation among the Anglo-Saxons** **18** 155 163 at time of Norman conquest **18** 211-212, violence and misery under Stephen **18** 255, court of Henry II **18** 293, Norman development **18** 280-298 302-304, under Richard I **18** 326, Wales under Edward I **18** 390 wretchedness under Edward II **18** 436-437 chivalry under Edward III **18** 442-454, age of Chaucer **18** 476 licentiousness of clergy **18** 484 popular discontent under Richard II, **18** 488-489 life during Wars of the Roses **18** 558-560, court of Edward IV **18** 599, life under Henry VII **19** 15 13, splendour of Henry VIII **19** 62, age of Elizabeth, **19** 455-468 life under James I **19** 480-482 **19** 518-522 time of Charles I **19** 571 **20** 1-4 215-216 227, the Restoration **20** 297 312-316, life in 1645 **20** 318 375 age of Anne **20**, 503-504, gun riots in reign of George II, **20**, 547-548, love of pageantry (1835), **21**, 577

**Iran** fates of Charles VI **11**, 160, (fifteenth century) suffering of the people the dance of the dead, **11**, 183, nobility, church and commonality in fifteenth century **11**, 225 seq. the court of Catherine de' Medici, **11** 354 time of Louis XIV, (1) the middle class, **11**, 542 543 (2) the court, **11**, 550, (3) the country **11**, 563 (4) crime of poisoning, **11**, 556, under Louis XV, (1) the people, **12**, 3-8, (2) court degeneracy, **12**, 30, 54, age of Voltaire, **12**, 111 seq., metamorphosis during the Revolution, **12**, 204, 298, 311-312, 349-390, 416 420, court of Napoleon I, **12** 539-539, conditions in 1830 **13**, 55-56, the people in 1848, **13**, 79, 89,

- 92, 100; misery and heroism during siege of 1870, **13**, 176, (nineteenth century), the working classes, **13**, 204-222; decrease of birth-rate **13** 198
- Germany brigandage under Frederick Barbarossa **14** 99 barbarism and violence (twelfth and thirteenth centuries), **14**, 140-143, (fourteenth century), (1) feudalism cities **14** 185 (2) church domination **14** 19; 208 contemporary account of coronation of Frederick III **14** 219 private warfare in fifteenth century **14** 230-235 sale of indulgences, **14**, 252 seq prosperity in the sixteenth century **14** 277-279, popular causes of Thirty Years' War, **14** 330 conditions at end of the war, **14**, 383, 389, under Joseph II **14** 449 seq, 466 seq, Maria Theresa's relations to court and people **14** 464 Austria at Leopold's accession **14** 498, time of Frederick the Great (1) newspapers **15** 158 (2) legislative reform **15** 183, (3) misery after the war **15** 226, 232, during French Revolution **15** 260 seq 270 281 increase in power of middle classes (nineteenth century) **15** 401-402, conditions in 1848 **15** 421, 430, 440, 463 conditions after 1870 **15** 533 seq 545 549
- Greece heroic age **3** 91 97 Spartan institutions **3** 151-158 national festivals **3** 170-173 constitution before time of Solon, **3** 207-208 (Greeks compared with Persians **3** 379-380 period of Cimon characterised **3** 400-410 conditions in time of Pericles (1) peaceful diversions **3** 135 (2) judges rhetors sophists **3** 151 459 (?) cost of living customs **3** 465-476 Greek life in Sicily **3** 592 Spartan degeneracy **4** 77-81, 91 marriage laws of Sparta **4** 101, Athenian life (fourth century B.C.), **4**, 23-27 decay of Athenian culture **4** 155 moral degeneracy of Athens **4** 488-489 Alexandrian culture **4** 562 conditions in medieval times **24** 222-226, conditions under Ottoman rule **24** 227-229
- Huns **7**, 47
- India ancient customs, **2** 508-521 the burning of widows forbidden **22** 29 136, celebration of King Akbar's birth day (sixteenth century) **22**, 31, modern progress, **22** 210-212
- Ireland pre-Norman period **21** 357-365 the time of Henry II **18** 277-279 under Elizabeth, **18** 421, the eighteenth century, **21**, 437-438
- Italy classes after Charlemagne **9** 19 seq classes in early Florence **9** 40 seq, rise of nobility, **9** 61 seq, individualism at close of thirteenth century **9** 179, Machiavellianism **9** 407, seventeenth-century conditions **9** 485-493
- Japan **24** 580 584 589 591-597 anti-feudal ideal, **24** 625 seq; occidental civilisation **24**, 632, freedom of the press, **24**, 648.
- Lydia **2**, 433-437
- Mexico influence of Aztecs, **23**, 532-533 conditions in nineteenth century, **23** 621 629-629, 638
- Netherlands, mediæval prosperity, **13**, 373, court life in nineteenth century **14** 63
- Parthians **8** 49-55
- Peru ancient civilisation **2**, 634-661
- Peru Inca civilisation, **23**, 538
- Phoenicia **2** 348-352
- Pelind judicial assilage **24** 34 conditions leading to the insurrection of (1546) **24** 117 118 causes conducive to dismemberment, eighteenth century **17** 377
- Portugal mediæval conditions, **10** 437 447
- Rome early **5** 2 seq 12 15 54 seq 103 120 at end of period of conquest **5** 340 350 at time of Cutiline **5** 482 under Caesar **5** 576, at the end of the republic **5** 652 Augustus in age **6** 74-115 life under early emperors **6**, 329 376 400
- Russia the intellectual development of Russia **17** 71 78 early organisation of Slavs **17** 92 11 24 157 Tatar influence **17** 136-138 seventeenth century burning of family records directed by leader **17** 217-248 conditions under Peter the Great **17** 301 seq court of Catherine II **17** 357 381 392 411-416 changes under Alexander II **17** 610-611
- Sandinavian classes among Northmen **16** 82 84 87-89 95-101 the Mora-Stonardth election of Sandinavian kings **16** 11 204 (sixteenth century) (1) the clergy **16** 290 (2) the customs of the people **16** 297 (eighteenth century) selfishness **16** 414 in caused power of peasantry in Norway (nineteenth century) **16** 476
- Scythian Celtic conditions **21**, 23, 31 57 60 the sixteenth century, **21**, 215 seq
- Spain Visigothic civilisation **10** 31 kindly orders **10**, 59-61, fifteenth century **10** 209
- Switzerland the ancient Helvetia **16** 53, mediæval customs **16**, 540 596 degenerate Italian influence (sixteenth century) **16** 623-624 the Geneva theocracy **16** 609-612, eighteenth century **17** 9 16-17
- Turkey primitive Turkish nations **24** 260-261, European influence (seventeenth century) **24** 404-405, nineteenth century awakening **24**, 432-436
- United States Indian customs and character **22** 508-530, early privations in Virginia **22**, 572, 578 criminals as colonists in Virginia **22** 582-584, customs of Puritans **22** 648-651, cosmopolitanism of early New York, **23**, 18 seq, class distinctions in Virginia colony, **23** 122, 125, witchcraft at Salem, **23**, 171, the English and French

- colonies compared, **23**, 67-68, theatricals in Massachusetts **23**, 199, after the Revolution **23** 286-287, North and South in 1850 **23** 354-356, at outbreak of Civil War **23** 416-420
- Social**, or **Marsic**, War (90-48 B.C.) a war between Rome and the greater part of her Italian allies **5** 413-419
- Social Wars** (1) (ca. 357-355 B.C.) a war in which Athens was defeated by Byzantium (Chios and Rhodes) **4** 77 (2) (ca. 217 B.C.) a war between the Achaean and Etolian Leagues **4** 526-527
- Socialism**
- Austrian influence of labour party in Parliament **22** 253-254
  - Belgian progress of socialism towards the end of nineteenth century **14** 46-57
  - English international workingmen's association founded at London (1864) **15** 300
  - French socialist movements under Louis Philippe **13** 57 scientific philosophy (Saint Simon, Fourier, Cabot, Louis Blanc, Proudhon), **13** 59-60 mutual workshops and workmen's law **13** 206-207 latest socialism in France **13** 216-218
  - German work of Lassalle, von Schwenk and Marx **15** 300 International Socialist movement party founded (1869) **15** 3 fourth estate and second democracy **15** 36 German socialists finally in power in Switzerland **17** 46 social law (1890) **15** 513-514 progress of socialism under William II **15** 448-451 (1890-1900) **15** 360
  - Italian at end of nineteenth century **14** 66-67
  - Italy state ownership of railway **9** 101 increasing influence of (1900-1903) **9** 34
  - New Zealand socialistic laws **22** 261-262
  - Poland (Austrian) union created by **24** 118
  - Switzerland government ownership **17** 46-47
- Socrates** (ca. 470-399 B.C.) (Greek philosopher) education and private life **4** 31 religion and philosophy **4** 34-36 character **4** 39-41 in battle of Delium **3** 380 charged by Aspasia **3** 463 family influence **3** 466-467, prosecution **4** 6-35 last hours and death **4** 35-44
- Socrates**, Macedonian captain of cavalry at Cranus (331 B.C.) **4** 286
- Soczawa**, town in Poland, battle of (1676) **24** 62
- Soderini**, Pietro, gonfalonier of Florence 1502-1512 appointed to office, **9**, 430, deposed **9** 437
- Soffarids**, see **Saffarids**
- Sofic Dynasty**, see **Sufic**
- Sofrim** (ca. 200 B.C.), Jewish writers, labours **2** 137
- Sofrites**, schismatic sect of North Africa, wars (seventh century), **24**, 468
- Sofronu**, Bishop, precursor of Bulgarian literary revival of nineteenth century, **24**, 176
- Sogdiana** or **Sogdiane**, see **Transoxiana**
- Sogdianus** (d. 123 B.C.), king of Persia, de-throned, **2** 618
- Sohæmus**, Armenian prince, expelled from Armenia (162 A.D.) **8**, 73
- Soussons**, city in France, battles of (486 A.D.), **7**, 468, (923) **11** 15, bishops and barons meet at (1149) **11**, 37, council assembled against Abelard at, **11**, 43, captured by Charles VI (1414) **11** 169
- Soussons**, Charles de Bourbon, Count of (1506-1612) the youngest son of Louis I, prince of Condé, at battle of Coutras, **11**, 386-387
- Soussons**, Louis de Bourbon, Count of (1604-1641) French nobleman, forms league with Gaston of Orleans to assassinate Richelieu **11** 469 revolt and death of **11** 472
- Sokia**, Moslem dynasty, reigns in Timbuktu (fifteenth century) **24** 471
- Soldiers of Christ**, see **Brothers of the Sword**
- Solebay**, battle of see **Southwold**
- Solemn League and Covenant**, see **Covenant**
- Soleure**, French name of Solothurn (q.v.)
- Soleyman**, see **Solomon**
- Solferino**, village of Italy battle of (1859), **9** 303 **13** 136 **15** 16
- Solinum**, Roman name for Salzburg, battle of (508 A.D.) **6** 519
- Solis**, Juan Diaz de (ca. 1470-1516) Spanish navigator, discovers Yucatan (1505) **22**, 365
- Solomon** or **Soleyman**, king of Israel ca. 970-ca. 930 B.C. reign **2** 99-103, marries daughter of Hiram **2** 102 subjugates Canaanites **2** 109 102-103 builds temple **2** 210 alliance with Hiram **2**, 104 279 282 283, expedition to Ophir and India **2** 101 453, legends concerning **2** 78 283
- Solon** (635-599 B.C.) Athenian lawgiver, life **3** 209-213 visits Egypt, **1**, 622, adopts Egyptian law **1** 190, advises Croesus **2**, 130 laws **3** 207-221, 241, 415 120 418 wisdom, **4**, 594, poems, **3** 205-209 495
- Solothurn** (i.e. Soleure, city in Switzerland, defeats Austrians (1415) **16** 565-566, desires confederation (1477), **16**, 607, joins union of cities (1485) **16**, 575, admitted as a canton (1481) **16**, 609-610, resists French (1795), **17** 23
- Soltikov**, Count Peter (ca. 1700-1772), Russian field-marshal, in Seven Years' War, **15** 212, **17** 356
- Solway Moss**, district in England on the Scottish border, battle of (1542), **21**, 239, **19**, 195
- Solyman**, see **Suleiman**
- Solyms** or **Milyans**, Lycian tribe, described by Herodotus, **2**, 418, in Homeric geography **3** 47
- Somatophylax**, title borne by generals of Alexander the Great's personal staff, **4**, 123

**Sombrenil, Charles Virot de** (1769-1795), French royalist soldier; captured and shot, **12**, 406

**Somdach Prea Maha**, secondary king of Cambodia (1902) **24**, 520

**Somers, Sir George** (d 1610), English colonist a founder of the London Company **22**, 568, admiral of colony of Virginia **20** 577, 578, death in Bermuda, **20** 578

**Somers, John**, Baron Somers (1652-1716) English jurist and statesman counsel for the seven bishops (1688) **20** 398, solicitor general, **20**, 423, keeper of the seal **20** 445, raised to peerage and made lord chancellor **20**, 456 gives up the great seal, **20**, 458, impeached and acquitted **20**, 460 dismissed **20** 471, president of council, **20** 482

**Somerset, Earl of**, see Carr, Robert

**Somerset, Edmund Beaufort**, Duke of (1345) English Lancastrian leader early career **18** 570 leader of Lancastrians **18** 570-571 death **18** 572

**Somerset, Edmund Beaufort**, Duke of (d 1471) English Lancastrian leader **18** 596, executed **18** 597

**Somerset, Edward**, sixth duke and second marquess of Worcester titular earl of Glamorgan killed Herbert of England (1601-1667), concludes secret treaty with the Irish **20** 40

**Somerset, Henry James Henry**, first Marquis of (1788-1855) British soldier at battle of Waterloo **12** 630-631 comes commander in chief of British in China **17**, 570

**Somerset, Henry Beaufort**, Duke of (1344-1464) English Lancastrian leader appointed to command of Calais **18** 573 at battle of Towton **18** 580 attempted by parliament **18** 582 reinstated **18** 582-583, executed, **18** 583

**Somerset**, dukes of bearing family name of Seymour see Seymour

**Somerville, Captain**, English naval commander, at battle of Balaclava (1801) **12**, 515

**Sommaruga, Baron von**, Austrian politician founder of Legal and Political Literary Club of Vienna (1812) **14** 605 became minister of education (1848) **14** 630

**Soncino**, town in northern Italy battle of (1131) **9**, 246-247

**Sonderbund**, The, a league of the Swiss Catholic cantons, formed (1813), **17**, 39, war of (1847) **17**, 39-41

**Sonnini de Manoncourt, Charles Nicholas Sigisbert** (1751-1812), French naturalist **12**, 121

**Sonnino**, Italian statesman minister of finance in Risorgimento (1893) **9** 633

**Sonoy, Friedrich**, governor of South Holland institutes tribunal of inquisition (1570) **13**, 454

**Sons of Liberty** (1765), associations formed in American colonies to resist the aggressions of the British government, **23**, 232

**Soodan**, see Sudan.

**Soor**, village in Bohemia; battle of (1745), **14**, 432, **15**, 179.

**Soothsayers**; in Asiatic courts, **2**, 638, in Greece, **3**, 85, warning to Alexander, **4**, 386, prophesy fall of Rome, **6**, 623.

**Sophia**, Santa, see Santa Sophia.

**Sophia**, daughter of Valdemar II, king of Denmark 1202-1241, wife of margrave of Brandenburg **16** 172

**Sophia**, wife of Wenceslaus I of Germany, governs Bohemia with Pchimech (1419) **14** 209

**Sophia** (1630-1714) princess of Hanover crown of England settled on, **20**, 159 death **20** 190

**Sophia** (180-1572) archduchess of Austria holds court partly in Austria **14**, 611 620

**Sophia** (d 1477) queen of Holland wife of William II opponent of Bismarck **14**, 63 death of **14** 64

**Sophia**, empress of Russia marriage to Ivan the Great (1472) **17**, 170-171, diplomacy **17** 178

**Sophia** (1836-) queen of Sweden, wife of Oscar II **16** 383

**Sophia Alexievna** (1657-1704) Russian archduchess and regent supports claim of Ivan against Peter the Great **17** 211 seq., regency of **17** 251 seq. in prisonment of **17** 231 265

**Sophia Amelia**, wife of Frederick III, king of Denmark 1648-1670 **16** 364

**Sophia Augusta**, see Catherine II

**Sophia Dorothea** (1666-1726) wife of George I of England death **20** 537

**Sophia Dorothea** (1687-1757) queen of Prussia married William I of Prussia, death **15** 199

**Sophia Magdalena**, wife of Christian VI king of Denmark 1730-1736 **16** 413

**Sophia of Denmark**, wife of Valdemar II king of Sweden 1250-1279 **16** 191

**Sophie Charlotte of Hanover** (1668-1705) wife of Frederick I of Prussia **15** 115 116

**Sophists**, a class of thinkers and teachers in Greece especially Athens in fifth century BC **3** 4 160 471 **4** 43

**Sophocles** (ca 496-406 BC) Greek tragic poet beauty **3** 384 life and character **3** 502 506 writings **3** 495, 502 504 507

**Sophocles**, Athenian naval commander sent to Sicily (425 BC) **3** 591 banished from Athens (411 BC) **3** 595

**Sophonisba** (d ca 204 BC) daughter of Hannibal Masco and wife of Syphax, **5** 285-286

**Sophonius**, patriarch of Jerusalem; at Arab conquest (637 AD), **8**, 157

**Sor**, see Tyre.

**Soranus**, Borea, see Borea Soranus.

**Sorbon**, Robert de, see Robert de Sorbon

**Sorbonne**, The, institution of learning in Paris, founded (ca 1250), **11**, 67, reorganised under Richelieu, **11**, 474, 633, attacked by Jesuits **13**, 26

Sorcery, see Witchcraft.

Sorel, Agnes (ca 1409-1450), beautiful Frenchwoman, mistress of Charles VII, 11 230

Soris, Iuzef (Egyptian) 3766-ca 3737, 1 100

Sos, see Sotates  
Sosibius (third century B.C.) Egyptian statesman, instigates murder of Magas, 4 572

Sosicles, citizen of Corinth sent as deputy to Sparta (ca 491 B.C.) 3 256-257

Sosigenes, Greek or Egyptian astronomer, in preparation of the Julian calendar (16 B.C.) 5 571

Sosistratus or Sosistratos (d 311 B.C.) friend of Syracuse expelled by a revolt in 4 578 579

Ssethenes (l 279 P.C.) Macedonian officer, obtains supreme direction of affairs in Macedonia 4 438 506 death 4, 458 506

Sostriatus (l 7 B.C.) Macedonian of noble birth joins to Alexander the Great joins campaign against Alexander 4 351-1

Sotiles (ca 480 B.C.) Greek poet, death 4 11

Soter, Antiochus I, Demetrius I, Ptolemy I 11 VIII

Soter, nephew of Joseph to Seleucus (IV) Philopater 11

Soter (l 177 A.D.) bishop of Rome ca 165-177 A.D. 8 502

Sothel, Sothell or Southwell, Seth, colonist in North Carolina 1683 1685

Sotth Carolina 1690 1691 governor of North Carolina 23 32, governor of South Carolina 23 58

Sotitates (Sos), Gallic tribe at war with Romans 5 B.C. 5 521

Soto, Hernando or Fernando de (ca 1500-1544) Spanish soldier and explorer, in Peru 22 176 23 544 explorer in North America 22 477-481 death and burial 22 481-484

Soubise, Benjamin de Rohan, Seigneur de (1644-1704) French Protestant general, commands garrison at Soubise, 11 446, attacks Blenheim 11 450

Soubise, Charles de Rohan, Prince de (1715-1757) French general, commands second French army in Germany 12 73 15, 200 at battle of Rossbach 12 74 15, 200 at battle of Imdachshagen, 12 76

Soudan, see Sudan

Souham, Joseph (1760-1837), French general at Dumluk 12 364

Soulé, Pierre (1502-1570), French-American politician minister to Spain 23 390, indicted at Madrid 23, 393, Ostend manifesto and 23 393

Soulis, Sir William de, hereditary butler of Scotland in conspiracy against Bruce (120) 21 111

Soult, Napoléon Hector (1801-1857), French politician and diplomat, ministry, 13, 71-72

Soult, Nicolas Jean de Dieu (1769-1851), duke of Dalmatia, French marshal, at battle of Zurich, 12, 476, commands

division of army for invasion of England, 12, 533, at battle of Austerlitz, 12, 546, at battle of Jena, 12, 552, at battle of Eylau 12 557 17, 452, at battle of Heilsberg 17 101 at battle of Friedland 12, 561, defeats General Belvedere in Spain 10, 342, at battle of Reynosa 10 312, takes Corunna and Terrol, 10 349 appointed governor of Portugal 10, 349, takes Oporto, 10, 349 540 evacuates Oporto, 10, 350, 540, at battle of Albuera, 10 357 12 582, attempts to relieve siege of Pamplona 10 369, retreats before Wellington, 10 371

Sotiphus, see T'ier-sa

Sourdis, Henri de (1593-1615), French priest, becomes archbishop of Bordeaux (1620) in war with Spain 11 461

Sousa or Souza, Martim Afonso de (ca 1500-1564) Portuguese coloniser, explores coast of Brazil 23 654

Sousa, Thome de (ca 1510-1563) Portuguese administrator, first governor-general of Brazil (1549-1553) 23, 654, founds San Salvador 23 654

South Africa, main treatment 22 265-320 discovery of Cape of Good Hope 10 475-477, 22 265, Cape Colony ceded to England by Holland (1815), 22, 266, English attempt settlement of Natal (1824-1825) 22 276 315, abolition of slavery (1833) 22 267, 'Great Trek' (1835-1836) 22 267, 276-282 318, Republic of Natal organised (1839) 22 267 Natal annexed to Cape Colony (1843) 22 267 315 Transvaal organised (1852), 22 267 283 Sand River Convention (1852) 22 263, Orange Free State organised (1854) 22 268, 277, 283, discovery of diamonds (1867), 22 269, discovery of gold (1868) 22 286 (1871), 22 287, (1884) 22, 319 British annexation of Transvaal (1877) 22, 288-290, first Boer War (1880-1881), 22, 270 271 290 292 Jameson Raid (1895), 22, 297 seq., second Boer War (1899-1902), 22, 303 317, 319 320, Chinese labour (1904 1907) 21, 670

South African War, see Boer Wars.

South American Revolution, the series of wars by which the Spanish colonies of South America became independent, main treatment 23 581-596

Southampton, seaport in Hampshire, England, burned by Normans 11, 104

Southampton, Henry Wriothesley, 3rd Earl of (1573-1624) English soldier and politician friend of Shakespeare; conspiracy with earl of Essex 19, 425, arrest and trial, 19, 426, promotes Weymouth's voyage to New England, 22, 565, becomes treasurer of Virginia, 22, 585, induces company to confirm privilege of general assembly in Virginia, 22, 586, character, 22, 586

Southampton, Thomas Wriothesley, 4th Earl of (d 1667), English statesman; appointed treasurer, 20, 234.

**South Australia**, a state of the commonwealth of Australia; main treatment **22**, 244-247, Wakefield's plan for colonization, **22**, 244-245, settlement of (1836), **22**, 246, constitution established, **22**, 246, becomes a state in Australian Commonwealth **22** 247

**South Carolina**, state of the United States; settlement of, **23**, 53-60 province divided into three counties (1683) **23** 56, separated from North Carolina (1729) **23**, 60 in Queen Anne's War **23** 190-191, appoints delegates for Stamp Act Congress (1765) **23** 252 refuses obedience to parliament **23** 236 in Revolutionary War, **23** 255, 271 277-278 nullification movement (1832) **23** 357-359, first state to secede (1860) **23** 309 sends commissioners to treat with Federal authorities, **23** 412 bombardment of Fort Sumter **23** 414 415 coast flooded **23**, 422-423 Sherman's campaign in (1865), **23** 446 readmitted to Union **23**, 464, election of 1876 in **23** 475

**South Dakota**, state of the United States, admitted to Union (1889) **23** 483

**South Mountain**, ridge of the Appalachians in Maryland and Pennsylvania; battle of (1862) **23** 433

**South Sea Bubble**, an English financial scheme originating in 1711, main treatment **20** 525-530, establishment of South Sea Company, **20** 525 rush for shares **20** 526, calamitous failure of company (1720), **20** 527, compared with Louisiana Mississippi scheme **20** 528 connection of high officials with **20** 529-530

**South Virginia Company**, see London Company.

**Southwell**, see Sothel

**Southwest African Protectorate**, maintained by Germany, **15**, 561-562

**Southwold**, seaport in Suffolk England; naval battle of (1672), also called battle of Solebay, **20** 276

**Souvarov**, see Suvarov

**Spa Fields Riot**, a riot following the meeting of reform clubs at Spa Fields (1816), **21**, 501-502

**Spain**, kingdom of southwestern Europe; main treatment **10** 1-121 **10**, Chapter I, land and people and Gothic sway (to 711 A.D.), 1-36, Chapter II the time of Moslem domination (711-1214 A.D.), 36-62, Chapter III the history of Castile to the death of Pedro the Cruel (1214-1369) 63-92, Chapter IV Aragon to the union with Castile (1162-1479) 93-113, Chapter V, Henry of Trastámara and Isabella of Castile (1369-1479) 114-133, Chapter VI, Ferdinand and Isabella (1474-1504) 134-177, Chapter VII, the regencies of Ferdinand (1504-1517), 178-210, Chapter VIII Emperor Charles V (1517-1558) 211-232 Chapter IX, the reign of Philip II (1556-1598) 233-260, Chapter X, the last of the Spanish Habsburgs (1598-1700) 261-274, Chapter XI, revival of Spain under

the first Bourbons (1700-1788), 279-309, Chapter XII, Spain and the French Revolution (1788-1808), 310-335; Chapter XIII the Peninsular War (1808-1814) 336-374, Chapter XIV, the restoration of the Bourbons (1814-1902) 375 421, chronology **10**, 609-615, bibliography **10**, 637-650

**Rulers**

Ferdinand and Isabella 1479-1504, **10**, 134 177

Ferdinand (king of all Spain) 1504-1516 178-210

Charles I 1516-1556, 211-232

Philip II 1556-1598 233-260

Philip III 1598 1621, 261-263

Philip IV 1621-1665 264-271

Charles II 1665 1700 271-278

Philip V 1700 1746 279-300

Louis I 1724 294-295

Ferdinand VI 1746 1759 301-303

Charles III 1759 1788 303-309

Charles IV 1788-1808 310-327

Ferdinand VII 1808 328-335

Joseph Bonaparte 1808-1813 336-370

Ferdinand VII 1813-1833 375-396

Isabella II 1833 1870 396-406

Amadeo I 1870-1873 407-411

Republ he 1873 1874 411 415

Alfonso XII 1874-1885 416-418

Maria Christina, queen-regent 1885 1902 418 421

Alfonso XIII 1902 421

**Spalatin**, Georg (1484-1545) German reformer friend of Martin Luther; Luther's letter to **14** 258

**Spalato or Spalatro**, seaport town in Dalmatia, Venetians' first colony at sixteenth century) **9** 23

**Spanish Armada**, see Armada.

**Spanish Fury**, see Antwerp

**Spanish Inquisition**, see Inquisition.

**Spanish Mark**, Frankish possession in Northern Spain conquered by Islamic Mohammed (ca 800 A.D.) **10** 42

**Spanish-American War**, a war waged between Spain and the United States in 1898, causes **10** 419-420 **23** 457-458 Cuban ports blockaded **23** 458 Dewey's victory at Manila, **10**, 420, **23** 458 battle of Santiago **10**, 420 **23** 458, occupation of Puerto Rico **23**, 459 results **10** 420 **23** 490

**Spanish Succession, War of the (1701-1714)** a war rising from the disputed succession in Spain at death of Charles II, main treatment, **14**, 405-417, causes of **14**, 405, war declared, **14**, 408, battle of Donauworth (1704), **11**, 618, **14**, 409, battle of Blenheim (1704), **11**, 618, **14**, 410 **15** 147, **20** 473 battle of Ramillies (1706) **11**, 620 **14**, 412, **20**, 475, battle of Turin (1706) **11**, 621, **14**, 412, **15** 147, battle of Almansa (1707), **10**, 520 **11**, 621, battle of Oudenarde (1709), **11**, 623, **14**, 414, **20**, 477, battle of Malplaquet (1709), **11**, 624-626 **14** 414, **20**, 477; death of Emperor Joseph (1711), **14**, 416; Peace of





**Spotswood, Sir Francis Hay** (d 1650), Scotch nobleman; execution, **20**, 95  
**Spottsylvania**, town in Virginia (U S A), battle of (1664) **23** 447  
**Sprat, Thomas** (1630-1713) English author and private supporter James II's church policy (1688) **20** 395 396  
**Sprigg, Sir John Gordon** (1830-), English statesman, as prime minister of Cape Colony **22** 276  
**Spurs, Battles of the** (1302), see Courtrai, (1513) see Théroutanne  
**Squatter Sovereignty**, name derisively applied to Douglas's doctrine of popular sovereignty by which the question of slavery in new states was left to the inhabitants without congressional interference, **23** 385, 391 392  
**Srirangapatam**, see Seringapatam  
**Srong-btsam-sgam-po**, king of Tibet (30 A D first to fix sur Buddhism **24** 30)  
**Stade, Prussian se port town siege** (1155) **14** 105  
**Stadholderate**, in Netherlands abolished (1704) **13** 615  
**Stadion, Count Franz Seraph** (1506-1833) Austrian statesman influences Galicia for Austria **14** 635 becomes minister of interior **14** 649  
**Stadion, Count Johann Philipp Karl Joseph von** (1763-1824) Austrian statesman ambassador to Russia **14** 536 retirement **14** 535 561 mediates treaty of sixth coalition **14** 571 **15** 313 saves Austria from final ruin **14** 588  
**Stadthohn, Prussian town, battle of** (1623), **14** 335  
**Stael-Holstein, Anne Louise Germaine Necker, Baroness of**, known as Madame de Staël (1766-1817) French writer seeks to reconcile Directory with the constitutionalists **12** 446 relations with Napoleon **12** 456 exiled from Paris **12** 533 character **12** 390  
**Staffarda, town in Italy, battle of** (1640) **9** 507, **11** 601  
**Stafford, Edward and Henry**, see Buckingham  
**Stafford, Humphrey** (d 1184) English esquire, revolts against Henry VII, **19** 20  
**Stafford, Sir Humphrey** (d 1460) commands against Jack Cade **18** 567  
**Stafford, William Howard, Viscount** (1614-1680), English statesman, trial and execution **20** 299  
**Stageman, Friedrich August von** (1763-1840), Prussian statesman aids cause of reform in Prussia, **15** 303  
**Stahremberg**, see Starhemberg  
**Stainville, Count de**, see Choiseul  
**Stair, John Dalrymple, 2nd Earl of** (1673-1747), commands at Dettingen **12** 36, **20**, 560, resigns his commission **20**, 561, objects to Hanoverian influences in army, **20**, 561  
**Stakelberg, General**, Russian officer, at battle of Telssu (1904), **17**, 624, **24**, 658

**Stalden, Peter am**, a native of Obwalden, Switzerland, plot of (1481), **16**, 608  
**Stalwarts**, in United States history, a faction in Republican party (ca 1880-1881), struggle with "half-breeds," **23**, 479  
**Stambulov, Stephen** (1853-1895), Bulgarian liberal politician anti-Russian policy **17**, 615, forms provisional government **24** 184, as prime-minister, **24**, 185 assassination, **24** 186  
**Stamford, city of Connecticut**, Indian massacre at (1644) **23** 13  
**Stamford Bridge, town in England**, battle of (1066) **18** 149-150  
**Stamford, Henry Grey of Groby, Earl of** (d 1673) English noble in Civil War on parliamentary side **20** 11  
**Stamp Act**, British measure of taxation for American colonies passed by parliament (1765) **20** 602 **23** 231 reception of and opposition to **23** 232-233 **20** 603 Stamp tax (congress (1765) **23** 233, repealed (1766) **20** 606-608 **23**, 234 consequences in France **12** 132  
**Standard, Battle of the** (1138) between the English and Scots in Yorkshire **18**, 21 245 **21** 37  
**Standish, Miles** (1544-1650) American colonial soldier early career **22** 631 up jointed captum **22** 629 quells rebellion **22** 631 kills Pocahontas **22** 632  
**Standish, Ralph**, esquire of Richard II kills Wat Tyler (1381) **18** 492  
**Stang, Emil** (1831-) Norwegian statesman minister (1859-1891) (1893-1895) **16** 153 186  
**Stang, Frederick** (1808-1884) Norwegian statesman minister of the interior (1841-1856) **16** 478 president of the council (1856) **16** 480 prime minister 1871-1882 **16** 482  
**Stanga, Swiss leader** defeats Milanese at Gormico (1480) **16** 606  
**Stanhope, James, 1st Earl Stanhope** (167-1721), English general and politician defeated at Brihuega **10** 289, **20** 478 negotiations with Abbe Dubois **20** 516, connection with Schism Act (1714) **20** 491 becomes head of government **20** 515 raised to peerage **20** 520, demands Alberoni's dismissal, **20**, 523 death **20** 530  
**Stanhope, Philip Dormer**, see Chesterfield, Earl of.  
**Stanislaus** (1030-1079) bishop of Cracow, excommunicates Boleslaw II of Poland **24**, 18  
**Stanislaus (I) Leszczynski** (1677-1766), king of Poland 1704-1709 and in 1733, accession, **16** 377, **17**, 272, **24**, 71, Augustus II disputes throne with, **24**, 71, flight **16**, 388, **17**, 333, **24**, 72, retreats to Zweisbrücken, **24**, 73, regains crown, **24**, 73, re-elected king of Poland (1733) **24** 75, 409, obtains duchy of Lorraine (1738), **12**, 29, death, **12**, 83  
**Stanislaus (II) Augustus Poniatowski** (1732-1798) king of Poland 1764-1795, accession, **17**, 376, **24**, 85, forced to attend

- diet of Grodno (1793), **24**, 88; persecutions of, **24**, 92; signs act of abdication (1795), **24**, 100; death, **24**, 100; characterisation of, **24**, 100-101.
- Stanley, Edward Geoffrey Smith**, 14th earl of Derby (1799-1869), English statesman; conservatives rally to, after Peel's death, **21**, 611; first ministry (1852), **21**, 613; accepts compromise admitting Baron Rothschild to house of lords, **21**, 621; defeated on Reform Bill, **21**, 622; second ministry (1858-1859), **21**, 621, 622; third ministry (1866-1868), **21**, 632-634.
- Stanley, Edward Henry Smith**, 15th earl of Derby (1826-1893), English statesman; resigns office in the Israeli ministry (1878) on Turkish question, **21**, 640-641; as colonial secretary treats with Kruger (1884), **21**, 644; **22**, 293.
- Stanley, Sir Henry Morton**, explorer, **14**, 54.
- Stanley, James**, (1600-1651) 7th earl of Derby, English nobleman; taken prisoner by Cromwell at battle of Worcester, **20**, 109; executed, **20**, 109.
- Stanley, Thomas**, 1st earl of Derby (1435?-1504), English soldier and statesman; personal relations with Edward IV, **18**, 605; arrested by order of Richard of Gloucester (1483), **18**, 609; excuses himself for not joining Richard (1485), **18**, 623; at battle of Bosworth Field, **18**, 624; crowns Henry VII on field of battle, **18**, 624; created earl of Derby, **18**, 15.
- Stanley, Sir William** (d. 1495), English soldier, brother of Thomas Stanley, first earl of Derby; holds conference with Henry (VII) of Richmond (1655), **18**, 624; executed for implication in Perkin Warbeck's conspiracy, **18**, 29.
- Stanton, Edwin McMasters** (1814-1869), American statesman; attorney-general, **23**, 412; President Johnson demands resignation of, as secretary of war, **23**, 465-466.
- Stanz**, town in Switzerland; Compact of (1481), **18**, 609, 610.
- Staouéli**, village in Algeria; battle of (1830), **13**, 43.
- Stapfer of Zürich**, Swiss mercenary leader; in service of Emperor Maximilian I, **14**, 243.
- Staples, Edward** (1490?-1560) English ecclesiastic; made bishop of Meath, **21**, 402; attempts to introduce Protestantism into Ireland (1551), **21**, 402, 403.
- Staps, Frederick** (1792-1809), German fanatic; attempts life of Napoleon I, **12**, 576.
- Star**, Order of the, John of France founds, **11**, 125.
- Star Chamber**, Court of, an arbitrary English tribunal, abolished in 1640; origin, **19**, 24; under Elizabeth, **19**, 278; royal proclamations enforced by means of, **19**, 528; James I's employment of, **19**, 528-531; jurisdiction enlarged by Charles I, **19**, 566, 568; judges of, pronounce ship-money legal, **19**, 568; dissolved, **19**, 568.
- Starcewitch**, Croat politician; advocates separation from Hungary (1885), **15**, 56.
- Starhemberg**, Count Ernst Rüdiger (1638-1701), Austrian field-marshal; at battle of Philippsburg, **11**, 600; defends Vienna against Turks (1683), **14**, 396; **24**, 389-390.
- Starhemberg or Stahremberg**, Count Guido (1654-1737), Austrian field-marshal, cousin of preceding; campaign in Spain, **14**, 415.
- Stark, John** (1728-1822), American soldier; at battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 247; defeats British at battle of Bennington (1777), **23**, 264.
- Star of the West**, United States steamship; attempts to relieve Fort Sumter (1861), **23**, 413.
- Stasanor**, officer of Alexander the Great; accepts kingdom of Parthians (ca. 323 B.C.), **8**, 49.
- Stasippus** (d. 370 B.C.), a Tegean, partisan of Sparta; opposes Arcadian union, **4**, 170; death, **4**, 171.
- States General**, name given to the general assemblies of France up to 1789; origin and early meetings, **11**, 88 and note; (twelfth and thirteenth centuries), **11**, 97; (1302), **11**, 89; (1355), **11**, 128; (1356-1357), **11**, 132; (1420), **11**, 181; (1439), **11**, 229; (1484), **11**, 281-284; (1506), **11**, 300; (1560), **11**, 355; (1588), **11**, 388 seq.; (1593), **11**, 401; (1614), **11**, 436-437; (1789), **12**, 149-153.
- States General of the Netherlands**; William of Orange convenes at Dort (1572), **13**, 431; declare independence of Holland and Zealand (1575), **13**, 457; adopt Union of Utrecht (1579), **13**, 473; issue Act of Abjuration (1581), **13**, 487; regulations regarding, in constitution of 1582, **13**, 494.
- States of the Church (Papal States)**, former temporal dominions of the popes of Rome; exarchate of Ravenna granted by Pepin to Stephen II (755), **8**, 557; enlarged by will of Countess Matilda of Tuscany (1115), **7**, 657; Innocent III renders independent of empire and extends limits, **8**, 610, 611; under the Borgias, **9**, 429; under Emperor Charles V, **9**, 446; in the eighteenth century, **9**, 538 seq.; seized by Napoleon (1809), **9**, 571; in Sardinian War (1859), **9**, 604; Umbria and the Marches taken from (1860), **9**, 609; incorporated into Italian kingdom (1860 and 1870), **9**, 623; see also Papacy.
- Statilius, Lucius**, Roman knight; in Catiline conspiracy (63 B.C.), **8**, 488-490.
- Statira (Arsinot, Barsine)**, (d. 323 B.C.) wife of Alexander the Great and daughter of Darius; marries Alexander (324 B.C.), **4**, 376, 377; assassinated, **4**, 431.
- Statira** (d. ca. 400 B.C.), wife of Artaxerxes II, king of Persia, **2**, 626, 643.
- Statira** (d. 331 B.C.), sister and wife of Darius Codomanus; captured at Issus (333 B.C.), **4**, 303; beauty of, **4**, 304.

**Status, Annæus**, Roman physician, at the death of Seneca (65 A.D.), **6**, 204

**Statutes, Charters, Codes:**

**Assyro-Babylonia**

Code of Hammurabi, **1**, 490-513

**Canada**

Quebec Act (1774) **22** 326

Constitutional Act (1791) **22** 328-330

Union Act of 1840 **22** 339-340

Rebellion Losses Act **22** 341

British North America Act (1867) **22** 342

**England**

Assize of Clarendon (1166) **18** 295

Assize of Northampton (1176) **18**, 295

Assize of Arms (1181) **18** 295

Assize of the Forest (1184) **18** 295

Magna Charta (1215) **18** 347-357

Republication of Magna Charta (1216) **18**, 364

Provisions of Oxford (1258) **18** 378 428

Statute de Religiosis (Statute of Mortmain) (1279) **18** 428 **22** 351 352

Statute Quia Emptores (Statute of Westminster III) (1290) **18** 428 **22** 352-353

De Tallagio non Concedendo **18** 416

Confirmatio Cartarum (1297) **18** 416-417

Statute of Labourers (1351), **18** 469-471 **22** 353-354

Statute de Heretico Comburendo (1401) **18** 520 521

Act of Treasons (1534) **19**, 144

Acts of Succession and Supremacy (1534) **19** 146 147

Act of Supremacy (1534) **19** 275

Triennial Act (1641-1664) **19** 598, **20** 245 (1694-1716) **20** 512-514

Corporation Act (1661) **21** 240

Test Act (1673) **21** 278-279

Habeas Corpus (1679) **20** 294, **21** 496

Act of Resumption (1700) **20** 454

Act of Settlement (1701) **20** 459

Act of Toleration (1689) **20** 423

Mutiny Bill (first) (1689) **20** 424

Bill of Indemnity (1690) **20** 128

Septennial Act (1716) **20** 512 514

Gin Act (1736) **20** 546 548

Parish Councils Act (1893), **21**, 650-651

**France**

Grand Ordonnance (1357) **11** 134 654

Ordonnances of Charles V **11** 151 657

Pragmatic of Bourges (1438) **11** 225

Richelieu's Statute of 1629 **11** 473

Law of Suspects (1858) **13** 144

Military Law (1798), **13** 243, (1872) **13** 187

**Germany**

Golden Bull **14**, 181 183

**Netherlands**

Charter of Gertruydenberg (1213) **13** 292

Charter of Middelburg (1224), **13** 292

Charter of Cortenberg (1312), **13**, 309-310 note

Great Privilege (1477), **13**, 362, 494

**Ireland**

Statute of Kilkenny (1364), **21**, 386-387

Poyning's Law (1494), **21**, 393-394

**Poland**

Pacta Conventa, **24**, 38

**Rome**

Code of the Twelve Tables (451 B.C.), **5**, 132, 138, **6**, 356-358

**Servia**

Code of Dushan (1349), **24**, 192

**Sweden**

Recess of Vesterås (1527) **16** 281

Ordinance of Vesterås, **16**, 282

**Switzerland**

Act of Mediation (1813), **17** 30-31

**Turkey**

Kanun-nameh of Muhammed, **24** 333-336

Kanun Rayah of Sulciman, **24** 362

**United States**

Navigation Acts (British) (1651-1696) **23** 123-124

Sugar Act (1764) **23** 232

Stamp Act (1765) **23** 231-232

Quartering Act (1765) **23** 232 234

Declaratory Act (1766) **23** 231

Customs Commissioners Act (1767), **23** 234

Tea Act (1767) **23** 234

Boston Port Act (1774) **23** 239-240

Massachusetts Government Act (1774) **23** 231

Quartering Act (1774) **23** 239

Quebec Act (1774) **23** 239

New England Restraining Act (1775) **20** 121

Alien and Sedition Acts (1798) **23** 344

Embargo Act (1807) **23** 324

Non Intercourse Acts (1809) **23** 324

National Bank Act (1816) **23** 346

Force Act (1833) **23** 354-359

Fugitive Slave Act (1850) **23** 363 367 368

Kansas Nebraska Act (1854), **23**, 391 392 394

Confiscation Acts (1861 1862), **23**, 435

Legal Tender Act (1862) **23** 421

National Bank Act (1863) **23** 421

Civil Rights Act (1866) **23** 462

Freedman's Bureau Act (1865) **23** 462

Reconstruction Acts (1867) **23** 462

Tenure of Office Act (1867), **23**, 463 465 461

General Amnesty Act (1871), **23**, 467

Force Act (1871) **23** 467 468

Civil Service Act (1871) **23**, 472

Coinage Act (1873) **23** 473

Electoral Commission Act (1877), **23** 475

Pendleton Civil Service Act (1883), **23** 479

Presidential Succession Act (1886), **23**, 481

Interstate Commerce Act (1887), **23**, 480

Silver Purchase Act (1890), **23**, 482

Chinese Exclusion Act (1892), **23**, 482

Financial Act of 1900, **23**, 490

**Stauffer, Werner**, traditional Swiss patriot, story of part in liberation of Swiss from Austrian oppression (1307), **16**, 554-556

Stavanger Fjord, see *Hafslund Fjord*.  
 Stavutshan, town in Russia, battle of (1739), 17, 336  
 Steam, Use of, see *Inventions*.  
 Stedingers, Teutonic people, inhabiting the lower Weser, crusade against (1234), 13, 292  
 Steen, Johannes Wilhelm Christian (1827-) Norwegian statesman, premier (1891-1894), 16, 486, 487  
 Steenbock, see *Stenbock*  
 Steenkerke (Steinkirk), village in Belgium, battle of (1692), 11, 605, 14, 402, 20, 409  
 Stein, town in Austria, battle of (1805), 17, 414  
 Stein, Heinrich Friedrich Karl, Baron vom und zum (1757-1831) Prussian statesman and administrator 15, 303-305 and promulgation of edict of emancipation 15, 301 political testament of 15, 301 proscribed by Napoleon, 15, 301, returns 15, 303, 305 counselor of Alexander I 15, 331 resides at diet of Metter 15, 39, 100 influence in German liberation 15, 303 undue fame of 15, 304 letter, on Metternich's policy 15, 375  
 Steinkirk, see *Stenkerke*  
 Steinmetz, Karl Friedrich von (1796-1877) German general in Austro-Prussian War 15, 189  
 Stenbock or Steenbock, Count Magnus von (1673-1717) Swedish soldier, defeats Danes at Helsingborg 16, 389 and kills at Funning 16, 389, 17, 286 in punishment and death 17, 286  
 Stenkl, John, of Sweden accession (1056), 16, 36 person and character, 16, 157, 159  
 Stepanovitch, Dvornik, hero of Galician folk tale 17, 120  
 Stephanie, princess of Hohenzollern marries Prince V of Portugal (1537) 10, 557  
 Stepanus, Roman steward aids in assassination of Domitian (96 A.D.) 6, 261  
 Stephen of Blois (1105-1154) king of England 1135-1154 ancestry 18, 239 wars to maintain succession of Matilda 18, 239 Henry I's bounty towards, 18, 241 coronation 18, 241, grants extensive privileges to barons 18, 242, in wars against partisans of Matilda 18, 243-251 war with David of Scotland, 18, 245 21, 37, Roger of Salisbury and 18, 245-247, war with Matilda and Robert of Gloucester, 18, 247-253 taken prisoner 18, 248, exchanged for Gloucester 18, 251, besieges Oxford 18, 252 quarrels with clergy 18, 253, compromises with Henry Plantagenet, 18, 255, death, 18, 255, anarchy in England under, 18, 255, 256 contemporary view of reign, 18, 255, 256, character 18, 241, 248, 255  
 Stephen I, Saint, first king of Hungary 1000-1038, 14, 550  
 Stephen I, bishop of Rome 253-257 8, 503  
 Stephen II, pope 752-757 A.D., pontificate, 8,

556-558, temporal power of papacy founded under, 8, 557  
 Stephen II, unconsecrated pope 8, 556.  
 Stephen III, pope 768-772 A.D. 8, 558  
 Stephen IV, pope 816-817 A.D., Louis the Pious and, 7, 557, 8, 565  
 Stephen V, pope 885-891 A.D. 8, 577  
 Stephen VI, pope 896-897 A.D., strangled, 8, 578  
 Stephen VII, pope 929-931 A.D. 8, 581  
 Stephen VIII, pope 939-941 A.D. 8, 507  
 Stephen IX, pope 1057-1058 8, 582  
 Stephen "the Great," prince of Moldavia 1457-1504, warlike enterprises of, 24, 132, 133 defeats Turks at Rakova 24, 133 given title of "Athlete of Christ," by Sixtus IV 24, 134 driven from dominions by Turks, 24, 134 regains throne 24, 135, aids Alexander of Lithuania against Ivan the Great, 17, 180 despoils Polish army 24, 135; death 24, 135 memory of, honoured by Moldavians 24, 136  
 Stephen "the Young," prince of Moldavia 1517-1527 grandson of Stephen the Great, 24, 137  
 Stephen "the Little" (d. 1774) regent of Montenegro, claims to be Peter III of Russia 24, 197, 206, reign, 24, 197, 206  
 Stephen (I) Nemanya (Saint Simeon) (d. 1200) prince of Serbia 1159-1195, reign, 24, 189, 190, canonisation 24, 190  
 Stephen II, prince of Serbia (d. 1224) 24, 190  
 Stephen III (Radoslaw), prince of Serbia (thirteenth century) 24, 190  
 Stephen (1517-1567) archduke of Austria, nominated palatine of Hungary 14, 616.  
 Stephen, count of Chartres Blois and Troyes, power and wealth 8, 840 president of the council of chiefs of first crusade (1096), 8, 340 description of, 8, 345  
 Stephen (eighth century), Byzantine monk, martyrdom, 8, 550  
 Stephen, Sir James Fitzjames (1829-1894), English jurist and legal author, introduces reforms in British Indian law codes, 22, 211  
 Stephen Báthori, see *Báthori*  
 Stephen Dushan, czar of Serbia 1336-1355; reign 24, 191-193, dethrones father, 24, 191, assumes title of czar, 24, 192; promulgates "Code of Dushan," 24, 192, death 24, 193  
 Stephen Lazarevich, prince of Serbia; becomes vassal of Turkey (1389), 24, 194.  
 Stephen Voyislav (eleventh century), Serbian chief, insurrection of, 24, 189  
 Stephens, Alexander Hamilton (1812-1883), American statesman, chosen vice-president of Confederate states, 23, 409  
 Stephens, James (1824-1901), Irish agitator; directs conspiracy in Ireland, 21, 448; arrested, 21, 448  
 Stephenson, Fort, defense of, 23, 330  
 Stephanus, king of Egypt 684-687 B.C., 1, 178  
 Sterling, Sir James (1791-1865), British colo-

- mal governor and admiral, founds first permanent settlement in Western Australia (1829) **22** 248
- Sterry, Peter** (1629-1672), English clergyman, at Cromwell's death bed **20** 178
- Sterzing, Martin**, Tyrolean leader defeats elector of Bavaria (1703) **14** 409
- Stesicles**, Athenian general sent to help democratic party in Corcyra (373 BC), **4**, 145 148
- Stesilaus** (d 490 BC) Athenian strategus, slain at Marathon **3** 273 274 276
- Stettin**, town in Germany, surrendered to Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden (1630) **14**, 347 Peice (Treaty) of (1570), **16** 309, 348-349
- Steuben**, Baron Friedrich Wilhelm August Heinrich Ferdinand von (1730-1794) Prussian-American general, drills American troops **23** 275-279
- Stevens or Stephens, Samuel**, governor of Carolina in 1669 **23** 49
- Stevens, John Leavitt** (1820-1845) American statesman as minister to Hawaii recognizes provisional government of 1893 **23** 484
- Stevens, Thaddeus** (1792-1865) American statesman opposes re-nomination of Lincoln, **23** 450, on act of secession **23** 435
- Stevenson, Adlai Ewing** (1835-) American politician nominated for vice-president (1892), **23** 463 (1900) **23** 491
- Stevenson, Colonel**, English soldier in Mahrattas War with Wellesley (1803) **22** 119, takes Asseerghur and Burlanpur **22** 121
- Stewart**, for royal family and connections see Stuart
- Stewart, Charles** (1775-1869) American naval commander in War of 1812 **23** 340
- Stewart, David**, earl of Rothesay, see Rothesay
- Stewart, Sir Donald Martin** (1824) English soldier in Afghan War **21**, 641 **22** 205
- Stewart, Robert** (1769-1822) Lord Castle reagh and 2nd marquis of Londonderry, British statesman secretary of war in Portland ministry, (1807) **21** 470 reception of in house of commons (1816) **21** 486 introduces Six Acts in house of commons (1820) **21** 510 foreign secretary **21**, 531 English plenipotentiary at Congress of Vienna, **15** 323
- Suogoge**, see Sigurd
- Steyn, Martinus Theunis** (1857-), South African statesman, elected president of Orange Free State (1896) **22**, 281 suggests conference between President Kruger and Sir Alfred Milner (1899) **22**, 282 escapes capture (1901) **22**, 315
- Sthenelaidas**, Spartan ephor speech on Peloponnesian War (432 BC), **3**, 512, 515, 524
- Sthenelus**, mythical Greek hero **3** 70 75
- Stugand** (d 1072), English prelate favours Eadgar Etheling for throne, **18**, 170
- Stilicho, Flavius** (d 408 AD), Roman

- general and statesman, main treatment, **6**, 538-549, character and early career **6**, 538-539, overthrows Rufinus **6** 540, becomes guardian of empire, **6**, 543 follows Alaric to Greece **6** 544, in war with Goths **6** 545-547, make agreements with Alaric **6** 546 executed, **6** 549 accused of having invited Goths into Roman empire, **6** 596
- Stillwater**, battles of see Saratoga
- Stilo**, L. Aelius Prætorinus (ca 100 BC), Roman grammarian **5** 645
- Stirling**, royal burgh of Scotland capitulation of castle (1294) **18** 419 sieges (1303-1304) **18** 420-421, **21** 79 (1313) **21** 97-98 (1515), **19** 73, (1651) **20** 120-121, (1746) **21** 325
- Stirling, William Alexander**, Lord (1726-1746) American soldier, at battle of Long Island **23** 256
- Stirling Bridge**, battle of (1297) **18** 410-411 **21**, 72-74
- Stobæus** Greek philosopher **1** 3
- Stockach**, town in Germany battle of (1315) **14** 540 541
- Stockholm** capital of Sweden siege of (1791) **16** 203 carnage of (1820) **16** 231
- Stockton, Robert Field** (1796-1866) American naval commander in California campaign (Mexico in War) **23** 373
- Stoffet, Nicholas** (1711-1796) Vendean general opposes republic in armies **12** 403 concludes treaty **12** 404 defeated by Hiche and executed **12** 407 408
- Stoilov, Constantine** (1853) Bulgarian statesman in first ministry (1894), **24** 146
- Stoke**, town in England, battle of (1487) **19** 23 **21** 31
- Stokesley, John** (1172-1539) bishop of London sent by Henry VIII to Flanders for Charles V, **19** 124
- Stolberg, Juliana**, Countess of, **13** 364
- Stolypin P. A.**, Russian statesman **17** 629 631
- Stone, William** (ca 1103 1695) English colonial governor sent by Lord Baltimore to Maryland **22** 606 late forced to surrender office and imprisoned **22** 607
- Stone Age**, early period in civilization of mankind importance in history **1** 42 43 roles in Switzerland **16** 522
- Stone of Scone**, part of coronation chair of Scottish kings carried to England by Edward I (1296) **18** 408
- Stoneman, George** (1822-1894) American soldier makes raid in western Virginia **23** 446
- Stone River**, battle of see Murfreesboro
- Stonewall Jackson**, name given Thomas J. Jackson, see Jackson
- Stonington**, town in Connecticut U S A, bombarded by British (1814) **23**, 336.
- Stony Point**, promontory on the Hudson River, capture of (1779) **23**, 271
- Stormberg**, town in Cape Colony, Boer victory at (1899) **22**, 308
- Stormont, Lord**, see Mansfield, 2nd Earl of
- Stoughton, Israel** (d 1645), American colonial soldier and statesman, sent as commissioner to England to support claim

of Massachusetts to jurisdiction over New Hampshire **23**, 150  
**Stout, Sir Robert** (1844-), British colonial statesman, premier of New Zealand **22**, 261  
**Stowe, Harriet Elizabeth Beecher** (1811-1906) American novelist, author of *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, arouses anti-slavery sentiment **23** 366  
**Strabo, Caius Fannius**, Roman historian at Carthage with Tiberius Gracchus (146 B.C.) **5** 614  
**Strabo, Caius Fannius**, Roman consul 122 B.C. proposed for election by Gracchus **5** 376 opposes Gracchus **5**  
**Strabo, Seius**, praetorian prefect under Augustus and father of Sejanus **6** 113  
**Strabrobates Sthavarapatis**, Indian king little with Semiramus **2** 526  
**Strachan, John** (1774-1867) Scotch Canadian Anglican bishop and politician leader of Family Compact party in Upper Canada (1825-1834) **22** 311  
**Strachey, William** (fl. 1609-1614), English list secretary of Virginia (ca. 1610-1612) **22** 571  
**Strada, Zanobi di** (14th century) Italian poet rewarded by Emperor Charles IV, **9** 102  
**Stratford, Earl of**, see Wentworth  
**Stralsund**, captured in province of Pomerania Prussian siege of (1625) **14** 342 see (1715) **16** 310 becomes Prussian possession (1715) **15** 118  
**Stralsund, Leake of** (1570) **14** 187 **16** 15  
**Strasbourg**, capital of Alsace French battle of (1357 A.D.) **6** 183 tower of built (1036) **8** 376 becomes French possession 11 513 609 **14** 591, siege of (1870) **13** 151  
**Strategopolus** see Alexis Strategopulus  
**Stratford, John** (d. 1348) bishop of Canterbury hanged against Edward II of England (1327), **18**, 444, 110 kings of Edward III against (1341) **18** 417  
**Stratford de Redcliffe** see Canning, Stratford  
**Strathclyde**, district in Scotland, **21** 10  
**Strathnaurn, Baron of**, see Rose  
**Stratus, Achaean** captive in Rome (167-146 B.C.) released **5** 314  
**Strato**, Greek rhetorician friend of M. Brutus (12 B.C.) **5** 623  
**Stratocles**, Athenian orator and general at battle of Cheronaea (338 B.C.) **4** 211 subservience to Demetrius **4**, 495 498  
**Straton**, prince of Aradus, yields to Alexander the Great (333 B.C.) **4** 307  
**Stratonice** (ca. 300 B.C.), daughter of Demetrius Poliorcetes, becomes wife of Antiochus I **4**, 450 462, 555  
**Strauss, David Friedrich** (1808-1874), German theologian and philosopher; appointment to University of Zürich (1839), causes fall of liberal government in Zürich **17** 39  
**Stratus**, tyrant of Chios, plot against (479 B.C.), **3**, 353.

**Straw, Jack** (d. 1381), assumed name of priest-leader of peasants in the Wat Tyler rebellion, chosen by peasants as their leader **18**, 489 death, **18**, 493  
**Strelitz, Strelitz, or Strelitz**, body-guard instituted by Ivan the Terrible (1560), established under name of the Oprichnina **17** 202 atrocities of, under Ivan the Terrible **17**, 203, assaults of Sophia against Peter the Great **17**, 250, insurrection of (1698) **17** 265  
**Stremayr, Karl von** (1823) Austrian statesman becomes minister of justice (1879), **15** 52  
**Strigonia**, town in Hungary battle of (1683), **24** 64  
**Strikes**, see Labour.  
**Stroganov or Stroganoff, Count Alexander** (1731-1811) Russian nobleman, president of Academy of Fine Arts **17**, 503  
**Strobovna, Peace of** (1617) terminates war of Russia with Sweden **17** 239  
**Stromboli**, island north of Sicily, battle of (1676) **11**, 565  
**Strongbow**, see Pembroke  
**Strossmayer, Joseph George**, Croatian bishop, exiled (1867) **15** 43  
**Strozzi, Filippo** (1454-1535), Florentine statesman and soldier attempts to expel the Medici family **9** 465  
**Strozzi, Pietro** (1500-1558) Italian soldier, defeated at battle of Siena **9** 465, 11, 346  
**Strozzi, Tommaso** (d. 1383), popular leader in Florence in opposition to the Guelfs **9** 354 313  
**Struensee, Count Johann Friedrich von** (1737-1772) German Danish politician, administration **16** 415 see death **16** 418  
**Struensee, Karl August von** (1735-1804) brother of Johann Friedrich von Struensee becomes councillor of justice **16**, 417  
**Struss, Colonel Nicholas** (seventeenth century) Polish general, defends Kremlin (1612) **17** 237  
**Struthas**, Persian satrap, succeeds Timbazu (392 B.C.), **4** 120  
**Strutzki**, attendant of Frederick the Great, present at death of Frederick (1796), **18**, 255  
**Struve, Gustav von** (1805-1870), German republican agitator, petitions for governmental reforms, **15** 432, leads insurrection in Baden **15**, 452  
**Stuart, or Stewart, or Steuart**, royal house of Scotland and England, in Scotland 1371-1603, in England and Scotland jointly 1603-1714, for lists of rulers see England and Scotland  
**Stuart, Arabella** (ca. 1575-1615), daughter of Charles Stuart and cousin of James I, Raleigh accused of conspiring in favour of, **19**, 472, **22** 567, marriage to William Seymour, **19**, 495, imprisonment and death, **19**, 495  
**Stuart, Charles Edward**, the "Young Pretender," see Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir.

**Stuart, Sir Charles** (1753-1801), British soldier, younger son of Lord Bute; defeated by Greene at Eutaw Springs (1781), **20**, 638; **23**, 278; in India, **22**, 102; victorious at Minorca, **10**, 318.

**Stuart, Esme**, Lord d'Aubigny and earl of Lennox (ca. 1555-1583), Scottish nobleman; gains favour of James VI, **19**, 356, exile and death, **19**, 357; **21**, 277.

**Stuart, Francis**, see Bothwell.

**Stuart, Henry**, see Darnley.

**Stuart, James** (d 1309), steward of Scotland son of Alexander, fourth steward, joins Wallace, **21**, 70; signs capitulation of Irvine, **21**, 71; at battle of Stirling Bridge, **21**, 73-74.

**Stuart, James**, second earl of Moray or Murray (1533-1570), son of James V of Scotland, as prior of St Andrews, **21**, 253-254; sent to Paris to negotiate return of Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 287, **21**, 262; protects Mary in exercise of her religion, **19**, 290; **21**, 263; chief adviser of Mary, **19**, 292-293, **21**, 265, made earl of Mar and of Moray, **19**, 293, opposes Mary's marriage to Darnley, **19**, 301-302, **21**, 265, exiled, **19**, 302, **21**, 265, reconciliation with Mary, **19**, 303, connection with Darnley's murder, **19**, 305, 307, 313, becomes regent of Scotland, **19**, 314; **21**, 266, regency of, **21**, 267-270; fights Mary's supporters at Langside Hill **19**, 315-316, negotiations with Elizabeth, **19**, 316 seq, accusations against Mary, **19**, 319 seq, supports project of Mary's marriage with duke of Norfolk, **19**, 320, 335; return to Scotland **19**, 322, treachery to duke of Norfolk, **19**, 336; death and character, **19**, 340 and note, **21**, 269-270.

**Stuart, James**, earl of Arran (d 1596), son of Lord Ochiltree, combines with earl of Lennox against Morton, **19**, 356, **21**, 276, influence over James VI, **19**, 356, **21**, 276, imprisoned, **19**, 357; **21**, 277, returns to power, **19**, 358, **21**, 278, intrigues with English court **21**, 279.

**Stuart, James Ewell Brown** (1833-1864), American Confederate general; in Virginia campaign, **23**, 432, death of, **23**, 447.

**Stuart, James Francis Edward**, prince of Wales, also called Chevalier de St George and the Old Pretender (1658-1766), son of James II of England; birth, **20**, 405, taken to France (1688), **20**, 409; acknowledged king of England by Louis XIV, **11**, 613; **20**, 461; bill for attainting, **20**, 461; unsuccessful attempt to invade Scotland (1708), **11**, 622; **20**, 476-477; adherents in Scotland, **20**, 479, 490; **21**, 324; issues manifesto asserting his right to throne, **20**, 508; intrigues of, **20**, 509; lands in Scotland (1715), **20**, 510; retreats to France, **20**, 510; relations to Bolingbroke and Ormonde, **20**, 510; correspondence with Alberoni, **20**, 519, invited to Spain, **20**,

522; renewed intrigues after birth of son, **20**, 531-532.

**Stuart, John** (d. 1298), son of Alexander, fourth steward of Scotland and brother of James Stuart; joins Wallace, **21**, 70, killed at battle of Falkirk, **21**, 77.

**Stuart, John** (d 1479), earl of Mar and brother of James III of Scotland, arrest and execution of, **21**, 193.

**Stuart, John**, 3rd earl of Bute, see Bute, Earl of.

**Stuart, Matthew**, earl of Lennox (1510-1571), Scottish soldier and statesman, father of Darnley; marries daughter of Margaret Tudor of Scotland, **19**, 300; invited to Scotland by Mary Queen of Scots, **19**, 300; **21**, 265, enters plot to kill Rizzio **21**, 266, accuses Bothwell of murder of Darnley, **19**, 307, becomes regent of Scotland, **19**, 341, **21**, 270, death, **19**, 349, **21**, 270.

**Stuart, Walter** (d 1326), sixth steward of Scotland, son of James Stuart, marries Marjory Bruce, **21**, 104, placed in charge of Berwick, **21**, 107, 108, at battle of Bland Abbey, **21**, 113, death, **21**, 113.

**Stuart, dukes of Albany**, see Albany.

**Stuart-Wortley-Mackenzie, James Archibald**, 1st Baron Wharfedale (1776-1845), British statesman, attitude regarding Huskisson's Reciprocity of Duties Bill (1823), **21**, 526, opposes dissolution of parliament (1831) **21**, 552-523, opposes Great Reform Bill (1831), **21**, 553, death of, **21**, 604.

**Student's Petition** (1848), presented by the students of Vienna to Emperor Francis Joseph of Austria, petitioning educational rights, **14**, 622 seq.

**Stuhlweissenburg**, city in Hungary, battles of (1593), **24**, 372, (1688), **24**, 395.

**Sture, Sten** (d 1503), Swedish statesman, becomes administrator of Sweden (1470), **16**, 215, administration, **16**, 219 seq, death, **16**, 223.

**Sture, Sten**, the Younger (1512-1520), Swedish statesman; becomes regent, **16**, 224; vanquishes Christian II, **16**, 229, excommunication, **16**, 230, death, **16**, 230.

**Sture, Svante** (1501-1512), Swedish statesman, secedes from Sten Sture's cause **16**, 219; becomes marshal, **16**, 220, administration, **16**, 223; death, **16**, 224.

**Sturleson**, see Snorre Sturleson.

**Sturm, Johann** (1507-1599), German scholar and teacher; at conference of Marburg, **14**, 267.

**Sturm und Drang**, name applied to a period of German literature in latter part of eighteenth century, **15**, 338-340.

**Stüssi** (fifteenth century), burgo-master of Zurich; seeks alliance with Frederick III of Austria (1441), **16**, 590.

**Stüve or Stueve, Johann Karl Bertram** (1798-1872), German jurist; becomes "March minister" in Hanover, **15**, 442.

**Stuyvesant, Peter** (1592-1672), last Dutch



governor of New York, administration **23** 15  
 Sua (ninth century B C), king of Gozan, sends presents to Shalmaneser, **1**, 388, 389  
 Suabia, see Swabia.  
 Suatopluk, see Zwentibold  
 Sublime Porte, name frequently applied to Turkish government see Turkey  
 Subrius Flavius (d 66 A D) Roman tribune conspires against Nero **6** 201  
 Subuktigin, Mohammedan ruler (995 A D) invades India **8** 223  
 Subutai, see Sabutai  
 Suchet, Louis Gabriel (1770-1826) French soldier aids Napoleon **12** 617  
 Suckling, Sir John (d ca 1642) English poet and courtier in army plot **19** 589  
 Sucre, Antonio José de (1791-1830) Spanish American soldier gains victory of Ichu (1822) **23** 584 wins battle of Ayacucho (1824) **23** 582 made president of Bolivia **23** 587, forced to resign Bolivia **23** 589  
 Sudan r Soudan, vast region in Northern Africa English in **24** 459-461 internal reorganisation **24** 461-463, Italy joins in pacification of **9** 632 international problems **24** 463-464 progress of reform in **24** 464 465 Anglo-Egyptian administration of **24** 466 **21** 674 controlled by Abdul Abbas **24** 464-472  
 Sudely, Lord, see Seymour, Thomas  
 Sudracæ, see Oxydracæ  
 Sudras, Indian caste rule India **2** 194  
 Sutes and condition **2** 511-514  
 Suenske Sound, battles of (1790), **17** 401 (1791) see Hbgfors  
 Suessa, Thaddeus of, ambassador of Frederick II of Germany (1241) **14** 117  
 Sussions, a tribe of the Belgæ subjugated by Julius Cæsar **5** 515  
 Suetonius Paulinus, see Paulinus  
 Suevi a Germanic people Cæsar attacks **5** 515 invade Gaul **6** 547 invade Spain **6** 603 610 **10**, 15 17, adopt Christianity **10** 20  
 Suez Canal, a ship canal connecting the Mediterranean and the Red Sea projected by Mustapha III **24** 419 building of promoted by Said Pasha **24** 456 begun in **13** 137 English government purchases shares in (1875) **21**, 639 **24** 455  
 Suffets, name given the council of Elders at Carthage **2** 317  
 Suffolk, Dukes of, see Brandon, Charles, and Grey, Henry  
 Suffolk, William de la Pole, Earl of, see Pole Suffrage  
 Belgium struggles to obtain suffrage **14** 56-57 legislation of 1893 concerning **14**, 57  
 Brazil existing limitations on, **23** 667  
 Bulgaria manhood suffrage granted by constitution **24**, 180  
 Canada under the Constitutional Act of 1792 **22** 330, movement for extension of the suffrage and establishment of a truly representative government (1819-1839), **22** 332

Denmark suffrage qualifications under constitution of 1849, **16** 443, the constitution of 1863 **16** 444  
 England the younger Pitt proposes electoral reform (1783) **20** 641, (1785), **20** 645-646, reform measure of 1831, **21** 550-553 Reform Bill of 1831 rejected **21** 554 556, Reform Act of 1832 **21** 560-565, Reform Bill of 1866, 634 Parish (councils Act, **21**, 650-651, Women's Suffrage, **21** 664  
 France qualified suffrage under Louis Philippe **13** 3 universal suffrage proclaimed (1848) **13** 95 first election by universal suffrage (1848), **13** 96, universal suffrage attacked (1849), **13**, 113-114 legislation of 1850 concerning qualifications for voting **13** 207, constitution of 1875 **13** 7 184-189  
 Germany election for German national assembly (1848) **15** 412 universal suffrage in constitution proposed by assembly 1849 **15** 453 Prussian electoral law in constitution of 1850, **15** 460 in constitution of German Empire (1871) **15** 606  
 Italy increased from 600 000 to 2 000 000 in 1851 **9** 631  
 Japan qualifications for in constitution of 1890 **24** 637  
 Netherlands basis of franchise altered by constitution of 1887 **14** 65  
 New South Wales male adult suffrage established **22** 240  
 New Zealand plural voting abolished **22** 261 electoral franchise granted to women (1893) **22** 262  
 Norway universal male suffrage established (1896) **16** 467  
 Rome the *Leges Tabellariae* or ballot laws **5** 320 note  
 Rumania qualifications for **24** 154  
 South Australia extension of suffrage **22**, 246 electoral franchise granted to women **22** 246  
 Sweden franchise reform (1890-1902), **16** 491  
 Switzerland demand for extension (1830-1832) **17**, 36-37 electoral franchise, **17** 43  
 Transvaal Uitlander movement for franchise reform (1890-1892) **22** 295, Kruger radically narrows the Franchise Law (1894) **22** 296  
 United States universal suffrage established in Virginia **22**, 598 popular elections in the Massachusetts Bay Colony (1634-1635) **22** 647-648, under the "Model Constitution" in the Carolinas **23** 51 electoral franchise under the "Fundamental Orders," **23**, 107, in colonial New York, **23**, 154, extension of, after the Revolution, **23**, 290, Dorr's rebellion in Rhode Island (1843), **23** 368-369 the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution adopted (1866), **23**, 461-462  
 Suffren de Saint-Tropez, Pierre André de (1726-1788), French naval officer, saves

Cape Town from English attack, **22**, 101; at Porto Novo, **22**, 101; retakes Trincomalee, **22**, 101; relieves Cuddalore, **22**, 101.

**Sufic** or **Sofic** dynasty, a dynasty of Persian rulers, reign (1501-1736), **24**, 492-493

**Sufis**, sect in Islam, doctrine and influence, **8**, 221

**Sugambri** or **Sicambri**, German tribe; wars with Romans, **8**, 523; Roman treachery towards, **8**, 62

**Suger**, abbot of Saint Denis (1081-1151), French churchman and historian, zeal for crusades, **8**, 363, state manship of, under Louis VII, **8**, 384, character and achievements, **11**, 34

**Sudger** (**Sudgar** or **Suger**), bishop of Bamberg, see **Clement II**

**Suutula**, king of the Goths 621-631 A D, reign and deposition, **10**, 24

**Sukanim** (d 1697), Russian soldier, leader of *strelitz*; conspires to murder Peter the Great, **17**, 258; execution, **17**, 259

**Sukhi**, **Shuhu** or **Shuhites**, Asiatic people; location, **1**, 372, defeated by Assyrians, **1**, 378, 382, revolt, **1**, 385, pay tribute to Assyria, **1**, 389

**Sulcoit**, town in Ireland, battle of (968 A D), **21**, 350

**Suleiman** or **Solyman I** (sometimes called **Suleiman II**) "the Magnificent" (ca 1490-1566), sultan of Turkev 1520-1566, main treatment **24**, 340-367, age important in world history **24**, 340-341, captures Belgrade, **24**, 343 sends expedition into Transylvania (1521) **24**, 136, takes Rhodes **4**, 448, **24**, 343-344, organises government of Egypt **24**, 446, 447, campaigns in Asia, **24**, 345-346, besieges Diu **10**, 491, establishes Turkish rule in North Africa **8**, 251, relations with Morocco, **24**, 470-471, invades Hungary (battle of Mohács) **14**, 271, **24**, 347-349, negotiations with France, **11**, 334, **24**, 346-347, 348-349, siege of Vienna (1529), **24**, 349-350, makes peace with Ferdinand of Austria (1533), **24**, 350, war with Charles V, **10**, 255, **24**, 350-351, leads expedition against Moldavia, **24**, 137, achievements of Turkish navy, **24**, 351-356, influence of harem (Roxelana), **24**, 356-357, failure of expedition against Malta, **10**, 239, **24**, 357-358, war with Hungary (1565-1566), **24**, 358, death, **24**, 358, extent and divisions of empire under, **24**, 359, 360, feudal system and military organisation, **24**, 361-362, legislation and education, **24**, 362-363, literature of period **24**, 363-365, arts and architecture, **24**, 365-366, causes for decline of empire introduced, **24**, 366

**Suleiman II** or **III**, sultan of Turkey 1687-1691; reign of, **24**, 394-399, mutiny of janissaries, **24**, 394; war with Austria and allies, **24**, 395, war with Poles and Russians, **24**, 395-396; vizirate of Köprili Zade Mustapha, **24**, 396 seq;

negotiations with France and war with Austria, **24**, 399, death, **24**, 399.

**Suleiman** (d ca 1410), eldest son of Bayand I; rules in Adrianople, **24**, 320; death, **24**, 321

**Suleiman**, Omayyad caliph 715-717 A D; caliphate of, **8**, 185-186; punishes Musa and executes his son, **8**, 196-197; fits out expedition against Constantinople, **8**, 186, death, **8**, 186

**Suleiman**, Omayyad prince, king of Cordova 1012-1015 proclaimed by African party, **8**, 236-237, reign, **8**, 237

**Suleiman** (eighth century A D), Arab soldier, son of Caliph Hisham defeated at Ain Diar (744 A D) **8**, 188

**Suleiman Shah**, leader of band of Oghuz Turks and father of Ertoghul, leaves Khoresan **24**, 310

**Suleiman** (fourteenth century) son of Sultan Orkhan, conquests in Europe, **24**, 314

**Suleiman Pasha** (sixteenth century), Turkish admiral, conquests of **24**, 354

**Suleiman Pasha** (d 1806), Turkish commander of Belgrade, surrender and death, **24**, 190

**Suleiman Pasha** (d 1893) Turkish soldier, besieges Shipka Pass (1877), **17**, 604

**Suleiman** or **Kiliç Arslan** (eleventh century), Seljuk ruler in Asia Minor, founds sultanate of Iconium and Rum **8**, 226, 329, treaty with Alexius **7**, 259-261 wars with crusaders **8**, 225 330-340 344-345

**Sulotes**, Graeco Albanian people in mountainous district of Albania (**Suli**), oppressed by Ali Pasha **24**, 213, recalled by Ali Pasha in Greek Revolution, **24**, 230

**Sulla**, Cornelius (d ca 218 A D) governor of Cappadocia, slain by Elagabalus **8**, 396

**Sulla**, Faustus Cornelius (ca 88-46 B C), Roman general, death, **5**, 561

**Sulla**, Lucius Cornelius (ca 138-78 B C), Roman general and dictator, in war against Jugurtha (107 B C), **5**, 391, defeats Marsians (90 B C) **5**, 416, in war against Marius, **5**, 420-441, elected consul (88 B C), **5**, 420, in first civil war (88 B C), **5**, 422-424, in Mithridatic wars, **5**, 421, 430-432-434, in second civil war (83-82 B C), **5**, 434-438, proscriptions of, **5**, 438-441, dictatorship **5**, 442-456, constitutional reforms of **5**, 444-446, 449, abdicates dictatorship (79 B C), **5**, 447, death, **5**, 448, Rome's debt to, **5**, 448-450, characterisation **5**, 420, 438-441, 442-443

**Sulla**, Publius Cornelius (d 45 B C), Roman noble, in Catiline conspiracy, **5**, 496

**Sullivan**, John (1740-1795), American soldier, defeated at battle of Long Island (1776), **23**, 256, reinforces Washington, **23**, 259

**Sully**, Maximilian de Béthune, Duke of (1560-1641), French statesman; ministry and character, **11**, 407-408, plans for furthering French influence, **11**, 415; memoirs, **11**, 417; dismissed from power, **11**, 434.

**Sulpicianus, Flavius** (d 197 A.D.), Roman prefect, bids for the empire **3** 383-384 put to death by Severus **6** 368

**Sulpicius Galba, Publius**, Roman consul 200 B.C. invades Greece **5** 297

**Sulpicius Lemonia Rufus, Servius** (ca. 106-43 B.C.) Roman jurist, prosecutes Murena **5** 493

**Sulpicius Longus, Caius**, Roman consul 314 B.C. defeats Samnites **5** 191

**Sulpicius Peticus, Caius**, Roman consul 35 B.C. **5** 174

**Sulpicius, Quintus**, Roman military tribune (390 B.C.) treaty with Gauls **5** 161-164

**Sulpicius Rufus, Publius** (124-83 B.C.) Roman general in Marian War **5** 413 Jun **5** 421 laws f **5** 421 427

**Sulpicius Rufus, Servius**, Roman consular tribune (384 B.C.) **5** 170

**Sulpicius Saverrio, Publius**, Roman patrician consul 279 B.C. Pyrrhus defeats **5** 207

**Sumarokov, Alexander Petrovitch** (1716-1777) Russian poet influence on Russian stage **17** 357

**Sumatra**, island in Malay archipelago discovered by Diogo Lopes de Sequeira (10) **10** 456

**Sumner, Shinar**, country of southern Babylonia under Semitic rule **1** 360 conquered by Iran **1** 327 identified with Mishin **1** 311 separated from Akkad **1** 341

**Sumerians**, people inhabiting Sumer origin **1** 310 314 314 311 civilization in parallel with Egyptian **1** 5) influence on Babylonians **1** 337 460-461 language **1** 323 342 develop cuneiform writing **1**, 337, 461, tablet records **1** 491-495

**Summerhill Creek**, in New South Wales discovery of gold at (1551) **22** 238

**Sumner, Charles** (1811-1874) American statesman, opposes passage of Kansas Nebraska Bill in United States senate (1854) **23** 392 delivers his great speech on The Crime against Kansas (1855) **23** 396-397 assaulted by Preston Brooks in senate chamber **23** 397 opposes Lincoln's reconstruction plans **23** 455, resolutions concerning secession **23** 455, supports Liberal Republican movement (1872) **23** 469

**Sumner, Edwin Vose** (1797-1863) American soldier disperses free state legislature in Kansas (1856), **23** 398, in McClellan's peninsular campaign (1862) **23** 430-431 at battle of Fredericksburg (1862) **23** 436

**Sumter, Fort**, see Fort Sumter

**Sumter, Thomas** (1734-1832) American soldier campaigns in South Carolina (1780) **23** 274

**Sumu-abu**, king of Babylonia 2450 B.C., accession, **1**, 363

**Sunderland Bridge**, town in England, battle of (1346), **18** 465

**Sunderland, Charles Spencer**, 3rd Earl of (1674-1722), made secretary of ministry,

**20** 481 Anne dismisses **20** 484, lord-lieutenant of Ireland **20** 507, chief advisor of George I **20**, 518, resignation, **20** 529 death **20** 531

**Sunderland, Robert Spencer**, 2nd Earl of (1640-1702) becomes member of Temple's ministry (1679) **20** 293 appointed member of court of ecclesiastical commissioners (1685), **20** 384, president of council (1685) **20** 385 embraces Catholic faith **20**, 400 confidential advisor of William III **20** 445 created lord chamberlain **20** 456, reigns, **20**, 478

**Sungaria**, province in Chinese empire, origin and meaning of name **24** 259

**Sung hwan**, town in Korea, battle of (1894), **24** 576

**Sungs**, medieval dynasty in southern China, fight with Manchus **24** 272 279

**Sunna**, traditional law of Islam elaborated by Al Buchari **8** 135 disputed by Shites **8** 173 significance **8** 294 seq

**Sunnites**, Mohammedan sect, distinguished from Shites **8** 173

**Sun Worship**, see under Religion (A)

**Suomi**, Finnish tribe **17** 56

**Suplicac** (d 1548) Serbian novode **14**, 651

**Supremacy, Act of**, (1) (1534) Act proclaiming Henry VIII of England supreme head of the church **19** 144 (2) (1558-1559) Act vesting all spiritual authority in the crown of England **19** 275

**Surajah Dowlah**, see Suraj-ud-Daula

**Surbaraza**, see Shahbaraz

**Sureda, Pedro de**, see Romana, Marquis de la

**Surenas**, Parthian soldier defeats Crassus at Carrhae (53 B.C.) **5** 510 **5** 61-67

**Surinam**, English colony in Guiana ceded to Dutch (1667) **23** 25 note, captured by English (1761) **14** 11

**Surmar**, king of Alamanni subdued by Julian (359 A.D.) **6** 485

**Surprise Plot**, see Bye Plot

**Surrey, Earls of**, see Howard

**Surrey**, see Warenne, John de

**Surrey, Henry Howard**, Earl of (ca 1517-1547) English poet trial and execution of (1547) **19** 200-201

**Sura**, Hindu sect **2** 521

**Surya**, Hindu deity the sun **2**, 530

**Susa**, ancient capital of Elam, Alexander's nuptial festival at (324 B.C.) **4**, 376-377, restored by Sapor II, **8** 80

**Susa**, Treaty of, peace between France and England (1629) **19** 567

**Susarion of Megara**, early Greek comic poet (ca 575 B.C.), **3** 504

**Susiana**, Persian province **1** 480, 483

**Susio-Amardians**, Aramean tribe **1**, 311

**Suspects**, Law of, see Law of Suspects.

**Susquehannas**, tribe of North American Indians at war with Senecas (1676) **23**, 127

**Sussex**, Anglo-Saxon kingdom in England, **18** 39

**Sussex, Thomas Radcliffe**, Earl of (1528-1583) English statesman and soldier; puts down Dacre's uprising (1570), **19**, 340, 341.

**Sutcliffe, Matthew** (d. 1629), English divine, gives aid to Captain John Smith, **22** 612

**Sutakh, Egyptian god**; identified with Set and Baal, **1**, 123, 124, 149, god of the Kheta (Hittites) **2** 394

**Sutner, Bertha von**, awarded Nobel prize, **16**, 492

**Sutras**, Sanskrit religious manuals **2** 491

**Sutri**, town in Central Italy, council of (1046) decides claim of rival popes **8**, 591

**Sutton, Charles Manners**, 1760-1845, English politician, elected Speaker, **21**, 507

**Suvarov or Suvaroff, Count Alexander** (1729-1800), Russian soldier, captures Pugachev, **17** 387, in war against Tatars, **17** 393, characterisation **17** 396 victories over the Turks, **17** 406-409, **24** 416, in Poland **17** 419 campaign in Italy in War of Second Coalition **17** 433-436, **14**, 531, **9**, 559, **12** 470, 171, 473 campaign in the Alps **12** 475 476, **17** 435, **14**, 532, recall and death **17** 436

**Suzdal**, mediæval Russian principality **17** 119, rise to power, **17**, 131, devastated by Mongol Tatars, **17**, 136

**Suzub**, see Nergal-ushezib

**Suzub the Chaldean** (Mushezib Marduk), king of Babylon 602 BC succeeds Suzub (Nergal-ushezib), **1**, 412, reign, **1**, 412-413

**Svami Rudra Sena**, legendary strip of India **2**, 498

**Svane, Hans**, Danish diplomatist leader of the clergy in diet of Copenhagen (1660) **16**, 364

**Sveaborg**, fortress of Helsingfors, Finland, siege of (1855) **17**, 564

**Sveand**, see Sweyn

**Svend (II) Estridsen**, king of Denmark 1047-1076, attempts to usurp throne of Magnus **16** 103, 134 becomes king **16** 130 augments power of church **16** 140

**Svend III**, king of Denmark 1147-1157 reign, **16** 149-149

**Svend**, son of Canute king of Norway ca 1030, reign, **16**, 77, 102 134 parentage, **16**, 123

**Svend Aageson**, see Aageson Svend

**Sverdrup, Johan** (b 1816) Norwegian statesman, leader of liberal party, **16** 451-485

**Sverri**, king of Norway 1177-1203, influence with the council **16**, 90, conquest and rule, **16**, 111-114, favours Hansentia trade, **16**, 119

**Sviatopolk**, prince of Kiev in Russia 1015-1019; rule, **17**, 107-108, reinstated by Boleslaw I of Poland, **24**, 10

**Sviatopolk**, grand prince of Russia 1093-1113, rule and wars **17** 124-126

**Sviatopolk-Muraky**, succeeds Von Plehve as minister of the interior of Russia (1904), **17**, 625

**Sviatoslav**, prince of Kiev in Russia 964-972 AD, attempted conversion, **17**, 99, reign and wars, **17**, 101-102 leads expedition into Bulgaria, **24**, 166

**Sviatoslav**, prince of Tchernigov 1055-1076, rule and wars, **17**, 122-123

**Swart, Martin** (d. 1487), commander of German auxiliaries; aids Lambert Simnel, **19**, 22-23

**Swabia**, an ancient duchy of Germany; reduced to allegiance by Conrad II, **7**, 636, conferred on Count Otto of the Rhemish palatinate (1045) **7**, 640, bestowed upon Rudolf von Rheinfelden, **7**, 646, Guelf fields in **14** 91, at war with Switzerland, **16** 611-614, united with the empire **14** 136

**Swabian League**, a league of various Swabian cities formed in 1376, formation, **14** 189 222, opposes Charles IV of Germany, **14** 190

**Swabian League, The Great**, a league of Swabian cities formed in 1489 formation **14** 239 Swiss distrust of, **14**, 241, at war with Duke Ulrich of Wurtemberg (1519) **14** 249, cedes Wurtemberg to Emperor Charles V, **14**, 272

**Swalder**, town of Pomerania sea-battle off (1000 AD) **16** 46, 67-71

**Sweden**, main treatment see History of Scandinavia, volume **16**, legendary history **16** 1-32, age of the Vikings **16** 33-37 to the Union of Kalmar, **16** 187-200 Union of Kalmar **16** 201-270 Gustavus Vasa to Charles IX **16** 271 310 Gustavus Adolphus, **16** 311-325 Christina to Charles XI, **16** 329-344, in eighteenth century **16** 370-411, in nineteenth century **16** 451-493 chronology **16**, 513-516, bibliography, **16**, 497-505

**Rulers** (since the Union of Kalmar)

Margaret 1349-1412 **16** 203-205

Eric XIII 1412-1439 205, 208

Christopher III 1440-1448 209-209

Charles VIII 1448-1471 209-215

Sten Sture protector 1471-1483 215-219

John II (Hans of Denmark) 1483-1502, 219-223

Svante Sture protector 1503-1512, 223 225

Sten Sture, protector 1512-1520, 228-229

Christian II 1520-1523 229 seq

Gustavus (I) Vasa 1523-1560, 236-296

Eric XIV 1560-1569, 293-300

John III 1569 1592 300-303

Sigismund III 1592-1604 303-307

Charles IX, 1604-1611, 307-310

Gustavus Adolphus 1611-1632, 311 329

Christina 1632-1654 329-335

Charles X 1654-1660, 335-341

Charles XI 1660-1697 341-344

Charles XII 1697-1718 370-397

Ulrica Eleanor 1718-1720, 397-398

Frederick I 1720-1751 398-400

Adolphus Frederick 1751-1771, 401-404

Gustavus III 1771-1792, 404-411

Gustavus IV 1792-1809, 451-455

Charles XIII 1809-1818, 455-473

Charles (John) XIV 1818-1844, 473-478

Oscar I 1844-1859, 478-479

Charles XV 1859-1872, 479-482

Oscar II 1872-, 482-493

**Swerker I** (d 1155) king of Sweden 1129–1155 reign **16** 189  
**Swerker II**, king of Sweden 1195–1210, reign, **16** 189–190  
**Swieten, van**, Dutch general forces Achun to submit to Dutch supremacy (1873–1874) **14** 64 note  
**Sweyn Splitbeard or Sveand** (d 1014) king of Denmark 991–1014 reign **16** 45  
 46 67 English invasions **18** 112 113 116 117  
**Swift, Jonathan** (1667–1745) English satirist and author publishes Drapier letters (1724) **20** 533–534  
**Switzerland**, main treatment **16** 519–662  
 17 1–47 to the founding of the Confederation **16** 519 543 rise of Swiss Confederation **16** 511–580 the Confederation at the height of its power **16** 581 622 sixteenth and seventeenth century, **17** 1–25 since 1798 **17** 26–47  
**Sword**, Sythian worship of **3** 403  
**Sword Brothers of the**, see **Brothers of the Sword**  
**Sybilla**, queen of Jerusalem sister of Baldwin IV married Longspada (1176) **8**, 371 married Guy de Lusignan **8** 373 death **8** 383 defends Jerusalem **14** 107  
**Sybota**, Crete island battle of **3** 412–414  
**Sycophants**, Athenian informers origin of term **3** 415 and tyranny **4** 4–5  
**Sydenham, Charles Poulett Thompson**, Lord (1711–1811) first governor general of Canada effects Canadian union **22** 331 340  
**Sydenham, Thomas** (1621–1689) English physician attacks parliament **20** 140  
**Sydney** capital of New South Wales founded 1778 convention of 1891 **22** 241 255 convention of 1897 **22** 256  
**Sydney**, see **Sidney**  
**Symmachus, Lucius Aurelius Avianus** (d ca 401 A.D.) celebrates Roman triumphs **6** 519  
**Symonds, Sir William Penn** (1843–1899) British soldier, killed at Talona, Natal **22** 305  
**Syncellus, George** (d 900 A.D.) Greek historian, borrows from Eusebius, **1**, 572

**Syndercomb, Miles** (d 1657), Cromwellian soldier treason **20** 166  
**Synod of Dort**, see **Dort**, **Synod of**  
**Syphax**, Numidian prince (d ca 201 B.C.) alliance with Romans, **5** 268 282 aids Carthaginians **5** 285, defeated by Scipio, **5** 286, in Scipio's triumph, **5**, 294  
**Syracuse**, city in Sicily, founded (735 B.C.), **3** 201 rule of Gelo, **3**, 591–593, rule of Dionysius (410–367 B.C.), **4** 203 205, reign of tyrants, **4**, 205–206, rule of Agathocles **5** 217, ally of Sparta **3**, 593–594, siege by Athenians (415–413 B.C.), **3** 600–616, capital of Sicily, **4**, 202 taken by Rome (212 B.C.) **5**, 284–265 plundered by Arabs **8** 191  
**Syria**, country of Western Asia, people and language **1**, 105 345 **2**, 412, Egyptian invasions (1632–1600 B.C.) **1**, 128, (1520 B.C.) **1** 137 revolts **1**, 146–147; Assyrian invasions **1** 387 391, vassalage to Babylon **1** 312, Macedonian dynasty (301–163 B.C.) **2** 134, **4**, 553–561, dominion in Palestine (300–166 B.C.) **2**, 138–146 war with Jews (144–122 B.C.), **2** 147 154 wars with Rome **5** 206–209, becomes Roman province (63 B.C.) **5**, 171 Arabic conquest (636 B.C.) **8** 156–159, seat of Omayyads **8** 159 conquered by Saladin I (1516) **24** 338–339, occupied by Mehmet Ali (1831–1840), **24** 451–451 see also **Coele-Syria** and **Hittites**  
**Syrus, Publius**, Roman freedman and actor, wins prize (15 B.C.) **5** 646  
**Szczekociny**, town in Poland, battle of (1794) **15** 274 **24** 95  
**Szecheny**, Hungarian statesman, in Bathynia ministry (1845) **14** 636  
**Szegedin**, royal free city of Hungary, capture of (ca 1667) **24** 391  
**Szegedin, Peace of**, concluded between Turkey and Hungary (1444) **24**, 195 321  
**Sziget**, town in Hungary, siege of (1566), **14** 320 **24**, 358  
**Szistowa, Peace of**, concluded between the Emperor Leopold and Turks (1791), **15** 268  
**Szlávy, Joseph**, Hungarian premier (1872–1874), **15** 44–45

T

**Taafe, Count Eduard von** (1833-1895) Austrian statesman succeeds Auerberg as premier 15 37 forms ministry of conciliation 15 52 532 favours Czechs and Poles 15 53 532 introduces Reform Bill 15 57 resignation 15 55

**Taafe, Count Ludwig Patrick von** (1791-1855) Austrian statesman becomes minister of justice 14 630

**Tabal**, see **Tubal**

**Tabael** (eighth century B.C.) pretender to throne of Judah 2 114

**Tabernacles, Feast of**, a Jewish festival Aristobulus officiates at 2 166 Agrippa observes 2 172 significance of 2 207

**Tabiti**, Scythian goddess identified with Vesta 2 406

**Tables, Genealogical**, see **Genealogical tables**

**Tables, The**, representative committee, organised in Scotland in 1637 to take action against Laud's attempt to force episcopacy on Scotland 19 574-575

**Tabdeo**, see **Pepoli**

**Tabornites**, Bohemian sect the extreme party of the Hussites a catholic programme 14 204 211 defeat of 14 213 refuse to recognise Albert II as emperor of Holy Roman Empire 14 217

**Tabuk**, place in Arabia Mohammed receives submission of Syrian chiefs at 8 150

**Tabula Mariani**, ancient Roman records 5 72

**Tacfarinas**, a Numidian heads revolt in Africa (17-22 A.D.) 6 136 137

**Tachus or Tachos**, king of Egypt 341-361 B.C., life and reign 1, 194 2, 292 621-626

**Tacitus, Cornelius** (55-117 A.D.) Roman historian, associated with Trajan, 6 269 criticism of 6 322-324

**Tacitus, M. Claudius**, Roman emperor 275 276 A.D., character and reign 6 427 428

**Tacna**, town in Peru, battle of (1880) 23 607

**Tacna and Arica**, territories in southern Peru provisionally occupied by Chili by Treaty of Ancon (1883) 23 608 sovereignty over in dispute between Chili and Peru (1894-1904) 23 609, treaty between Chili and Bolivia concerning (1895) 23 613

**Tadmor**, see **Palmyra**

**Tafna, Treaty of** (1836), a treaty between Abdul Kadir and the French 13 69

**Taghib**, Arab tribe, Christianity among 8 15

**Tagina**, ancient town in Italy Narses defeats Totila at (552 A.D.), 7, 112, 410-420

**Tagliacozzo**, town in Italy battle of (also called Battle of Scurdula) (1268) 9, 110 14 129

**Tahir** (ninth century A.D.) governor of Khorasan founds kingdom in Iran 8 17 211 followers overthrown by Saffarids 8 217

**Tahir**, pacha of Acre rebels against Turkey (1775) 24 415

**Tai** (tenth century A.D.) caliph of Baghdad 8 220

**Taif**, city of Arabia besieged by Mahumud 1 8 121

**Taijuts**, Turkish clan of the Jenghiz Khan (emperor) (ca 1154) 24 274 276

**Taiko-sama or the Taiko**, see **Hideyoshi**

**Taillebourg**, village in France battle of (1412 11 59) 18 273

**Taiping or Taiping Rebellion** (1850-1861) an insurrection in southern China, conditions leading to 24 54-546 Hung-sun tsien leader of 24 546 progress of 24 547-549 suppressed by General C 24 552

**Taira**, Japanese family prominent in the thirteenth century depose Ijizawa clan in Japan 24 553 power and influence 24 556 overthrown (1185) 24 557

**Tai-songs**, dynasty in China China rise (1737) 24 519

**Taits**, Syrian name for Arabs origin of name 8 1

**Taitsung**, emperor of China 620-649 A.D. aids Yencheng 8 1 issues decrees in favour of Christianity 24 268

**Taj Mahal**, a mausoleum at Agra India built by Shah Jahan (ca 1650) 22 33

**Takahira** (twelfth century), emperor of Japan, reign 24 557

**Takakura**, emperor of Japan abdicates (1180) 24 557

**Takeleth I** (eighth century B.C.), king of Egypt reign 1 175

**Takeleth II** (eighth century B.C.) king of Egypt reign 1 171

**Takufites**, Arabian tribe head alliance against Islam 8 178 give up idolatry for Mohammedanism 8 129

**Taku Forts**, fortifications guarding the approach to Tientsin and Peking taken by the French and English (1858), 24, 565

**Talassius** (eighth century B.C.), a Roman chief, part in rape of Sabine 5, 63

**Talavera**, town in Spain battle of (1809), 10 350 540, 12 582

**Talavera, Fernando de** (1415-1507), Spanish prelate assembles council for discussion of Columbus plan (1487), 22, 421, reports

- unfavourably on Columbus, **22**, 425, advises King Ferdinand regarding Moors, **10** 161
- Talbot, Charles**, 12th earl and 1st duke of Shrewsbury (1660-1718) English statesman aids William of Orange in invasion of England (1688) **20** 405 407 named secretary of state (1689) **20** 420 created duke **20** 440 appointed lord-treasurer by Queen Anne **20** 495-496, recalled by William III **20** 445, resigns **20** 155 lord chamberlain **20** 443 444 lord chamberlain and groom of the stole under George I **20**, 507
- Talbot, Francis**, 5th earl of Shrewsbury (160-1560) English nobleman defends Dover from northern insurgents (1538) **19** 171
- Talbot, George**, 6th earl of Shrewsbury (1525?-1590) English nobleman, takes charge of Mary Queen of Scots (1561) **19** 422
- Talbot, John**, 1st earl of Shrewsbury (ca. 1373-1453) English soldier, viceroy of Ireland **21** 391 at siege of Orleans **11** 191 191 **18** 551 d. by Joan of Arc **11** 352 retreats to Meung **11** 350 taken prisoner by Joan of Arc **11** 351 killed at battle of Castillon **11** 340 241 character **21** 391
- Talbot, Richard** (1302? 1356) English nobleman in Edward III Scottish War (1345) **21** 141
- Talbot, Richard**, see Tyrconnel, Earl of
- Talha** (16th c.) companion of Muhammad in his fight against Ali **8** 170 death **8** 171
- Tai-hien-wan**, town and naval station on the Liaoning peninsula now called Dalny opened to foreign trade **24** 662, Japan obtains (1844) **24** 67 691 693 obtained by Russia (1899) **24**, 661 767, ceded to Japan **24** 664 see also Dalny
- Talikota**, town in British India battle (1565) **22** 31
- Tallard, Camille de la Baume**, Duke of Hostun, Count of (1652-1728) French general envoy to London (ca 1698), 11 611 in War of Spanish Succession 11 618-619 taken prisoner at Blenheim, **20** 474
- Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de**, Prince of Benevento (1754-1838) French diplomat, character, and role in Constituent Assembly, **12** 224, officiates at the Federation ceremony, **12**, 227, appointed foreign minister at recommendation of Mme de Staël, **12** 446, at triumph of Napoleon **12** 451 leaves ministry, **12** 472 on the 18th Brumaire **12** 494 made foreign minister (1799) **12** 494, secularized at Bonaparte's desire, **12**, 512 averse to war, **12** 530 at congress of Rastadt, **15**, 283 negotiates with Coblenz about imperial title **14** 533, 534 535, at Napoleon's court **12** 539 realisation of his prophecy **12** 571 accepts conditions of peace with allied powers, **12**, 619, at capitulation of Paris, **17**, 487 seq.; interested in moderate policy of Louis XVIII, **13**, 11, resigns (1815), **13**, 14
- Tallien, Jean Lambert** (1767-1820), French revolutionist protests against ceremonial, **12**, 282, swells execution list **12**, 327 Carlyle on **12** 329 joins opposition, **12**, 340, at assembly of 9th Thermidor (July 27th 1794), **12**, 341-342, pro-consul to Bordeaux **12** 390 becomes 'Thermidorian' **12** 369, attempted assassination of **12**, 391, at Quiberon **12** 406
- Tallien, Mme de**, see Chimay
- Tallmadge, James** (1778-1833), American lawyer moves in United States Congress to limit slavery in Missouri **23** 347
- Talmud**, collection of traditional laws of Hebrews and commentaries on Pentateuch **2** 201
- Talon, Jean Baptiste** (1625-1691) French administrator, intendant in Canada, **23**, 71
- Tamahu**, Indian tribe **1** 163 167
- Tamai**, Nubia battle of (1844) **24** 461
- Taman**, island of southern Russia annexed to Russia (1783) **17** 395
- Tamar**, Hebrew princess daughter of David **2** 93
- Tamasp** (d 1576) shah of Persia, wars with Sulaiman I **24** 345
- Tamasp**, shah of Persia dethroned by Nadir (1732) **24** 404
- Tamatave**, seaport of Madagascar, siege of (1843) **13** 195
- Tamerlane**, see Timur
- Tamil**, tribe of India **2** 488
- Tamin**, tribe of Mustareb Arabs **8**, 107
- Tamut Amen**, see Tanut-Amen
- Tammartu**, prince of Elam **1** 429, 430, 435
- Tammuz** or Du'uzu, Babylonian god, identified with Adon Adonim Adonis, **1**, 313, 529 530 531 532 **2** 124
- Tamsapor**, Persian satrap (375 A.D.) **8**, 479
- Tana**, Italian colony in the middle ages, on site of the present town Azov at the mouth of the Don, as slave mart, **8**, 320, 323
- Tanaquil**, wife of legendary Tarquinius Priscus **8**, 50-51
- Tanchelin** (d ca 1126), religious reformer, doctrine and martyrdom **14**, 92
- Tanagra**, in ancient geography, town of Boeotia battle (457 B.C.), **3**, 427, 428
- Tancred** (d 1112) leader in first crusade, character, **8** 341, in battle of Dorylaeum **8**, 345, quarrels with Baldwin, **8**, 346, at siege of Antioch **8**, 348, at conquest of Jerusalem (1099), **8**, 352; returned by Godfrey **8** 353
- Tancred** (d 1194), king of Sicily, visited by Richard I of England, **8**, 386, opposes Henry VI of Germany in Sicily, **8**, 61, 82, **14**, 111, relations with Richard I of England, **18** 309-310
- Tandamani**, see Tanut-Amen.
- Taney, Roger Brooke** (1777-1864), American jurist, becomes secretary of treasury, **23**, 360, as chief justice of the United States

- supreme court delivers decision in the Dred Scott case, **23** 402
- Tang**, dynasty in China 620-906 A.D., **24**, 543, 544
- Tang**, first emperor of Shang dynasty in China (1766 B.C.) **24** 543
- Tanga**, in German East Africa, siege (1889) **15**, 556
- Tangier** or **Tangiers**, the ancient **Tingis**, sea port of Morocco conquered by Moors **7** 98 conquered by Alfonso V of Portugal (1471) **8**, 250 **10** 468, part of dowry of Catherine of Braganza **20** 213 administration of Kike and abandonment by British (1684) **20** 366-367, bombarded by French (1844) **13** 76
- Tanus**, fortress in Egypt surrenders to crusaders (ca 1210), **8** 427
- Tanistry**, a system providing for choice of successor during life of king alleged establishment by Donald I of Scotland (861-963 A.D.) **21** 15 description **21** 57
- Tantha Topee**, leader of rebels in Indian mutiny (1857) **22** 196
- Tanjore**, British India, defeat of English at (1782) **22** 101
- Tann-Rathsamhausen**, Ludwig Samson von der (1815-1881) Bavarian general in Franco Prussian War **13** 173 174
- Tannaism**, Jewish teachers **2** 137
- Tantra**, Sanskrit religious treatise on caste **2**, 515
- Tanucci**, Bernard, Marquis of (1648-1743) Italian statesman as minister of Charles VII of Naples **9** 537
- Tanut-Amen** or **Tandamani**, king of Egypt (701 B.C.) **1** 176 181 183 418 427
- Tao**, doctrine in China **24** 530
- Tauromina**, see **Tauromenium**
- Tao-Sse**, religious sect in China rises in surrection (184 A.D.) **24** 266
- Tapper**, Ruard, inquisitor general for Netherlands, appointed by Paul III (1537) **13** 392
- Tapuias**, Indian tribe of Brazil, **23** 653
- Tara**, place in Ireland battle of (980 A.D.) **21**, 349
- Tarabulus**, see **Tripolis**
- Tarantchi**, language spoken by Karutes **24** 258
- Tarantus**, nickname given to Caricalla, **6** 396 note
- Tarasius** (d 806 A.D.) patriarch of Constantinople summons council Constantinople (785 A.D.) **8** 552 calls council of Nicaea (787 A.D.) **7** 217
- Tarentum** (modern **Taranto**), in ancient geography, city of Magna Græcia, at war with Rome (284-280 B.C.), **5**, 199-200 203-207, subjugated by Rome (272 B.C.) **5**, 209, in Second Punic War (218-201 B.C.), **5** 250 266 269, 272
- Target**, Jean Baptiste (1733-1807), French lawyer, refuses to defend Louis XVI, **12**, 290
- Targetus**, chief of Avar embassy to Justin II (565 A.D.) **7** 138
- Targetus**, in Scythian mythology the first inhabitant of Scythia, **2**, 404

- Tarcheute**, Egyptian embalmers, **1**, 237-238
- Tarifa** (ancient **Tartessus**), in ancient geography, region in southern Spain, visited by Phœnicians, **10**, 4 note
- Tariff**
- Argentina** effect of high tariff **23** 617
- Austria Hungary** customs line on Hungarian border abolished **15** 7, tobacco monopoly, **15** 7 **Austria** and the Zollverein **15** 11, 465
- Australia** provisions in Commonwealth Act **22** 259 customs tariff (1907) **21**, 673
- Canada** adoption of a high protective tariff system, **22**, 346 **21**, 672
- Luider** tariff of 1891 **23** 615
- Lugland** decrease of duties by Pitt to prevent smuggling **20** 645 tariff rates under the Treaty of Navigation and Commerce with France (1787) **20** 646 the corn laws during the Napoleonic Wars **21** 454 corn law of 1815 **21** 484 **Huskisson's** Reciprocity of Duties Bill (1823) **21** 526 **Huskisson** proposes abolition of prohibitory duties (1821) **21** 526 **Barnes** rearrangement of customs duties (1840) **21** 599 **Anti Corn Law League** begins agitation **21** 600 601 **Peel's** tariff of 1842 **21** 600 **Cobden** moves for in inquiry into agricultural distress (1845) **21** 602 **Peel** proposes repeal of the Corn Laws (1846) **21** (61-60), Gladstone's proposal for tariff reform (1852) **21** 611 **Chamberlain** proposes revision of commercial and fiscal system **21** 661 **Balfour's** tariff policy **21** 662 **Balfour** resigns on **21** 663
- Germany** the Zollverein (customs union) (1831) **15**, 390 394 renewal of the Zollverein (1844) **15** 485 **Zollverein** of 1867 **15** 499 first German customs parliament at Berlin (1865) **15** 504 tariff of the Zollverein recast on free trade basis **15** 513 tariff reforms (1879 and 1881) **15** 537 reduction of tariff duties by the commercial treaties of 1892 1894 **15** 549-550
- India** British **22** 212
- Ireland** partial free-trade granted (1779) **21**, 436
- Mexico** protective policy of President Diaz, **23** 637 638
- New Zealand** protective system established **22** 261
- South Africa** the customs union established **22** 272-273 **Kruger** opposes entry of Transvaal into customs union (1888) **22** 295
- Sweden** beginnings of the protectionist movement (1879-1885) **16**, 489, protectionists obtain control of both chambers of the riksdag (1888), **16**, 489, protective tariff of 1888 **16**, 490, protectionist system more firmly established (1890-1895) **16** 490
- United States** the Navigation Acts, **23** 123-124, act of British Parliament (1672) imposes customs duties in American colonies, **23**, 145, quarrel over cus-



toms duties in New York (1683), **23**, 154, the tea duties as a cause of the American Revolution, **23**, 234-235, power of imposing customs duties delegated to congress by the Federal Constitution (1787), **23** 295, first federal tariff act passed by congress (1789) **23**, 300 the tariff of 1816 **23** 346 352, tariff act of 1824 **23** 352, Harrisburg convention (1827) and the growth of the protective system **23** 352 tariff of 1828 ( tariff of abominations ) **23** 352, tariff of 1832 **23** 357 nullification in South Carolina (1832-1833) **23** 357 359 Clay's compromise tariff act of 1833 **23** 359 tariff of 1846 **23** 369 protective tariffs prohibited by constitution of the Confederacy (1861) **23** 411 the Morrill tariff of 1862 **23** 421 tariff commission and tariff of 1852 **23** 460, Cleveland's tariff message of 1887, **23** 480 the Mills bill **23**, 480 the tariff campaign of 1888 **23** 481, the McKinley tariff act (1890) **23** 481, protection and reciprocity in the campaign of 1892 **23** 483 the Wilson tariff of 1894 **23** 485 Dingley tariff act (1897) **23** 487

Tarik, Suracen general, invades and conquers part of Spain (710 A.D.), **7**, 493 411 **8** 192 193 194 195

Tarkhulara, king of Gurgun brings presents to Tikhthpuker (740 B.C.) **1** 393

Tarleton, Sir Banastre (1754 1833) English general defeated by Morgan **20** (37 **23** 277-278 surprises Sumter **23** 27)

Tarnovo, see Tirnova

Tarpeian Rock, Roman place of execution, **6** 130 169 124 131

Tarquini, ancient city in Etruria **8** 80

Tarquinius or Tarquins, Roman royal family, origin **8** 80 banished from Rome (ca 510 B.C.) **8** 87 war with Rome **8** 89-95 critical estimate of story of, **8** 100

Tarquinius Priscus, Lucius (ca 615-576 B.C.) Roman king, reign, **8**, 80-82, enlarges constitution, **8**, 108

Tarquinius Sextus (d ca 510 B.C.) son of Tarquinius Superbus betrays Sabini, **8** 81, rape of Lucretia **8** 86-87, death, **8**, 88

Tarquinius Superbus, Lucius, Roman king ca 514-510 B.C., reign, **8**, 83-87, 111-115 banishment, **8**, 88, war against Rome **8** 89-95

Tarquinius, Titus (d ca 510 B.C.), son of Tarquinius Superbus, sent to Delphi, **8**, 85 slain at Lake Regillus, **8**, 94.

Tarragona (Tarraco), Spanish city, capital of province of same name, taken by Goths (583 A.D.), **10**, 22, seized by King Pedro (1386), **10**, 103, taken by French (1811), **10**, 358

Tarrutenus Paternus (d 183 A.D.), Roman jurist and general, defeats Germans, **6**, 304, prefect of Rome, **6**, 379

Tarsus, capital of Cilicia, Asia Minor; reduced by the Arabs **8**, 159.

Tartars, see Tatars.

Tartessus, see Tarifa.

Tarvis, town in Austria; battle of (1797), **14**, 520

Tarvisium, see Treviso

Tashichiao, town in Manchuria; Russians occupy (1904), **24**, 658, Japanese capture (1904) **17**, 624

Tashkend, capital of Turkestan, Asiatic Russia, siege of (1865), **17**, 600

Tashufin ben Ali, Almoravid king of Cordova 1144-1147, reign, **8**, 244-245

Tasman, Abel Janssen (ca 1602-1659), Dutch navigator; discovers Van Diemen's Land (1642), **22**, 34, discovers New Zealand (1642) **22**, 259

Tasmania (formerly Van Diemen's Land), island and British colony in Australasia, discovery (1642), **22**, 234, colonized as penal settlement, **22** 236, settlement, **22** 241, convict system in, **22**, 242-244

Tasmites, Aral tribe, legendary origin, **8**, 102

Tassilo (d 791) duke of Bavaria 748-788; deprived of power by Grifo, **7**, 505, reinstated by Pipin the Short, **7**, 506, accompanies Pipin to Italy **7**, 514 defection of from Pipin **7** 517, at war with Charlemagne **7** 526-527

Tasso, Torquato (1544-1595), Italian poet, estimate of **9** 483

Tatars or Tartars, Tungusic tribes originally in Chinese Turky and now represented by the Fishshun Tatars in Manchuria, the Solons and Daurians in Mongolia and by the Manchus, under rule of Tamerlane, **2**, 378, invade Palestine (ca 1244), **8**, 433-444 dynasty of in China, **24**, 306, 314, destroy Moscow (1382), **17**, 153, plunder Russian villages **17** 235, massacre of 17 394 395 subdued by Casimir III of Poland **24** 36, defeated by General Zolkiowski, **24**, 52, defeated at Zloczow **24** 62, conquer the Kumani (1239) **24**, 130, settle in Bulgaria (1861), **24**, 178

Tatt-Ra (Dadef-Ra), king of Egypt ca 3660 B.C., place in IVth dynasty, **1**, 96, 98

Tatius, Titus (d ca 750 B.C.) legendary king of the Sabines, reigns with Romulus, **5**, 62, 64-65, legend of, **5** 98 100

Tat-ka-Ra (d ca 3336 B.C.), king of Egypt, reign, **1**, 99 101

Tato (d ca 548 A.D.), Lombard king, wars with Heruli, **7**, 429-430, deposed, **7**, 432

Tattischeff, Dmitri Pavlovitch (1769-1845), Russian diplomat, while ambassador to Spain, contrives the "camarilla," **10**, 381, 381 note

Tattnall, Josiah (1795-1871), American naval officer, enters Confederate service, **28**, 417.

Tauromenium (Taormina), city in Sicily; siege of (133 B.C.), **6**, 324; naval conflict off (36 B.C.), **6**, 627-628.

Tauropoli, Amazonian festivals; origins, **2**, 445

Taurus, Statilius, Roman consul 26 B.C.;

- rise of, 9, 148, builds stone amphitheatre 9 372
- Ta-user** (thirteenth century B.C.) Egyptian princess, marries Siptah Menptah, 1, 166
- Tavannes**, Gaspard de Saulx de (1509-1573), French marshal criticises Francis I and his court 11 331 fails to capture Condé and Cognac 11 362 at battle of Jarnac 11 363 in massacre of St Bartholomew, 11, 371-374 375
- Taxation**
- Australia provisions concerning in the Commonwealth Act (1901) 22 258 259, Chinese immigration tax 22 251
- Austria Hungary feudal rights abolish 1 by law of 1848 15 8 increased land tax to pay for liberation of soil 15 8 objection in Hungary to new system 15 7
- Austrian Lombardy (eighteenth century) 9 543
- Canada taxation under the Union Act of 1840 22 339
- Caliphate capitation tax on Christians 7, 190
- Egypt (ancient) priests and warriors exempt from taxation 1 199, (modern) under Abbas 24 156 reforms under English administration, 24 46-463 464
- England under Acthelred the Unready 18, 116 tax voting power of Anglo-Saxons in *witan* 18 161 feudal taxation under the Norman kings 18 207-208, scutage instituted by Henry II (ca 1159) 18 262-263, Saladin tithe earliest tax on personal property in England 18 29, 295 note Edward I imposes poll tax on Jews 18 393 Edward I's tallages and impositions 18 412-413 *Conformatio Cartarum* vests taxing power in parliament 18 416-417 428-429 the poll tax (1379) and Wat Tyler's uprising 18 444-489, overtaxation and Jack Cade's revolt 18 567 legislation against benevolences (1484), 18 619, under Henry VIII 19 85 92 196, resistance to Henry VIII's methods of 19 90 after defeat of Spanish armada 19 408, under Elizabeth 19 417 428 under James I 19 476 seq., review of taxation in James I's reign, 19 527 seq., collection of subsidies under Charles I (1626) (the forced loan) 19 543 tonnage and poundage exacted by Charles I 19 553, 559 560 568 578 measures and methods of Charles I after his third parliament 19 565 seq 579 illegal taxation by Charles I (1630) 19 568 seq., excessive features on forestlands, knighthood, etc., under Charles I 19 572, parliament rules against arbitrary imposition of (1641) 19 598, in Ireland under Strafford (1632) 19 607 in England (1644) 20 26 taxation of royalists, under Cromwell,

- 20 159, review of methods of taxation under Charles II and James II (1685) 20 317 319, abolition of chimney tax 20 421 Walpole's Excise Bill (1733) 20 541-545, the gin tax (1736) 20 547-548, Stamp Act (1765) 20 602 seq. system of taxation simplified 20 617, taxation and revenue during the Napoleonic Wars 21 483 movement against the property or income tax (1816) 21 486-487, newspaper tax reduction (1836), 21 590 increase of taxation (1839) 21 599 see also Corn laws, Government, Tariff
- France reforms of Sully 11 408 *paulette* tax, 11 436 499 *taille* or land tax 11 437 533 taxation at time of Marann 11 498 under Colbert 11 533-537, taxes imposed by Louis XIV, 12 2 nobility exempt from taxation 12 6 7, fiftieth abolished by Fleury 12 27 imposition of *corvée* by Fleury 12 31 35 success of Fleury's system 12 37 taxes on silver plate and jewels (1747) 12 58 new taxes imposed in 1748 12 59 taxation proposed by Michault 12 89 extortions of Terray 12 91 95 attempted reforms of Turgot 12 128 129 Clugny re-establishes *corvée* 12 129 partitioning of imposts assigned to provincial assemblies created by Necker 12 137 taxation measures of 1767 12 143 seq. principles of 83 12, 151 152 extortions from peasants (eighteenth century) 12 157-158 ecclesiastical tithes abolished 12 199 signorial rights, 12 199-200 equality of taxes and abolition of special rights (Aug 4th 1789) 12 21-213 taxation in constitution of 1790, 12 411, war tax of 1795 12, 420
- Germany under the Great Elector 15 131 144, oppressive taxation under Frederick the Great 15 211, under Frederick William II 15 263 in constitution of German confederation 15 363 influence on taxation of the Zollverein 15 393 taxation to be discussed in united diet (1847), 15, 422 taxation under the empire, 15 536 549
- India (ancient) taxes paid in gold, 2 340 tribute to Persia 2 609, (Mohammedan) capitation tax on infidels abolished by Akbar 22 29 (British) imposition of income tax 22 203, income tax bill of 1886 22, 220
- Ireland the "cow tribute" of Leinster, 21 334 344, tribute paid to the Danes, 21 349, the tithes question (1833), 21, 567
- Netherlands control of in hands of estates under counts of Holland, 13, 298-299 tax on salt (*gabelle*) imposed by duke of Burgundy 13 355, oppressive taxation under duke of Alva, 13, 425-427

- New Zealand' taxation reforms in, **22**, 262
- Papacy first imposition of *Annates*, **8**, 624, *Annates* abolished by Council of Bâle **8**, 638, taxation in fifteenth century, **8** 648-649, *jocatico* tax **9**, 585
- Persia taxation of subject nations, **2** 133 608-609
- Rome taxation in Roman Empire, **5**, 338-340
- Russia fines and tribute take place of taxes under Iaroslav **17** 114, taxes imposed by Tatars, **17**, 137, 141-142, Ivan the Great improves system of taxation **17**, 183 under Ivan the Terrible **17** 207, Boris Godunov releases peasants from tax **17** 214 under Peter the Great **17** 305-308 318, imposition of poll tax (1721), **17** 306 320 excessive taxation under Paul I, **17** 428, Alexander I reduces taxes **17** 443
- Scotland capitation tax imposed by Richard Cœur de Lion, **21**, 49, severe taxation under Cromwell **21** 296
- Spanish colonies repartimento system **22** 539
- Sweden capitation tax (*scatt*) paid to Odin **16** 17, under Gustavus Adolphus **16** 317 seq
- Switzerland taxes introduced by Romans **16** 531, in seventeenth century, **16**, 653 654
- Turkey imposts on subject Christians **24**, 175 228 329, 360, tribute of children for janissary corps, **24** 175 196 225, 228 315-316 system of taxation under Süleymân I **24** 360 levy of children abolished (1673) **24** 392 reforms under Kaprili Mustapha, **24** 371-372, in nineteenth century, **24** 430
- United States in colonial New York (ca. 1665-1670), **23** 25, tax-gatherers unknown in colonial Pennsylvania **23** 42 first royal custom houses established in America **23** 145 Virginia's early opposition to, **23**, 135, taxation of American colonies by Andros **23**, 152, Massachusetts objects to revenue for general government in French and Indian War **23**, 203, Massachusetts towns object to Andros' levy of poll tax, **23** 157, in New York under Lovelace **23** 28, parliament creates revenue commissioners for America (1767), **23**, 234, tax on criminal immigrants in Pennsylvania **22**, 583, taxation during civil war **23**, 421
- Taxiles, king of India, aids Alexander (327 B.C.) **4**, 355, 357 360, 372
- Tayr Muhammed Pasha (d. 1638) grand vizir of Murad IV of Turkey, at siege of Baghdad, **24**, 380
- Taylor, Sir Herbert (1775-1839), English soldier, private secretary of William IV, **21**, 563, negotiates with Lords Grey and Brougham on behalf of William IV in regard to the Reform Bill (1832), **21**, 563
- Taylor, Jeremy (1613-1667), English bishop and writer; Charles II's treatment of, **20**, 316; preaches in Ireland after Restoration, **21**, 423
- Taylor, John W. (1748-1854), American politician, moves in Congress prohibition of slavery in Missouri territory, **23**, 347
- Taylor, Rowland (d. 1555), English divine; trial of, **19**, 246, characterisation, **19**, 247, imprisonment and degradation, **19**, 248, death, **19**, 245-250
- Taylor, Zachary (1784-1850), American soldier and statesman twelfth president of the United States, campaign in Mexican War **23** 370, 372, nominated as choice of the Whig convention, **23**, 377, election of **23** 375, policy in regard to admission of new states, **23**, 379, death, **23** 382
- Tcherkesses, see Circassians.
- Tchernaisiev, Mikhail Grigorievitch (1828-1894) Russian general captures Anliet and Lushkend **17**, 600, in Russo-Turkish War **17**, 602
- Tchernigov, Principality of, mediæval principality in central Russia, situation and early importance **17**, 118
- Tchernigov, capital of the government of Tchernigov Russia battle of (1079), **17**, 123 (1097) **17** 125
- Tchernitchev or Tchernysheff, Alexander Ivanovitch, Prince (1786-1857), Russian general intrigues against Napoleon, **17**, 464
- Tchesme or Chesme, port on east of Asia Minor, Turkish fleet burned at (1770), **24** 227 417
- Tchet, see Zacharias
- Tchitschakoff, or Tchutchakov or Tchutchagoff, Paul Vassilievitch (1765-1849), Russian admiral joins conspiracy against Paul I, **17** 442, drives Austrians out of Volhunia, **17**, 473, saves Minsk **12**, 591, attacks French at passage of the Beresina **12**, 595, **17** 452
- Tchitschakoff, Vasil Yakovlevitch (1726-1809), Russian admiral, in war with Sweden, **17** 402
- Tchoki-Khan, Tatar chieftain, leads Tatars into Bulgaria (ca. 1260), **24**, 174
- Tchudic, old Turkish writing, **24**, 259
- Te, pre-dynastic king of Egypt, **1** 89
- Tea Act, an act of the British parliament, imposing upon the colonies a tax on tea and other imports (1767), **23**, 254
- Tea Party, Boston, see Boston Tea Party.
- Tearless Battle, a battle between the Spartans and the allied Arcadians Messenians, and Argives (367 B.C.), **4**, 180.
- Teash, Robert, see Thatch.
- Tebeste (Tibesh), town in Algeria, battle of (588 A.D.), **7**, 126-127
- Tecumseh, Tecumthe or Tecumtha (ca. 1775-1813), Indian chief, leads Indian war against United States, **23**, 325-326; death, **23** 333
- Tefa or Tosorthros, king of Egypt ca. 3972-ca. 3943 B.C., **1**, 92, 93, 100.
- Tefa-ba, prince of Assaut, **1**, 105.
- Tefnekht (Tnephachthus), prince of Sais ca. 775-ca. 750 B.C., **1**, 175, 179.

**Tegetthoff, Baron Wilhelm von** (1827-1871) Austrian admiral, at battle of Lissa 15, 28, 496

**Tehuti or Thoth**, in Greek Hermes Trismegistus Egyptian god 1 91 197 2 353

**Tehutimes I** or **Aa-kheper-ka-Ra**, king of Egypt ca 1590-ca 1565 B C reign, 1 131-133 additions to buildings at Karnak 1 116, cities of Phoenicia do homage to 2 272

**Tehutimes II**, king of Egypt ca 1565-ca 1552 B C reign 1 133-134, mummy of discovered 1 176

**Tehutimes III**, king of Egypt ca 1530-ca 1500 B C co-regent with Hatshepsut 1, 135 reign 1 135-138 additions to Karnak 1 116 tablet of from Karnak 1 290 campaigns in Phoenicia 2 272 tomb of 3 53 54

**Tehutimes IV**, king of Egypt ca 1470-ca 1455 B C 1 139

**Teias** or **Teja** (1 553 A D) last king of Ostrogoths in Italy 552-553 A D reign 7 421

**Teimer, Martin**, popular leader of the Tyrol in war against Napoleon (1809) 14 56

**Teispes** or **Sispis**, Persian king ca 730 B C name of two ancestors of Cyrus the Great 2 589 590 see also **Teushpa**

**Teja**, see **Teias**

**Tejada, Lerdo de**, see **Lerdo de Tejada**

**Tekeli, Count Emerich**, see **Tokoly**

**Tekke-Turcomans**, Tartar nomads in Central Asia conquered by Russians (1877 1881) 17 613-617

**Telamon**, in ancient geography town in Italy battle (22) B C 5 236

**Teleclus**, king of Sparta ca 775 B C death 3 144

**Telegonus**, in Roman legend son of Ulysses and Circé founds Iruca 5 67

**Tel el-Amarna**, town in Egypt capital of Amenophis IV (Akhenaten) 1 140 tablets of Amenhotep IV found at 2 272 273

**Tel el-Kebir**, village of Egypt, battle (1852) 21 646 24 160

**Telephone**, invention of (1877) 23 176

**Telephorus**, general in service of Antigonus (ca 313 B C) plunders Olympia 4 492

**Telephorus**, bishop of Rome 129-139 A D, 6 289, 6 503

**Teletias** (d 381 B C) Spartan admiral gains mastery of Corinthian gulf 4 113 supersedes Ecdicius as admiral 4 120 Hierax supersedes 4 121 popularity of with soldiers 4 122, campaign against Olynthus 4 131

**Telंगा**, see **Telugu**

**Telrig** or **Cerig**, king of Bulgaria concludes peace with Constantine V (774 A D) 7 213, 24, 244

**Telisch**, Turkish fortress, siege (1877) 17 604

**Telissu** or **Vofangow**, town in Manchuria battle of (1904) 17 624 24 658

**Tell, William**, hero of Swiss legend, story of 16, 556-560

**Tell el-Amarna**, see **Tel el-Amarna**

**Tell el-Kebir**, see **Tel el-Kebir**

**Tellez, Leonora**, see **Leonora Tellez**

**Tellier, Michel** le, see **Le Tellier, Michel**

**Telugu**, **Telंगा** or **Andhra**, tribe of India 2, 488 490,

**Tema**, Arabian tribe submits to Assyria 1 394

**Temelek Melchi**, see **Melchi, Temelek**

**Temenus**, in Greek legend founder of Argos 3 101 116 118 414

**Téméraire, The**, French battleship captured by English in battle of the Nile (1798) in battle of Trafalgar (1805) 21 467

**Templars** (**Knights Templar** or **Knights of the Temple**), religious and military order founded by crusaders at Jerusalem (ca 1118) foundation 3 355 460 defeated by Saladin (ca 1185) 3 371 side with Philip of France against Richard of England (1191) 3 348 at siege of Joppa (1192) 3 396 Emperor Frederick II plunders estates of 3 129 defeat of by Maimonides causes seventh crusade (1213) 3 432 make treaty with emir of Karak (110) 3 432 at war with Tartars (1241) 3 433 at battle of Mansura (1241) 3 437 officers of Louis IX of France seize treasure chest of (1250) 3 446 massacred at Safuria (1206) 3 449 at siege of Acre (1291) 3 454 perished in Iran (ca 1300) 3 457 treatment of in Great Britain Germany Spain and Italy (ca 1300) 3 459 18 433-440 suppressed by council of Vienna (1312) 3 458-459 11 83 64 execution of grand master Jacques de Molay (1314) 3 459 625-626 11 87-86

**Temple, The**, religious edifice of Jews in Jerusalem construction in reign of Solomon 2 210-211 entered by Pompey 5 474 destruction 6 236 235

**Temple, Henry John**, see **Palmerston**

**Temple, Earl**, see **Grenville**

**Temple, Knights of the**, see **Templars**

**Temple, Sir William** (1628-1699), English diplomat and statesman and author negotiates Triple Alliance 20, 266 negotiates peace with Netherlands, 20, 280 negotiates between William III and Mary 20 292, at congress of Nimeugen (1675) 20 282 plan of government 20 292 293 becomes member of cabinet 20 293 character and sketch of career 20 291 292 experiments of in horticulture 20 352

**Temujine**, see **Jenghiz Khan**

**Ten**, Council of, see **Council of Ten**

**Tencteri**, German tribe invade Gaul 5 521

**Tenda, Beatrice di**, wife of Filippo Maria Visconti see **Visconti**

**Tennes** (fourth century B C) king of Sidon, in revolt against Persia 2, 292, 293

**Tennessee**, state of the United States, admitted to the Union (1796), 23, 302 seceded from Union (1861) 23, 410, 420 campaigns against Forts Henry and

- Donelson, **23**, 425-426; battle of Shiloh, **23**, 428-429; campaign of 1862 in, **23**, 434; campaigns of 1863 in, **23**, 441-443; final campaigns in (1864), **23**, 445-446; early attempts at reconstruction in, **23**, 457; election of 1864 in, **23**, 458
- Tenochtitlan, capital of the Aztecs on site of modern city of Mexico **23** 506
- Ten Thousand, Retreat of the, retreat of Greeks after battle at Cunaxa **4** 50-65
- Tenure of Office Act, in act providing that any officer appointed by and with the consent of the senate should not be dismissed without its approval passed (1867) **23** 463; attempt to limit President Johnson by **23**, 465; repealed (1867) **23** 461
- Teobaldo of Piacenza, see Gregory X.
- T'er, see T'er-sa
- Terbelis, see Tervel
- Terence (Publius Terentius Afer) (ca 185-159 B C) Roman poet, works **5** 308
- Terentia, first wife of Cicero; jealousy of **5**, 117; divorced (46 B C) **5** 577-620
- Terentilius, Caius Terentius Harsa, tribune of the plebs (462 B C) legislation concerning census **5** 131
- Terentius, Marcus, Roman knight (32 A D) a useful friend of Augustus **5** 133
- Teres, Thracian prince, unites tribes (450 A D) **24** 156
- Teresa, see Theresa
- Terillus, tyrant of Himera in Sicily, appeals to Carthage (180 B C) **3** 352 591-592
- Terminians, inhabitants of Lycia Herodotus account of **2** 117 415
- Terminus, Roman divinity presiding over boundaries and frontiers **5** 83
- T'érrouanne, battle of see Thérrouanne
- T'erpander (7th century B C) Greek poet and musician **3** 150
- Terpnus, Roman harper (ca 60-79 A D) a papyrus gift **5** 215
- Terra Australis, name applied to Australia **22** 233
- Terra Firma, name formerly given to a region on northern coast of South America now included in Republic of Colombia it gave rise to the term 'Spanish Main' **23** 565
- Terrail, Pierre du, see Bayard.
- Terray, Joseph-Marie Abbé (1715-1775) French financier, becomes minister of finance **12** 94; influence on politics, **12** 105; displaced, **12**, 128
- Terror, The, see Reign of Terror.
- Terry, Alfred Howe (1827-1890), American soldier at capture of Fort Fisher (1865), **23** 146
- T'er-sa (T'er, Zeser or Sot'aphis), king of Egypt ca 3866 B C, builder of the Step Pyramid, **1**, 68, 92, 93, 100
- T'er-teta, see Tosertassus.
- Terullus, prefect of Rome (361 A D); summons assembly, **5**, 496
- Tervel or Terbelis, king of Bulgaria 700-720 A D, alliance with Byzantines, **7**, 193, **24** 160
- Tesau, ancient king of Lower Egypt, **1**, 89
- Teschen, Peace of, treaty concluded between Austria and Prussia, which terminated the War of the Bavarian Succession (1779), **14**, 460, **15**, 245
- Tessé, René de Froulay, Count of (1651-1725), French soldier, at defence of Mantua, **11**, 615
- Test Act, bill designed by English parliament (1673) to exclude Catholics from office; passage of, **20**, 278; 279; bill for abolition of rejected (1789), **20** 651
- Tetricus, Caius P'ivesus (third century A D), Roman senator, pretender to throne; proclaimed emperor (267 A D) **5**, 419, 422; defeated by Aurelian at battle of Châlons, **5**, 420; made governor in Italy, **5**, 427
- Tettenborn, Baron Frederick Karl von (1778-1845) German soldier, leads raid against Hamburg **15** 311; in campaign in Holstein, **15**, 330; at battle of Sehested, **15**, 431
- Tetuan, town in Morocco, battle of (1860), **24**, 473
- Tetuan, Duke of, see O'Donnel, Leopoldo
- Tetzel (Tezel, Deze or Diez), Johan (1455-1519) German Dominican monk and inquisitor, sells indulgences **14** 252 seq
- Teucri (Teucrians), mythical race, found Troy **3** 112, 292 298
- Teumman, king of Flavi 664 B C, reign, **1** 420
- Teushpa or Teuspa or Teispes, king of Cimmerians (ca 673 B C) expedition of Leabaddon against **1** 422, **2** 585
- Teuta, queen of Illyria (ca 230 B C), at war with Romans **5**, 235
- Teutobodus or Teutobod, king of the Teutons; defeated by Marcellus at battle of Aquae Sextiae (102 B C) **5** 396-397
- Teutoburg Forest, battle of (9 A D), **5**, 61-69
- Teutonic Knights, see Teutonic Order
- Teutonic Order, Teutonic knights of the hospital of St Mary in Jerusalem, earlier known as Knights of St George and Knights of St Mary, military order founded by German crusaders, founded (1190), **5**, 383, 391, 460, **15**, 107, **24**, 31; follow Frederick II, **5**, 429; in Prussia and Pomerania, **5**, 456 460, **14**, 119, **15**, 107-108, **24**, 31; defeated by Casimir IV at Grunewald, **24**, 42-43; subjugated by Sigismund I of Poland, **24**, 45; defeated by Wladislaw I, king of Poland, **24**, 31
- Teutons, see Germans.
- Teviotdale, locality in Scotland, battle of (1542), **10**, 194
- Tewfik Pasha, Mohammed (1852-1892), viceroy of Egypt 1879-1892; accession, **24**, 459; opposed by Arabi Pasha, **24**, 459-460; loses upper Nile in Mahdist revolt, **24**, 461; death, **24**, 465
- Tewkesbury, town in England, battle of (1471), won by Edward IV over Lancastrian forces, **15**, 596-597.
- Texas, state of the United States; first settlement by La Salle (1685), **23**, 78;

- Spanish establish military posts **23**, **83**, becomes a state of Mexico, **23**, **366**, settled by American colonists, **23**, **366**, rebels against Mexico **23**, **366**, victory of San Jacinto (1836), **23**, **366**, **624**, as independent republic **23**, **366** seeks annexation to United States **23**, **366**, annexation by United States (1845), **23**, **369**, **385** scene of early events in Mexican War **23**, **370-373**, **374-376**, **625-626**, disputed territory ceded by treaty of Guadalupe-Hidalgo (1848) **23**, **376**, **626** passes ordinance of secession (1861) **23**, **409**, opposes reconstruction (1865) **24**, **461**
- Texas v. White**, a case decided by United States Supreme Court (1868) pronouncing Act of Secession void **23**, **469**
- Texel**, island in the North Sea, naval battles of (1653), **13**, **620-621**, **20**, **118** (1797) **18**, **292**
- Tezcuco**, town in Mexico, capital of Aztecs (fourteenth century) **23**, **506**, captured by Cortes **23**, **523**, launching place of Cortes' navy **23**, **529**
- Tezcuco or Texcoco**, Lake of, in Mexico, Mexicans draw off to inundate army of Cortes **23**, **524**
- Thacher, George** (1771-1824) American statesman proposes anti-slavery constitutional amendment (1798) **23**, **316**
- Thais** (fourth century B.C.) Athenian hetaira mistress of Alexander the Great at burning of Persopolis **4**, **357**
- Thais**, Siamese race **24**, **511**
- Thalaba ben Salama** (eighth century B.C.) Syrian leader invades Spain **4**, **200**
- Thales or Thaletas**, of Crete (sixth century B.C.) Greek poet and musician **3**, **127**, **150**, **489**
- Thales of Miletus** (ca. 640-546 B.C.) Greek sage predicts eclipse of 585 B.C. **2**, **438**, **582**
- Thalestris (Mimithya)**, legendary queen of the Amazons, visits Alexander **2**, **411**, **4**, **384**
- Thaletas**, see **Thales of Crete**
- Thallus** (first century B.C.) secretary of Augustus, punished for bribery **6**, **121**
- Thalna, Juventius** (d. 118 B.C.) Roman praetor in Macedonia, death **5**, **315**
- Thames**, battle of the (October 5th 1513) **23**, **333**
- Thammasidas**, Scythian deity, identified with Neptune **2**, **406**
- Thamudæans**, ancient tribe in Arabia, origin of culture among **3**, **5**
- Thangbrand** (ninth century A.D.) Saxon priest at court of Norway introduces Christianity into Iceland **16**, **59**, **64**
- Thannyras**, king of Libya, (ca. 450 B.C.), accession, **2**, **617**
- Thapsus**, town in Africa, battle of (46 B.C.) between Cæsar and the Pompeians, **5**, **555-556**
- Tharymbas**, see **Arymbas**
- Thatch (Theach, Teach)**, Robert "Blackbeard," pirate; attacks Charleston (ca. 1716), **23**, **195**
- Theagenes**, tyrant of Megara (seventh century B.C.), reign, **3**, **186**
- Theagenes**, Theban general, at battle of Chæronea (338 B.C.) **4**, **243-244**
- Thebarma (Orma)**, town in Persia birthplace of Zoroaster, destroyed by Heracles (623 A.D.) **7**, **162**
- Thebe**, woman in legendary history, founder of Thebes in Greece **3**, **255**
- Thebe**, wife of Alexander of Pheræ instigates his murder (359 B.C.) **4**, **190**, **227**
- Thebes (Diospolis, No-Amen)**, city of ancient Egypt, municipal treatment **1**, **106-125**, ruins of at Karnak and Luxor **1**, **115-116**, Diodorus' account of its establishment **1**, **251**, supplanted Memphis as capital (ca. 2700 B.C.) **1**, **106-107**, overthrow of Theban kingdom (2250 B.C.) **1**, **117**, loses position as capital under heretic kings (fifteenth century B.C.) **1**, **119**, flourishes under Ramses II (1365-1225 B.C.) **1**, **140**, **147**, captured by Assyrians (seventh century B.C.) **1**, **178**, **179**, restored under Esarhaddon **1**, **183**, see also **Karnak**
- Thebes**, city in British Greece, municipal treatment **4**, **126-131**, origin **1**, **37**, **3**, **100**, rise **4**, **126-153**, legendary foundation by Cadmus **3**, **107-108**, **111**, reputed birthplace of Hercules **3**, **69-70**, **101**, Cadmeia the Theban citadel **4**, **130-131**, legend of the Seven against Thebes **3**, **38**, **72**, **85**, **108**, war with Athens over Plataea **3**, **252-255**, **271**, alliance with Persians **3**, **314**, **321**, **325**, **327**, **334**, **364**, **559**, defeated by Athenians at (Enophytia) **3**, **428**, under democratic and Athenian influences **3**, **433**, opposes Athens **3**, **522-524**, **551-560**, **611**, **4**, **9-10**, **72**, opposes Spartans **4**, **96-98**, **108-109**, defeated by Spartans at battle of Coronæa (394 B.C.) **4**, **108-110**, defeats Sparta at battle of Leuctra **4**, **157-160**, wins battle of Mantinea **4**, **172**, under Epaminondas **4**, **151**, **181**, supremacy of, **4**, **185-201**, government and policy, **3**, **187**, **252-253**, **4**, **165**, captured by Philip of Macedon (338 B.C.) **4**, **247**, restored by Cassander **4**, **412**, **491**, walls rebuilt **7**, **30**, subject to dukes of Athens, **7**, **323**, military methods, **3**, **371**, **607**, **4**, **151-155**, **220**
- Theias** (d. 553 A.D.) king of Ostrogoths, defeated by Narvis **7**, **112**
- Themistocles** (ca. 527-ca. 460 B.C.) Athenian statesman and soldier, rivalry with Aristides **3**, **305-306**, **346**, urges resistance to Persians by a fleet **3**, **308**, **310**, **335**, **336**, at Tempe **3**, **312**, at Artemisium **3**, **330-333**, at Salamis, **3**, **342-346**, message to Xerxes, **3**, **349-350**, share in general awards **3**, **351**, **352**, fortifies Athens **3**, **382-385**, **394**, corruption and fall **3**, **396-401**
- Themophorus**, name for Ceres **1**, **281**
- Themptauder, Oscar**, prime-minister of Sweden (1884) **16**, **489**
- Theobald**, king of Austrasia ca. 553 A.D., **7**, **112**

**Theobald**, duke of Swabia, revolt against Franks (ca 742 A.D.) 7, 503, 504

**Theobald** (d 1161), archbishop of Canterbury 1139-1161, quarrel with Stephen, 18, 253, 254, crowns Henry II and Eleanor, 18, 259

**Theobald de Bri**, patron saint of the Carboneux 9 582

**Theocritus**, Roman prefect, defeated by Armenians (216 A.D.) 6 392

**Theodatus** (Theodahad), Gothic king of Italy 534-536 A.D., reign 7 395-397, abdication and death 7 398

**Theodemir** (d ca 471 A.D.) king of Ostrogoths father of Theodoric minor treatment 7 580 351 at battle of Châlons 6 588

**Theodo I** (d ca 722 A.D.) duke of Bavaria 7 447

**Theodo**, Bavarian prince hostage to Charlemagne (788 A.D.) 7 527

**Theodobald** (d ca 716 A.D.) Bavarian prince 7 447

**Theodomir** (d 713 A.D.) king of Goths in Spain 10 55, conquered by Arabs 8 105

**Theodomir** (sixth century) king of Suevi in Spain, renounces Arianism 10 21

**Theodora** (d 547 or 548 A.D.) Byzantine empress wife of Justinian and co-ruler minor treatment 7 66-105 parentage and character 7 66 marriage 7 67 slavery 7 72-73 cause of death of Justinian of Cappadocia 7 77-78

**Theodora**, Byzantine empress wife of Theophilus becomes regent (842 A.D.) 7 223, restores image-worship 8, 553-554, decline of influence 7 224

**Theodora** (daughter of Constantine IX) Byzantine empress with Zos (ca 1042) 7 248 249 sole ruler 7, 251

**Theodora** (twelfth century) niece of Manuel I 7 265 266

**Theodora**, "the Elder" (early tenth century) usurping ruler of Italy 7 592 corruption of the papacy under 8 579-580

**Theodore (I) Lascaris**, emperor of Nicæa 1204-1222 A.D. at siege of Constantinople 7, 275 wars with crusaders, 7 290 294 marriage sister of Robert of Namur 7 298, founds empire at Nicæa 7 288 304

**Theodore (II) Lascaris**, emperor of Nicæa 1254-1258 A.D. 7 303-306

**Theodore I**, pope 642-649 A.D., excommunicates Paul, patriarch of Constantinople 7 183 pontificate, 8 510

**Theodore II**, pope 897 A.D. 8 578

**Theodore Svetislav**, Bulgarian czar 1295-1322 restores order 24 174

**Theodore**, prince of Hospitaliers, on seventh crusade (1240) 8 432

**Theodore**, brother of Emperor Heraclius, in command of Roman armies (ca 625-634 A.D.) 7, 163, 165, 180

**Theodore**, despot of Epirus, conquers Thesalonica (1222), 7, 298

**Theodore** (d 1407), despot of Peloponnesus,

vassal of the Ottomans 7, 331 332; attempts to sell his province, 7, 335

**Theodore**, Saint, Roman soldier, converted to Christianity (307 A.D.), miraculous appearance at siege of Dorystolon, 7, 239

**Theodore Studita** (753-826 A.D.), abbot of Constantinople, opposes iconoclasm, 7, 210.

**Theodore**, count of Holland, see Dirk.

**Theodore**, count of Cleves (1235), avenges Floris IV 13 292

**Theodoric**, king of the Franks see Thierry.

**Theodoric "the Great"** (ca 454-526 A.D.), king of the Last Goths 474-526 A.D.; minor treatment 7 380-393, ignorance of letters 7 63 adopts Roman systems, 7 87 106-107, protects green faction in Rome 7 69 conquers Italy, 7, 384-385, attitude toward church, 7, 389-390 persecution of Boethius 7, 392, mediator between Clovis and Visigoths, 7 472, 10, 18 16, 534, death 7, 393

**Theodoric I**, son of Alaric king of the Visigoths in Spain 420-451 A.D., reign 6, 541 542 10 16 17, aids Rome against Attila 6 546 seq 7 465, death at Châlons 6 549-590 10 17

**Theodoric II**, king of Visigoths 452-466 A.D., reign 10 17 at battle of Châlons, 6, 546, makes Avitus emperor 6, 602, conquests for Rome 6 603-605, conquered by Majorian 6 608

**Theodoric** (d ca 480 A.D.) Gothic prince rival of Theodoric the Great, 7, 382, 392 note

**Theodoric**, a Saxon leader (745 A.D.), captured by Franks 7 503 505

**Theodosius (I) "the Great"** (416-395 A.D.), Roman emperor character and reign 6, 523-534 conquers Maximus 6, 526, 18 27 religious zeal 6 527, 8, 523 virtues 6 528-529, clemency to Antioch 6 529-531 transports Olympian Jupiter to Constantinople 3 486, punishes sedition of Theodoretica 6 532, humbles himself before St Ambrose, 6, 533, elevates Rufinus 6, 536

**Theodosius (II) "the Younger"** (401-450 A.D.) Byzantine emperor, reign, 7, 42-60 marriage Eudocia, 7, 43, fortifies Constantinople 6 451, publishes Theodosian code, 7, 45 empire invaded by Huns 7 45-59, character, 7, 44, 45

**Theodosius III**, Byzantine emperor 716-717 A.D. reign, 7 194-195

**Theodosius** (d 376 A.D.), Roman soldier, father of Theodosius the Younger; reconquers Britain, 6, 519, 18, 26, defeats Picts and Scots, 18, 26, restores peace in Africa, 6, 520, beheaded at Carthage, 6 520

**Theodosius** (d ca 610 A.D.), eldest son of Emperor Maurice, political intrigues of, 7, 151 152 154

**Theodotus**, kings of Bactria see Diodotus.

**Theodotus Casiteras** (ninth century A.D.), patriarch of Constantinople, 8, 553.

- Theognis** (sixth century B.C.), Greek poet, life, **3**, 186.
- Theophanes** (d. 817 A.D.), Byzantine historian, exiled, **7**, 218.
- Theophano**, Byzantine empress 913-920 A.D., wife of Leo V, innocently causes Leo's death **7**, 221.
- Theophano**, Byzantine empress 959-963 A.D. wife of Romanus II character, **7**, 230-231.
- Theophano**, daughter of Romanus II Byzantine emperor betrothed to Otto II (972 A.D.) **7**, 617 influence on German manners **7**, 618 621 political influence after Otto's death **13**, 246.
- Theophilus**, Byzantine emperor 929-942 A.D., reign **7**, 222-223 prohibits worship of images **8**, 553.
- Theophilus** (d. 412 A.D.) archbishop of Alexandria heads conspiracy against St John Chrysostom **7**, 39-40.
- Theophilus** (d. 536 A.D.) Roman jurist at Constantinople, prepares Justinian code **7**, 134.
- Theophobus**, Persian prince murdered by Theophilus (512 A.D.) **7**, 223.
- Théot, Catherine** (1716-1791) French religious fanatic, imposture and unrest **12**, 340.
- Theramenes** (d. 404 B.C.) Athenian commander and politician overthrew the Four Hundred **3**, 624-625 at battle of Arginusae **3**, 634-636 and assassinates Lyandri **3**, 611-612 one of the Thirty **4**, 1 2 trial and death **4**, 6-8.
- Therapeutae**, alleged Egyptian sect **2**, 161-162.
- Theresa or Teresa** (eleventh century) widow of Henry of Burgundy regency in Portugal **10**, 129.
- Theresa Christina Maria** (1822-1889) empress of Brazil marriage **23**, 659.
- Thermidorians**, the more moderate party of French revolutionists prominent in events of 9th Thermidor of 1794 organised **12**, 389 obliged to abandon moderation **12**, 391 revenge themselves **12**, 398.
- Thermopylae**, mountain pass between Thessaly and Locria battle of in Persian wars (480 B.C.) **3**, 320-329, Greeks oppose Gauls at (279 B.C.) **4**, 500 Antiochus defeated at (191 B.C.) **4**, 532 **5**, 316, Justinian fortifies **7**, 83.
- Thermus, M. Minucius**, Roman commander 81 B.C., Caesar's first service under **5**, 477.
- Thésoigne de Méricourt or Marcourt, Anne Joseph**, "La Belle Liegeoise," "The Fury of the Gironde" (1782-1817) French revolutionary heroine in expedition of the women to Versailles (1789) **12**, 217-219.
- Theron**, tyrant of Agrigentum, Sicily 488-472 B.C., at war with Carthaginians **3**, 352, 591, 592.
- Théroutanne (Térouanne, Térouanne)**, fortress in northern France, sieges of (1479) **11**, 270 seq., (1553), **11**, 346, battle of,

- called also second "battle of the spurs" and second battle of Guinegate (1513) **11**, 304 **13**, 367 **14**, 243, **19**, 63.
- Thervings**, see Visigoths.
- Theseus**, hero in Greek legend marries Hippolyte **2**, 440 legends of, **3**, 71-73 158-162.
- Thespis** (sixth century B.C.) Greek poet, founder Greek drama **3**, 221, 230 497 504.
- Thesprotians**, tribe in Epirus **3**, 111 561.
- Thessalonica**, city in Macedonia revolt and massacre under Theodosius **6**, 527-528 531 532 importance to Eastern empire **7**, 171.
- Thessalonica** (d. 295 B.C.) daughter of Philip of Macedon (Alexander marries **4**, 412 190 Antigone kills **4**, 452 499).
- Thessalus**, (synonym hero of Thessaly **3**, 100 101).
- Thessaly (Thessalia)** a division of Greece inhabitants **3**, 34 57 100 106 110 152 190 government **3**, 159 190 submits to Persia (180 B.C.) **3**, 212 214 rule of Jason (70 B.C.) **4**, 161 164 214 war with Illyria **4**, 175 181 conquered by Macedonia (344 B.C.) **4**, 231.
- Thete**, Greek labouring class degradation of **3**, 96 97.
- Theudebald**, king of the Franks 548-555 A.D. marries **7**, 431 448.
- Theudebert or Dietbert** (d. 548 A.D.) king of Austrasia 534-545 A.D. invades Italy **7**, 107 405 478 marries **7**, 431 448 conquers Rhaetia (536 A.D.) **16**, 535.
- Theudelinda** (d. 653 A.D.) Bavarian princess marries Authari king of Italy **7**, 441 marries Agilulf **7**, 445.
- Theudes**, king of the Visigoths in Spain 531-545 A.D. recession **7**, 99 **10**, 19 legends (cont.) **7**, 115.
- Theudibert** (d. 744 A.D.) duke of Bavaria death **7**, 117.
- Theudisela**, king of the Visigoths in Spain 548 A.D. reign **10**, 19.
- Thi** (ca. 1500 B.C.) Syrian woman becomes queen of Amenhotep III **1**, 139.
- Thi**, relative of Ruricus III conspires against the king (ca. 1200 B.C.) **1**, 198 170.
- Thiat Mar**, servant of Henry of Saxony saves the emperor (915 A.D.) **7**, 597.
- Thibaudeau, Count Antoine Claire de** (1765-1854), French statesman and writer as president of the Convention (1795), **12**, 392 character **12**, 421.
- Thibaut IV** (1201-1253) count of Champagne and king of French Navarre joins crusade **8**, 432 forms alliance with Blanche of Castile **11**, 58.
- Thibaw**, last king of Burmah deposed by British (1885), **22**, 218 219.
- Thibet**, see Tibet.
- Thielman, Johann Adolf von** (1765-1824), Prussian general, urges resistance to France **15**, 310, enters Prussian service **15**, 312, engages Grouchy, **12**, 641, **15**, 330-331.
- Thierry I or Theodoric** (d. 534 A.D.), king



of Austrasia 511-534, campaign against the Goths, 7, 473, at war in Thuringia, 7 477

**Thierry II** (587-613 A D) king of Burgundy and later of Austrasia, kills his brother 7 480

**Thierry III** (d 691 A D) king of the Franks reign 7 482 186

**Thierry IV** (d 737 A D) king of the Franks 720-737 reign 7 491

**Thierry (Theodoric of Alsace)** (d 1168) count of Flanders rule 13 311 314 in sec oniferus 13 303 13 311

**Thiers, Louis Adolphe** (1797-1877) French historian and historian edits the *Annuaire* (1830) 13 44 appointed his secretary (1832) 13 62 became premier (1840) 13 66 ministry 13 66 70 resignation 13 70

**Thiers** (1830) 13 124 opposes German unity (1864) 15 499 500 refuses presidency of government of national defence (1870) 13 162 tours Europe to find assistance for France (1870) 13 162

**Thiers** conducts negotiations for peace with Germany (1871) 13 180-182

**Thiers** in Paris Commune 13 183

**Thiers** is president of France 13 186 188

**Thietberga**, wife of Ethelred II (ca 860 A D) Ethelred divorces 7 575 8 566 11 13 appeals to pope 7 79

**Thietgand**, archbishop of Troyes grants divorce to Ethelred II 7 575 divorces Ethelred II (863 A D) 7 57

**Thimbron** (d 390 B C) Spartan general commands Asia 4 53 120

**Thimble** (German Didenhofen), town in France besieged (506 A D) 8 560 siege of (1103) 11 491

**Third Estate** (*Tiers État*) originally the great middle class of the French people including alike the nobility, the clergy and the peasants elevated by Louis XVI (*Le Gros*) 11 31 convoked in the first states general by Philip the Fair (1302) 8 499 11 88 note, in states general of 1356 1357 11 132 seq deserted by nobility and clergy in struggle for popular rights 11 246 admission of the peasants to (1484) 11 282 humiliates Henry IV, 11 389 in last states general previous to the Revolution (1614), 11 436, assumes revolutionary attitude (1650), 11 506 submissiveness to Louis XIV 11, 542-543 in the revolutionary assembly (1789) 12 149-156 195 compared with the Commons of England, 18 425

**Thirby, Thomas** (1506-1570) bishop of Ely embassy to Rome (1555), 19 252, judge of Cranmer 19 254, degraded (1559), 19 278

**Thirty Tyrants, The**, 1 (called also "The Thirty") Body which usurped government in Athens 404-403 B C 4 2-19

**2** Body of pretenders to Roman empire 260-268 A D 6, 408, 417-420

**Thirty Years' Truce**, concluded by Athens

with Sparta and allies (445 B C), 3, 435 441

**Thirty Years' War, The** (1618-1648), a politico religious war involving several European countries causes 11, 111 14, 329-331, main treatment 14 329-385, Brandenburg and 15 111-134, Denmark and, 16, 358-362 England and, 19 504 France and 11 460 461, 466, 469 Poland and 24 53 Spain and, 10 268 269 Sweden and 16, 322-328, Switzerland and 16 650-653

**First period** in Bohemia and the palatinate (1618-1623) 14 329-338, revolt of Count Matthias of Thurn (1618), 14, 331 imperial governors thrown from window in Prague 14 331 Frederick II becomes emperor (1619), 14, 333, Count Mansfeld sent to aid of Bohemians (1619) 14 332 Bohemians elect Frederick V of the Palatinate king (1619) 14, 333, 15 112 10, 504, Maximilian of Bavaria and Spain ally themselves with Ferdinand (1619) 14, 339 16 323 imperialists defeat Bohemians at White Mountain (1620), 14 333 15 113 Tilly's victories in the Palatinate (1620-1623) 14, 338-339 Protestant League dissolved (1620), 14 326 reign of terror in Bohemia 14, 334 335 peasant war in Upper Austria, 14 335

**Second period** Denmark heads Protestants (1625-1629) 14 335-344, Christian IV of Denmark takes up arms (1625) 14 338 16 355 Wallenstein heads imperialists 14, 339, 15, 115, 116 Mansfeld defeated by Wallenstein at Dessau (1626) 14 341 death of Mansfeld (1626) 14 341, Tilly routs Danes at Lutter am Barenberge (1626), 14 340 16 359 Wallenstein expels duke of Mecklenburg (1627) 14, 342, defence of Stralsund (1628), 14, 342, 343 Peace of Lubeck (1629) 14 343, 16, 358 Ferdinand publishes "Edict of Restitution" (1629), 14, 363, 344, 15 119 16, 323, 650, diet of Ratisbon (1630), 14 344 Wallenstein superseded by Tilly (1630) 14, 345, Richelieu intervenes in war of Mantuan succession (1627-1631), 11, 460, 461, 14, 342

**Third period** Sweden at head of Protestants (1630-1635) 14, 344-367, Gustavus Adolphus espouses Protestant cause (1630) 14 346 347, 15, 116-118, 16, 322, Gustavus clears Pomerania 14, 349 15 118-120, 16, 325; Magdeburg taken by Tilly (1631), 14, 349-352, 15, 120, Gustavus victorious at Breitenfeld (1631), 14, 352-354, 15, 120, 16, 325, Wallenstein restored to command, 11, 354, Wallenstein fortifies camp near Nuremberg (1632), 14, 355, 16 326, Gustavus killed at Lützen (1632), 14, 357-360; 16 326, Oxenstierna succeeds Gustavus, 14, 362, 16, 329, schemes of

- Wallenstein, 14, 366, 368, 15 122 123; assassination of Wallenstein (1634) 14, 364, Swedes defeated at Nordlingen (1634), 14, 365, 15, 123, Peace of Prague (1635), 14, 367, 15, 123, George William of Brandenburg joins the emperor (1635) 15 125
- Fourth period France joins Protestants (1635-1648) 14, 367-385, Swedes under Banér victorious at Wittstock (1636) 14 370 Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar in Alsace (1636) 14 369 369 Frederick III becomes emperor (1637) 14 372 Swedes victorious in Pomerania (1638) 15 126-128 negotiations for peace at Hamburg (1641) 14 374 Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar takes Iaufenburg and Breisach (1639) 14 375-377, death of Bernhard (1639) 14 379, Torstenson wins second battle of Lepsic (Breitenfeld) (1642) 14 380 Sweden and Denmark at war (1643-1645) 14 381 382, 16 39 360 victories of Turenne and Condé (1644-1648) 11 494-496 Torstenson defeats imperialists at Jankau (1645) 14 381, Wrangels campaign 14 381 382 Peace of Westphalia 11 496 14 382-385 effect on Germany 14 383-385 546
- Thistlewood, Arthur (1770-1820) English conspirator member of Society of Spencean Philanthropists 21 500 leader of Fleet street conspiracy 21 512 513 executed 21 514
- Thos (193-169 B.C.) an Etolian Antiochus the Great and 5 217
- Thomas I, prince of Sviroy 1188-1233 9 502
- Thomas "the Cappadocian" (d. 520 A.D.) Byzantine commander revolt against Michael II death 7 221-222
- Thomas à Becket, see Becket
- Thomas, earl of Lancaster Leicester Derby Lincoln and Salisbury (1277?-1322) leads revolt of barons against Gaveston (1312) 18 432, opposition to the king and execution 18 438
- Thomas of London, see Becket
- Thomas, Clément (1609-1871) French officer commands National Guard in Paris (1848) 13 192 attacks barricades 13 101 killed by mob 13 182
- Thomas, Sir George (1705-1775) royal governor of Pennsylvania (1735-1747), 23, 196
- Thomas, George Henry (1816-1870) American soldier refuses to join secessionists, 23 417, wins battle of Mill Springs 23, 425, at Murfreesboro 23 434 supercedes Rosecrans in command of Union forces at Chattanooga, 23 442, in battle of Chattanooga 23 443 commands Federal forces in Tennessee, 23 445, wins battle of Nashville, 23, 445 seq 466 military ability 23 446
- Thomas, Jesse Burgess (1777-1850), American politician, proposes slavery restriction clause in Missouri compromise, 23 348
- Thomas, Lorenzo (1804-1875), American soldier, appointed secretary of war ad interim by President Johnson, 23, 465
- Thomas the Rhymer, or Thomas of Erildoune (ca. 1220-1297), Scottish poet, life and work 21, 126
- Thomaseb (1723), Persian prince, son of Husain Shah, 17, 313
- Thomists, followers of Thomas Aquinas, Luther attacks doctrines of, 14 254
- Thomond, Murrough O'Brien, Earl of, raised to Irish peerage (1540) 21 400
- Thompson, Captain (d. 1649) English officer, mutinies against Cromwell 20 93
- Thompson, David, early American colonist (ca. 1600) 22 640
- Thorbecke, Jan Rudolph (1798-1872) Dutch statesman heads reform party, 14 60 ministers of (1849-1853, 1862-1866 1871-1872) 14 61 62
- Thorberg, Peace of (1368 16 574
- Thorsind, king of Gepids (d. 555 A.D.) wars with Lombards 7 132 133
- Thorleif "the Wise," Icelandic chief and law giver (tenth century) 16 123 124
- Thorn, town in Prussia, ceded to Prussia (1793) 24 91
- Thorn, Peace of (1460) 8 656 14 235
- Thorne, Robert (d. 127) English merchant persuades Henry VIII to fit out polar expedition (127) 22 411
- Thorneycroft, Alexander Whitelaw (1859) British officer at battle of Spion Kop (1900) 22 311
- Thorolf-Monstrarskegg (Rolf), Scandinavian chief (ninth century) saga story of his settlement of Iceland 16 121 122
- Thoron, fortress in Palestine, siege of (1197) 8 412
- Thorpe, village in Scotland Truce of (1323) 21 113
- Thorstein Frode, Icelandic saga man, 16 129 seq
- Thorwardr, see Truvor
- Thoth, see Tehuti
- Thothmes, see Tehutimes
- Thou, François Auguste de (1607-1642) French politician, in plot of Cinqu-Mars 11, 479-481
- Thrace, country of southeastern Europe inhabitants 3 112 24 156 invaded by Ramses II 1, 146 Phœnician colonies, 2 274 3 37 home of Greek religion 3, 107, 112 113, migrations from, 2, 411, 414 419 449, wars with Persia, 2, 610-611 613, colonised by Greeks 3 204 420 430 a Roman province (26 A.D.) 6 26 139 170-171, settled by Goths (352 A.D.), 6 525
- Thraseas Pætus, Publius (d. 66 A.D.), Roman stoic, virtue 6 205, 309 330, slain by Nero 6 205-206
- Thrasidæus (d. 390 B.C.) Elean demagogue, conquers oligarchs 4 88-89
- Thrasylulus (d. 388 B.C.) Athenian statesman, impeaches Alcibiades, 3, 628, commands fleet 3, 633-635, 4, 98, 120, revolts against Thirty, 4, 10-23
- Thrasydæus (d. 472 B.C.) tyrant of Agrigentum, defeated by Hiero, 3, 592.

**Thrasydæus** (d 374 BC), Greek eunuch, kills Evagoras and Pythagoras, **4**, 134  
**Thrasylus** (d 406 BC) Athenian general, achievements of, **3** 628, 630, 634  
**Thrasylus** (d 36 AD), Rhodian astrologer, instructs Tiberius **6** 117  
**Three Emperors, League of the**, alliance between Germany, Austria, and Russia (1472), **15** 44  
**Three Hundred, Echean council**, and King Philip **4** 247  
**Three Kings, Alliance of the**, alliance between kings of Prussia, Saxony, and Hanover (1439) **15** 436  
**Throc Morton, Francis** (1554-1554) English conspirator, executed for conspiring against Elizabeth **19** 359  
**Throc Morton, Sir Nicholas** (ca 1515-1571) English politician, trial and acquittal of **19** 240, ambassador to Mary Queen of Scots **19** 246, in Scotland **19** 301  
**Thsao Thsao**, Chinese adventurer becomes dictator (191 AD) **24** 266  
**Thsu-tse**, Chinese philosopher known as the prince of learning (ca 1150) explains teachings of Confucius **24** 525  
**Thucydides** (ca 491-401 BC) Greek statesman and historian, ostracised **3** 551, **4** 624, last rise **1** 67, **3** 509, **4** 596  
**Thucydides**, son of Melesias, Athenian statesman, opposes Pericles **3** 151, ostracised (442 BC) **3** 152  
**Thugut, Baron Franz Maria von** (1709-1815) Austrian diplomat and politician, policy minister of foreign affairs **14** 504, situation to **14** 515, relations with the archduke Charles **14** 516, 520, plans for Austrian expansion **14** 521, characterisation of **14** 535  
**Thummosis**, Egyptian prince, legend of **1** 1-1  
**Thun, Count Franz Anton** (1847-) Austrian statesman, compromises with Hungarian ministers **15** 61, retirement of **15** 61  
**Thun, Count Leo** (1811-1844) Austrian statesman, reforms of **15** 466-467  
**Thundering Legion**, legion of Christians in army of Marcus Aurelius, legend of (174 AD) **6** 298  
**Thurgau**, a canton of Switzerland, conquered by the Swiss confederation (1460) **16** 593  
**Thuringians**, German tribe, allied with Theodoric, **7**, 386-430, found a monarchy **7** 177  
**Thurloe, John** (1616-1668) English politician, suggests nomination of successor to Cromwell, **20**, 177, impeachment of, **20** 212  
**Thurlow, Edward, Baron Thurlow** (1732-1806) English statesman and jurist, lord chancellor in ministry of 1782 **20**, 638  
**Thurman, Allen Granbery** (1813-1895) American statesman, democratic candidate for vice-president (1889), **23**, 481  
**Thurn, Count Heinrich Matthias von** (1590-1640), Bohemian Protestant leader, leads rebellion in Bohemia (1619), **14**, 332, made prisoner, **14**, 362

**Thurn, Count**, Austrian soldier, succeeds to Nugent's command (1948) **14**, 644  
**Thurot, François** (1727-1760) French corsair, captures Carnickfergus (1760), **12**, 78, **20** 591  
**Thurstan or Toustain** (d 1140), archbishop of York, at battle of the Standard (1138) **13** 244  
**Thusnelda**, wife of Arminius, led in triumphal procession (15 AD), **6** 76  
**Thwaites, Sir Thomas** (d 1494), English nobleman, in Perkin Warbeck conspiracy, **15** 29  
**Thymodes**, Greek officer of Darius III, sent to incorporate Greek mercenaries with Persian army (333 BC) **4** 299, advises against advance into Cilicia **4**, 300, in Cilicia **4** 304  
**Thymi**, Thracian tribe, enter Bithynia, **2**, 410-419, conquered by Croesus, **2**, 449  
**Tiamat**, in Assyro-Babylonian cosmogony a dragon personifying primeval chaos, in legend of creation **1**, 313-316, 520-523, fights with Marduk **1** 522-523  
**Tibareni**, Cappadocian tribe, Moschi separate from **2** 629-632  
**Tiberias**, town in Palestine, battle of (1187), **3** 373-376, **11** 45  
**Tiberinus**, see Ilagabalus  
**Tiberine or Roman Republic**, a former state in Italy, created by France (1799), **9** 556, Pius VII permitted to govern territories of (1800) **9** 563  
**Tiberius I or Tiberius Claudius Nero Caesar** (42 BC-37 AD) Roman emperor 14-37 AD, reign **6** 133-160, invades Armenia **6** 30, wars with German tribes **6** 62-64, envy of Germanicus **6**, 70-76, 134, marriage **6** 117-118, intrigues for throne **6** 119-120, campaign against the Phrygians **16** 531, controlled by Sejanus **6** 144-145, overthrows Sejanus, **6** 151-152, relations with Pontius Pilate **2** 165, 171, 173-176, neglects to subjugate Britain **18** 12, as a financier, **6** 333, various estimates of **6** 154-160  
**Tiberius II**, Byzantine emperor 579-582 AD, reign **7** 140-141, aids Rome against Lombards **7**, 439, at war with Persia **7**, 143  
**Tiberius**, name assumed by Heraclonas' brother David **9** 1  
**Tiberius Alexander** (first century AD), governor of Alexandria, opposes Zealots in Judaea **2** 173, causes massacre of Jews at Alexandria **2** 178  
**Tiberius Apsimar**, Byzantine emperor 698-704 AD, deposes Icontius and usurps throne **7** 192-193  
**Tibesh**, town in Algeria, see Tebeste.  
**Tibet or Thibet**, a dependency of China in Central Asia, main treatment, **24** 504-510, land and people, **24**, 504-507; government, **24**, 508, conversion to Buddhism, **2** 483-484, **24**, 269, at war with China **24**, 269, forms alliance with Moslems (716), **24**, 270, establishment of Buddhist hierarchy in, **24**, 286; added to Chinese Empire, **24**, 545; relations with India, **2**, 490, **24**, 509;

makes war on Sikkim (1886) **24**, 509, relations with British, **24**, 509-510, Tibet mission (1903), **21**, 668, treaty (1907), **17**, 664; **21**, 678, chronology, **24**, 617

**Tibullus**, Albius (ca 54-18 BC), Roman poet elegies of **6** 104

**Ticino**, canton of Switzerland, government overthrown (1830) **17** 37

**Ticonderoga**, town in New York state, Abercrombie's attack upon repulsed **23** 215  
Amherst captures (1759) **23** 216 captured by Allen (1775) **23** 215

**Tien-chwang**, town in Manchuria, taken by Japan (1895) **24** 578

**Tientsin**, city in China Treaty of (1860) **21** 62b, allied troops capture (1900) **24** 568

**Tiepolo**, Basamonte (d 1325) Venetian noble conspiracy of **9** 272

**Tigellinus**, Sulpicius (d 70 AD) Roman captain of praetorian guard favourite of Nero, **6** 194, prodigality of **6** 199 compasses death of Petronius **6** 205 character **6** 210-211

**Tiglathpileses I** (Tukulti-apal-esharra), king of Assyria 1120-1100 BC reign **1** 377-378 visits Phoenicia **2** 278 defeats Hittites **2** 312 invades (2 39)

**Tiglathpileses II**, king of Assyria ca 950-930 BC **1** 350

**Tiglathpileses III** (Poras, Pulis or Pul), king of Assyria 745-727 BC reign **1** 391 395 seized throne **1** 365 wars with Syria **2** 114-115 113 conquests in Phoenicia **2** 264 captures Arpad **2** 413, wars with Moab **2** 553 system of government **2** 607

**Tigranes I**, king of Armenia (ca 91-55 BC) invades Cappadocia **5** 421 set in law of Mithridates VI **5** 464 wars with Parthians **5** 62 kingdom of **5** 469 war with Rome **5** 469 471 refuses to harbour Mithridates **5** 472, war with Phraates **5** 473

**Tigranes II**, king of Armenia ca 20 BC taken prisoner by Romans **5** 506 appeals to Romans against Parthians **5** 30 186-187

**Tigranes III**, king of Armenia ca 20-6 BC **5** 44

**Tigranes IV**, king of Armenia 58 AD placed on throne by Romans **5** 70

**Tigranocerta**, capital of Armenia, battle of (68 BC), **5**, 470

**Tigris**, river in Asiatic Turkey battle of (363 AD), **6**, 503-504

**Tigurini**, Helvetian tribe migration **5** 393 aid in defeating Romans (107 BC) **5**, 393

**Tilden**, Samuel Jones (1814-1886) American statesman, early political career **23** 378, democratic candidate for presidency, **23**, 474-476

**Tilly**, Johann Tserclaes, Count of (1559-1632), Dutch soldier, at battle of Prague, **14**, 334, conquers Palatinate (1622), **14**, 336, defeats Christian of Anhalt, **14**, 338, campaign against Denmark **14**, 340 seq, commands at capture of

Magdeburg (1631), **14**, 349 seq, at battle of Breitenfeld, **14**, 353, death, **14**, 354

**Tilsit**, city in Germany, taken by Napoleon (1807), **15**, 296

**Tilsit, Treaty and Peace of**, **12**, 562 583, **15** 297, **16**, 423, **17**, 455-456, **21**, 472, **24**, 105

**Timaea**, wife of Agis king of Sparta intrigue with Alcibiades (415 BC), **3** 620

**Timasius**, Flavius, general in service of Theodosius called by Arradius (311 AD) **7** 34

**Timbuktu or Timbuctoo**, city in Africa, importance in sixteenth century **24** 471

**Timesileus**, tyrant of Sinope, expelled (ca 415 BC) **3** 436 150

**Timoleon** (d ca 337 or 336 BC) Corinthian general murders his brother Timophanes **4** 206 commands expedition against Sicily **2** 319 **4** 206 becomes master of Syracuse **4** 206 defeats Carthaginians **4** 207 death **4** 207

**Timotheus** (I ca 354 BC) Athenian naval commander son of Conon organizes Athenian League **4** 142 conquers Caria **4** 144 seq breaks peace of Athenians with Sparta **4** 143 deprived of command **4** 145 brought to trial **4** 145 commands mercenaries in Persian War **4** 148 149

**Timothy**, patriarch of Mar (715 AD) converts Bulghar Khan **24** 268

**Timur or Timour also Timur leng (Timur the "Lame")** converted to Tamerlane (1333-1405) later conqueror **24** 296 297 becomes king of Transoxiana **24** 298 theocratic system of government **24** 298 empire founded by **24** 299 conquers Khwarezm **24** 300 conquests in west and south **24** 301 at battle of Anzli **24** 300 7 333 relations with Europe **24** 301, death **24** 302 320

**Tinchebray**, town in France battle of (1106) **11** 30 **18** 233

**Tingis**, see **Tanger**

**Tippecanoe**, battle of the (1811) **23** 326

**Tiptoft**, John (1427-1470) earl of Worcester as lord-deputy in Ireland (1467) **21** 392

**Tipu Saib or Tippoo Saib** (1749-1799) sultan of Mysore son of Hyder Ali in first Mahratta War **22** 101 102 successes against British **22** 102, attacks Travancore **22** 111 ravages the Carnatic **22** 111 cedes half of dominions to British **22** 112 killed at Seringapatam **22** 114-116

**Tur**, see **Tyr**

**Tirard**, Pierre Emmanuel (1827-1893), French politician becomes premier of France, **13** 194 195

**Tiresias**, mythical Theban prophet **3**, 85

**Tirhaqa**, king of Egypt ca 704-ca 664 BC, reign, **1**, 176-178, 407, war with Sennacherib, **1**, 177, **2** 115-116, reconquers Egypt, **1** 181, attacks Assyria, **1**, 424 426, called Sethos in Egyptian legend **2** 116

**Tiribazus**, Persian satrap of West Armenia

ca 401 BC negotiates with Antalcidas 4 119-124 defeats Evagoras, 2, 622 treaty with Evagoras, 4, 134  
**Tiridates I**, king of Armenia 54-ca 66 AD  
 kept on throne by Volageses 6 170, war with Corbulo 6 186 banished by Corbulo 6 274 receives kingdom from Nero a Roman liege (63 AD) 6 197, 205 274, overthrown by Alani 6 243  
**Tiridates**, king of Parthia see Arsaces II  
**Tiridates II**, pretender to Parthian throne 27 BC 6 30 6 69  
**Tiridates**, pretender to Parthian throne (35 AD) 6 131  
**Tiridates** (first century BC) Persian ruler who in Persopolis warns Alexander the Great of intended rising of Darius 4 331 rewarded by Alexander 4 331  
**Tirnova** or Tarnovo, city in Bulgaria in thirteenth century 24 172 captured by Hun (1393) 24 174  
**Tiron**, Marcus Tullius (first century BC) friend of Cicero invents system of rhetoric 6 315  
**Tirol** or Tyrol  
**Tiryns**, ancient city of Greece prehistoric 3 13 14 15 31 57-61  
**Tissaphernes** (late 395 BC) Persian satrap and mercenary to desert to Cyrus 2 118 councillor of Cyrus the Younger 4 40 treacher to Cyrus 2 111 4 50-51 at battle of Cunaxa 4 51 retreats toward Ten Thousand 4 1111 involved with satrapies of Cyrus 1 111 Minor 2 651 4 52 Tirmans, ruler of Sogdiana against 4 92 deserts to Alexander 4 53 60 campaign of Alexander 4, 92, 93 executed 4 11  
**Tizian von Borosjono, Koloman** (1830-1902) Hungarian statesman, becomes minister of the interior (1875) 15 45 administrator as premier (1875-1890) 15 78-80  
**Titch, Constantine**, Bulgarian czar 1206 177 reign 24 171  
**Titelman, Peter** (sixteenth century) inquisitor of Netherlands crimes of 13 393  
**Tithraustes**, satrap of Lydia ca 395 BC 6 111 6 112 Tissaphernes 4 95-96  
**Tizian "the Divine"** (1477-1576) Venetian painter 9 405  
**Titicaca, Lake**, in South America, prehistoric ruins on 23, 537  
**Titus**, tribe of Rome 6 62 66 109-111  
**Titus, Marcus**, Roman admiral, deserts Antony (32 BC) 6, 630  
**Titurnus, Quintus Sabinus** (d ca 51 BC) Caesar's lieutenant in Gaul 6 525 600  
**Titus (Titus Flavius Sabinus Vespasianus)** (40-81 AD) Roman emperor person and character 6 247-250, 254, Vespasian leaves to continue Jewish War 6 234 campaign against the Jews, 2 28 180 188, besieges and captures Jerusalem, 2, 192 194-197, 199-200, 6 235-236, triumph of, 6 236-239, Vespasian divides power with, 6 240, sent against Alani, 6 243, accession to

throne, 6, 247, reign, 6, 247-256, visits Pompeii after catastrophe, 6 254, Colosseum completed by, 6, 286, gladiatorial combats under, 6, 375, death, 6, 255-256  
**Titus**, son of Brutus condemned to death by father (ca 510 BC), 5 88  
**Titus Ebutius**, legendary Roman hero at battle of Lake Regillus (ca 496 BC), 5 93, 94  
**Titus Herminius**, legendary Roman hero, defends the bridge with Horatius (ca 510 BC) 5 90 killed at battle of Lake Regillus (ca 496 BC) 5 93 94  
**Titus Tarquinius** (d ca 496 BC), son of Tarquinius Superbus sent to consult Delphic oracle 5 85 86, killed at battle of Lake Regillus 5 94  
**Tias (Uaf'nes)**, king of Egypt (second dynasty) 1 92  
**Tlaxcalans** or Tlaxcaltecs, tribe of Mexican Indians oppose Cortes 23 512 ally themselves with Cortes 23 513, at taking of Iztapalapan 23 524, aid Cortes at siege of Mexico 23 529 seq., protect on their share in conquest of Mexico 23 531  
**Tlemcen**, town in Algeria siege of (1836) 13 68  
**Tlesias**, Athenian archon ca 676-654 BC, 3 163  
**Tmu**, Egyptian god 1 150 164 167 219  
**Tnephachthus**, see Tefnekh  
**Tobacco**, introduction of into England 22 560  
**Tobago**, island in the British West Indies Dutch captures (1678) 11, 586, ceded to France (1785) 12 139, passes into possession of Great Britain (1763), 23 223  
**Tobiah**, adversary of Nehemiah 2 131 132  
**Tobitschau**, town in Austria battle of (1866), 15 492  
**Toda**, Indian tribe 2 458  
**Todar Mal**, Indian rajah author of reform in revenue system 22 30  
**Todleben**, Gottlieb Heinrich (1710-1773) Russian soldier in Russo-Turkish War (1768-1774) 24 416  
**Todleben or Totleben**, Count Eduard Ivanovitch (1818-1884) Russian general and engineer, at siege of Sebastopol, 17, 574, 21 616  
**Toggenburg**, district in canton of St Gall, Switzerland formerly a countyship, war between cantons on death of last count of (1836) 16, 590, purchased by abbots of St Gall (1469), 16 658, fails to throw off authority of abbots (1531), 16, 634; oppressed by Abbot Leodegar, 16, 659, second Toggenburg War (1712) 16, 659, 660 liberties of, confirmed by Abbot Joseph (1718), 16, 661  
**Toghrul or Toghrul Beg** (d 1063) founder of Seljuk dynasty in Persia, conquests, 8, 224 225, death, 8, 226  
**Toghrul** (d 1203) a Kerait Turk; makes alliance with Yesuguei, 24, 274, death, 24, 276.

**Togidumnus**, British chieftain, opposes Roman invasion (ca 50 A D), **18**, 13  
**Togo**, Heihachiro (1857-), Japanese admiral, naval campaign against Russian fleet at Port Arthur, **17**, 622-624, **24**, 657, 658; defeats Baltic fleet **24**, 663  
**Toi**, king of Hamath (ca 1000 B C), alliance with Judah, **2**, 363  
**Tokar**, battle of or battle of Trin Rital (1884), fought near well al-Teh, in Nubia **24**, 461  
**Tokatimur**, see Shunt  
**Tokio**, formerly Yedo the capital of Japan early capital of the Minamoto Shoguns **24**, 583 administration of overthrown **24**, 621, earthquake in (1855) **24**, 621, visited by Mr Harris (1857) **24**, 621  
**Tokely**, Tokely, or Tekeli, Count Emeric (1659-1705), Hungarian patriot, revolt of, **14**, 396, **24**, 389, made prisoner by Turks, **14**, 396 leads Turkish forces against Austria, **24**, 399  
**Tokugawa**, name of a Japanese dynasty of Shoguns 1603 to 1867 founded by I kugawa Iyeyasu **24**, 581 dynastic rule of **24**, 585 589 full of **24**, 589  
**Tolbiacum**, see Zulpich  
**Toledo**, capital of the province of Toledo Spain third council of the Church held at (400 A D) **10**, 12 I euvigild ecclesiastical court at **10**, 21, capitulates to Arabs **8**, 193, surrenders to Henry of Trastamara **10**, 55, surrenders to Alfonso VI of Leon (1085) **8**, 210  
**Tolentino**, battle in Italy battle of (1811) **14**, 579  
**Toleration**, Act of, in English law the name given to the statute I William and Mary (1689), relieving Protestant dissenters from restrictions in the exercise of religious worship **20**, 423  
**Tolerance**, Edicts of, edicts issued to ensure tolerance of religious worship, (1781) issued by Joseph II of Austria **14**, 168 (1916), issued by Frederick William IV of Germany **18**, 420  
**Tolle** or **Toll**, Count Karl Friedrich (1777-1842), Russian general becomes chief of staff to Count Diebitch in Poland (1813) **17**, 516  
**Tollmache**, Thomas (1651-1694) English soldier, killed in expedition against Brecht **20**, 441  
**Tolosa**, see Toulouse  
**Tolosa**, battle of see Las Navas de Tolosa  
**Tolstoi**, Count Peter (d 1728) Russian diplomat, arrested in Constantinople **17**, 261; effects succession of Catherine I (1725) **17**, 327, becomes member of secret high council, **17**, 328  
**Tombarius**, Greek insurgent appointed grand admiral (1822) **24**, 251  
**Tomochuchi**, American Indian chief, sent to England (1733), **23**, 61  
**Tomoth**, Phoenician primordial divinity **1**, 313  
**Tompkins**, Daniel D. (1774-1825), American statesman; elected vice-president of United States (1816), **23**, 316  
**Tomyris**, queen of the Massagetae defeats Cyrus the Great (529 B C), **2**, 593-596

**Tone**, Theobald Wolfe (1763-1798) Irish revolutionist; in Irish revolution of 1794, **21**, 439, at Bantry Bay, **21**, 440; capture, **21**, 442, trial and death, **21**, 443  
**Tong-Haks**, defeat Korean troops (1885), **24**, 575  
**Tongking** or **Ton Kin**, a French colony in Farther India, early history, **24**, 518 foreign relations, **24**, 519, French conquests and intrigue in **24**, 520, French protectorate over acknowledged (1882) **13**, 197, French expedition to (1883) **13**, 194 chronology, **24**, 686  
**Tonguz Niutchi**, ancestors of the Manchus found dynasty of Kiu in China, **24**, 271  
**Tonnage and Poundage**, a tax on freight required by Charles I **19**, 553 559 560 levied without consent of Parliament (1610) **19**, 564 compromise, **19**, 578  
**Tonti**, Henri (d 1700), Italian explorer in America joins D'Iberville **23**, 81 accompanies La Salle **23**, 75 76, 77 80  
**Tooke**, Horne, or John Horne (1736-1812) English politician and philologist publishes account of raising of funds for American in London **23**, 241 245, career of **20**, 612  
**Toombs**, Robert (1810-1885) American politician and Confederate secretary of state opposes war with the North **23**, 414  
**Topa Inca Yupanqui**, see Tupac Yupanqui  
**Topal Osman**, see Osman Pasha.  
**Torah**, see Pentateuch  
**Torcy**, Jean Baptiste Colbert, Marquis of (1665-1746) French statesman negotiates with Lord Portland (1699), **11**, 111  
**Torgau**, town in Saxony battle of (1760) **15**, 219-220  
**Torgau**, League of, league formed by Saxony Hesse and other powers against Roman Catholic states (1526) **14**, 266  
**Torghud**, see Dragut  
**Tories**, members of English royalist party arising in 1681 origin of name **20**, 298 rise **20**, 300 reaction **20**, 300-303 ministry in power (1700) **20**, 458, triumph over Marlborough (1710), **20**, 453-467 division of party (1714) **20**, 489-491, in power during French Wars (1793-1815) **21**, 454 170 in house of lords **21**, 556 assume name of conservatives (1833) **21**, 566, again in power (1839) **21**, 592, (1841) **21**, 600, oppose admission of Jews to parliament, **21**, 621  
**Tories**, Irish Catholic outlaws, origin, **20**, 119 298 depredations **20**, 119  
**Tories**, name of royalist party in the American colonies, **23**, 236  
**Torismond**, king of the Visigoths 451-452 A D, commands army against Attila, **6**, 546, at battle of Châlons (451 A D), **6**, 545-590, succeeds Theodoric, **6**, 591, death, **6**, 603  
**Torkel** (d 1306), regent of Sweden; administration, **16**, 193, execution, **16**, 193  
**Toronto**, capital of province Ontario, Canada; capitol of Upper Canada removed to, **22**, 331, during revolt of 1837, **22**, 337,

- W I Mackenzie elected first mayor of, **22** 335
- Torquatus, Titus Manlius Imperiosus**, Roman dictator 353 B.C.; combat with a Gaul, **5** 165 war with Sabines **5**, 183, military discipline **6** 111 112
- Torquatus, Titus Manlius**, Roman dictator 204 B.C., closes temple of Junus (235 B.C.) **5** 234, opposes ransom of Roman prisoners **5** 257 conquers Samnites **5** 263, declines consulate **5** 269
- Torquemada, Tomas de** (ca 1420-1498) Spanish Dominican monk, inquisitor-general in Castile, legislates against Jews **10** 148 persecutions of **10**, 392 estimate of number of his victims **12** 331
- Torre, Guido della**, chief of Milan 102 1311 **9** 125
- Torre, Martino della**, chief of Milan 1256 **9** 107
- Torre, Napoleon della**, chief of Milan 1263 1275 elected by Ghisliar party **9** 112
- Torre, Pagano della**, chief of Milan 1212 1236 popularity of **9** 107
- Torre, Philip della**, chief of Milan 1263 1265 **9** 107
- Torres Vedras**, lines of fortifications in Portugal successfully defended against the French by Wellington **10** 333 357 **12** 582
- Torrington, Arthur Herbert, Earl of** (d 1716) Irish admiral commands fleet at William of Orange (1688) **20** 407 captures French fleet off Irish coast (1689) **20** 425 made a peer **20** 426 defeated by the French at Beachy Head (1690) **20** 429 deposed from command **20** 430
- Torrington, Sir George Byng, Viscount** (1665-1733) English admiral repulses French fleet (1704) **20** 477 destroys Spanish fleet off Sicily (1718) **9** 532 **10** 213 **12** 23 **20** 521 courage and decision of **20** 523
- Torstenzon, Lennart**, count of Orkney (1603-1661) Swedish soldier in Thirty Years War serves under Bunker in Saxony, **14** 370 gains victory at Breitenfeld, **14** 380 takes chief command of Swedish army **14** 380 overruns Schleswig Holstein and Jutland **14** 381 **16** 351 360 defeats imperialists at Jutland (1644) **14** 381, gains victory at Jankau **14** 381
- Tortona**, town in Italy, captured by Frederick Barbarossa (1155) **9** 47 14 97, besieged by Russians (1709) **17**, 431
- Torture**, under Assyrians **1** 352 615 at siege of Jerusalem (70 A.D.) **2** 193-195, death of Jesus (329 B.C.) **4** 347, by Alexander the Great **4** 353, at destruction of Carthage (146 B.C.), **5** 311, death of Epicharmus (65 A.D.) **6**, 203, at Constantinople (775 A.D.) **7**, 213, in Morisco revolt, **10** 248, 249, under Inquisition, **10**, 562-598, during Napoleon's invasion of Russia (1812), **12** 591-592 death of Zella (866 A.D.), **18**, 72 death of Eadmund (870 A.D.), **18**, 72;

- death of Prince Ælfred and followers, **18**, 125, death of youth who killed Richard I, **18**, 324, death of Edward II (1327), **18** 446, methods in England under Elizabeth **19**, 447, death of William Wallace, **21**, 60, in Scotland during seventeenth century **21**, 307-315, Vlad the Impaler **24**, 132, Basil II, the Bulgar slayer, **24**, 167
- Tory Party**, see **Tories**.
- Toscanello, Paola del Pozzo** (1397-1492), Italian astronomer map of, used by Columbus **22** 416
- Tosertasis, Ter-teta or Teta**, Egyptian king of third dynasty **1** 93 100
- Toskides**, race of Albanians, origin, **24**, 211-212
- Tosorthros**, king of Egypt, see **T'efa**.
- Tostig** (d 1066) English earl son of Godwin assists Harold in Welsh campaign, **18** 140, misgoverns Northumbria, **18**, 113 succeeded by Morcar **18**, 143, seeks alliance with William of Normandy **18** 144 invades England **18**, 146-150, death **18** 150
- Totems**, family or clan emblems, among North American Indians **22** 509-511
- Totila or Totilas** (d 552 A.D.), East-Gothic king in Italy minor treatment **7**, 410-420, rise to power **7** 110 410 412, opposes Belisarius and Narces **7** 412-415, captures Rome (546) **7** 111 415-417, retakes Rome (549) **7** 417-418 conquers Sicily **7** 118 killed at Agunae **7**, 420, character **7** 110 412
- Totleben**, see **Todleben**
- Tott, Baron François de** (1733-1793), French soldier and diplomat accompanies expedition of Krim Gurin, **24**, 415, fortifies Dardanelles **24** 417
- Toul**, town in France, taken by Henry II (1552) **11**, 312, annexed to France (1648) **11** 497, besieged by Germans (1770) **13** 171
- Toulon**, seaport of France besieged by Prince Eugene (1707) **14**, 113, taken through genius of Napoleon (1793), **12**, 372
- Toulouse**, former county in southern France, ceded to France (1229) **11** 58, reunited to crown of France (1271) **11**, 74
- Toulouse**, city in France, capital of West-Gothic kingdom **7** 468, taken by Franks (507 A.D.) **7** 473, siege by Arabs, **8**, 197, council of (1167) **8**, 461, taken by Simon de Montfort (1216), **8**, 462, **11**, 53, revolt of, **11**, 54
- Toulouse, Louis Alexandre de Bourbon**, Count of (1678-1737) French naval officer son of Louis XIV., birth and education, **12** 9-10
- Toulouse, War of** (1159), caused by claim of Henry II, King of England to countship of Toulouse, **18**, 262
- Touraine**, ancient government of France; united to France (1204), **11**, 51
- Touraine, Jacques de**, French ecclesiastic, draws articles of accusation against Joan of Arc (1431), **11**, 207

**Tourakhan**, pasha of Theesaly (1451), invades the Peloponnesus, 7, 340  
**Tour d'Anvergne**, see Bouillon.  
**Tourguenev**, see Turgeniev.  
**Tournay** or **Tournai**, town in Belgium, besieged by Edward III (1340) 11 106, 13, 323, 18, 457 besieged by Henry VIII (1513), 19 64 taken by Louis XIV (1667), 11 571, taken by the French (1745), 12 41  
**Tours**, city in France, battle of (also called battle of Poitiers) (732 A.D.) 7 496, 8 199, 10, 37, council of 11 59  
**Tourville**, Anne Hilarion de Cotentin, Count of (1642-1701), French admiral, wins victory of Palermo 11, 585 at Algiers 11, 598 becomes leader in War of League of Augsburg 11 601 seq defeats Anglo-Dutch fleet (1690) 11 602 defeated at La Hogue (1692) 11 602 20 435-438  
**Toussaint Louverture**, or L'Ouverture, Dominique François (1743-1803) Haitian patriot defends Santo Domingo (1794) 12 382 defeated and imprisoned by French (1802) 12 530-531  
**Toustain**, see Thurston  
**Tower of London**, citadel and palace of London building begun by William the Conqueror (1066) 18 172  
**Towns (Cities, Communes, Municipalities)** Belgium and Flanders, the Communes 13 311 314  
 (Civil municipalities receive self governing powers 23 611  
 Denmark, rise of the bourgeoisie 16 143 144 medieval towns 16 144 145  
 England at the end of the Roman occupation 18 25 31 32 growing power of London (eleventh century) 18 124 note Norman and Angevin period 18 298-299 condition of in 1695 20 333-339 livy of the London police (1818) 21 412 establishment of London metropolitan police district 21 539, municipal corporation reform (1835) 21 575-577 establishment of London county council 21 645  
 Europe (in general) rise of free towns in twelfth and thirteenth centuries 8 470-471 influence of crusades on city growth 8 472-473, growth of cities aids in freeing middle and lower classes from feudal domination 8 355  
 France growth of towns under feudal regime, 8, 498-499, development of the communes 11, 38-39, cities of Southern France in twelfth century 8 461, communes enfranchised 11 31 organisation of communes 11 35 growth of towns after the crusades 11 38-40 suppression of the communes 11 77 municipal organisation 11, 92, modification of city government, 11 94 decline in independence and growth in prosperity of communes (fourteenth century) 11 94-95, architectural embellishment of French towns (fourteenth century) 11 96-97, advance of Third Estate during

reign of Louis XIV, 11, 543-544 municipal reforms during reign of Louis XIV, 11, 549-550, bourgeois culture under Louis XIV, 11, 652  
 Germany growing power of cities (fourteenth century) 14, 188-190, revolutionary movements in (fifteenth century) 14 211-212, independence of (fifteenth century), 14, 232-234, confederation of cities formed to resist feudal lords 8 496 499  
 Holland government of the towns 13 294-299 power and influence of towns (Middle Ages) 13 382  
 India British municipal self government conferred 22 213  
 Ireland towns of the Norman period 21 345  
 Italy economic conditions of towns (later Roman Empire) 9 16-17 during investiture struggle 9 22 24 rise of aristocracy in Venice 9 31 33 government and constitution of the Lombard cities 9 36-39 city conditions in the Middle Ages 9 44 the government of Florence 9 101 102 democracy in Italian cities (early fourteenth century) 9 124-125 nobility of wealth in cities of (fourteenth century) 9 126 decline of (seventeenth century) 9 524-525  
 Poland elective franchise of towns (thirteenth century) 24 44  
 Rome the *municipia* 6 1-7  
 Scotland third estate established by David 21 41  
 Spain under Roman rule 10 10 11 prosperity during Golden Age 10 204 209  
**Townshend, Charles**, 2nd Viscount Townshend (1671-1734) English statesman dismissed in position of secretary of state 20 517 lord lieutenant of Ireland 20 517 again becomes secretary of state 20 530 disagreement with Walpole 20 541 resignation 20 541  
**Townshend, Charles** (1723-1787) British statesman becomes chancellor of the exchequer in Grafton ministry (1761) 20 609 measures for taxation of American colonies 20 610 23 234 236 decline and character 20 610-611  
**Townshend, George**, Earl of Leicester and first Marquis Townshend (1724-1807) British soldier in battle on the Plains of Abraham (1759) 23 221 returns to England after capitulation of Quebec 23, 222  
**Towton**, village in Yorkshire, England battle of (1461) 18 580 seq  
**Tracy, William** (d 1173) English knight one of the murderers of Thomas à Becket (1170) 18 274-276  
**Trade and Commerce**  
 American (United States) restrictions on trade by Governor Berkeley of Virginia (seventeenth century), 22, 592, beginning of Navigation Laws, 22, 594-595, freedom of commerce during the commonwealth period 22 597, fur trade of Plymouth 22, 634, trade of North Carolina



- with the West Indies, **23**, 48, 60, far trade of English compared with that of the French **23** 87-88, effect of Navigation Laws on American commerce **23** 123-124 trade of New England with the southern colonies **23** 145, rivalry of French and English in fur trade and fishery **23** 185 foreign trade of colonies in the Revolution (1777) **23** 261 trade conditions leading up to War of 1812 **12** 582 Interstate Commerce Act (1887) **23** 450
- African early commerce among Sabaeans **1** 315 **8** 5 trade relations of Arabia with Egypt and Babylon **8** 103-104 trade of the title of the Koranish **8** 105-109 great furs of the Koranish **8** 109 Aral commerce in Spain under Abdur Rahman III (tenth century) **8** 208 summary of African commerce under the Caliph **8** 273 274
- African ancient commerce **2** 339
- Asian Babylonian with Phoenicia **2** 333 trade along the Euphrates **1** 151 ancient Babylonian a vast empire of Asiatic trade **1** 454-491
- Austroriparian process of trade in the nineteenth century **14** 334 339 (Customs Union) **1** 121 opening of Danube trade (1860) **15** 14 commercial relations with Rumani **15** 15
- Balkan prevalence of monopolies in the Transylvanian frontier with Great Britain **22** 212 214
- Balkanization in management of commerce by Russia (thirteenth century) **24** 173-175
- China from **2** 311 312
- China trade with commerce after the discovery of gold in California **23** 610
- China trade with the Turkish Empire **8** 71 commerce encouraged by the Mughal rulers **24** 282 commercial prosperity in thirteenth century **24** 292 trade relations to China controlled by Sultan Bektas of Egypt **24** 291 question of the Open Door **24** 562-563
- Dutch extension of foreign commerce by Christian IV (1613-1625) **16** 356 357, commercial prosperity during revolutionary epoch **16** 419-420
- Dutch trade conditions in the Lowlands at the outbreak of the Hundred Years War **11** 102, prosperity under the house of Burgundy **13** 372-373, tulip trade **13** 580, growth of trade in seventeenth century (beginning of with East Indies) **13** 547-548 prosperity under Charles V **13** 573-575, decline of in eighteenth century **14**, 6-7 **14**, 11-12 the struggle for the control of the Schelde **14** 43, commerce ruined by Napoleon (1810) **12** 580 reorganization of trade by Napoleon **12**, 581
- Ecuador tariff of 1891 **23** 615
- Egyptian trade with Assyro-Babylonia and Mediterranean countries **1** 60, 61, the voyage to the land of Punt for spices, **1**, 108-109, Naucratis, centre of commerce, **3**, 206, Alexandria, centre of commerce, **4** 405, 408-409, under Ptolemies, **4**, 570, trade with Arabia, **8**, 103-104, 164-165, in seventh century, **7**, 173-174, furtherance of, in nineteenth century, **24** 456
- English pre Roman, **18**, 7-9, Roman Britain (first century A.D.), **6**, 188, 193, Britain (fourth century A.D.), **7**, 26, English towns in middle ages **18**, 298-299, the Jews and Flemings, **18**, 299-300, trade legislation under Richard III, **18**, 619-620, trade under Henry VII, **17**, 50-51, attempted regulation of prices, **19** 162, Sebastian Cabot and the development of English commerce, **22**, 456, trade conditions in the sixteenth century **22** 491-492, rise of commercial enterprise under Elizabeth, **19**, 383 rapid progress under Elizabeth, **19**, 455-456 at close of reign of Elizabeth, **19** 458-460 piratical practices of English merchants under James I **19**, 486, growth of commerce under James I, **19**, 489 516 518 East India Company chartered (1600) **19** 491, attacks on commerce by Prince Rupert during Civil War (1642-1649) **20** 122, the Navigation Acts **20** 123-124, treaty relations with Portugal (1652) **20** 123, commerce under Cromwell **20** 150 151, 216, Cromwell's commercial policy in Ireland, **21** 425 summary of commerce in the republican period **20** 216 prevalence of smuggling during eighteenth century, **21**, 436 commercial treaty with France, **20** 646 commercial equality conceded to Ireland under Act of Union, **21**, 444, England and the Continental System, **12** 542 **15** 295 prosperity in 1801, **21**, 460, smuggling during Napoleonic wars, **21**, 472-473 trade prosperity in 1811, **21** 482, commercial prosperity after 1815 **21** 483-489, beginning of free-trade agitation **21**, 515 establishment of free trade **21** 601-606 crisis of 1847-1848 **21** 609 repeal of Navigation Acts (1849) **21** 610 commercial treaty with France (1900) **21** 621 Trade Disputes Act (1906) **21** 663, Colonial preference, **21**, 662 672 673
- French under Louis VI **11**, 31; commercial prosperity in fourteenth century, **11** 95 the great fairs, **11**, 93 97, development of Calais **11**, 120, trade thrives under Louis XII, **11**, 303, encouragement of commerce by Richelieu, **11**, 474 encouragement of commerce by Colbert, **11**, 334, France and the Continental System **12** 581 582, depressed condition of trade after 1814, **12**, 621; commercial prosperity under Louis Philippe **13** 75
- Genoese commerce and the crusades, **8**, 394 early commercial prosperity, **9**, 35-36, Genoa destroys power of its rival, Pisa **9** 115-117, defeat of Genoese by Venetians and consequent decline (fourteenth century), **9**, 266-269.

German trade fostered by Charlemagne, 7, 551, trade conditions in twelfth and thirteenth centuries, 14, 136, freedom of trade under Albert I, 14, 161, growth under Charles IV (fourteenth century) 14, 181, 187, prosperity during sixteenth century, 14, 277-278, ruin effected by Thirty Years War 14, 385, 388, commercial policy of Joseph II (eighteenth century), 14, 451, Joseph II attempts to open the Schelde to navigation 14, 43, 476, commerce in the Hohenzollern territories (seventeenth century) 15, 131, commercial importance of Prussia 15, 149, commerce under Frederick the Great, 15, 185-186, controversy between Prussia and Austria over Customs Union 15, 11, establishment of the Zollverein 15, 390, 394, Bismarck excludes Austria from Zollverein 15, 468, first customs parliament (1868) 15, 504, 511, commercial conditions under William I 15, 536-537, Baltic and North Sea Canal (1887) 15, 540, High lid railway (1899) 15, 564, commerce in German constitution 15, 605-609.

Greek commerce in the heru age 3, 51, Corinth centre of trade before rise of Athens 3, 192, early Greek colonies agricultural rather than commercial 3, 193, Greek trade in Egypt 3, 206, Greek trade with Phoenicia 2, 330, Solon's laws concerning exports 3, 215, in Athens after Persian War (fifth century B.C.) 3, 385, Agamemnon improved by Cimon 3, 410, commercial relations of Athens with colonies 3, 440-451, influence on prices 3, 465, silk trade (fifth century B.C.) 3, 475, commercial disputes with Megara cause of Peloponnesian War 3, 510-511, commerce disturbed by reign of the Thirty 4, 25-26, Athenian trade injured by Philip 4, 273, protected by Rome in Illyrian War (229-228 B.C.) 4, 20.

Hannatic League 8, 473, 14, 135, 146-145.

Indian (East) with Phoenicia 2, 333, 336-337, 462, Hindus a commercial people 2, 519-520, coinage and precious stones 2, 520-521, spices and perfumes 2, 521-522, commercial routes 2, 523-524, trade with Egypt under Augustus 6, 46-47, trade with India carried on by Sogdian merchants (seventh century) 8, 155, commercial conditions under Aurangzeb (seventeenth century) 22, 38, Portuguese monopoly of trade (sixteenth century), 10, 504-505, 22, 10, Portuguese trade succeeded by Dutch and English 10, 505-506, 22, 40 seq., English East India Company founded 22, 42-43, French East India Company, 22, 45, conflict of English and French interests in India 22, 45 seq., extinction of French East India Company, 22, 67, trade in India (1859-1881), 22, 211, see also East India Company (British, Dutch, and French).

Israelite with Phoenicians, 2, 64, Israelites control trading routes (tenth century B.C.), 2, 281, commercial ability developed during exile, 2, 127, promoted by Maccabees 2, 159.

Italian under Theodoric, 7, 389, trade almost banished from Italy (seventeenth century), 9, 492, in eighteenth century, 9, 524-525, trade prospers in Savoy in latter half of eighteenth century, 9, 540, see also Genoese and Venetian.

Japanese early commerce, 24, 564, opposition to foreign intercourse, 24, 551-553, commercial relations with England, 24, 581, 597-598, with China, 24, 599-601, with Portugal 24, 581, 590, with the Dutch 24, 584, 597-599, opening of ports to foreign trade 24, 623, commercial development, 24, 641-643, future prospects 24, 643-645.

Lybian markets of Sardis 2, 435, objects of trade 2, 436.

Neples 24, 511.

Persian the early silk trade, 9, 312 seq. Phoenician with Israelites 2, 64, Phoenician and date trade 2, 215, Sidon founder of Phoenician trade 2, 255-256, early voyages and trading stations 2, 271-278, early prosperity of Tyre and Sidon 2, 290, Phoenician traders accompany Alexander 2, 300, prosperity of Tyre in Middle Ages 2, 304, 306, extent of Phoenician commerce 2, 312, 329, Phoenicians primarily a trading nation, 2, 329, their sea trade 2, 330-331, their land trade and manufactures 2, 334, 339, the use of gold and silver for money 2, 339-342, slave trade, 2, 341-345.

Polish legislation of fifteenth century represents commerce 24, 45.

Portuguese trade fostered under Diniz 10, 442, trade encouraged by Pombal 10, 531-532.

Roman commercial treaties with Carthage (fourth century B.C.) 5, 14, state monopoly of salt manufacture 5, 339, trade of Roman provinces of Spain 6, 25, revival of trade under Augustus 6, 50, trade in Roman provinces 6, 136, Rome a centre of trade 6, 265, 335.

Russian first commercial treaty between Russia and Byzantine Empire (ninth century) 7, 235, Archangel, on the White Sea founded (sixteenth century) 17, 198, growth of St Petersburg as a trading point 17, 271, trade with East under Peter the Great 17, 311-312, encouragement of commerce by Anna Ivanovna (eighteenth century), 17, 338, commercial expansion under Alexander II 17, 607.

Scotch promoted by David, 21, 39; encouragement of commerce by Queen Margaret (eleventh century), 21, 34, 123, growth from the ninth to the thirteenth centuries 21, 60, William Wallace attempts revival of Scotch commerce, 21, 76, conditions in the four

- teenth century. **21**, 144, prosperity in fifteenth century. **21**, 169, decline under Charles II **21**, 302, depressed condition under William and Mary. **21**, 316, equality with England established by Act of Union **21**, 321, commerce in the nineteenth century **21** 326
- Spanish early commercial contact with the Italians **10** 4, commerce under Abd al Rahim III (tenth century) **8**, 208, growth during early reign of Ferdinand and Isabella **10** 140, prosperity in early sixteenth century **10** 208, decline under Philip II **10** 208, commercial relations with colonies **23** 563, restrictions on colonial trade **23**, 571 574
- Swedish protectionist movement, **16**, 18-411
- Swiss trade among the Lake-Dwellers **16** 24, in Roman times **16** 533, foreign trade in fourteenth century **16** 567, prosperity in sixteenth century **16** 610, decline of Geneva in commerce (eighteenth century) **17** 7
- Taliban encouragement of foreign merchant by Sulaim in the Great (sixteenth century) **24** 365
- Venetian attitude of Venice to crusades determined by commercial interests **8** 171-172, riches derived from fifth century **8** 314 418 419, in distribution Venice and Genoa **8** 416 417, causes of Venetian prosperity **9** 403, monopoly of salt **9** 307, Venice in the East **9** 308 310, commercial policies of Venice **9** 310-315, in Africa **9** 311 311, slave trade **9** 312-313, decline of Venetian commerce **9** 315 324
- Trade Routes, route from Babylon to India **1** 483, from Babylon to Asia Minor **1** 490, in prehistoric highway **1** 451, routes in India **2** 223 224, early routes in Europe and the East **9** 311 311, commercial routes of Asia **24** 292
- Tradition, lifetime factor (1215), **9** 89
- Trætela, Olaf, see Olaf Trætela
- Trafalgar, Cape, on south coast of Spain, battle of (1805) **21** 167-168, **10** 322, **12** 341
- Trués des Dames, Le, see Cambay, Treaty of
- Trajan, Marcus Ulpius (53-117 A.D.) Roman emperor 98-117 A.D. reign **6** 267-268, **9** 17, conquest and colonisation of Dacia **6** 269 seq, **24** 127, wars with Parthians **6** 274 **8** 72, correspondence with Pliny **6** 276, public buildings **5** 566 **6** 261, 273 274 347, persecution of Christians **6** 324, death and triumph, **6** 280
- Trajan, Roman general at battle of Hadrianopolis (378 A.D.) **6** 524
- Trajan's Column, monument erected to commemorate Emperor Trajan's victories **6** 273, 277-280
- Traktur, town in the Crimea, battle of (1855), **17**, 579
- Tralles, town in Caria, Asia Minor, siege of (1280), **7**, 311
- Tramilians, inhabitants of Lycia, **9** v
- Trani, seaport of southern Italy, siege of (ca 1060), **9**, 73
- Transamund I, duke of Spoleto 671 A.D., **7**, 446
- Transamund II, duke of Spoleto ca 728-742 A.D., assists pope against Lombards **7**, 452 454
- Transcaspia, Russian province, annexation (1861), **17**, 615
- Transjuran Burgundy, see Burgundy
- Transleithania, division of the Austro-Hungarian empire comprising all Hungarian lands disturbances of 1867, **18**, 42 seq
- Transoxania (Sogdiana), name formerly given to region beyond the Oxus corresponding approximately to Bokhara, Persian conquest of **2** 593 613, conquered by Alexander **2** 598 4 331, medieval silk trade of **9** 312, penetration of Christianity into **24** 265, conquered by Arabs **8** 155 **24** 269, first mosque built at Bokhara (712 A.D.) **24** 269, conquered by Jenghiz Khan **24** 280-282, under successors of Jenghiz **24** 284 seq, included in Empire of Jagatay **24** 294, condition in fourteenth century, **24** 295 seq, under Timur the Lame **24** 298 seq, Timur's capital at Samarkand **24** 301, civilisation of fifteenth century, **24**, 302, 306, see also Bokhara
- Transportation
- Austria early railway extension (1835), **14** 594, development of steam navigation on the Danube and on the Mediterranean in reign of Francis I **14** 594
- Brazil first railway built (1853) **23** 659
- England difficulties of travelling in England in 1655 **20** 339 340, stage coaches (seventeenth century) **20**, 342-343, opening of the Liverpool and Manchester railway (1830), **21**, 550, electric traction **21** 675 676
- Germany movement for government ownership of railways **15** 536, the Baltic and North Sea canal **15** 540, regulations for control of German railways in the federal constitution **15** 609 610
- Holland state railway system, **14** 62
- India British railway development, **22**, 215
- Italy state ownership of railways, **9**, 631
- Mexico the Tehuantepec railway, **23**, 637 638
- Russia Siberian railway **17**, 619, 624
- South Africa railway extension in Cape Colony **22** 272, the organisation of the Netherlands Railway Company (1884), **22** 294
- Turkey the Baghdad railway **15** 584
- United States effect of railroad and telegraph on the national development, **23**, 296, comparative railroad development of North and South at outbreak of Civil War **23** 416, Pacific Railway Bill passed (1862), **23**, 421, completion of the Pacific railways (1867), **23**, 478; the

- Pacific railroad's scandal** (*Crédit Mobilier*) (1872-1873), **23**, 472, expenditure on railroad building (1869-1873), **23**, 473, railroad strikes (1877) **23** 477, the Interstate Commerce Act (1887), **23**, 490, see also *Canals, Trade and Commerce*
- Transportation, Penal, see Penal Transportation**
- Transvaal, The**, region of eastern South Africa lying between the Vaal and Limpopo Rivers, main treatment **22** 252-317, the Great Trek or migration of 1833 **22** 242, independence established (1852) **22** 283, annexation of the Free State attempted by Pretorius **22** 284 285, Dopper sect founded **22** 284, gold discovered **22** 286, boundary disputes and Keate award **22** 287, British annexation (1877) **22** 288, trouble with Zulus **22** 282 289, revolt against British (1880-1881) **22** 290 292, London convention (1884) **22** 293, the Uitlanders and Jameson's raid (1895) **22** 295 300, war with England and second British annexation (1902) **22** 303 317, constitution (1906), **21**, 670. See also *Boer Wars*
- Transylvania**, principality of southeastern Hungary, annexed by Hungary (1868) **18** 43
- Transylvania**, original name of Kentucky, **23** 249
- Traquair, Sir John Stewart, Earl of** (d 1659), Scottish privy councillor, formation of jury in trial of Balmerino (1650), **19** 573
- Trascalluseus, see Zeno**
- Trasimene, Lake**, in Italy, battle of (217 B.C.) **8** 251
- Traspias, Scythian tribe** **2** 401
- Traun, Count Otto Ferdinand von** (1677-1748), Austrian soldier, drives Frederick the Great out of Bohemia **12**, 10
- Trautenu, town in Bohemia**, battle of (1866) **18** 459
- Trauttmansdorff, Count Ferdinand von**, Austrian minister in Brussels (1787), **14**, 482 488
- Trauttmansdorff, Count Maximilian von** (1584-1850), Austrian diplomatist negotiates Peace of Westphalia **14** 387
- Traversari, Ambrogio** (early fifteenth century), Italian scholar, in revival of Greek learning **9** 352
- Treason Act**, an act passed by the British parliament (1769) regulating the trial of traitors in the colonies **23** 235
- Treat, Robert** (1622-1710), colonial governor of Connecticut protests to Andros against surrender of charter, **23**, 158
- Treaties:**
- Aarau** (1712) **16** 661-662
- Abbeville** (1259) **11** 59
- Abernethy** (1072) **21** 21-25
- Abo** (1743) **16** 400 **17** 352
- Adrianople** (1829) **24**, 148
- Aix-la-Chapelle** (Aachen) (1668), **11**, 570-571; (1689) **14** 391, (1748), **14**, 434, **20**, 569-570 **12**, 47
- Akerman or Akkerman** (1826), **24**, 148

- Amasia** (1555), **24**, 345
- American-Japanese** (1854), **24**, 617, (1858), **24**, 670-671
- Amiens** (1527) **9**, 454, (1802), **12**, 515-516, **21**, 461
- Anglo-Afghan** (1905) **21** 669
- Anglo-Argentine** (1825) **23** 616
- Anglo-French convention of 1899** 1899 **24** 466
- Anglo-German** (1900) **24** 572
- Anglo-Japanese** (1902) **24** 670 677 (1905) **24** 677 679
- Anglo-Russian** (1891) **17** 617 (1907) **17** 614 **21** 678
- Anglo-Spanish** (1907) **21** 666
- Anglo-Tibetan** (1904) **24** 510
- Antilla** (842 A.D.) **7** 561
- Antiochian Peace of 987** B.C. **4** 119
- Arras** (1414) **11** 160 (1435) **11** 223 (1411) **11** 235 (1452), **11** 271 **14** 222
- Ashburton or Washington** (1842) **23** 618
- Asi** (1615) **9** 191
- Augsburg Religious Peace** (1555), **14**, 31-313
- Austro-German** (1879) **17** 614
- Austro-Russian alliance** (1751), **14** 486
- Ayton** (1197) **21** 206 207
- Badajoz** (1801) **10** 537
- Baden** (1512) **16** 617
- Badajoz** (1811) **17** 563
- Bale** (1450) **16** 592 (1790) **15**, 278 280 **12** 387
- Baltic League** (1840) **24** 149
- Bardonia** (1193) **11** 287, (1529) **9** 17
- Barrar** (1710) **13** 602 **14** 417-418
- Bartonsburg** (1507) **17** 153
- Bassano** (1802) **22** 118
- Bautzen** (1018) **24** 10
- Belgrade** (1739) **24** 146 110
- Bellinzona** (1503) **16** 616
- Bellerophon** (1577) **11** 384
- Berlin** (1867) **15** 402 (1878), **15**, 50 51, **17** 641 644
- Bern** (1529) **16** 629
- Berwald** (1631) **11** 466
- Bière** (1410) **11** 167
- Bilbao** (1504) **9** 428, **14** 242
- Bonn** (921) **13** 274
- Boulogne** (1800) **21** 24
- Bourges** (1412) **11** 167
- Breda** (1667), **13**, 630-631, (1674), **16**, 365
- Breda** (1742) **15** 174
- Brignys** (1360) **11** 141
- Bromwich** (1645) **16** 360
- Bucacz** (1672) **24**, 388
- Bukharest** (1812) **17** 468, **24**, 147
- Budan** (1534) **14** 272
- Baltic** (1757), **22** 57
- Cambray** (1259), **11** 325
- Campillo** (1305) **10** 70
- Campo Formio** (1797) **12** 452, **14**, 523 4
- Cateau (ambrésis)** (1569) **11** 348 349
- Chaumont** (1814) **14** 585-586
- Cherawo** (1631), **9**, 505
- Chino Japanese** (1905) **24**, 664
- Cintra** (1808), **21**, 474
- Cognac** (1628), **11**, 822
- Conflans** (1465), **11**, 252-253

Constance (1183), **14**, 106  
 Constantinople (907), **17**, 96, (1878), **17**, 606  
 Copenhagen (1660), **16**, 340-341  
 Danish French alliance (1813), **16**, 430-431  
 Delft (1424) **13** 347  
 Dover (1670) **11** 572-573, **20** 272-273  
 Dickoningsbundnis (1549) **15**, 456  
 Dresden (1715) **15** 192  
 Edinburgh (1560) **21** 256  
 Elusa (1174) **21** 47  
 Family Compact (1761), **20** 597  
 Fexhe (1311) **13** 310  
 Fontenoy (1709) **16** 369, (1755) **14** 476, (1807) **10** 324  
 Franco-Danish alliance (1813) **16** 430  
 Franco-Dutch alliance (1896) **24** 517  
 Franco-Russian alliance (1898), **13** 106  
 Franco-Spanish alliance (1902), **24** 517  
 Franco-Spanish (1907) **21** 666  
 Gallipoli (1916) **16** 619-620  
 Gallipoli (1833) **23** 624  
 Gamluk (1879) **21** 641  
 Gattin (1865) **15** 22, 185-456  
 Gattin (1876) **13**, 462, (1814), **21**, 490  
 Gattin (1880) **14** 589  
 Gattin (1890) **9** 427  
 Gattin (1917) **14** 328  
 Gattin Hidalgo (1849) **23** 626  
 Gattin (1813) **24**, 491  
 Gattin The (1701) **11** 613, (1795) **14**, 22,  
 Conference (1899) **23** 490, **17** 644-650  
 (1907) **17** 644-650  
 Hamburg (1638) **14** 373-374  
 Hannover (1725) **20** 535  
 Hav Herrin (1903) **23** 605  
 Hav Puncif te (1901) **23**, 603  
 Hiltun (1633) **14** 362  
 Hiltun (1630) **20** 95  
 Hiltun (1804) **22** 121  
 Hiltun Alliance (1815), **17**, 496  
 Hiltunburg (1763) **15** 225-226  
 Hiltun (1636), **16** 645  
 Japanese American (1854) **24**, 617  
 Japanese American amnity and com  
 merce (1858), **24** 670-671  
 Japanese English alliance (1902), **24**, 676,  
 (1905) **24** 677  
 Japanese Korean (1875), **24**, 631  
 Jassy (1792) **17** 411  
 Jomville Pact of (1584) **11**, 385  
 Karlowitz (1699) **24**, 402  
 Kiel (1814) **16** 432  
 Kutchuk Kainardji (1774) **24**, 419  
 Iabau (1856) **15** 135-136  
 Iabau (1217) **18**, 367  
 Iabau (1564), **16** 642.  
 Iabau (1797) **14**, 522.  
 Iabau (1264), **18**, 381  
 Iabau (1804), **21**, 668  
 Iabau (1691), **21**, 434  
 Iabau (1879), **24**, 554  
 London (1827), **21**, 534-535; Protocol  
 (1852), **15**, 458, **16**, 441, 444-445,  
 (1854), **17**, 582  
 Lubek (1629), **14**, 343  
 Lucerne (1474), **16**, 596-597.  
 Lund (1679), **16**, 369.

Lunéville (1801), **12**, 509-510, **14**, 533.  
 Lyons (1601), **9**, 481  
 Madrid (1526), **11**, 322  
 Malmö (1848), **15**, 418-449  
 Manchurian Convention (1901), **24**, 573  
 Mantua (1881) **11**, 594-595  
 Mersen (570 A.D.) **7** 580-581  
 Monsieur Pact of (1575) **11**, 383  
 Montpellier (1622) **11** 115  
 Morfontaine (1540) **17**, 439  
 Munster see Westphalia  
 Murfeld (1653) **16** 655  
 Nantes Edict of (1598), **11**, 405-407  
 Nepal (1816) **22** 126  
 Newport (1648), **20** 68  
 Nikolsburg (1666) **15** 29  
 Nimeguen (1678) **11** 586 see  
 Northampton (1325) **21** 116  
 Novon (1516) **9** 445  
 Nuremberg (1532), **14**, 271  
 Nystad (1721) **16** 397-398, **17**, 304  
 Oliva (1660) **16** 341  
 Paris (1763) **20** 600, (1814) **15** 322-323,  
 (1815) **12** 643-644, **14** 580, **15** 331-  
 332, (1856) **17**, 616-640  
 Partition (1695) **10** 276, (1701) **20**  
 459-460, (1772) **14** 415-456, **24** 56,  
 (1793) **24** 91, (1795) **24** 99  
 Passarowitz (1713) **14**, 421, **24**, 406  
 Passau (1552) **14** 311  
 Peking (1560) **13** 135  
 Perpetual Peace (1516) **9** 445, **16** 619  
 Perpetual Edict (1577), **13**, 406  
 Perth (1573) **21** 274  
 Philocrates (347 B.C.), **4** 237  
 Picquigny (1173), **18**, 601  
 Plesswitz (1813) **17** 454  
 Plesswitz (1813) **13**, 463-490  
 Plesswitz (1813) **12** 603  
 Pondicherry (1704) **22** 53  
 Portsmouth (1905) **17** 650, **24**, 663  
 Pragmatic Sanction (1740) **12** 36  
 Prague (1635), **14**, 367, (1566) **15** 493-  
 494  
 Presburg or Pressburg (1805), **12**, 518, **14**,  
 535, **15** 292  
 Pretoria (1902), **22** 317  
 Prusso-Russian Alliance (1764), **15**, 236-  
 239  
 Pruth (1711) **17** 283-284, **24** 405  
 Pyrenees (Bidasoa) (1659) **11** 521-523  
 Quadruple Alliance (1815) **9** 531  
 Quadruple Treaty (1834), **13**, 63, (1840),  
**24**, 453-454  
 Rastatt (1714) **11**, 627  
 Ratisbon (1630) **11**, 461, (1654) **11** 597  
 Reichenbach (1790), **14**, 497, (1813), **17**,  
 484  
 Rendsburg (1674), **16**, 368.  
 Ried (1813) **14** 583  
 Ripon (1640) **21**, 293  
 Roehilde (1658), **16**, 330-340  
 Russo-Chinese (1730), **17**, 330, (1900 and  
 1902), **17**, 621  
 Russo-Japanese (1907), **24**, 680  
 Russo-Prussian Alliance (1764), **15**, 236  
 Ryswick (1697), **11**, 608-609, **13**, 644  
 Ste. Menchould (1614), **11**, 436  
 St. German (1570), **11**, 365

**Jean-de-Lux** (1659), **10** 268  
**St Petersburg** (1762) **16** 402, (1772), **17** 379, (1812) **16** 429  
**San Stefano** (1878) **17** 606, **24** 178  
**Schönbrunn** or **Vienna** (1809), **14**, 558  
**Senlis** (1193) **11** 287  
**September Convention** (1861) **9**, 613  
**Seville** (1729) **14** 1  
**Shackamaxon** (ca 1683) **23** 38  
**Shimonoski** (1895) **24** 559-660  
**Sitavorok** (1606) **24** 374  
**Skiernewice** (1884) (Three Emperors League) **17** 614  
**Spicer** (1543) **16** 268  
**Stettin** (1570) **16** 318-349  
**Strait's Convention** (1840) **13** 73  
**Stralsund** (1370), **14** 157 **16** 155  
**Stolbovna** (1617) **17** 239  
**Svegedin** (1444) **24** 195  
**Szisztowa** (1791) **15** 268  
**Tafna** (1836) **13** 69  
**Teschén** (1779) **14** 460-461  
**Tetuan** (1560) **24** 473  
**Thorn** (1466) **8** 456 **14** 235  
**Thorpe** (1323) **21** 113  
**Three Kings Alliance of the** (1819) **15** 456  
**Tientsin** (1560) **21** 626  
**Tilsit** (1807) **12** 562-564 **17** 455-456  
**Triple Alliance** (1665) **11** 561 **13** 631 (1717) **20** 517 (1852) **9** 631  
**Troyes** (1420) **11** 178-180  
**Turin** (1794) **9** 508 (1860) **13** 147  
**Turkmanchai** (1826) **17** 544 **24** 199  
**Twelve Years Truce** (1609) **13** 47 570-571  
**Unkar Skellessi** (1835) **24** 152  
**Utrecht** (1713) **11** 62 624 664 **13** 652 **14** 416 417 **20** 45 484  
**Virela** (1790) **17** 404  
**Vissar** (1664) **24** 386  
**Vaucouleurs** (1299), **11** 78  
**Verdun** (843 A.D.) **7** 571 573  
**Vergara** (1839) **10** 397  
**Versailles** (1756) **14** 437-441 (1796) **20** 646, (preliminaries) (1871) **15** 526-529  
**Vervins** (1598) **11** 405  
**Villafranca** (1859) **21** 627  
**Vienna** (1805) see **Prasburg** (1809) see **Schönbrunn** (1815) **15** 323-324, (1864) **15** 484 (1866) **15** 30  
**Vossem** (1673) **11** 579  
**Walloon Provinces Reconciliation of** **13**, 481 508  
**Washington** (1871) **21** 137, **23** 471  
**Wehlau** (1657) **15** 138-139  
**Westminster** (1380) **11** 152, (1671) **23**, 151, (1756) **15** 185  
**Westphalia** (1648) **11** 490-497 **13** 585 **14**, 382-383, **15**, 583-589, **16** 329, 362, 649  
**Worms** (1122) **8** 601-602  
**Yandabu** (1826) **22** 135  
**Znam** (1809), **14** 556  
**Zürich** (1859) **9**, 606, **13** 137, **21** 627  
**Trebbs** or **Trebia**, river in northern Italy  
**battles of the** (218 B.C.) **5**, 349, (1799) **12** 471, **17**, 434

**Trebellianus, C. Annianus** (d. 265 A.D.) one of the Thirty Tyrants of Rome **6**, 419  
**Trebellius, L.**, Roman tribune (87 B.C.), opposes appointment of Pompey **5** 466  
**Trebellius Maximus**, Roman governor in Britain (ca 65 A.D.) **18**, 15  
**Trebizond**, Asiatic port on the Black Sea attacked by Russia (1771) **24** 418  
**Trebonius, C.** (d. 43 B.C.), Roman tribune introduces *Lex Trebonia* **5** 508 in an conspiracy against Caesar **5** 580 582 584 586 killed by Dolabella **5** 621  
**Trelawney, Jonathan** (1650-1721) English private bishop of Bristol, one of the seven bishops to protest against Declaration of Indulgence **20** 395 sent to the Tower **20** 396 397, trial and acquittal **20** 398-400  
**Trémouille**, see **La Trémouille**  
**Trenck, Baron Franz von der** (1711-1749) Austrian soldier organizes Pandur band **14** 430 431  
**Trent, Council of**, a council of the Roman Catholic church held at Trent with intermissions from 1545-1564 called **11** 335 **14** 252 removed from Trent to Bologna **14** 301 305 intermissions spiritual power of pope **9** 171 Dutch oppose decrees of **13** 391  
**Trent Affair**, The, the seizure on the British steamship Trent of the Confederate commissioners Mason and Sedell by Captain Will of the United States Navy Nov 5th 1861 **21** 631 **23** 124  
**Trenton**, city in New Jersey Washington defeats British at battle of (1776) **23** 460  
**Trepov, D. F.** Russian statesman **17** 631  
**Treschow, Neils** (1711-1833) Norwegian statesman **16** 471  
**Tresckow, Hermann von** (b. 1818) Prussian general in Franco-Prussian War **13** 161  
**Treslong, William of Blois, Seigneur of**, soldier and admiral of England at siege of Briel (1572) **13** 428-429 imprisoned (1551) **13** 511  
**Treves or Trier**, town in Germany, siege of (1675) **11**, 585 pilgrimage to (1844) **15** 417  
**Treves, Sir Frederick** (1803-) English surgeon operates on Edward VII **21** 610  
**Trevisa, John or John of** (d. ca 1412) English translator, translates Higden's *Polychronicon* **18** 497  
**Treviso or Tarvisium**, city in Italy, member of Lombard League **9** 55, 91  
**Trevor, Sir John** (1633-1717) English lawyer expelled from speakership of house of commons (1695) **20**, 445-449 513  
**Trézel, Camille-Alphonse** (1750-1860) French soldier at battle of the Macta **13** 67  
**Triads**, a Chinese secret society rebel against Manchu dynasty (1853-1855) **24**, 549-550  
**Tranon, Grand**, villa at Versailles, built by Louis XIV for Madame de Maintenon (1685) **11** 558  
**Triarius, Lucius Valerius**, Roman quaestor urbanus 91 B.C., in Third Mithridatic War (74-67 B.C.), **5**, 468, 471

**Triballi** or **Triballians**, Thracian tribe, at war with Macedonia (third century B.C.), 4 233 243 379

**Tribigild** or **Tribigildus**, leader of Ostrogoths, rebellion against Eastern empire (399 A.D.) 6 545 7 35-37

**Tribocci**, German tribe, colonise Gaul 6 59, 7 459

**Tribonian** or **Tribonianus** (ca. 475-545 A.D.) Roman jurist prepares *Justinian Code* 7 152 133

**Tribunes of the Plebs** or **Tribuni plebis**, in Roman history the official representatives of the people institution (474 B.C.) 5 126 rights and duties 5 126-127 30 elected by tribal assembly (471 P.C.) 5 131 cause codification of the laws (410 B.C.) 5 132 secure recognition of plebeian decrees as binding on all (410 B.C.) 5 139 140 secure passage of *Lex Hortensia* (410 B.C.) 5 140 141 or passage of *Lex Cincia* Rogatus (317 B.C.) 5 170 172, reforms of the constitution 5 349 350

**Trichinopoly**, city in India siege of (1750), 22 41 50-51

**Tricoupius**, see **Trikoupius**

**Triennial Act** in English history, a statute (1) that no Parliament should sit longer than three years and (2) that a Parliament must be summoned within three years from the dissolution of the last Parliament passed (1641) 10 598 repealed (1661) 20 245 passed (1694) 20 12 repealed by Septennial Act (1701) 20 312 511

**Trier**, **Treves**

**Trievna Pass** passes in the Balkan Mountains 17 (10)

**Trifanum**, town in Italy battle of (310 B.C.) 5 151

**Trikoupius** or **Tricoupius**, **Charilaos** (1832-1896) Greek statesman, prime-minister 24 37 38

**Trimurti** Hindu triad of gods 2 497

**Trincomalee** or **Trincomali**, town in Ceylon little near (1767) 22 75, captured by English (1782) 22 101

**Trinidad**, British West Indian island discovered by Columbus (1498) 22 448

**Trinkitat**, battle of see **Tokar**

**Trinks**, dynasty in Mongolia (1545-1737) 24 511

**Trinobantes**, pre-Roman nation in Britain 13 3 submit to Julius Caesar (54 B.C.) 5 526 13 11, at war with Roman (61 A.D.), 6 191

**Trocassæ**, see **Troyes**

**Triple Alliance** 1 (1668) alliance concluded at the Hague between England Holland and Sweden to check the conquests of Louis XIV 11 569, 13 631 16 341, 20 266 2 (1717) alliance concluded between England France and Holland against Spain which became Quadruple Alliance with accession of Austria (1718) 13 3 (1893) sometimes called *Dreibund*, an alliance between Germany,

Austria-Hungary, and Italy 9, 631, 18, 52, 531

**Triple Alliance**, War of the, or **Paraguayan War** (1865-1870) a war waged against Paraguay by Brazil the Argentine Republic and Uruguay 23 616, 618, 620, 660-661

**Tripola**, town in Russia battle of (1093), 17, 124

**Tripoli**, vilayet of Ottoman empire on northern coast of Africa main treatment, 24 457 conquered by Arabs (seventh century) 8 249 conquered by Turks (1551) 8 252, 24, 351 see also **Tripolitan War**

**Tripoli**, capital of vilayet of Tripoli captured by Greece (1835), 9 267 captured by Ferdinand the Catholic (1510) 10 192, 193 besieged in Tripolitan War (1803) 23, 319

**Tripolis**, **Tripoli**, or **Tarabulus**, town in Syria, Asiatic Turkey taken by Moslems (1289), 8 453

**Tripolitan War** (1801-1805) war between United States and Tripoli (war declared by Tripoli 1801 hostilities begun 1803), 23 315 319

**Tristan l'Hermite** or **Tristan l'Ermite** (fifteenth century) provost of Louis XI of France, 11 254

**Trintachmes** (fifth century B.C.) Persian prince satrap of Babylon 1 476 485, in war against Greece, 3 303 337

**Tritogenia**, title of Minerva 1 279

**Triumvirate**, in English history name given to the ministry of George Grenville (1763), from the control exercised by Grenville, Lord Grey and Lord Halifax 20 601 in Roman history 1 (60 B.C.) private league between Pompey, Caesar and Crassus 5 501-504 2 (43 B.C.) term applied to division of government between Octavian (Augustus) Antony and Lepidus 5 617

**Trivulzio**, Gian Giacomo, "the Great" (1441-1515) Italian military commander, at battle of Perno, 11 292 at siege of Milan 11 298, at battle of Marignano, 16 618-619

**Trochu**, Louis Jules (1815-1896) French soldier at siege of Sebastopol 17, 581, becomes governor of Paris, 13 156, becomes president of provisional government of France 13 162, at siege of Paris, 13 163 174-179

**Trojan War**, legendary war between Greeks and Trojans waged for recovery of Helen of Troy 3 70-82

**Trojans**, Pelasgian tribe of Asia Minor, see **Troy**

**Trolle**, Gustavus (d 1535) Swedish prelate, archbishop of Upsala animosity toward Christian II 16 229 removed from office 16 229 restored to office 16 230, flees to Denmark 16 240 in uprising against Gustavus Vasa 16 287

**Trollop** or **Trollope**, Sir Andrew (d 1461), English soldier, deserts Yorkist cause, 18, 574

**Tromp**, **Cornelius** or **Cornelius** (1629-1691),

- \*Dutch admiral**, in Great Four Days' Battle in the Downs (1666), **13**, 626, death, **13**, 644
- Tromp, Martin Harpertzoon** (1597-1653), Dutch admiral, in battle of the Downs (1639) **13** 580-581 in war with England, **13**, 617-620 **20** 125-128 147-148
- Tronchet, François Denis** (1726-1806) French jurist on civil code commission, **12**, 520, president of senate **12** 523
- Trondhjem, Throndhjem or Drontheim**, city of Norway. Håkon holds a general assembly at (ca 940) **16** 52-53 contributes to defence of country (1814) **16**, 471
- Tross, Covenant of**, in Swiss history in agreement between the abbot, all the lords and deputies of the province of Grisons for maintenance of justice (1424) **16** 585
- Troppau, Congress of**, a congress of European monarchs assembled at Troppau to consider revolutionary disturbances in Italy (1820) **14** 355
- Troubadours**, bards and poets of Southern France (ca 1100 ca 1400) **11**, 51 71 in England **18** 325
- Troubles, Council of, or Council of Blood** (1567) triad in the Netherlands for punishing those hostile to Spanish rule and Roman Catholicism establishment and atrocities of **13** 316 319 suppression of **13** 446 sentence pronounced on De Hames by **13** 706 not
- Troup, George McIntosh** (1780-1856) American politician & governor of Georgia 1823-1827 defies Federal Government **23** 351
- Troy**, city of Asia Minor identified with Ilum **3** 75 founded by Ilus son of Iros (ca 1500 B.C.) **3** 78 early history **3** 78 taken by Hercules **3** 75 siege of (ca 1200 B.C.) **3** 80 81 historical scepticism concerning **3** 76 discovery of site **3** 77 legendary connection with Rome **5** 58 60 69 70 legendary descent of Franks from **7**, 157, see also Trojan War and Trojans
- Troyes**, city in France, protected against Huns by St Inupus **6** 585, captured from English (1129) **18** 555
- Troyes, Treaty of**, treaty concluded between Henry V of England and Charles VI of France (1420) **11** 175 179 **18** 540
- Truce of God**, name applied at different times in middle ages to a suspension of private quarrels in Germany France England and elsewhere (1040) **11**, 2, (1056), **7**, 644, (1085) **18** 550-582
- Trickit-Bund**, a compact concluded between Louis XIV and the Swiss Catholic States (1715) **16** 662
- Trussel, Sir William** (d ca 1331) English judge condemns the Despensers **18** 442-443 declares deposition of Edward II **18** 445
- Truvor (Thorwar)**, Varangian prince, settles in Russia (862 A.D.), **17** 95
- Truxillo or Trujillo, Decree of**, promulgated by Bolivar in New Granada condemning to death all Spaniards convicted of being royalists (1814), **23**, 583
- Truxton or Truxtun, Thomas** (1755-1822), American naval officer, in naval war with France (1798-1799), **23**, 314
- Tryggvason, Olaf**, see Olaf Tryggvason.
- Trygve** (tenth century A.D.), Norwegian chief, rules in Vigen, **16**, 55
- Tryon, William** (ca 1725-1788), colonial governor of New York, raid in Connecticut (1777) **23** 262
- Tryphon** (d 139 B.C.) Syrian ruler, reign **4**, 560 invades Judea **2**, 157-158
- Tsarskoi Selo or Tsarskoye Selo**, town in Russia palace of erected (1762) **17**, Job lycée of, established **17**, 502-503
- Tshernigov**, see Tchernigov
- Tsing**, name of the present Manchu dynasty in China **24** 543
- Tso, General**, Chinese soldier, at battle of Ping-an (1891) **24** 558
- Tsongkapa**, Buddhist monk, reforms Tibetan Buddhism **24** 506 establishes new dynasty in Tibet (ca 1340 A.D.) **24** 501
- Tsountas, Chrestos**, Greek archaeologist excavations at Mycenae (1856) **3** 12 13
- Tsu Tsi** (1834-) empress of China, regency (1881-1889) **24** 555
- Tsung-ching** (early seventeenth century) last emperor of Ming dynasty in China reign **24** 544
- Tuaregs**, Berber nomads in the Middle Sahara impossibility of welding into a state **10** 2 meaning of name **24** 485
- Tuatha De Danaan**, see De Danaan, Tuatha
- Tuathal** (d ca 160 A.D.) Scot chieftain founds feudal system in Ireland, **21**, 331
- Tubaal**, see Ithobaal
- Tubal or Tabal**, ancient kingdom of Asia Minor probable location of **2** 339 relations with Assyria **1**, 385, 394 395 400 419, **2** 401, invaded by Scythians **2** 61
- Tubantes**, German tribe, at war with Rome (ca 14 A.D.) **6** 71
- Tubero, Quintus**, Roman stoic consul 13 B.C. at Scipio's funeral **6**, 371
- Tucker, Josiah** (1711-1799) English clergyman and political writer, favours American independence **20**, 630
- Tudela**, town in Spain, battle of (1808) **10** 342
- Tuditanus, Caius Sempronius**, consul 121 B.C., expedition against Japydes **6** 370
- Tudor**, an English dynasty, it comprised the sovereigns Henry VII, Henry VIII, Edward VI, Mary and Elizabeth, which see
- Tudor, Jasper**, earl of Pembroke and duke of Bedford (1431-1495), half brother of Henry VII; at battle of Mortimer's Cross **18**, 577; becomes duke of Bedford **19**, 15
- Tudor, Owen** (d 1461) a Welsh knight grandfather of Henry VII, marries Catherine of France **18**, 561, captured by Yorkists at battle of Mortimer's Cross, **18**, 577, death **18** 577
- Tu-Duc** (d 1853) emperor of Annam 1847-1853, at war with France (1863), **13**, 138, persecutes missionaries, **24**, 519.
- Tufa** (d ca 490 A.D.), Gothic soldier; betrays Odoacer, **7**, 384 note.



**Tugeni**, a tribe of Helvetia; migration (ca 110 B.C.), **5**, 393

**Tughlak** (fourteenth century), prince of Afghan dynasty in India, **22**, 23

**Tuhennu**, Libyan tribe, **1**, 85, 131, 139, 167

**Tui**, wife of Seti I **1**, 143

**Tuientes**, Palace of the, royal residence formerly existing in Paris captured by the Marcelline (1792) **12**, 262 sack of (1792) **12**, 259, sack of (1815), **13**, 89

**Tuisko**, see **Woden**

**Tukluk Timur**, sultan of house of Jigatai, relations of with Timur the I. unc. (1536), **24**, 297

**Tuktammu**, see **Lygdamus**

**Tukulti apal-esharra**, see **Tiglathpileser I**

**Tukulti Asshur-Bel**, king of Assyria ca 1275 B.C. **1**, 375, 376

**Tukulti-Nimib I**, king of Assyria ca 1290 B.C. conquest of **1**, 331, 375, 376, death of **1**, 361

**Tukulti Nimib II**, king of Assyria ca 890 B.C. reign of **1**, 332, 350

**Tula**, town in Russia siege (1606), **17**, 1-232

**Tulé** (d. 1232) son of Jenghiz Khan rules over Mongolia and Kerats **24**, 284, 285

**Tulga**, king of the Goths, 640-612 A.D., reign of **10**, 25

**Tulip-mania**, a craze for speculation in tulips in Holland (1637), fortunes acquired in, **13**, 580

**Tullagh**, town in Ireland battle of (1316), **21**, 35

**Tullia** (78-45 B.C.) daughter of Cicero, lover of Brutus D. Libelli **5**, 621

**Tullia**, daughter of Servius Tullius marries Tarquinius Superbus **5**, 82 wild duels of **5**, 82, 83 flight from Rome (510 B.C.) **5**, 87

**Tullia** (ca 334 B.C.) daughter of Servius Tullius, marries Aruns Tarquinius, **5**, 82

**Tullianum**, prison in Rome execution of (Julian) conspirators in (62 B.C.) **5**, 190

**Tullius**, Attius (fifth century B.C.) king of the Volturnians succeeds Conclunus, **5**, 136, war with Rome, **5**, 147-148

**Tullus Hostilius** (d. 641 B.C.) king of Rome, reign of **5**, 76, 77, 79, builds temples **5**, 133

**Tulu**, tribe of India, write in Syrian characters **2**, 495

**Tulunids**, dynasty founded by Akhmed ben Tulun rule of in Syria and Egypt (875-905 A.D.) **5**, 218

**Tuman Bey** (d. 1517) mameluke sultan of Egypt war of, with Selim I, **24**, 441-445, see **1**

**Tu-men**, king of the Tulin identified with Turkish Dutmene invades Western Asia (552 A.D.) **24**, 266

**Tu-mun**, Aramaean tribe, Sargon II conquers, **1**, 397

**Tunis**, province of North Africa; comes under Ottoman government (1574), **24**, 369, history of **24**, 485, 496, invaded by French (1841), **13**, 194, **24**, 495, establishment of French protectorate causes

excitement in Italy (1881), **9**, 631, designs of French colonists in, **24**, 486

**Tunis**, city in Africa, taken by Regulus (256 B.C.), **5**, 223, Carthaginians besiege, **5**, 233-234, Arabs build arsenal at (701 A.D.), **5**, 153 captured by Barbarossa (1533) **24**, 353, 477, captured by Charles V (1535), **14**, 294, **24**, 353, 478

**Tupac Amaru** (José Gabriel Condorcanque) (1742-1761) Peruvian Inca, revolts from Spain **23**, 577

**Tupac Yupanqui** or **Topa Inca Yupanqui** (d. ca 1478), tenth Inca ruler of Peru, conquests, **23**, 537

**Tupis**, Indian tribe of Brazil **23**, 653

**Tupper**, Sir Charles (1821-) Canadian statesman becomes premier of Canada (1896), **22**, 346

**Turan Shah** (twelfth century) brother of Saladin, defeated by Rinaldo of Chastillon **5**, 371 defeats crusaders **5**, 441

**Turelingsi**, North-German tribe **5**, 615

**Turcomans**, see **Turkomans**

**Turenne**, Henri de La Tour d'Auvergne, Viscount of (1611-1675), French soldier, grandson of William the Silent, serves under Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar (1638), **14**, 376, created marshal (1644) **11**, 494, in German campaigns of 1644-1648, **11**, 494 seq joins the Fronde, **11**, 503, marches on Paris **11**, 503, 507, joins court party **11**, 511 skillful conduct at Gien **11**, 512 def. its Condé at battle of St Antoine **11**, 513 campaign in Spain (1654) **11**, 516 in command of Anglo-French army **11**, 516, 20, 170, victorious at battle of the Dunes **11**, 518, 20, 173, 174 campaign in Flanders (1667-1668) **11**, 565, **13**, 631 in war with Holland (1672) **11**, 575, 576, **13**, 632, devastates Palatinate **11**, 551 brilliant strategy in Alsace **11**, 582, 583 killed at Salzbach **11**, 584 interment **11**, 584, complicit with Condé **11**, 512, note

**Turgeniev**, **Turgenieff**, **Tourgueniev**, or **Tourguenev**, Ivan Sergievich (1818-1883), Russian novelist, **17**, 77

**Turges** (**Turgesius**), a viking story of his invasion of Ireland (ca 815-815), **21**, 345, 346

**Turgot**, Anne Robert Jacques, baron de L'Aulne (1727-1791), French statesman and financier, controller general of the finances **12**, 124, financial reforms, **12**, 128, dismissed **12**, 129 urges non-interference in American War **12**, 135, attitude in France toward views of, after his death, **12**, 144, 145

**Turin**, city in Italy, resists counts of Savoy (twelfth century) **9**, 38, occupied by French (sixteenth century) **9**, 504, taken by imperialists (1706), **9**, 529; **11**, 621, **14**, 412 Trade and Customs Union of (1947) **14**, 602, siege of (1733), **15**, 152 taken by Suvarov (1799), **17**, 433, 434, recaptured by French (1799), **17**, 434

**Turin**, Treaties of, **1** (1696), peace between France and Savoy, **9**, 508, **2**, (1796),

armistice negotiated by Bonaparte with Sardinia, 12, 427, 3 (1860), cedes Savoy and Nice to Louis Napoleon, 13, 137

**Turkestan or Turkistan**, region of undefined limits in central Asia divided politically into Chinese or Eastern Turkestan and Russian or Western Turkestan relations of early Turkish nations 24 259 penetration of Christianity into 24 268, Arabs in 24 269 emigrants from, in service of caliphs 24 270, conquered by Jenghiz Khan (thirteenth century) 24 282, included in kingdom of Jagatai 24 295, accepts Islam 24, 303

Chinese or Eastern Turkestan dependency of China, annexed to China 24, 545

Russian or Western Turkestan Russian government general in central Asia, including Ferghana, Samarkand and Sir-Dana, q i, formation (1867), 17, 600

**Turkey, or Ottoman Empire**, main treatment

24 257-442 Chapter I incidents of the Turkish nations 24 257 309 Chapter II the period of aggrandisement 24 310-339 Chapter III meridian and beginning of decline 24 340-382 Chapter IV revival followed by rapid decline 24, 383 424 *An Essay on the History of the Nineteenth Century* by Sir F. A. V. 24 425-430, history in outline 24 438-442, Turkish rule—in Rumani 24 136-151, in Bulgaria 24 175-180 in Servia 24 195-203, in Albania 24 211 214 in Bosnia and Herzegovina 24 215 217 in Macedonia 24 217 220 in Greece 24 223-234 in Syria 24 307 in Egypt 24 441 seq. in North Africa 24 476 483—Turkish wars with Venice (fifteenth century) 24 293 297 (1499-1503) 24 431, battle of Lepanto (1571) 24 473 476, (seventeenth century) 24 518 523 war with Greece (1827) 24 236 238 Egyptian frontier delimitation (1907) 21 666

**Turkheim**, town in Upper Alsace battle of (1675) 11, 583

**Turkmanchai or Turkmanshai**, Treaty of (1828) 24, 193 negotiating peace between Russia and Persia 17, 541 24 493

**Turkomans or Turcomans**, a Turkish race raids of, 17, 615

**Turks**, a branch of the Ural Altai family including also the Ottoman Turks origin and early conquests 1 84 7 119 121 24, 257 seq., Turkish language 24 258 primitive Turkish nations 24 259-260 life and customs 24 260-261 dispersion and names of tribes, 24 265 invade Persia (sixth century A.D.) 7, 144-145 24 266 contact with Islam and Christianity, 24, 268-269 religion 24 262-263 wars with Chinese 24 263 seq., alliance with Heraclius (seventh century) 7 165, in service of caliphs, 24 270-271, overthrow Khwarezmian empire 24 280-284 conquests in Europe 24 287-288, reign in Persia 24, 492 relations of Ottomans with Eastern empire, 7, 319,

324, 327, 329, 339-358, see also Seljuks and Turkey

**Turnacum**, Roman name of Tournay, 6, 583

**Turner**, Francis (1638?-1700) English prelate, bishop of Ely one of seven bishops to protest against Declaration of Indulgence, 20 395, sent to Tower 20 396-397, trial and acquittal 20 398-400

**Turnhout**, town in Belgium battles of (1597) 13 530 seq. (1754) 14 45 498

**Turnus**, legendary king of the Rutulians, war of with Aeneas 5 60

**Turnus Herdonius** (ca 534 B.C.) a Latin chief accused of plot against Tarquin, 5 83

**Turonnes**, early inhabitants of Touraine 5 520

**Turpilianus**, Caius Petronius, Roman consul 61 A.D., commands in Britain, 6 193 18 15

**Turranius**, Caius, Roman cereal prefect (11-15 A.D.) 6 93 172

**Turreau**, Louis (1761-1796) French soldier, in La Vendée (1793) 12 376 403 404

**Turuki**, Armenian tribe, war with Assyria, 1 374

**Turwasa**, Indian people 2 490

**Tuscan League**, union of Italian cities for protection against German emperors Frederick gains leadership in (twelfth century) 9 35

**Tuscan School of Painters**, 9 207-210

**Tuscans**, truce of Italy, war with Rome (390 B.C.) 5 161 (311 B.C.) 5 191 (310 B.C.) 5 192

**Tuscany**, former grand duchy of Italy Alaric invades 109 A.D. 6 534 cl. tons reduction of tribute to Rom (11-411 A.D.) 6 465 ruling family extinct (111 A.D.) 6 38 municipal wars in 24 41 seq. relations with the Gulf League 24 86 power of Della Torre 24 104 early literature 24 185 outbreak of plague (ca 1400) 24 255 Cosimo de' Medici becomes grand duke of (1569) 24 461 effect of death of grand duke Francesco 24 471 480 in the seventeenth century 24 501-502 in first half of eighteenth century, 24 525 528 Quadruple Alliance provides for succession (1718) 24 531 Don Charles acknowledged successor 24 532 passes to Francis duke of Lorraine (1738) 24 533 effect of treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle 24 536 under Austrian rule 24 542-543 legislative reforms under Leopold II of Austria (Leopold I of Tuscany) 24 545-547 under Ferdinand III 24 549 French seize (1799) 24 559, erected into kingdom of Etruria (1800) 24 564 12 509-510 annexed to France (1804) 24 570 572 restored to Habsburgs (1814) 24 579 during revolutions of 1831 24 555 obtains constitution (1848), 24 592, revolts (1848) 24 598, becomes part of the kingdom of Sardinia (1860), 24 607, see also Florence

**Tuscany**, Grand Dukes of, see Cosmo I, II, III, Ferdinand I, II, III, Francesco I, Francis I

(Stephen), emperor of Holy Roman Empire, *Grovan Gastone, Leopold II*, emperor of Holy Roman Empire  
**Tuscaroras**, tribe of North American Indians; war with Carolinas, **23**, **59**, join the Five Nations **23** 191  
**Tuscia**, Roman name for Tuscany **7** 515  
**Tusculum**, in ancient geography a city in Italy; legend of foundation **5** 67 65, war with Rome **5** 93, recovered by Romans **5** 176  
**Tutammu of Unqi**, Hittite prince conquered by Tiglathpileser (740 B.C.) **1** 333  
**Tutankh-Amen**, king of Egypt ca 1390 B.C. **1** 73 110  
**Tutbury Castle**, in Staffordshire England, site of Mary Queen of Scots **10** 322  
**Tutchin, John** (d 1707) English political writer; sentence of **20** 375  
**Tuttlingen**, town in Wurtemberg Germany, battle of (1643) **14** 381  
**Tver**, city on river Volga; Russia devastated by Ivan the Terrible **17** 204  
**Twelve Tables**, Roman code of laws (451 B.C.) **5** 132 135 **6** 356 358  
**Twenge, Sir Marmaduke**, English knight at battle of Stirling Bridge (1297) **21** 7 74  
**Twiggs David Emanuel** (1790-1862) American soldier in Mexican War **23** 374  
**Twilightees**, see **Miamis**  
**Two Brothers**, Egyptian tale of XIXth century **1** 251  
**Two Sicilies**, former kingdom in southern Italy; attempts of Frederick I to unite with Germany **9** 61; accession and rule of Frederick II (1130-1154) **9** 77 80 under William the Bad (1154-1166) **9** 81 under William the Good (1166-1159) **9** 814; struggle with Henry VI **9** 82; rule of Frederick II **9** 85; Frederick II's order **9** 90 98; Innocent IV reserves right to nominate king **9** 95 under Manfred (1258-1265) **9** 99 102 108 14 124-125 Charles of Anjou crowned king by Clement IV (1265) and conquers kingdom **9** 109-110 **11** 63 14 125 126 Courdin contests crown (ca 1267) **9** 110; rule of Charles (1266-1282) **9** 110 111 112 113 overthrow of Charles and separation of Sicily from Naples (1282) **9** 113 114 reunited by Alfonso the Magnanimous (1444) **9** 237, becomes Spanish possession (1504) **9** 425 in seventeenth century **9** 486-492 reunited under Emperor Charles VI (1740) **9** 532; Don Charles secures crown (1757) **9** 533 during War of Austrian Succession **9** 534 under the Bourbons (eighteenth to nineteenth centuries) **9** 537-538 Charles III of Spain regains crown (1759) **10** 303 attitude towards French Revolution **9** 548 549-550 submits to Bonaparte (1796) **9** 551, **12** 431 concludes treaty of peace with France (1796), **12** 435 conquest by France (1798-1799), **9** 558 French convert into Parthenopean Republic (1799) **9** 558-559, **12**, 469, devastated by Cardinal Ruffo (1799), **9**,

561-563, concludes alliance with French Republic (1801) **9**, 564, Joseph Bonaparte becomes king (1805), **9**, 570, **12**, 548, granted to Joachim Murat (1808), **9** 571, conditions in, 1810-1814, **9** 572, Austria undertakes to keep Murat on throne **14**, 578 Ferdinand IV or I regains (1815), **9** 577 579, **14**, 551 deprived of constitution (1816) **9**, 582, insurrection of Carbonari (1820) **9** 583 **14** 547-588, conditions in (1820 to 1830) **9** 586 uprising of 1845-1849 **9** 594-595, despotic rule of Ferdinand II (1830-1859) **9** 602, policy of Francis II (1859-1860) **9** 607, invasion of Garibaldi (1860) **9** 606-609; passes to Victor Emmanuel (1861) **9**, 610  
**Two-hundred-and-three Metre Hill**, fort at Port Arthur Manchuria; Japanese capture (1904) **17** 625  
**Twysden, Sir Roger** (d 1672) English antiquary and writer; leaves England at outbreak of Civil War **20** 2  
**Tyler, Daniel** (1799-1882) American soldier and engineer; commands Federal centre at first battle of Bull Run (1861), **23**, 423  
**Tyler, John** (1790-1862) American statesman; tenth president of the United States, elected vice president on Whig ticket (1840) **23** 367 succeeds to presidency on death of Harrison (1841) **23** 368, opposes Whig policy of re-establishing the United States Bank **23** 368 break with Whig party and resignation of cabinet **23** 368 favours annexation of Texas **23** 361  
**Tyler, Walter the r Wat** (d 1381) leader of peasant revolt in England, arouses peasants **18** 481 490 note, death, **18** 492  
**Tyndale or Tindale, William** (ca 1484-1536), English reformer and translator of the Bible; translation brought into England **10** 123 persecution and death **19** 126, circulation of translation prohibited by Henry VIII **19** 180  
**Tyndareus**, in Greek mythology the father of Helen of Troy **3** 71 75 79  
**Tynemouth (Newcastle-on-Tyne)**, castle in England; siege of (1095) **18** 221  
**Type**, name of edict issued by Emperor Constantine in 489 A.D. **7**, 183  
**Typhon**, Egyptian deity, **1**, 229, 231, 280, 283-285  
**Tyr or Tir**, in Teutonic mythology god of war **5** 59  
**Tyrant**, original meaning **6** 417  
**Tyrants, the Thirty**, see **Thirty, The**  
**Tyrants in Sicily** (fourth century B.C.), **4**, 202-207  
**Tyrconnel, Richard Talbot, Earl of** (1630-1691), Irish royalist, appointed lord deputy of Ireland **20**, 389 secret proposition to Louis XIV, **20**, 389 disposes judges and takes away charters, **20**, 390, ridiculed in the ballad of Lillibullero, **20**, 390, weeds Protestants out of the army **21**, 426, disarms Protestants, **20**, 424, created duke **20**, 425, incapacity at the battle of the Boyne, **21**,

430, chief in command, **21**, 432, death, **21**, 434  
**Tyroconnel**, Earl of, see O'Donnell, Rory  
**Tyre**, chief city of the Phoenicians at the height of their power founded (thirteenth century B C), **2** 256, 260 under Hiram (tenth century B C) **2** 240-253, wars with Assyria **1** 332 340 393 396 395 419, 450, tributary to Assyria (eighth century) **1** 386 387 **2** 251 285 311, besieged by Babylonians (545-572 B C), **2** 287, subjugated by Persia (335 B C), **2** 287, reduced by Alexander (332 B C) **2** 295 300 **4** 307 311 relations with Carthage **2** 296 310 15 burned by troops of the Roman general Niger **2** 303 given privileges of a colony by Severus (201 A D) **2** 303 besieged by crusaders (1124) **2** 304 305 besieged by Saladin (1159) **2** 303 306 **3** 577 entered by the Saracens (1291) **2** 306 religion **2** 16 256 250 commerce **2** 259, 276-277 240 300 manufactures **2** 331 301 influence, **2**, 348-349 historical books **2** 334  
**Tyrol** or **Tirol**, county of Austria Hungary reunited to Austria (1490), **14**, 22, granted

to Bavaria (1805), **14**, 562, **15**, 292, revolt against France and Bavaria (1809), **14**, 562-564, neglected by Austria in Peace of Schonbrunn (1800), **14**, 559, recovered by Austria (1814), **14**, 578  
**Tyrone**, Earl of, see O'Neill  
**Tyrrel**, James, agent of Richard III of England in murdering the princes **18** 611 executed by Henry VII (1502), **19** 41  
**Tyrrel**, Sir Walter (Sir Walter de Poux), a man in flight accidentally kills William Rufus and flees the country (1100) **18** 226  
**Tyrrhenians**, Greek name for the Etrurians made war on Rome (510 B C) **5** 40 name applied to Lemnian Pelusians **3** 10  
**Tyrsenus**, mythical founder of Itruria **2** 12  
**Tzachas**, emir of Smyrna assumes title of emperor (1092) murdered **7** 262  
**Traconians**, Greek sailors in Byzantine fleet (1261) **7** 309 313  
**Tzans**, mountain tribe of Colchis alliance with Justinian (fifth century) **7**, 121  
**Tzaragrad**, Russian name for Constantinople **9** 4

## U

- Uah-ab-Ra** (Apries or Hophra), king of Egypt 589-570 B.C. 1, 62, uds. Lyre 1, 176 Lemius and Carius under 1, 187, sail bus Cyrene 1, 188 190 190 Nebuchadnezzar def. dts 2, 119 120 repulsed by Greeks 3, 206 identified with Apries, 2, 286 100
- Uali**, king of Munc 661 B.C., submits to Assyria 1, 128
- Uasarken I**, king of Egypt XXIIInd dynasty 1, 173
- Uasarken II**, king of Egypt XXIIInd dynasty 1, 173
- Uasarken III**, king of Egypt XXIIInd dynasty 1, 173 174 176 179
- Uat' nar**, prehistoric king of Lower Egypt 1, 183
- Uavet** Egyptian tribe 1, 111
- Uazed**, king of Egypt XXth dynasty 1, 105
- Uazmes** (IXth century B.C.), Egyptian prince 1, 113
- Ubaldo**, bishop of Ostia, see **Lucius III**
- Uba ibn Humr al-Khulmi**, leads migration 1, 174 17, 84 seq.
- Uberti**, Florentine family feud with Buondelmonte 1, 121 9, 87 88 heads Ghibelline faction 1, 121 9, 89
- Uberti, Fazio de'**, see **Fazio de' Uberti**
- Ubn**, Germanic tribe, colonise Gaul 6, 59 60 7, 131 Romans invade country 1, 55 B.C. 6, 523
- Ucciah**, Treaty of, between Italy and Abyssinia (1889), Menelik repudiates (1893) 9, 632
- Uechtritz, Baron von**, German explorer leads expedition in Africa (1893), 15, 360
- Ueland**, Ole, Norwegian politician, member of Storting (1833-1867) 16, 476
- Ugarte**, Count, Austrian finance minister 1812 14, 368
- Ugbaru**, see **Gobryas**
- Uglecha**, Serbian prince, wars against Pauls (1366) 24, 193.
- Ugolino**, see **Gregory IX**
- Ugolino**, Count, see **Gherardesca**
- Ugolino**, Buzzacherino de Sismondi, Pisan admiral defeats Genoese fleet (1211) 9, 94
- Ugoni**, Philip, podestà of Bologna (1249), 9, 98
- Uguccione da Fagginia**, Ghibelline chief of Pisa (fourteenth century) 9, 133
- Uhada**, Moorish vizir in Spain, replaces Isham II on throne, 8, 236, 237
- Uhlefeld** or **Ulefeld**, Korhns or Cornifex, Count (d. 1664), Danish courtier, aspires to Danish throne, 16, 361
- Uhrich, Jean Jacques Alexis** (1802-1881), French soldier; defends Strasburg (1870), 13, 174.
- Uigurs**, primitive Turkish nation 24, 250
- Uitenbogaard, Jan** (1557-1650), Dutch Reformed minister, mediates between Maurice and Barneveld 13, 556.
- Uitlanders**, foreign residents of the Transvaal Republic grievances 22, 29, petition to Kruger rejected 22, 296, manifesto 22, 29, petition to Queen Victoria (1899) 22, 300
- Ukinzer (Chinzeros)**, king of Babylon (ca. 731 B.C.), at war with Assyria 1, 330 331, 334
- Ukraine**, district in Russia ceded to Russia (1667) 24, 57, ceded to Turkey (ca. 1683) 24, 59
- Uldin**, king of the Huns (501 A.D.), defeats Goths 7, 38
- Ulemas**, religious and judicial corps in Islam, organisation 24, 331 exempted from taxes by Sulaiman I 24, 363
- Ulfilas** (311-381 A.D.) Gothic bishop, mission to the Goths 6, 521
- Ulf Jarl** (d. 1027 A.D.) Danish nobleman; marries sister of Canute the Great 16, 47, gives Canute's life, 16, 49, death of, 16, 11
- Ulfjot** (tenth century) Icelandic legislator, draws up code of laws (928 A.D.), 16, 123, magistrate of Iceland 16, 124
- Ullusunu**, king of Min (ca. 316 B.C.), submits to Sargon II 1, 399
- Ulm**, town in Wurtemberg, Germany, siege of (1376) 14, 159
- Ulm**, Capitulation of, the surrender of Austrian army to Napoleon (1805), 12, 544, 14, 557, 17, 117
- Ulpian** (d. ca. 225 A.D.) Roman jurist; made assessor by Papinian 6, 389; made praetorian prefect 6, 401, death 6, 401
- Ulpian Library**, at Rome, established by Trajan, 6, 269 347
- Ulpian Crinitus**, Roman senator and general (ca. 260 A.D.), adopts Aurilun 6, 421.
- Ulpian Julianus** (d. 218 A.D.), praetorian prefect, sent against Bassianus 6, 395
- Ulpian Marcellus**, Roman governor of Britain 152 A.D., 18, 19
- Ulrin**, marquis of Tuscany, attacks Siena (1111) 9, 41
- Ulrica Eleonora** (1688-1744), queen of Sweden, sister of Charles XII, marries Frederick of Hesse-Cassel, 16, 396, regent during exile of Charles, 16, 349, signs constitution, stripping sovereign of power, 16, 397, 17, 302, appointed queen (1718), 16, 396, 17, 302, concessions of, to enemies of Sweden, 16, 398, resigns throne to husband (1720), 16, 397.
- Ulrica Eleonora of Denmark** (1656-1693),

queen of Charles XI of Sweden, marries Charles (1676), 16, 342 369  
**Ulrica Louisa** (1720-1782), queen of Adolphus Frederick of Sweden sister of Frederick the Great, 16 401 402  
**Ulrich** of Ratisbon, reforms monastery of Cluny (twelfth century) 14 92  
**Ulrich** von Hutten, see Hutten.  
**Ulrich**, duke of Wurtemberg (1497-1550) war with Swabian League 14 249, wrested from duchy 14 272, Wurtemberg restored to 14 272  
**Ulrich**, duke of Brunswick marriage of to Anna princess of Russia (1739) 17 3,9  
**Ulrike**, see Ulrica  
**Ulster**, province of Ireland Scots invade 21 333 conquered by Scots 21 337 revolt of Shane O'Neill (1560) 21 406 industries 21 436  
**Ulster**, Plantation or Settlement of, settlement of a part of Ulster with English and Scotch colonists (1606-1611) 21 419  
**Ulster Rebellion**, outbreak of Irish in Ulster against English settlers (1641) 21 4-1  
**Uludj Ali** (Kilidj Ali), Turkish admiral (sixteenth century) at Lepanto (1571) 9 473 24 368 organizes fleet after Lepanto 24 368 reconquers Tunis 24 361  
**Ulu**, king of Babylonia identified with Sardanapalus IV 1 39  
**Ulu** Makhmet, father khun (fifteenth century) 17 158  
**Ulysses** (Odysseus), legendary Greek hero 3 90 91 96 97 181 4 133  
**Umachuri**, battle of (1413) 23 555  
**Umbahabus** (seventh century B.C.), Ilamite prince 1 155  
**Umberto**, see Humbert  
**Umbrenus**, Publius, a Roman in Catiline conspiracy (63 B.C.) 5 454  
**Umbria**, former district of Italy wars with Romans 5 192-196 199, submits to Rome 5 210 condition under Roman rule 5 407 aids Rome in Social War 5 412 language and inscriptions 5, 43  
**Um Koithum** (seventh century A.D.) second daughter of Mohammed, marriage, 8, 118  
**Umfraville**, Gilbert de, earl of Angus Scotch noble betrays Wallace (1298) 21, 76  
**Umfraville**, Ingelram de, Scotch noble tried for complicity in Wallace's rebellion (1305), 21, 81 at battle of Bannockburn (1314), 21, 101  
**Ummannigash**, king of Elam invades Chaldea (857 B.C.) 1 432  
**Ummann-manda**, see Cimmericians  
**Ummann-minanu** (seventh century B.C.) king of Elam 1 413  
**Unam Sanctam**, bull promulgated by Boniface VIII, asserting temporal and spiritual authority of pope (1302) 8 619  
**Unao**, town in British India, captured by British (1857) 22 165  
**Uncas** (d ca 1682), Mohegan sachem aids in destruction of Pequots (1637), 23, 106 captures Miantonomoh 23 115  
**Uncle Tom's Cabin**, novel by Harriet Beecher

Stowe, directed against slavery, influence of, 23, 386  
**Underhill**, John (d 1672), American colonial soldier, commands forces of New Netherlands in warfare with Indians (1643-1644) 23 12 13  
**Unholy Alliance**, alliance formed in 1761 between Prussia and Russia 24 414  
**Uniates**, members of the Greek Church who had submitted to the supremacy of the pope, reunited with the Orthodox Greek Church in Russia (1839) 17 557  
**Uniformity Acts** 1 Act passed by English Parliament (1549) establishing uniformity of religious service 19 210 2 Act passed by English Parliament (1662) establishing Episcopal religious provisions 20 233  
**Unigenitus Dei Filius**, papal bull (1713) condemning Jansenists effect of, 11 622 14 245  
**Union**, The, see United States of America  
**Union**, Acts of 1 Statute uniting kingdoms of England and Scotland (1707) agitation preceding 20 474 479 approved 20 471 2 Statute uniting kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland (1801) preparation for 21 413 provisions 21 444  
**Union**, Louis Firmin de Carvajal, Count de la (1752-1734) Spanish soldier, attacked by Lichgru 12 346  
**Unionists**, see Liberal Unionists  
**United Irishmen**, Irish revolutionary society founded by Wolfe Tone in 1791 origin 21 437 relation to Irish Revolution 21 437 440 includes treaty with France 21 433, betrayed by Reynolds 21 411 object of 21 457  
**United Netherlands**, see Netherlands  
**United Provinces**, The, name taken by the seven united provinces of the Netherlands after the Union of Utrecht (1571) see Utrecht and Netherlands  
**United Slavomans**, see Leagues and Alliances, Slavonic  
**United States of America**, main treatment 22 397-651 23 xx xxxv, 1-491 22 Book I, Chapter I the discoverers of America 397-451 Chapter II the army of explorers 452 501 Chapter III the Indians 502 530 Chapter IV the first colonies 531-566 Chapter V Virginia and Maryland to the Restoration (1606-1660) 567-605 Chapter VI the founding of New England (1607-1635) 609-631 *The Essentials of American Diplomacy* an essay by Prof. Albert Bushnell Hart 23 xx xxxv *Some Important Aspects of the American Revolution*, an essay by A. C. McLaughlin xxvii-xxxv, Book II Chapter I later colonial and national periods 1-64 Chapter II the French colonies 65-89 Chapter III Roger Williams and New England under the Commonwealth (1630-1660), 90-120 Chapter IV, Virginia and Maryland after the Restoration (1660-1710), 121-138 Chapter V, the northern colonies after the Restoration (1660-1744) 139-178, Chapter VI, the French and Indian Wars (1689-

1763), 179-229, Chapter VII, the Revolution of the Colonies (1763-1783), 230-283 Chapter VIII the establishment of the Union (1783-1814), 284-344, Chapter IX the growth of democracy (1814-1848) 345 376 Chapter X civil discord (1848-1865) 377-453, Chapter XI the United States since 1865 454 493 chronology 23 497 504

**Presidents**  
 George Washington 1789-1797 23 299-307  
 John Adams 1797-1801 312-316  
 Thomas Jefferson 1801-1809 316 323  
 James Madison 1809-1817 324-344  
 James Monroe 1817 1825 346-350  
 John Quincy Adams 1825 1829 351-355  
 Andrew Jackson 1829 1837 355 363  
 Martin Van Buren 1837-1841 363-368  
 William Henry Harrison 1841 367-368  
 John Tyler 1841 1845 368-369  
 James K. Polk 1845 1849 370-376  
 Zachary Taylor 1849 1850 378-382  
 Millard Fillmore 1850-1853 383-389  
 Franklin Pierce 1853-1857 390-398  
 James Buchanan 1857-1861 400-406  
 Abraham Lincoln 1861 1865 407-453  
 Andrew Johnson 1865 1869 459 466  
 Ulysses S. Grant 1869 1877 467-474  
 Rutherford B. Hayes 1877-1881 474-478  
 James A. Garfield 1881 478-479  
 Chester A. Arthur 1881-1885 479-480  
 Grover Cleveland 1885 1889 480-481  
 Benjamin Harrison 1889-1893 481-483  
 Grover Cleveland 1893-1897 483-486  
 William McKinley 1897-1901 487 490  
 Theodor Roosevelt 1901 491-493

**United States, American frigate, under command of Decatur takes British frigate *Merdonian* (1812) 23 335**

**Universities and Colleges**  
 Austria Hungary; University of Prague founded 14 181 early influence of 14, 18 discussion in (1106) 8 635  
 Belgium John of Brabant founds University of Louvain (1261) 13 347  
 Chile University of Chile founded (1843) 23 610  
 Denmark University of Copenhagen prohibits study of theology 16 250  
 England growth of during reign of Elizabeth 19 468 James II's attack upon Oxford and Cambridge (1687) 20, 348  
 France Al-Elard at the University of Paris 11 45 University of Paris attempts to end schism in church (1394) 8 631, College of France founded (1529), 11 321  
 Germany reforms in universities 15 369, University of Leipzig founded in 1409 8 (35, 14 198, University of Cologne opposes the Reformation 14 283 University of Jena founded 14 319, University of Strasburg founded (1872) 15, 534 Zurich polytechnic school 17, 44  
 India British (Calcutta, Madras Bombay), 22 211 (Lahore, Allahabad), 22, 214  
 Italy medieval, 9, 183-184, Bologna,

early history, 9, 183, Naples, founded, 9, 183, Padua, rivalry with University of Bologna, 9, 183, Rome, founded, 9, 183

Ireland College of Youghal founded 21, 392, University of Dublin (Trinity College) founded (1591) 19 422

Netherlands seventeenth century 13, 591 University of Harderwijk founded (1649) 13 591 University of Leyden founded 13 452 591

Russia University of Cracow founded, 24 39, University of Vilna founded 24, 50

Scotland Saint Andrews founded 1414 21 166 University of Glasgow founded 1448 21 2-1

Sweden University of Upsala founded 1591 16 215 405 disensions in University of Upsala 16 321 41

Turkey University of Constantinople 7, 6

United States Harvard College founded (1636) 22 645 College of William and Mary founded (1693) 23 13; Princeton College (New Hall) founded 1738 23 169

Unkar Skelessi, treaty in Asia Minor, treaty of (1533) 17 361 24 452

Unser Fritz, popular name applied to Frederick III of Germany 15 542

Upanishads, Hindu religious treatises philosophy and characteristics of 2, 491 501, 521 536

Upington, Sir Thomas (1814) South African politician; premier of Cape Colony (1884-1896) 22 271-272

Upsala, city in Sweden Thing of (1018), 16, 91 diet of (1611) 16 330

Ur, ancient Babylonian kingdom people 1, 322 325 327 351 360 dynasty 1 324 363 campaigns against 1 324 326 355, kings 1, 362-363

Uraias (1541 A.D.) Gothic soldier, besieges Rimini 7 406 death 7, 410

Upper Canada, old name for present province of Ontario foundation laid by American loyalists (1796) 22 324 separated from Lower Canada, 22 328-329

Urartu, ancient name of Armenia land of the Nairi identified with Ararat 1 365, identified with Chaldaea 1 392-393, war with Assyria 1 388 393-398 2, 584, conquered by Medes 1 442-443 writing of people of 2 4-0 war with Scythians, 2 631 Jeremiah on 2 584-585

Urban I, bishop of Rome 222-230, 8 503

Urban II (Udo or Eudes) (d 1099), pope 1089-1099 pontificate 8 601, furthers first crusade 7 653 8 330 331 333

Urban III (Uberto Crivelli), pope 1185-1187, lives away from Rome 8, 607, death, 8, 380

Urban IV (Jacques Pantaléon), pope 1261-1264, pontificate 8 616 proclaims crusade against Michael VIII 7, 312, opposes Manfred of Sicily 9, 108, regulates ecclesiastical affairs in Denmark, 16 174

Urban V (Guillaume de Grimoard) (d 1370),

- pope 1262-1370, pontificate, **8**, 629,  
 Joannes (V) Palaeologus, appeals to **7**, 330  
 forms league against the Visconti **9**, 247,  
 approves of work of St Bridget, **16**, 198,  
 death **16** 198
- Urban VI** (Bartolommeo Pignani), pope  
 1378-1389 schism in church under **8**  
 629 630 631 **9** 249 **14** 193 opposes  
 Joannes of Naples **9** 233
- Urban VII** (Giovanni Battista Castagna),  
 pope 1590 short pontificate **9** 451
- Urban VIII** (Maffeo Barberini) (1568-1644)  
 pope 1623-1644 pontificate **9** 412 493  
 supports France against England (1627)  
**10** 516
- Urban**, a Wallachian artillery cast-iron  
 cannon for Mohammed II (1452) **7** 343  
**24** 325
- Urbicus**, Lollius, legate of Antoninus Pius  
 builds wall across Britain (140 A.D.)  
**21**, 4
- Urbina**, José Maria, radical leader in Ecuador,  
 becomes president (1922) **23**  
 611
- Urbino**, Duchy of, a former duchy comprising  
 Urbino, Pesaro and other territory  
 by places annexed by the papal states  
 (1631) **9** 193
- Urbino**, Dukes of, see Medici, Lorenzo II de,  
 and Montefeltro
- Urgel**, Count of, Spanish nobleman de-  
 feated by Ferdinand I of Aragon (1413)  
**10** 107
- Ur-gur**, king of Ur 3200-3100 B.C. in the  
 temples **1** 362
- Ur**, Swiss canton in early history **16** 546  
 charter **16** 547 seal **16** 547 enters  
 'Eternal League' (1291) **16** 541  
 purchases Bellinzona (1415) **16** 540  
 canals (1513) **17** 33 joins confederative  
 side (1833) **17** 38 enters Sonderbund  
 (1845) **17** 31 seizes St Gotthard  
 passes (1847) **17** 41
- Urshah**, Hittite warrior employed by David  
**2** 65 391 assassinated (ca 900 B.C.)  
**2** 65 93 94
- Uru**, Admiral, Japanese naval officer, de-  
 stroys Russian cruisers (1904), **17**, 622  
**24** 626
- Urkagina**, king of Shurpurla dynasty of (400  
 B.C.) **1** 352 353 builds canals **1** 353  
 adapts old language **1** 353
- Urukma**, piton of Ashban, invades  
 Shurpurla (ca 1200 B.C.) **1**, 353 de-  
 feated by Intemena **1** 355
- Ur-Nina** (d 1290 B.C.) king of Shurpurla  
 founds dynasty (4300 B.C.) **1** 352 353  
 family **1** 353 builds temples **1** 350
- Ur-Ningursu**, king of Ur (2700 B.C.) reign  
**1**, 363
- Urosh the Great** (Stephen IV), king of Serbia  
 1241-1276 reign **24**, 190, marital  
 alliances of **24** 190
- Urosh III** (Stephen VII), king of Serbia 1321-  
 1336 reign, **24**, 191
- Urosh V**, king of Serbia 1350-1367, reign  
**24**, 193
- Urquiza**, Justo José (1800-1871) Argentine  
 general and politician, victorious at
- battles of Montevideo and Montecaseros  
**23**, 618
- Urraca** (d 1126), queen of Castile, at war  
 with Alfonso of Aragon, **10**, 58
- Ursalimmu**, see Jerusalem.
- Ursel** of Ballo, see Ballo
- Ursicinus** (fourth century A.D.) Roman  
 general war against Sapor, **6** 480, loses  
 rank (355 A.D.), **6**, 481
- Ursu**, see Rusas
- Ursus**, duke of Venice (ca 730 A.D.) a  
 Lutychnus against Lombards **7** 206
- Urtaki** (d ca 665 B.C.) king of Elam  
 defeats Babylonians **1** 425, defeated by  
 Ashurbanipal **1** 429
- Uruguay** or República Oriental del Uruguay,  
 or Banda Oriental, republic in South  
 America settlement **23** 565-566 terri-  
 torial dominion of Jesuits in **10** 524  
 revolution in **23** 512 593 Portuguese  
 intervention in (1816) **23** 593-594  
 comes part of Brazil (1821) **23** 594  
 becomes independent (1825), **23**, 595-  
 596 recent history **23** 617-619
- Uru Malik**, a Chamanite rules Palestine for  
 Assyria (ca 3000 B.C.), **1**, 362
- Urumush**, see Alusharshid
- Urusalim**, see Jerusalem
- Urzagaddu**, king of Elam, campaigns (ca  
 2500 B.C.) **1** 357
- Urzana**, king of Muziri defeated by Sargon  
 II (715 B.C.) **1** 399
- Usaphaides**, see Hespertus
- Usbeg**, Khan of Kiptchal (d 1312) sent  
 embassy to China (1316) **24** 217  
 influence in Russia **17** 145-146
- Usbeks** or **Uzbeks**, a Turanish people of central  
 Asia language of **24** 226
- Usochi**, pirates of the Adriatic ally of  
 Austria (1613) **9** 514 depredations **9**  
 514 516 causes hostilities between  
 Venice and Austria **9** 515-516
- Usedom**, Count Karl Georg Ludwig Guido  
 von (1801-1854) Prussian diplomat  
 campaign in Seven Weeks War **15** 24
- Usercheres**, see Us-kaf
- User-en-Ra**, king of Egypt 3433-3466 B.C.  
 reign **1** 91
- User-ka-f**, see Us-kaf
- Usertsen I**, king of Egypt 2446-2400 B.C.  
 life **1** 110-111 appointed co-regent **1**  
 111 founds Karnak, **1**, 116, heroism **1**  
 113
- Usertsen II**, king of Egypt 2370-2340 B.C.  
 reign **1** 112
- Usertsen III**, king of Egypt 2340-2305 B.C.  
 reign **1** 112
- Ushant**, island off coast of France naval  
 battle of (1794) **12** 351-352, **21**, 1
- Uspetes** or **Uspites**, German tribe, migration  
 of **5** 521, wars with Romans (15 A.D.)  
**6** 60 71
- Us-kaf** (Usercheres, User-ka-f), king of Egypt  
 3566-3533 B.C., founds fifth dynasty  
**1**, 95 99
- Usoos**, Phoenician god, identified with  
 Osiris **2** 53
- Usselnix**, Willem (1567-1647), merchant of  
 Antwerp, proposes a West India Com-



- pany (1591), **22**, 498; originates Dutch settlements in America, **23**, 3, receives charter for Swedish trading company (1626) **23**, 9
- Ussher, James (1581-1656), Irish prelate, archbishop of Armagh, urges prosecution of peasants (1622) **21**, 420
- Utah, a state of the United States, organised as a territory (1850) **23**, 379, admitted to the Union (1896) **23**, 486
- Utians (Jutia), Persian tribe **2**, 569
- Utica, city in Africa colonised by Phoenicians **2**, 308, dependent on Carthage **2**, 308, plundered by mercenaries (239 BC) **5**, 233, siege by Scipio (204 BC) **5**, 244-246, Cato governs (17-46 BC) **5**, 504-506, Caesar enters **5**, 561, statue erected to Cato **5**, 561
- Utraguists, see Calixtenes
- Utrecht, city in the Netherlands, an Episcopal see (ca 695) **13**, 277, power of bishops **13**, 277-278, 279, 376, rivalry with Holland, **13**, 278, 249, defeat of Count Dirk (1200) **13**, 249, insurrection (1256) **13**, 300-301, siege of (1345) **13**, 335, ceded to Charles V **13**, 369, signs pacification of Ghent (1576) **13**, 461, enters Dutch Union (1579), **13**, 472-474, congress at (1712), **13**, 651

- Utrecht, Congress of (1690), gathering of delegates to oppose Louis XIV, results, **13**, 643
- Utrecht, Peace of, compact concluded between European powers after War of Spanish Succession, signature (1713), **9**, 52, **13**, 652, France and Spain renounce mutual rights to throne **11**, 627, effect on German prestige **14**, 122, action of England **20**, 457-458, advantages to conquerors **14**, 416-417, broken by England **14**, 9, text, **11**, 664
- Utrecht, Union of (1579), compact to secure Dutch independence, formation **10**, 243, **13**, 472-474, importance, **13**, 254
- Uvadza, see Uxians
- Uvarov, Count Sergei (1755-1855), Russian statesman and scholar, made minister of public instruction (1832) **17**, 555
- Uxbridge, town in England, peace negotiations between Parliamentary and Royalist commissioners at (1645) **20**, 32-33
- Uxians (Uvadza, Chuzistan), Persian tribe, **2**, 569
- Uyesugi, noble family of Japan, unable to pacify empire (fifteenth century), **24**, 588
- Uzbegs, see Usbegs
- Uzdemir Osman Pacha, see Osman Pacha.
- Uzziah, see Azariah.

## V

**Vaca, Cabeza de**, see **Cabeza de Vaca**  
**Vaca de Castro, Christoval** (1492-1562), Spanish jurist, investigates Pizarro's abuses in Peru, **23** 551, governor of Peru **23** 559

**Vaccæans**, Spanish tribe subdued by Carthage (220 B.C.) **5** 234

**Vachero, Giulio Cesare** (d. 1628) Italian merchant of Genoa conspires against the oligarchy, **9** 510

**Vaddas**, aborigines of Ceylon **2** 489

**Vadier, Marc Guillaume** (1736-1824) French revolutionist draws up accusation against Robespierre **12** 340

**Vadstena**, convent in southern Sweden founded by St Bridget (1311) **16** 197 199 burned **16** 201

**Vali** (fourth century B.C.) king of Armenia defeated by Alexander the Great **2** 120

**Vahyazdata**, a Persian impostor (520 B.C.) **2**, 607

**Vaiani, Paolo**, podesta of Florence (ca. 1350) resists turbulent nobles **9** 345

**Vaisyas**, Hindu third caste formation **2** 477, duties and privileges **2** 511 marriage customs **2**, 518, transmigration of **2** 534

**Vaivaswata**, see **Satyavrata**

**Vala**, city of India ancient **Valabhi**, q.v.

**Vala, Numonius**, Roman cavalry officer under Varus (9 A.D.) **6** 64

**Valabhi**, 1 ancient city of India, 2 ancient dynasty of India **2** 500

**Valais (Wallis)**, canton of Switzerland comprising the upper Rhone valley and mountains church established (fourth century) **16** 533 invaded from Italy **16** 585 586 popular insurrection (1420) **16**, 586 alliance with Bern **16** 599 subject to France under Napoleon **17** 27 re-united to Switzerland (1815) **17** 34

**Valangin**, Duke of, see **Berthier, Alexandre**

**Valazé, Charles Dufrenoy** (1751-1793) French revolutionist, suicide **12** 326

**Val de Grâce, Jean Baptiste du**, see **Cloutz**

**Valdemar or Waldemar (I)** "the Great" (1131-1182) king of Denmark 1157-1182 claims province of Vikia (Vigen) **16** 110 claims Danish crown, **16** 145-149, becomes king, **16** 150, conquests, **16**, 150-153 laws, **16**, 154

**Valdemar (II)** "the Victorious" (1170-1241) king of Denmark 1202-1241 invades Holstein, **16**, 157, becomes king **16** 154, conquests **16** 160-162 captivity and ransom **16**, 162-164, death **16** 165

**Valdemar (III or IV)**, "Atterdag," king of Denmark 1340-1375 reign **16**, 181-186 wins Denmark from Holstein, **16**, 180-

181 aids Magnus II of Sweden **16** 194 195 war with Hanseatic cities, **14**, 187, **16** 155

**Valdemar I**, king of Sweden 1250-1279, reign **16**, 190-192

**Valdemar** (d. 1231) prince of Denmark son of Valdemar II **16** 164, 165 169

**Valdemar** (d. 1257) prince of Denmark invested with duchy of Schleswig **16** 172 death **16** 174

**Valdemar**, son of Knud V, Danish bishop imprisoned (1194) **16** 156-157 enemy of Valdemar II **16** 163

**Valdemar**, son of Eric duke of Schleswig minority **16** 175, regent of Denmark (1246) **16** 176

**Valdemar** (d. 1307) Swedish prince brother of Birger **16** 193

**Valdemar**, duke of Schleswig sometimes known as Valdemar III of Denmark occupies Danish throne during exile of Christopher II (ca. 1326) **16** 179 rival of Valdemar Atterdag (1340) **16** 181

**Val-de-Junquera**, in Spain, battle of (911 A.D.) **10**, 14

**Val-de-Dunes**, plain in northern France battle of (1046) **11** 26

**Valdivia, Pedro de** (1500-1554) Spanish soldier conqueror of Chili **23** 552 565

**Valée, Count Sylvain Charles** (1773-1844) French soldier in war with Arabs **13** 69

**Valençay**, town in northern France treaty of (1513) between Ferdinand III of Spain and Napoleon I **10** 371

**Valence, Aymar de**, see **Pembroke, Earl of**  
**Valencia**, province in Spain a Roman colony (135 B.C.) **8** 319 450 taken from the Arabs (1238) **8** 253 **10** 91 united to Aragon Barcelona and Majorca **10** 91 subdued by Pedro IV of Aragon **10** 101 enforced baptism of Moors of, **10** 221

**Valencia, General**, Mexican soldier, defeated at Contreras (1847) **23** 375

**Valenciennes**, town in France sieges of (1567) **13**, 309, (1656), **11**, 517, (1677) **11**, 547

**Valencourt, Mathieu de** (d. 1205), soldier of Emperor Baldwin I **7** 293

**Valens** (328-378 A.D.) Roman and Byzantine emperor associate of Valentinian (361 A.D.) **6** 514-524, persecutions of, **6** 520 war with Goths **6**, 521-524

**Valens**, Roman soldier, defeated by Goths (409 A.D.) **6**, 555, treachery to Honorius **6**, 558

**Valens, Aurelius Valerius** (d. 314 A.D.), Roman soldier colleague of Licinius in war with Constantine, **6**, 444

**Valens, Fabius** (d. 69 A.D.), Roman soldier; aids Vitellius against Otho, 6, 227; declares in favour of Vespasian, 6, 229

**Valens, Julius** (d. 251 A.D.), Roman noble; declared emperor and slain, 6, 414

**Valens, P. Valerius**, Roman governor of Greece (ca. 260 A.D.); proclaimed emperor, 6, 419

**Valens, Vectius** (d. 48 A.D.), paramour of Messalina, 6, 173-174

**Valentia**, modern Valence, town in Gaul destroyed by Goths (412 A.D.) 6, 569

**Valentia**, Spanish province, see Valencia

**Valentin**, Justinian's ambassador to the Avars (ca. 557 A.D.) 7, 120

**Valentinian I.** (Flavius Valentinianus) (321-375 A.D.) Roman emperor 364-375 A.D. 6, 516-520, promotes authority of pope, 8, 52

**Valentinian II**, Roman emperor 375-392 A.D. colleague of Gratian 6, 520; flight to Thessalonica 6, 526; protected by Theodosius 6, 534; death 6, 527

**Valentinian III** (Flavius Placidius Valentinianus), Roman emperor 425-455 A.D. reign 6, 574-597, battle of Châlons 6, 57; murders Avitus 6, 59; treaty with Goths 6, 199

**Valentinois, Duchesse de**, see Poitiers, Diane de

**Valeria**, sister of Publius in attempt to poison the emperors (ca. 190 B.C.) 5, 145

**Valerian** (Publius Aurelius Licinius Valerianus) (d. ca. 260) Roman emperor 253-260; elected censor 6, 414; reign 6, 115; 417; defeat and capture by Persians 6, 417, 8, 75; and Claudius 6, 420; and Aurélius 6, 121; and Priscus 6, 425

**Valerian**, Byzantine soldier reinforces Belisarius (537 A.D.) 7, 401

**Valerian law**, Roman law regulating appeals (501 B.C.) 5, 122

**Valerianus Pætus**, a Galatian put to death by Flavius (ca. 215 A.D.) 6, 397

**Valerii**, early Roman patrician family; first of the plebs 5, 125; introduced their festival 6, 99

**Valerio Horatian laws**, Roman laws adopted 149 B.C. the Magna Charta of the plebs 5, 139-135

**Valerius, Marcus**, Roman soldier, brother of Publius at the battle of Lake Regillus (ca. 510 B.C.) 5, 93

**Valerius, Publius**, see Publicola

**Valerius Potitus, L.**, Roman consul 149 B.C.; revision of the Twelve Tables in consulship of 5, 135-139

**Valerius Potitus, L.**, Roman master of horse (390 B.C.) 5, 163

**Valette, Jean Louis de Nogaret de la, seigneur de**

**Valette, Jean Parisot de la, seigneur de**

**Valette, Louis de Nogaret de la, seigneur de**

**Valhalla**, in Scandinavian mythology the home of the gods, 6, 59, 16, 24-26

**Valjala**, town in Finland, battle of (1790), 17, 403

**Valkyries**, goddesses of battle in Scandinavian mythology, 6, 59

**Vallandigham, Clement Laird** (1820-1871), American politician, arrest and banishment, 23, 449-450

**Valley Forge**, village in Pennsylvania, sufferings of the Continental Army at, during winter of 1777-1778, 23, 267

**Vallière, Louise de la, see La Vallière**

**Valmy**, village in France, battle of (1792), 12, 280, 14, 507, 15, 270

**Valmy, Duke of, see Kellermann**

**Valognes**, town near Cherbourg, France; Treaty of (1355) 11, 128

**Valois**, ancient territory of France Philip II united to crown of France (1215) 11, 74

**Valois, House of**, French dynasty, direct line Philip VI to Charles VIII (1328-1498) 11, 95-293, collateral branch of Valois Orleans Louis XII to Henry III (1498-1564) 11, 293-391, genealogical table 11, 350

**Valor, Ferdinand de, see Muhammed ben Humeya**

**Valtellina, Valtelline or Val Tellina**, region in northern Italy, revolt against Grisons (1620) 16, 644; Spanish invasion, 16, 645-646

**Van Artevelde, see Artevelde**

**Van Buren, Martin** (1792-1862) American statesman eighth president of the United States elected vice president (1832), 23, 360; elected president (1837) 23, 362; troubles with Canada during administration of 23, 367; presidential candidate of Free-Soil party in 1848 23, 377

**Van Cuyler**, president commissary of New Netherlands settles on site of Albany, about 1612 23, 14

**Vandals**, a powerful branch of the Germanic race; mistreatment, 6, 595-602; defeat by Marcus Aurelius (169 A.D.) 6, 297; by Aurelian (271 A.D.) 6, 422; colonised in Thrace (275 A.D.) 6, 430; war with Goths (332-337 A.D.) 6, 463-464; invade Gaul (407 A.D.) 6, 547; defeat by Majorian (458 A.D.) 6, 607-609; Huns force across the Rhine, 7, 46-45; invade Spain 10, 15; overrun Portugal, 10, 127; conquered by Wulsi 6, 570-598; enter Africa 6, 576-579, 10, 16; capture Carthage 2, 325; wars with Eastern Empire, 7, 61, 87-98, 125-127; slight influence of on Italy 7, 426

**Van Dam, Rip** (1662-1736) acting colonial governor of New York, 23, 166, 167

**Vandamme, Dominique Joseph** (1770-1830), French general at battle of Hondschoote, 12, 364; surrenders at Knlm, 12, 604, 14, 575, 15, 316

**Van der Donck, Adrian**, schout-fiscal of New Netherlands espoused cause of popular liberty (1642), 23, 14, 16, 17, 21

**Van Diemen's Land, see Tasmania**

**Van Dorn, Earl** (1820-1863), American soldier in Confederate service, appointed to command of Confederate Trans-Mississippi forces, 23, 422, in battle of Pea Ridge, 23, 427; defeated by Rosecrans at battle of Corinth (1862), 23, 434

**Vandyke or Van Dyck, Sir Anthony** (1599-1641), Flemish painter, Fromentius' estimate of, **13**, 601 seq

**Vane, Sir Henry** (1589-1654), English statesman; as treasurer under Charles I states the king's position to the Short Parliament, **19**, 578

**Vane, Sir Henry or Harry** (1612-1662), English statesman, governor of Massachusetts, **23**, 99 seq, finds papers incriminating Strafford, **19**, 587 supports abolition of bishops **19**, 600, adds clause to Solemn League and Covenant, **20**, 17, works for commonwealth **20**, 91, opposes Cromwell **20**, 131, trial and death, **20**, 241 **23**, 140

**Vangiones**, a German tribe, adopt Roman customs, **6**, 79 colonist Gaul **7**, 139

**Vannes**, town of France, siege of (1312), **11**, 110

**Vannius**, a chief of the Quadi and king of the Suevi in Moravia 19 30 A D, defeat and overthrow, **6**, 77

**Van Olden-Barneveld, Jan**, see Barneveld, Jan van Olden

**Van Rensselaer, Killian** (1595 1644), Dutch merchant, first patroon of Rensselaerwick buys land near Albany, N. Y., **23**, 7

**Van Rensselaer, Stephen** (1765 1839), American soldier and politician at battle of Queenstown (1812) **23**, 333

**Vansittart, Henry** (1732-1770) English agent in Bengal succeeds Clive (1764) **22**, 67 concludes treaty with Mir Kasim, **22**, 68

**Van Twiller, Wouter or Walter** (ca 1550-ca 1646) Dutch governor of New Amsterdam 1633-1637 **23**, 8

**Varahamihira** (ca 510 560 A D) Indian astronomer and architect **2**, 502

**Varahran and Varanes**, see Bahram

**Varangian Guard**, body guard to Byzantine emperors (eleventh century), **7**, 275, 307

**Vardanes**, king of Parthia see Arsaces XXI

**Varela**, place in Finland Treaty of (1790), **17**, 404

**Varennes**, Flight to, flight of Louis XVI and royal family to Varennes in Argonne in attempt to escape from France (1791), **12**, 239-242

**Varus** (Q Varus Hydrida), Roman tribune 90 B C unpopulates nobles **5**, 112

**Varus Rufus, Lucius** (ca 74-ca 14 B C), Roman poet **5**, 618

**Varua or Warua**, support in Bulgaria, Turks defeat Hungarians near (1411) **24**, 42 195, 323-324, taken by Russians (1828) **17**, 344

**Varay, Sir Edmund** (d 1612), English royalist soldier, burned at Idg hill **20**, 8

**Varro, Caius Terentius**, Roman consul 216 B C, defeated at battle of Cannae, **5**, 253-256 treatment by Romans **5**, 257

**Varro, L Visellius**, Roman consul 24 A D, accuses Silius, **6**, 114

**Varro, Marcus Terentius** (116 28 B C), Roman antiquary, grammarian and philosopher, as legate of Pompey in Spain,

**5**, 535, life and literary career, **5**, 645, theory, concerning the seculum, **6**, 100

**Varronian**, Count (fourth century A D), Roman soldier; father of Emperor Jovian, **6**, 510

**Varronian** (b ca 364 A D), son of Emperor Jovian, fate of, **6**, 516

**Vartan** (seventh century A D), Roman general, defeated by Mohammedans, **7**, 180

**Varuna**, Hindu deity, **2**, 530

**Varus, Publius Atius** (d 45 B C), Roman soldier adherent of Pompey, as governor of Africa **5**, 536 555 escape after battle of Thapsus **5**, 566, death at battle of Munda, **5**, 568

**Varus, Publius Quintilius** (d 9 A D) Roman soldier, as proconsul in Syria, **6**, 139 as governor of Germany **6**, 64-65 (unpopular) against Arminius **6**, 66-68, defeat and death **6**, 68

**Vasa**, place in Finland battle of (1598) **17**, 458

**Vasa, Eric Johansson** (d 1520) father of Gustavus I as senator **16**, 223

**Vasa, Gustavus Ericsson**, see Gustavus I

**Vasconcellos, Miguel de** (d 1611) Portuguese statesman death **10**, 512

**Vasconcellos, Zacarias de**, Brazilian statesman forms short lived liberal ministry (1862) **23**, 660 ministry of 1864 **23**, 660, forms new liberal ministry (1866) **23**, 660

**Vascones**, see Gascons

**Vasil I (II)**, grand duke of Moscow 1451-1462, reign, **17**, 156 158 captures Suzdal **17**, 156 removes Iken from Vladimir to Moscow **17**, 157 murder **17**, 158 death **17**, 158

**Vasil II (III)**, grand duke of Moscow 1462-1462, reign **17**, 158-160 contest with Iuri for throne **17**, 158 becomes Vasil the Blind **17**, 159 death **17**, 160

**Vasil III (IV)**, grand duke of Moscow 1505-1533, reign **17**, 181 192 at war with Lithuania **17**, 184 186, establishes intercourse with France, **17**, 187 at war with Tatars **17**, 188 189, death, **17**, 192 character **17**, 184 192

**Vasil IV (V)** (Shuiski) (1552 1612) czar of Russia 1606 1610 reign **17**, 220 231 or, unites plot against Ilya Dmitri, **17**, 221, effects canonisation of true Demetrius **17**, 230, defeats false Peter Feodorovich, **17**, 231 at siege of Tula **17**, 232, liberates Polish prisoners, **17**, 233 supported by monks, **17**, 231, deposition and death in Polish prison, **17**, 235

**Vasilje Lupul** (seventeenth century), prince of Moldavia, reign, **24**, 142-143

**Vasilchikov, Count J V.** (d 1847), Russian statesman presents act of self emancipation to Alexander I, **17**, 506, made president of senate, **17**, 557

**Vassilko** (eleventh century), Russian prince plans invasion of Poland, **17**, 125

**Vassy**, town in France, massacre of Protestants at (1562), **11**, 357.

**Vaston (Vasto), Alphonse d'Avalos, Marquis of (1502-1544)** French soldier, at battle of Tunis **14** 274  
**Vasudeva (Bazadeo), Hindu king (1250 B C)** **2** 434 497  
**Vasvár, town in Hungary, treaty of (1664)** **24** 356  
**Vatatzes, see Joannes III**  
**Vatia, Isauricus, P Servilius (d 44 B C)** Roman soldier campaigns against pirates **5** 465  
**Vatia Isauricus, P Servilius, son of the preceding, Roman consul (48 B C)** **5** 535  
**Vatican Council, twentieth eccumenical council meeting in the Vatican (1869)** **9** 621  
**Vaticanus, Roman god** **5** 352  
**Vatinius, Publius (d ca 43 B C)** Roman politician and soldier as tribune aids Caesar **5** 502 503 chosen praetor, **5** 508 consul **5** 648  
**Vatteville, Charles, Baron of, Spanish statesman in claims precedence (1661) over French ambassador at London** **11** 564  
**Vauban, Sébastien Le Prestre de (1633-1707)** French soldier and military engineer his work **11** 539 540 fortifies Athille **11** 571 in war with Holland **11** 575 besieges Luxembourg **11** 577 in Germany **11** 577 600  
**Vaubernier, Jeanne, see Barry**  
**Vi bois, Henri Belgrand, Count of (1718-1801)** French soldier with Napoleon in Italy **12** 111  
**Vauclelles village in France Treaty of (1556)** **11** 34  
**Vaucouleurs, town in France Treaty of (1213)** **11** 78  
**Vaudanton of Switzerland campaign of Bern and Fribourg in (147-1476)** **16** 603 conquered by Bern (1536) **16** 653 sold to Bern and Fribourg by Savoy (1602) **16** 612 declares itself independent of Bern (1795), **17**, 20 French control over **17** 21  
**Vaudreuil Cavagnal, Pierre François de Rigaud, Marquis de (1695-1765)** French colonial governor becomes governor of Canada **23** 204 surrenders **23** 204  
**Vaux, in France Louis XIV's palace and gardens at** **11** 530  
**Viccius (1219) patriarch of Constantinople** **11** 316  
**Vith with Michael VIII** **7** 316  
**Victor II, Andronicus II,** **7**, 317, 318  
**Veda, collective term for the ancient sacred literature of the Hindus at the basis of which are the Vedas (Rigveda Samaveda Yajurveda and Atharveda) source of early Indian history** **2** 476 teachings of **2** 481-492 authority **2** 496 called Bible of Aryans **2** 503 laws of Vedas, **2**, 505-519 religion of, **2** 529-533, reward for memorizing, **2** 532 see also *Manu*  
**Vedanta, school of Hindu philosophy** **2**, 501  
**Vedas, see Veda**  
**Vega Real, plain in Haiti, battle of the (1495),** **22** 447

**Vegliana, town in Italy, battle of (1630),** **11**, 481  
**Vehmgericht, tribunal of fourteenth and fifteenth centuries formation of in northwestern Germany** **5** 496  
**Ven, city of ancient Italy traditional wars with Romulus** **5** 72 73 aids Tarquinius (ca 510 B C) **5** 89 wars with Rome (483-425 B C) **5** 142 143 152-153 subjected by Rome (396 B C) **5** 143-144  
**Veientes, inhabitants of Venetia**  
**Veintemilla, Ignacio (1830- )** soldier and politician of Ecuador revolt under **23**, 615 presidency of (1876-1883) **23**, 615  
**Velasco, José Miguel de (1791-1859)** Bolivian soldier and politician power of **23** 612  
**Velasco, Luis de, count of Santiago and Marquis of Salinas (1839-1877)** Spanish administrator negotiations with England **19** 175  
**Velasquez, Diego (ca 1465-1521)** Spanish soldier and administrator conquers Cuba (1511) **22** 41 plans expedition to Mexico **23** 508 relations with Cortes **23** 508  
**Veleda (first century A D)** German prophetess influence of **6** 58  
**Velez Malaga, city in Spain siege of (1457)** **10** 111  
**Veltræ, city of Latinum families of forced to migrate (538 B C)** **5** 18  
**Vellore, city in India originally Hydrabad (1740-1781)** **22** 97 mutiny at (1806), **22** 122  
**Venaissin, old county of France now included in department of Vaucluse ceded to France (1273)** **11** 74  
**Vendée, La, War of (1793)** war of Royalists against French republic chiefly carried on in La Vendée an ally of the League of, **12** 315 continued activity **12** 371 376, leaders **12** 403-404  
**Vendidat, treatise by Zoroaster composed** **2** 635  
**Vendôme, Louis Joseph, Duke of (1654-1712)** French general at battle of Steenkerke, **11** 605 captures Barckhausen **10** 276 **11**, 607, 608 captures Prince Eugene at battle of Fuzara **11** 616 commands in Tyrol and Piedmont **11** 616-617 succeeds Villeroi in Hildersheim **11** 621 defeated at Oudenard **11** 623 victories at Brihuega **20** 175 at battle of Villa Viciosa **20** 475 conquests of, in Spain, **14** 416  
**Vendôme, François de, duke of Beaufort (1616-1669)** French politician and soldier a leader of the Fronde, **11**, 503, 504 505  
**Venedi or Veneti, a name applied by Romans to Wends, q v**  
**Venegas, Don Francisco, Spanish viceroy of Mexico, great insurrection breaks out during rule of (1810)** **23** 622  
**Veneti (Vannes), Celtic tribe of Gaul, war with Romans (56 B C)** **5**, 520-521  
**Venetia, see Venice**  
**Venezuela, South American Republic, main treatment, 23, 597-601, origin of name,**

**23**, 562; war of revolution in **23**, 583-584, joins republic of Colombia under Bolívar, **23**, 589, 591, 597, separation from Colombian republic, **23**, 597, boundary disputes with British Guiana **23**, 596-600 United States involved with Great Britain over boundary disputes (1895) **23** 484 599 boundary disputes settled by arbitration (1897) **23** 600 presidency of Castro **23** 600-601 blockade of by Germany and Great Britain (1902) **23** (01)

**Venice**, city of Italy formerly a republic republic founded **9** 18 origin **9** 24 27 invaded by Alans (400 A.D.) **6** 545 ravaged by barbarians (452) **6** 592 relations with Byzantine Empire **9** 25-26, aids Eastern Empire against the Normans (1041-1084) **7** 260-262 **9** 73 76 origin of dogship in **9** 27-28 city built (809) **9** 28 at war with Venetian pirates **9** 30-31 subjects Dalmatia **9** 31 assists crusaders (1202) **7** 274 275 **8** 414 416 418 471 472 614 **9** 33 list of doges (713 1250) **9** 34 note grand council formed in (1172) **9** 35 Pope Alexander III humiliates Frederick Barbarossa at (1177) **9** 54-59 forms alliance with Lombard League (ca 1238) **9** 94, at war with Genoa (1293-1300) **7** 301 309 319 **9** 128 (1350-1355) **9** 266 267 (1372-1380) **9** 267-268 concludes alliance with Florence (1336) **9** 156, acquires Treviso **9** 158 acquires Bergamo **9** 257 relations with France (Sforza) **9** 259 political history (1254-1457) **9** 269-302 government **9** 261-272 297 300 council of Ten established in (1310) **9** 271 Italian wars and conquests (fifteenth century) **9** 275 293, at war with Turks (1163-1479) **9** 291-296, **24** 331, (1499-1503) **9** 425 431, **24** 337 (1645-1699) **9** 515 523 **24**, 390-391 divided between Louis XII and Maximilian by Treaty of Blois (1504) **9** 426 league of Cambray formed against (1508), **9** 432, in war of league of Cambray (1509) **9** 432-433 concludes alliance with Louis XII **9** 441 regains lost territories by Treaty of Nyon (1516) **9** 445 troops take part in battle of Lepanto **9** 473-476 in seventeenth century **9** 511-518 in eighteenth century **9** 542 Napoleon puts an end to republic of (1797) **9** 553-554 ceded to Austria by Treaty of Campo-Formio (1797) **9** 561 **14** 5-1 ceded to kingdom of Italy (1805) **9** 569, ceded back to Austria (1814) **9** 578 revolts from Austrian rule (1848) **14** 642, besieged and taken by Austria (1849) **9** 601 14-661, ceded back to Italy (1866) **9** 614-615 slave trade **9**, 310-323, commerce, **9**, 29-30, 303-325

**Venlo**, town in Holland, French capture (1794), **14**, 17

**Venner**, Thomas (d 1661) a London wine-cooper, leads revolt of Fifth Monarchy men **20**, 2d execution of, **20**, 239

**Vestre, The**, "National Party" in Norway, for protection of national unity, foundation (1871), **16** 460

**Ventidius Bassus, Publius** (first century B.C.) Roman general in triumph of Pompey **5** 417 defeats Parthians (39 B.C.) **5** 627 **8** 52 64

**Venusia**, city in Apulia, Roman colony **5** 204 252 birthplace of Horace **5** 650

**Venus or Aphrodite**, Greek and Roman goddess ancestry **1**, 240, mother of Priam **5** 60 reputed incestress of Juli in family **5** 70 566 600, 602 613 **6** 1-1-1 cult in Rome **5** 114 566 591 cult in Greece **2** 351 **3** 192 211 cult in Asia **2** 351, cult among Scythians **2** 408 cult in Babylonia Assyria, **1** 474 **2** 350 351, cult in Egypt **1** 224

**Vera Cruz**, city in Mexico, founded by Cortes (1519) **23** 511, captured by Americans (1847) in Mexican War **23** 374

**Veranius, Quintus** (d 55 A.D.) Roman official as governor of Britain **6** 15) **18** 211

**Vercellae**, place in Italy battle of (the battle of the Raudian fields) (101 B.C.) **5** 337 349

**Vercingetorix** (d ca 45 B.C.) Gallic chief of the Arverni led revolt against Rome **5** 526 527 captured **5** 5-7 in triumph of Caesar (46 B.C.) **5** 41

**Verdun**, town in France captured by allies under duke of Brunswick (1716) **12** 270 271 **14** 507

**Verdun, Treaty of** (843 A.D.) **7** 571 71 11 813

**Vere, Alberic de** (d 1141) English nobleman pleads cause of Stephen before clergy **18** 247

**Vere, Edward de**, 17th earl of Oxford (c 1510 1604) English nobleman one of the commanders at the defeat of the Spanish Armada **19** 395

**Vere, Sir Francis** (1534 1608) English general commands at battle of Newmarket (1600) **13** 53) 536

**Vere, Sir Horace**, Baron Vere of Tilbury (1565 1633) at battle of Newmarket **13** 535 536, commander of troops under James I, **19** 507

**Vere, John de** (1313 1364) 7th earl of Oxford English nobleman, at battle of Crécy (1346), **18** 461

**Vere, John de** (1443-1513) 13th earl of Oxford English nobleman joins Henry of Richmond in France **18** 621 at battle of Bosworth Field (1485) **18**, 624

**Vere, Robert de**, see De Vere

**Vérendrye, Pierre Gautier de Varennes de la** (1645 1749) French Canadian explorer attempts to reach Rocky Mountains (1738), **23** 87

**Vereschagin, Vasil** (1842-1904), Russian artist, death of, at Port Arthur, **17**, 623

**Verevkine**, Russian general in war with Khokand (1864), **17**, 600

**Vergara** (Bergara), town in Spain Treaty of between Carlists and Christians (1839), **10**, 397

**Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Count de** (1717-1787), French diplomat; made foreign minister, **12**, 128, advises King Louis XVI to hush up affair of the diamond necklace, **12**, 142, succeeds Maurepas **12**, 143, originates plan of armed neutrality, **17**, 393

**Vergil**, see **Virgil**

**Vergilianus, Juncus (Junius?)**, Roman senator conspirator against Claudius (48 A.D.) **6** 174

**Vergnaud, Pierre Victorien** (1753-1793), French Girondist orator and statesman, corresponds with king **12**, 238, a party leader **12** 251, a secretary of national convention **12**, 241, condemns massacres **12** 273, pleads for Louis **12**, 291, votes for king's death **12** 292, arrest, **12** 300, hero's death **12** 326

**Verina, Ælia** (fifth century A.D.) Byzantine empress, wife of Leo I, sister of Basiliscus **6** 613-614 **7** 61, 62

**Vermadois, Héribert (Herbert) II, Count of** (d. 913 A.D.) betrays Charles the Simple **11** 16

**Verme, Jacopo del** (fifteenth century) Italian soldier and condottiere, campaigns against Armenia and Hawkwood **9** 253-254

**Vermont**, a state of the United States, first English settlement near Brattleboro (1724) **23** 195, battle of Bennington (1777) **23** 264, declared a state (1777), **23** 288, requests admission to Union **23** 288, makes overtures to Canada **23** 288, conflicting claims of New Hampshire and New York to territory **23** 288, at close of American Revolution, **23** 288, admitted to the Union **23** 302, represented at Hartford convention **23**, 338

**Verneuil, town in France**, battle (1421), **11**, 388 **18** 547

**Verneuil, Catherine Henriette de Belzac d'Entragues** (1579-1633) mistress of Henry IV **11** 410-414

**Vernier, Théodore** (1731-1815) French advocate, president of the convention (first Primal, May 20th, 1795), **12** 391, 396

**Vernon, Edward** (1654-1757) English admiral, captures Porto-Bello, **10**, 299, **20** 555, defeated in expedition against Spanish West Indies, **10**, 300, **20** 555

**Vernon, Sir Richard** (d. 1403), taken prisoner at Shrewsbury and executed, **18**, 524

**Veromandui**, ancient Belgic tribe, wars with Romans (57 B.C.), **5**, 516, 518

**Verona, town in Italy**, battles of (249 A.D.) **6** 113 (268 A.D.), **6** 420 (103 A.D.) **6** 546 (1799), **14**, 531, papal residence fixed at (1181), **8**, 607, independent, **9**, 38, under Can' Grande della Scala, **9**, 155-156, taken by Gian Galeazzo Visconti, **9**, 252, revolts against French, **8**, 553

**Verona, Congress of** (1872), **10**, 389, **14**, 584, **18**, 388

**Veroneje, town in Russia**, battle of (1612), **17**, 237.

**Veronese Easter**, massacre of French at Verona (April 17th 1797), **12**, 442

**Veronese Marches**, cities of, form league against Frederick I of Germany (1167), **9**, 54

**Verrazano, Giovanni da** (ca. 1480-1527), Italian navigator in French service, explorations of, **22**, 452, 454-463, uncertainty as to fate of, **22**, 463-464

**Verres, Caius** (ca. 112-43 B.C.) Roman soldier, as quaestor (82 B.C.) plunders Carthage, **5**, 436, extortions of, in Greece and Sicily, **5** 454-456, impeachment of, by Cicero, **5**, 462-463

**Versailles, city in France**, during Commune (1871) **13** 183

**Versailles, Alliance of** (1756), secret treaty between France and Austria, provisions of, **12**, 71 **14** 137 **15**, 185, effect on European political situation **14** 439-440

**Versailles, Preliminaries of** (1871) convention closing Franco-Prussian War, **16** 529

**Versailles, Treaty of**, see **Versailles, Alliance of**

**Verteuil, Château of**, near Bordaux, France, razed in insurrection of the Ironde (1630) **11** 507

**Verulamium**, Roman city in Britain, destroyed by the Iceni (61 A.D.) **6**, 192

**Verus, Lucius Aurelius** (originally Lucius Ceionius Commodus) (130-169 A.D.), colleague of Marcus Aurelius in the empire, adoption of by Hadrian, **6** 287, reign of (161-169 A.D.) **6** 294-296, triumph of **6** 295, debauchery and death of **6** 296

**Verus, Marcus Annius**, original name of Marcus Aurelius, **7** 1

**Verus Cæsar, Lucius Ælius** (originally Lucius Ceionius Commodus) (d. 138 A.D.), father of L. Aurelius Verus, adoption by Hadrian **6** 287, character, **6**, 289

**Vervins, town near Paris, France**, Peace of (1598), **9** 481, **10**, 256, **11**, 405, **13**, 531, **19** 418

**Vesale (Vessalius), Andreas** (1514-1564), Belgian physician to Charles V and Philip II **11**, 330

**Vesontio**, Roman name of Besançon, *q. v.*

**Vespasian (Titus Flavius Sabinus Vespasianus)** (9-79 A.D.) Roman emperor 70-79, distinguishes himself in Britain, **6**, 216, **18** 13, commands in Palestine, **2**, 180-191 **6** 216, besieges Jotapata, **2**, 180-189, captures Caesarea **2**, 191, declared emperor, **6** 229, reign **6**, 231-246, fabled miracles of, **6**, 232, returns to Rome, **6**, 233-234, reforms, **6**, 240; rebuilds Rome **6**, 240-241, Helvidius Priscus and, **6**, 241, repulses Dacians, **24**, 127, bestows citizenship rights in Spain **6** 8, **10** 10, character and end, **6** 243-244, Suetonius' estimate of, **6**, 244-246, unifies Roman empire, **6**, 256; establishes public libraries, **6**, 347.

**Vespers, Sicilian**, see **Sicilian Vespers**.

**Vespucci, Amerigo (Americus Vespucius)**

(1451-1512), Italian navigator, name of, given to America (1509), **22**, 466, disputed "first voyage" (1497), **22**, 465, 466, authenticated expeditions, **22**, 466, 467, 468, discovers Rio de la Plata and Patagonia **10**, 486 plants first European colony in South America **22** 466

**Vesta**, Roman goddess corresponding to the Greek Hestia **1** 240 **2** 406, **3**, 37, **4**, 484 **5**, 61 76 363, **6**, 71

**Vesterås**, city near Stockholm Sweden, diet of (1527) **16** 277-281 284

**Vesterås**, "Recess of" (1527) Swedish statute **16** 281 282 Ordinance of (1528) supplement to 'Recess of Vesterås' **16** 282

**Vestergötlanders** or **Westergötlanders**, inhabitants of Westergötland a province of Sweden revolt of (1529) **16** 281 285

**Vestunians**, tribe of Italy **5** 179 146 412

**Vestunus Atticus**, Marcus (d 65 A.D.) Roman consul, Nero forces to commit suicide **6** 204

**Vestinus**, Lucius, Roman knight superintends rebuilding of the capitol (ca 69-73 A.D.), **6** 240

**Vesuvius**, mountain in Italy battle of (310 B.C.) **5** 184 eruption of (79 A.D.) **6** 253 254

**Veterani**, Count (d 1693) Hungarian general defeated by Turks (1613) **24** 402

**Vettius**, Lucius, Roman knight in conspiracy against Pompey (53 B.C.) **5** 503

**Veturia**, according to some authorities the mother of Caracalla **5** 143 note

**Veturius**, Titus, Roman consul 321 B.C., defeated by Samnites **5** 188

**Veurne**, battle of see Furnes

**Vexin**, French, ancient territory of France near Paris ceded to Robert the Devil, **11** 26

**Vézelay**, town in France, parliament of (1146), **8** 368

**Viasemski**, Prince Alexander A. (1727-1796) Russian soldier appointed procurator-general **17** 373 see 1

**Vlatcheslav Vladimirovitch**, Prince, son of Vladimir Monomakh (1053-1113) Russian nobleman ruler of Tver **17** 129

**Viazemski**, Prince Peter A. (1792-1874) Russian author **17** 516

**Viazma**, town in Russia battle of (1812), **17**, 480

**Vibidia**, Roman vestal intercedes for Messalina wife of Claudius **6**, 173 174

**Vibius Virrius**, insurgent chief of Capua, banquet of (211 B.C.) **5**, 268

**Viborg** or **Wiborg Sound**, near St Petersburg, battle of (1790), **17**, 403

**Vibulanus**, Cæso Fabius, see Fabius Vibulanus, Cæso

**Vicentia** or **Vicenza**, town in Italy, ravaged by Attila (452 A.D.) **6**, 591, taken by French (1510), **14**, 243

**Vicenza**, Duke of, see Caulaincourt

**Vicksburg**, town in Mississippi, U.S.A., siege of (1863) **23** 440-441

**Vico**, Giovanni da (fourteenth century), prefect of Rome, career, **6**, 215, Cola

di Rienzi liberates, **6** 222, besieged by Rienzi in Viterbo (1353), **6**, 226

**Victor I**, bishop of Rome ca 187-200 A.D., **8** 503

**Victor II** (Gebhard), pope 1055-1057?, **8** 508

**Victor III** (Desiderius), pope 1086-1087 abbot of Monte Cassino, wars against Moslems **8** 329 seq

**Victor IV** (Gregorio Conti), antipope chosen in opposition to Innocent II (1138), **8** 509

**Victor IV** (Octavian), rival pope chosen in opposition to Alexander III (1159), **8** 510 606 **9** 53 14 100

**Victor**, Roman general in command at siege of Maogamacha (363 A.D.), **6** 501 wounded in battle on the Tigris **6** 504 favours election of Constantius as Roman emperor **6** 510 at battle of Hadrianopolis (378 A.D.) **6** 523

**Victor**, Claude Perrin, duke of Belluno (1771-1811) marshal of Napoleon victoriously expelled from Russia 1810 **12** 584 passage of Berezina **12** 594-596 disast defeat of Napoleon with **12** 610 secretary of war in Viceroy ministry 1811-1823 **13** 25

**Victor Amadeus I** (1617-1686) duke of Savoy 1630-1634 claims Montserrat **11** 410 461 marries Christina of France **9** 501 ascendency of France in territories of **9** 505 506

**Victor Amadeus II** (1666-1732) duke of Savoy and as Victor Amadeus I, king of Sardinia assumes direction of his state **9** 507 in war with France **9** 507 508 529 in War of Spanish Succession **9** 529 receives Sicily by Treaty of Utrecht **9** 530 **11** 627 assumes title of king of Sardinia (1720) **9** 532 domestic administration in Savoy **9** 540, abdication (1730) **9** 540

**Victor Amadeus III** (1726-1796) duke of Savoy and as Victor Amadeus II, king of Sardinia joins Italian League **9** 538 gives up Savoy and Nice to France **9** 540

**Victor Emmanuel** or **Fmanuel I** (1759-1824) king of Sardinia 1802-1821 accession **9** 574 recovers Piedmont and Savoy **9** 574

**Victor Emmanuel II** (1820-1878) king of Sardinia and as Victor Emmanuel I, king of Italy, accession to throne of Sardinia **9** 600 14 660 enters Milan with Napoleon III **9** 604 adopts title 'king of Italy' **9** 610 Plus IV and, **9**, 626 627 joins Triple Alliance **15**, 531, death, **9**, 629

**Victor Emmanuel III** (1869-), king of Italy 1900- accession **9** 633

**Victoria**, state of Australia, first settlements in **22**, 247, gold discovered at Ballarat (1851) **22**, 239, 247, established as independent colony of Great Britain (1851), **22**, 239, made self-governing (1853) **22**, 247 political and social conditions in **22** 247-248

**Victoria** (1819-1901) queen of England, empress of India, reign 1837-1901, **21**,



584-658 childhood, **21**, 585-587, coronation, **21**, 590, marriage, **21**, 594-596, exchanges visits with Louis Philippe, **13** 75 complains of Palmerston to Lord John Russell **21**, 607, accepts Lord John Russell's resignation, **21**, 612, Schleswig-Holstein Question, **21**, 628, averts war with Germany **21** 629, becomes Empress of India (1877) **21** 639 **22** 205 suzerainty over Transvaal **21** 644 Jubilee **21**, 651 Britlanders petition to **22** 300 last year and death **21** 644-645 character sketch, **21**, 558 646

Victoria, Guadalupe (1759-1843) Mexican soldier and politician; is resident of Mexico 1825-1828 **23** 624

Victoria, Maria Anna, queen of Jose I of Portugal marriage (1729) **10** 523

Victoria, Mary Louisa, of Coburg (d 1841) Duchess of Kent; mother of Queen Victoria **21** 585

Victorinus, C. Aufidius, Roman legate in Germany (161 A.D.), repels Chatti, **6** 211

Victorinus, M. Prætorius (d 269 A.D.) Roman general one of the Thirty Tyrants assassinated **6** 119

Victualling Brothers, society of freebooters; assemble in Wismar and Rostock **16** 0 201 and Holstein against Denmark **16** 20; suppressed by Hamburg; London and Lübeck **16** 209

Vidradine, Ivar (d 647 A.D.) Scandinavian chief; place in history **16** 36

Vienna (Roman Vindobona), capital of Austria Hungary; Marcus Aurelius dies (180 A.D.) **6** 304, sieges of (1276) **14** 153 (1529) **24** 349 (1683) **14** 313 **24** 61 **24** 350 (1809) **12** 57- (1815) **14** 645

Vienna, Congress of (1814-1815) reconstructing Europe after Napoleonic wars **9** 75 **10** 511 **14** 577 580, **15** 323, **17**, **18** 21 480

Vienna, Diet of (1848) **14** 645 seq

Vienna, Supplementary Act of (1820) **15** 71 the Krach, financial crisis in (1873) **15** 46

Vienna, Treaties and Peaces of (1606) **14** 56, (1731) **14** 1 (1735) **10** 297 303, **12** 29 (1738) **9** 533, (1809) see Schonbrunn, Treaty of (1815) **24** 108 text **15**, 591, (1861), **15**, 484, (1866) **15** 30

Vienne (Vienna), city in France, siege of (900 A.D.) **7**, 472, captured by Saracens (737 A.D.) **7** 498, Charlemagne's bounty to **7** 538 council of (1307), **11**, 53 (1311) **8** 158 625

Vienne, John de (d 1396) French admiral, governor of Calais **13**, 465, incites Scots to invade England **13**, 498 brings French soldiers into Scotland, **21** 153

Vieux Cordelier, French political journal, started by Camille Desmoulins, **12**, 335

Vigevano, town in Italy, battle of (1849), **14** 659

Vigilius, Pope 540-555 A.D., nominee of

Theodora, **8**, 530, charity of, **7**, 413; appeals to Justinian **7**, 418

Vigilius (fifth century A.D.), interpreter of embassy to Huns, rashness and treachery, **7** 57-59

Vigilius van Zwychen van Ayta (1507-1577), Dutch jurist and statesman; president of privy council **13** 398, supports king, **13** 391 392, persuades duke of Alva to lower taxes **13** 425, resumes presidency **13** 440

Vignoles, Etienne, see La Hire

Vikings, bands of Norse seafarers of the eighth ninth and tenth centuries, age of **16** 13 101 ravage coasts of Spain and France (ninth century) **8** 204 205 Harold the Godwinson of Norway leads expedition against (ninth century) **21**, 14 see also Northmen

Vikramaditya, title borne by various ancient kings of India **2** 41; 4 500 505 506 508 note (era of **25** 670)

Világos, town in Hungary; battle of (1849), **14** 657

Villach, town in Austria; battle defeated at (1492) **24** 37

Villafranca, town in Italy; Peace of (1859), **9**, 606 **15** 17 **21** 627

Villa-Hermosa, Carlos, Duke of (d 1692) governor of Spanish Netherlands ordered to lay down arms **11** 588

Villani, family of Florentine historians, Giovanni (d 1348) Matteo (d 1361), and Filippo (d 1404) **9** 196 202

Villaret de Joyeuse, Louis Thomas, Count (1750-1812) French admiral, in battle off Brest (1791) **12** 351 352

Villa Rica, first town founded (1519) in Mexico by Cortes **23** 511

Villars, Louis Hector, Duke of (1653-1739), marshal of France; envoy to Vienna, **11**, 611 dismissed by elector of Bavaria, **14**, 399 in War of Spanish Succession, **11**, 611 612 621-622 624 625 626-627, **14** 111 417 **20** 477 487 488, suppresses revolt of Cambrésis, **11** 617, negotiates for peace **14** 417, death, **12**, 24-29

Villaviciosa or Viçosa, town in Portugal, battle (1665) **10** 517

Villa Vicosa, village in Spain; battle (1710), **11** 635, **20** 478

Villebon, Chevalier, French colonial officer, asserts claims to New England coast (1695) **23** 91

Villehardouin, Geoffrey de (ca 1150-ca. 1213), historian of fifth crusade, made marshal of Romania **7**, 284, **8**, 416, probable death **7** 296, as author, **11**, 60

Villehardouin, Geoffrey de (d 1223), prince of Achaia and nephew of the historian; invades Peloponnese, **7**, 290, made prince of Romania **8** 416

Villehardouin, William (1246-1277), prince of Achaia; released by Emperor Michael VIII **7** 312

Villele, Count Jean Baptiste Séraphin Joseph de (1773-1854), French statesman; min-

istry, **13**, 28-31, under Charles X, **13**, 38, 39, 40  
**Villemain**, Abel François (1790-1870), French writer; defends liberty of people, **13** 65, joins protest of French Academy against censorship of the press (1827) **13** 37  
**Villeneuve**, town of France, siege (1420), **18**, 540  
**Villeneuve**, Nicholas, Marquis of, French diplomat, negotiates Treaty of Belgrade (1740), **24** 410  
**Villeneuve**, Pierre Charles Jean Baptiste Suvestre de (1763-1806) French admiral commands fleet in battle of Nile **12** 466 prepares for invasion of England **21** 465, at combat off Cape Finisterre **21**, 466  
**Villeroi**, François de Neuville, Duke of (1641-1730) marshal of France favourite of Louis XIV **11** 561 commands Brussels **13** 613 at Namur **20** 151 succeeds Luxembourg as commander **11** 606, replaces Camille in Italy during War of Spanish Succession **11** 615 616 commands in Flanders **11** 619 at battle of Ramillies **11** 620 **14** 112 **20** 175 recalled from command in Flanders **11** 621 appointed to carry out directions of will of Louis XIV **12** 10, guardian to Louis XV **12** 2  
**Villeroi**, Nicholas de Neuville, Seigneur de (1542-1617) French statesman councillor of Marie de Medici **11** 114  
**Vilhers** or **Palmer**, Barbara, Lady (1640-1709) mistress of Charles II relations to Charles **20** 232 213 quarrels with duke of Buckingham **20** 263  
**Vilhers**, George, see **Buckingham**, Duke of  
**Villiers** de **L'Isle Adam**, Philippe de, see **L'Isle Adam**  
**Villmergen**, Switzerland battle (1656) **16** 656, 657 war of **16** 658 see **Acker-mann** at (1712) **16** 661  
**Vilmanstrand**, town in Finland, battle (1741) **17**, 343  
**Vilna**, city in Russia insurrection (1794) **17** 415 **24** 95 war council **17** 472 taken by French (1812) **17** 472 recovered by Russia (1812) **17** 483, founding of university by Bathory **24** 50, battle (1831) **24** 116  
**Vimeiro** or **Vimero**, town in Portugal, battle (1808), **10**, 540, **12**, 569, **21**, 474  
**Vimeure**, Jean Baptiste Donatien de, count de Rochambeau see **Rochambeau**  
**Vincennes**, town and fort Indiana, occupied by George Rogers Clark (1778) **23** 269, taken by British and recaptured by Clark (1779) **23** 269  
**Vincent**, Sir Edgar (1857-) English statesman, financial adviser in Egypt **24** 463  
**Vinci**, Leonardo da (1452-1519), Italian artist, **9**, 395-398  
**Vindelicia**, in ancient geography district in Germany, conquest of, by Rome (15 BC) **6** 25  
**Vindex**, Caius Julius (d. 68 A.D.), prefect of

Farther Gaul; conspires with Galba (63 A.D.) **6**, 219-220  
**Vindex**, **Macrinus** (d. 169 A.D.), Roman prefect, defeated by Marcomannus (169 A.D.) **6** 297  
**Vindobona**, see **Vienna**.  
**Vinea**, Petrus de (ca. 1190-1249) Italian jurist and statesman, charged with plotting against life of Frederick II, **14** 117-118  
**Vinegar Hill**, Ireland, battle (1798) **21** 442 459  
**Vines**, Richard (ca. 1555-1631) American colonist plants Kennebec colony **22** 636 becomes governor of Massachusetts **22** 637 removes to Barbadoes **22** 637  
**Vinicus**, Marcus, Roman consul 19 P.C. intimacy with Augustus, **6** 122  
**Vincius**, Marcus, Roman consul 30 A.D. marriage to Iulia **6** 153  
**Vinius**, Titus, Roman consul 69 A.D. friend and favourite of Galba **6** 21-226  
**Vinoy**, Joseph (1803-1879) French general in Franco-Prussian War **13** 163 175 179, in command of Paris after siege **13** 151  
**Vioménil**, Antoine Charles du Houx, Baron de (1728-1792) French general assists organisation of Polish confederates **17** 379  
**Vioménil**, Charles Joseph Hyacinthe du Houx, Marquis de (1751-1827) French general enters English service **17** 437 see  
**Vionville**, battle of see **Mars la-Tour**  
**Virchow**, Rudolf (1821-1902) German sanitarian and physician challenged by Bismarck **15** 182 advocates disarmament **15** 500  
**Virgil** or **Vergil** (Lucius Publius Virgilius or **Vergilius Maro**) (70-19 B.C.) Roman poet character and works **5** 649-650 **6** 102 104  
**Virgilius**, Caius, Roman praetor of Sicily (54 B.C.) refuses to receive Cicero **5** 505  
**Virginia** (d. 449 B.C.) daughter of Lucius Virginius story of told by Dionysius **5** 132 134  
**Virginia**, state of the United States efforts of Walter R. R. Leigh towards colonisation of **19** 411 settled by London Company (1607) **22** 567-571 privations of early settlers **22** 572 John Smith president (1608) **22** 575 577 second charter of (1609) **22** 577 "Starving Time" in **22** 578, annexes Bermudas, **22**, 579 first Assembly of (1619) **22**, 579-582 colonised by British convicts, **22**, 582 slaves introduced into (1719), **22**, 584 Indian massacre (1622) **22**, 587, first statutes of **22** 587 Virginia Company dissolved (1624) **22**, 588 dismemberment of territory by cession to Lord Baltimore **22** 591, attitude toward Puritans **22** 592, partial autonomy of, **22**, 593, attitude toward royalism, **22**, 594 capitulates to Commonwealth (1651), **22**, 595, declares for popular sovereignty,

joint-ruler of Milan, joint-ruler of Milan  
with brother Galeazzo II, 244, sends  
John Hawkwood to Pisa, 245, Urban  
V forms league against 247, forces  
papal legates to eat bull of excommunication  
against 247, leagued with  
Florence, 249 333, power and tyranny,  
246 250, imprisoned by nephew  
Gian Galeazzo 250 251

Visconti, Bianca, natural daughter of Filippo Maria Visconti marries Francesco Sforza, (c. 1441) 9 2<sup>54</sup>

Visconti, Filippo Maria (1391-1417) last  
Visconti duke of Milan son of Gian  
(Galeazzo) Visconti suzerain to dukedom  
② 257 makes Carmagnola commander of  
army ② 257 wars of against pope  
Alfonso f Aragon and Italian powers ②  
257 258 sends force against Swiss 16  
58 f Francesco Sforza and ② 258 kills  
his wife Beatrice ② 258 character ② 258

Visconti, Gabriello, natural son of (man  
Galeazzo Visconti in vested with part of  
father's dominions (1402) 9 236 sells  
Pisa to Florence 9 236

Visconti, Galeazzo I (1277-1328) lord of Milan son of Matt o the Great 9, 132 140 Ludwig of Bavaria and 9 149 157

**Visconti, Galeazzo II** (1320-1378) lord of  
Como **Pavia Novara Asti and Tortona**,  
joint ruler of Milan nephew of Gio-  
vanni joint ruler of in Milan with  
brother Barnabò Visconti **9**, 244, 246,  
death **9** 250

Visconti, Gian Galeazzo (1347-1402) first duke of Milan son of Galeazzo (II) Visconti, marries sister of Emperor Charles V 250 deposes and imprisons his uncle Barnab 250 251 317 Lombardy, submits to 251 marries Isabella of Valois 11 112 design to conquer all Italy 252 infamous policy of 252, attacked by Florence 253 255 purchases title of duke from Emperor Wenceslaus 254 ravages Tuscany and Mantua 255 bestows gifts on Byzantine emperor Manuel II 7 33 founds Cathedral of Milan and Certosa of Pavia 255 dies in midst of conquests, 255, 256 character 251 252

**Visconti, Gian Maria** (1389-1412), duke of Milan son of Gian Galeazzo Visconti, territories of greatly reduced, 256, barbarians of 257 assassinated 257

**Visconti, Giovanni** (John), (1300-1354) prelate and lord of Milan brother of Uccino Visconti acquires Bologna and Genoa, 243-244

Visconti, Lucchino (1287-1349) lord of Milan, son of Matteo 'the Great', character and career, 9 243

Visconti, Margaret, wife of Francis of Post-  
terla, Lucchino Visconti puts to death  
(1341) 9 161

**Visconti, Matteo "the Great" (1250-1322),**  
ruler of Milan, nephew of Ottone Vis-

- conti; Milanese appoint "captain of the people," 9, 127, driven from Milan, 9, 128, victories over Guelphs, 9, 132, character, 9, 132
- Visconti, Matteo** (d 1355) nephew of Giovanni Visconti, poisoned by brothers 9, 244
- Visconti, Ottone (Otto)** (d 1295) Italian prelate appointed archbishop of Milan (1262), 9, 107 defeats Torriani at Desio, 9, 112 establishes power of Visconti in Milan, 9, 112-127
- Visconti da Oleggio, Giovanni**, Italian soldier lieutenant of Giovanni Visconti in Bologna 9, 244, repulsed by Florentines 9, 244 makes himself independent in Bologna (1356), 9, 244 Innocent VI wrests Bologna from (1360) 9, 248
- Viseu**, city of Portugal Ferdinand I of Leon takes (1057) 10, 428
- Vishnu**, second god of Hindu Trimurti (Trinity), character 2, 528 worship of 2, 545 546 incarnations of 2, 535, 546 identified with Jugganath 2, 547
- Visigoths**, a division of the Goths living in Western Europe see Goths
- Vistara, Lalita**, see Lalita Vistara
- Vitalian or Vitalianus** (d 672 A.D.) pope 657-672 A.D. sends Theodore to England, 8, 541 18, 54
- Vitalian the Goth** (d ca 521 A.D.) Gothic chieftain and Roman general, revolt 7, 63 death 7, 64
- Vitellius, Aulus** 15-69 A.D. emperor of Rome 69 A.D. wars with Otho 6, 227 reign 6, 225-231, relations with Helvetians 16, 332 prodigality 6, 225, 229, defeated by Antonius Primus, 6, 230-231 assassination 6, 230
- Vitellius, Lucius** (d 52 A.D.) father of Emperor Vitellius governor of Syria 2, 173, war with Parthians 6, 139 sends Pontius Pilate to Rome 6, 140 favourite of Claudius 6, 174 aids Agrippina 6, 176
- Vitellius, Publius** (d 31 A.D.) Roman legate in army of Germanicus (15 A.D.), 6, 74
- Viterbo**, city of Italy siege of (1353) 9, 226
- Viterbo, Treaty of**, a treaty between Charles of Anjou, William prince of Achais and Baldwin, emperor of Constantinople concluded at Viterbo (1267) 7, 312
- Vitkov**, hill near Prague, battle of (1420), 14, 210
- Vitof, Admiral** (d 1904) Russian naval officer, leads sortie from Port Arthur (June 23rd 1904), 24, 659
- Vitoria or Vittoria**, town in Spain battle of (1813), 10, 368, 15, 314, 21, 479
- Vitovt, Alexander** (d 1430), grand-duke of Lithuania, 17, 157
- Vitry**, castle in France, stormed and burned (twelfth century), 11, 33
- Vitsen or Witsen, Nicholas** (b 1640) Dutch magistrate, instructs Peter the Great, 17, 261.
- Vitzlas**, see Wenceslas.
- Vivonne, Victor de Rochechouart, Duke of** (1636-1688), French admiral, sent to succour Messina, 9, 491, 11, 555.
- Vlad "the Impaler," or "the Executioner"** (d 1477), sovereign of Wallachia, first reign, 24, 132, relations with Muhammed II of Turkey, 24, 132, 330, second reign 24, 135
- Vladimir**, city of Russia, submits to Tatars (1237), 17, 136
- Vladimir I, "the Great," or "the Saint,"** grand-prince of Russia 980-1015, flight to Scandinavia, 17, 102, conquest of Russia, 17, 102 invasion of Poland 24, 9 conversion to Christianity 17, 103 106, capture of Cherson or Kherson 7, 240 17, 104 marriage, 7, 241, 17, 105, death, 17, 106 canonisation 7, 240
- Vladimir (II) Monomakh or Monomachus** (1053-1125) sovereign of Russia 1113-1125 at war with Oleg and the Polovtsi 17, 125-126 becomes grand prince 17, 126 reign 17, 126 129
- Vladimir**, sovereign of Bulgaria 858-89, A.D. 24, 162
- Vladimir**, prince of Novgorod war against Byzantium (1020) 17, 115
- Vladimir Andreevitch, "the Brave,"** Russian prince first treaty of direct succession (1359) 17, 149 defends Moscow against Tatars (1408) 17, 157
- Vladimirescu** (d 1821), Wallachian prince refuses to join Greek rebellion 24, 117
- Vladivostok**, seaport in Siberia Russia settlements (1891) 24, 551 raids from against Japanese (1904) 17, 625
- Vlissingen**, see Flushing
- Voconia, Lex**, a Roman law excluding women from right of inheritance 6, 353
- Vofangow**, see Telissu
- Vogel von Falckenstein, Eduard** (1797-1855) Prussian soldier (campaign in central Germany (1866) 15, 458 at battle of Isonzo 15, 458, collects army of the Main at Isonzo 15, 491 at battle of Aschaffenburg 15, 492, enters Frankfort 15, 492
- Volagases or Volageses I**, king of Parthia see Arsaces XXIII
- Volagases II**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXVII
- Volagases III**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXVIII
- Volagases IV**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXIX
- Volagases V**, king of Parthia, see Arsaces XXX
- Volaterræ** (modern Volterra), town in Italy, Scipio defeats Etruscans near (298 B.C.), 5, 194
- Volhunia or Volhynia**, government of Russia subjugated by Boleslaw II of Poland, 24, 17, subdued by Casimir III of Poland, 24, 36, victories of John Sobieski in, 24, 59, occupied by Russia, 24, 89
- Volk, Joseph** (1819-1882), German statesman, speech at first Berlin customs parliament (1868), 15, 513
- Volkhov or Volkow, Theodore** (1729-1763), Russian dramatist, life of, 17, 357 see Volkonski, Prince P. M., Russian statesman, accompanies Alexander I to Tagan-

- rog (1825), **17**, 528, at death of Alexander (1825), **17**, 531, made minister of imperial court (1826), **17**, 539
- Vollmar, Georg Heinrich von** (1850-), German politician, socialistic views **18**, 547
- Volscians**, an ancient people of Central Italy, league with Romans **5** 83, pressure of on Latins, **5**, 121 wars with Romans (453-400 B.C.) **5** 142-143, 145-149 (390-352 B.C.) **5** 175-176 wars with Samnites (343-341 B.C.) **5** 180 183 conquest by Romans (339 B.C.) **5** 185
- Invasion to Roman citizenship **5**, 206-210-211
- Volscius Fictor, Marcus**, Roman tribune (41 B.C.) accuses Cæso (Cicinnatus) **5** 180 condemned and banished **5** 151
- Voltaire (François Marie Arouet)** (1694-1778) French writer, career **12** 111-113 opponent of the church **12** 50 contributes to encyclopædia, **12** 63 friendship with Frederick the Great **18**, 21-270 last days **12** 136, **18**, 250
- Volterra**, see *Volaterræ*
- Vulturcius, or Vulturcius, Titus**, a Roman conspirator with Catiline (63 B.C.) **5** 145
- Volumnia** (ca. 391 B.C.) Roman matron mother of C. Marcus Cincinnatus character of **5** 115 persuades Cincinnatus to withdraw the Volscians from Italy **5** 115
- Vulturnus, Lucius**, Roman consul 296 B.C. of its Samnites **5** 195-196
- Voluntary Association** (1554) association for the security of person of Queen Elizabeth I of England **19** 359
- Volusenus**, see *Quadratus, Caius Volusenus*
- Volusianus** (d. 253 A.D.), son of Gallus as co-emperor in the empire **6** 311
- Volusius Saturninus, Lucius** (37 B.C. 56 A.D.) Roman consul 3 A.D., wealth of **6** 196
- Voncq t wn in France**, battle of (1870), **13** 151
- Vondel, Joost van der** (1578-1679), Dutch dramatist, characterization of, **13**, 591-592
- Vonones I**, king of Parthia see *Arsaces XVIII*
- Vonones II**, king of Parthia, see *Arsaces XXII*
- Vorontzov, Count Alexander** (d. 1806), Russian statesman, threatens rupture with France (1803), **17** 445
- Vortigern** (d. 495 A.D.) British chieftain leader of National party **18** 32 asks aid of Hengist and Horsa **18**, 35 conflicts with the Jutes **18** 36 death **18** 36
- Vossem, Treaty of** (1673) peace concluded between Louis XIV and Frederick William **11** 579, **15** 140
- Voulon**, village in France battle of (507 A.D.) **7** 473
- Voyslav, Stephen** (eleventh century) Serbian chief, revolt against Greeks **24**, 149
- Vredeland**, Dutch colony near New Amsterdam attacked by Indians (1643) **23**, 12
- Vries, David de**, see *DeVries, David*
- Vries, Hiddes de** (d. 1666) Dutch admiral, in battle of Dover **13** 626 seq. 629
- Vrishabha**, traditional king of India (fifth century A.D.) **2** 500
- Vselov** (d. 1101) prince of Polotsk, at war with Izaslav **17** 122 seq. is hero of tradition **17** 123
- Vsevelod** (d. 1093) prince of Kiev 1078-1093 at war with Polovtsi **17** 122 seq. reign **17** 124 **24** 17 death **17** 121
- Vukashin**, king of Serbia (d. 1371) founds independent monarchy in southern Serbia **24** 193
- Vukassovitch, Baron Philip von** (1755-1800) Russian soldier expels Moravia from Turin (1795) **17** 13 seq.
- Vulcan**, Roman god of fire worship of, **6** 201
- Vulsini**, town in Tuscany birthplace of Scipio **6** 113
- Vulso, Cn. Manlius**, Roman consul 189 B.C. war with Caudines **5** 299-300
- Vulso Longus, Lucius Manlius**, Roman consul 256 B.C. colleague of Regulus, **5** 221 at battle of Temonus **5** 222, recalled **5** 223
- Vulture Stele (Stèle des Vautours)**, monument of Iminatum king of Shurpurla (ca. 1200 B.C.) **1** 343 353 354
- Vulturnus**, battle of see *Capua*
- Vyvyan, Sir Richard Rawlinson** (1803-1879) English politician opposes dissolution of parliament (1831), **21**, 552

**W**

**Waardgelders**, Dutch mercenaries under Barneveld **13**, 558, 560  
**Wabash**, old name for Ohio, *q* **1**  
**Wachau**, town in Austria, battle of (1813) **15** 317  
**Wacho**, king of Lombards (ca 539 A.D.) reign, **7**, 431  
**Waddington**, William Henry (1826-1904) French statesman prime-minister of France **13**, 192 resignation **13** 193  
**Wade**, Benjamin Franklin (1800-1878) American lawyer and statesman, opposes Kansas-Nebraska Bill **23**, 392, in Kansas debate (1854) **23** 397  
**Wadsworth**, James Samuel (1807-1864) American soldier killed at battle of the Wilderness **23** 447  
**Wager**, Sir Charles (1660-1743) English admiral, sails to the Baltic **20** 535  
**Wagram**, village in Austro-Hungary battle of (July 5th-6th, 1809), **12** 573 *see* **14**, 555 *see* *q*  
**Wagram**, Prince of, *see* Berthier, Alexandre  
**Wahehe**, East African tribal attack German protectorate troops (1901) **15** 557  
**Wahabees** or **Wahabis**, Arab religious sect influence of in Arabia **8** 23 *see* **1**, **24** 411 *see* *q* 450  
**Wahlstatt**, battle of or battle of Iegnutz (April 9th 1241) Mongols defeat Germans and Poles at **14** 118  
**Wahlstatt**, Prince of, a title of Blücher, *q* **1**  
**Waiblinger**, *see* Ghibellines  
**Waifar** (ca 725-765 A.D.) duke of Aquitaine, reign **7** 516 515  
**Wake**, Lord Thomas (1297-1340) English baron, lands of restored by treaty of Northampton **21**, 116  
**Wakefield**, city of England battle of (1460) **15** 577 **21** 392  
**Wakefield**, Edward Gibbon (1796-1862) English political economist South Australia established under plan of **22** 244-245 plans for the colonization of New Zealand, **22** 260  
**Wakefield**, William Hayward (1803-1848) brother of Edward Gibbon Wakefield English explorer leads English colonists to New Zealand (1839) **22**, 260  
**Wala**, Bishop, killed before gates of Metz (582 A.D.) **7**, 588  
**Walachia**, *see* Wallachia  
**Walamar**, king of Ostrogoths, at battle of Châlons (451 A.D.), **6** 588, defeats Huns (ca 455 A.D.), **7**, 380  
**Walcher** of Lorraine (d 1080), bishop of Durham, uprising against and death, **18**, 193  
**Walcheren Expedition** (1809) an expedition of the English against Antwerp, **21**, 475

**Waldburg**, Georg Truchsess von, a general of Charles V commands imperial army in Peasants Revolt (1525), **14** 283  
**Waldeck**, Prince of (d 1750) Dutch general commands at Fontenoy, **12**, 41, at Lützen **12** 43  
**Waldeck**, Georg Friedrich, Count, and later Prince of (1620-1692) German field marshal in expedition against Poland (1667) **15** 136, at battle of Fleurus **11** 604 **14** 401  
**Waldeck-Rousseau**, Pierre Marie (1846-1904) French statesman, becomes premier **13** 196  
**Waldegrave**, James, 2nd Earl (1715-1783) English statesman George II complains of Pitt to **20** 587  
**Waldemar**, marquis of Anhalt (d 1219) German prince conquers **14** 168  
**Waldemar**, *see* Valdemar  
**Waldenses** or **Waldensians**, members of a reforming body of Christians followers of Peter Waldo origin (1170) and belief **10** 565-566  
**Walderada**, (ca 520-570 A.D.) Irish princess marriages **7** 431 417  
**Waldersee**, Count Alfred von (1832-1904) German general commands allies in China **15** 565 **24** 571  
**Waldman**, Hans (d 1149) Swiss peasant of Zug crosses the St Gotthard to aid men of Louis **16** 603, arrest and execution **16** 611  
**Waldo**, Peter (twelfth century) merchant of Lyons, founds religious sect of Waldenses (1170) **10** 565  
**Waldrada**, mistress of Iothair II pseudo-nuptials (860 A.D.) **7** 578 579  
**Waldron**, Richard (1615-1689) American colonial soldier in King Philip's War (1675) **23** 148  
**Waldshut**, town in Baden, siege of (fifteenth century) **16** 593  
**Waldshut**, Peace of, concluded between Duke Sigismund of Austria and the Swiss confederates (1468), **16** 593  
**Waldstätte**, the Forest Cantons of Switzerland Uri, Unterwalden, Schwyz and Lucerne, early history, **16**, 544-566 *see* also under names of separate cantons  
**Waldzeemüller** (Hylacomylus), Martin (1470-1513), a German geographer, invents name America (1500), **22**, 466  
**Wales**, inhabitants, **18**, 2-3, Roman occupation (61 A.D.), **6**, 188, 189, 214 **18**, 24, wars with Saxons, **18**, 42, 50-51, 66-67 97 defeated at Chester (613 A.D.), **18**, 46-47, wars with Normans, **18**, 190, 220, 339, conquered by Edward I (1277), **18**, 395-398, first prince of Wales, **18**,

- 398-399, revolt of Owen Glendower (1400) **18** 517-518
- Walewski, Count Alexandre Florian Joseph Colonna** (1810-1888) French politician, at Congress of Paris (1856), **15** 14, despatch to English government, **21**, 620
- Walid**, Omayyad caliph 703-715 A.D., reign and conquests **8** 183-185, defeated by Leo III **7** 204
- Walid II**, Omayyad caliph 743-744 A.D., caliphate **8** 187-188
- Walker, George** (1618-1690) Irish clergyman at siege of Londonderry **21**, 427 at battle of the Boyne **21** 430
- Walker, George Townshend** (1764-1842) British soldier at assault on Budajoz (1812) **10** 362-363
- Walker, Sir Hovenden** (ca 1656-1725) English naval officer in expedition against Quilca (1711) **23** 166-193
- Walker, Obadiah** (1616-1692) English author in which declares himself a Catholic (1655) **20** 384
- Walker, Robert J.** (1801-1869) American politician and financier appointed governor of Kansas **23** 503 promises to submit state constitution to vote of the people **23** 403
- Walker, William** (1821-1860) American filibuster adventures in Central America **23** 610
- Wallace, Lewis (or Lew)** (1827-1905) American soldier with whom attack on Fort Donelson **23** 425-426 at battle of Shiloh **23** 428
- Wallace, Sir Malcolm**, father of William Wallace **21** 19
- Wallace, William** (1274-1305) Scotch hero in **21** 65 revolt against Edward I (1297) **18** 408 **21** 70 invades England **21** 71 defeats English at Stirling **18** 110 **21** 72 made guardian of Scotland (1298) **21** 75 betrayed **18** 121 **21** 77 executed **18** 121 **21**, 80, character, **18** 408 **21** 69 80-82
- Wallace, William Harvey Lamb** (1821-1862) American soldier killed at Shiloh **23** 428
- Wallachia or Walachia**, province of Rumania without inhabitants **6** 257 wars with Persia **6** 269 273 a Roman province (106 A.D.) **6** 273, principality of founded (1490) **24** 130, wars with Turks **24** 133-140 273 treaty of with Turkey **24** 131 incorporated in Turkish Empire (1462) **24** 330, massacre of Turks (1594) **24** 139 relations with Russia (1684) **24** 144 146-155, union with Moldavia (1859) **24** 150-151
- Wallenstein or Waldstein, Albrecht Eusebius von** (1583-1634) duke of Friedland Mecklenburg and Sagan Austrian soldier, in **14** 339-340, political policy, **15**, 116 **16** 323-324 358, defeats Mansfeld, **14** 311 wins Silesia for the imperialists **14** 342 besieges Stralsund **14** 312-343, dismissal **14** 344-345, aids Poles against Gustavus Adolphus **14**, 346, recalled to command **14** 354, at siege of Nuremberg, **14**, 355-350, defeated by

- Gustavus Adolphus at Lützen, **14**, 357, intrigues against, **14**, 363, murdered, **14**, 364-365
- Wallenstein, Berthold von** (d 1632) cousin of Albrecht Wallenstein death **14** 361
- Waller, Edmund** (1605-1687) English poet, in royalist plot **20**, 12 character, **20**, 12
- Waller, Sir William** (1597-1668) English soldier, defeats royalists **20**, 11, defeat at Lansdown, **20** 14, captures Arundel **20** 22, plunders Winchester **20** 22
- Wallia**, king of the Visigoths 415-419 A.D., conquests in Spain **6** 570, **10** 15 16
- Wallingford House**, name of the army party as opposed to the court party in England (1659), petitions of **20** 202-203
- Wallis**, Swiss canton see Valais
- Wallis, John** (1616-1703) English mathematician and logician revolutionaries system of statistics **20** 353
- Wallis, Joseph**, Count, Austrian finance minister (1810) policy of **14** 566 567
- Wallmoden, Ludwig Georg Thedel**, Count of (1769-1862) Austrian soldier, protects Hamburg **17** 48
- Wallon, Henri Alexandre** (1812) French historian and politician proposes new French constitution (1875) **13** 188 189
- Wall Street**, New York site of Dutch palace (1643) **23** 13
- Walpole, Horace**, 4th earl of Orford (1717-1797) English author third son of Sir Robert Walpole efforts on behalf of Admiral Byng (1756) **20** 545
- Walpole, Horace (or Horatio)** (1675-1757) English diplomat brother of Robert Walpole supports the ministry of his brother **20** 541 English ambassador at Paris (1733) **12** 27
- Walpole, Sir Robert**, earl of Orford (1676-1745) English statesman prime minister of England 1715-1717 and 1721-1742, becomes secretary of war **20** 452, manager of Sacheverell impeachment, **20** 183 impeaches Bingham, **20** 508 speech against Petrage Bill, **20** 524 holds government to contracts with South Sea Company **20** 529 denounced by Bingley **20**, 536 546, proposes Excise Bill **20** 541 543, foreign policy **20** 545 interview at Queen Catherine's bedside **20** 552, forced into war with Spain **20** 555 resignation **20** 556 created earl of Orford, **20** 556 death **20**, 562 estimate of, **20** 556-558
- Walpole, Spencer Horatio** (1806-1898) English statesman resigns from Derby ministry **21** 622
- Walsingham, Sir Francis** (1536-1590), English statesman, negotiates treaty with France **19** 349 frustrates Babington conspiracy, **19** 362-363, death, **19**, 411, estimate of **19** 270
- Walsh, Sir John Benn**, 1st Lord Ormatwaite (1798-1881) English politician, opposes Reform Bill (1831) **21**, 555
- Waltari** (sixth century A.D.), king of Lombards, reign, **7**, 431.

- Walter the Penniless** (d 1097), French knight, lieutenant of Peter the Hermit, **8**, 338, 339.
- Walter de Brienne** (d 1311), 5th duke of Athens 1308–1311, overthrown by Catalan Grand Company, **7** 322
- Walter de Brienne** (d 1356) titular duke of Athens protector of Florence **9** 162, driven from Florence (1343) **9** 167
- Walter of Coutances**, archbishop of Rouen, sent by Richard I to mediate between John and Longchamps **18**, 315 note, appointed justiciar **18** 316
- Walter, Hubert** (d 1205) archbishop of Canterbury and justiciar administration of **18**, 321 death **18** 336
- Walters, Lucy** (1630? 1658) mistress of Charles II, mother of Monmouth **20** 295
- Waltheof**, earl of Northumbria (d 1076) commands English at York **18**, 151, approves conspiracy against William the Conqueror **18** 185 executed **18** 190
- Wamba**, king of the Visigoths in Spain 672–680 AD accession of **10** 25, relations with Duke Paul **10** 26 defeats Duke Wittmer, **10** 26, defeats Duke Paul **10**, 26, death of, **10**, 27
- Wamborough**, an English town see Wodnesbeorh
- Wampanoags**, North American Indian see Pokanokets
- Wanda** (ca 700 AD), queen of Poland, relations with Rudiger of Caruniv **24** 3
- Wandwash**, town in India captured by English (1753) **22** 61 siege of (1761) **22** 97
- Wangenheim, Baron Karl August von** (1773–1850) German statesman represents Wurttemberg at diet of German confederation, **15**, 360, opposition to **15**, 389
- Wapping**, a quarter of London, mutiny of sailors at (1667) **20** 260
- Warbeck, Perkin** (1474–1491) pretender to English throne imposture **19** 28 assisted by Charles VIII of France **19** 28 early life **19** 29 besieges Waterford in Ireland **21**, 393 defeated in attempt to invade England **19** 30 invades England (1496) **19** 32 defeat and imprisonment **19** 32–35 attempted escape and execution **19** 36
- Ward, Artemas** (1727–1800) American soldier, appointed to command of minute men (1774) **23** 241
- Ward, John William**, earl of Dudley (1751–1833) English politician opposes Reform Bill **21** 555
- Ward, Sir Joseph**, New Zealand statesman, premier (1906) **21** 672
- Warrene or Warrenne, John de**, earl of Surrey (1291? 1304), English soldier defeats Scots at Dunbar (1296), **18** 407, **21**, 66, appointed guardian of Scotland, **18** 408, **21**, 66 at battle of Stirling Bridge (1297) **18** 410–411 **21** 72 74
- Warrenne, William de**, 2nd earl of Surrey (d 1149), outlawed by Henry I, **18** 231

# Warfare and Military Methods:

- Albanian military organisation, **24**, 214
- America military genius of the Indian **22** 504, 525 seq
- Assyria organisation of the army **1** 462–464, siege operations, **1** 465–468 arms and war methods, **1**, 468–472
- Austria Archduke Charles and the reform of the army (1806–1808) **14**, 552
- Byzantine Empire army in the time of Justinian **7**, 100 105 army government under Justinian **7** 111, 114 150 151 Greek fire first used, **7** 154 method of besieging a city (capture of Constantinople) **7**, 275
- Egypt military class in ancient Egypt **1** 201 weapons **1** 202–205 methods of warfare **1** 207–209, use of standards **1** 230 military organisation under the mamluks, **24**, 443
- England Alfred reorganises military system **18** 86 military system reorganised by the House of Arms (1181) **18** 295 pay of Henry V's army (1415) **18** 529 preparations in England for Spanish armada **19** 302 seq the Long Parliament and the militia **19** 620 New Model Army in the civil war **20** 34 35 militia under the restoration **20** 239 military system in 1650 **20** 319–324 the Mutiny Bill and the establishment of the standing army (1684) **20** 424–425 British block house system in Boxer War (1899–1902) **22** 315 British concentration camps in Boer War, **22** 315 army reform **21**, 673
- France science of war organised by Louvois **11** 535 539 military engineering advanced by Vauban **11** 531 510 the army and the convention (1793) **12** 315 seq condition of the army before the Coalition Wars **12** 360 seq deplorable condition of the army in 1791 **12** 483 seq republican army in 1795 **12** 405 French and German armies in 1796 compared **12** 139, the Directory passes the constitution law **12** 470 composition and organisation of the *grande armée* **12** 541–543 re-organisation of army under Louis Napoleon **13** 111, law of military exemption **13** 135 army at the outbreak of Franco-Prussian War, **13** 145–149 after the siege of Paris **13** 187 Germany Scharnhorst and the reorganisation of the Prussian army (1807–1810) **15** 300–303 modern military tactics originated by the reforms of Bismarck **15** 483 mobilisation of German army in 1870 **15** 520 seq renewal of Landwehr (1888) **15**, 540, establishment of the Land-sturm **15**, 540, reforms of Wilhelm II **15** 548
- Greece methods of war in the Heroic Age **3** 92–94, military organisation under (H)sthenes, **3**, 239 240, the order of battle at Marathon, **3**, 276 the Spartans before a battle **3** 322, pay of Athenian soldiers, **3**, 470, change of



- war methods in Peloponnesian War, **4**, 76  
 mercenaries in Greek armies, **4**, 76  
 161-162, 200, Theban tactics, **4**, 109  
 154, 159, strategy of Epaminondas, **4** 195, Spartan tactics, **4**, 220, Philip founds discipline of Macedonian army, **4** 216-217, Philip perfects military tactics of Greeks, **4**, 228, Epaminondas suggests Macedonian phalanx, **4**, 154, 220-254 Philip organises the phalanx, **4** 220-24-246 251, Alexander's use of the phalanx **4** 278-321 phalanx compared with Roman legion **4** 398, size of Alexander's army of invasion **4** 277-278, organisation of the army of invasion **4** 278-281 mercenaries in Alexander's army **4** 254 Macedonian succ. methods **4** 292-293, Macedonian and Phoenician methods, **4**, 308-350
- Hungarians **7** 595
- Huns then method of fighting **7** 47, 53  
 Irish the military caste **2** 504-511  
 Irish pre-Norman period **21** 345, 347  
 Italy military organisation in early Italian cities **9** 2-, siege methods in twelfth century **9** 50-51 development of military tactics in war **9** 211 Italian and French siding at end of fifteenth century **9** 409-412 ferocity of warfare in sixteenth century **9** 410, militia of France in 1527 **9** 458
- Japanese military organisation **24** 614
- Macedonian army organisation **2** 652-657, Persian warfare compared with Greek **3** 571 skill of Persian cavalry **6** 508
- Phoenician-Tyrian war methods **2** 298, mercenaries in Carthaginian army, **4**, 20- Carthaginian methods **2** 323
- Roman early organisation of the Roman army **6** 111-113 siege methods **2**, 179  
 181 184 185 193 220-221 300, the army under Augustus **6** 49-55 military tactics in Trajan's time **6** 281-285 number and disposition of Roman legions **6** 403 siege methods time of Constantine I **6** 419, fortifications of Britain **7** 52-55 employment of mercenaries **7** 101-103
- Russian military reforms of Peter the Great **17** 255-256, severity of measures **17**, 616-617
- Syrian modern military organisation, **24**, 206
- United States Indian warfare, **22**, 504-506; military efficiency of colonies at outbreak of Revolution, **23**, 249, Baron Steubens reform of the Continental army **23**, 278 note the army at opening of Civil War, **23** 416 seq
- Wargau, town of India, convention (1799), **22**, 93
- Warham, William (1450-1532) archbishop of Canterbury, chancellor of Henry VIII, **19**, 57-76
- Warna, see Varna
- Warner, Seth (1743-1718) American soldier, captures Crown Point (1777) **23**, 245
- Warni, ancient German tribe **7**, 430
- Warnstedt, town in Germany, battle (1113), **7**, 657
- War of 1812, war between Great Britain and the United States 1812-1815, causes, **23** 320-323 324-327 328 American operations in Canada (1813) **23**, 330-332 battle of Lake Erie (1813) **23** 330-332 battle of Lake Champlain (1814) **23** 334 naval engagements **23** 335 the burning of Washington (1814) **23**, 336, battle of New Orleans (1815) **23** 339, Peace of Ghent (1815) **23** 340 results **23**, 342-344
- War of Liberation, war undertaken by Germany and allies to free Germany and Europe from Napoleon (1813-1815), main treatment **12** 599-611 **14** 570-580 **15** 309-332 battle of Lutzen, **12**, 601-602 **15** 312 battle of Bautzen **12**, 602 **15** 313 battle of Dresden, **12** 604, **15** 311-315 battle of Leipzig **12** 604-606, **15** 317-318 allies enter Paris, **12**, 612 **15** 321 abdication of Napoleon **12**, 612-613 congress of Vienna **15** 323-326 the Holy Alliance **15** 326-327, return of Napoleon **12** 623 **15** 327-328, battles ofigny Quatre Bras and Waterloo **12** 625-612 **15** 329-330
- War of Secession, see Civil War
- War of the American Revolution, see Revolution, American
- War of the Rebellion, see Civil War
- War of the Spanish Succession, see Spanish Succession, War of the
- Warren, Sir Charles (1840- British soldier, suppresses the frikers in Bakuani-land (1884) **22** 294, reinforces Buller in Boer War **22** 310
- Warren, Gouverneur Kemble (1830-1882), American soldier at battle of Gettysburg, **23** 439 in the Wilderness Campaign, **23**, 446-447
- Warren, Sir John Borlace (1754-1822) British naval commander defeats French squadron off west coast of Ireland (1798), **21**, 442
- Warren, Joseph (1741-1775), American physician and soldier sends news of British march on Concord **23**, 241, at battle of Bunker Hill, **23**, 246
- Wars
- Achaean (149-146 B.C.), **4**, 542-545.
- Afghan (first) (1838-1842), **22**, 138-145.
- Afghan (second) (1878-1880), **22**, 208-210
- Alexandrine (45-47 B.C.), **5**, 548-551.

Algeria-France (1827), **13**, 43 (1830), **13**, 44, (1835-1837), **13**, 67-69, (1843-1847), **13**, 76-77  
 American Civil (1861-1865) **23** 413-453  
 American Revolutionary (1775-1783), **23**, 241-281  
 American War of 1812 (1812-1815), **23**, 328-341  
 Ashantee (1873-1874) **21** 639  
 Austrian Succession (1740-1749), **14**, 426-435, **12** 35-48, **20** 559-562  
 Austro-Prussian see Seven Weeks' War  
 Austro-Turkish (1593-1596) **24** 372-373, (1663) **24** 345 (1643) **24** 344 (1647-1649) **24** 394-396 (1695-1699) **24** 402-403, (1718) **24** 406, (1737) **24** 410  
 Austro-Turkish (1787-1792) see Russo-Turkish  
 Barbary Powers **24** 453 with the United States (1801-1805) **23** 318-319 (1815) **23** 341 with England (1816) **21** 503 505 with France see Algeria  
 Bavarian Succession **15** 245  
 Bishops' (First) (1637-1639) **19** 574-576 Bishops' (Second) (1640) **19** 578-581  
 Boer (First) (1850-1851) **22** 290-292  
 Boer (Second) see South African  
 Bohemian see Thirty Years War  
 Brabantine Revolution of 1787-1789, **14** 41-46  
 Bulgaro-Servian (1855) **24** 183  
 Burgundian (1474-1478) **16** 546-601  
 Burmese (First) (1524-1526) **22** 133-134, second (1552) **22** 160-161 Third (1855) **22** 214-220  
 Caesar's Gallic Wars (58-50 B.C.) **5** 511-527  
 Caesar and Pompey (49-45 B.C.) **5** 533-542  
 Caledonians and Romans (207-211) **21** 5  
 Chilian-Spanish (1566) **23** 610  
 Chinese see Opium, see also Taiping Rebellion  
 Chinese (1556-1858) **24** 532  
 Chinese (1849-1860) **21** 626  
 Chinese-French (1854) **24** 520  
 Chinese-Japanese (1894-1895) **24** 559-559 575 578 651 651  
 (Clayborne and English Rebellion (1641-1646) **22** 602  
 Coalition see France and the Coalitions also French Wars under Louis XIV  
 Codes and Hool's (fourteenth century) **13** 336-338  
 Cornithun (395-387 B.C.) **4** 107-123  
 Count's Feud (1531) **16** 255-259  
 Crimean (1853-1856), **17**, 562-565, **21**, 615  
 Crusades (1096-1147) **8** 338-357 (1147-1159) **8** 358-378 (1189-1193) **8** 379-409 (1195-1229) **8** 410-430, (1239-1314), **8** 431-466  
 Danish see Schleswig-Holstein  
 Denmark with England (1501), **16**, 421-422 (1807) **16** 423-424  
 England and France see Hundred Years War under Henry VIII (1511-1546) **19**, 196-197, under Mary (1557-1558)

**19**, 261, under Charles I (1627-1629) **19**, 547, 554-557, 567  
 England with Scotland, under Edward I (1296-1307), **18**, 406-412, 419-425, under Edward II (1312-1314) **18** 432 436 under Edward III (1327-1329) **18** 448-450 under Henry VIII (1513) **19** 65-70 (1541-1546) **19** 194-195 under Edward VI (1547-1550), **19**, 216-221  
 English Civil (1642-1649) **21**, 7-71  
 Episcopal see Bishops' War  
 France and the Coalitions (1793-1797) **12** 362-367 376-387 408-410 424-443 452-454 (1799-1801) **12** 470-178 496 510, (1805) **12** 513-548 (1806-1807) **12** 550-565 (1809) **12** 570-577, (1813-1817) **12** 599-615 624-614  
 France and her colonies (1892-1895) **13** 197-199  
 Franco-Austrian (1558-1559) **13** 135-137  
 Franco-Russian (1570-1571), **13** 117-179 **15** 515-521  
 French and Indian see King William's War Queen Anne's War King George's War Old French War  
 French Civil see Huguenot Wars  
 French Wars under Louis XIV with Spain (1667-1668) **11** 566-571 with the Netherlands (1672-1678), **11** 571-580 **13** 632-640 with the second coalition (1688-1697) **11** 601-609 **13** 633-641 with the third coalition (1701-1714) **11** 615-628 see Spanish Succession  
 German East African Arab revolt (1899-1900) **15** 555-556  
 Gladiators revolt (73-71 B.C.) **5** 460-461  
 Granada War of (1483-1492), **10** 141-147  
 Greco-Turkish (1597) **24** 237-238  
 Greek War (137 B.C.) **16** 575  
 Gurkha (1814-1815) **22** 126  
 Huguenot (1562-1598) **11** 357-407  
 Hundred Years (1338-1453) **18** 419-558 **11** 103-242  
 Hungarian (1548-1549) **14** 651-661  
 Italian Independence War of (1859) **9** 603-607, **15** 14-17  
 Jacobite Insurrection (1715) **20** 509-511 (1715-1746) **20** 562-564  
 Jugurthine (111-106 B.C.) **5** 343-391  
 Kilmear (1611) **16** 305-310  
 King George's (1744-1748) **23** 198-199  
 King Philip's (1675) **23** 146-149  
 King William's or the Palatinate (1690-1697) **23** 184-190  
 Iannian (323-322 B.C.) **4**, 462-470  
 Latin (340-338 B.C.) **5** 183-155  
 Maharratta Wars (1778-1779) **22**, 91-94 (1803-1805) **22** 117-121  
 Marius and Sulla (88-82 B.C.) **5**, 422-441  
 Mexican Rebellion (1510-1521), **23**, 622-623  
 Mexican with the United States (1846-1848) **23** 370-376  
 Mithridatic (First) (88-84 B.C.) **5**, 421-422 432-434 (Second and Third) (74-63 B.C.), **5** 467-473  
 Moorish, see Granada, War of

Napoleonic, see France and the Coalitions  
 Netherlands and England (1436-1443), **13**,  
 353-354, (1652-1653) **13** 617-623, **20**,  
 125-128 147-150, (1664-1666), **13**, 624-  
 630 (1780-1784) **14**, 10-12  
 Netherlands and France (1793-1795) **14**,  
 16-20, see French Wars under Louis  
 XIV  
 Netherlands and Spain (1568-1609) **13**  
 424-547 (1621-1648) **13** 570-585  
 Northern (1700-1721) **16** 371 398, **17**,  
 265-304  
 Octavius and Antony (32 31 B.C.) **5**  
 630 631  
 Old French or French and Indian (1754-  
 1763) **23** 203 223  
 Olynthian (385 383 B.C.) **4** 129-132  
 Opium (1540-1542) **24** 516  
 Parthia and Rome (53 B.C.) **5** 509-511  
 (106 117 A.D.) **6** 271 276  
 P. ants (1521 1525) **14** 259-265  
 Peloponnesian First period (431-421 B.C.)  
**3** 517-553 Second period (419 413  
 B.C.) **3** 515 616 Third period (413  
 401 B.C.) **3** 617 642  
 Peninsular (1508 1611) **10** 336 374  
 Persian (1637) **23** 106  
 Perseus and Macedonia (334 331 B.C.) **4**  
 251 259 301 303 319 325  
 Persian (490 B.C.) **3** 265 277 (481-  
 480 B.C.) **3** 320 352, (479 B.C.) **3**  
 333 351  
 Phoenician see Sueton  
 Philistines see Northern  
 Polish Revolution (1830-1831) **17** 515-  
 518  
 Polish Succession War of the (1733 1735)  
**15** 141 150  
 Pontic (1763) **23** 223 226  
 Public War of the (1648) **11** 250-  
 253  
 Punic (First) (264-241 B.C.) **5** 219-253  
 (Second) (218 202 B.C.) **5** 241 212  
 (Third) (147 146 B.C.) **5** 303-314  
 Quadruple Alliance (1718) **9** 530-532  
 Queen Anne's or Governor Dudley's (1702-  
 1714) **23** 190 194  
 Queens Rights (1667 1668), see French  
 War under Louis XIV  
 Religious see Huguenot  
 Rome and Macedonia (213 205 B.C.) **5**  
 263 (200-197 B.C.) **5** 296-297 (171-  
 165 B.C.) **5** 302 304  
 Roses Wars of the (1150-1195) **18** 558-  
 600  
 Russia and the Caucasus (1529-1840), **17**  
 550-555 (1864) **17** 595-599  
 Russo-Japanese (1904-1905), **17** 622-625,  
**24** 657 660  
 Russo-Turkish (1711) **17** 242 285 (1737-  
 1739) **17** 335 337 (1769 1774) **17**  
 380 383 (1757-1792) **17** 399-411,  
 (1506 1812) **17** 463 468 (1828 1829),  
**17** 544-545 (1853-1856) see Crimean  
 War, (1877-1878) **17** 602 606  
 Sacred (336 346 B.C.) **4** 227 232  
 Samnite (First) (313 340 B.C.), **5** 190-  
 183 (Second) (327-304 B.C.), **5** 196-  
 194, (Third) (298-290 B.C.), **5**, 194-199

Sardinian, see Italian Independence, War  
 of  
 Schleswig-Holstein (1848-1850), **15** 447-  
 451  
 Schleswig-Holstein (1864) **15** 484-485  
 Seminole (1817 1818), **23** 346-347, (1835-  
 1842) **23** 361  
 Servile (134-132 B.C.) **5**, 322 325 (102-  
 99 B.C.) **5**, 399-400, (73-71 B.C.), see  
 Gladiators Revolt  
 Seven Weeks' (1866) **15** 23-30 487-495  
 Seven Years War (1756-1763) **15** 189-231  
 Sikh (1845-1846) **22**, 153-157, (1848-  
 1849) **22** 157 158  
 Silesian (First) (1740-1742) **14** 427-431,  
**15** 161-174 (Second) (1741-1745), **14**  
 432 434 **15** 175-183 (Third) (1756-  
 1763) see Seven Years War  
 Smalkaldic (1546 1547) **14** 294-305  
 Social or Mercenary (190 89 B.C.) **5**, 413-419  
 Soderland (1547) **17** 39 43  
 South African 1899-1902) **22** 305-317  
 South American Revolutions see Spanish-  
 American Revolutions  
 Spain and Granada see Granada War of  
 Spain and Morocco (1562) **24** 473  
 Spanish American (1519) **23** 458-490  
 Spanish-American Revolutions (1810-  
 1830) **23** 481 486  
 Spanish Civil (1933 1939) **10** 396-397,  
 (1972 1976) **10** 412-417  
 Spanish French see France and the Coalitions  
 Spanish Succession (1702 1711) **11** 615-  
 625 **10** 283 290 **9** 525 530 **14**, 405-  
 417  
 Sweden and Denmark (1613-1648), **16**,  
 339 360  
 Swedish-Russian (1711-1721) **16** 399-400.  
 Swiss Peasants (163 163 653-656  
 Switzerland with Austria (1311) **16**, 563-  
 566 (1385-1389) **16** 575-578  
 Tupung Rebelion (1551 1564) **24** 552  
 Thirty Years (1618-1648) **14** 329-383  
 Tripolitan see Barbary Powers  
 Turko-French (1799 1801) see France and  
 the Coalitions  
 Turko-Persian (1576 1590) **24** 371-372.  
 Tyronic Rebellion (1598-1603) **21**, 415-  
 418  
 Vendee (1793-1794) **12** 374-376,  
 (1795 1796) **12** 403-408  
 Zulu (1878 1880) **21** 612  
 Zurich (1440-1450) **16** 590-592  
 Warsaw, capital of Russian Poland captured  
 by Swedes (1655) **24** 55 capitulates to  
 Charles of Sweden (1702), **24** 70, resists  
 Prussian siege (1794) **24** 96 successfully  
 besieged by Russians (1794) **15** 247,  
**17** 419 **24** 99 ceded to Prussia (1795),  
**17** 119 occupied by French (1806), **24**  
 104 capitulates to Pashkevich (1831), **17**,  
 548 **24** 116 insurrection in (1863), **24**,  
 122 123  
 Warsaw, Duchy of, duchy created by Na-  
 poleon I at the Treaty of Tilsit (1807);  
 established (1807) **24**, 105 united to  
 Russia (1815) **17**, 490, **24**, 108.  
 Warsaw, battle of (1656), **15**, 134

**Wars of the Roses**, in English history the conflict between the houses of Lancaster and York; battle of St Albans (1455), **18**, 572, battle of Blore Heath (1459), **18**, 574, condition of society during **18**, 558-560, battle of Northampton (1460) **18**, 575, battle of Wakefield and death of duke of York (1460) **18**, 577 battle of Mortimer's Cross (1461) **18**, 577 second battle of St Albans (1461) **18**, 578 accession of Edward IV (1461) **18**, 579 battle of Towton (1461) **18**, 580 Yorkist victories at Hedgeley Moor and Hexham (1461) **18**, 583 revolt of earl of Warwick (1469) **18**, 586 restoration of Henry VI (1470), **18**, 591 return of Edward IV (1471) **18**, 593 battle of Barnet (1471) **18**, 594 battle of Tewkesbury (1471) **18**, 596 accession of Edward V (1483) **18**, 607 accession of Richard III (1483), **18**, 613-614 defeat and death of Richard III at battle of Bosworth Field (1485), **18**, 623-625

**Wart, Rudolf von der** (d 1308) Thuringian patriot conspires against Austria **14**, 163 execution **14**, 163

**Wartburg**, castle at Eisenach, Germany, Luther at (1521-1522) **14**, 257-258

**Wartburg, Festival of**, festival organized by German university students to commemorate three hundredth anniversary of Reformation **15**, 369-371

**Wartenberg, Johann Casimir von Kolb**, Count of (1643-1712) Prussian minister of finance **19**, 146

**Warwick, Edward Plantagenet, Earl of** (1475-1499) claimant of English throne Henry VII imprisons in tower **19**, 11 execution **19**, 35-36 in Ireland, **21**, 393

**Warwick, Guy de Beauchamp, Earl of** (1315) hostility to Gaveston **18**, 431 the capture of Gaveston **18**, 432

**Warwick, Richard de Beauchamp, Earl of** (1382-1459) English statesman and soldier provokes **18**, 549 tutor of Henry VI **18**, 549 struggles to retain regency of France **18**, 557 daughter marries Warwick the King Maker **18**, 595

**Warwick, Richard Nevil (Neville), Earl of** (1424-1471) the King Maker English baron family and ancestry **18**, 571 595 power and prestige **18**, 574-575 596 joins duke of York **18**, 572 defeats fleet of Hussite League **18**, 574 attainted **18**, 574 royal summons desert to fleet of **18**, 575 lands in England **18**, 575 in battle of St Albans, **18**, 572 wins battle of Northampton **18**, 575, defeated at (second) battle of St Albans **18**, 576 at battle of Tewton **18**, 580 places Henry VI in tower **18**, 583 Edward IV rewards services **18**, 581, embassy of, to Louis XI **18**, 585, rupture with Edward, **18**, 584-586, expelled from court **18**, 586, marries daughter Isabella to duke of Clarence **18**, 586 imprisons Edward IV **18**, 587, reconciliation with Edward, **18**, 588, retires to France, **18**, 588, joins Lancastrians, **18**, 589; marries daughter Anne to Prince Edward, **18**, 589, restores Henry VI, **18**, 590, 591; supreme in England, **18**, 592, defeated and slain at Barnet, **18**, 595

**Warwick, Robert Rich, Earl of** (1587-1658), English admiral, intimacy with Cromwell **20**, 92, deprived of office **20**, 92

**Warwick, Thomas de Beauchamp, Earl of** (d 1369) English baron, at battle of Crécy (1346), **18**, 461

**Warwick, Thomas de Beauchamp, Earl of** (d 1401) English baron, arrested by Richard II **18**, 502 charged with treason **18**, 502 exiled (1397) **18**, 503

**Warwyk, Wybrand van**, Dutch admiral discovers Mauritius (1606) **23**, 550

**Washington**, state of the United States admitted to the Union **23**, 483

**Washington**, capital of the United States Federal capital located at **23**, 320 burned by the British **23**, 336 had headquarters in Civil War **23**, 420 threatened by General Early **23**, 448

**Washington, Fort**, see Fort Washington

**Washington, George** (1732-1799) American soldier and statesman first president of the United States, charged with assisting Jumonville **23**, 201 built Fort Necessity **23**, 201, at Braddock defeat **23**, 207 at taking of Fort Duquesne **23**, 216 in Virginia as emb. **23**, 233 opposes slave trade **23**, 23 appointed commander in chief **23**, 248 takes Boston **23**, 250 crosses the Delaware **23**, 259 gains victory at Princeton **23**, 260 made dictator **23**, 260 defeated at Brandywine and Germantown **23**, 266 intrigues against **23**, 266 at Valley Forge **23**, 267 compels Cornwallis to surrender **23**, 279 proclaims cessation of hostilities **23**, 290 refuses offer of crown **23**, 291 takes leave of his officers **23**, 291 refuses compensation for services **23**, 292 elected president of the Constitutional Convention **23**, 290 first administration **23**, 299-302 second administration **23**, 302-307 issue proclamation against Whiskey insurrection **23**, 303 attacks upon by politicians **23**, 306 farewell address to the people **23**, 306, compared with Gracchus **23**, 363 death **23**, 307, estimate of **23**, 296-297, 307

**Washington, John**, English colonist in America the first of the family to settle (1657) in Virginia, commands colonial forces in warfare with the Susquehanna Indians (1676), **23**, 127

**Washington, Lawrence**, colonial planter in Virginia, grandfather of George Washington, one of grantees of Ohio Company (1750), **23**, 200

**Washington, Treaty of**, treaty between Great Britain and the United States (1871), provisions of, **23**, 471, English view of, **21**, 637

**Waterboer**, chief of the Griquas in South

- Africa, claims diamond fields north of Vaal River (1871), **22**, 286-287
- Waterford, city in Ireland, besieged by Warbeck, **10**, 30, rewarded, **21**, 393
- Waterloo, village in Belgium, battle of (1815), **12**, 626-637, **14**, 30, 580
- Wathuk (ninth century A.D.), culph of Baghdad **8**, 211
- Watling Street, Roman highway in Britain, **6**, 191
- Watson, Charles (1714-1757), English admiral destroys nest of pirates near Bombay **22**, 24, with Chive at fighting of Cuddalore **22**, 57 opposes alliance with Siraj ud Daula **22**, 57
- Wattignies, town in France battle of (1794) **12**, 14, **14**, 507
- Watt, James (1736-1819) British inventor of the steam engine **23**, 256 effect of inventions of, **21**, 384
- Wauchope, Andrew G. (d. 1899), British soldier killed at Magersfontein **22**, 508
- Way, Anthony (1745-1796) American soldier called Mad Anthony Wayne, fights British works at Stony Point **12**, 23, 71 suppresses Indian War **12**, 23, 0
- Webster, James B. (1833) American soldier of the Mexican War **22**, 114
- Webster, Daniel (1752-1852) American statesman and orator in Webster-Hayne debate (1850) **23**, 36 attitude towards President Jackson **23**, 360 in Harrisburg Jackson cabinet **23**, 367-368 results of speech of March speech **23**, 380 in Illinois secretary of state **23**, 38 diplomatic of **23**, 386 candidate for presidential nomination in 1852 **23**, 38 death **23**, 389
- Wetherburn, Alexander, Earl of Roxburgh (1731-1800) English lawyer and politician prophesies independence of America concludes **20**, 617 solicitor-general in North ministry **20**, 618, attacks Edmund Franklin **20**, 620
- Wedel Jarlsberg, Johann Kaspar Hermann (1779-1840) Danish statesman conspires with King **16**, 170 attack of Norwegian government **16**, 172 impeachment of (1821) **16**, 171, vicerey of Norway **16**, 177
- Wedel, Karl Heinrich (1712-1752) Prussian general campaign of (1759) **15**, 213
- Wehlau town in Prussia, treaty of (1657), **15**, 138 **16**, 336
- Weights and measures, **25**, 673-678
- Wei-hai-wei, port in China, Japanese destroy Chinese fleet at (1895) **24**, 558, captured by Japan **24**, 559, 577, 655, England occupies (1895) **24**, 562
- Weimar, town in Germany, Golden Age of, **15**, 310 seq
- Weissenburg, town in Alsace-Lorraine, battle of (1793), **12**, 358, **14**, 507, (1870), **13**, 150
- Wekerle, Alexander (1844-), Hungarian statesman, fall of ministry (1894), **15**, 56

- Welatabi or Wilzi, Slavic tribe of Germany; subdued by Charlemagne, **7**, 527, 529
- Weld, Sir Frederick Aloysius (1823-1891), British colonial official, governor of Western Australia (1870) **22**, 249
- Welden, Franz Ludwig, Baron von (1782-1853) Austrian soldier, takes Treviso (1848), **14**, 644
- Welfesholze, town in Germany defeat of Henry V at (1151) **7**, 67
- Welfs, see Guelphs
- Welles, Gideon (1802-1878) American politician Lincoln's secretary of the navy, famous blockade of South **23**, 422
- Wellesley, Sir Arthur, see Wellington, Duke of
- Wellesley, Sir Henry, Lord Cowley (1773-1847) younger brother of Duke of Wellington and marquis of Wellesley English statesman and diplomat British ambassador at Madrid (1811) **10**, 375
- Wellesley, Richard Cowley (Wellesley, Marquis of, Duke of Wellington (1760-1842) elder brother of Duke of Wellington appointed Governor-General of India (1794) **22**, 114 subsidizes five states **22**, 117 captures Mahrattas (1803-1805) **22**, 117-121
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of (1769-1852) arrives in India **22**, 114 advanced in command in India **22**, 114 battle of Assaye (1803) **22**, 120-121 commander in chief of English and Portuguese (1809) **10**, 30, 310 battle of Talavera **10**, 340 builds Torres Vedras **10**, 350 invades Spain **10**, 358, 361 **21**, 471 475 captures Ciudad Rodrigo **10**, 358 storms Badajoz (1812) **10**, 358 365 retreat in Madrid (1810) **10**, 367 **12**, 582 **21**, 476 Vittoria (1813) **10**, 368 invades France **10**, 370 **12**, 608 Quatre Bras **12**, 623, 626 Waterloo (1815), **12**, 627-640 at Paris **12**, 642 **13**, 12, premier of Great Britain (1828) **21**, 537, Catholic question **21**, 541 duel **21**, 544, civil reform **21**, 548, 549 resignation (1830) **21**, 549 command in crisis (1847-1848) **21**, 600 character **10**, 373 374
- Wells, David Ames (1828-1895) supports Liberal Republican movement **23**, 469
- Wenceslas (Vitzlas), Wend prince, invades Lsthomia (1213) **16**, 161
- Wenceslaus (Wenzel, Saint (907-935) duke of Bohemia, becomes vassal of Henry I (929) **7**, 601
- Wenceslaus II (d. 1305) King of Bohemia 1278-1305, affianced to Judith of Habsburg **14**, 156 feud with Albert I, and death **14**, 162
- Wenceslaus III, king of Bohemia 1305-1306; murdered (1306), **14**, 162
- Wenceslaus (1361-1419), king of Bohemia, emperor of Germany coronation opposed, **14**, 188, reign as emperor (1378-1400), **14**, 191-194 civil wars, **14**, 193 deposition, **14**, 194, rule at Prague, **14**, 208-209
- Wends (called by the Romans Venedi or Veneti), in early usage equivalent to

- Slavs; later a branch of Slavs, subdued by Charlemagne (789 A.D.), 7, 544, wars with Saxons, 7, 602-603, 604-605 613 614, 645, revolt from Henry IV, 7, 646-647, peace with Henry the Lion, 14, 94, see also Abodriti.
- Wenger, Nicholas von, Swiss magistrate, averts bloodshed (1531), 18 635
- Wenkheim, Baron Bela, Hungarian politician, forms cabinet (1875), 15, 45
- Wenlock, John, Baron Wenlock (d. 1471) English nobleman killed at battle of Tewkesbury 18 596
- Wentworth, Charles Watson, see Rockingham
- Wentworth, Henrietta Maria, Baroness (1637-1686) mistress of Monmouth 20 366
- Wentworth, Sir Peter (1592-1675) English politician assails Cromwell at dissolution of long parliament 20 131, opposes Cromwell's tax assessments 20 162 163
- Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Strafford (1593-1641), English statesman inactivity and character 19 562 563 sketch of 19 565 protests against illegal taxation 19 549, on Petition of Right 19 550 551 deserts parliamentary party 19 562 created an earl and made lord lieutenant of Ireland 19 577 rule in Ireland (1633-1640), 606 607 21 420 impeachment 19 583, 544 trial 19 584 587 bill of attainder against 19 587 588 execution 19 590-592 discussion of conduct and character 19 591 596
- Wenzel of Luxemburg (d. 1355) prince of Brabant, enters Prussia 13, 510
- Wenzel, see Wenceslaus
- Werdenberg, Count Rudolf of (fifteenth century) share in emancipation of Appenzell 16 583
- Werder, Count August von (1804-1857) Prussian general, defeats Bounbaki (1871) 13, 169 170
- Werdt, see Werth
- Were (in Anglo-Saxon England) compensation paid by murderer to family of murdered 18 15
- Werner, Count (d. 955 A.D.) Bavarian noble traitor, 7, 613 killed by Hungarians, 7, 614
- Werner von Urslinger, German adventurer forms 'the Great Company' (1344), 9 242, aids conquest of Naples (1347), 9, 223
- Werstan, bishop of Sherborne, killed at battle of Brunanburh (937 A.D.) 18 95 98 note
- Werth or Werdt, Johann von (1600-1652), general in Thirty Years' War campaigns, 14, 366 368, 369, 375 381 382
- Wesel, fortress in Germany, taken by French (1806), 18, 293
- Wesen, town in Switzerland, destroyed (1393) 16, 578.
- Wesley, Charles (1703-1791) a founder of Methodism 20 553 in America 23, 62
- Wesley, John (1703-1791) a founder of Methodism 20 553 in Georgia 23 62
- Wesselényi, Nicholas, Baron (1794-1852), Hungarian revolutionist, trial 14 614
- Wessenberg, Johann Philipp, Baron (1773-1858), Austrian statesman; makes draft for confederation, 15, 865
- Wessex, Saxon kingdom in England, foundation (519 A.D.), 18 37, boundaries 18 30, relations with Northumbria, 18 49, rise, 18, 62-64, government 18 63 under Ine and his successors, 18, 64-66 under Egbert 18 66-68, invasion of Northmen, 18 65 under Æthelwulf and his sons 18 68-73 struggle with Northmen 18 69 under Alfred and his successors, 18 74 115 results of Treaty of Chippingham 18 80-81 effects of Danish settlement 18 51 internal reforms under Alfred the Great 18 81-85 renewal of struggle with Danes 18 85-90 reign of Edward the Elder 18 93-95 union with Mercia 18 93, subjugation of Northumbrians and East Anglians 18 94 reign of Æthelstan 18 95-100 effects of victory at Brunanburh 18 95 99 reign of Edmund 18 101 102 conversion of Northumbrians 18 102 conquest of Cumbræ 18 102 reign of Edward 18 103 104 reigns of Edgar, the Iron, Edgar and Edward the Martyr 18 104 111 reign of Æthelred the Unready 18 111-117 renewal of Danish invasion 18 112-114 massacre of St. Brice's Day 18 114-115 Swegen conquest 18 115 117 reign of Edmund I. Inside 18 115 literature 18 164 16
- West, Joseph, governor of South Carolina 1671 1681 administration 23 54
- West, Thomas, Lord Delaware or Delaware (1677-1681) governor of Virginia, appointed governor of Virginia 22 57 arrival in Jamestown (1610) 19 180 22 578 return to England, 22 579 death 22 581
- West African Protectorate, German possession in West Africa 15 558-560
- Westergötlanders, see Västergötlanders
- Westermann, Joseph (1751-1794), French general courses Sinterro to become leader of Communist forces, 12 210 arrested 12 336
- Western Australia, state of Australian Commonwealth in union treatment, 22 245 211 becomes a state of the Australian Commonwealth (1900), 22 257, temporarily allowed to impose import duties by the Commonwealth Act 22 259
- Western Empire, western part of the Roman empire after the partition in 395 A.D. union treatment 7 377-650, territory is compared with Western Empire, 7, 22-25 chronology 7 361-376
- West Franks, Kingdom of, portion of Charlemagne's empire, given to Charles the Bald by Treaty of Verdun, effect of Treaty of Verdun 7, 573 574, invaded by Northmen (845 A.D.), 7, 575, 576, invasion led by Ludwig the German 7, 577-578, change of boundary, 7, 583, invasions of Northmen, 7, 586
- West India Company, Dutch, see Dutch West India Company.
- West Indies, group of islands between North

- and South America, Columbus' first voyage to **22**, 431-446, Columbus' second voyage to, **22**, 446-447, first conquest of by Spaniards (1495), **22**, 447, negro slavery in **21** 527-528
- West Kappel**, Netherlands, battle of (1252), **13** 294
- Westminster**, former city, now a part of London Treaty of (1380), **11** 152, (1756) **15** 185
- Westminster Abbey**, famous church in Westminster London William the Conqueror crowned in **18**, 172
- Westminster Assembly or Assembly of Divines at Westminster**, convocation summoned by the Long Parliament to regulate matters of faith and church government (1633-1649) decrees that book of common prayer shall be laid aside **20** 30
- Weston**, Thomas (1575 ca. 1624) English abolitionist proponent of Pilgrimage **22** 624 sends out colony to Massachusetts **22** 632 arrives at Plymouth **22** 631
- Westphalia, Kingdom of**, kingdom formed by Napoleon in 1807 ruled by Jerome Bonaparte **12** 563
- Westphalia, Peace of**, treaties signed by the powers of the Thirty Years War in 1648 provisions of **15** 583 589 **11** 416 117 **13** 585 **14** 382 383 **16** 321 362 619 Innocent X publishes bull against **14** 384 Louis XIV's transgressions of **11** 577
- West Virginia**, state of United States for national admission to Union (1863) **23** 420 461
- Wetherell, Sir Charles** (1770-1846) English Unitarian attacked by mob at Bristol (1811) **21** 559
- Wetton**, House of, former reigning family in Saxony rise to power **14** 231
- Wexford**, city in Ireland battle of (1416) **21** 310
- Weyler**, Valeriano (1856-) Spanish soldier and statesman policy in Cuba **10** 419 succeeded by Blanco **10** 420 **23** 487
- Weymouth**, George, English navigator commander expedition to America (1605) **19** 189 **22** 565
- Whalley**, Edward (d. 1675) English soldier and regicide, in New England **23** 139 110
- Wharnciffe**, Lord, see Stuart-Wortley, John Archibald
- Wharton**, Thomas, marquis of Wharton (ca. 1640-1715) English politician author of "Lillibullero" **20** 390, lord-lieutenant of Ireland **20** 482 resigns **20** 484
- Wheeler**, Joseph (1836-) American cavalry officer, leader of Confederate troops against Fort Donelson (1863) **23** 441
- Wheeler**, William Almon (1819-1887) American statesman, nominated by Republicans for vice-president (1876) **23** 474
- Wheelwright**, John (1592-1679) New England clergyman, brother of Mrs Anne Hutchinson, censured for liberal opinions, **23** 102, emigrates to New Hampshire, **22**, 637, founds Exeter, **22**, 637.
- Whiggamore Raid**, a dash on Edinburgh, made by the Presbyterian party in 1648, gives rise to word "Whig," **20**, 67, **21**, 295
- Whigs** (1) English political party, prominent from end of seventeenth century till about 1832, origin of name, **20**, 298, fight for Exclusion Bill (1651), **20** 300, persecuted by Tories **20** 300-303, propose insurrections in England (1693) **20** 303, in Rye House Plot, **20** 303, fall of ministry (1700) **20**, 458, in power under Queen Anne **20**, 482-483, support war with France (1793), **21**, 454, in coalition ministry of 1806, **21**, 470, party conditions in 1811, **21**, 482, urge reform **21** 517 550 553, pass reform bill (1832) **21** 562 563 ministry resigns (1830) **21** 592 (1841) **21** 599 resume power (1846) **21** 606 in Tractarian movement (1850) **21** 611, (2) A political party in the United States (ca. 1829-1856) formed under leadership of Henry Clay elect Harrison and Tyler (1840) **23** 367 in campaign of 1844 **23** 369, elect Tyler and Fillmore (1848) **23** 377 378 defeated in election of 1852 **23** 383 platform of in 1852 **23** 389, endorse nominations of Know Nothings (1856) **23** 400 disappearance of **23** 401
- Whiskey Insurrection**, an uprising of distillers in Western Pennsylvania (1794), suppression of during Washington's second administration **23** 302
- Whiskey Ring**, an association of distillers and United States government officials formed to defraud the government, first brought to light (1875) **23** 472
- Whitaker**, Sir Frederick (1812-1891) British colonial statesman premier of New Zealand **22** 261
- Whitby**, town in Yorkshire England, synod of (664 A.D.) **18** 54
- White**, John (fl. 1585-1590) English colonist, governor of Raleigh's proposed colony **22** 560, returns to England to solicit aid for Roanoke **22** 561
- White**, John (1575-1618) English clergyman attempts settlement on Cape Ann, **22** 639, establishes colony at Naumkeag **22** 639
- White**, Sir George Stuart (1835-) English soldier, appointed to command in Natal, **22** 302 319, opening campaign in Natal **22** 305 besieged in Ladysmith (1899) **22** 305 309
- White**, Sir Thomas (1192-1267) English philanthropist founder of St John's College of Oxford **19** 294
- White**, Thomas (sixteenth century), English naval officer, in war against Spain, **19**, 410
- White**, Thomas (1630-1698) English prelate, bishop of Peterborough, one of the seven bishops to present petition against Declaration of Indulgence, **20** 395, sent to the Tower **20** 396-397, trial and acquittal, **20**, 396-400.

**Whiteboys**, peasant associations in Ireland, origin, **21**, 437

**White-Caps**, see Chaperons blancs

**White City**, see Belgrade

**Whitefield, George** (1714-1770) a founder of Methodism, **20** 552 ministry in Georgia **23**, 62, urges Louisbourg expedition **23**, 197

**White Huns** (Ephthalites, Chazars or Khazars), Turanian people of Central Asia conquered by Turks (552 A.D.) **24** 266 hold ports of silk trade **9** 312, invade Persia (629 A.D.) **8** 95

**White Lavender**, school of rhetoric in Flinders, moved to Amsterdam **13** 593

**White League, The**, see Ku Klux Klan

**Whitelocke, Bulstrode** (1605-1676) English statesman, at trial of Strafford **19** 586 opposes dissolution of Long Parliament **20**, 130

**White Mountain**, battle of see Prague

**White Terror**, reign of violence in France on the return of the émigrés (1815), main treatment **13** 12 11

**Whitgift, John** (1530-1604) English prelate, archbishop of Canterbury, persecutes non-conformists **19** 452 at Hampton Court conference **19** 47; opposition of to Puritans **19** 477

**Whithamer**, king of the Ostrogoths 376 A.D. defeated and slain by Huns **6** 522

**Whitworth, Charles**, Baron Aldborton and Earl Whitworth (1754-1825) English diplomatist as ambassador extraordinary to France holds memorable conversation with Napoleon **12** 529 530 compelled to leave Russia **17** 438 negotiates agreement with Denmark **17** 439

**Wibbandun**, see Wimbledon

**Wiborg Sound**, see Viborg Sound

**Widdin or Widin**, town in Bulgaria besieged by Basil II (1002) **7** 216 capitulates to Michael the Brave (1395) **24** 37; taken by Turks (1690) **24** 399 taken by Russians (1810) **17** 468

**Widemar or Widimar**, king of Ostrogoths (ca. 470 A.D.) at the battle of Chulons (451 A.D.) **6** 588 **7** 380 invades Italy and Gaul, **7** 381

**Wieland, Christopher Martin** (1724-181 German poet influence of **15** 35; 30

**Wielmacker, John**, martyr in England martyrdom of (1575) **19** 433

**Wigfall, Louis T.** (1816-1874) American soldier, on Beauregard staff at fall of Fort Sumter, **23**, 414

**Wight, Isle of**, see Isle of Wight

**Wilberforce, William** (1759-1833) English statesman and philanthropist elected to parliament (1784) **20** 644 advocates abolition of slave trade **20** 650 death of **21**, 569

**Wilderness, Battle of the**, battle fought in Virginia, United States during the Civil War (1864), **23** 446 seq.

**Wilford, Ralph** (d. 1499) English impostor, impersonates Warwick, **19**, 35, death **19**, 36

**Wilfrid, Saint** (ca. 634-709 A.D.) English prelate, archbishop of York, friend of

Dagobert II, **7**, 482; quarrels with Ecgfrith, **18**, 55

**Wilhelm**, see William.

**Wilhelmina Sophia Frederika** (1880-) queen of Holland, accession and marriage of **14** 66

**Wilkes, Charles** (1801-1877) American naval officer and explorer, expedition of **23** 368, seizes Mason and Slidell on steamship *Trent* (1861) **23**, 424

**Wilkes, John** (1727-1797) English politician and agitator, attacks Grenville administration **20** 601, expelled from Commons and outlawed, **20** 602 reversal of sentence against **20** 611, stir up riots **20** 611 ejected from Middlesex **20** 611 612 as lord-mayor of London (1774) **20** 624

**Wilkinson, James** (1757-1825) American soldier operations (in War of 181) during winter of 1813-1814 **23**

**William (I) "the Conqueror," "the Norman," "the Bastard"** (1027-1087) king of Normandy 1035-1087 and king of England 1066-1087 main treatment **18** 147 21; parentage **18** 135 vi Edward the Confessor **18** 136 17 early prowess of **18** 136 succeeded to duchy of Normandy **11** 26 **18** 136 fights battles of Val des Dunes and Mortemer **11** 26 forces Harold to promise to aid him in obtaining English crown **18** 141 143 claims English crown **18** 144 prepares to invade England **18** 147 148 lands in England **18** 150 151 wins battle of Hastings 1066 **18** 152 160 marches to London **18** 160 coronation **18** 172 early ecclesiastical measures **18** 173 174 leaves Odo regent in England **18** 174 completes conquest of England **18** 174 186 unifies Wiltshire of 1160s **13** 289 311 introduces feudalism into England **8** 491 **11** 28 refuses to swear fealty to Gregory VI **8** 598 ravages Wales **18** 183 captures Irish and forces Hereward to submit **18** 184 invades Scotland **18** 186 **21** 24 and sovereignty of Scotland, **21**, 28-32 revolt of son Robert **18** 191, invades Hampshire for New Forest **18** 191 establishes Domesday Book, **18** 191 war with Philip I king of France **11** 29 **18** 198 dying requests **18**, 199 death **11**, 29, **18**, 199 burial, **18**, 199-201 results of conquest of England **18** 202-212 character, **18** 136 201-202

**William (II) "Rufus"** (1056-1100) king of England 1087-1100, main treatment **18** 212 229 unflinching conduct at father's death **18**, 199, accession **11**, 29, **18** 212 coronation **18**, 212 revolt of Odo **18** 213, expedition into Normandy against rebellious brothers, **11**, 30, **18**, 214-216, besieges Mont St. Michel, **18**, 215 purchases sovereignty of Normandy from Robert, **18** 217, 218, defeats Hélie de la Flèche, **18**, 219, subdues rebellion of Mowbray, **18**, 221; wages war on Scot-



land 18 219, 21 33, reguised by Welsh 18 220, quarrels with Anselm, archbishop of Canterbury, 18 224, 225, death 11 30, 18 225-226, feudalism in England under 18 223, character 18 227  
 William III (1650-1702), prince of Orange stadholder of the United Netherlands and king of England 1689 1702 main treatment 20 405-469 birth of 13 612 Charles II of England demands title of stadholder for 20 276 appointed stadholder captain general and admiral of the United Netherlands 13 633 14 131 saves Amsterdam by cutting dikes 11 577 13 633 heads coalition with France 11 577 13 636 14 131 sees Conde 11 584 13 637 14 131 left at Maastricht 13 633 14 131 place of Namur 11 588 13 640 plan second coalition against Louis XIV 11 586 popularity of seized by Louis XIV 11 597 promotes League of Augsburg 11 599 visits England 11 588 20 251 marries Princess Mary of England 11 588 13 640 20 251 invades England 13 612 20 405 407 at Exeter 20 405 proclaimed in triumph with Mary 13 643 20 411 coronation 20 423 Scotland 11 21 310 316 in Ireland 20 411 411 at battle of the Boyne 20 411 21 18 Irish policy of 20 457 18 21 134 136 at the Hague 20 450 electoral appointments 20 451 13 131 131 massacre of Glencoe 20 452 21 311 Jacobite plots against 20 453 131 attitude toward Marlborough 20 442 470 origin of cabinet 20 441 136 forms grand alliance 13 645 14 406 at battle of Mars 11 605 13 640 defeated at St. Albans and Newbun 11 605 13 131 14 402 20 439 retakes Namur 11 607 20 430 131 death of Queen Mary prostrates 20 448 and Treaty of Ryswick 11 608 parliament insults 20 456 remodels ministry 20 456 13 131 treaty with Louis XIV 20 460 13 131 popularity in England 20 461 American colonies and 22 625 639 23 135 137 159 161 169 181 death 11 614, 13 645 20 461 estimates of 13 645-649 20 462-469 friendship for Bentinck 20 465-469 attachment of to Mary 20 465 466 469 as a general 20 463 character 20 405 449 458 461, characteristics of reign 20 420  
 William IV (1765-1837) king of England 1830-1837 proclaimed king 21 547 coronation 21 547 passage of the Reform Bill under, 21 560-565 assents to emancipation Act, 21, 568, summarily dismisses Melbourne ministry, 21 571 assents to Municipal Reform Bill 21 576 death 18 404, 21, 581, 587, estimate of 21, 581 affection for Queen Victoria 21, 586, summary of life and character, 21, 582

William of Holland (1227-1256) king of Germany, elected emperor (1235) 13, 293, 14, 117, disgraces imperial dignity 14 126 127 at war with Margaret of Flanders 13 294 grants municipal privileges, 13 294, killed 13, 294, 14 127

William I (1707-1888) king of Prussia 1861-1888 emperor of Germany 1871 1888 main treatment 18 451-542, unpopularity of in revolution of 1848 18 436 exile of in England 18 446 437, commander in chief in Baden 18 436 becomes regent (1855) 18 469 474 succeeds to Prussian crown (1861) 18 451 Schleswig-Holstein war of 1864 18 454 455 declares German Confederation dissolved 18 457, assumes chief command in Austro-Prussian war, 18 488 battle of Sadowa 18 459, 490 leads triumphal procession through Berlin 18 494 president of North German Confederation 18 498 rejects French claims to German territory, 18 499 grants universal suffrage 18 500 reorganizes army 18 501 Luxembourg question 12 143 144 18 502 meets Alexander II at Pins 18 514 at first German customs parliament 18 505 514 Hohenzollern candidature to Spanish throne 18 511 516 triumphal progress from Lms to Berlin 18 520 at Gravelotte 12 155 156 at Sedan 12 161 letters of from Sedan to Queen Augusta 18 525-527 meets Napoleon III after Sedan 12 161 proclaimed German Emperor at Versailles (1871) 18 527 arbitrates Northwestern Boundary dispute between U.S. and Canada 23 471 attempted assassination of 18 536 death 18 540 character 18 533, veneration of people for 18 533

William II (1859-) king of Prussia and emperor of Germany 1888 accession 18 533 assumes control of government 18 546 dismisses Bismarck 18 545 reconciled with Bismarck 18 545 dismisses Caprivi 18 550 colonial expansion under 18 551-564 concludes Anglo-German agreement 18 556 leases Kiaochau Bay from China 18 563

William I (1773 1843) king of the Netherlands 1813 1840 in campaign against France (1793-1795) 12 364 378, becomes prince of Orange (1806) 14, 26, triumphal entry into Amsterdam, 14, 27, becomes sovereign of the Netherlands 14 28 Belgium added to kingdom of 14 28 29 inauguration as king at Brussels (1815) 14 31 opposes Belgian independence 14 51-53, forced to accede to Belgian independence, 14, 55, unpopularity 14, 59, abdication and death 14 59

William II (1792-1849) king of the Netherlands 1840-1849, serves (as Prince of Orange) in the Peninsula, 14 59, at Quatre Bras 14 29 valorous conduct at Waterloo, 14, 30 31, sent on mission to

- Belgians by William I, 14, 51; heads Dutch army against Belgians, 14, 52; accession, 14, 59; opposes reform party, 14, 60; grants new constitution, 14, 61; deficiencies of, as statesman and diplomat, 14, 60, death, 14, 59; character, 14, 59.
- William III** (1817-1890), king of the Netherlands 1849-1890, court life under, 14, 63; domestic affairs of, 14, 64; constitutional reform under, 14, 65; illness and death, 14, 65.
- William (I) "the Lion"** (d 1214), king of Scotland 1165-1214; main treatment, 21, 47-50; invades England and imprisoned by Henry II, 21, 47, treaty with Richard Cœur de Lion (1189) 21, 48-49, conflict with pope, 21, 49-50, failure of his line, 13, 401.
- William (I) "the Bad,"** king of Sicily 1151-1166; reign, 9, 81, influence of Arabs at court of, 9, 192.
- William (II) "the Good,"** king of Sicily 1166-1189, reign 9, 81-83, death, 14, 111.
- William III**, king of Sicily 1193-1195, reign and subsequent captivity, 14, 111.
- William I** (1781-1864), king of Württemberg 1816-1864, accession, 15, 367, negotiates to make Württemberg a constitutional state, 15, 368, liberal ideas, 15, 382, takes part of Greeks in insurrection of 1821, 15, 384.
- William, Prince, of England** (d 1120), only son of Henry I, marriage 13, 236, drowned in the *White Ship*, 13, 237-238.
- William (I) "the Silent"** (1533-1584), prince of Orange and count of Nassau, stadholder of the United Provinces, main treatment 13, 354-507, ancestry and education 13, 354, Emperor Charles V honours, 13, 351, 354-355, heads embassy effecting Charles V's abdication of Germany, 14, 315, in council of the regent Margaret of Parma, 13, 388, aids in the overthrow of Granvella, 10, 241, 13, 368-391, the League of the Gueux and 13, 397-400, declines to head Calvinists, 13, 409 and note, returns to Germany 13, 411, refuses to appear before "Council of Blood," 13, 420, openly heads rebellion, 13, 421; balked by Alva, 13, 425, furnishes letters of marque to "Sea Gueux," 13, 428; summons states general to meet at Dort, 13, 431; effect of Massacre of St. Bartholomew on second campaign, 13, 431, 435; attempts to relieve Haarlem, 13, 438, siege of Leyden and, 13, 447-452; given sovereign power by states general (1574), 10, 242; 13, 452, 453; Don John of Austria and, 13, 465; the pacification of Ghent and, 13, 462-467; appointed ruward of Brabant (1577), 13, 467; the Union of Utrecht and (1579), 10, 243; 13, 472-475; stadholder of Flanders (1579), 13, 479; Philip II sets price on head of (1580), 13, 483; "apology" of, 13, 483-485; sovereign of the United Provinces (1581), 13, 487; attempts on life of, 13, 491-493; 498, 499; assassinated, 10, 243; 13, 409-501; religious opinions of, 13, 386; person and character, 13, 385, 408 note, 484, 497; marriages and family of, 13, 434 note, 454, 498, 501; Motley's estimate of, 13, 501-505.
- William II**, prince of Orange (1626-1650), stadholder of the United Provinces; marries Mary, daughter of Charles I of England, 13, 391; 20, 123; arrests Cornelis de Witt, 13, 611; foiled in attempt on Amsterdam, 13, 612, attitude toward England during revolution, 20, 123, death, 13, 612; character, 13, 611.
- William III**, prince of Orange, see **William III of England**.
- William (IV) Charles Henry Friso** (1711-1751), prince of Orange-Nassau, stadholder of the United Provinces; made stadholder of Gelderland 13, 653, 654; marries Princess Anne of England, 14, 2, settlement of claim to principality of Orange 14, 2, proclaimed stadholder of all seven provinces (1747), 14, 3, stadholderate under, 14, 5; death, 14, 6, character 14, 6 note.
- William V** (1745-1806), prince of Orange, last stadholder of the United Provinces; minority, 14, 6, powerful party formed against, 14, 7, 12, power limited by states, 14, 13; France declares war against, 14, 16, deserts army and flees to England (1794), 12, 355, 14, 19, property of, seized by French, 14, 21, death, 14, 26.
- William VI**, prince of Orange, see **William I, king of the Netherlands**.
- William** (d 1579), prince of Orange, crown prince of Holland, son of William III, quarrels of with his father, 14, 63.
- William IX** (d 1137), earl of Poitou and duke of Aquitaine, father of Eleanor of Aquitaine, queen of Henry II, 13, 258, renowned as a troubadour, 13, 258 note, gives his daughter Eleanor in marriage to Louis VII of France, 11, 33.
- William V** (1602-1637), duke of Hesse, flight from dukedom and death, 14, 371.
- William I** (d 1221), count of Holland 1203-1224, in the Holy Land, 13, 200; restores Countess Ada, 13, 291; at battle of Damme, 13, 342; in Portugal, 13, 291, grants charter to city of Middleburg, 13, 292, death, 13, 291.
- William II**, count of Holland, see **William of Holland, king of Germany**.
- William (III) "the Good,"** count of Holland and Hainault 1301-1337; reign, 13, 332, 334.
- William IV** (d 1345), count of Holland and Hainault 1337-1345; in war between Edward of England and Philip of France, 13, 331, 335, killed, 13, 335; body of, regained from Frisians (1396), 13, 340.
- William V**, count of Holland 1354-1359; in wars of "Cods" and "Hooks," 13, 336, 337; marries Matilda of Lancaster, 13, 337; lunacy and death, 13, 339.
- William (VI) "of Oosterhout,"** count of

- Holland 1404-1417, marries Margaret of Burgundy **13** 339, part of in murder of Alice van Poelgheest **13**, 339 and note, 340, campaign against Frieslanders, **13**, 340 succeeds to countship, **13** 341, loses Friesland **13** 341 causes subjects to acknowledge Jacqueline as successor, **13** 341 death **13** 342
- William "the Carpenter," viscount of Melun at siege of Antioch (1098) **8** 344 348 note
- William, Count of Nassau (d. 1559) father of William the Silent **13** 381
- William, Duke of Nassau, revolt against (1848) **15** 439
- William, Bishop of Tyre 1127 1195 historian of kingdom of Jerusalem at council of Lateran **8** 371, aids cause of crusaders **14** 107
- William I (d. 1073) bishop of Utrecht in sales Holland **13** 288 death **13** 289
- William Augustus Ludwig Maximilian Frederick (1806-1854) duke of Brunswick elected duke in **15** 403
- William Clito (d. 1128) count of Flanders nephew of Henry I of England (died) **18** 26 made count **13** 311 **18** 29 affianced to daughter of Edm. of Eng. **18** 239 claimant to English crown **18** 239 at battle of Brunneville (1119) **11** 32 **18** 236 death **11** 32 **13** 311 **18** 240
- William de Fors (d. 1242) earl of Aumale or Albemarle reb. against Henry III of England **18** 369
- William de Mandeville, earl of Aumale see Mandeville
- William de la Moore, grand prior of England d. funds Templars (1311) **8** 438
- William Frederick, count of Nassau stadholder of Friesland becomes stadholder of Friesland (1640) **14** 581 failed in attack on Amsterdam (1630) **13** 612
- William Longsword or Longespée, duke of Normandy ca. 930-943 son of R. II succeeds to duchy **9** 67 part in crusades **8** 432 133 135 death **8** 412
- William of Blois, signior of Ireslong see Treslong
- William of Champeaux (ca. 1070-1121) French scholastic philosopher **11** 11
- William of Normandy, see William the Conqueror
- William the Red, see William Rufus
- William of Wykeham (1324-1401), English statesman and prelate, dismissed from the court, **18** 483
- William and Mary College, college in Virginia U. S. A., founded (1693) **23** 135
- Williams, Eunice (d. 1704) wife of John Williams, preacher in Deerfield captured by Indians in Deerfield raid, **23**, 191-192
- Williams, Eunice (1696-1786) daughter of Eunice and John Williams, captured in Deerfield raid (1704) **23**, 191, refuses to return permanently to English, **23**, 192
- Williams, Ephraim (1715-1755), American officer, in the French and Indian Wars, **23**, 211-212, founds Williams' College, **23**, 212
- Williams, Roger (ca. 1600-1684), English colonist in New England, founder of Rhode Island emigrates to Massachusetts (1630), **23** 91, religious and political theories of **23** 91-92, contentions with the Massachusetts authorities **23**, 92-95 exiled from Massachusetts (1635), **23** 95 founds Providence (1636), **23**, 96, detaches Narragansett Indians from Pequot league **23** 106, secures a charter for Rhode Island (1644), **23**, 115, characterization **23** 90 91-99, at New Amsterdam (1643) **23** 11
- Williamsburg, city of Virginia battle of (1862) **23** 430
- Williams College, college at Williamstown, Massachusetts United States founded, **23** 212
- Willibrod (ca. 657-748 A.D.) English missionary later bishop of Utrecht destroys images of Wodan and founds churches **13** 277
- Willigis (d. 1011) archbishop of Mainz, defeats Henry the Wrangler **7** 623, aids Henry of Bavaria **7** 626
- Willoughby, Sir Hugh (d. 1554) English navigator, in expedition to arctic regions, **22** 492
- Willoughby, Lord, see Bertie
- Wilmot, David (1811-1868) American legislator introduces anti-slavery proviso in Congress (1846) **23** 376
- Wilmot Proviso, a proviso attached to an appropriation bill in the United States Congress (1846) **23** 376
- Wilson, Henry (1812-1875) American statesman challenged by Preston Brooks **23**, 337 nominated for vice president by the Republicans (1872) **23** 469 charged with complicity in the Credit Mobilier scandal (1872) **23** 472
- Wilson, James (1800-1860) British economist appointed financial member of India Council (1859) **22** 203
- Wilson, Sir Robert Thomas (1777-1849), English soldier and author, defends (wid. Rodrigo 1800) **10** 349, deprived of commission for leniency to mob at Queen Caroline's funeral (1821) **21** 523
- Wilson Bill, tariff bill passed by United States Congress (1894) **23** 445
- Wilson's Creek, small river in Missouri, United States battle of (1861), **23** 421
- Wilton, town in England, battle of (1142), **18** 202
- Wilton, Arthur Grey de (1536-1593), English deputy of Ireland defeated at battle of Glendalough (1590) **21**, 410
- Wiltshire, see Ormonde
- Wilzi, see Welatabi
- Wimbledon, town in England, battle of (568), **18** 42
- Wimpfen, town in Germany, battle of (1622), **14**, 336
- Wimpfen, Baron Felix de (1744-1814), French soldier; commands in Normandy, **12**, 301.

- Wimpffen, Emmanuel Félix de** (1811-1884), French soldier, at siege of Sebastopol 17, 582, in Franco-Prussian War, 13, 186, 157, 160, 161
- Winchelsea, town in England** naval battle of (1348) 18, 467
- Winchelsea, George William Finch-Hatton, 10th Earl of** (1791-1855) English politician fights duel with duke of Wellington (1829) 21, 544
- Winchester, city in England** sacked by Northmen (ninth century) 18, 71 siege of (1141) 18, 250 captured and plundered by Sir William Waller (1644) 20, 23
- Winchester, town of Virginia** United States battles of (1862) 23, 130 (1861) 23, 449
- Winchester, Henry of, see Henry III of England**
- Windham, Charles Ash** (1810-1870) English soldier, at siege of Cawnpore 22, 194, 195
- Windischgrätz, Alfred Candidus Ferdinand, Prince of** (1787-1862) Austrian field marshal in March Revolution in Austria 14, 625, refuses to give arms to Czech students 14, 640 advises Bohemian nation 14, 641 reduces Vienna 14, 646-647 Hungarian officials placed under authority of 14, 651 at battle of Kálpán 14, 653
- Windsor, town in Connecticut** United States founding of 23, 104
- Windsor, Henry of, see Henry IV, of England**
- Windthorst, Ludwig** (1812-1891) German statesman and lawyer advocates disarmament 15, 500 forms confessional Catholic party 15, 534 treatment of by Catholics 15, 546
- Winfred, see Boniface**
- Wingate, Sir Francis Reginald** (1861-) governor general of the Sudan (1901), report on progress of country 24, 466, 21, 674
- Wingfield, Edwin Maria** (1800-1868) English colonist in America one of the founders of London Company 22, 365 causes arrest of John Smith 22, 369 becomes president of council 22, 371 describes privations endured in Jamestown, 22, 572 expelled from council 22, 573
- Winkelried, Arnold von** (d. 1306) Swiss patriot at battle of Morgarten his name tardily made famous in popular song 16, 577
- Winnington, Thomas** (1696-1746) English politician a parliamentary supporter of Walpole 20, 541
- Winnissamet, see Chelsea**
- Winsloe, Richard William Charles** (1835-) British soldier, defends Potchefstroom in First Boer War (1880-1881) 22, 292
- Winslow, Edward** (1595-1655) American colonial governor, Massachusetts reveals Indian conspiracy to 22, 632
- Winslow, John Ancrum** (1811-1873) American naval officer, commands *Kearsarge* in fight with *Alabama*, 23, 448
- Winslow, John** (1702-1774), American colonial officer, leads expedition against Nova Scotia (1755), 23, 204
- Winslow, Josiah** (1629-1680), American colonial governor, leads attack on Narragansett Indians 23, 148
- Winter, de, see De Winter**
- Winterfeld, Hans Karl von** (1709-1757) Prussian general in Seven Years' War 15, 194, 202
- Winterthur, town of Switzerland**, mortgaged to citizens of Zurich (1467) 16, 593
- Winthrop, John** (1547-1649) American colonial governor given authority to govern province of Maine 22, 636 promotes Massachusetts Bay Settlement 22, 640 chosen governor 22, 641 leads emigrant to New England 22, 644-645 arrives at Salem 22, 645 governorship 22, 646 648 advises Roger Williams 23, 96
- Winthrop, John** (1606-1676) American colonial statesman son of Governor John Winthrop of Massachusetts at capture of New Amsterdam 23, 25 administration as governor of Connecticut 23, 112
- Winwædfield, place near Leeds** England battle of (1016) A.D. 18, 153
- Winzingerode, Count Ferdinand** (1770-1845) German officer in the Russian service in Austro-Prussian campaign 17, 449 18, 486
- Wippdesfleet, place in England** battle of (1655 A.D.) 18, 36
- Wirt, William** (1772-1834) American lawyer author and orator 23, 363
- Wirth, Johann Georg August** (1799-1845) German journalist 15, 461
- Wisant, Jacques de, French burgess** at surrender of Calais (1347) 18, 466
- Wisant, Peter de, French burgess** at surrender of Calais (1347) 18, 466
- Wisby or Visby, town of Sweden** member of Hanseatic League 14, 186 captured by Valdemar IV (1361) 14, 167
- Wisconsin, state of the United States** explored by Jean Nicolet (1634) 23, 66 visited by Keshishon and Groseliers (1635-1659) 23, 66 visited by Joliet and Marquette (1673) 23, 66 explorations of La Salle in 23, 77 Great Britain agrees to surrender military posts in (1714) 23, 305 Black Hawk Indian insurrection (1832), 23, 361 made a territory (1836) 23, 369, admitted to the Union (1848) 23, 500
- Wishart, Wiscchart or Wysschart, George** (1513-1546), Scottish reformer, death of 21, 212
- Wishart (d. 1316)** bishop of Glasgow, joins Wallace (1297) 21, 70, leaves Wallace 21, 71 consulted by Edward as to government of Scotland 21, 84, set free after Bannockburn 21, 102
- Wissman or Wissmann, Hermann von** (1853-) German explorer and governor of German East Africa subduces Arab revolt 15, 538, 555, 556, administration, 18, 557-558

Wisumar, king of the Vandals, defeated by Goths (337 A D.), 6, 464  
 Witan or Witenagemot, national council of England in Anglo-Saxon times, function of 18 161 Canute summons 18, 119, excludes descendants of 4 thelred from throne 18 120 establishes succession of Canute, 18 120  
 Witamo, squaw sachem of Pocasset confederate of King Philip 23 144  
 Witboy, Henrie, southwest African chief at war with Germany (1593) 15 562  
 Witchcraft and Sorcery among Lombards, 7 113 I leunor (obham and others tried for 18 542 563 Penn presides at a trial for witchcraft 23 42 in Salem Mass. 14 115 23 171 177  
 Witch of Eye (Margery Jourdayn) English res. execution of (1441) 18 562  
 Withmur, king of Ostrogoths (376 A D.), Hermanric killed by Huns 7 46  
 Withold, prince of Ithumura repulses I tars (1317) 24 306  
 Wittes, sixth century A D) king of (Goths) I t h k a (536 A D) 7 398 399 I t h k a h m e 7 107 109 401 403 I t h k a v t s (Goths) 7 123 seals alliance with Lombards 7 431 retreat to Pavia 7 406 I t h m a n m a l e s t r i t y w i t h 7 409, taken to Constantinople 7 410  
 Witkind (eighth century A D) Saxon civil war with Charlemagne 7 541  
 Witzling of Goths in Spain 702 709 A D r i 10 29 31  
 Witsen Nicholas, see Vitsen  
 Witte Sergei Yulievitch (1840) Russian politician influence of 17 619 retires from cabinet 17 623, 629 premier 17 623 peace envoy at Portsmouth 17, 601, 24 63  
 Wittelsbach, reigning family in Bavaria rivalry with house of Habsburg 14 169  
 Wittelsbach, Otto von (d ca 1143) German count in Italian campaigns of Frederick Barbarossa 14 98 100  
 Wittenberg, town in Prussia university linked at 14 252 Luther's work at 14 252 253 constitution of Church linked at 14 259  
 Wittenborg, John (fourteenth century) burgo-master of Lunck commands fleet of Hanseatic cities (1361) 14 187  
 Wittenweier, village in Baden, Germany, battle of (1638), 14 377  
 Witteric, king of Visigoths 603-610 A D, reign 10 24  
 Wittgenstein, Ludwig Adolf Peter, prince of Saxe Wittgenstein Ludwigsburg (1769-1843) Russian soldier part in Napoleon's Russian disaster 12 591, 595  
 Wittingham, Don Santiago, Spanish soldier at accession of Ferdinand VII (1814) 10 377  
 Wittstock, town in Prussia, battle of (1630), 14 370  
 Wladimir, see Vladimir.  
 Wladislaw I (Ladislaus), (1043-1102), duke

of Poland, reign, 24 20-23, conquest of Prussia, 24, 21, divides kingdom, 24, 22  
 Wladislaw II (1104-1150) duke of Poland, reign 24 27 exile 24 28  
 Wladislaw III or IV (1280-1333), duke of Poland as Wladislaw I king of Poland 1319-1333, defeats Teutonic knights, 24, 31 receives royal crown 24 32  
 Wladislaw II, king of Poland see Jagello.  
 Wladislaw VI (1121-1444), king of Poland made king of Hungary 24 42, war with Turks 24 42 321-322, defeat at Varna 24 324  
 Wladislaw VII (1505-1648) king of Poland son of Sigismund oppresses Cossacks 24 54 seals alliance with Brandenburg 15 111 offered Swedish crown 16 306, elected to Russian throne 16 307 17, 235-236 renounces title of czar 17, 239  
 Wodehouse, Sir Philip Edmond (1811-1887) British colonial official high commissioner in South Africa 1868) 22 256  
 Woden (Tusko, Odin), principal god of the ancient Germans cult 6, 9  
 Wodnesbeorh (Wamborough), English town battles (ca 593 A D 18 42, (ca 709), 18 58 (715) 18 64  
 Woerden, Hermann van, Dutch noble, conspires against Floris V 13 302 aids in capture of Floris (1296) 13 303 exile and death of 13 303  
 Woeringen, town of Netherlands, battle (1288) 13 303  
 Wohlen, Swiss village see Valmergen  
 Wohlenschwyl, town in Switzerland, battle (1653) 16 655  
 Wolcott, Oliver (1760-1833) American politician and financier opposes Adams French policy (1791) 23 315  
 Wolcott, Roger (1671-1767) American colonial soldier and statesman commands Connecticut forces in King George's War 23 196  
 Wolf or Wolff, Christian von (1679-1754) German against negotiation with Frederick the Great 15 156  
 Wolf, Eugen, German explorer, visits West Africa (1898) 15 558  
 Wolfe, James (1727-1759) English general at Louisburg 23 217 takes Quebec, 23 216-221  
 Wolff, Karl Hermann (1562-) Austrian politician opposes Czechs (1597) 15 60-61  
 Wolff, Sir Henry Drummond (1830-), English diplomatist, negotiates convention in regard to Egypt (1887) 24 464  
 Wolfgang William, count palatine of Neuburg alliance with Spain (1613), 14, 325  
 Wolhov, see Volkhov  
 Wolhusen, Swiss town, Swiss alliance signed (1653) 16 654-655  
 Wollenwever, G6rgen, burgomaster of Lubeck (1533), envoy to Sweden, 16, 256-257, usurps government 16, 289  
 W6llner, Johann Christoph von (1730-1800), Prussian statesman, reactionary policy, 15 261-263  
 Wolseley, Garnet Joseph, 1st Viscount

- Wolsey** (1833-), English soldier, at Fort Garry, **22**, 344, in Ashantee War **21**, 630, in the Transvaal **22** 289 in Zulu War, **21**, 642, commands British army in Egyptian campaign **21** 646, expedition to relieve Gordon **24** 461
- Wolsey, Thomas** (ca 1471-1530) English cardinal and statesman in expedition against France (1513), **19** 60 becomes prime minister of Henry VIII (1515) **19** 77 76 made papal legate (1514) **19** 76 patron of literature **19** 77 foreign policy of **19**, 77 arranges treaty between Henry VIII and Francis I **19** 80 negotiates alliance against France **19** 83 84, schemes for papal throne, **19** 84 85 90 contest of with commons **19** 86 88 maintains papal supremacy in England **19** 97 suggests divorce to Henry **19** 103 opposes Henry's project of marriage with Anne Boleyn, **19** 104 receives commission to try Henry's divorce suit **19** 108 deposed and disgraced (1529) **19** 114-116 restored to archbishopric of York **19**, 116 arrested for treason **19** 117 death **19** 118 various estimates of **19** 73 76 77 118-120
- Woman's Fortune**, temple at Rome built (ca 49 B.C.) **5** 118
- Women, Status of**  
Australia suffrage in South Australia (1894) **22** 246 suffrage in New Zealand (1893) **22** 212  
China **24** 535-536  
Denmark right of succession to throne **15** 452  
Egypt **1** 217  
England petition against trial by jury in Commonwealth **20** 93 education (1655) **20** 347 348  
Europe in the middle ages **8** 412 414  
France position of in twelfth century **11** 45-46 barred from success to throne **11**, 91 time of Louis XIV **11** 43 lowered by the Code Napoleon **12** 521  
Germany ancient **18** 31 later restrictions **15** 547  
Greece the laws of Lycurgus **3** 133 the Heron Age **3** 97 in Athens **3** 216  
India education **22** 214 215  
Ireland exemption from military service **21**, 344 rights of Irish widows under English laws (fourteenth century) **21** 384 note  
Italy, in slavery in the middle ages **9** 322-323  
Judea **2** 208  
Rome towards the end of the republic **5** 482-483 at the beginning of the empire **5**, 352-356  
Russia liberation from the *Tserm* **17** 521  
United States first demand made for woman's rights **22** 606 note absence of divorce among New England Puritans **22** 650
- Wood, Sir Andrew** (ca 1455-ca 1540) Scottish admiral, naval victories **21**, 203 seq
- Wood, Sir Henry Evelyn** (1838-) British general concludes peace with Boers **22** 292 aids in Egyptian army organisation, **24** 462
- Wood, Leonard** (1860-) American soldier commands Rough Riders in Cuba, **23** 485
- Wood, William** (1671-1730) English adventurer coins halfpennies for Ireland (1722) **20** 532 **21** 435
- Woodbury, Levi** (1789-1851) American jurist and statesman competes for presidential nomination in 1845 **23** 377
- Woodgate, Edward Robert Prevost** (1815) British soldier at battle of Spion Kop **22** 311
- Woodville, Anthony** (d 1493) Lord Scales and 2nd Earl Rivers English courtier and 1st brother of Elizabeth Woodville marries with Anthony of Burgundy **18** 585 586 patron of Caxton **18** 599 in charge of young Edward V **18** 605 CON 61 accuses treachery toward **18** 607, 608 executed **18** 609 and note
- Woodville, Sir John** (d 1469) brother of Elizabeth Woodville beheaded **18** 57
- Woodville, Sir Richard** (d 1463) 1st Earl Rivers father of Elizabeth Woodville executed **18** 55 beheaded **18** 57
- Woodville, Elizabeth**, see Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV of England
- Woodward, John** (1603-1728) English geologist researches in fossils and shells **20** 352
- Wool, John Ellis** (1781-1860) American soldier in Mexican War **23** 372
- Worcester, Edward Somerset, Duke of**, see Somerset
- Worcester**, capital of Worcestershire England little of (1651) **20** 105 **21** 215
- Worden, John Lorimer** (1815-1897) American naval commander commands *Albatross* little with *Merrimack* (1862) **23** 127
- Workingmen's Association, International**, see International Workingmen's Association
- World's Columbian Exposition**, held at Chicago 1893 **23** 156
- Worms**, city in province of Rhine Hes grand duchy of Hesse ceded to Ludwig I of Germany (543 A.D.) **7** 572 synod of (1076) deposes Gregory II **7** 649 religious conference at (1511) **14** 251 burned (1649) **11** 603
- Worms, Concordat of**, convention concluded between Emperor Henry V and Calixtus II (1122) **8** 601 341
- Worms, Diet of** (1195) diet formed to found a federation of all the parts of the empire and to base the power of the realm **14** 235
- Worms, Edict of** (1521), issued against Luther **14** 251
- Worth, Battle of**, or Battle of Fröschweiler, or Reichshofen, battle fought near Worth Alsace (1793) **14**, 507, **15**, 273, (1870) **13** 150 seq
- Worth, William Jenkins** (1794-1849), American general, marches with Taylor against

- Monterey **23** 372, in Scott's advance on Mexico, **23**, 374, wins battle of Molino del Rey **23**, 375
- Wortley, Charles Stuart, see Stuart Wortley, Charles
- Wotton, Nicholas (1497-1566) English statesman, agent of Henry VIII to Anne of Cleves **19** 189
- Wouwerman, Pieter (ca 1619-1668), Dutch painter famous for his battle pictures, **13** 608 seq
- Wrangel, Count Friedrich Heinrich Ernst (1744-1877) Prussian soldier in Schleswig-Holstein War of 1864 **15** 454 **16**, 446 in Austro-Prussian War **15** 491
- Wrangel, Count Karl Gustav (1613-1676) Swedish soldier takes command of Swedish army **14** 341 at battles of Lawning and Zusmarshausen **11** 405 **14** 342 in crossing of Little Belt (1658) **16** 27 seq in siege of Copenhagen **16** 340 invades Denmark **16** 360 invades Brandenburg **16** 365 seq
- Wrangel, Herman (1587-1635) Swedish general in Polish War **16** 314
- Wratislaw (d 1092) duke of Bohemia in legend (1061) **7** 654
- Wray, John, see Ray
- Wrbna, Count Rudolf (1761-1823) Austrian diplomat adjutant of Francis II **14** 548
- Wrede, Prince Karl Philipp (1767-1835) Bavarian soldier at battle of Leipzig **15** 315 **17** 485 favours election of Napoleon **16** 460
- Wren, Sir Christopher (1632-1723) English architect plans for rebuilding London **20** 206 seq restoration of St Paul's cathedral and the London monument **20** 501 close of career **20** 502
- Wright, John (d 1600) English conspirator in the Gunpowder Plot **19** 478
- Wright, John Wesley (1769-1805) English soldier murdered (1801) **12** 55
- Wright, Silas (1795-1847) American politician leader of 'Barnburner' faction in New York State **23** 378
- Wrothesley, earls of Southampton see Southampton
- Writing origin and early systems **1** 39 41 Biblical origin of alphabet **1** 309 **2** 347 resemblance to early Armenian writing **2** 420 Chinese **24** 536
- Egypt cuneiform (arrow head) **1** 60 66 introduced into Egypt **1** 59 hieroglyphs **1** 219 257, hieratic **1** 251 uncial or demotic used in time of Ptolemies **1** 251
- Greece Mycenaean age **3** 46, 51 in Ionia, **3** 492-493
- Hebrew material used by Hebrews **2** 33
- Hittite **2** 392 393 397 429 465
- India (East) (Devanagari) **2**, 491-492
- Indian at Ephesus **11**, 434
- Persian division into words **2** 634
- Phoenician alphabet, **2**, 275-276, 347, 353, **3** 13, 37
- Rome manuscript of Pompeii, **5**, 26, use of shorthand, **6**, 348
- Syria **2** 273
- Wulfhere (d 675 A.D.), king of Mercia; reign **18**, 56-57, 63
- Wulfwald (seventh century A.D.) mayor of palace of Childeric II, returns to Austrasia **7**, 482
- Wurmbrand, Gundaccar, Count (1838-), Austrian statesman, seeks to check Slav influence (1884), **15** 53
- Wurmser, Dagobert Siegmund, Count of (1744-1797) Austrian soldier, in War of the Bavarian Succession **14** 460, enters Haguenau, **12** 466 wins victory at lines of Weissenburg **14** 507 on the Rhine, **12** 409 **15** 273 281 marches to aid Beaulieu **12** 431 defeated by Napoleon **12** 432 433, surrenders, **12** 439
- Wurtemberg, state of the German empire, becomes a German principality (fifteenth century) **14** 231 wrested from Duke Ulrich (1519) **14** 272 restored to Duke Ulrich (1541) **14** 27 partitioned among favorites of emperor **14** 366, ravaged by Tatars (1688) **11** 603, made a kingdom by treaty of Presburg (1805) **12** 418 **14** 438 strife in concerning constitution (1818) **15** 367, ally of Austria in Austro-Prussian War (1866) **15** 457
- Würzburg, city in Bavaria attacked by peasants (1525) **14** 263 taken by Grunlich (1530) **14** 319 Jourdan defeated at (1796) **14** 514
- Wute, African tribe rebels against Germany **15** 561
- Wyandots, North American Indian tribe see Hurons
- Wyatt, Sir Francis (ca 1575-1644) colonial deputy governor of Virginia grants constitution to Virginia (1621) **22** 556, confirmed as governor **22** 549, reappointed governor (1639) **22**, 542
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1503-1542) English statesman and poet defends Anne Boleyn **19** 171
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1520-1554) English soldier leads insurrection in Kent (1553-1554) **19** 237 marches on London, **19**, 238 execution **19** 241
- Wyatt's Rebellion, an insurrection led by Sir Thomas Wyatt and the duke of Suffolk in the interest of Lady Jane Grey, main treatment **19** 236-241, punishment following **19** 240
- Wycliffe, John (ca 1324-1384), English religious reformer begins career as ecclesiastical reformer **18** 464, translates Bible **18** 481 495, persecuted by archbishop of Canterbury, **18**, 494, influence of, on England, **18**, 495, death of, **18**, 495, followers burned, **18**, 495, works introduced into Bohemia, **14**, 198, condemned by council of Constance, **8**, 636, **14** 204
- Wyke, Sir Charles Lennox (1815-1897), English soldier, commands English forces in Mexico (1862), **23**, 630

**Wykeham, William of**, see **William of Wykeham**.

**Wyndham, Charles**, earl of Egremont (1710-1763), English statesman, secretary of state in Bute ministry (1761), **20**, 598, one of the "Trumvirate" in the Grenville ministry (1763), **20**, 601

**Wyndham, Sir William** (1687-1740), English statesman Tory leader at accession of George II (1727), **20**, 541, attacks Walpole, **20**, 546

**Wynford, William Draper Best, Baron** (1767-1845), English judge; opposes Reform Bill (1831), **21**, 555.

**Wynne, Charles Wynne Griffith-** (1780-1865), English politician, secretary of war in Grey ministry (1831), **21**, 549

**Wyoming**, state of United States, admitted to Union (1890), **23**, 483

**Wyse, Lucien Napoléon Bonaparte** (1844-1895) French engineer, secures contract for Panama Canal, **23**, 604



## X

Xandrames, see Dhanananda.

Xanthian marbles, ancient sculptures excavated at Xanthus, acquired by England 1 555

Xanthippe (fifth century B C), wife of Socrates home life of 4 39

Xanthippus (fifth century B C) Athenian father of Pericles alleged ostracism of 3 249 impeaches Miltiades (110 B C) 3 241 commands Athenian fleet (47) B C) 3 378

Xanthippus (d 130 B C) son of Pericles, slain by plague 3 547

Xanthippus, Lacedæmonian soldier commands Carthaginian army (200 B C) 5 223

Xanthus, city of Lycia destroyed by Persians 1 B C 2 118 592, besieged by Artabazus (42 B C) 5 621

Xantrilles, Jean Poton de, see Santrailles

Xatrapa, see Satrap

Xavier, Francis, Saint (1506-1552) Spanish Jesuit missionary known as the Apostle to the Indies visits India 10 192 in Japan 24 510

Xenocrates Olga (d 1622) mistress of Louis D'Orléans, life and character 17 8

Xenias Greek soldier commands mercenaries of Cyrus the Younger (401-401 B C) 4 41 52

Xenophanes (ca 570-480 B C), Greek philosopher 3 493

Xenophon (ca 430-357 B C) Greek historian and soldier travels in Assyria 2 13 continues history of Thucydides 3 510 disciple of Socrates 4 34 at court of Cyrus the Younger 4 52 conducts retreat of Ten Thousand 1 614 4 60 63 death 4 64, Spartan sympathies of, 4 111 11 *Anabasis* 1 6

Xenophon, son of Lampsides (d 427 B C) Athenian soldier commands siege of Miletus (130 B C), 3, 544, defeat and death, 3, 560

Xenophon, physician in Rome, assists in the murder of Claudius (54 A D) 6, 178.

Xeres de la Frontera, city in Spain, Saracens defeat Goths at (711 A D) 7, 493, 8, 193 10 36

Xerxes I, king of Persia 485-465 B C, reign, 2 614-615 reconquers Egypt 1, 76, 309 474 480 invades Greece (481-480 B C) 3, 245 351 army of, 3, 292, 301 304 bridges the Hellespont, 3, 295 297 in Thessaly 3 314-319 at Thermopylae 3 320-329 occupies Athens 3 335 340 at battle of Salamis 3 340-345 returns to Asia 3 345 351, character 3 379 correspondence with Pausanias 3 356-357

Xerxes II, king of Persia 424 B C, reign, 2 562 618

Xerxes (sixth century A D) Persian prince, defeat Romans in Mesopotamia 7 122

Ximenes or Jimenes, Francisco (1436-1517), Spanish cardinal relations with Moors, 10 161 sends expedition against Africa, 8 230 appointed regent of Castile 10 193 regency in Spain 10 196 197 reforms under in Spain 10 197 inquisition under 10 197 death 10 198 character 10 198 199 as tutor of University of Alcalá 10 200 Bible or Complutensian Polyglot of 10 201, compared with Richelieu 10 201

Ximenes de Quesada, Gonzalo (1498-ca 1597) Spanish American soldier, conquers New Granada 23 562

Ximo, Japanese island Portuguese visit (sixteenth century) 24 591

Xiphilini (eleventh century A D), patriarch of Constantinople 7 253

Xorus, reputed founder of Carthage 2 360

Xystus I and II, Saint, see Sertus I and II

"X Y Z Affair," name applied to attempt of French agents disguised as "X," "Y" and "Z," to bribe American embassy (Pinedone, Marshall and Gerry) sent to France in 1797, 23, 313

## Y

**Yahveh** or **Jehovah**, the god of Israel, worship of, adopted from Kنعites **2** 6 14, 20 Baal supersedes in northern Israel **2** 15 sacrifice of Antiochus Epiphanes towards **2** 151 form of worship of, **2** 205-208, worship of by Ptolemy III, **4**, 571

**Yahya** (d. 1025) successor of Muhammed II in Spain death **8** 255

**Yahya al-Kadi** (eleventh century) king of Toledo, reign **8** 240

**Yahya ben Gania** (d. 1148), Moorish captain, victorious at Fraga **10** 59

**Yahya ben Salma** (eighth century A.D.) viceroy of Spain deposed **8**, 195

**Yakin**, king of Bit-Nilim defeated by Shalmaneser II (ca. 850 B.C.) **1** 349

**Yakinlu** (seventh century B.C.) king of Arvad, submits to Assyria **1** 113 4-7, **2** 256

**Yakub** (d. 879 A.D.) founder of dynasty of Saffarids, attacks Baghdad **8** 217

**Yakub**, Ottoman soldier captures Corinth (1395) **7** 332

**Yakub ben Yusuf** (d. 1199) Mohammedan ruler, reign in Spain and Africa **8** 246-247, victorious at Alarcón **8** 246, **10** 61

**Yakub Khan** (1849-) Emir of Afghanistan (1879) deposed by British **22** 205 **24** 503

**Ya'lu**, king of Kedar (ca. 672 B.C.) **1** 123

**Yalu**, river in Corea, battles of the (1591) **24** 558 576 651, (1901) **17** 623 **24** 655

**Yamagi**, Motoharu, Viscount (ca. 1840) Japanese soldier, occupies Ying-Kau, **24** 578

**Yamama**, district of Arabia, resists Islam **8** 13

**Yaman**, king of Ashdod defeated by Sargon II (711 B.C.) **1** 400

**Yamasees** or **Tamas**, Indian tribe in North America, at war with Carolinas **23**, 59 194

**Yan**, Babylonian divinity **1** 316

**Yandabu**, Treaty of (1826) between the king of Ava and the English, provisions, **22** 135

**Yangtze Pass**, battle of (1904) **17** 624

**Yaou**, emperor of China ca. 300 B.C., reign, **24**, 525, 542

**Yaqubar**, king of Egypt ca. 2000 B.C. **1** 105

**Yarmuk**, river in Syria, battle of (636 A.D.) **8** 14, 156-157

**Yaroslav**, see **Iaroslav**.

**Yathuru**, Aramæan tribe, conquest by Assyria (711-709 B.C.), **1**, 400-401

**Yaua**, see **Jehu**.

**Ya-ubidi** or **Il-ubidi** (eighth century B.C.) ruler of Hamath war with Assyria **1** 315

**Yauta-ben-Bir-Dadda**, Arabian chief defeated by Assyrians (ca. 645 B.C.) **1** 137 **8** 103

**Yauta-ben-Hazael**, ally of Abiyah defeated by Assyrians (645 B.C.) **1** 43 **8** 103

**Yazid I**, caliph 680-684 A.D. son of Mu'awiyah leads forces against Constantine **8** 175 proclaimed caliph **8** 176 subjects in rebellion **8** 177, death **8** 175

**Yazid II**, caliph 720-724 A.D. reign **8** 15 edicts against image in Christian church **7** 68

**Yazid III**, caliph 744 A.D. reign **8** 155

**Yazid ben Muhallab** (eighth century A.D.) viceroy of Iraq favoured by Caliph Sulaiman **8** 180, in rebellion against Yazid II **8** 186

**Yeamans**, Sir John (ca. 1605 ca. 1676), English colonial governor, appointed governor of Carolina **23** 45 succeeds to government of South Carolina **23** 53

**Yeardley**, George (ca. 1580-1627) English colonial governor becomes governor of Virginia **22** 581 convenes first colonial assembly **22** 582 re-appointed governor of Virginia **22** 590 death **22**, 590

**Yedo** or **Yeddo**, see **Tokio**

**Yehudah** (second century A.D.) Jewish rabbi collects codes and law **2** 200-201

**Yellow Ford** (a Bellinaboy, locality in Ireland) battle of (1595) **21** 115

**Yelverton**, Sir Henry (1566-1630) English statesman, chosen speaker of house of commons **19** 117

**Ye-lu**, see **Kara-Khitai**

**Ye-lu-ta-shi**, Turkish emperor of China 1004-1020 character and reign **24** 271

**Ye-lu-tchutsai** (thirteenth century), leader of Chinese party in Mongol Empire, controls election of 1229 **24** 285

**Yemen**, district of southwestern Arabia ancient gold mines in **2** 336, early history **8** 6 106 invaded by Persians (570 A.D.) **7** 143 **8** 59

**Yesuguei Bahatur** (twelfth century), father of Jenghiz Khan, work and influence, **24** 272

**Yezdegerd** or **Yesdigerd I**, king of Persia ca. 399-420 A.D. reign, **8**, 83

**Yezdegerd II**, king of Persia ca. 438-457 A.D. reign **8** 94

**Yezdegerd III**, king of Persia ca. 632-651 A.D., reign, **8**, 96-98, 152-151, death **8** 155

**Ying-Kau**, place in Manchuria; Marshal

Yamaguchi occupies (1895), **24**, 578; taken by Japanese (1904) **24**, 658  
**Ynglingar**, ancient kings of Sweden and Norway, reign **16** 21 34  
**Yokohama**, city of Japan, opened to foreign trade (1858) **24** 623  
**Yolande** (d 1478) sister of Louis XI of France governs Savoy counties, **9** 503, **16** 597 see  
**Yolande** (fifteenth century) duchess of Anjou mother in law of Charles VII of France allies Anjou and Lorraine against England **11** 189, influence over Charles VII **11** 230  
**Yolande de Lusignan** (thirteenth century) sister of Jerusalem married to Richard I **11** 1225 **8** 425 **9** 91 **14** 11  
**Yonge**, Sir William (d 1755) English politician a parliamentary supporter of Walpole **20** 311  
**Yoritomo**, shogun of Japan (1199) **24** 587  
**Yoritomo** (twelfth century) leader of Minamoto clan in Japan overthrows Fujiwara **24** 586 work and influence **24** 587  
**York**, city in England Severn rises at **6** 390 taken by William the Conqueror (1066) **18** 17 besieged by Anglo-Danes (1069) **18** 150 taken by parliamentarians (1461) **20** 21  
**York**, House of, English royal family reigning from 1461 1483 descent and right of to throne **18** 51 569  
**York**, Edmund of Langley, 1st Duke of (1314-1402) son of Edward III administration during Richard II's minority **18** 501  
**York**, Edward, 2nd Duke of (d 1415) grandson of Edward III killed at Agincourt **18** 53  
**York**, Edward, Duke of see Edward IV  
**York**, Frederick Augustus, Duke of (1763-1827) English general second son of George III commander of Anglo-Hanoverian troops in army of the allies (1793) **12** 362 363 **21** 455 attacks Dunkirk **12** 364 takes Landrecies **12** 377, defeated in Holland **12** 474 **21** 459, in war of Sixth Coalition **16** 316  
**York**, James, Duke of, see James II  
**York**, Margaret of, see Margaret of York  
**York**, Richard, 3rd Duke of (1411-1460) English statesman, head of the house of York successes in Normandy **18** 557, regent of France **18** 557 **21** 391 lieutenant of Ireland **18** 568 569 **21** 391 proposed as heir to throne **18** 570 takes up arms against Henry VI **18** 570 becomes protector of England **18** 571 precipitates Wars of the Roses **18** 559 560 572 ancestry and right to throne **18** 569 defeats Lancastrians at St Albans **18** 572 at battle of Blois Heath **18** 574 attainted by parliament **18** 571, **21** 391 escapes to Ireland **18** 575, communicates with Henry **18** 576 death **18** 577 indignities to corpse of **18** 577  
**York**, Richard, Duke of (1474-1483) second son of Edward IV, murdered in the Tower **18** 615, 616

**York and Lancaster**, Wars of, see Wars of the Roses  
**Yorke**, Charles, Lord Morden (1722-1770), English jurist son of first Lord Hardwicke, accepts lord chancellorship on dismissal of Lord Camden (1770), **20**, 615, suicide **20** 615  
**Yorke**, Charles Philip, see Hardwicke  
**Yorktown**, town in Virginia British surrender at (1781) **23** 279, siege of (1862) **23** 430  
**Yoshisada**, Nitta (fourteenth century) shogun of Japan, destroys Kamakura, **24** 588  
**Yoshitsune** (twelfth century) Japanese leader half brother of Yoritomo, part in overthrow of Taira clan **24** 586  
**Young**, Sir Henry Edward Fox (1808-1870), British colonial administrator becomes governor of South Australia (1848), **22**, 246  
**Young**, Sir John, Lord Lisgar (1807-1876), British politician governor of New South Wales **22** 240  
**Young**, Thomas (1773-1829) English archaeologist, studies the Rosetta stone, **1**, 252-253  
**Young Germany**, group of German writers (nineteenth century), account of **16**, 336 335  
**Younghusband**, Frank Edward (1863) English soldier signs treaty with Tibet (1904) **24** 310 **21** 668  
**Young Italy**, society of Republican agitators in Italy, founded by Mazzini account of **9** 547 548  
**Young Pretender**, The, title given Charles Edward Louis Philip (summarized)  
**Ypres**, town in Belgium siege of (1678) **11** 555 taken by Pickers (1794) **12** 380  
**Ypsilanti**, Alexander (d 1792) Greek statesman hospodar of Wallachia (1774) **24**, 243 executed by Turks **24** 229  
**Ypsilanti**, Alexander (1792-1825) Greek patriot favours Greek revolution **24**, 117 145 229  
**Ypsilanti**, Constantine (d 1816) Greek statesman, hospodar successively of Moldavia and Wallachia supports Serbian revolution **24** 147 hospodar of Moldavia **17** 459 dismissed and reinstated by Porte **17** 460  
**Yu**, emperor of China (ca 2200 BC), reign, **24** 542  
**Yue-chi**, nomad people in Asia, subjugated by Hsiao nu **8** 60  
**Yuen or Yun**, later dynasty in China reign, **24** 306 513 555, replaced by Tai-Ming, **24** 306  
**Yungay**, place in Peru, battle of (1839), **23**, 612  
**Yung-ching** (d 1735) emperor of China, succeeded by Kien-lung **24** 545  
**Yunnan**, province in China France obtains mining rights in **24** 559  
**Yupanqui**, Tupac, see Tupac Yupanqui  
**Yussuf**, Turkish commander, defeated by Russians at Matchin (1791) **17** 410  
**Yusuf I**, Moorish king of Granada 1333-1354; reign, **8**, 255

## Yusuf

562

## Yvan

**Yusuf II**, king of Granada 1391-1408, reign, **S**, 256

**Yusuf III**, king of Granada 1408-1423, reign, **S**, 256

**Yusuf IV**, king of Granada 1432, throne contested by Muhammed VII, **S**, 256-257

**Yusuf Abu Yakub** (twelfth century) Moorish ruler, son of Abdul-Munun, reign, **S** 246

**Yusuf al-Fehri** (d 759 A.D.), governor of Spain 746-759 A.D., in civil war, **S**, 200, death, **S**, 201

**Yusuf ben Tashufin** (d. 1106), Almoravid prince of northern Africa, aid of, solicited by Moslem Spain, **S**, 240, 242 usurps rule over Almoravids, **S**, 241-242, invades Spain **S** 242, death, **S**, 242

**Yvan Salmon**, see **Mour**, Victor.

## Z

Zab see Numidia

Zab, river in Asiatic Turkey, battle of the  
101 A.D. 7 146 8 92 159

Zabugan (sixth century A.D.) king of Huns,  
at Constantinople 7 101 127 129

Zabieh (sixth century B.C.) queen of  
Assyria, tribute to Tiglathpileser III  
8 103

Zacharia, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zachariah, patriarch of Jerusalem, carried to  
Babylon (615 A.D.) 7 157

Zacharias, king of Israel (711-702 A.D.) aids  
Judah 7 206 44 receives (Carthage) 7  
111 purchases Christians slaves 8 422

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zacharias, son of the seigneur of Ithos (1272),  
minister of the Eastern Empire 7 313

Zallaka, locality in Spain, battle on plains of  
(1056) 8 242

Zalmoxis (sixth century B.C.) Dacian sage  
and legislator teachings, 24 126

Zaluzianski, Adam, Polish botanist, author  
of *Meth duelliana* 24 47

Zama, town in northern Africa, battle of  
(202 B.C.) 8 257 292

Zama (d. ca. 732 A.D.) Arabian victor of  
Spain enters Gaul 7 494 lays siege to  
Loulouse 7, 494 defeated by Jude 7,  
494

Zamamu-shum-iddin, king of Babylon 1210,  
B.C. 1 321

Zamora, town in Spain, battle of 10 43

Zamab, a wife of Mohammed poisons Mo-  
hammad (125 A.D.) 8 141

Zanardelli, Giuseppe (1829-1903), Italian  
statesman in ministry of 9 634

Zanini, Austrian statesman becomes min-  
ister of war (1848) 14 631

Zankov, Dragan (1828) Bulgarian state-  
man leads liberal party 24 151 in con-  
spiracy against Alexander of Bulgaria,  
24 151 154

Zannekin or Zannequin, Nicholas (d. 1328),  
Flemish patriot leads communes at de-  
fect of 1328 11 99 100 13 321

Zano (d. 731 A.D.) Venetian soldier conquers  
Sardinia 7 93-94 death 7 94

Zápolya, John (1387-1540) king of Hungary  
1526-1540 summoned to aid Wallachia,  
24 136 makes alliance with Turkey, 24,  
319

Zápolya, John Sigismund or Stephen, king of  
Hungary 1540-1571 invades Austria 24,  
315, received by Sultan I 24 358

Zaporogians or Zaporogs, see Cossacks

Zara, seaport of Dalmatia, siege of by Vene-  
tians and Crusaders (1202), 8, 415, 9,  
33 34

Zaragossa, see Saragossa

Zarathustra, see Zoroaster

Zarimhr (fifth century A.D.) Persian prince;  
restores order in Persia 8 85

Zarub (d. 1654) Bohemian nobleman, em-  
braces Islamism 14 398, defends citadel  
of Neuhäusel 14 398

Zarucki (d. 1614), Polish adventurer, wel-  
comes Dmitri II 17 232, forms party  
round Marina 17, 233, commands at  
siege of Moscow, 17 236 impaled, 17, 237

Zavadowski, becomes favourite of Catherine  
II (1776) 17 393

Zazanu, place in Persia, battle of (521 B.C.),  
2, 606

Zealots (first century A.D.) a Jewish sect,  
founded by Judas the Gaulonite, principles  
of, 2, 168, 171, dominance in Judea, 2,  
177-179, revolt crushed, 2, 200-201.

**Zebulun**, Hebrew tribe of, **2**, 70  
**Zechariah**, king of Israel 741 B C, assassination, **2**, 114  
**Zedekiah**, or **Mattaniah**, or **Zidka**, king of Judah ca 597-586 B C, war of with Assyria, **1**, 407-408 450-451 **2**, 24 119  
**Zedekiah** (ninth century A D) a Jewish physician alleged poisoner of Charles the Bald, **7**, 583  
**Zedlitz**, **Karl Abraham**, **Baron von** (1731-1793) Prussian statesman, dismissal of **15** 260  
**Zealand**, dynasty in North Africa **24** 469  
**Zela**, town in Pontus Mithridates defeats Romans at (67 B C) **5** 471 Cæsar gains victory at (47 B C) **5** 551  
**Zelewski**, **Captain von**, German soldier defeated by Wahehe tribes in East Africa (1891) **15** 557  
**Zemstvos**, local elective assemblies in Russia original importance of lessened **17** 612 petition for legislative and governmental reforms (1904) **17** 625  
**Zemzem**, holy well at Mecca origin **8** 268  
**Zendavesta**, more properly **Avesta**, the sacred books containing the teachings of Zoroaster q v  
**Zends**, rulers in Persia in eighteenth century **24** 493  
**Zenger**, **John** (1680-1746) an American printer prosecuted by Governor Cosby of New York **23** 166-167  
**Zeno** or **Trascalisseus**, emperor of the East 474-491 A D reign **6** 617 618 **7** C marriage to daughter of Leo I **6** 613 appoints Odoacer administrator of Italy **6** 622 **7**, 378, treatment of Theodoric **7** 351 353  
**Zeno of Elea** (fifth century B C) Greek philosopher instructor and friend of Parmides **3** 417 463 tuition fees of **3** 471-472, long life **3** 407  
**Zeno** (sixth century A D) an orator of Constantinople defeated by Anthemius **7**, 79  
**Zeno**, **Carlo** (fourteenth century) Venetian admiral, aids in siege of Chioggia **9** 268  
**Zeno**, **Nicolo** and **Antonio** (fourteenth century) two Venetian navigators claimants to discovery of America **22** 401  
**Zenobia**, queen of Palmyra 267-273 A D character and conquests **6** 122 war with Romans **6** 423-424 capture by Aurelian **6**, 425 in triumph of Aurelian **6** 426 life in Rome, **6** 427, supported by Sapor I, **8**, 79  
**Zenon**, king of Armenia (ca 17 A D), accession, **6** 136  
**Zenta**, town in Hungary battle of (1697) **9**, 523, **11**, 614 **14** 398 **24** 402  
**Zephaniah** (seventh century B C) Hebrew prophet, literary style of **2** 215  
**Zerubbabel** or **Sheshbazzar** (sixth century B C), Hebrew high priest leader of the Jews in the return from captivity, **2** 126-129  
**Zeser** see **T'er-sa**  
**Zeser-ka-Ra**, see **Amenhotep I**

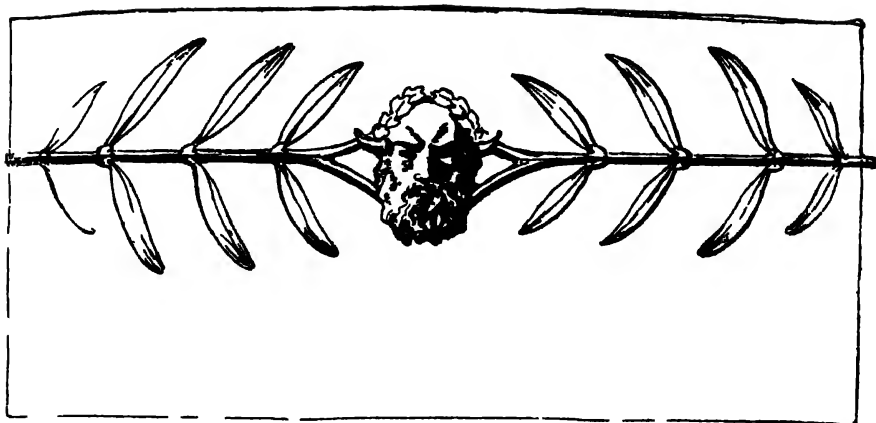
**Zet** (eighth century B C), king of Egypt, reign **1**, 179  
**Zeus**, Greek supreme god, identical with Jupiter, worship of, **3**, 34, 37, 85, 118  
**Zeuxis** (fifth century B C), Greek artist approached by Aristotle, **3** 490, sells painting to King Archelaus **3** 490  
**Zevallos Cortés y Calderon**, **Pedro de** (1715-1774), Spanish soldier, becomes viceroy in Spanish America **23** 575  
**Zeven**, fortress in Turkey, siege of (1877) **17** 603  
**Ziba** (tenth century B C) an Israelite as servant of Saul **2** 92 95  
**Zichy von Vásonykeo**, **Count Carl** (1713-1826) Hungarian statesman as papal nuncio in Hungary **14** 497 finance minister **14** 565 566  
**Zichy von Vásonykeo**, **Count Ferdinand** (1743-1862) Hungarian soldier commandant of Venice turns over Venice to the Austrians **14** 642  
**Zidka**, see **Zedekiah**  
**Zidqa** (seventh century B C) king of Babylon war of with Assyria **1** 177 404 407  
**Ziebel**, Turkish prince entertained by Hierarchus (26 A D) **7** 165  
**Zieriksee**, town in Holland naval battle off (1803) **11** 77 siege of (1805) **13** 161 168  
**Zieten**, **Count Hans Ernst Karl von** (1770-1848) Prussian soldier at Waterloo **12** 610  
**Zieten** or **Ziethen**, **Hans Joachim von** (1699-1786) Prussian soldier at battle of Hohenfriedberg **15** 174-179 at battle of Kunersdorf **15** 196 at battle of Larga **15** 220  
**Ziggurat**, name given to Babylonian Assyrian temples or observatories **1** 541 549  
**Zimisce**, **John**, see **Joannes (I) Zimisce**  
**Zimri**, king of Israel 900 B C, usurpation and death **2**, 15 107  
**Zintgraff**, **Eugene** (1858) African explorer explorations of **15** 559  
**Zinzars**, race in southern Albania relation to Rumanians **24** 212  
**Zittau**, city in Saxony, battle of (1810) **15** 307  
**Zitz**, leader of Mainz democracy draws up address in Chamber (1848) **15** 134  
**Ziyan**, **Tomail ben** (twelfth century) Moorish emir in Valencia defeated by James the Conqueror **10** 94  
**Zizka** or **Ziska**, **John of** (1360-1424) Hussite leader breaks with Wenceslaus **14** 209 gains victory of Vitkov **14** 210  
**Zloczow**, town in Austria-Hungary, battle of (1676) **24** 62  
**Zmoul**, tribes in North Africa **24** 480  
**Znam**, town in Moravia, armistice of (1809) **14** 556  
**Znam**, **Articles of** (1832), **14**, 354-355  
**Zobah**, Syrian kingdom, founded by Aramaeans war of with Hebrews, **2** 79  
**Zobair**, friend of Mohammed, joins Aisha against Ali, **8**, 170-171

- Zoe**, Byzantine empress 1028-1034; reign, **7**, 248-251
- Zoe**, concubine of Leo VI, empress-regent for Constantine VII 911-919 A.D., **7**, 228-229
- Zoete**, William de, see Hautain.
- Zofingen**, town in Switzerland renounces allegiance to Austria, **16**, 584, swears fidelity to Bern **16**, 584, criminal tribunal at **16** 656
- Zohar**, Syrian soldier campaign against Antioch (972 A.D.) **7** 241
- Zola**, Émile (1840-1902) French novelist exile for defense of Dreyfus **13**, 196
- Zolkowski**, Stanislaus (1547-1620) Polish soldier, made chancellor and grand-general by Sigismund III **24** 52, defeats Cossack army at Klushino **17** 235 captures Moscow **24** 52, forms party around Wladislaw of Poland **17**, 235, 1645 Futurs **24** 52
- Zoller**, Von, Bavarian lieutenant general, in Austro-Prussian War (1866) **15** 491
- Zollicoffer**, Felix Kirk (1812-1862) American farmer and politician death **23** 42
- Zollverein**, or customs union a union of German states for regulation of import duties established (1834) **15** 380 394
- Zopyras of Heraclea** (sixth century B.C.) a Greek scholar edits Homer **3** 225
- Zopyrus** (sixth century B.C.) a Persian who causes capture of Babylon by Darius **2** 606
- Zorndorf**, village in Prussia battle of (1758) **15** 20, 207
- Zoroaster or Zarathustra** (ca 1000 B.C.) Persian philosopher birthplace **7** 162 founds Persian religion **2** 566 doctrines and laws of **2** 635-641 649
- Zosimus**, pope 417-418 A.D. pontificate of **8** 526 527
- Zorrilla**, Manuel Ruiz (1834-1895) Spanish politician premier in reign of Amadeus **10** 408 superseded by Sagasta **10** 408 helps to undermine throne **10** 409 recalled to head of affairs, **10** 409, uses influence for Republican cause, **10**, 410-411
- Zoutman**, Dutch admiral, in battle with British fleet off the Doggerbank (1751), **14** 12, **20** 637
- Zrinyi**, Count Nicholas (d 1566), Hungarian soldier, heroic conduct of, at siege of Siget **14** 320, **24** 358
- Zrinyi** (d 1671) Hungarian conspirator, death **14** 396
- Zsitvatorok**, Peace of, see Sitavorok.
- Zubov**, Plato, Russian soldier favourite of Catherine II, rise of **17** 415 chief conspirator in assassination of Emperor Paul (1801), **17**, 441-443
- Zug**, canton of Switzerland, received into the Swiss confederacy, **16**, 573, democratic organisation of, **16**, 607
- Züllichau**, town in Prussia, battle of (1759), **15**, 214.

- Zülpich**, town in Austria; battle of (or battle of Tolbiacum) (496 A.D.), **7**, 469.
- Zululand**, British protectorate in Africa; massacre of Boers in (1838), **22**, 282.
- Zumala-Carregui** (1788-1835), Spanish soldier, leader of Carlists in civil war of 1833-1839 **10**, 396-397
- Zuni**, tribe of North American Indians; identified with Cibola of early Spanish explorers **22** 490
- Zurawno**, Peace of (1676), treaty between Turkey and Poland, **24** 388
- Zürich**, canton of Switzerland, received into Swiss confederation (1351) **16**, 572, declares war against Austria (1415), **16**, 584 breaks federal pact (1440), **16** 590, forms perpetual civic league with Bern and Lucerne (1477) **16** 608, first reformed canton **16**, 627 forbids commerce with Catholic cantons **16** 632 government of, **17** 12, insurrection in (1513) **17** 1
- Zürich**, capital of canton of Zürich built on site of Roman settlement, **16**, 526 Fraumünster abbey founded at, **16**, 546 surrendered to Albert of Austria **16**, 553 expels clergy **16** 571 Louis XII sends ambassadors to **16** 612, protects Zwingli **16** 626 Calvin finds asylum at **16** 639 Helvetic confession promulgated at **16** 641, diets at, **17**, 32, 33
- Zürich**, battles of (1799) (1) Austrians defeat French **14** 532 (2) French defeat Russians **14** 532 **17**, 435
- Zürich**, Peace of (1659) treaty between France, Savoy and Austria provisions of **9** 606 **13** 137 **21** 627
- Zusmarshausen**, village in Bavaria, battle of (1648) **11** 49, **14** 382
- Zuyder Zee**, Great Flood of the (ca 1290), **13** 301
- Zuylen**, Count, Dutch statesman, in negotiations concerning Luxembourg Question (1867) **15** 507
- Zuzu** (ca 4200 B.C.) king of Ukh, defeated by king of Babylon **1** 355
- Zwart Kop**, locality in South Africa, Boers defeated by British at **22**, 276
- Zweibrücken**, former duchy in Germany, presented to Stanislaus I of Poland by king of Sweden **24**, 73
- Zwentibold**, king of Lorraine 899-900 A.D., reign of **7** 590 593
- Zwetschenrummel**, name given to Potato War see Bavarian Succession, War of the.
- Zwingli**, Ulrich or Huldreich (1484-1531), Swiss religious reformer, opposes ecclesiastical abuses **16** 624-625, disputations at Zürich **16** 625, censures civil power, **16** 626, dispute with Luther, **13** 378 meets Luther at Marburg Conference (1529), **14**, 267, **16**, 631, publishes confession of faith, **16**, 631; falls at Kappel, **16** 633, court-martial over corpse of, **16**, 633.







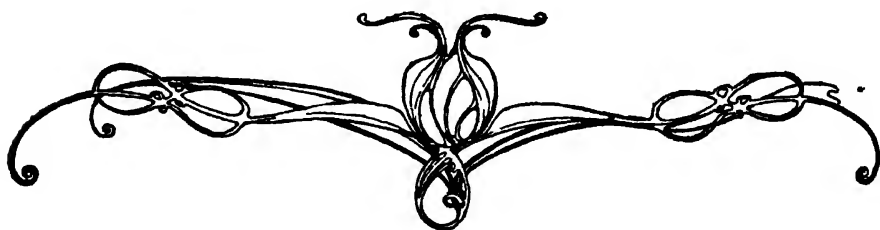
## BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX

A LIST OF THE AUTHORS QUOTED WITH SPECIFIC (VOLUME AND PAGE) REFERENCE TO THE WORKS FROM WHICH THE EXCERPTS ARE TAKEN AND SIMILAR REFERENCE TO THE PARTS OF THE PRESENT WORK CONSTITUTING A GUIDE TO THE LITERATURE OF WORLD-HISTORY AS REPRESENTED IN THE HISTORIAN'S HISTORY OF THE WORLD

When the first pages of THE HISTORIAN'S HISTORY went to the printer it was intended to accompany each excerpt with specific reference to the work from which it was taken. It soon became evident however that this arrangement presented mechanical difficulties which rendered its expediency more than doubtful. The introduction of the names of authors and books with the customary bibliographical data (including date and place of publication and exact volume and page reference), as at first intended, was seen to break in on the flow of the narrative, threatening the very essentials of the work as an artistic production, and making alarming demand upon space. The reader who has scanned the volumes is aware that, where the excerpts sometimes cover many pages, it is not at all unusual to find several excerpts upon a single page, in cases where no single available author met all the editorial requirements. Such pages have been spoken of as "artistic mosaics." They are generally conceded to have the continuity of a single narrative, though drawn from various sources. But it must be obvious that they would altogether lack this essential continuity, were the extended references in question interpolated. Even were such references given as footnotes, the page would be disastrously cumbered, and (since an author may be quoted many times in a given chapter) the loss of space involved in repeated footnotes would be, in the aggregate, enormous.

These difficulties becoming tangible, it seemed necessary to find a different arrangement, and the expedient was hit upon of using the superior letters in the manner with which the reader has become familiar. The plan was an altogether novel one, and it involved some difficulties, yet on the whole it proved admirably effective. It gave a flexibility to the use of authorities which would not otherwise have been possible—permitting in particular the modification of an author through omission and substitution in a way not otherwise feasible. Even the best authority falls occasionally into error or is superseded as to certain parts of his narrative by new discoveries, while his story as a whole retains all its original importance. The conventional method of dealing with such cases as this is to retain the faulty statements and to modify them with footnote references. Our method is to omit the faulty statement and to substitute a correct one clearly indicating both the fact of the substitution and the source of the new matter with the aid of the superior letters, and yet achieving in the end an unbroken narrative that is authoritative and up to date. The old method makes the false statement and then contradicts it, cumbering the page meantime with footnotes. Our method avoids both these disadvantages.

It is quite unnecessary, however, to remind the reader of this work of the advantages that have been attained by the use of superior letter references. But it remains to say a word as to one obvious disadvantage. The reader who has become familiar with our method finds it a perfectly simple matter with the aid of the Brief Reference Lists to keep himself informed as to the author quoted. The one defect is the lack of specific reference to the volume and page. That defect was inherent in the method. It is a defect that concerns comparatively few readers—since few indeed have access to a library where more than a fraction of the works quoted could be examined, yet to these few, biased by scholarly predilections, it might seem important. Important or otherwise, this defect is remedied by the present bibliographical index. Here the reader will find specific reference in the case of all important quotations to the precise citation of each work that we have used, and to the volume and page where the original citation may be found. The alphabetical arrangement here employed makes such reference as easy as could be desired, and the reader who keeps the index volume at hand will be able to trace any given quotation to its source with all the accuracy that the most exacting scholarship could demand.



# BIBLIOGRAPHICAL INDEX

## A

- Acropolita, Georgius, (1220-1242) Byzantine historian see **6** 651 quoted by I K Jirček (q v) in *Geschichte der Bulgaren* (character of Ivan Asen II) (p cit) **24** 171
- Acton Roger, English journalist article on Australia in *Encyclopædia Britannica* Discovery of Australia (op cit III 103 104) **22** 233-235
- Adad nirari II, (811-783 B.C.) Assyrian king Inscription (quote) in Meyer's *Geschichte des Alterthum* War with the Khatti Israelites etc (op cit I 118) **1** 490
- Adam of Bremen, (d 1076) German theologian *Hist. eccl. scandinavica* Leyden 1595, Reliquat Trondhjelm (op cit 147), **16** 101 54 and (op cit 75 126 127) **16** 175
- Adams, Charles Francis, (1833) American historian articles in the *American Historical Review* Battle of Bunker Hill (op cit I 42 40) **23** 247 Criticism of George Washington as a general (op cit I 650-657) **23** 256 257
- Adams, Charles Kendall, (1832-1902) American historian see **23** 671
- Adams, Henry, (1815) American historian see **23** 671 *History of the United States from 1783 to Boston 1880* 1890 9 vol Effects of the victory of the Constitution over the Girardists (op cit VI 375) **23** 335
- Adams, John, 1735-1826) second president of the United States *Writings* (with life notes and illustrations by his grandson C. F. Adams) quoted by Samuel Eliot (q v) in *Manual of U. S. History* The Revolutionary spirit in 1793 **23** 304
- Ælianus, Claudius (Ælianus), Roman rhetorician of second century see I 295 *The Variable History of Illius* translated from the Greek by A. Fleming London 1576 1 vol, The ethnographic language of the Egyptians (op cit book III 25 1 220 How Semiramis climbed the throne (op cit book VII, 73) **1**, 513 Alexander the Great (op cit bk III 40 11) **4** 394
- Æneas Sylvius (Pope Pius II), (1405-1461) *Historia rerum Frederici III imperatoris* Helmstadt 1700 Coronation of Frederick III (op cit 153 155) **14** 218 220
- Æthelred, see Ailred
- Agathias, (536-580 A.D.) Byzantine epigrammatist see **6** 651 *Isopropia* E edited by B Vulcanius Leyden 1594, The Cotnigru butcherers (op cit 151) **7** 125
- Ahnfeldt (Ahnfeld), Arvid Wolfgang Nathanael, (1815-1890), Swedish journalist, *Skandinavische Hof- und Staatsgeschichten des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts*, Stuttgart, 1887; The dethronement of Gustavus (IV) Adolphus (op cit 105-110), **16**, 453-455, The interview at Åbo (op cit 157-159), **16**, 466-467, The battle of Leipsic (op cit 181-183) **16**, 464-469
- Aiken, Lucy, (1741-1864) English writer *The Court and Character of James I*, London, 1822, The marks of Jonson (op cit 209) **19** 519
- Ailred or Æthelred, (1109-1166) English abbot, *De Bellis Standardis* (in Migne's *Patrologie Latine* vol 195) Character of Edgar (op cit) **21** 36
- Airy, Osmund, (1815-) English author and editor articles on "Prince Rupert" and "General Monk" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The early career of Prince Rupert (op cit XXI, 61) **20** 5, The close of Monk's career (op cit XVI 753) **20** 215
- Akers, Charles Edmund, English author, articles in *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Sentiment toward Pedro II (op cit XXVI 352), **23** 661 662, Republic of Brazil (op cit XXVI, 353 355), **23**, 663-667, Political history since 1800 (op cit XXXI, 634 636), **23**, 609
- Akrell, General, "Memoirs," quoted in Ahnfeldt's *Skandinavische Hof und Staatsgeschichten des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts* The dethronement of Gustavus (IV) Adolphus (op cit, 105-110) **16**, 453-455
- Alcuin, (ca 735-804 A.D.) English scholar and statesman *Epistolæ* (in Jaffé's *Bibliotheca rerum germanicarum* Berlin 1873 vol 6) Character of Pepin (op cit 223) **7**, 518
- Alexander I, Czar of Russia (1777-1825) quoted by N K Shilder (q v) in *Imperator Alexander I*, Letters on various subjects **17** 475-526
- Alexander II, Czar of Russia, (1818-1881) *Manifesto*, St Petersburg, 1861, 1 vol; Liberation of serfs (op. cit. 1-8), **17**, 589-593

- Alfonso X**, (1221-1284), Spanish king see 10 637, *Los quatro partes enteras de la crónica de España*, edited by Florian de Ocampo Zamora, 1541, *Los quatro libros primeros de la crónica general de España Documentos de la época de don Alfonso el Sabio*, Real Academia de la historia, Madrid, 1851, The death of Alfonso I (op cit f CCXIII) 10, 41.
- Alfred the Great**, (ca 848-901) king of England *Whole Works*, London, 1858, 3 vols., Ottar the Norwegian (op cit III, 39 seq.), 16 6
- Alison, Archibald**, (1792-1867) English historian, see 22 369, *History of Europe from the Commencement of the French Revolution to the Restoration of the Bourbons 1815* Edinburgh 1833-1842 14 vols., Estimate of George Washington (op cit IV, 216-217) 23 310 The evolution of Napoleon's policy (op cit V, 221-232) 12, 491, Napoleon plans to invade England (op cit V, 615-617) 12, 514, Kutusoff's policy (op cit VI 217-218), 12, 597-598 Nelson's victory and death at Trafalgar (op cit VI 460-476) 21 467-469, Minor incidents of Waterloo (op cit XIV, 13-64) 12, 637-642, The death of Napoleon (op cit XIV, 194-198) 12 644, Lord Dalhousie's government and a review of the Last India Company (op cit VII 201-216) 22 159-164, Pitt's reform the administration (op cit VII 665-676) 22 109-112 The capture of Seringapatam (op cit VIII, 29-34) 22 114 117 *History of Europe from the Fall of Napoleon to the Accession of Louis Napoleon* Edinburgh 1852-1857 8 vols., Richelieu made minister (op cit I 200-203) 13 14-15, France after the restoration of the Bourbons (op cit I 600-602) 13 20-21 Last days of Louis XVIII (op cit II 729 733) 13 31-32, The accession of Charles X (op cit III 373 379) 13 34-36, The return of Napoleon's remains (op cit IV 40-41) 13 72-73, Louis Philippe (op cit IV 41 474), 13, 83-84 The first problems of the provisional government (op cit VIII 227), 13 89-90 Expedients of the provisional government (op cit VIII 228-270 13 91-96, Cavaignac, and the Days of June (op cit VIII 305-339) 13 100-100 Louis Napoleon made president (op cit VIII 341-343) 13 110-112 German music in eighteenth and nineteenth centuries (op cit V 156-164) 15 359-361 The laws and free trade (op cit VII 161-176) 21, 601-603 Alexander I of Russia (op cit V, 348-550) 17 531 532, and numerous minor citations
- Allen, Carl Ferdinand**, (1811-1871), Danish historian see 16 497 *Hi toire de Danemark* translated into French by F. Beauvies (Copenhagen 1874 2 in 1 The Vikings (op cit 19-23) 16 99 101 The Church under Knud (op cit 11-104) 16 139 143 The Hanseatic League (op cit 141-144) 16 166-168 Christian IV of Denmark (op cit II, 50-64) 16 356-361 Denmark and the French Revolution wars with land and loss of Norway (op cit II 217-243) 16 413-432 The Danish constitution (op cit II 352-354), 16, 442-443 The Second Schleswig Holstein War (op cit II 353 390) 16, 444-445
- Allen, John**, (1770-1813) Scottish author *Vindication of the Ancient Independence of Scotland* quoted by Macfarlane (q v) in *Comprehensive History of England* Macfarlane's homage 21 33 William the Lion's homage 21 35
- Al Makkari, Abul-Abbas Ahmad ibn Mohammed** (also called Makrasi) (ca 1595-1631) Arab historian see 10 637 *Ketab al Sulh etc* (Becl of Pathra for the knowledge of kings' French version *Hi toire des Sultans Mamluks de l'Egypte* Paris, 1837-1841, Makkari's account of Saint Louis' capture (op cit I 547-552) 8, 443-446
- Ait, François Joseph Nicolas de**, (1689-1771) Swiss historian see 17 49
- Ambert, Joachim**, (b 1804) French soldier and writer, *Histoire de la Guerre de 1804* Paris, 1873 1 vol Napoleon III at the battle of Sedan (op cit 194-199), 13 100
- Amenemhat I**, (ca 2150 B C) Egyptian king *Instructions to his son* (seventeen) quoted by Maspero (q v) in *Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'Orient* Account of his own reign and advice to his son (op cit 94-99) 1 110-111
- Amery, Leopold Charles Maurice Stennett**, (1473 ), English journalist *The Times History of the War in South Africa* London 1902-1903 3 vols Majuba Hill (op cit I 66), 22 291
- Amicus, Edmondo de**, (1846 ), Italian traveller *I Olanda* (Turin 1874) English translation by Caroline Tilton London 1940, Court Life in Holland (op cit 136-137) 14, 63
- Ammianus Marcellinus**, (about 330-395 A D) Roman historian see 6, 645, *The Roman History of Ammianus Marcellinus* English translation by C D Yonge London 1862 The humiliation of the Romans (op cit 393) 6 512, Jovian (op cit 404), 6, 514, Description of the Huns (op cit 578-579) 7 47
- Ampère, Jean Jacques Antoine**, (1500-1864) French historian see 6 661 *L'Empire Romain d' Rome*, Paris, 1867 4 vols., Rome in the fifth century (op cit III, 1-3), 6, 178, Marius (op cit IV, 329-330), 6, 401
- Anagnostes, Joannes**, (fifteenth century) Byzantine historian see 6, 651
- André or Andreas, Bernard**, (fifteenth century) French English poet *Historia regis Henrici Septimi*, edited by James Gairdner London 1893, Stanlev and Warbeck (op cit 69) 19 29
- Andrews, Eliza Benjamin**, (1844-), American historian *History of the United States*, New York, 1895 3 vols The Greeley campaign (op cit II, 205-206), 23, 469
- Anghiera**, see Peter Martyr d'Anghiera.

- Anglo-Saxon Chronicle**, (ca. 900-1154), Anonymous, see **22** 370, translated by Benjamin Thorpe, London, 1861; William the Conqueror (op cit 239-242), **18**, 201-203, Stephen's reign (op cit 314-317), **18**, 255-256
- Anjou**, Duke of, see **Henry III**
- Annales Complutenses**, (twelfth century) see **10** 637
- Annales des Empereurs du Japon** (Nipon o dai itsi ran) translated by J Titsingh, Paris, 1834, Story of the Empress Jingo (op cit 16-17), **24**, 628
- Annales Genuenses**, (1100-1294), see **9**, 637
- Annales Toledanos**, (thirteenth century), see **10**, 637
- Annales Vedastini** (Annals of St Waast or St Vaast) (874 900 A D) in *Pertz's Monumenta Germaniae Historica*, Hanover, 1826 ff, Weakness of Charles the Fat (op cit I, 524-525) **11** 10
- Anquetil, Louis Pierre**, (1723-1806), French historian *Histoire de France* Paris 1805, 14 vols., quoted by De Tocqueville (q v) in *Histoire philosophique du règne de Louis XV* Flour's character **12** 27
- Antonio, Nicolas**, (1617-1654) Spanish bibliographer, see **10**, 646
- Appianus Alexandrinus** (Appian), Roman historian (lived in reigns of Trajan, Hadrian and Antoninus Pius) see **32**, *The History of Appian of Alexandria*, translated from the Greek by J Dancer London, 1679 in two parts The founding of Carthage (op cit Part I, 3), **2** 360 The destruction of Carthage (op cit Part I 56-60) **5**, 310 314 (Caesar crosses the Rubicon (op cit Part II 64 70) **5** 532-534 The battle of Dyrrachium (op cit Part II, 76-82), **5**, 537-540, The last campaign (op cit Part II, 97-98) **5** 567-568, Comparison of Caesar with Alexander (op cit Part I 116-118), **5**, 599-601 The Roman proscription of 43 BC (op cit Part II book IV 160-170), **5** 618-619
- Archenholz, Johann**, (1695-1777) Swedish historian *Mémoires concernant l'histoire de Suède* Amsterdam and Leipzig, 1751-1760 4 vols., Characterisation of Christina by Bieffelt (op cit IV 439-441) **16** 331
- Argenson, René Louis Voyer, Marquis d'**, (1694-1757) French statesman and writer, *Journal de l'histoire* Paris 1764, The corvée (op cit II 149 III 171) **12** 34-35
- Ari Marson**, (tenth century) traditional Irish adventurer *Landnamabok* Copenhagen 1943 quoted in Beamish (q v) in *The Discovery of America by the Northmen* The Irish history (op cit No 107) **22** 402
- Armitage, J**, *History of Brazil* London 1846 2 vols Mistiles of Pedro I (op cit II 135-137) **23** 637
- Arneth, Alfred von**, (1819-1897) Austrian historian see **15** 620 *Geschichte Maria Theresias* Vienna 1870 10 vols Some characteristics of Marie Antoinette (op cit I, 63-67) **12** 127-128 Maria Theresa calls Hungarians to arms (op cit I 296-309) **14** 128 Maria Theresa on partition of Poland (op cit VIII 389-394) **14** 453-454, The Treaty of Partition (op cit VIII, 351 360), **14** 455-456 Characterisation of Maria Theresa (op cit V 714-746) **14**, 464-465, and other citations
- Arnold, Thomas**, (1795-1842), English historian see **6** 661 *History of Rome* London 1845 5 vols Numa Pompilius and Tullius Hostilius (op cit I 101-122) **5** 75-77, Legendary history of Roman kings (op cit I 12-45) **5** 75-84 The banishment of Tarracius (op cit I 101-123), **5**, 88-90, Caius Mucius and King Porcenna (op cit I, 101 122) **5**, 92-95 Civilisation of the regal period (op cit I 25-100), **5**, 103-117, Caesar's death (op cit II, 102-107) **5**, 551-553 article on "English History" in *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Anglo-Saxon literature (op cit VIII, 403-406) **18** 163-167 *Lectures on Modern History* London, 1842, Falklands character (op cit 238), **20**, 16 quoted by A P Stanley (q v) in *Life of Thomas Arnold* London 1844, Contempt for the peasantry (op cit 282), **21**, 554, Necessity for a constitutional change (op cit 294) **21** 565
- Arrianus, L Flavius (Arrian)**, Greek historian (second century A D) see **4** 627, *History of Alexander's Expedition*, translated by Mr Hook London 1729 Alexander's entry into Asia (op cit 25-28), **4**, 243-284, The siege of Gaza (op cit 126-130), **4**, 312-313, The brave Mallians (op cit II, 84-95), **4**, 363-366, The desert march (op cit II, 118-121) **4**, 367-369, The mutiny (op cit II, 149-161), **4**, 379-383, Estimate of Alexander (op cit II, 196-200), **4**, 393-394
- Arteaga, Francisco de Prida y**, Mexican publicist, *Le Mexique tel qu'il est aujourd'hui*, Paris, 1891, Mexico in the nineteenth century (op cit 8-15) **23** 621
- Ascham, Roger**, (1515-1568), English author and scholar *Works* London, 1864-1865, Brilliance of Queen Elizabeth's mind (op cit I, pt 1 191-192), **19**, 269-270
- Ashley, Anthony Evelyn M.**, (1836-), English publicist, *Life of Palmerston from 1846-1865*, London, 1876, 2 vols; Metternich (op cit I 97-98), **14**, 630
- Ashley, Mrs. Catherine**, (sixteenth century), governess of Queen Elizabeth, *Confession* (in the "Burleigh Papers," edited by Samuel Haynes, London, 1740), quoted by Macfarlane (q v) in *History of England*, Elizabeth's affair with Lord Seymour, **19**, 212
- Asseline, Louis**, (1829-1878), French author, *Histoire de l'Autriche depuis la mort de Marie Thérèse*, Paris, 1877; Absolutism (op cit. 247-250), **15**, 8-9; Schwarzenberg; and Austria

- in the Crimean War (op cit 251-255) **15**, 11-13; The war of Italian independence (op. cit. 257-259), **15**, 14-15; The establishment of dualism (op. cit. 306-307), **15**, 31; Dualism in Transleithania (op cit 223-225), **15**, 42, Hungary from 1871-1875 (op. cit. 344-349), **15**, 44-45, New church regulations (op. cit. 350-352), **15**, 47-49; and other minor citations
- Asser**, (d ca 909), English monk, see **22**, 370, *Life of Alfred*, edited by W. H. Stevenson, Oxford, 1904, Alfred and the cakes **18** 79
- Assurbanipal**, King of Assyria 668-626 B.C., *Inscriptions*, quoted in George Smith's *History of Assurbanipal*, London, 1871, Expedition against Egypt and Ethiopia (op cit 52-62), **1**, 418-419
- Assurnazirpal III**, King of Assyria 885-860 B.C., *Inscription* quoted in Babelon's *Histoire ancienne de l'Orient* The mountain conquests (op cit 166), **1** 381, Cruelties of Assurnazirpal (op cit 166 170) **1**, 352-384
- Assmann, Wilhelm**, German historian, *Handbuch der allgemeinen Geschichte*, Brunswick, 1853, Sparta (op cit) **3**, 125
- Athenæus**, (flourished ca. 228 A.D.) Egyptian author *Deipnosophistæ* Leipsic, 1850 4 vols Berosus in the feast of Sacer (op cit Bk XIV c 14) **1**, 579, see also **1**, 3
- Attaliata, Michael**, (eleventh century) Byzantine jurist see **6** 651
- Aube, Barthélemy**, (1826-1887) French professor and scholar, *Histoire des persécutions de l'Eglise jusqu'à la fin des Antonins* Paris, 1875 Persecutions under Trajan and the Antonines (op cit 393-403) **6** 324-325
- Aubigné, Théodore Agrippa d'**, (1550-1630) French Huguenot historian and poet see **17** 49
- Aubrey, William Hickman Smith**, (1818-) English journalist *Rise and Growth of the English Nation*, London, 1899, 3 vols More and the burning of heretics (op cit II 136) **19** 127 Elizabethan glory (op cit II 278) **19** 455 Richard Cromwell (op cit III 4-5) **20** 201 Stuart restoration disgraceful (op cit III 33 34) **20** 222 Queen Anne sobriety (op cit III 109), **20** 497 George II (op cit III 175) **20** 551 The Puritans (op cit III 292), **21**, 484 The reign of George III (op cit III, 200) **21** 511 The fall of Robert Peel (op cit III 391 392) **21** 605
- Augustan History**, (third and fourth centuries) see **6** 645
- Augustus Cæsar**, (63 B.C.-14 A.D.) Emperor of Rome *Letter* (quoted in Suetonius' *Life of the Twelve Cæsars* London 1796) *History of gambling* (op cit 154) **6** 122
- Aulnoy, Catherine**, (ca 1650-1705) French writer *Mémoires de la cour de L'Espagne* (quoted by J. Dunlop (q.)) in *Memoirs of Spain during the reign of Philip IV and Charles II* Spanish peasants **10** 264
- Aurelius, Marcus**, (121-180 A.D.) *Μάρκος Ἀυρελίου αυτοκράτορος τῶν εἰς αὐτὸν βιβλία β* (*Book of Meditations*) edited by Alexander Furgel (Zurich) 1575 English translation by Jeremy Collier, London 1702 Invocation of his own soul (op cit V VI) **6** 310
- Avebury**, see Lubbock
- Ayala, Pedro Lopez de**, (1332-1407) Spanish statesman and historian see **10** 638, *Cronica de los Reyes de Castilla—Don Pedro Primero* Madrid 1875 2 vols, Pedro the Cruel a honey moon (op cit anno 1353 cap. 4-21, anno 1351 cap. 19 21, anno 1361, cap 3) **10**, 76-78, Murder of Fadrique (op cit I 556 558) **10** 80-82, The quarrel between Edward and Pedro (op cit I 562-567) **10** 85 89
- Azurara, Gomez Eanes de**, (fifteenth century), Portuguese historian, see **10**, 651

## B

- Babelon, Ernest**, (1854-) French archaeologist *Histoire ancienne de l'Orient jusqu'aux guerres médiques* Paris 1881-1885 6 vols Reign and cruelty of Assurnazirpal (op cit 166-194), **1**, 340-357 *Manuel de l'archéologie orientale* Paris, 1888, Jewish tomb (op cit 217-251) **2**, 209-211, Hittite art (op cit 197-215) **2**, 396-397
- Bacallar y Sanna, Vicente**, Marquis de San Felipe (1660-1726) Spanish historian, see **10**, 638 *Comentarios de la guerra de España hasta el año 1725*, Genoa, 2 vols, English excesses in Spain (op cit I 79 seq), **10** 254
- Bacon, Francis**, (1561-1626), English philosopher and statesman *The Historie of the Reigne of Henry VII* London, 1622 The royal progress (op cit 65-69), **10**, 19-20, Estimate of Henry VII (op cit 354-365), **19**, 43-45, Queen Elizabeth (op cit 443-461), **19**, 439-441.
- Bacon, Roger**, (ca 1214-ca 1294), English monk and philosopher, *Opus Majus*, London, 1733; The children's crusade (op cit 253), **8**, 419
- Bagshot, Walter**, (1826-1877), English author, see **22** 371
- Bagwell, Richard**, British historian, article on "Ireland" in *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Ireland under Henry III (op cit. XIII, 269-280), **21**, 380-381, Anarchy and misrule (op. cit. 280),

- 21, 385-386, The three Henrys and the Wars of the Roses (op. cit. 260-262), 21, 390-392, The Irish church (op. cit. 262-263), 21, 400-403, Ireland under Elizabeth, James I, and Charles I (op. cit. 265-266), 21, 417-421; William III, the penal laws (op. cit. 268-270), 21, 434-438; and various other quotations
- Baillie, Robert, (1602-1662), Scottish controversialist, *Letters and Journals*, Edinburgh, 1841-1842, 3 vols; Charles I and parliament (op. cit. I, 272), 19, 563-584
- Bain, Robert Nisbet, (1854-), English author, *Charles XII and the Collapse of the Swedish Empire* (Heroes of the Nations) New York and London, 1895, Characterisation of Charles XII (op. cit. 309-313), 16, 395-396 *The Daughter of Peter the Great*, Westminster 1889, Estimate of Elizabeth Petrovna (op. cit. 314-316) 17, 359-360
- Balbo, Cesareo, (1789-1853) Italian statesman and historian, *Sommario della storia d'Italia*, Florence, 1856 Italy as a Napoleonic kingdom (op. cit. 409) 9, 575-576
- Balfour, James, (1600-1677), Scottish antiquary and historian, *Annales of Scotland*, Edinburgh 1824-1825, 4 vols (quoted by J. Lingard (q. v.) in *History of England*), Portrait of James I 19, 512, Monk at Dundee, 20, 121
- Ball, Charles James, English scholar, *Light from the Past or the Witness of the Monuments*, London 1899 Translation of an inscription of Cyrus (op. cit. 224-225), 1, 417-418
- Balzani, Ugo, Italian editor see 9, 639
- Bamford, Samuel, (1788-1872) English writer and politician *Passages in the Life of a Radical* (quoted by Charles Knight (q. v.) in *History of England*) Cobbett's influence, 21, 498, Democracy of the Reform Clubs 21, 499-500
- Bancroft, George, (1800-1891) American historian see 23, 672, *History of the United States* Boston 1839-1871 10 vols, Carter and Reberval (op. cit. I 17-20 21-29, 30-31), 22, 463-465 553-554 French discoveries Verrazino (op. cit. I 15), 22, 457-458; Ponce de Leon (op. cit. I 31-34) 22, 469-471, Soto and other Spanish explorers (op. cit. I, 55-60), 22, 471-475 English explorers (op. cit. I 74-90), 22, 492-497, Dutch explorers (op. cit. II 260-271) 22, 497-500 French and Spanish in Florida (op. cit. I, 6-73) 22, 518-549, Raleigh the voyages of Godbold and Pring (op. cit. I, 91-108), 22, 563-566 Virginia under Charles I and the Commonwealth (op. cit. I, 193-208 21-23, 22, 589-592, Religious liberty in Maryland (op. cit. I, 249-265), 22, 603-605, Charter of Massachusetts and the governorship of Winthrop (op. cit. I 312-356), 22, 611-646, Puritan character (op. cit. I 345-469) 22, 617-651 The Dutch colonies and their conquest by the English (op. cit. II 295-314), 23, 17-30, William Penn and the Quaker colonies (op. cit. II 314-380 386-401) 23, 30-45 Marquette, Joliet, and La Salle (op. cit. III 148-174) 23, 71-80 New England under the Commonwealth (op. cit. I, 375-376) 23, 90-91, Estimate of Roger Williams, The founding of Rhode Island (op. cit. I 359-381), 23, 91-97 Political effects of the Antinomian controversy, Yonkers fall (op. cit. I, 387-394) 23, 101-104 The New Haven colony (op. cit. I, 401-422) 23, 107-111, Virginia after the revolution of 1685 (op. cit. III 25-30), 23, 131-135 The war of Spanish succession (op. cit. III 209-225) 23, 190-194, The aftermath of Lexington (op. cit. VII, 311-318, 342-349), 23, 212-245, and other quotations
- Bancroft, Hubert Howe, (1832-) American historian see 23, 672 *History of the Pacific States of North America* San Francisco 1882 40 vols Spanish administration of the colonies (op. cit. I, 247-266, 274-275) 22, 535-540, The Spanish in New Mexico (op. cit. XVII, 11-16), 22, 582, The empire of Maximilian (op. cit. IX, 322-324), 23, 635, Presidency of Juarez (op. cit. IX 387) 23, 636
- Bantysh-Kamenski, Dmitri Nikolaevitch, (1788-1850) Russian historian, see 17, 662
- Barante, Aimable Guillaume Prosper Brugière de, (1782-1866) French historian, *Histoire de la Contention Nationale*, Paris, 1853, 6 vols, Captivity of Louis XVII (op. cit. V, 552-581), 12, 400-403 Charette's massacre (op. cit. VI 85-87) 12, 406-407, Ill-treatment of the Dauphin, Louis XVII (op. cit. V, 552-579), 12, 400-403
- Barbé-Marbois, see Marbois.
- Barbour, John, (1310-1395), Scottish poet, *The Bruce* Edinburgh 1894 2 vols, Sir Henry Bohun (op. cit. book XII, 50-56), 21, 100, Portrait of the Douglas (op. cit. book I, 343-393), 21, 100
- Bardili, J. W., (died 1740), German traveller *Des ueyland durchlauchtigen Prinzen Maximilian Emanuels Reisen und Campagnen* [under Charles XII], The execution of Patkul (op. cit. 351-359), 16, 379-381
- Barlowe, Arthur, (sixteenth century) English explorer, *The First Voyage Made to America*, in the Navigations of Richard Hakluyt (q. v.), Virtues of the Indians (op. cit. III), 22, 557
- Barni, Jules Romain, (1818-1878) French philosopher, *Napoléon et son histoire*, M. Thiers, Geneva, London, and Paris, 1869, Estimate of Napoleon (op. cit. preface), 12, 648.
- Baronius, Caesar, (1538-1607), Italian historian see 10, 635
- Barrière, Jean François, (1788-1868), and Mathurin de Lescure, (1833-1892), French historians, *Bibliothèque des mémoires relatives à l'histoire de France*, Paris, 1858-1881, 37 vols; The fall of the Bastille (op. cit. I, 6-10), 12, 157-158
- Barros, João de, (1496-1570), Portuguese historian, see 10, 661

- Barry, John Stetson, (1819-1872), American historian, *The History of Massachusetts*, Boston, 1855-1857, 3 vols.; *The Massachusetts colony* (op. cit. I, 16-58), **22**, 610-619, *The Pilgrims* (op. cit. I, 60-80), **22**, 621-626, *The landing of the Pilgrims* (op. cit. I, 83-92), **22**, 627-630, *Massachusetts and Charles II, the Declaration of Rights, 1681* (op. cit. I, 373-375), **23**, 139-140, *The proclamation of William and Mary, Andros' release* (op. cit. I, 501-516, and II, 25-27), **23**, 169-171, *Witchcraft of Salem* (op. cit. II, 28-30), **23**, 171-173, *French and Indian wars* (op. cit. II, 72, 75-76), **23**, 179-180
- Barwick, G. F., (1853-), English bibliographer, essay on *The Literature and Historians of the French Revolution*, **12**, 655-661
- Baude, Henri, (1430-1495), French satiric poet, *Eloge ou portrait historique de Charles VII* (In Jean Cartier's *Chronique de Charles VII*) Characterisation of Charles VII (op. cit.), **11** 240
- Baumgarten, Hermann, (1825-1895), German historian, see **10**, 638, *Geschichte Karls I* Stuttgart, 1885-1892, 2 vols., Juana as queen (op. cit. I, 10-12) **10**, 190-191, Charles VII (op. cit. II, 161-162) **14**, 250
- Baumgartner, Alexander, (1841-) German Catholic historian see **10**, 638 *Der Cid in der Geschichte in Stimmten aus Maria-Laach*, Freiburg-I-B, 1898, *The Cid* (op. cit.), **10**, 53-54
- Baxter, Richard, (1615-1691) English non-conformist divine *Reliquiae Baxterianae* Lond.: 1694 (quoted by Knight (q.v.) in *History of England*), *Panic in plague time* **20**, 241
- 250, *Sufferings of the poor* **20**, 250 *Flight of the ministers*, **20**, 252, *Desertion of the city*, **20**, 255, *Buckingham and tolerance* **20** 264
- Bayard, Pierre, Seigneur de, (1476-1524) French soldier *La tres joyeuse, pleasanle et recreative hystoire du bon chevalier* (quoted by Sismondi (q.v.) in *Histoire des Français*), I ran is I, **11**, 308
- Bayne, Peter, (1830-1896) Scottish author *The Chief Actors in the Puritan Revolution*, Lond.: 1878, *Estimate of James I* (op. cit. 27-29) **19** 514
- Beamish, North Ludlow, (1797-1872) English author and editor *The Discovery of America by the Northerners in the Tenth Century* (largely a translation of Rafin's *Antiquitates Americanae*), London, 1841 *The Lyrbyggja saga on the Irish colony* (op. cit. 179-211), **22** 403, *The Codex Flatauensis on Vinland the Good* (op. cit. 54-73) **22** 405-408
- Beauchamp, Alphonse de, (1767-1832) French politician, *Vie du Général Moreau*, Paris 1814, *Moreau's campaign in Germany* (op. cit. 63-77), **12** 505-508
- Beaucourt, Gaston du Fresne de, (1833-) French historian, *Histoire de Charles VII*, Paris 1881-1891 6 vols. *The battle of Castillon* (op. cit. V 273-276) **11** 239-241
- Beaumont-Vassay, Edouard Ferdinand de la Bonnière, Viscount de, (1816-1876) French historian see **16** 408, *Les Suedois depuis Charles XII*, Paris 1811, *Swedish war with Russia* (op. cit. 72-79) **16** 399-400
- Becker, Karl Friedrich, (1777-1806) German historian **15** 621
- Becker, Wilhelm Adolf, (1796-1846) German archaeologist see **6** 661 *Gallus odris romi i Scenen aus der Zeit Augusts* Leipzig, 1835, *Paternal authority, and slavery* (op. cit. 179-181), **6** 356-359
- Bede, The Venerable, (672-735), English monk and ecclesiastical writer see **22** 371 *Historia ecclesiastica gentis Anglorum* (English translation, *Ecclesiastical History of England*, London 1870), *Penda and Christianity* (op. cit. 114), **18**, 53, *Picts and Scots* (op. cit. 5) **21** 7, *The Dalriadians* (op. cit. 7) **21**, 337
- Beer, Adolph, (1831-), Austrian historian, *Die orientalische Politik Oesterreichs seit 1* Prague and Leipzig 1853 *Metternich's oriental policy* (op. cit. 416-420), **14**, 599-601 *Zehn Jahre oesterreichischer Politik 1801-1810*, Leipzig 1877, *Two imperial titles* (op. cit. 51-59), **14**, 433-436 *Die erste Teilung Polens* Vienna 1873 3 vols. *The treaty with Russia* (op. cit. I 99-105), **15** 236-239, *The Pomatowski versus the Czartorvski* (op. cit. I 65-69) **24** 40
- Beesly, Augustus Henry, English author, *The Gracchi Marius and Sulla* London 1877, *The Roman state prior to Publius Gracchus* (op. cit. 20-21) **5** 359-360 *The policy of Gracchus* (op. cit. 30-31) **5** 363, *Characterisation of Scipio the Younger* (op. cit. 38-39) **5**, 371, *Summing up of Cato Gracchus* (op. cit. 43-49), **5**, 379
- Bégin, Emile A., (1803-1888) French historian *Voyage pittoresque en Espagne et en Portugal* Paris, 1852, *The land and people of Portugal* (op. cit. 537-541), **10**, 425-427
- Beka, Johannes de, (fourteenth century) Flemish chronicler, see **14**, 71
- Bell, Robert, (1800-1867), Irish journalist, *History of Russia* (Cabinet Cyclopædia series), London, 1836, 3 vols., *Sviatopolk and Jaroslav* (op. cit. I 77-96), **17**, 107-116, *Alexander Nevski* (op. cit. I 150-156), **17** 139-142, *The grand principdom* (op. cit. I, 158-160), **17**, 113-144 *Ivan the Great* (op. cit. I 195-202), **17** 166-170, *The reign of Boris* (op. cit. I 248-293), **17**, 222-223, *The reign of Ivan the Terrible* (op. cit. I 238-271), **17**, 196-208, and other citations
- Bellay, see Du Bellay.
- Belloc, Alexis, French author, *Les Postes française Recherche historique sur leur origine* Paris, 1886, *Establishment of the posts* (op. cit. 16-29) **11**, 275
- Beloch, Julius, (1854-), German historian, *Griechische Geschichte*, Strasburg, 1893-1899, *The primitive history of Greece* (op. cit. 146-169), **3**, 99 108, *Greek colonisation* (op. cit. 169-199), **3**, 198-206.



- Beloe, William, (1756-1817), English author and translator, see Herodotus.
- Benkendorf, Alexander von, (1783-1844), Russian general, *Memoirs* (quoted by N K Shilder (q v) in *The Reign of the Emperor Nicholas I*), Nicholas I and his policy 17 539, 542
- Bentivoglio, Guido, (1579-1644), Italian statesman and writer, *Relazione de Cardinale Bentivoglio delle Province unite di Fiandra*, Venice, 1636, Estimate of William of Orange (op cit 60), 13 504
- Bernaldez, Andres, (fifteenth and sixteenth centuries), Spanish historian see 10 639
- Berner, Ernst, (1853-), German archivist, *Geschichte des preussischen Staates*, Munich and Berlin, 1891, German unity (op cit 725-733) 15, 496-502
- Bernhardi, Theodor von, (1802-1887), German historian and diplomat, *Friedrich der Grosse als Feldherr* Berlin 1881 2 vols, The battle of Zorndorf, Russian tactics (op cit I 264 271) 15 205-208, Frederick's defeat at Kunersdorf (op cit I, 392-399), 15 214 217 *Geschichte Russlands und der europaischen Politik in den Jahren 1811-1817* Leipzig 1868-1878, 3 vols Potemkin (op cit II 273-277), 17, 389-392, The Holy Alliance (op cit I 494-498), 17, 497-498
- Berosus, (b ca 330 BC) Babylonian priest and historian *History of Babylon* (The in Corv's *ancient fragments*) The creation and early traditions (op cit 30-43) 1 573-579
- Bertin, Edouard François, (1797-1871) French editor *La Société du Consulat et de l'Empire* Paris 1890 Napoleon's court life and uncourtly manners (q cit 64 77) 12 598
- Bertolini, Francesco, (1836-) Italian historian, *Storia delle dominazioni Germaniche in Italia* (in *Storia politica d'Italia*) Milan, 1874 2 vols, Venice (op cit), 9, 24-28, Cavour (op cit 136-411), 9 611-612 The completion of Italian unity (op cit 495-510), 9 616-623 State and church (op cit 510-515) 623-627
- Bertrand, Alexandre, (1820-) French archæologist *La religion des Celtes les Druides et le Druidisme* Paris 1907 Human sacrifice in the Northlands (q cit 64-69) 13 271
- Bertrand, Joseph Louis François, (1822-) French mathematician *Les fondateurs de l'astronomie moderne*, Tycho Brahe Paris, 1865, Tycho Brahe at Hoen (q cit 81-107) 16, 352 354
- Besantal, Pierre Victor, (1722-1791) Swiss soldier *Memoirs* (quoted by Carlyle (q v) in *History of the French Revolution*) Death of Louis XV 12 109 110
- Beskow, Bernhard von, (1796-1866) Swedish poet and dramatist see 16 498
- Bute George, (d 1541) English navigator *True Description of the circuit by the North West* London 1575 The north west passage (p cit III 86) 22 493
- Bestuzhev Rumin, Konstantin Nikolaevitch, (1829) Russian historian see 17 662
- Bismarck, Otto Prince von, (1815-1898), Prussian statesman and writer see 15 622
- Bismarck, Otto, Prince von, (1815-1898), Prussian statesman and writer see 15 622
- Blackstone, William, (1723-1780) English jurist *Commentaries on the Law of England*, London 1765-1769 Charles I's claim to the throne (op cit 196) 20 73
- Blaine, James G., (1830-1893), American statesman, *Twenty Years of Congress*, Norwich, Conn 1884-1886 2 vols, Seward's influence over Johnson (op cit II, 67 68, 23 460)
- Blanc, Louis, (1811-1882), French statesman, *Histoire de la Révolution française*, Paris, 1847-1862, 12 vols, The assembly (op cit II, 496-500), 12, 154-156, The flight of Louis XVI (op cit V, 351-367), 12, 230-241, The White Terror (op cit 49-95), 12,

- 398-400, *History of Ten Years, 1830-1840*, London, 1844, 2 vols., The White Terror (op. cit. I, 66), 12, 398-400
- Blaramberg, Nicolas**, *Essai comparé sur les institutions, les lois et les mœurs de la Roumanie*, Bucharest, 1886, The Dacians and the Getæ (op. cit. 16-17) 24, 126, Dacia as a Roman province (op. cit. 18-25) 24, 127-128, The Avars (op. cit. 40), 24, 129, The boyars (op. cit. 227) 24, 131
- Blasendorff, Karl**, German historian, *Der deutsch-dänische Krieg von 1864*, Frankfurt, 1889, The first Schleswig-Holstein War (op. cit. 7-12) 16, 439-442
- Bleja, Jayme**, (1550-1622), Spanish historian and ecclesiastic see 10, 639
- Blok, Petrus Johannes**, (1855-) Dutch historian see 14, 71, *Geschiedenis van het nederlandsche Volk* Groningen 1892 translated by R. Bierstadt and Ruth Putnam as *History of the People of the Netherlands* New York 1898, 4 vols., The periods of Dutch history (op. cit. I, 6) 13, 284 Death of Floris (op. cit. I, 134) 13, 303 End of Roman sway (op. cit. I, 39) 13, 309 Flemish world men of twelfth century (op. cit. I, 254) 13, 311, Estimate of the van Artevelde (op. cit. I, 260) 13, 325, 329 Position of Hainault (op. cit. I, 302) 13, 332 Estimate of William III (op. cit. I, 309) 13, 334 The extent of Spanish executions (op. cit. II, 314) 13, 379 Curtilly war (op. cit. III, 160) 13, 486, Origin of sovereignty (op. cit. III, 179) 13, 488 The young commonwealth (op. cit. III, 377), 13, 554 The war spirit of Maurice (op. cit. III, 267), 13, 548, Estimate of Olden-Barneveld (op. cit. III, 477, 478) 13, 567
- Blom, Gustav Peter**, German historian *Geschichte der Staatsveränderung Norwegens im Jahre 1814*, Leipzig 1846 Norway's loss of Denmark (op. cit. 133-137) 16, 470-472
- Blos, Wilhelm**, (1849-) German historian *Die deutsche Revolution 1848*, Stuttgart 1893, Aspects of the Berlin revolution of 1848 (p. cit. 93, 98) 15, 138-442
- Blum, Hans**, (1841-) German journalist *Fust Bismarck und seine Zeit* Munich 1894-1895, 2 vols., The customs parliament (p. cit. I, 134-173) 15, 503-514, Bismarck in retirement (op. cit. II, 416-417) 15, 511
- Boccaccio**, (1313-1375) Italian author *Decameron* (in Napier's Italian history), London 1846-1847, The plague in Florence (op. cit. 150, 151) 9, 173, 175
- Bodley, John Edward Courtney**, (1855-) English historian article 'France' in *Encyclopædia Britannica* The commune (op. cit. XXVIII, 481) 13, 185, 186, The Dreyfus affair (op. cit. XXVIII, 492) 13, 197
- Boeckh, Augustus**, (1765-1867) German philologist see 4, 625 *Public Economy of the Athenians* (translated by A. J. Elmslie, Boston, 1877) Wages etc. in the age of Pericles (op. cit. 155-171) 3, 465, 471
- Bogdanovitch, Modest Ivanovitch**, (1807-1852) Russian military historian, *Istoriya tsarskovo-yevanoy imperatora Alexandra I* *Historiya tsarskovo-yevanoy imperatora Alexandra I* and of Russia during his time) St. Petersburg 1869 1871 6 vols. (quoted by A. Rambaut (q. v.) in *His toire de la Russie* Virtues of Speranin 17, 501
- Boha ad-Din or Boha ed-Deen**, (1145-1234) Arab historian, *Life of Saladin* (quoted by Michaud (q. v.) in *Bibliothèque des Croisés*), Defensive warfare 8, 392 Saladin's death 7, 407, Saladin's speech on the departure of his son for Aleppo 8, 408
- Bouguillebert, Pierre le Pésant, Sieur de**, (d. 1714) French political economist *D'Etat de la France sous Louis XIV* Paris 1695 (in *Archives curieuses de l'histoire de France*) Expenses under Louis XIV (op. cit. XII, 176, 183) 11, 537
- Boussier, Marie Louis Gaston**, (1825-) French author and historian see 6, 662 *La Religion romaine, d'Auguste aux chrétiens* Paris 1873 2 vols. second edition 1878 Slavery in Rome (op. cit. II, 315-405 with omissions) 6, 359-360 Religion at the end of the period of conquest (op. cit. I, 2, 17) 5, 351, 354 *Religion sous les Césars* Paris, 1878, second edition, 1880, Social life among the Romans (op. cit. 74-91) 6, 341-346
- Bolingbroke, Henry St. John, Viscount**, (1678-1751) English statesman orator, and author *Letters*, (quoted by St. John (q. v.) in *The History of England*) Dissensions among ministers 20, 492, Death of Anne, 20, 496 Public revenue 20, 504, Irregular salaries 20, 505
- Bollaert, William**, *Wars of Succession of Portugal and Spain from 1866-1840*, London, 1870 2 vols., Portugal's difficulties with foreign nations (op. cit. I, 424-430), 10, 553
- Bonaparte, Louis**, (1778-1846) *Historical Documents of II land* Paris 1820, 3 vols., Account of Bonaparte's accession (op. cit. I, 141, 115) 14, 23
- Bondois, Paul**, French journalist *Histoire de la guerre de 1870-1871* Paris, 1888, Bazaine at Metz (op. cit. 60-90) 13, 133-156
- Bonvard, Franz von**, (1493-1570) Swiss writer see 17, 50
- Bonnechose, François Paul Emile Boismorand de**, (1801-1875) French historian, *Histoire de France*, Paris 1843 2 vols. Henry II (op. cit. I, 114-126) 11, 24-25, Summing up of the war situation of 1794 (op. cit. II, 236, 267) 12, 343, The campaign in the East and South (op. cit. II, 246, 267) 12, 404-410 The congregation of the Jesuits (op. cit. II, 425-427), 13, 25, The ministry of Villele and the Spanish crusade (op. cit. II, 427), 13, 28-30, The new government (op. cit. II, 547), 13, 36-38, The ministry of Polignac (op. cit. II, 457), 13, 41-42

- Book of the World or De Mundo**, in *Monumenta Historica Britannica*, London, 1848; First use of term "Albion" (op. cit. I), **13**, 8
- Bor, Pieter Christiaenszoon**, (1559-1635), Dutch historian, *Oorsprongh, begin ende vervolg der Nederlandtscher oorlogen*, Amsterdam, 1679 (quoted by J. L. Motley (q.v.) in *Rise of the Dutch Republic*), Kenneberg's treason, **13**, 486
- Borrego, Andres**, (b. 1801), Spanish statesman see **10**, 639
- Bossert, Adolphe**, (1832-), German author, *Goethe et Schiller*, Paris, 1873; The court of Weimar (op. cit. xiv-xv), **15** 340
- Botsford, George Willis**, (1862-), American historian, *A History of Rome*, New York, 1902, Domitian's hatred of the senators (op. cit. 238-239) **6** 260
- Botta, Carlo Giuseppe Guglielmo**, (1766-1847) Italian historian *History of Italy during Consulate and Empire of Napoleon Bonaparte*, London, 1828, 2 vols., Napoleon, in 1801 (op. cit. I 225-229) **9**, 566
- Botta, Paolo Emilio**, (1802-1870) Italian historian, see **1** 629
- Bouché-Leclercq, Auguste**, (1841-) French historian *Manuel des institutions romaines* Paris 1886 The slavery of children (op. cit. 385-390) **6** 457 459
- Boucher, J. D.**, article on 'Bulgaria' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, The evolution of Bulgaria (op. cit. XXVI, 453-454), **24** 175-180
- Bouchot, Auguste**, French historian, *Histoire de Portugal* in Duruy's *Histoire Universelle*, Paris, 1846-1854, Costa Cabral (op. cit. 404-420), **10**, 555-556, Pedro II, Joao V (op. cit. 262-268) **10** 519-522
- Bougcart, A.**, French journalist *Marat Parmi du peuple* Paris, 1880, 2 vols.; An estimate of Marat (op. cit. II, 118-135) **12**, 307
- Bouillet, Marie Nicolas**, (1798-1864), French lexicographer *Dictionnaire universel d'Histoire et de Géographie* Paris first edition, 1812 (thirty-first edition used), The man with the non mark (op. cit. 120), **11** 531
- Bourgeois de Paris**, see *Journal d'un Bourgeois de Paris*
- Bournot, Sir John George**, (1837-) Canadian historian *Canada (in Story of the Nation's series* New York 1897) The military regime (op. cit. 278-282) **22** 32; The Quebec Act (op. cit. 278-282) **22** 326-327 The war of 1812 in Canada (op. cit. 320) **22** 331, Lord Dufferin in Canada (op. cit. 355-358) **22** 358-359 The Union Act (op. cit. 361) **22**, 340
- Boutaric, Edgar Paul**, (1820-1877) French historian *L'Histoire de Philippe le Bel* Paris, 1861 The quarrel between Philip and Boniface VIII (p. cit. 15-111, 114) **11** 77-81
- Bowring, John**, (1792-1872) English sinologist *The Kingdom and People of Siam* London, 1857, Siam's alliance with France (p. cit. 57), **24**, 515, A letter by Mongkut (op. cit. 55), **24** 516
- Boyesen, Hjalmar Hjorth**, (1848-1895), Norwegian American novelist and historian, see **16** 118
- Bradford, Gamaliel**, (1831-) American author *The Lessons of Popular Government* New York, 1898 The revolution of 1848 (op. cit. I 189) **13** 85 Louis Napoleon in 1852 (op. cit. I, 213-244 251-252) **13** 127 France in the nineteenth century (op. cit. I 130-131), **13**, 180
- Bradford, William**, (1790-1857) second governor of Plymouth colony see **22** 622 630, *History of Plymouth Plantation* 1602-1647 edited by C. Deane Boston 1856, London, 1896 (facsimile reprint) The Pilgrims' voyage to Holland (op. cit. 15-21), **22**, 619-621, The arrival of the *Mayflower* (op. cit. 91-97) **22** 626-627
- Brakstad, H. L.**, (1845-) Anglo-Norwegian journalist article on 'Norway' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Norway from 1821 to 1902 (p. cit. XXXI 268-273) **16** 472-487.
- Brantley, William T.**, (1852-) American lawyer and writer *The English in Maryland*, in Winsor's *History of America* Feudalism in Maryland (p. cit. III 529) **22** 601
- Brantôme, Pierre de Bourdeilles de**, (1540-1614) French historian see **13**, 247, *Œuvres complètes*, Paris 1865-1882 11 vols., Mary Stuart's farewell to France (op. cit. VII, 416) **11** 356 **19** 289, The surgeon saved (op. cit. V, 236), **11**, 374
- Breton, William**, or Guillaume le, see William le Breton
- Breytag, Kurt**, (1866-), German sociologist, *Kultur-Geschichte der Neuzeit*, Berlin, 1901, 2 vols., The fall of the Roman empire in the West (op. cit. II, 516-518), **6**, 623-625.
- Brienne**, see Loménie de Brienne
- Briggs, H. B.**, article on "Savoy" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, The house of Savoy prior to 1590 (op. cit. XXI, 339-341), **9**, 503-504
- Bright, J. Franck**, (1832-), English historian *History of England from 1445 to 1880*, London, 1890-1898 4 vols. new edition, 1906, 3 vols., Lawrence's policy with the Afghans (op. cit. III 534-535), **22**, 205
- Bright, William**, (1824-), English theologian and church historian, *Chapters of Early Church History*, Oxford, 1878, Penda (op. cit. 145) **18**, 53
- Brine, Lindsey**, *Taiiping Rebellion*, London, 1862, Conditions leading to the Taiiping rebellion (op. cit. 18-63), **24**, 545-546
- Bring, Sven**, see *Lagenbring*.
- Brinkley, F.**, English journalist in Japan, essay on *A Summary of Early Japanese History*, **24**, 579-585 *China, Its History, Arts, and Literature*, Boston, 1904; The Progress of the Taiiping Power (op. cit. 230-263), **24**, 546-551 article on "Japan" in the

- Encyclopædia Britannica*; Formosa, Korea, and the development of new Japan (op cit XXIX, 684-705), 24, 629-657
- Brito, Bernardo de**, (1569-1617), Portuguese historian, see 10 651.
- Brock, Robert A.**, (1839-), American antiquarian, genealogist and historian, essay on "Virginia" in Winsor's *History of America* Culture of tobacco (op cit III, 139), 22, 581
- Brodhead, John Romeyn**, (1814-1873), American historian, see 23, 673
- Brodie, George**, (d 1867) English historian, *Constitutional History of the British Empire* 1865, Scotch disrespect for royalty (op cit I 293) 21 216
- Brompton, John**, (flourished 1437), English monk, *Chronicon*, London, 1152 (in Twysden's *Historiæ Anglicanæ Scriptores*), The Scots at Northallerton (op cit X, 1027), 18, 245  
Rosamund's bower (op cit X 1151) 18, 290
- Brougham, Lord**, (1778-1868) English statesman article in *Edinburgh Review*, October 1838, Estimate of Washington 23 305 Speeches quoted by C Knight (q 1) in *History of England* Lord Castlereagh's return 21, 486 Trial of John Smith, 21 528  
*The British Constitution* quoted by Knight (op cit), The creation of peers, 21, 562
- Brown, Alexander**, (1843-) American historian see 23 673
- Brown, Peter Hume**, (1850-) Scottish historian, *History of Scotland*, London, 1900, 2 vols  
David I of Scotland (op cit I 72), 21, 36, The triumph of the secular spirit in Scotland (op cit II 443) 21, 312
- Browne, R W**, *History of Roman Classical Literature*, London, 1881, The correspondence of Pliny and Trajan (op cit 530 532) 6 276 277
- Browning, Oscar**, (1857), English historian, essay on *Charles James Fox*, 20, 654-660
- Browning, W S**, *The History of the Huguenots*, London, 1929, The massacre of St Bartholomew (op cit 324-340) 11 373-376
- Bruce, John Collingwood**, (1805-1892) English antiquary *Letters of Elizabeth and King James VI of Scotland* London 1849 English policy in 1560 (op cit xx-xvi) 19 247 248
- Brück, Heinrich**, (1831) German theologian article on 'The Inquisition' in *Welter and Welte's Kirchenlexikon* second edition Freiburg 1889, A Catholic view of the Spanish inquisition (op cit VI 778-779) 10 607-606
- Brueckner, Alexander**, (1831-) German-Russian historian, see 17 682 *Geschichte Rußlands* *Überblick der Entwicklung bis zum Tode Peters des Grossen* in *Geschichte der Europäischen Staaten* Gotha 1896 Alexander Nevskii's policy toward Novgorod (op cit 47-48) 17, 143 *Istoriya Ekateriny II* (History of Catherine II) St Petersburg 1880, 3 vols  
Favouritism under Catherine II (op cit I 740-742), 17, 387-388, An estimate of Catherine II (op cit I 699-710) 17 422-425
- Brugsch Bey**, (Heinrich Carl), (1827-1893) see 1 296 *Geschichte Ägyptens unter den Pharaonen* Leipzig 1877 2 vols The eleventh dynasty of Thebes (op cit I 93-113) 1 107 110 The death of Ramses II (op cit I 561-566) 1, 133 134
- Bryce, George**, (1844-) Canadian historian, *A Short History of the Canadian People* London 1887, Reform movements in Upper Canada (op cit 363) 22 334 Capture of the Carleton (op cit 391), 22, 334 Red River rebellion (op cit 470-473), 22 343-345
- Bryce, James**, (1838), British statesman and historian see 6 662, and 23, 673 *The Holy Roman Empire* London 1864-1867, ninth edition, 1888 The concordat (op cit 163-164) 6 602 Frederick II (op cit 207-208) 14 121-122 *The American Commonwealth* London 1888 2 vols The Bland Silver Bill (op cit II, 483), 23, 476
- Bryennius, Nicephorus**, (eleventh century), Byzantine historian, see 6, 652
- Buchanan, George**, (1506-1582) Scottish historian *Rerum Scotticarum Historia*, translation by J Aikman Edinburgh 1827 Restoration of order (op cit bk XIII ch 9) 21 205
- Buckle, Henry Thomas**, (1821-1862) English philosopher, see 22, 372, *History of Civilisation in England*, London 1857 1861 2 vols new edition 1871, 3 vols, The reign of Charles II of England (op cit I 381-394) 20 312-316, The intolerance of the clergy (op cit II 395-400), 20, 400-402, Results of the expulsion of the Stuarts (op cit I, 402) 20 420
- Budge, Ernest A. Wallis**, English archaeologist, see 1, 296
- Bulle, Konstantin Karl Ferdinand Heinrich**, (1814-) German historian, *Geschichte der neuesten Zeit* Leipzig and Berlin 1876-1886 4 vols The Seven Weeks' War (op cit I, 604-610), 18, 24-29, The first half of the reign of Frederick William IV (op cit I, 294-311), 18, 410-414
- Bullinger, Henry**, (1504-1575), Swiss historian, see 17, 50
- Bulwer**, see Lytton
- Bunsen, Christian Karl Josias von**, (1791-1860) German historian, see 1, 297.
- Burchardus, Johannes**, (died 1506) see 6, 640 *Diarium* (incomplete), in *Labarthe and Cimber's Archives curieuses de l'histoire de France*, Paris, 1834, Charles VIII in Rome (op cit 259-301), 6 414-420
- Burckhardt, Jakob**, (1818-1897), German historian, see 6, 640, *Cultur der Renaissance in Italien*, third edition, Leipzig, 1877, Petrarch's view of his own Italian writings (op cit 129-133), 6, 179 Gian Galeazzo (op cit 13-14), 6 255
- Burette, Théodore**, (1804-1847) French historian, *Histoire de France depuis l'établissement des Français dans la Gaule*, Paris, 1840, 2 vols, France from 887 to 980 (op cit I, 198-208), 11, 14-19.

- Burgess, John William, (1844-), American historian, see 23 673.
- Burgos, Francisco Javier de, (1778-1849), Spanish writer, see 10 639.
- Burke, Edmund, (1730-1797), Irish statesman, quoted in Charles Knight's *Half Hours with English History* London and New York, n.d., Comparison between Richard I, king of England and Charles XII king of Sweden (op cit I, 188-189), 18 324.
- Burke, Uluck Ralph, (1845-1895), English author, *History of Spain till the Death of Ferdinand the Catholic* London 1895, 2 vols. The Romans in Spain (op cit I, 23-24), 10, 4-9, The Gothic sway (op cit I, 105-109), 10, 35 The Aid (op cit I, 141-146) 10 52-53, Queen Berengaria (op cit I 222) 10, 65-66 Isabella (op cit I 245-250), 10, 176.
- Burn, Robert, (1827) *Old Rome a handbook to the ruins of the City and the Campagna*, London, 1880 The column of Trajan (op cit 88-90), 6 278.
- Burnet, Gilbert, (1643-1715) English historian and prelate *History of the Reformation of the Church of England*, London, 1715, Persecution of Hunne (op cit I 29), 10, 96; Anne Boleyn (op cit III 231), 10, 168 *History of His (Our Times)*, London, 1766, Triple alliance (op cit I, 356) 20 266, Estimate of James II (op cit III 406), 20, 411-412, Justice under Cromwell (op cit I, 83), 21 296, The new bishops (op cit I, 221) 21, 294.
- Burns, William, (1809-1876), Scottish historian *The War of Scottish Independence* Glasgow, 1871 2 vols., Numbers at Falkirk (op cit II 72-73) 21 77 Invasions of Scotland (op cit II 156) 21 79 Estimate of Robert Bruce (op cit II 165-166) 21, 85 and (op cit II 170-173) 21, 86 Invasion of 1314 (op cit II 303) 21 98, Wallace's tactics at Bannockburn (op cit II 341) 21 102 The effect of the battle of Bannockburn (op cit II, 317) 21 103 The name Stewart (op cit II, 349), 21, 104, Scottish nationalism (op cit II 434-435) 21, 291.
- Burton, John Hill, (1809-1881), Scottish historian, *History of Scotland from Agricola's Invasion* London, 1867-1870, 7 vols. Balak's treaty with France (op cit II, 264), 21, 331 Death of Wallace (op cit II, 338), 21, 63 The settlement of Scotland (op cit II, 331-332-342) 21 94.
- Bury, John B., (1841-) British historian see 4 628 *History of Greece* London 1900, Greek origin (op cit 6-29) 3 34, Solomon laws (op cit 179-212) 3 220 4 *History of the Later Roman Empire* London 1883, Estimate of Justinian (op cit 351-353), 7, 136; The fall of the Western Empire (op cit 278-279) 7 377-378 Death of Majorian (op cit I 240-241) 6 609, Anthemius (op cit I 125) 7 42 The plague of 542 A.D. (op cit I 399) 7 104 The Bulgarians (op cit II 20) 7 117.
- Busk, M. M., *The History of Spain and Portugal* London 1833 Periz (op cit 136-137), 10, 253-255 The death of Philip (op cit 137-138) 10 256-258, War declared in France, Joseph Bonaparte made king of Spain (op cit 277-299) 10 337-339, The Peninsular War (op cit 291-307) 10, 348-359, Sebastian, The debacle at Kasser-el-Kebir (op cit 126-128) 10 495-495 and other citations.
- Busolt, Georg, (1850-), German historian *Die griechische Geschichte bis zur Schlacht bei Chaeroneia* Gotha 1893 in Müller's *Handbuch der klassischen Alterthumsforschung*, Munich 1892 The battle of Marathon (op cit II 71-74) 3 274-277.
- Butt, Isaac, (1813-1879) Irish lawyer *History of Italy from Albius to Napoleon I*, London, 1860, 2 vols., The tyrants of Lombardy (op cit 164-190), 9, 240-241.

## C

- Cabrera de Córdoba, Luis, (?-1655), Spanish historian *Felipe Segundo*, Madrid, 1619, 4 vols.; Philip II in tournament (op cit I 12), 10 235.
- Cæsar, Caius Julius, (102-44 B.C.), Roman statesman, see 4, 646, *Commentaries on the Gallic and Civil Wars* (translation by Edmunds) London 1857, The battle with the Nervii (op cit 52-60), 5, 516-520, The sea fight with the Veneti (op cit 73-74), 5, 520-521, The massacre of the Germans (op cit 89-91), 5, 522-523, The Roman army meets the Britons (op cit 99-118), 5, 523-525.
- Caulet, J., *L'Administration en France sous le ministère du Cardinal de Richelieu*, Paris, 1860, 2 vols., Richelieu's administration (op cit I, 11-15), 11, 472-479.
- Calif, Robert, (1648-1719), American merchant, *More Wonders of the Invisible World*, quoted by G Bancroft (q.v.) in *History of the United States* Paris and the witchcraft, 23, 174.
- Callegari, E., *Preponderanze straniere* (in *Storia politica d'Italia*), Milan, 1900, Alva's victories (op cit 81-87), 9, 469-471.
- Camden, William, (1551-1623), English chronicler, *Annales* London 1717, Death of Norfolk (op cit II, 256), 10, 348, *Annales*, translated by R N Gant, London, 1635; Drake at Cadiz (op cit 353), 10, 386.
- Camenlata, Joannes, (ca. 900 A.D.). Greek writer, see 6, 652.

- Campan, Jeanne L. H.**, (1752-1822), French teacher, *Mémoires*, Paris, 1822, 3 vols., Louis XV's passion for the chase (op cit I, 12), **12**, 55
- Campbell, Sir Colin**, (1776-1847), English soldier, article in the *Quarterly Review*, Battle of Assaye (op cit XCII 513), **22**, 120-121
- Campbell, John, Lord**, (1779-1861), British lawyer and statesman; *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*, London, 1845-1848, 7 vols., Bracton's treatises (op cit I, 159-160), **18**, 387-388, Edward I's laws (op cit I, 165) **18** 391-395, Richard III's parliament (op cit I, 407), **18**, 619, Preston's trial (op cit IV 103), **20**, 430, The impeachment of Lord Maclesfield (op cit IV, 555), **20**, 535, Jeffries's excesses (op cit III, 497), **20** 569
- Candidus, Isaurus**, (fifth and sixth centuries) Byzantine historian, see **6**, 652
- Canonge, F.**, *Historia Militaire contemporanea 1747-1821*, Paris, 1822, 2 vols., The battle of Sedan (op cit II, 209-226) **13** 157-160
- Cánovas del Castillo, Antonio**, (1828-1897) Spanish statesman and writer see **10** 639
- Cantemir, Demetrius**, (1673-1723), Moldavian historian, *The History of the Growth and Decay of the Ottoman Empire* quoted by J. A. Jonquier (q. v.) in *Le tour de l'empire ottoman* The Peace of Karlowitz (1699) **24** 402
- Canti, Cesare**, (1805-1895) Italian historian, see **9** 610 *Gli ultimi trenta anni* Turin 1879 3 vols., Accession of Pedro V (op cit), **10** 556-557, Portuguese literature (op cit) **10**, 560
- Capéfigue, Baptiste Honoré Raymond**, (1802-1872) French historian *Louis XI et la Seizième du XV<sup>e</sup> Siècle*, Paris 1842, A defence of Du Barry (op cit) **12**, 92-94, *Jucheu Mazarin, La Fronde et le Règne de Louis XIV* Paris 1844-1845 8 vols., The Day of Dupes (op cit III, 360-361) **11** 462-464 *L'Europe pendant le Consulat et l'Empire de Napoléon*, Paris 1839-1841, 10 vols., The battle of Eylau (op cit VI 315-319) **12**, 556-559, Battle and occupation of Smolensk (op cit IX 247-250), **12** 567-568 The passage of the Berezina (op cit IX 132-139), **12**, 594-596, Napoleon's last utterances (op cit X, 385-391), **12** 609-610
- Carey, Robert**, (ca 1615-1688) English clergyman, *Mmour* quoted by Lingard (q. v.) in *History of England* Monk of Dunelm **20** 121
- Carlson, Frederick Ferdinand**, (1811-1887) Swedish historian, see **16** 498
- Cariyle, Thomas**, (1795-1881) Scottish historian, see **22**, 372, *History of the French Revolution* third edition London and New York, 1848, 3 vols., The last hours of Louis XV (op cit I, 24-26), **12** 106-110, Fall of the Bastille (op cit I, 216-252), **12** 175-180 The women's insurrection (op cit I 299-316), **12** 215-223, The September atrocities (op cit III, 33-36), **12**, 275-276, The new calendar (op cit III, 219-221) **12** 309-310, The war spirit (op cit III 281-355) **12** 356-360 *History of Frederick II called Frederick the Great*, London 1859-1865 6 vols., 1894 10 vols., Kattis's crime (op cit II, 289-291), **15**, 152-154, Frederick's accession (op cit III, 13-21) **15** 156-159, The battle of Chotusitz (op cit III 566-575) **15** 170-171, Close of Frederick's life (op cit VI, 691-695) **15** 253-255 *Her's and Hero worship* London 1881 Fulgum of Cromwell (op cit) **20**, 187-191 *John Knox* (op cit) **21**, 271-272 *Oliver Cromwell's Letters and Speeches* second edition London 1846, 3 vols., Irish music sacre (op cit II 51-55) **20**, 95-99
- Carnot, Lazare Hippolyte**, (1801-1858), French statesman *Mémoires sur Carnot par son fils*, Paris 1871, 2 vols., Carnot's genius in military organization (op cit I 372-384) **12**, 360-361
- Caro, Jakob**, (1836-), German historian, see **10** 641
- Carruthers, Robert**, English journalist, article on Elizabeth in *Encyclopædia Britannica* Estimate of Mary (op cit VIII 142) **19** 266
- Casado, F. S.**, *Historia de España* Madrid, Ferdinand III, El Santo (op cit 296-300) **10** 65
- Casas, Bartolome de Las**, see **Las Casas**
- Casiri, Michael**, (1710-1791), Syrian orientalist see **10** 640
- Cassel, David**, (1818-), Jewish scholar, *Lehrbuch der jüdischen Geschichte und Literatur*, Leipzig, 1879, From Nehemiah to Antichus (op cit 19-37) **2** 133-140
- Cassiodorus, Magnus Aurelius**, (480-575 A.D.), Latin writer, see **6** 646, **9**, 640
- Castaneda, Hernan Lopez de**, (d 1550), Portuguese historian see **10**, 651
- Castelar y Ripoll, Emilio**, (1832-), Spanish statesman and writer see **10**, 640.
- Castelnau, Michel de**, (1520-1592), French soldier, *Mémoires* quoted by J. V. Duruy (q. v.) in *Histoire de France*, Huguenot rising 11, 357, Pillage of Rouen, **11**, 358, Number of people killed in religious wars 11 361
- Castille, Charles Hippolyte**, (1820-1886) French journalist, *Histoire de la seconde République*, Paris, 1854-1856, 4 vols., The elections of December, 1849 (op cit. III, 299-308), **13**, 105-107.
- Castro, Salvador Bermudez de**, (b 1817), *Antonio Perez*, Madrid, 1841; Estimate of Antonio Perez, **10**, 255-256
- Castro, Giovanni de**, (1837-), Italian historian, *Patria* Milan, 1882, Italy in the War of the Spanish Succession (op cit 131-135) **9** 525-530
- Catherine II**, (1729-1796), Empress of Russia, see **17**, chapters VII and VIII, *Mémoires*, English translation, New York, 1859, Her own character (op cit. 279-280), **17**, 387-388

- Catteau-Calleville, Jean Pierre Guillaume**, (1759-1819) French historian and geographer; *Histoire de Christine, Reine de Suède*, Paris, 1815, 2 vols; *Christina and Monaldeschi* (op cit II, 51-59), **10**, 331-333, Characterisation of Christina (op cit II, 192-197), **10**, 333-334
- Cavendish, George**, (1500-ca 1561), English author, *The Life of Cardinal Wolsey*, London, 1825 Queen Catherine's trial (op cit I, 119 seq) **10**, 112; Wolsey's defence (op cit I, 105), **10**, 113
- Cecaumenus**, (eleventh century), Byzantine writer see **6** 652
- Cedrenus, Georgius**, (eleventh century), Greek monk see **6**, 652
- Cellini, Benvenuto**, (1500-1571), Italian artist, see **9**, 640, *Memoirs* translation by T. Roscoe London 1850 Cellini besieged in Rome (op cit 74-88), **9** 452-454
- Celsius, Olaus**, (1670-1756), Swedish historian, see **16**, 198, *Geschichte Königs Gustave de l'Éten* (translated from Swedish into German anonymously), Copenhagen, Lepsie, 1739 The Reformation in Sweden (op cit 437-457), **16**, 277-281, The synod of Örebro (op cit 509-512) **16**, 283-284
- Cesarecco, Countess F. Martinengo**, *The Liberation of Italy* London 1895 The Carbonari (op cit 21-29), **9** 552-553 (Cour and Garibaldi (op cit 298-299) **9** 553
- Chabas, François Joseph**, (1817-1882) French Egyptologist see **1** 297
- Chagas, P.**, contributor to *Cordeiro's History of Portugal* see Cordeiro
- Chalcondyles, Leonicus**, (fifteenth century) Byzantine historian see **6** 62
- Chalmers, George**, (1712-1822) Scottish historian see **23** 673 *Calendar Edinburgh*, 1807-1822 3 vols Scots-Saxon period (op cit I 11 iv) **21**, *Political Annals of the Present and Future of the Colonies* London 1780 Culpeper's rebellion (op cit 536 seq), **23**, Government of South Carolina (op cit 529) **23** 53
- Chamberlain, Mellen**, (1865), American author article 'Revolution Impending' in *Justin Winsor's Annals and Critical History of America* Boston, 1881-1889 5 vols, The revolution of the colonies (op cit VI, 1-2) **23** 230
- Chambray, Georges, Marquis de**, (1783-1830) French military historian *Histoire de l'expédition de l'Égypte* Paris 1833 3 vols New edition (op cit II 462-47) **12** 592-594
- Chambrier, Frédéric de**, (nineteenth century) Swiss historian see **17** 5
- Chamfort, Sébastien Roch Nicolas**, (1711-1791) French satirist *Caricatures et anecdotes* edited by H. Luce (op cit I) *Le bonhomme* The peasant **12** 188
- Champer, Symphorien**, (1172-1253) French physician *Le traité de la peste* Bayard (in *Œuvres complètes de l'Université de France* 1st series Paris 1835) *Traité de Bayard* (op cit II 89-90) **11** 292
- Champollion, Jean François**, (1790-1832) French Egyptologist see **1** 297
- Channing, Edward**, (1806) American historian see **23** 674 *The United States of America 1760-1800* New York 1804 Results of the War of 1812 (op cit 186-197) **23** 341 Influence of *United States* (op cit 24) **23** 357 Summer speech (op cit 245) **23** 397
- Charles II**, (1630-1685) King of England *The Declaration of Breda* (in *Parliamentary or Constitutional History of England from the Earliest Times to the Restoration of King Charles II* London 1763 21 vols) entire text (op cit XXII 238) **22** 360
- Charles XII**, (1672-1718) King of Sweden *Die erzhindung des Königs Karls XII*, translated into German by L. Mevius, Bilm, 1891, battle of Poltava (op cit 22-23), **16** 382-383
- Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de**, (1682-1761) French Canadian Jesuit and historian, see **23** 674 *Histoire et description générale de la Nouvelle France* Paris 1714 3 vols, Indians and the Indians (op cit II XVII) **23** 82
- Charnay, Claude Joseph Désiré**, (1825) French traveller and antiquarian see **23** 674
- Chastelain, George**, (ca 1405-1475) Flemish chronicler and poet *Chronique des ducs de Bourgogne* quoted by Dureau de la Chalosse (op cit I) in *Histoire de France* **11** 217-218
- Chateaubriand, François René Auguste**, (1768-1848) *Le Congrès de Vienna* Paris 1835, 2 vols, begun in 1822 (op cit I 32-44) **10** 386-387
- Chatham, Earl of (William Pitt)**, (1709-1778) English Whig statesman and orator, quoted in *Lecky's History of England in the XVIII century* George II (op cit II 417), **20**, 592
- Chavanne, Joseph**, (1846-) *Afghanistan Land und Leute* Vienna 1878, The history of Afghanistan (op cit 74-84), **24** 501-502
- Chélar, R.**, *L'Autriche contemporaine*, Paris, 1891, The Vienna Arch (op cit 412-416), **16**, 46-47
- Chemnitz, Bogislav Phillip von**, (1605-1678), German historian see **16** 499
- Cherbuliez, Charles Victor**, (1829-) French writer *L'Espagne pittoresque* Paris 1874 General Prim (op cit 50-57), **10**, 404-406, The Bisques and Carlism (op cit 162-169) **10**, 412-414
- Chéruel, Pierre Adolph**, (1809-1891), French historian, *Histoire de France pendant la minorité de Louis XIV*, Paris, 1880, 4 vols, Battle of Rocroi (op cit I, 70-89), **11**, 490-491, The rising power of Mazarin (op cit II, 113-115), **11**, 403-491
- Cheyne, Thomas Kelly**, (1841-) English Biblical critic, essay on *A Critical Survey of the Scope and Sources of Israelitic History to the Destruction of Jerusalem*, **2**, 4-29
- Chippiez, Charles**, (1835-), French archaeologist, writer on ancient art in collaboration with Georges Perrot, see Perrot.

Chirel, Valentine, collaborator with G. Jamieson, see Jamieson.

Chisholm, Hugh, (1866-), English journalist, essay on *Journalism as material for History* 24, 698-702.

Choisy, Fr. Timoleon, (1644-1724), French abbé, *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire de Louis XIV*, Paris, 1727, Character of Lionne (op cit LXIII 214) 11, 541

Choseul d'Aillecourt, Anne Maxime Urban, Count de, (1782-1854), French author; *De l'influence des Croisades*, Paris, 1809, The influence of the crusades on commerce (op cit 112-128), 8, 471-477

Chronicle of Kolmar, *Annales Colmarienses, Basleenses, Chronicon Colmariense*, German translation by H. Pabst (in *Geschichtsschreiber der deutschen Vorzeit*, second and third revised edition by W. Wattenbach, XIII Jahrhundert seventh volume), Rudolf of Habsburg (op cit sub anno 1273), 14, 150-155, The battle of Marchfeld (op cit sub anno 1278) 14, 155-156, Personal traits of Rudolf (op cit sub anno 1288), 14, 157-158

Chronicle of Moissiac, (-818 A.D.), see 8, 646, the Diet at Mainz (op. cit. ad anno 799) 8, 563.

Chronicon Albeldense, (ninth and tenth centuries), see 10, 640

Chronicon Cuspinian, (-493 A.D.), see 8, 646

Chronique de la Pucelle, by Guillaume Cousinot, 1429, quoted by J. V. Duruy (q. v.) in *His- toire de France* Join of Arc enters Rheims, 11 203

Church, Richard William, (1815-1890) English author see 8 662

Churchill, Winston Leonard Spencer, (1874-) English journalist *London to Ladysmith, via Pretoria*, New York and London 1900 Spion Kop (op cit 302-306), 22 311

Cinnamus, Joannes, (twelfth century), Byzantine historian see 8 652

Cipolla, Carlo, (1854-), Italian historian *Storia delle Signorie Italiane* (in Villani *Storia politica d'Italia*), Milan, 1874, The life and death of Rienzi (op cit) 9, 213-216

Clarendon, Edward Hyde, Earl of, (1601-1674) English statesman *History of the Rebellion* Oxford, 1888, 6 vols. Villiers debut (op cit I 9) 19, 499-500, Expenses of court (op cit I, 10), 19 503, The five subsidies (op cit I, 5) 19 543 544, Buckingham's ambition (op cit I, 39), 19 545, Buckingham's retreat (op cit I 41) 19, 547, The king's advisers (op cit I 45 47 55 56 59) 19 562 Judicial corruption (op cit I 70), 19 569 Pym's address (op cit I 123) 19 577-578 Loyalty of the Long Parliament (op cit I 161) 19 582 Pym and Clarendon (op cit I 171), 19, 583, Flight of Finch and Winchcomb (op cit I 178) 19 581 The king's affection for his people (op cit I 285) 19 591 The king, in 1612 (op cit part 2 720) 20 5, Edgemoor (p. cit II, part 2 44) 20 7, 7-8 Pym's popularity (op cit I 183) 20 19, Cromwell and the signing of the death warrant of Charles I (op cit III 763) 20 75, Execution of the king (op cit III part I 116) 20 79 Estimate of Cromwell (op cit VI 645 649) 20 180-181

Clarke, James Stanier, (1765-1934) English biographer *The Life of James II King of England etc., collected out of Memorials out of his own hand* London, 1816 2 vols., William's self-denial (op cit II 310), 20 422

Clarus, Julius, (1525-1575) Italian jurist *Practica Criminalis* quoted by P. van Imborch (q. v.) in *Historia Inquisitionis* The five degrees of torture 10, 577

Claudian, Claudius, (ca. 405 ca. 408) Latin classicist see 8 646

Clausewitz, Karl von, (1780-1831) Prussian general *Hindenburgische Werke über Krieg und Kriegführung*, Berlin, 1832-1837, 10 vols., The Tyrol and Italy (op cit V, 152 154) 14, 530

Clinton, Henry Fynes, (1751-1852) English writer see 8 662

Cockburn, Sir John Alexander, (1850-) Australian statesman, article on "Australia" in *Encyclopaedia Britannica* South Australia (op cit XXXII 731), 22, 246-247

Codex Carolinus, (seventh and eighth centuries A.D.) see 8 646

Codex Flatoyensis or Flatøy Book, ancient Icelandic saga, oldest manuscript dating 1357-1400 (translated by N. J. B. Smith q. v.), London, 1841, The saga of Vinland the Good (op cit 59 73) 22, 405-408

• Codex Gothanus, (810 A.D.) see 8 646

Codex Theodosianus, (438 A.D.) see 8 647

Cogolniceanu or Cogălniceanu, Michael, (1806-1891), Rumanian historian, *Histoire de la Valachie et de la Moldavie* Berlin 1847 quoted by J. A. Jonquière (q. v.) in *Histoire de l'Empire Ottoman*, Wallachians and Greeks 24 115

Colden, Cadwallader, (1689-1776) *History of the Five Indian Nations Depending on the Province of New York* London 1747 The tribute of the Delaware (op cit I, 8) 22 510

Colon, Fernando F. (Ferdinand Columbus), (1488-1539), Spanish cartographer, see 23 671

Columbus, Christopher, (1452?-1506), Italian explorer, *Select Letters of Columbus* (translated by R. H. Major, Hakluyt Society Publications) London, 1817, Account of his own discovery of America (op cit 1-17), 22, 435-439

Colvin, Sir Auckland, (1838-), English colonial administrator, article on the "Recent History of India" in *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, India from 1680-1885 (op cit XXIV, 431-446), 22, 210-218.



- Comines, Philip de, (1445-1509), French chronicler, see **13**, 248, *Mémoires* (translated into English), London, 1855, 2 vols.; The meeting between Charles the Bold and Louis XI at Péronne (op cit I, 110-130), **11**, 255-259, *Mémoires* (in Petrot's *Collection complète des Mémoires relatives à l'histoire de France*, vols XI XII XIII), Louis XI receives news of defeat (op cit XII 357), **11**, 271, Marriage of Edward of Lancaster and Anne (op cit XII, 32), **13**, 539, The lady's mission to Clarence (op cit XII, 35-36), **13** 590
- Comnena, Anna, (1083-1148), Byzantine writer see **6** 653, **9**, 639.
- Compagni, Dino, (-1323), Italian historian, see **9**, 640
- Comyn, Sir Robert Buckley, (1792 1853) English jurist and historian, *The History of the Western Empire* London, 1851, 2 vols., Henry's enemies in Germany (op cit I 169-172) **7** 651-655, The reigns of Ladislaus and Alfonso the Magnanimous (op cit II, 135-146) **9** 234-236, Rudolf of Habsburg (op cit I 346-354), **14**, 149-150 Rudolf and Ottocar (op cit I, 355), **14**, 154-155, The administration of Rudolf (op cit I, 359-367) **14** 156-158, The election of Charles IV (op cit I, 495-497) **14**, 179-180 The Pragmatic Sanction (op cit I 535-536) **14**, 181
- Conde, José Antonio, (1765-1820), Spanish historian see **10** 641
- Conflictus Laupensis, anonymous contemporary account of the Battle of Laupen 1330 quoted in the *Quellenbuch zur Schweizer-Geschichte* by W Oechslin (q.v.), The Battle of Laupen (op cit 79 84) **13** 565 571
- Constantius VII, (905-959) Byzantine writer see **6**, 653
- Continuator of Monstrelet, *The Chronicle of Enguerrand de Monstrelet* (translated by Thomas J. Hughes) London, 1840 2 vols., The battle of Montlher (op cit II 341-350), **11**, 250-251, Death of Philip of Burgundy (op cit II, 346) **11** 253
- Continuator of Guillaume de Nangis, *Chronique Latine de Guillaume de Nangis de 1113 à 1900, avec les continuations de cette Chronique de 1900 à 1915* published by H. Géraud for the Société de l'Histoire de France Paris 1943 The French succession in 1325 (op cit II, 82 83) **11** 98 99 The restoration of Flanders (op cit II 101-102) **11**, 100, The story of the Grand Ferra (op cit II, 294-295), **11**, 130 141 see also **13** 255
- Coolidge, William Augustus Brevoort, (1830-), American author 'History of Switzerland' in the *Encyclopedia Britannica* The earliest league (op cit XXXIII 131) **16** 552, The authenticity of the Tell legend (op cit XXXIII 131) **16** 559 The confederates (op cit XXXII 784) **16** 575 The Confederation at its height (op cit XXXII 784) **16** 581, Switzerland from 1848 1900 (op cit XXXII 795 796 XXXIII 125-131) **17**, 43-47
- Cordero, Lucien, (1814-) Portuguese historian *História de Portugal* Lisbon 1877-1883 (in thirty seven parts by various authors) The loss of the colonies by P. Chagas (op cit **10** 501, The first of December 1640 by P. Chagas (op cit) **10**, 511-513, see also **10** 505
- Corippus, Flavius Cresconius, (530-565) Latin poet see **6** 653
- Coronado, Vasquez de, (1510-1542) Spanish explorer *Historia del Don Mendonça in Hakluyt's Voyages* vol III, London 1596-1600, Coronado's account of his own march (op cit III 373 378), **22**, 456-490
- Corpus scriptorum historiarum Byzantinæ, (published 1825 1878) see **6**, 653
- Correa da Serra, José Francisco, (1750-1823) Portuguese botanist and historian see **10**, 652.
- Cory, Isaac Preston, (1802 1842) English author *Incident in fragments* London, 1832, see **1**, 297 The creation and the flood (op cit 30 43) **1**, 573 580
- Cosci, Antonio, (nineteenth century) Italian historian, *L'Italia durante la Preponderanza straniera* (in Villari's *Storia politica d'Italia*) Milan, 1855 (or 1860) 2 vols., War between Venice and Turkey (op cit) **9** 521-523
- Cotton, James Sutherland, (1847-) English author Article on Warren Hastings' in *Encyclopedia Britannica*, Hastings' exactions in Benares and Oudh (op cit XI 515), **22**, 95 99
- Courtney, William Prideaux, (1832-) English author article on Marlborough" in *Encyclopedia Britannica* Marlborough's treachery (op cit XI 553-554), **20**, 441-442
- Couto, Diogo de, (1542-1616) Portuguese historian see **10** 652
- Cox, George W., (1827-), English historian see **4** 621, *The Athenian Empire*, London, 1876 The fall of Athens a cosmic misfortune (op cit 220) **3**, 644 *General History of Greece*, London, 1876, The degrading peace of Antalcidas (op cit 564-566) **4**, 121-125, The evils of Spartan power (op cit 581-582), **4**, 159-160, The results of Alexander's reign (op cit 646), **4** 401
- Cox, Samuel Sullivan, (1824-1890), American politician and diplomatist, *Three Decades of Federal Legislation*, New York, 1885, Secret societies (op cit 453 455) **23**, 483
- Coxe, William, (1747-1828), English historian, see **16**, 623, *Memoirs of the Kings of Spain of the House of Bourbon*, London, 1815, 5 vols., The treaty of the Pyrenees (op cit I, 11-16) **10**, 268-270, The dominance of French influence (op cit I, 85-127), **10**, 279-281, The expulsion of the Jesuits (op cit IV, 351-372), **10**, 306-308 *History of the House of Austria 1518-1792*, London, 1807, 1873 3 vols.; The battle of Lützen (op cit II, 282-284), **14**, 357-358, The retreat of Wallenstein (op cit II, 265-286), **14**, 361, Death of Ferdinand (op. cit. II, 297-299), **14**, 370-372, The Barrier treaty (op.

- cit. III, 96-103), 14, 417-421, Concessions to Hungary (op. cit. III, 538-541), 14, 489-490.
- Crailk, George Lillie**, (1790-1866), Scottish historian and critic, *History of British Commerce*, London, 1844, 3 vols., The South Sea Bubble (op. cit. II, 194), 20, 527
- Cramer, Johann Andreas**, (1723-1788), German poet and scholar, *A Geographical and Historical Description of Asia Minor*, Oxford, 1832, 2 vols., The tomb of Alyattes (op. cit. II, 432-433), 2, 423
- Creasy, Edward Shepherd**, (1812-1879), English historian, see 22, 373, *Fifteen Decisive Battles of the World*, London, 1852, The battle of Arbela (op. cit. chapter III), 4, 320-328; Burgovne's campaign (op. cit. 293-310), 23, 263-265 *History of the Ottoman Turks*, London, 1854-1856 2 vols., The Turkish empire from 1443-1453 (op. cit. I, 106-113), 24, 321-326, Sulaiman's government (op. cit. I, 317-331), 24, 359-363; Murad IV (op. cit. I, 394-413) 24, 375-382, Muhammed Koprili (op. cit. 33, 35, 60-64, 67-70), 24, 384-385, 390-393, Sulaiman II (op. cit. II, 71-77) 24, 394-396 Koprili Zade (op. cit. II, 77-88) 24, 396-401, Mustapha II (op. cit. II, 85-90) 24, 401-402; The rise of the Wahabites (op. cit. II, 201-218) 24, 411-416 *Rise and Progress of the English Constitution* London 1856, The three tribes of Germany (op. cit. 17-20), 18, 33-34, Anglo-Saxon institutions (op. cit. 10-51) 18, 158-163
- Creighton, Mandell**, (1843-1901), English church historian, bishop of London, see 22, 374, *A History of the Papacy during the Period of the Reformation* London 1852, 5 vols., Luther's limitations (op. cit. V, 261-264) 14, 284-285 *Queen Elizabeth*, London, 1899, Estimate of Elizabeth (op. cit. 401-50, 307) 19, 139
- Créteureau-Joly, Jacques**, (1803-1870), French historian, *Histoire de la Vendée*, 2d ed., Paris, 1843, 4 vols., The emigres and the Chouans (op. cit. III, 351-355) 12, 305
- Crichton, Andrew**, (1790-1855) and Henry Wheaton, (1785-1848) *Sardiniana Ancient and Modern*, Edinburgh 1838, 2 vols., The traces of Looskilde and Copenhagen (op. cit. II, 92-97), 16, 339-341, Last years of Frederick II (op. cit. II, 31-32) 16, 341-342, Domestic conditions (op. cit. II, 102-114) 16, 366-369, Gustavus IV (op. cit. II, 47-249), 16, 452-453, Sweden and Napoleon (op. cit. II, 283-284) 16, 467-468
- Criobolus of Imbros**, (fifteenth century), Byzantine historian, see 6, 61
- Croker, John Wilson**, (1780-1857), English essayist, *Lays on the Lullaby Period of the Irish Revolution* London 1857, The Liffey Day (op. cit. 161) 12, 255
- Cromwell, Oliver**, (1599-1658), English Lord Protector, *Oliver Cromwell's Letters and Speeches with elucidations by Thomas Carlyle* London 1847, 5 vols., His own account of his Irish massacres (op. cit. III, 11-13) 20, 98-99, quoted by Guizot (q. v.) in *History of Oliver Cromwell and the English Commonwealth*, Address to the parliament of 1654 20, 151-156
- Crónaca de Don Alvaro de Luna**, (Anonymous), Milan 1516, Milan 1784, Chronacration of Alvaro de Luna (op. cit. I, 183) 10, 124
- Crooke, William**, *The North of the Province of Friesland* London 1847, Estimate of Akbur (op. cit. 98) 22, 27, Selim and Shah Ishaq (op. cit. 109-110) 22, 55
- Crowe, Eyre Evans**, (1799-1868), English unitarian and historian, *History of France* London, 1831 3 vols., 1858-1868 5 vols., Foreign affairs the majority of Louis XV (op. cit. II, 189-195) 12, 23-26, The opening of the Hundred Years War (op. cit. I, 385-411) 11, 96-104, The regency of Marie de Medici (op. cit. II, 6-8) 11, 432-434, The ministry of Luyanes (op. cit. II, 17-22) 11, 445-446, The fall of Danton, the fall of Robespierre (op. cit. III, 79-88), 12, 337-443, and other citations
- Csúday, Eugen**, Hungarian historian, *Gesell. etc. de Ungarn* (translated into German by Dr M. Darvai), Berlin, 1899, 2 vols., Austrian foreign policy (op. cit. II, 519-521), 15, 41, Szlavý (op. cit. II, 549-550), 15, 45, The Triple Alliance (op. cit. II, 538), 15, 52
- Curran, J. M.**, Australian journalist and T. A. Coghlan, (1856), Australian statistician, article on "Australia" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Australia from 1873 to 1902 (op. cit. XXV, 803-805), 22, 250-259
- Curteis, Arthur M.**, (nineteenth century), English historian, see 6, 663
- Curtis, George Ticknor**, (1812-1891), American historian, see 23, 675
- Curtius, Ernst**, (1814-1896), see 4, 629, *Germanische Geschichte*, Berlin, 1887, 3 vols.; The Dorian migrations (op. cit. I, 145-157) 3, 115-127, The virtues of Pisistratus (op. cit. I, 352-366) 3, 226-230, Oratory and lyric poetry (op. cit. II, 262-309), 3, 192-507, *Öffentliche Sitzung der Academie zur Feier des Jahresfestes Friedrichs II.*, 29 Jan., 1874; *Auszug aus dem Monatsbericht der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin*, Estimate of Frederick the Great, 15, 255
- Curtius, Quintus**, Roman historian (supposed to have lived after the Augustan period), *De Rebus Gestis Alexandri Magni*, Venice 1371, 2 vols. (translated into English by William Young), *The Wars of Alexander*, London 1747, Alexander's youth (op. cit. I, 7-25) 4, 258-263, Alexander at Gaza (op. cit. I, 215-220) 4, 314-315, Babylon and Susa (op. cit. I, 272-279) 4, 329-337, Excesses and cruelties (op. cit. II, 164-175), 4, 369-374
- Custine, Astolphe, Marquis de**, (1790-1857), French writer and traveller, *La Russie en 1839*, quoted by J. H. Schnitzler (q. v.) in *La Russie, Ancienne et Moderne*, Nicholas as a reformer, 17, 555.

## D

- Daguet, Alexandre, (1816-1894), Swiss historian see **17** 50 *Histoire de la Confédération suisse* (Geneva 1880, 2 vols.; Queen Bertha (op cit I 88-90), **16**, 533, Consequences of the Burgundian wars (op cit I, 369-370) **16** 606-607.
- Dahlmann, Friedrich Christoph, (1785-1860), German historian see **16** 499
- Dalén, Olof von, (1704-1763), Swedish poet and historian see **16** 199 *Svea Rikes Historia*, Stockholm 1717-1762 3 vols. German translation *Geschichte des Reiches Schweden*, Rostock 1756-1763, 2 vols., Characterisation of Margareta (op cit II, 451-452), **16**, 201.
- Dalrymple, Sir David, see Hailes.
- Dandiker, Karl, (1849-) Swiss historian see **17** 50 *Le milieu des Suisses Zurich 1854-1888* 3 vols. The Wildstätt under Albert of Austria (op cit I 30-52), **16**, 552-553 The Tell tradition (op cit I 54-57) **16**, 558-559, Strengthening of the three states (op cit I 59), **16**, 565 Schenker and Hiltl (op cit III, 193-194), **17**, 15.
- Dandolo, Andrea, (ca 1306-1351), Venetian historian see **9** 611
- Dante Alighieri, (1265-1321), Italian poet *Divina Commedia* I Philip II (op cit Paradise, Canto XIX) **11** 57
- Darèste de la Chavanne, A E C, (1820-1882) French historian see **13** 219 *Histoire de France depuis les origines* Paris, 1863-1873 8 vols. Char. the Bald in Italy, and Louis II (op cit I 479-481) **11**, 78, The Albigensian heresy (op cit II 140-143), **11** 51-52, The States-General convoked by Philip the Fair (op cit II 336), **11** 88-89, Trouble with Charles of Navarre (op cit II 351-357) **11** 126-128 The rebellion of Joan of Arc (op cit III 111-115) **11** 218-219 Philip the Good (op cit III 116-117) **11** 222 The reign of Louis XI (op cit III 201-203) **11** 247-249 Last years and death of Louis XI (op cit III 205-208) **11** 272-27 The creation of the sire De La Roche (op cit III 312-313) **11** 283-284 Brittany and France connected by marriage (Charles VIII in Italy (op cit III 352-356) **11** 285-288 Francis I in Italy (op cit III 461-463) **11**, 308-309 Character and life of Henry II (op cit IV, 61-66) **11** 337-339 The French tenure (op cit IV 585-589) **11**, 328-331, Grand design of Henry IV, his death (op cit IV, 601-607) **11** 415 The conspiracy of Guisars (op cit V, 22-228) **11** 478-482, Battle of Ravenna (op cit V, 236), **11** 489-490 The War of the Queens Rights (op cit V 411-417) **11** 566-568, Louis XIV's war with Holland (op cit V 452-460) **11**, 577-581 Louis settles with the coalition (op cit V 489-498) **11**, 587-591, Devastation of the Palatinate (op cit V 588-590) **11** 603-604 Treaty with Savoy Treaty of Ryswick (op cit V, 627-631) **11**, 606-609 The question of Spanish Succession accession of the Bourbons in Spain (op cit VI, 12-20), **11** 610 The age of Louis XIV aspects of its civilisation, the patronage system (op cit V 502-526) **11** 624-631 Oratory Bossuet (op cit V, 502-526) **11** 641-642, Architecture (op cit V 507-509) **11** 648 Naval war between England and France (op cit VI, 396-400) **12** 15-17, The character of Pompadour (op cit VI 406-411) **12**, 51-52, The influence of Pompadour on art (op cit VI 407-411) **12** 52-53, Rousseau (op cit VI 577-581) **12** 115-116, Montesquieu (op cit VI 435-437), **12**, 115-116, Neckers ministry (op cit VII 40-43), **12**, 130-131, Account of the American alliance (op cit VII 47-53) **12** 133-136, The diamond necklace (op cit VII 57-58) **12**, 112-113, The fall of the monarchy (op cit VII 361-362), **12** 265-266 The reign of terror (op cit VII 328) **12**, 325, Estimate of Robespierre (op cit VII, 584-585), **12** 348-349 The constitution of 1795 (op cit VIII 8-13) **12** 310-312 Financial conditions of France (op cit VIII 30-31), **12** 419-420, Capitulation of Vienna and war with Venice (op cit VIII, 65-68), **12** 441-443, The peace of Campo-Formio (op cit VIII 95-96), **12** 453-454, Troubles of the new directory (op cit VIII, 125-127), **12** 478-480, The treaty of Lunéville and Tilsit (op cit VIII, 203-204), **12** 509-511, The grand army (op cit VIII, 491-493), **12**, 554-555; Napoleon's abdication (op cit VIII, 570-574) **12** 612-613, The new administration (op cit VIII 582-584), **12** 624, La chambre introuvable (op cit VIII, 591-599) **13**, 18-19, The new chamber (op cit VIII 595-599), **13**, 22, The ministry of Villele (op cit VIII 611-619) **13**, 30-31, The ministry of Laflotte (op cit IX 571-574), **13**, 57-58, and other citations.
- Darmesteter, James, (1849-), French Orientalist *Coup d'œil sur l'Histoire de la Perse, Médieval and modern Persia* (op cit 35-61) **24** 455-494
- Daru, Pierre Antoine Noel Bruno, (1767-1820), French statesman, *Histoire de la république de Venise*, Paris, 1877-1884, 6 vols., The prosperity of Venice (op cit I, book II, 83-96) **9**, 29-32, The free cities, ecclesiastical dissensions (op cit I, 360-375), **9**, 124-133, Commercial prosperity in Venice (op cit III, book XIX 11-101), **9**, 306-310; The decline of Venetian prosperity (op. cit. III, book XIX, 41-101), **9**, 322-325; and other citations.

- Dauban, Charles Aimée**, (1820-1876), French historian, *La Démagogie en 1793, 1794, et 1795 à Paris*, Paris, 1867-1870, 3 vols. Scenes during the Revolution (op cit I, 489-491), **12**, 326
- Davids, Thomas William Rhys**, (1843-), English Orientalist, article on "Buddhism", in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Buddhism in the light of modern research (op. cit. XXVI, 430-434), **2**, 542-543
- Davies, C. M.**, *History of Holland and the Dutch*, London, 1851, 3 vols., The first counts of Holland (op cit I, 5-8, 19-136), **13**, 283-305, The sway of Hanault (op cit I, 135), **13**, 332-337, The romantic story of Jacqueline (op cit I 196-219), **13**, 342-344, 345-345 Philip at war with England (op cit I 220-226, 231-246), **13**, 353-357, The culture of the period (op cit I, 251 258), **13** 357 358 Antwerp besieged (op cit II, 156-166), **13** 511-513, The earl of Leicester in Holland (op cit II 179-189), **13**, 519-521, 522-524 The military genius of Maurice (op cit II, 254-255) **13**, 527, The sway of Olden Barneveld (op cit II, 340-358) **13** 533-539, The siege of Ostend (op cit II, 362), **13**, 539-541 Dutch commerce and exploration (op cit II 290-294 327-328, 372-374, 393-394, 426-429, 439), **13**, 547-552, The arrest of Barneveld, religious persecutions (op cit II, 491-530), **13**, 561-569, The last acts of Maurice prosperity of the period (op cit II, 556-564), **13**, 573-575, The tulip-mania (op cit II 607), **13** 580, Review of the Light Years' War and the Dutch character (op cit II 653-663), **13**, 585-589, War with England, The act of navigation (op cit II, 670-676 705-718, 718-724), **13** 613-620, 621-622, Albemarle defeats Tromp and De Ruyter (op cit III, 49-52), **13**, 629-630, The last battle of De Ruyter (op cit III 152-156), **13**, 637-639 Latinate of William III (op cit III 257-275) **13** 615-618 Trouble with England and the decline of Holland (op cit III 295 321) **13** 651-651 The danger of the dikes (op cit III, 335), **14**, 2 William IV made stadholder (op cit III, 372-377), **14**, 3-5, The revolution of 1755-1787 (op cit III 543 603) **14** 13 14
- Dawson, Thomas C.**, American diplomat *The South American Republics* New York 1903-1904, 2 vols. The discovery of Potosi (op cit II 240 241) **23** 552, Bolivian revolutions after 1841 (op cit II 272 273) **23** 612
- Day, W. A.**, *The Russian Government in Poland* London 1867, The insurrection of 1863 (op cit 19) **24** 121-122
- Defoe, Daniel**, (1661 1731) English author *History of the Union between England and Scotland* London 1786 The speech of Lord Belhaven (op cit 317) **21** 321 The riot of 1707 in Glasgow (op cit 271) **21** 322 1 *Journal of the Plague Year* new edition London 1835 The exodus of 1665 (op cit 12 13) **20**, 219, The dead-cart (op cit 91 93), **20**, 251 252
- Delbrück, Hans**, (1845 ) German historian see **15** 623 *Historische und politische Mittheilungen* Berlin 1886, 3 parts, The strategies of Frederick and Napoleon (op cit III 30-43), **15** 227 231
- Delitzsch, Friedrich**, (1850 ) German Assyriologist see **1** 630 article entitled *Beurtheilung zur Erklärung der babylonisch-assyrischen Bruchstücken in Beitrage zur Assyriology* vol I Leipzig, 1899 ff. The word of the King to Bel Ilim 1 512
- Delord, Taxis**, (1815 1877) French historian, *Histoire du second Empire*, Paris 1850-1883, 6 vols. The accession of Napoleon III (op cit I 414-464) **13** 127 128 The opening of the Franco-Prussian War (op cit VI 124 133), **13**, 147-149, The capture of Bismarck (op cit I 562 563) **17** 563 564
- Denina, Giacommaria Carlo**, (1731-1813) Italian historian *Della Rivoluzione d'Italia* Florence, 1820 5 vols. Abdication of Charles V (op cit V, 92-108) **9** 467-468 *Storia della Italia occidentale* Fiume 1809 6 vols., Napoleon and the iron crown of Lombardy (op cit V 329) **9** 569
- Denis, Jacques-François**, (1821 ) French historian *Histoire des theories et des idées morales dans l'antiquité* Paris 1856 2 vols. The rise of Christianity (op cit II 218-223), **6**, 307 312
- Denis, Jean-Ferdinand**, (1798 1890) French historian see **10** 652 *Portugal, in L'Univers Pittoresque*, Paris 1846 70 vols. José I (op cit XXXIV 350-351), **10**, 522-523, The earthquake at Lisbon (op cit XXXIV 362 363) **10** 525-526
- Denton, William**, (1815-1885) English divine and author. Introduction to *A History of the Crusades* by W. L. Dutton; The value of the crusades in the light of modern history, **8** 311-313
- De Pomponne, Simon Arnauld, Marquis**, (1618-1699) French statesman; *Mémoires* quoted by Guizot (q. v.) in *Histoire de France* Jan de Witt's negotiations, **13** 632
- Depping, Georg Bernard**, (1794-1853), German-French historian, *Histoire des expéditions maritimes des Normands* Paris, 1826 2 vols., The Normans in France (op cit book iv 367-369) **9**, 66 68
- Desclot, Bernardo**, (thirteenth century) Catalan historian see **10** 641
- Desnoiresterres, Gustave le Brissoys**, (1817-1892) French novelist, *Voltaire et Frédéric*, Paris 1870 in *Voltaire et la société française au XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle* Paris, 1867-1876, 8 vols., I Frederick the Great at Sans Souci (op cit 1-2 95 101-111), **15**, 243-249.
- Detmar von Lübeck**, (fourteenth century) German chronicler, *Chronicle*, quoted by H. von Schlozer (q. v.) in *Verfall und Untergang der Hanse und des deutschen Ordens in den Ostsee Ländern*, Death of King Christopher, **16**, 210

- Devizes, Richard of**, (twelfth century), English Benedictine monk and chronicler, see **22**, 389; *Chronicle* (in *Chronicles of the Crusades*, London and New York, 1892), Richard I and the Moslem ship (op cit. 40), **8**, 387, Richard I and Philip (op cit 59), **8**, 389
- D'Ewes, Sir Simonds**, (1602-1650), English antiquary, *Autobiography and Correspondence*, London, 1845 2 vols., The death of Robert Cecil (op cit I 50, 51), **19**, 498, The Puritans and the battle of White Hill (op cit I 161) **19**, 505
- DeWet, Christian**, (1853-) Boer general, *Three Years' War*, New York, 1901 The Commando Law in 1899 **22**, 303, The exploit of Willem Pretorius (op cit 205), **22**, 316
- Dexippus, P H**, (third century), Greek historian, see **6**, 653
- Diaconus Paulus**, see Paulus Diaconus
- Diels, Hermann**, (1815-), German classical scholar, The Evolution of Greek Philosophy" **4**, viii-xviii
- Dierauer, Johannes**, (1842-), Swiss historian, *Geschichte der schweizerischen Eidgenossenschaft* Gotha, 1887, 2 vols Origin of the Swiss Confederation (op cit I, 77-100), **16**, 545-551
- Dilke, Sir Charles Wentworth**, (1843-) English politician and author *Great Britain*, London and Philadelphia 1869 2 vols New Zealand (op cit I 337-339) **22**, 263
- Diodorus Siculus**, (first century B.C.) Sicilian historian see **1** 9 11 204, 294, *ἱστορικὴ βιβλιοθήκη* English translation *The Historical Library* London 1700 The pyramid dynasty (op cit I 31-33) **1**, 94-95, The wood king Sabsach and Psammeticus (op cit I, 31-33) **1**, 154-155 Animal worship in Egypt (op cit I 33-47) **1**, 229-232 Burial customs of Egypt (op cit II 47) **1**, 237-239 The Nile theories as to its inundation (op cit I 16-21) **1**, 273-275 Greek view of the origins of Egypt and her gods (op cit I 3-10) **1**, 274-286 A classical estimate of Chalkian philosophy and astrology (op cit II 69-70) **1**, 563-565 Nimus and Semiramis (op cit II 5-64) **1**, 580-593, Rulers of Ninus and Sardanapalus (op cit II 64-68) **1**, 594-599 Ammon and Hyperboreans (op cit II 76-78) **2**, 441-446 and many other citations
- Dion Cassius Cocceianus**, (155 A.D.) see **6**, 647 *Ρωμαϊκὴ ἱστορία* (*History of Rome*) English translation by Manning London 1704 8 vols The destruction of Pompeii and Herculaneum (op cit IV 325-333) **6**, 251-252 Trajan accession and character (op cit IX, 393-415) **6**, 264-270-273 Marcus Aurelius and his wars (in Niphius abridgment), **6**, 397-298 Accession and reign of Augustulus (in Niphius abridgment) **6**, 396-399
- Dion Chrysostomos Cocceus**, (50-117 A.D.) Greek rhetorician see **6**, 647
- Dionysius Halicarnassensis**, about 70 B.C. Greek historian *Antiquities* translated from the Greek by Edward Spelman London 1778 Cornutus war on the Romans Ilritius at the bridge (op cit II, 348-352) **5**, 90-92, The story of Virginia (op cit IV 12-309) **5**, 132-134
- Dochez, French** continuation of *Histoire d'Espagne et de Portugal* by Pajus Paris 1844-1845 2 vols The tyrannies of Ferdinand the Desire (op cit II 649-650) **10**, 380-386 The administration of 1522 (op cit II 651-654) **10**, 389-390, The return of Ferdinand (op cit II 654-655) **10**, 392-395
- Dodd, Charles (Hugh Toole)**, (1671-1743) English Catholic divine *Church History of England* London 1839 1843 5 vols, Moderation of Edward VI (op cit VI 49) **19**, 224
- Dodge, Theodore A**, (1842-) American soldier and historian *A Bird's Eye View of Our Civil War* Boston, Farragut at New Orleans (op cit 29-30) **23**, 429-430, The battle of Gettysburg (op cit 134-141) **23**, 437-439, The Wilderness campaign and sinking of the *Monitor* (op cit 220-222) **23**, 447-448
- Douglas Sir Robert Kennaway**, (1838-) English Orientalist article on China in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* early dynasties (op cit V 643) **24**, 542-543
- Doyle, Arthur Conan**, (1859-) English novelist *History of the Great War*, London, 1901, Lord Methuen's victory at Belmont (op cit VI 52) **22**, 306
- Doyle, John A**, (1844-) English historian see **23**, 67, *The English in America* London, 1882-1887 3 vols, The declaration of rights and the declaration of independence (op cit) **23**, 140 chapter on The first century of English Colonization in the Cambridge *Modern History* London and New York 1903 (op cit VII 29) **23**, 139
- Dozy, Reinhart**, (1820-1883) Dutch orientalist see **10**, 641 *Histoire des Musulmans d'Espagne*, Leyden 1861, Abd-ur-Rahman III (op cit III, 90) **8**, 205 *Essai sur l'Histoire d'Espagne* Paris, 1879, Estimate of the Koran (op cit 110-121 133-153) **8**, 263-271
- Draper, John W**, (1811-1882) American scientist and historian see **23**, 675 *The Intellectual Development of Europe*, 1863, The origin of monoclasm (op cit 416-419), **8**, 544-545
- Drinov, Maria**, (1838-) Bulgarian historian *Über die Abstammung des bulgarischen Volkes und über die Anfänge der bulgarischen Geschichte*, 1861, The Slavic immigrations (op cit) **24**, 157
- Droysen, Gustav**, (1599-) German historian *Gustav Adolf 1609-1670*, 2 vols, The aims of Gustavus Adolphus (op cit II, 605-606), **16**, 326-327, The battle of Breitenfeld (op cit II, 404-408), **14**, 351-354
- Droysen, Johann Gustav**, (1809-1884), German historian, see **4**, 640 **15**, 623, *Geschichte des Hellenismus*, Gotha, 1877-1878, Alexander's motives (op cit), **4**, 405-407, Athens

- under Demetrius of Phalerum (op. cit. IV, 105-111), **4**, 457-489: *Geschichte Alexanders des Grossen*, Gotha, 1892, Early history of Macedonia (op. cit. 56-64), **4**, 210-215, Philip the Organiser (op. cit. 64-69), **4**, 215-218, Olympias, mother of Alexander (op. cit. 69), **4**, 219; Alexander's troops and the condition of Persia (op. cit. 92-104), **4**, 276-282; The death of Alexander (op. cit. 579-584), **4**, 391-392: *Vorlesungen über das Zeitalter der Freiheitskriege* Kiel, 1846 2 vols. The administration of Stein (op. cit. II, 403-408), **15**, 303-306 *Abhandlungen zur neueren Geschichte*, Leipzig, 1876, The European situation on Frederick's accession (op. cit. 273-276), **15**, 159-161
- Droz**, Numa, (1844-), Swiss statesman and editor, see **17**, 50
- Drumann**, Wilhelm Karl August, (1786-1861), German historian, *Verfall der griechischen Staaten*, Berlin, 1815, Philip's character (op. cit. Part I 27-30) **4**, 253-254
- Dryander**, Karl, German author *Erinnerungen aus der Kriegszeit 1870-1871*, Halle 1888 The news of Sedan in Berlin (op. cit. 16 18) **15**, 527
- Dryden**, John, (1631-1700), English dramatist *Poetical Works* The year 1666 in English history (op. cit. preface to *Innus Mirabilis*) **20**, 253
- Du Bellay**, Guillaume, (1491-1543) French diplomatist and soldier *Mémoires* (in Michaud's *Collection*, 1st series vol. 5) Field of the Cloth of Gold (op. cit. 131), **11**, 311 Battle of Pavia (op. cit. 196) **11**, 317
- Du Bellay**, Jean, (1492 1560) Bishop of Bayonne *Tellies* quoted by C. Knight (*q. v.*) in *Popular History of England* The French in London **19**, 108, Banishment of foreigners **19**, 110
- Du Cange**, Charles du Fresne, (1610 1688) French lexicographer see **6**, 663
- Ducas**, Michael, (fifteenth century) Byzantine historian see **6**, 653
- Du Clercq**, Jacques, (1420 ca. 1475) French scholar see **13**, 249
- Duclos**, Charles Pineau, (1701 1772) French writer *Mémoires Secret des Rois de Louis XI et Louis XI* (in *Œuvres Complètes*) English piracy (1755) (op. cit. LXVIII 105), **12**, 65
- Duller**, Eduard, (1809 1855) German poet and historian see **15**, 621, *Geschichte der deutschen Volk* (continued by W. Petersen in 1861 Berlin 1891 Adolf of Nassau Albert I, and imperial aggressions (op. cit. I 317-322) **14**, 178 163 Henry VII and Ludwig the Bavarian (op. cit. I 323-330) **14**, 165 178 Restoration of Catholicism Tilly's victories (op. cit. II 26 106) **14**, 334 357 Last ten years of the Thirty Years War (op. cit. II 134 153) **14**, 379 52 *Zweyten* (op. cit. II 369) **15**, 394 Germany and the July revolution (op. cit. II 369 372) **15**, 402 404 The Frankfurt parliament the organisation of Schleswig Holstein (op. cit. II 388) **15**, 413 Reaction against democracy (op. cit. II 390 392) **15**, 424 433 Utter failure of the assembly (op. cit. II 393 397) **15**, 456 Birth of the Prussian constitution (op. cit. II 396-397) **15**, 460
- Dümichen**, Johann, (1855 1894) German linguist *q. v.* **1**, 298
- Dumouriez**, Charles François, (1733 1823) French statesman and writer see **10**, 652
- Dumrath**, O. H., article on The Recent History of Sweden in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Events in Sweden 1872 1901 (op. cit. XXXIII 116 118) **16**, 487-493
- Dunbar**, George, (1774-1831) Scottish scholar article in Potters *Antiquities of Great Edinburgh* 1820 Early life of Demosthenes (op. cit. II 91 96) **4**, 222 223
- Duncker**, Maximilian Wolfgang, (1812 1886) German historian see **1**, 298, **15**, 621, *Geschichte des Alterthum*, Leipzig fifth edition 1875-1885 7 vols. Samuel Saul and David (op. cit. III, 100-115), **2**, 75-85, Early history of the Arabs (op. cit. I 258-311) **8**, 100-105
- Dunham**, Samuel Astley, (d. 1878) English historian see **22**, 371 *History of Europe in the Middle Ages* (Hudner's Cabinet History) London 1833 4 vols. The successors of Clovis (op. cit. II 10 15) **7**, 477-480 The Normans in Italy (op. cit. I, 111-113) **9**, 68-69 Roger II (op. cit. I 117 118) **9**, 77 78 Pisa and Genoa (op. cit. I 74-85) **9**, 261 263 *History of Spain and Portugal* London 1832 5 vols. The Arabs in Europe (op. cit. I 17, 200) **8**, 191-207 Decline of Moslem power (op. cit. II 291-311) **8**, 233-248, The Phœnician invasions of Spain (op. cit. I 21 29) **10**, 4-7, Roman administration and the Advent of Christianity (op. cit. I 71 76), **10**, 10-30 *History of Poland*, London 1831 Early history (op. cit. I 1-65) **24**, 1-30, Hedwig and her lover (op. cit. I 102 104) **24**, 40, Russian machinations (op. cit. 229-240), **24**, 88 *A History of the German Empire* London 1834 3 vols. The German constitution (op. cit. I 205-210) **14**, 132-14, The reign of Ferdinand I (op. cit. III, 165-185), **14**, 316-319 *Danish Sweden and Norway* London 1839 3 vols. Magnus I (op. cit. II 261-267) **16**, 102-103 Harthacnut and Svend (op. cit. II, 171-184), **16**, 131-139, Union of Sweden, Norway and Denmark (op. cit. II, 209-316), **16**, 187-197, Gustavus Vasa (op. cit. III, 73-101) **16**, 236-250, Lind of Gustavus III (op. cit. III, 296-298), **16**, 409-411
- Dunlop**, John Colin, (d. 1842), British historian *Mémoires of Spain during Reigns of Philip IV and Charles II*, Edinburgh, 1831 2 vols.; Causes of Spain's rapid decline (op. cit. I, 1-25), **10**, 262-266, The distress of Spain (op. cit. I 319-322), **10**, 277-278
- Duray**, Georges, (1853 ) French historian *Histoire de Turenne*, Paris, 1880; Turenne's campaigns and character (op. cit. 114-120, 129 143) **11**, 582-583

- Duray, Jean-Victor**, (1811-1894), French historian, see **13**, 249. *Histoire des Grecs*, Paris, 1887, 1889, Boston, 1890. Effect of Lycurgus' systems (op cit I, 469-475), **3**, 141-142. The origin of animosity between Greeks and Barbarians (op cit II, 394-407, 427), **3**, 262-268. Architecture (op cit III, 94-116), **3**, 477-483. Sculpture (op cit III, 116-139) **3**, 483-487. Painting music etc (op cit III, 141-149), **3**, 487-491. Demosthenes and Sphacteria (op cit III, 259-268) **3**, 575-579. The rise of Alcibiades (op cit III, 284-302), **3**, 584-590. Harbness of the Spartan hegemony and degeneracy of Sparta (op cit III, 483-500), **4**, 76-81. *Histoire romaine jusqu'à l'invasion des barbares* seventeenth edition Paris 1889. History of the emperors Tibertius to the death of Nero (op cit I, 405-412) **6**, 133-137. The enormities of Nero (op cit I, 427), **6**, 202. Reign of Antoninus Pius (op cit I, 154-159) **6**, 290-291. Barbarian invasions (op cit I, 560-566) **6**, 519-522. Theodosius named Augustus (op cit I, 567-571) **6**, 525-528. *Histoire du Moyen Age* Paris, 1846 fourteenth edition, 1896. Louis le Debonnaire (op cit. I, 165-168) **7**, 557-559. The Icutonic crusade (op cit I, 318-333), **8**, 460-466. Gregory the Great (op cit I, 134-141), **8**, 531-533. Aspects of thirteenth century civilisation (op cit I, 361-362, 362-367, 369-370) **11**, 71-73. Iron Pontiers to Marcell's death (op cit I, 431-433) **11**, 132-133. *Petite Histoire de France* Paris 1863. The Crimean War (op cit 201-206), **13**, 129-130. Solferino (op cit 206-212), **13**, 135-139. *Histoire populaire de la France* Paris, Social manners under the directory (op cit IV, 230-232) **12**, 120. *Histoire de France (Histoire Universelle)* Paris 1855 2 vols, twentieth edition 1898. The battle of Bouvines (op cit I, 340-344) **11**, 51-55. Progress of the monarchy under St Louis (op cit I, 368-374) **11**, 67-71. Fixation in France (op cit I, 408-411) **11**, 57-58. Reorganisation of France with the aid of Sully (op cit II, 103-104) **11**, 107. Character and policy of Henry IV (op cit II, 58-59), **11**, 417. The ministry of Colbert (op cit II, 206-209) **11**, 531-531. Conde in Alsace and the Netherlands (op cit II, 245-249) **11**, 583-586. Presume of the principal creations of the convention (op cit II, 528-529) **12**, 113-116. The origin and rise of Napoleon (op cit II, 530-532) **12**, 122-123. The return and mistakes of the Bourbons (op cit II, 600-601) **12**, 618-619. and other citations.
- Dyer, Thomas Henry**, (1804-1888) English historian see **6**, 663. *A History of the City of London* 1866. Hardebus attempt to capture Rome (op cit 67-68) **5**, 142.

## E

- Easter Chronicle**, (sixth and seventh centuries) see **6**, 654.
- Ebers, Georg Moritz**, (1837-1898) German Egyptologist see **1**, 238.
- Ebert, George Frederick Felix**, (1812-1884) German historian *Geichte des preussischen Staat* Breslau 1867-1873 7 vols. Last years of Frederick William III (op cit VII, 166-173) **15**, 407-409. The united communities (op cit VII, 215-218) **15**, 424-425. The assertion of Prussian supremacy (op cit VII, 517-522), **15**, 471-475. The Austro-Prussian War (op cit VII, 573-582) **15**, 487-490.
- Eckhardt Julius**, (1836-) Russian historian see **17**, 603. *История old russkikh, 1836-1870* translated as *Modern Russia* London 1870, Effects of the emancipation of the serfs (op cit 59-62) **17**, 633-639.
- Eckermann, Johann Peter**, (1792-1854) German author *Conversations with Goethe* quoted by Bisset (p. 1) in *Goethe's Letters*. The youth of Charles Augustus **15**, 511.
- Edda Saemundar**, (The Elder Edda), Baldur's doom (op cit I, 181-183), **16**, 26-27.
- Eden, Richard**, (1821-1876) English translator see **23**, 675.
- Eggleston, Edward**, (1837-1902), American historian see **23**, 675. *The Beginners of a Nation*, New York, 1896. The founders of American liberal institutions (op cit 173) **22**, 609. Estimate of Roger Williams (op cit 297-301-306) **23**, 98-99. *The Transit of Civilization* New York, 1901. Judge Sewall and Cotton Mather at Salem (op cit 34), **23**, 176-177. End of witchcraft trials (op cit 36) **23**, 177.
- Ehrenberg, Fritz**, (1848-) *Kleine Ichnologie in grosser Zeit*, Strasburg, 1890, William I proclaimed emperor (op cit 115-116), **15**, 527-528.
- Einem, J. A. C von**, German minister, annotator and translator in 1769 of J. L. von Mosheim's *Institutionum historia ecclesiastica antiqua et recentioris libri II* his annotations are quoted in the English translation by Murdock & Sonnet, Inquisitional methods of convicting a suspect (op cit II, 575-577), **10**, 571-572.
- Einhard (Eginhard)**, (ca 770-840), private secretary to Charlemagne *Annales Francorum*, see **15**, 624. *Vita Caroli Magni* (in Jaffé's *Bibliotheca Rerum Germanicarum*, IV, Berlin 1876); *The Life of Charles the Great* (op cit entire), **7**, 520-521.

- Eliot, Samuel**, (1821-1898), American historian, see **23**, 676; *Manual of United States History from 1492 to 1850*, Boston, 1856; Washington besieges Boston (op. cit. 214-219), **23**, 248-251; Washington's defeats the Conway cabal and Valley Forge (op. cit. 235-238), **23**, 265-267; Washington's discouragement (op. cit. 243-248), **23**, 269-270, The genius of General Greene (op. cit. 253-266), **23**, 277-283; The chaos after the revolution and the establishment of the Union (op. cit. 269-293), **23**, 287-294, Washington's second term and unpopularity and death (op. cit. 306-325), **23**, 302-307, An American warship searched (op. cit. 343-346), **23**, 321-323, disasters on land in the war of 1812 (op. cit. 359-363, 363-367), **23**, 332-334, 336-337, Presidencies of Monroe and J. Q. Adams (op. cit. 379-390), **23**, 345-353, Jackson's administration (op. cit. 395-411), **23**, 355-362, Repudiation and other citations (op. cit. 414-421), **23**, 363-366, The Mexican War (op. cit. 420-443), **23**, 369-376
- Ellinger, G.**, contributor to B. Gebhardt's *Handbuch der deutschen Geschichte*, Leipzig 1891-1892, 2 vols., Aspect of the eighteenth century culture (op. cit. II, 454), **15**, 333 The reaction against rationalism: Goethe (op. cit. II, 454), **15**, 342, Schiller (op. cit. II, 458), **15**, 347
- Ellis, George E.**, (1814-1894), American historian, see **23**, 676, Chapter on "The Sentiment of Independence" in Winsor's *Narrative and Critical History of America*, The declaration of independence (op. cit. VI, 239-240) **23**, 252-253
- Elphinstone, Mountstuart**, (1779-1859) English colonial official and historian; *History of India*, London, 1858, 10 vol. Mems code (op. cit. I, 19-36, 49-70), **2**, 508-513, 515-517, Religion of the ancient Hindus (op. cit. I, 71-87) **2**, 529-533, Baber's invasion (op. cit. 90-91, 117-118), **22**, 24-25, The great Akbar (op. cit. II, 223-306), **22**, 27-31
- Elvas** (possibly Alvaro Fernandez), (sixteenth century) Narrative of 'The Gentleman of Elvas' or *Relaçam verdadeira do trabalho que o uernad' de dom Fernando de Souto e certos p'dalgos portuguezes passaram no d' alimen da provincia da Ilorida Aquella mente feita per hu fidalgo Delas*, English translation Virginia Richby Valuel by the *Description of the Ma nland of Ilorida Ilorid' de Souto* by Richard Hakluyt London 1609, in supplement vol to Hakluyt's *Voyages* London 1812, An eye-witness on Souto's death (op. cit. 741-744) **22**, 481-484
- Emmer, Johannes**, *Kaiser Franz I. und die Revolution*, 1880, 2 vols., Austria's inaction in the Crimean War (op. cit. I, 200-207) **15**, 13-14
- Énault, Louis**, (1822-), French traveller, *L'Amérique centrale et meridionale*, Paris 1866, The natives of Brazil (op. cit. 108, 122, 143, 149) **23**, 653-657
- Encyclopædia Britannica**, tenth edition London and Edinburgh 35 vols., The exploits of Pyrrhus (op. cit. VIII, 483-484) **4**, 502 The death of Queen Christina (op. cit. V, 703) **16**, 331, The myth of the woman pope (op. cit. XIII, 695) **8**, 567-568, Bolivia (op. cit. XXVI, 292-293), **23**, 615 Nepal (op. cit. XXXI, 122) **24**, 511 for other citations, see names of contributors: Carruthers, Douglas, Fiske, Gardner, Jebb and others
- Ennes, Antonio**, (1818-) Portuguese historian and dramatist, in *Ordre's Historia de Portugal*, Lisbon, 1877, 6 vols. The reign of Dom Diniz (op. cit. II, 159-160), **10**, 441-443 The character of Afonso IV (op. cit. II, 228-229), **10**, 445-446 The expedition against Ceuta (op. cit. II, 372-377), **10**, 455-457, the decadence of Portugal (op. cit. IV, 5-7) **10**, 492-494, 506-508 Formation of the East India Company (op. cit. IV, 246), **10**, 505, The conspiracy of 1640 (op. cit. IV, 547-548) **10**, 510-511
- Ephraem of Constantinople**, (fourteenth century), Byzantine chronographer, see **6**, 654
- Erasmus, Desiderius**, (1465-1536) Dutch scholar and philosopher, *Epistole*, quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *Popular History of England* On English manners **19**, 51, 52
- Eratosthenes**, (276 B.C. 196 B.C.) Greek geometer and astronomer, quoted by Strabo (q. v.) in *Geography* On liquid asphaltus **1**, 483
- Erman, Adolf**, (1854-) German orientalist see **1**, 295 Essay on *Egypt as a World Influence* **1**, 57-64 *Ägypten und ägyptische Kunst* in *Monumenti* Tübingen, 1885-1887, 2 vols., Gifts and riches of the temples in ancient Egypt animal worship (op. cit. I, 403-412), **1**, 225-227
- Erlev, Christian**, (1852-), Danish writer, see **16**, 199
- Esarhaddon**, (?-ca 668 B.C.) King of Assyria Translation of his inscriptions in the British Museum, Conquests of Esarhaddon, **1**, 117-118
- Esmein, Jean Paul Hippolyte Emmanuel Adhémar**, (1818-) French jurist, *Mélanges de droit de droit et de critique*, Paris, 1887, Position of women in Rome and the law of marriage (op. cit. 102-115), **5**, 346-350
- Etterlin of Lucerne, Petermann**, (ninth century), Swiss soldier and chronicler, see **17**, 51
- Eugippius**, (fifth and sixth centuries), Italian monk, see **6**, 647.
- Eunapius**, (ca 347-414 A.D.), Greek sophist, see **6**, 654
- Euripides**, (480-406 B.C.), Athenian tragic poet, *Andromache*, quoted by H. Goll (q. v.) in *Kulturbilder aus Hellas und Rom*, Status of Greek women, **3**, 475
- Eusebius**, (ca 260-340 A.D.), Greek writer and theologian, see **6**, 647, *Ἐκκλησιαστικὴ ἱστορία*, quoted by I. P. Cory (q. v.) in *Ancient Fragments*, **1**, 576, 576, 577.
- Eustathius of Epiphania**, (fifth and sixth centuries), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 654.



- Eutropius, Flavius**, (fourth century), Latin historian, see **6**, 647, *Breviarium Historiae Romanae*, Leipsic, 1800, Roman census (op cit II), **8**, 143
- Evelyn, John**, (1620-1706), English diarist, *Diary and Correspondence* new ed. London, 1859 4 vols., Description of the great fire (op cit II 12) **20**, 254-255, The Dutch invasion (op cit II, 27), **20**, 260, 261, Character of Queen Mary II (op cit II, 346), **20** 447
- Ewald, George Heinrich August**, (1803-1873), German orientalist and biblical critic, see **2**, 231.
- Ewes, see D'Ewes**
- Exmouth, Edward Pellew, Viscount**, (1757-1833) English admiral, *Letters*, quoted from the *Life of Exmouth* by Osler (q v.), Battle of Algiers **21** 505
- Eyrbyggja Saga**, quoted by Beamish (q v.) in *Discovery of America*, The Irish colony in America, **22**, 403 404

**F**

- Fabre d'Églantine, Philippe François Nazaire**, (1750-1794) French politician and author, *Poésies de Marat* Paris 1793, Estimate of Marat (op cit) **12** 407
- Fabyan, Robert**, (d 1513) English chronicler *View from the of England and France (Concordance of Histories)* London 1811 Edward II and Peter Gaveston (op cit 402), **18** 430 Death of Henry VI (op cit 662) **18** 595 Extravagance of Richard III (op cit 671 672) **18** 621 622
- Falcandus, Hugo**, Italian chronicler (12th century) *Historia Sicula* (in Muratori *Rerum Italicarum Scriptores* vol VII) German invasion of Sicily (op cit 252 253) **9** 81 82
- Fanshawe, Lady Anne**, (1623-1680) English writer *Memoirs* quoted by R. Vaughan (q v.) in *History of England under the Stuarts* Return of Charles II **20** 213
- Faria, Manoel Severim de**, (1583-1655) Portuguese antiquary and theologian, see **10**, 652
- Faria y Sousa, Manoel de**, (1590-1649) Portuguese historian see **10** 652
- Favre, Jules**, (1809-1880) French publicist *Le gouvernement de la défense nationale*, Paris, 1871-1875 3 parts Entry of German troops into Paris (op cit) **13** 151
- Fergusson, James**, (1808-1886) Scottish architect and author see **1** 290
- Ferrand, Antoine de**, (1751-1825) French publicist *Histoire de la décadence de la République* Paris 1865 3 vols. The Edmunds (op cit I 283 292) **17** 383 385
- Ferrière Charles-Élie Marquis de**, (1741-1804) French writer *Mémoires sur l'histoire de la république française* (ed. de la République) Paris 1821, 37 vols. The Fall of the Bastille (op cit I 6 16) **12** 157 158, The ceremony of the Federation (op cit II 85 90) **12** 227 228
- Finlay, George**, (1799-1875) English historian *History of the Empire of the East* Edinburgh and London 1866 2 vols. The Theban Empire (op cit 2 11) **7** 197 206, Wars with Sarcus and Bulgarians (op cit 59-69) **7**, 211 215
- Irene and Iconoclasm** (op cit 85-92) **7** 217-219 The wars of Nicephorus (op cit 301-397) **7**, 211-233, Glory and decline of the Empire (p cit 402-426), **7**, 235-242, Basil II (op cit 436-452) **7** 243-248, Separation of Greek and Latin Churches (op cit 525-527) **7**, 250-251 Michael Palaeologus (p cit II 44-463) **7** 305-317, Andronicus II (op cit II 507-521) **7** 317-321, Manuel II Joannes VII Constantine XIII (op cit II 587-591) **7**, 331-345 *Greece under the Romans* Edinburgh and London, 1857 Gothic influence in Greece (op cit 187-194) **7** 30-33, Military tactics under Justinian (op cit 245-256) **7** 100-105 Byzantium rids Rome of the Goths (op cit 256-262 283-300) **7** 106-113, The relations of the Roman Empire with Persia (op cit 315-320) **7**, 121-122 The Empire under Heraclius (op cit 379-389) **7**, 170-196
- History of Greece under the Ottoman and Venetian Dominations* Edinburgh, 1856, The Mohammedan government (op cit 1-7) **24** 223-226 Ottoman dominion (op cit. 8-10) **24**, 227-228, Siege of Candia (op cit 131-132) **24** 356 357
- Fischer, Karl**, (1840-), German historian *Geschichte der auswärtigen Politik und Diplomatie im Reformations-Zeitalter*, Gotha, 1874, Paul IV and Russian aggression (op cit 133-147) **14**, 313-315
- Fiske, John**, (1842-1901), American historian see **23** 676, *The Critical Period of American History 1783-1789*, Boston, 1888, The crisis in American history (op cit 50-98), **23**, 284-287, Estimate of Alexander Hamilton (op cit 124-125), **23**, 301 *The American Revolution*, Boston, 1891, 2 vols., The Boston tea-party (op cit I 91-93), **23**, 238; Results of the revolution (op cit II 289-290) **23** 253-254 *The Discovery of America*, Boston, 1892, 2 vols., The first hint of English supremacy (op cit II, 1-2), **22**, 452-453 *Old Virginia and her Neighbors*, Boston, 1897, 2 vols., Defends the Pocahontas tradition (op cit), **22**, 575, Virginia as a school of political liberty (op cit I, 43), **23**, 121: *Dutch and Quaker Colonies in America*, Boston, 1899, 2 vols., The influence of the

- Dutch on American history (op cit II, 355-356), **23**, 1, The achievements of Hudson (op cit I, 94-95), **22**, 500-501, Importance of Iroquois alliance (op cit I, 97), **23**, 86, Estimate of Leisler (op cit II, 207-208), **23**, 164 article on "Grant" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, The Vicksburg campaign (op cit XXIX, 54), **23**, 440-441, Lookout Mountain and Missionary Ridge (op cit XXIX, 94-95), **23**, 442-443
- Fitzgerald, James Foster Vesey**, (1846-) Irish lawyer, *Australia*, London 1881, The founding of New South Wales (op cit 46-56) **22** 235-236
- Fitzstephen, William**, (twelfth century), English monk and historian, *Life of Becket (Vita Sancti Thomæ)* quoted by Macfarlane (q v) and Thomson in *History of England* Learning in reign of Henry II **18** 297
- Flatley Book, The**, see Codex Flatoyensis
- Flathe, Heinrich Theodor**, (1827-1900) German historian, *Geschichte der neuesten Zeit* Berlin 1888-1891 3 vols (in *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte* von H. Flathe, G. Hertzberg und andere) Königgratz (op cit III 337-338) **15** 29 Autonomy (op cit III 729-730) **15**, 53-54 The union of the principities (op cit III 88) **24** 150, The Balkan states (op cit III 663-666) **24** 152 Russian Bulgaria (p cit III 666 seq) **24** 180-183 Russian and Austrian rivalry (p cit III 666) **24** 204, Ismail Pasha (p cit III 674) **24** 435 English intervention in Egypt (p cit III 674 seq) **24** 459-461 *Die Zeitdauer der Restauration und die Zeit der Revolution* (in *Orient's allgemeine Geschichte in Einzeldarstellung*, IV 2 Berlin 1883) The Nationalities and the Revolution (op cit 572-577) **14** 635-639 The rehabilitation (p cit 600-604) **14** 648-650 The Hungarian War (p cit 604-613) **14** 651-658 The 1848-49 campaign against Sardinia (op cit 619-623) **14** 658-661
- Flathe, J L F F**, German historian *Geschichte der Kaiserlichen Reichsarmee in macedonischen Kriegen* etc in *Denkschriften der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften* (p cit 15 2-183) 2 vols (success at the mercy of friendly Rome (p cit 4 53-55)
- Flaux, Armand de**, (1819-) French historian *Histoire de la Sicile sous les princes de la maison de la Cour Astrégy* in Sweden (p cit 127) **16** 304-305
- Flavius Blondus**, (or Flavio Biondo), (1393-1463) Italian historian and antiquary *Italia Illustrata* quoted by William Macfarlane (q v) in *The History of the Medici* (q v) de Medici **9** 353
- Fletcher, James**, (1811-1882) *The History of Poland* London 1851 National advance (p cit 30-31) **24** 30-31 The successful (p cit 38-41) **24** 7-9 Poland at its zenith (op cit 43-76) **24** 41-42 Bath in the Sarmatian (p cit 76-91) **24** 49-50 The beginning of Poland's decline (p cit 76-91) **24** 50-57 Stanislaus (p cit 147-172) **24** 67-70 The uprising of the peasants (p cit 323-344) **24** 91-99, A king with ut a country (op cit 34) **17** **24** 100-101
- Fleury, Claude, Abbé**, (1640-1722) *Histoire de Louis* 1691 1711 20 vols new edition Paris 1837 6 vols *Saint-Pierre* etc in Sweden (p cit VI 213-216) **16** 197-198
- Fleury, Jean François Bonaventure**, (1816-) French author see **17** 51
- Floigl, Victor**, *Charaktere der Geschichte* etc in *Kleinere Schriften*, Leipzig 1881 The character and importance of (q v) (p cit 61-67) **2** 597-600
- Florence of Worcester**, (d 1118) English chronicler a monk *Chronicon* quoted by Knight (q v) in *History of England* Date of Matilda de Bruce **18** 339
- Florez, Enrique**, (1701-1773) Spanish monk and historian see **10** 642
- Florus, Lucius Annaeus**, (lived in reigns of Augustus and Hadrian) see **6** 645 *Rerum Romanorum Libri IV* (J. P. de Gestis Romanorum Paris 1471 translated from the Latin by J. S. Watson *Epitome of Roman History* London 1861 The fall of Numantia (op cit 316-317) **5** 321-322 The war against the slaves (p cit 379-380) **5** 325 Caesar at war with Pompey (p cit 390-391) **5** 28-50 The events preceding Philipippi (op cit 396) **5** 511 (q v) death (p cit 401), **5**, 583, Antony at war with the Parthians (p cit 41) **5** 628-629
- Fonseca-Benevides, Francisco da**, (1555-) Portuguese historian *Das Rannhas de Portugal*, Lisbon 1575-1879 2 vols *Alfonsus* and *Isabelina* (op cit) **10**, 468-470 The reign of Joao II (p cit) **10** 470-472 *Immanuel the Fortunate* (op cit), **10** 484-486
- Fontane, Marius de**, (1835-) French author see **1** 630
- Fontrailles or Frontrailles, Louis d'Astarac**, Viscount de, (d 1677) French nobleman *Relation des choses particulieres de la cour pendant le règne de M. le Duc de Vars* quoted by Daresté de la Chavanne (q v) in *Histoire de France* De Thou implicated in conspiracy, **11**, 481
- Force, Peter**, (1790-1865) American historian see **23** 676
- Fordun, John of**, (d 1384) Scottish historical writer *Chronica Gentis Scotorum*, quoted by Knight (q v) in *History of England* Robin Hood **18** 324
- Forneron, Henri**, (1834-1886) French historian, *Les ducs de Guise et leur époque* Paris 1877, 2 vols: The siege of Metz (1552) (op cit I 152-172) **11** 343-346, The assassination of Henry, Duke of Guise (op cit II 352-358) **11**, 390-391
- Forster, John**, (1812-1876) English author *St John Eliot, a Biography*, London, 1872, 2 vols, The burial of Eliot (op cit II, 464) **19** 561
- Foxe, John**, (1517-1587), English martyrologist, *The Actes and Monuments of these Latter and Perillous Dayes, etc*, new edition, edited by S. R. Cattley, London, 1838, 8 vols, The

- evils of the Spanish inquisition (op. cit. IV, 451-452), 10, 572-573, The martyrdom of Rowland Taylor (op. cit. VI, 712-714), 19, 248-251
- Francis I.** (1568-1588) Austrian emperor, quoted by Majláth (q. v.) in *Geschichte des österreichischen Kaiserthums*, Letter to Archduke Charles, 14, 530-531
- Franklin, Benjamin**, (1706-1790), American philosopher and statesman, *Letters*, Letter of June 13th, 1750, describing situation of England 14, 5
- Fredegarus**, (ca. 660 A.D.) Frankish historian, *Chronicon* (continued) in *Monumenta Germanica Historica* Pepin and Waifar (op. cit. pars IV ch. 124) 7, 517
- Frederick (I) Barbarossa**, (1121-1190), German emperor, quoted by Menzel (q. v.) in *The History of Germany from the Earliest Period to the Present Time* translation by G. Horrocks On the encroachments of the Church 14, 98
- Frederick the Great**, (1712-1786) Prussian king *Quis Posthume* Berlin, 1798-1799, 15 vols. English translation London 1789 12 vols. His reasons for the first Silesian War (op. cit. I, 91-94) 15, 161-162 His comments on the Treaty of Breslau (op. cit. I, part I, 220-221) 15, 174 A king's right to break treaties (op. cit. I, 57-58, 66) 15, 189-190
- Freeman, Edward Augustus**, (1823-1892) English historian see 4, 630 and 22, 375, *The History of the Norman Conquest of England Its Causes and Its Results*, second edition, London 1871-1879, 6 vols. The Norman conquest the chief turning point of English history (op. cit. I, 1) 18, 168 article on the "History of England" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Accession of Alfred (op. cit. VIII, 283) 18, 75 Effects of the Danish settlement (op. cit. VIII, 284) 18, 81 Canute's personal reign (op. cit. VIII, 288), 18, 121; The accession of Harold (op. cit. VIII, 290-291) 18, 145-146 Domesday Book and the Germanic burial (op. cit. VIII, 291-292) 18, 196-197 Character and results of the Norman conquest (op. cit. VIII, 292-299) 18, 202-212 Feudal innovations of Hamlet (op. cit. VIII, 303) 18, 223 Fusion of Normans and English (op. cit. VIII, 302-303) 18, 236 Legislation of Henry II (op. cit. VIII, 307-308) 18, 294-296 Beginnings of parliamentary representation (op. cit. VIII, 308) 18, 328 Parliamentary government, the thirteenth century (op. cit. VIII, 314-316) 18, 425-427, Constitutional growth in the fourteenth century (op. cit. VIII, 321-324) 18, 510-514 Henry V and France (op. cit. VIII, 320) 18, 529 Reign of Henry VII (op. cit. VIII, 328) 19, 13 Estimate of Wales (op. cit. VIII, 334) 19, 119 Isabella Anne Boleyn guilty (op. cit. VIII, 336) 19, 175 Feign of Edward VI (op. cit. VIII, 339) 19, 229 The accession of Elizabeth (op. cit. VIII, 342-343) 19, 267 article on the "Normans" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The Normans in Sicily (op. cit. XVII, 546-547) 9, 44 Norman influence (op. cit. XVII, 551-552) 9, 83-84 *Historical Essays* first series London 1871 Estimate of William Wallace (op. cit. 75-76) 21, 50 The imperial title to the Holy Roman Empire (op. cit. 165) 15, 106 *The History of Federal Government in the United States* the *Alamo* to the *Disunion of the United States* (edited by John B. Bury London 1893) Comparison of the Italian and American Leagues (op. cit. 233) 4, 517 Marcus of Cervera the Washington of the League (op. cit. 193) 4, 518 Estimate of Aristides (op. cit. 380) 4, 525 The Samnites (op. cit. 5, 150 Rome and thebes compared (op. cit. 571) 5, 183 *The Reign of William Rufus and the Accession of Henry I* Oxford 1882 2 vols. The sons of the conqueror and Stephen (op. cit. II, 436) 18, 217 The ant enemy of England (op. cit. II, 5) 21, 33 *General Sketch of European History* fifth edition 1876 Opinion of Belsarius (op. cit. 17, 111) *The Historical Geography of Europe* third edition edited by J. B. Bury, London 1905 The true origin of the Swiss Confederation (op. cit. 269-270) 16, 544
- Freising, Otto von**, see Otto von Freising
- Freytag, Gustav**, (1816-1895), German dramatist and novelist see 15, 625 *Bilder aus der deutschen Vergangenheit* Leipzig 1867 5 vols. The meeting of Charles V and Luther (op. cit. II, part II, 127) 14, 218 Characterisation of Frederick II (op. cit. IV, 279-280) 15, 236
- Friedländer, Ludwig**, (1821-1885) German classical philologist and archaeologist, see 6, 604
- Friedmann, Paul**, English historian *Annals of the Boleyn Dynasty* 1881 2 vols., The date when Anne Boleyn became Henry VIII's mistress (op. cit. I, 163) 19, 131 London a third-rate city in Henry VIII's reign (op. cit. I, 5) 19, 139 Did Anne Boleyn and Henry VIII procure the death of Queen Catherine (op. cit. II, 176-177), 19, 164
- Frugisensis, Otto**, see Otto von Freising
- Froissart, Jean**, (1337-after 1400) Belgian historian see 13, 250 *Chroniques de France, d'Angleterre, d'Espagne et d'Espagne* Paris 1769 English translation by Thomas Johnes, London 1857 2 vols. How the countess of Montfort defended Hennebont (op. cit. I, 106-107) 11, 108-110, The battle of Crécy (op. cit. I, 164-168) 11, 114-118 The death of Jacob van Artevelde (op. cit. I, 41-42) 13, 324-325 The death of Robert Bruce The pilgrimage of his heart (op. cit. I, 26-28) 21, 117-118, The battle of Otterburn or Chevy Chase (op. cit. 365-376), 21, 155-159, Irish mode of warfare (op. cit. II, 578-579), 21, 389-390
- Froment, Antoine**, (1509-1551) French Protestant Reformer see 17, 51
- Fromentin, Eugène**, (1820-1876), French painter and author *Les maîtres d'autrefois*, Paris, 1876 Estimate of Van Dyke (op. cit. 143-151), 13, 601-603, Estimate of Frans Hals (op. cit. 299-301), 13, 605-606

**Frontinus, Sextus Julius**, (41-ca 103 A D), Roman author and engineer, see **6**, 648

**Frontraillas**, see **Fontrallies**.

**Frost, John**, (1800-1859), American historian, *Pictorial History of the United States*, Boston, 1844, 2 vols., Norse discoveries in Vinland (op cit I, 22-28), **22**, 408-411, Columbus' first voyage (op cit I, 33-36) **22** 427-429 Balboa (op cit 29-35), **22**, 471-474, The colonisation of Maryland (op cit 126-134), **22**, 598-602, Last years of William Penn (op cit II 84-95) **23** 15-46 Carolina and Georgia (op cit 93-104), **23** 58-64, Connecticut (op cit 196-202) **23** 104-107, Isles' rebellion (op cit II, 57-60) **23**, 161-163, Perry's victory (op cit 119-122) **23** 330-331, and other citations *Illuminated History of North America* New York, 1854 The career of Iturbide and the Mexican War (op cit 83 90), **23**, 622-625, Spanish dominion in Central America (op cit 97-106) **23**, 646

**Frothingham, Richard**, (1812-1880), American journalist and historical writer see **23** 676

**Froude, James Anthony**, (1818-1893) English historian see **22** 376 *History of England from the Fall of Wolsey to the Death of Elizabeth* London 1855-1866 12 vols. Leicester's failure in Holland (op cit VII 193) **13** 522 Estimate of Wolsey (op cit I 128-132) **10** 119-120, The turning point in Henry VIII's career (op cit I 173 177 178) **10** 121 The coronation of Anne Boleyn (op cit I 451 460) **19** 135 142 The Catholic martyrs The execution of Fisher and More (op cit II 253 256) **19** 145 155, Estimate of Henry VIII (op cit IV, 239 243) **19** 204 205 Estimate of Cranmer (op cit VI 429) **19** 259, Justification of the execution of Mary Queen of Scots (op cit VII 313, 341-342) **19** 379 Estimate of Moray (op cit IX 551-553) **21** 269 Estimate of John Knox (op cit X 415-436) **21** 270-271

**Fruin, Robert**, (1823 1891) Dutch historian see **14** 72

**Fryxell, Anders**, (1795-1881) Swedish historian see **16** 500 *Berättelser ur svenska historien* Stockholm 1823-1829 46 vols. partial English translation *The History of Sweden* London 1844 2 vols. The carriage of Stockholm (op cit II 47-55) **16** 231 236 Estimate of Gustavus I (op cit II 241 253) **16** 293-295 partial French translation, *Histoire de Gustaf II Adolphe* Paris The Polish War (op cit 54-61) **16** 313 314

**Fuchs, J.**, *Der zweite punische Krieg* Wiener Neustadt 1891 Hannibal compared with Alexander (æsar and Napoleon (op cit I 3) **5** 213-215

**Fuller, Thomas**, (1608 1661) English divine *History of the War* quoted by C. Mills (q v) in *History of the Crusades* The crusades misused at Hippo **8** 413 The death of Frederick Barbarossa **8** 353 The children's crusade **8** 411 Pope Innocent III and crusades **8** 423 The last crusades **8** 451 452 *Church History* London 1837 3 vol. On the burning of Wycliffe's body (op cit I 493) **18** 527

**Funke, Alfred**, *Das Deutsch-Braziliens* Leipzig 1902 German colonisation in southern Brazil (op cit preface) **23** 664

**Fyfe, Charles Alan**, (1815-1892) English historian *A History of Modern Europe* London 1891, 3 vols. Estimate of Mazzini (op cit II 465 469) **9** 554-555 Napoleon III's new policy (op cit III 95-400) **13** 1 140 Causes of French defeat in 1870 (op cit III 430-431), **13** 147, The insurrection of 1863 in Poland (op cit III 334 341), **24**, 122-123

## G

**Gachard, Louis Prosper**, (1800-1885) Belgian historian see **10** 642 Rapport au Ministre de l'Intérieur prefixed to Vol I, *Correspondance de Philip II* The Apostilles of Philip II (op cit xlv note) **10** 236

**Gaillard, Gabriel Henri**, (1726-1806) French historian *Histoire de François I* Paris, 1766-1769 7 vols. Estimate of Francis I (op cit III 247-292) **11**, 330-337

**Gardner, James**, (1825 ) English historical writer see **22**, 376 an Essay entitled *A Characterisation of the Tudor and Stuart Periods*, **19**, 1 12 *Henry the Seventh*, London 1902 Character of Henry VII (op cit 1-2) **19** 13 The Tudor policy (op cit 210) **19** 44 article on Mary in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, War with France (op cit XV 594) **19** 259-260

**Galitzin (Galitzin, Goltzin)**, Alexander Nikolayevitch, (1771 1844) counselor of Alexander I, quoted by N K Shilder (q v) in *The Emperor Alexander I* Baroness Krudener **17** 495

**Galvano (Galvam or Galvão)**, Antonio, (ca 1502-1557) Portuguese explorer see **Hakluyt**.

**Garampi, Giuseppe**, (1725-1792) Italian antiquary and writer, quoted by A Wolf (q v) in *Österreich unter Maria Theresia etc* Clerical reforms of Joseph the Enlightened, **14** 467

**Garcia, Juan Carlos**, Spanish historian *Castilla y Leon durante los remados de Pedro I, Enrique II Juan I Enrique III* Madrid, 1891, Pedro the Cruel murdered by his brother (op cit I 426-432), **10**, 90-91

- Gardiner, Samuel Rawson, (1829-1902), English historian, see 22, 376, *History of England from the Accession of James I to the Outbreak of the great Civil War*, London, 1884, 10 vols, 18, 235-236, Commons against Crown (op cit IX 375), 19, 597 *History of the Great Civil War* London 1888 1891 3 vols, The Civil War (op cit I 1) 20 1, Estimate of the death of Charles I (op cit III 601 604) 20 41 82 *History of the Commonwealth and Protectorate* London 1891, Ranks Dunbar with Vasey (op cit I 339), 20, 105 Cromwell's Place in History New York 1897 Estimate of Cromwell (op cit 113-116), 20, 182 article on 'Pym' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Estimate of Pym (op cit XX, 122) 20, 19-20 article on 'Raleigh' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Account of Raleigh (op cit XX 262 264), 19 411-413 *Introduction to English History*, London 1894, The last years of Henry VIII (op cit 106-107) 19 157 *A Student's History of England* London 1900 3 vols Wolsey's increasing power (op cit II, 375), 19 76 Execution of Mary Stuart (op cit II, 458) 19 312 The state of James finances (op cit II 184), 19 195
- Gardthausen, Victor Augustus, *Augustus und die Kaiserzeit* 1891 2 vols, Octavian acts after Caesar's death (op cit I 51-52) 5 611-614 Estimate of Antony (op cit I 417-430), 5 633-636, Augustus makes Egypt his private province (op cit I 449-456) 5, 43-47, The army and navy under Augustus (op cit 644-650) 5 11-20, Peace under Augustus (op cit I 477-480), 5 78 80, Comparison between Augustus and Napoleon III (op cit II 510-516) 5 80-84 Comparison between Rome and Modern England (op cit II 557-560) 5 51 86, Pains of Cicero (op cit II 587 595) 5 91 97, The Novum Sæculum (op cit II, 1002 1011) 5 97 101 Estimate of Augustus (op cit II 524-530) 5 129 131
- Garnbay y Zamalloa, Esteban de, (1525-1599) Spanish historian see 10 642
- Garnett Richard, (1835-1906) English librarian essay on *The Principles of Evolution as applied to History* 24 691 697 Rome and the Roman Power in *The Cambridge History* Estimate of Alexander VI (op cit I 241) 5 648
- Gaulot, P., *L'Empire de Maximilien* Maximilian on the Mexican throne (op cit 86-97), 23 632-634
- Gauss, H G, article on Luther and His Protestant Biographer in the *American Catholic Quarterly Review* for 1891 Luther's true character 14 286 87
- Gebhardt, Bruno, (1856-) German historian see 15 26 *Land und Leute des deutschen Geschichts* Leipzig 1891 1892 2 vols The domestic policy of Charles IV (op cit I, 558-560) 14 180-181 Character of Albert II and Richard III (op cit I 614-615), 14 216-22 The accession of William I (op cit II 60) 616 15 481-482 End of the war of 1570-71 (op cit II 66-663) 15 525 527 and other citations
- Gebhard, Emile, (1839-) French writer *Lescriptures de l'histoire en Italie* Paris 1879, quoted by E Muntz (q v) in *Les Précurseurs de l'Iconoclisme* Nicholas of Piza, 9 206
- Geddes, Michael, (1650-1713), English divine *Treat against Popery* London 1714, 3 vols, Effects and influence of the Spanish inquisition (op cit I 517 518) 10 595
- Geijer, Erik Gustaf, (1783-1847) Swedish historian see 16 500 *Svenska Folkets Historia* Örebro 1832 1836 3 vols English translation *History of the Swedish People* London 1851 Christian II, the Tyrant (op cit 76 79) 16 229-231 The respective virtues (op cit 117-118) 16 251 262 The revolt of the Västergötlanders (op cit 120 127 139 141-141), 16 284-293 Estimate of Charles IX (op cit 209), 16 290 Sweden as a military monarchy (op cit 212-235), 16, 314-322, Estimate of Gustavus Adolphus (op cit 287 288), 16 327
- Genesis, Josephus, (tenth century) Byzantine historian see 6 654
- Genlis, Madame de, (1746-1830) French writer *Souvenirs de l'éducateur* quoted by Turgot (q v) in *L'Ancien régime* Extravagance of the old regime 12 183 184
- Georgius Monachus, (tenth century) Byzantine historian see 6 654
- Georgius Syncellus, (eighth and ninth centuries) Byzantine historian see 6 654
- Gerdes, Heinrich, (1847-), German historian, *Geschichte des deutschen Volkes* Leipzig, 1890, 3 vols, Iothar and Ludwig the German (op cit I 12-33) 7, 575-587, The Northmen besiege Paris (op cit I 35-36) 7, 558 559
- Gervase of Canterbury, (1141?-1210?) English chronicler *Chronica* (in Rolls series), London, 1879, 2 vols, The struggle between Matilda and Stephen (op cit I, 3) 18, 248
- Gervinus, Georg Gottfried, (1805-1871) German historian *Geschichte des 19 Jahrhunderts seit den Wiener Verträgen* Leipzig, 1855-1866 8 vols The emperor Francis I and the growth of nationalities (op cit I 513-514) 14 594-597 The effectiveness of the Supplementary Act (op cit II 663-669) 15 375-375
- Gfrörer, August Friedrich, (1803-1861), German historian, *Byzantinische Geschichten*, Gratz, 1872-1874, 2 vols, The Iconoclasts (op cit II, 400-475) 7 207-210
- Gholam Hossein, see Hossein.
- Gibbon, Edward, (1737-1794) English historian, see 6 664 *The History of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, with variorum notes, London 1853 7 vols Estimate of Marcus Aurelius, and of the age of the Antonines (op cit I, 33), 5 305-306, The successors of Constantine to the death of Julian (op cit II, 267-338, 463-486), 6, 466-498,

- A battle by the Tigris (op cit III, 27-39), **6** 503-508, Election of Jovian (op cit III, 44-50), **6** 510-512, The humiliation of the Romans (op cit III, 51-69), **6** 513-518, Valens marches against the Goths (op cit III, 185-190), **6** 523-525, Virtues of Theodosius (op cit III, 249-261) **6** 528-531, Arcadius and Honorius succeed Theodosius (op cit 306-340), **6** 535-544, Alaric invades Italy (op cit III, 393-396, 424-432) **6** 550-556, Honorius retreats to Ravenna, Attila named emperor (op cit III 432-437), **6** 556-559 Attila deposed Rome sacked by Alaric (op cit III 437-449) **6** 559-561 Death of Alaric, succession of Ataulf (op cit III, 151-460) **6** 564-566, Constantine and Constantius (op cit III 460-476), **6** 566-571, The Huns and the Vandals (op cit III 523-544, IV 2-20) **6** 572-587 The invasion of Italy, the foundation of Venice (p cit IV 26-40) **6** 591-597 The Vandals pillage Rome (op cit IV 45-68) **6** 599-610 The barbarian emperor-makers (op cit IV, 93-100) **6** 614-618 Iulianus the eunuch (op cit III 484-509) **7** 33-41, The reign of Theodosius the Younger (op cit III 514-521), **7** 12-14 The Huns (op cit III, 548-564) **7** 48-54 The diplomacy of Attila (p cit III 565-581) **7** 54-60, Successors of Theodosius (op cit III 581-586) **7** 60-62 Justin I (op cit IV, 285-289) **7** 63-65 Justinian and Theodora (p cit IV 292-300) **7** 65-68 The factions of the circus (op cit IV 300-309) **7** 69-73 (Glorious) events of Justinian's reign (op cit IV 309-330) **7** 74-79, The building of St Sophia (p cit IV 331-335) **7** 79-81 Other buildings of Justinian (op cit IV 335-345) **7** 81-83 Suppression of the schools (op cit IV 349-356) **7** 85-86 The function of the Patriarchate (p cit IV 356-357) **7** 87 The Vandalic War (p cit IV 358-393) **7** 87-100 Barbarian invasions (op cit IV 439-459) **7** 111-121 Last year of Justinian (op cit IV 496-511) **7** 124-125 Justinian as legislator (p cit II 112-115, V 35-43) **7** 131-134 Reign of Justin II to Heraclius (op cit V 91-110) **7** 137-140 Reign of Heraclius (op cit V 110-137) **7** 140-142 War with Persia (p cit V 137-137) **7** 143-144 The reign of Constantine (V) (opronymus p cit V 301-305) **7** 210-211 Leo IV and Constantine VI (p cit V 303-306) **7** 215-217 The death of the Byzantine empire at Rome (op cit V 306-307) **7** 219-220 Nicholas I the Great (p cit V 307-316) **7** 220-225 Basil I the Great (p cit V 316-325) **7** 225-234 The apex of glory (op cit V 325-330) **7** 232-243 Basil II to Romanus Diogenes (p cit V 330-336) **7** 248-250 251-253 The captivity of the emperor Romanus (p cit VI 375-378) **7** 255-256 Isaac II (Comnenus) (p cit VI 378-381) (p cit V 341-344) **7** 265-266 Reign of Manuel I (p cit V 343-346) **7** 261-266 The adventures of Adrianus (p cit V 46-348) **7** 266-274 Intervention of the crusaders (p cit V 551-331, VI 46-553) **7** 275-276, Capture of Constantinople by the crusaders (p cit VI 54-573) **7** 275-281 Henry of Hamult (p cit VI 173-175) **7** 280-288 Jean de Brienne (op cit VII 24-35) **7** 299-302 The king of Sicily to Michael Palaeologus (op cit VI 484-488) **7** 304-308 The Catalans and the duchy of Athens (p cit VII 75-82) **7** 320-323 The fall of Constantinople to the Mohammedans (p cit VII 307-310) **7** 315-358 The rise of Theodore (p cit IV 24-25) **7** 340-345 Theodore the Great (op cit IV 255-281) **7** 345-344 Belisarius in Italy (p cit IV 407-430) **7** 399-410 The rise of Titus (p cit IV 404-410) **7** 410-418 Narses repulses the Frankish invader and quiet Italy (op cit IV 550-550) **7** 418-422 Alcin plans to invade Italy (op cit V 100-102) **7** 434-435 The end of Narses and Alcin (op cit V 102-109) **7** 435-439 Estimate of Mohammed and Mohammedans (op cit V 510-514) **8** 132-144 The conquest of Persia (op cit VI 1-21) **8** 151-155 The Syrian conquest completed (p cit VI 40-51) **8** 156-159 Egypt captured (p cit VI 55-68) **8** 160-165 The Arabs in Europe (op cit VI 87-101) **8** 191-196 The first crusade (op cit VI 419-451) **8** 338-342 (G) Hre elected king (op cit VI 461-471) **8** 353-356 The Second Crusade (op cit VI 483-485) **8** 358-359 The results of the Crusades (op cit VII 35-40) **8** 379-380 Capture of the pope Robert Guiscard conquest of Sicily eastern invasions (op cit II 385-391) **9** 69-77 and other citations
- Giehne, Friedrich, Zwei Jahre eurer deutscher Pht Schiffhausen, 1868, 2 vols.** The Schleswig-Holstein question (op cit I 22-23) **15** 22-23
- Giesebrecht, Friedrich Wilhelm Benjamin, (1814-1889),** German historian, see **15** 626 *Geschichte der deutschen Kaiserzeit* Brunswick 1881-1895 6 vols., Charles the Great and his last achievements (op cit I 109-144) **7** 539-554 The birth of German nationality (op cit I 148-150) **7** 574-575, Unification of the empire (op cit I, 207-209 215-216, 219-231), **7** 599-601 The coronation of Ott (p cit I 243-245) **7** 608-609, The tenth-century romance (op cit I 325-331), **7** 610-613, The imperial coronation (op cit I 456-458) **7** 615-616
- Gieseeler, Johann Karl Ludwig, (1792-1855),** German theologian, see **15** 626, *Lehrbuch der Kirchengeschichte*, Bonn, 1824-1856 6 vols., English translation *Compendium of Ecclesiastical History* The autocracy of Innocent II (op cit 80-92) **8** 610-612, The great schism of the West, moral condition of the clergy (op cit II 97-138), **8** 630-634, The heresies that provoked the inquisition (op cit III 387-473), **10** 564-569, Luther's appearance, his account of Tetzel (op cit V 218-227) **14**, 252-253, Luther arouses opposition (op cit V, 227-243) **14** 254-255, Luther at Worms, defies excom-

- munication (op cit V, 249-274), **14**, 256-257, Luther's power increases (op cit V, 275-290), **14**, 259, Zwingli inveighs against ecclesiastical abuses (op cit V, 298-325), **16**, 624-626
- Gilbert, Otto, (1839-), German historian, *Geschichte und Topographie der Stadt Rom im Alterthum*, Leipzig, 1883, 3 vols., Historical value of Roman myths (op cit I, 26-27), **6**, 100-102
- Gillies, John, (1747-1836) Scottish historian, *The History of Ancient Greece* London, 1825, The Sicilian expedition (op cit 205-216) **3**, 600-610, Athens after the Sicilian débâcle (op cit 226-232) **3**, 617-621 The revolt from the four hundred, Alcibiades' career (op cit 216-220), **3** 627-637, The revolt of Ithebes (op cit 291-294), **4**, 135-140
- Gindeley, Anton, (1829-1892) Austrian historian *History of the Thirty Years' War*, translated by Andrew Ten Broek New York 1881 2 vol. The royal charter of Rudolf II (op cit I, 255) **14** 335
- Giraldus Cambrensis, (1145 ca 1220) English ecclesiastic and historian see **22** 377, *Topographia Hibernica* in *Opera* London 1861 1891 5 vols. Henry II and Dermot (op cit V 227-228) **21** 37 Description of Strongbow (op cit V 272) **21** 371 Danish men of war in Ireland (op cit V 264) **21** 373 *Opera* Letter of Dermot to the earl of Pembroke (op cit V 246-247) **18** 280
- Girard, Abbé, *Nouvelle Histoire de France* Paris 1883, Casimir Périer and foreign affairs (op cit) **13** 59-60 60-61 Ministerial crises (op cit 410-416) **13** 69-72 The eastern question (op cit 116) **13** 75 Trubles in Italy (op cit 418-419) **13** 76
- Girard, Henri, *Histoire abrégée de la littérature hébraïque* Paris 1885 The defence of (hâterudun) (op cit 234-243) **13** 165-167
- Justiniani, Pietro, (sixteenth century) Venetian historian *Italy under the Count of Henry VIII 1511-1513* quoted by J. Karlin (p. ) in article on Henry VIII in *Encyclopædia Britannica* Henry VIII at the time of his accession **19** 55
- Gladstone, William Ewart, (1809-1898) English statesman *Knob and Little Sea* (in *Gleanings of Past Years* London 1879 7 vols.) The American Constitution (op cit I 212) **23** 294
- Glycas, Michael, (twelfth century) Byzantine historian see **6** 14
- Gneist, Heinrich Rudolf Hermann Friedrich von, (1816-1875) German jurist and statesman see **22** 377 *Student History of the English Parliament* New York 1887, Sale of judgeships under the Stuarts (op cit 250) **19** 70
- Godwin, William, (1756-1836) English socialist *History of the Commonwealth* London 1827 Clemency of Cromwell after battle of Worcester (op cit III 276) **20** 109
- Goes, Damião de, (1501-1540) Portuguese historian see **10** 653 *Cronica de Senhor Rey Dom Manoel* quoted by J. P. Oliveira-Martins (p. ) in *History of Portugal* The fate of Picheco **10** 382
- Goethe, Wilhelm Wolfgang, (1749-1832) German poet *Deeds and Wahrheit*, quoted by Loehr (p. ) in *Geschichte des Volkes Israel* The prophet **2** 57
- Goldsmid, Frederick J., (1818- ) English soldier article on Smid in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The misdeeds of Smid (op cit XXII 92) **22** 146
- Goldsmith, Oliver, (1728-1771) English author, see **4** 631 *History of Greece* London 1825 4 vol., The battle of Zepotum (op cit 217-222) **3** 617-630 The Social War (op cit 242-246) **4** 526 Rome against Philip (op cit 238-264) **4** 535-539 *History of Rome* London 1820 2 vols. Vespasian (op cit II 220-221) **6** 231-232, Titus and the Jewish War (op cit II 222-226) **6** 234-236 The empire at peace (op cit II 226-227) **6** 240 Character and death of Vespasian (op cit II 228-231) **6** 243-244 The endowments of Hadrian (op cit II 262-268 270-271) **6** 280-282 286-288, An emperor Pius (op cit II 274-277) **6** 291-292 Border wars (op cit II 281-283), **6**, 296-297 The revolt of Avidius (op cit II 285-288) **6** 299-301 Estimate of Aurelius (op cit II 292) **6** 304 *The History of Modern Europe: a Series of Letters from a Nobleman to his Son* published anonymously London 1762 new edition 1786 4 vols. Icarus killed, and the death of Gustavus (op cit III 121-122) **16**, 325, The fate of Ven Gortz (op cit 521-522) **16** 396
- Goldziher, Ignác, (1850-), Hungarian orientalist; Essay entitled *The Principles of Law in Islam* **8**, 294-304
- Goll, H., *Kulturbilder aus Hellas und Rom* Leipzig 1878 The position of a wife in Athens (op cit II 12-16) **4**, 373-476
- Gomez de Arteche y Moro, J., (1821-) Spanish soldier and historian see **10** 642
- Goncourt, Edmond, (1822-) and Jules de, (1830-1873) French novelists *Les maîtresses de Louis XI* Paris 1860 Midum de Pompadour (op cit 195-196 218-219) **12** 51-52
- Gonsalvus, R., *Sancta Inquisitionis Hispanica Arte al pueri dicitur ac palam traducta* Heidelberg, 1597 Preliminaries to torture (op cit 65-66) **10** 575 The torture of Joan Bohorquia (op cit 181) **10**, 577-578
- Goodrich, Samuel Griswold, (1793-1860), American author, *Pictorial History of America*, Philadelphia, 1877, The state of geographical knowledge (op cit 27-29), **22**, 413-415; Further voyages and death of Columbus (op cit 58-64), **22**, 440-451.

- Goodwin, John**, (1593-1665), English Puritan divine, *Account*, quoted by Bancroft (q v) in *History of the United States*, A witchcraft persecution, **23**, 173.
- Gorce, Pierre de la**, *Histoire du second empire*, Paris, 1894, 4 vols., Napoleon's address at Bordeaux (op cit I, 97-100), **13**, 126-127, Battle of the Alma (op cit I, 261-267), **17**, 565-568, The fall of Sebastopol (op cit 434-441), **17**, 579-584.
- Gorges, Ferdinando**, (ca 1566-1647), English military officer, *Briefe Narration of the Originall Undertakings*, London, 1658, The pestilence of 1613 (op cit 12), **22**, 613.
- Gosch, C. A.**, Danish diplomat, article on "Denmark" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Recent history of Denmark (op cit XXVII, 412-413), **16**, 449-450.
- Gosse, Edmund**, (1849-), English author, article on "Denmark" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Denmark in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries (op cit VII, 86-87), **16**, 412-413, The first Schleswig-Holstein War (op cit VII, 88), **16**, 439 article on the "Literature of Holland" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, The golden age of Dutch literature (op cit XII 92-95) **13** 593-595, 595.
- Gosselin, Jean Edme Auguste**, (1797-1858), French theologian, *The Power of the Pope during the Middle Ages* English translation London, 1953, 2 vols., The laws of Theodosius against heretics (op cit I 79-80), **10**, 563.
- Grabinski, Joseph de**, *Imédes de Savoie duc d'ostie roi d'Espagne*, Paris, 1891, The reign of Amadeo I (op cit 33-48) **10** 407-411.
- McGrahame, James**, (1790-1842) British historian see **23**, 677, *History of the Rise and Progress of the United States of America* London 1827, The doctrines of Roger Williams (op cit I, 268), **23** 91, The colonisation scheme of Lord Brooke and Say and Seal (op cit I 276), **23**, 104, Persecution of Quakers (op cit I 355-363) **23** 118-120.
- Grattan, Thomas Colley**, (1746-1861) Irish author *The History of the Netherlands*, London 1830, Philip the Bold (p cit 43-50), **13** 351-353, Charles the Bold (op cit 53-56 57-59) **13** 358-359, 360-361, Philip the Handsome and Charles V (op cit 63-71) **13** 366-370 Prosperity of the time (p cit 74-78) **13** 372-374, First deeds of Philip II (op cit 81-88), **13** 380-384 Grimella (p cit 90-102) **13**, 389-392, The Beggar's and the Calvinist outbreak (op cit 103-114) **13** 397-402 Conciliatory policy of Don John (op cit 151-154) **13** 465-467, The siege of Ostend (op cit 211-225) **13**, 538-547, Prince Maurice in power (p cit 229-238) **13** 553-556, Horowitz of Grotius end of the truce (op cit 242-250) **13** 569-573 Conclusion of the Eighty Years' War (op cit 251-261) **13** 576-585 Ambitions of William II (op cit 269-274) **13**, 610-613, The Peace of Nimwegen (op cit 290-293) **13** 640-643, State of Holland in 1722 (op cit 301-306) **14**, 1-2, The reign of Louis Bonaparte (op cit 322-350), **14**, 24-31, and other citations.
- Gravière**, see *Jurien de la Gravière*
- Greeley, Horace**, (1811-1872) American journalist, see **23** 677.
- Gregoras, Nicephorus**, (1295-1359) Byzantine historian and mathematician, see **6**, 651.
- Gregorovius, Ferdinand**, (1821-1891) German author, see **6** 664, **9**, 642.
- Green, John Richard**, (1857-1883), English historian, see **22** 377, *A Short History of the English People* London 1895, Estimate of King John (p cit 122) **18**, 334, Effect of the Armada's defeat (p cit 112) **19** 405 The 10,000 Irish in exile (op cit 611) **20**, 432, Estimate of George Washington (p cit 779) **23** 309 *The Making of England* London, 1883 2 vols. The moment when England was made (op cit II 217) **18**, 67 *The Conquest of England* London 1882 2 vols. Influence of Edward's coronation (op cit I 315) **18** 103 Origin of Athelred's title 'Unready' (op cit II, 77) **18**, 111, Importance of London's decision (p cit II, 199) **18** 124.
- Greenwood, Thomas**, (1790-1871) English historian *Cathedra Petri a Political History of the Great Latin Patriarchate* London 1856-1872 6 vols., Charlemagne and the pope (p cit III 80-112), **8** 554-565.
- Grey, J. Grattan**, English journalist, *Australasia, Old and New* London, 1901, The census system (op cit 83-85 87-89) **22** 242-243.
- Grimm, Hermann**, (1825-) German author *Ieben Michaelangelos Hannover 1860*, English translation by F. L. Burnett, *Life of Michael Angelo* London, 1896, 2 vols., Leonardo da Vinci (op cit I 212-213) **9** 395.
- Groot, Hugo de**, or Hugo Grotius, (1583-1645) Dutch historian see **14**, 72, *Annales et historiae de rebus belgicis* quoted by J. I. Motley (q v) in *The Rise of the Dutch Republic*, Erasmus, **13** 377.
- Grote, George**, (1794-1871), English builder and historian see **4**, 631, *History of Greece*, London, 1851-1856, 12 vols., Story of Cithige (op cit III 462-466), **2**, 308-310, The Scythians (op cit III 317-327) **2** 401-404, Treatment of orphans, criminals, and slaves (op cit II, 124-135) **3**, 94-97, The Messenian Wars of Sparta (op cit II, 567-571), **3** 143-144, Messenian kings Iphicles and Aristodemus (op cit II, 574-576), **3**, 146-147, Aristomenes and the second Messenian War (op cit II, 576-577), **3**, 147, The poet Tyrtaeus (op cit II 580-591-593) **3**, 149-151, Solon the Lawgiver (op cit III 127-132), **3**, 207-209, Democracy established at Athens (op cit IV, 145-156, 159-170), **3**, 231-236, Clisthenes the Reformer (op cit IV, 170-202), **3**, 236-245, Ostracism (op cit IV, 202-219), **3**, 245-251, The Democracy established (op. cit. IV,



- 219-222), **3**, 251-252; Trouble with Thebes (op cit. IV, 223-244), **3**, 252-260, If Darius had invaded Greece earlier (op cit IV, 351-352), **3**, 279, Character of Athenians as shown by treatment of Miltiades (op cit IV, 491-512), **3**, 280-284, Proceedings in Greece from Marathon to Thermopylae (op cit V, 62-63 69), **3**, 305-306, Themistocles and Aristides (op cit V, 70-78) **3**, 306-308, Congress at Corinth (op cit V, 78-93), **3** 308-313, The tale of Tempe (op cit V, 93-96), **3** 313-314, Battle of Artemisium (op cit V, 136-147) **3**, 331-334 Athens abandoned (op cit V, 147-152), **3**, 334-336 The fleet at Salamis (op cit V, 152-156) **3**, 337-338, Xerxes at Delphi (op cit V, 150-158) **3**, 338-339 Athens taken (op cit V, 158-162) **3** 339-340 Schemes of Themistocles (op cit V, 166-176) **3** 342-345, The battle of Salamis (op cit V, 178-186) **3** 345-348, The retreat of Xerxes (op cit V, 186-196) **3** 348-351 The spoils of victory (op cit V, 196-199), **3** 351-352, The new Athens (op cit V, 337-344) **3** 351-380, The misconduct of Pausanias (op cit V, 344-350) **3** 356-358 Athens takes the leadership (op cit V, 350-353, 355-356) **3** 358-389 The confederacy of Delos (op cit V, 357-363) **3**, 389-391 The treason of Pausanias (op cit V, 363-371) **3** 391-394 Political changes at Athens (op cit V, 371-377) **3** 394-396 The downfall of Themistocles (op cit V, 377-392) **3** 396-401 The victories of Cimon (op cit V, 416-419) **3** 408-409, The growing hatred of Corinth and the neighbouring Peloponnesian states toward Athens (op cit V, 415-437) **3** 423-424, The war with Corinth (op cit V, 437-440) **3** 424-425 The long walls (op cit V, 440-445) **3**, 425-427 Cimon recalled (op cit V, 446-453) **3** 427-430 The five years truce (op cit V, 453-456 462-463) **3** 430-431 The confederacy becomes in empire (op cit V, 464-468), **3** 431-432 Commencement of decline (op cit V, 468-476) **3** 432-435 The war with Potidaea and Macedonia (op cit VI, 90-100) **3** 441-447 Imperial Athens under Pericles (op cit VI, 1-2 5-17, 19-30) **3** 448-451 The origin of the Peloponnesian War (op cit VI, 101-151) **3** 510-521 The first years' ravage (op cit VI, 169-190), **3**, 527-534 The creation of Pericles (op cit VI, 190-204) **3** 533-539 Last public speech of Pericles (op cit VI, 221-229) **3** 541-547 The end and glory of Pericles (op cit VI, 229-239) **3** 548-551 The mutilation of the Hermae (op cit VII, 223-236 237-239 241-246) **3** 556-559 The overthrow of the democracy, the four hundred (op cit VIII, 48-51 55-56 57-59) **3** 621-627 The restoration of the democracy (op cit VIII, 39-426) **4** 16-23 The end of Alcibiades (op cit VIII, 126-133) **4** 23-25 Estimate of Socrates (op cit VIII, 671-684) **4** 45-48 Comparison of Spartan and Athenian rule (op cit IX, 250-272 273-279 281) **4** 72-76 The great deeds of Conon (op cit IX, 441-448) **4** 115-117 Conon rebuilds the long walls (op cit IX, 448-451 453) **4** 117-119 Life of Diagoras and the Asiatic Greeks (op cit X, 27-29 32-37) **4** 133-135 The trial of Timotheus (op cit X, 207-223) **4**, 148-150 The congress at Sparta (op cit X, 223-233) **4** 151-153 Estimate of Lysimachides (op cit X, 483-492) **4** 196-199, The battle of Chelone (op cit XI, 690-695) **4** 213-217 Philip takes Thebes (op cit XI, 696-699) **4** 247-248 Peace of Demades (op cit XI, 699-703) **4** 248-250 Political schemes, family broils (op cit XI, 705-709) **4** 250-251, The death of Philip (op cit XI, 709-714) **4** 251-255, Estimate of Philip (op cit XI, 716-721) **4** 251-255, Schemes of conquest (op cit XII, 67-72) **4** 271-276 The battle of the Granicus (op cit XII, 96-98 103-113) **4** 284-287 Courage and danger of Alexander (op cit XII, 113-118) **4** 287-289 Darius musters a new host (op cit XII, 143-149) **4** 297-301 Preparing for battle (op cit XII, 159-162) **4** 301-302, The battle of Issus (op cit XII, 162-172) **4** 302-305 The pursuit of Darius (op cit XII, 244-256 257-258) **4** 338-342 Conspiracies against Alexander (op cit XII, 255-260 262-270) **4** 342-346 Capture of Bessus (op cit XII, 270-276) **4** 346-347, Limit of Alexander's progress northward (op cit XII, 276-280) **4** 348 Remorse of Alexander (op cit XII, 280-302) **4** 350-351 Estimate of Demosthenes (op cit XII, 442-444) **4** 472-474 Antipater in Greece (op cit XII, 416-455) **4**, 474-476, The deaths of Antipater and of Demetrius (op cit XII, 455-457) **4** 476-477, Imperial edict recalling exiles (op cit XII, 462-465) **4** 477-480, Contest at Athens (op cit XII, 465-469) **4**, 480-481 Intrigues of Phocion (op cit XII, 470-486) **4** 481-485, The failure of Grecian freedom (op cit XII, 486-489) **4** 486-487 The last acts of Olympias' power (op cit XII, 493-504) **4** 490-493, Ptolemy in Greece (op cit XII, 504-506) **4** 493-494 Athens passive and weak (op cit XII, 506-517) **4** 494-497, Success of Demetrius in Greece (op cit XII, 515-521) **4**, 497-498, Battle of Ipsus (op cit XII, 522-530), **4** 498-501, and other citations
- Grotius, see Groot.
- Grünbeck, J., *Historia Frederici III et Maximiliani I*, Tübingen, 1721, Character study of Frederick III (op cit.), **14**, 222-227
- Grünhagen, Colmar, (1829-), German historian, *Schlesien unter Friedrich dem Grossen*, Breslau, 1890-1892, 2 vols., Prussian rule in Silesia (op cit II, 561-572) **15** 243-244
- Gubbins, Martin Richard, (1812-1863) Anglo-Indian official, *Mutines in Oudh*, London, 1858, An eye-witness' account of the relief of Lucknow (op cit 297-301), **22**, 191-193.
- Guelddenpenning, Albert, *Geschichte des oströmischen Reichs*, Halle, 1885, Comparison of the Eastern and Western Empires (op cit 1-22), **7**, 25-29

**Guenther, Reinhold**, (1863-), German historian, *Geschichte des Feldzuges von 1800 in Ober-Deutschland, der Schweiz, und in Ober-Italien*, I. raufenfeld, 1893, The victory at Marengo (op. cit. 91-96), **12**, 502-503

**Guicciardini, Francesco**, (1483-1540), Italian statesman see **9**, 642, *Istoria d'Italia*, Florence, 1561-1564, English translation *The History of Italy* by A. P. Goddard, London, 1753, 10 vols., The capture and fall of Rome (op. cit. IX, 226-227), **9**, 452-454

**Guillaume le Breton**, see **William le Breton**

**Guillmann de Fribourg, F.**, (sixteenth and seventeenth centuries) Swiss savant see **17** 51

**Guizot, François**, (1787-1874), French historian see **13** 231 **22** 375, *Collection des mémoires relatifs à l'histoire de France* Paris 1821-1835 31 vols. Characterisation of the abbot Suger (op. cit. VIII 7 10) **11**, 31 35 *Histoire de la civilisation en Europe* Paris 1831, English translation *The History of Civilisation* by William Haxlett London 1886 3 vols., Louis IX compared to Marcus Aurelius (op. cit. III, 243 244) **11**, 55 *L'Histoire de France depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'en 1830* Paris 1875 5 vols. The storming of Itege (op. cit. II 103 105) **11** 259-261 The battle of Fornovo (op. cit. II 493-494) **11** 292 293 Richelieu enters the Imperial arena (op. cit. IV 110 120) **11** 460 The Triple Alliance (op. cit. IV 262 263) **11** 565 569 Other treaties (op. cit. IV 269 273) **11** 573 575 The French situation in 1707 (op. cit. IV 335-337) **11** 621-622 The situation in 1711 XV accession (op. cit. V 1) **12** 9 Jun De Witt (op. cit. IV 270 272) **13** 631-632 *Histoire de la république d'Angleterre et de Oliver Cromwell* Paris 1834 2 vols. English translation *History of Oliver Cromwell and the English Commonwealth* London 1836 2 vols. The organisation of the English republic (op. cit. I 1-2 **20** 58 59) The council of state (op. cit. I 3 8) **20** 99-92, Cromwell's atrocities in Ireland (op. cit. I 97 99) **20** 99 The Butcher's Parliament (op. cit. II 21-36) **20** 1 7 112 Cromwell versus parliament (op. cit. II 94-101 102-106) **20** 153-155 156 157 *Histoire de la révolution d'Angleterre* Paris 1827-1828 2 vols. English translation *History of the English Revolution of 1640* London 1856 The trial and execution of Charles I (op. cit. 121-140) **20** 75 79 Likeness between the French and the English revolutions (op. cit. preface viii-xix) **20** 81-89 *Histoire du protectorat de Charles II* Paris 1836 English translation *History of Richard Cromwell and the Interregnum of Charles II* London 1836 2 vols. England after Oliver Cromwell's death (op. cit. I 1-2 **20** 113) The restoration (op. cit. II 261 264) **20**, 220 221 *Mémoires de la révolution française* Paris 1835 1865 5 vols. English translation *Memoirs of the French Revolution* London 1836 1860 3 vols. Socialist movements (op. cit. II 94-101) **13** 46-57 Lafayette accepts the ministry (op. cit. II 143) **13** 55

**Gumble, Thomas**, (d. 1676) English biographer *Life of Sir John Manners* quoted by J. Ingard (q. v.) in *History of the English Church* II 113 114 **20** 21

**Gustavus (I) Vasa**, king of Sweden (1569-1600) cited by I. G. Geyser (q. v.) in *History of the Swedes* London 1845 Sweden's dominion over Finland **16** 292

**Gutschmid, Alfred von**, (1811-1881) German historian (q. v.) *Die Ikonographie des Parthian Empire* to 53 BC (op. cit. 285 301) **8** 53-63 Decay of Parthian greatness (op. cit.) **8** 67-75

**Guyard, Stanislas**, (1816-1884) French orientalist article on The Eastern Caliphate in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The Eastern Caliphate (op. cit. XVI 573 574) **8** 184-186

**Guzman, Fernando Perez de**, (1493-1470) Spanish poet and chronicler *Cronica del reinado de don Juan II* new edition Madrid, 1877, Portraits of Juan II and Alvaro de Luna (op. cit. 713 714), **10** 122-124

## H

**Haas, C. P. M.**, *Administration de la France* Paris 1860 4 vols. Mirabeau's death (op. cit. I 325-332) **12** 230-231

**Hagen, Carl**, (1810-1868) German historian *Deutsche Geschichte von Rudolf von Habsburg bis auf die neueste Zeit* Frankfurt 1854 3 vols. Charles IV tries to win Lübeck (op. cit. 299), **14** 187 The growing power of the cities (op. cit. 299 303) **14** 185-191

**Hagenbach, Karl Rudolf**, (1801-1874) Swiss historian *Kirchengeschichte von der ältesten Zeit bis zum 19ten Jahrhundert* Leipzig 1865-1872 7 vols. English translation *History of the Reformation in Germany and Switzerland* ed. by Edinburgh 1878 Luther's marriage (op. cit. I, 394), **14** 264 Luther's personality (op. cit. II, 259-263), **14**, 285-286

**Hailes, Lord** (Sir David Dalrymple), (1726-1792) Scottish judge and author, *Annals of Scotland*, Edinburgh 1776, The death of Lord James Douglas (op. cit. 136), **21**, 118-119

- Hakluyt, Richard**, (ca 1552–1616), English translator and compiler of voyages see **23**, 677, *Divers Voyages Touching the Discoverie of America and the Islands adjacent unto the same*, etc., London 1582, Madoc's alleged discovery of America (op cit vol III p 1), **22**, 400–401 *The Discoveries of the World*, translated from Galvano's *Tradado*, London 1601, The Spanish passion for exploration (op cit p 16) **22**, 153 *The Principal Navigations, Voyages and Discoveries of the English Nation* etc., London, 1589, 3 vols., see Barlowe and Lane: *Voyages Navigations, Traffiques and Discourses* London 1600, 3 vols. see Coronado: *Virgin a Richly Valued* etc. London 1609 see Elvas
- Hale, Edward Everett**, (1822–) American author see **23** 677 article on the Naval History of the American Revolution in Winsor's *History of America* The revolutionary navy (p cit VI 361) **23** 271
- Halévy, Joseph**, (1827–) French orientalist see **1** 630 *The Relation of Babylonia with other Semitic Countries* **1** 309–317
- Hall, Edward**, (d 1547) English historian, *The Union of the Two Realms of Lancaster and York* London 1800 Leeds of Lancaster and York (p cit I) **18** 515–516 The marriage of James IV (op cit 498) **19** 58 Leeds of Henry IV (p cit 515) **19** 57, Hodden Field (p cit 561) **19** 67 The fall of the City of God (op cit 630) **19** 50–51, The divorce of Henry VIII from Catherine (p cit 750) **19** 120
- Hallam, Henry**, (1777–1859) English historian see **22** 78 *A History of the State of Europe during the Middle Ages* London 1848, 2 vols. The relation of Italy to the empire in 1024 (p cit I 185–186) **7** 628–629 The character of popes (p cit II 199–230), **8** 620–622 The Normans in Sicily and France (p cit I 19–22) **9** 64–66 Alfonso the Magnificent (op cit I 492) **9** 237–238 The government of Venice (p cit I, 446–460) **9** 268 Leonardo da Vinci (p cit II 108–109) **9** 396 Estimate of St Louis (op cit I 30–33) **11** 63 The states general of 1541 (p cit II 255–236) **11** 252 *The Constitutional History of England* London 1844, 3 vols. The character of Richard II (op cit I 65–66) **18** 499 The king and the parliament (p cit I 10–11) **19** 15–16 Constitutional effect of Henry VII's reign (p cit I 11–12) **19** 40–48 Estimate of Wesley (op cit I 22) **19** 118–119 Estimate of Queen Mary (p cit I 105) **19**, 265 Opinion of the execution of Mary Queen of Scots (p cit I 161–162) **19** 370–384 The Catholic persecutions (p cit I 115–164) **19** 444–447 The ecclesiastical polity (p cit I 213–216) **19** 435–441 Crises of Commons (p cit I 311–320) **19** 485–488 Courts of Justice were covered in and news (p cit I 2–1) **19** 529 Estimate of the third parliament (p cit II 418–419) **19** 563 Cromwell's usurpation (p cit II 244–246) **20** 14, Cromwell compared with Napoleon (p cit II 264–265) **20** 184 The revolution of 1688 (p cit III 85, 81–98) **20** 59 Importance of the Mutiny Bill (p cit III 119) **20** 125 Scotland after the Reformation (p cit II 314) **21**, 267, The downfall of Episcopacy in Scotland (p cit II 333–334), **21** 311
- Hauer, Carl Ludwig von**, (1768–1851) Swiss author see **17** 51
- Halliwel-Phillips, James Orchard**, (1820–1889) English historian *History of the Kings of England* London 1846, 2 vols. The letter of Richard the Lionhearted in his own defense (p cit I 7–9) **18** 317–318
- Hamel, Ernest**, (1820–) French historian *Histoire de la République française sous le Directoire et sous le Consulat* Paris 1872 Napoleon's expedition to Egypt (p cit 215–217) **12** 462–463 The battle of the Nile (p cit 232–238) **12** 463–467, The French defeat the English in Holland other victories (p cit 272–274 288–289 290–301 302–305), **12** 474–476, Victory of Admiral Linois at Algiers (p cit 430–431) **12** 313, Napoleon made consul for life (p cit 463–466 468–469) **12** 525–527
- Hamilton, William John**, (1805–1867) English geologist *History of Asia Minor, Pontus, and Armenia* London 1842, 2 vols. The position of Asia Minor in history (p cit Introduction) **2** 373–379
- Hammer-Purgstall, Joseph, Baron von**, (1774–1851) German orientalist *Geschichte des osmanischen Reiches* Vienna 1827–1834 10 vols. VII the Imperial (p cit II 61) **24** 132 The Peace of Sitowork (p cit VI 9) **24** 574 The Peace of Karlowitz (p cit VI 677–678) **24** 405
- Hammond, John**, (d 1707) American colonist *Truth and Rachel or the two fruitful sisters Virginia and Maryland* London 1656 quoted by Bancroft (p cit) in *History of the United States* Virginia a monarchical colony etc. **22** 314
- Hammurabi**, see Khammurabi
- Handelmann, Gottfried Heinrich**, (1827–1891) German historian see **16** 500
- Hanno**, (fifth century B.C.) Carthaginian explorer see **2** 363 *Περὶ τοῦ Αἰθιοπίας, Βαβυλῶνος, 1533* (The Periplus or Voyage) quoted in A II I Herodotus *Historical Researches into the Politics, Intercourse and Trade of the Carthaginian, Ethiopian and Lyptians*, Oxford 1838, 2 vols., Hanno's voyage beyond the pillars of Hercules (op cit I, 480–490) **2** 356–358
- Hanotaux, Albert Auguste Gabriel**, (1853–) French historian *Histoire de la France contemporaine*, Paris 1903, 2 vols., quoted by Rambaud (p cit) in *The Social Revolution of France*, The Commune of 1871, **13**, 213

- Hardwick, Charles**, (1820-1858), English theologian, *A History of the Christian Church during the Reformation*, London, 1856, The Diet of Spire and the name "Protestants" (op. cit. 51-56), **14**, 266-268, The Augsburg Confession (op. cit. 60-70), **14**, 269-270.
- Hardyng, John**, (1378-1465), English chronicler, *The Chronicle of John Hardyng*, London, 1812; Henry IV dismisses his son (op. cit. 369), **18**, 528.
- Harrington, Sir John**, (1561-1612), English poet, *Nugæ Antiquæ*, London, 1804, 2 vols., Account of a court fête under James I (op. cit. I, 348-353), **19**, 519-520.
- Harleian Miscellany**, quoted by Richey (q. v.) in *History of the Irish People*, Raiding expeditions in Ireland **21**, 404-405.
- Harnack, Adolf**, (1851-) German Protestant theologian, *The Roman State and the Early Christian Church* **6**, 629-642.
- Harrisse, Henry**, (1830-) French bibliographer and historian see **23**, 677, questions authenticity of life of Columbus by his son **22** 415 (note).
- Hart, Albert Bushnell**, (1854-) American historian see **23** 675, *Ihr Essentials of American Diplomacy*, **23** xxxviii *The Formation of the Union, 170-182* (in Epochs of American History Series) New York and London 1892, Foreign influence of the revolution (op. cit. 101-102) **23** 284 The American constitution an instrument of government (op. cit. 122-137) **23** 291-296 The 'X Y Z' affair, failure of American mission to France (op. cit. 167) **23** 313, The end of the Federalists, rise of Jefferson (op. cit. 173), **23** 316 The annexation of Louisiana by Jefferson (op. cit. 185) **23** 318 (note), The secession movement in New England (op. cit. 216-218), **23** 337-338.
- Hassell, William von**, (1833-) German soldier and author *Die schlesischen Kriege und das Kurfürstenthum Hannover* 1879 Prussia England and the new provinces of Friesland (op. cit. 75-84), **15**, 181-188 Saxon capitulation at Pirna (op. cit. 207-213), **15**, 190-193.
- Häusser, Ludwig**, (1818-1867) German historian *Geschichte der französischen Revolution 1789-1799*, Berlin 1867 The end of Privilege (op. cit. 171-175) **12** 212 *Deutsche Geschichte vom Tode Friedrichs des Grossen* Berlin 1855, 4 vols. in 2, The reign of Frederick William II (op. cit. I 191-204) **15** 257-268.
- Harthausen, August von**, (1792-1867) German historian see **17** 664, *Studien über den innern Zustand des Völkchens und insbesondere die landlichen Einrichtungen Hannovers* 1847-1852, 3 vols., Estimate of Peter the Great's influence (op. cit. I 30-33), **17**, 326.
- Haynes, Henry Williamson**, (1831-) American archaeologist, article on 'the Prehistoric Archaeology of North America' in Winsor's *History of America*, The primitive population of America (op. cit. I 364) **22** 399-400.
- Hazlitt, William Carew**, (1804-1893), English bibliographer *History of the Venetian Republic*, London, 1860 4 vols. 1900 2 vols., Munro's death (op. cit. I 605-611) **9**, 273-275, The assassination of Carmagnola (op. cit. II, 41-46), **9**, 290-293, The commerce of Venice (op. cit. I 805-807) **9** 301-305.
- Headlam, James Wychffe**, (1804-) English scholar and author article on "Austria Hungary in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*" Austria's foreign policy (op. cit. XXXI, 11 seq.), **15** 40, Conflicts between Germans and Czechs (op. cit. XXXI 21-27), **15** 56-62 article on "Germany in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*", The fall of Bismarck (op. cit. XXXIII 710-711), **15**, 543-545, The chancellorships of Caprivi and Hohenlohe (op. cit. XXXIII 710-714 715-716) **15** 543-551, The navy and Pan-Germanism (op. cit. XXVIII, 716-717), **15**, 564-565.
- Heeren, Arnold Hermann Ludwig**, (1760-1842) German archaeologist, see **1**, 299, **15** 62 *Ideen über die Politik den Verkehr, und den Handel der vornehmsten Völker der alten Welt*, third edition Göttingen 1815 4 vols. English translation, *Historical Researches into the Politics, Intercourse and Trade of the Principal Nations of Antiquity (Istoric Nations)* Oxford, 1846 2 vols., The commerce of the Babylonians (op. cit. I, 413-430), **1**, 481-491, Phenician land and people (op. cit. I, 292-301), **2**, 254-259, Phenician sea trade (op. cit. I 325-340) **2**, 330-334 Manufactures and land-trade of the Phenicians (op. cit. I 311-365) **2** 331-339 Hindu commerce (op. cit. II, 282-283), **2**, 519-524, Persia in civilisation (op. cit. I, 147-159, 241-246) **2**, 635-661 *Historical Researches into the Politics, Intercourse, and Trade of the Carthaginians, Ethiopians, and Egyptians*, English translation, Oxford, 1835 2 vols. Observations on Hanno's voyage (op. cit. I, 489), **2**, 355.
- Hefele, Carl Josef von**, (1809-1893) German theologian, *Der Cardinal Ximenes und die kirchlichen Zustände Spaniens* Tübingen, 1851, A Catholic view of the Spanish inquisition (op. cit. 241-350) **10**, 598-605.
- Hegel, Charles**, (1813-1901), German historian see **17**, 51.
- Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich**, (1770-1831) German philosopher, see **15**, 353, *Lectures on the Philosophy of History* English translation, London, 1857, Hebrew civilisation (op. cit. 203-206), **2** 203-205, The heritage of Alexander (op. cit. 285-286), **4**, 408-409.
- Heiserli, Jacque**, (1853-) Swiss littérateur, see **17**, 51.

- Heine, Heinrich**, (1799-1856), German poet and prose writer, see **15**, 357; *Sämmtliche Werke*, Hamburg, 1876, 12 vols; The writers of the eighteenth century (op. cit. VI, 36-41), **15**, 336-338, Portrait of Kant (op. cit. V, 186-188), **15**, 350-351
- Heinrich, William Alfreid**, (1829-1887), French historian, *Histoire de la Littérature allemande*, Paris, 1870-1873, 3 vols, The Romantic school (op. cit. III 264) **15**, 356
- Hellwald, Friedrich Anton Heller von**, (1842-1892), Austrian historian, *Maximilian I, Kaiser von Mexico*, Vienna, 1869, 2 vols, Growth of the monarchical party (op. cit. I, 98 seq.), **23**, 627-629
- Helps, Arthur**, (1813-1875), English historian, *The Spanish Conquest in America* London, 1856-1861 4 vols, The discovery of Nicaragua (op. cit. III, 69-76), **23**, 639-641; The Spaniards in Nicaragua (op. cit. III, 80-81, 235-244 245-260, 262-263, 268-269), **23**, 641-646
- Henderson, Ernest Flagg**, (1861-) American historian, *A Short History of Germany*, London 1902, 2 vols, Condition of Germany at the end of the seventeenth century (op. cit. II, 219-220), **14**, 491, The cult of the Holy Alliance (op. cit. II, 326), **15**, 362
- Henderson, James**, *A History of Brazil*, London, 1821, The Portuguese discovery (op. cit. 14), **23**, 652
- Henderson, T F**, article on "Frederick II" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Estimate of Frederick II (op. cit. IX 732-733) **14**, 122
- Henne-am-Rhyn, Otto**, (1825-) Swiss historian see **2**, 352 and **15**, 628 *Allgemeine Kulturgeschichte* Leipzig, 1870-1877 6 vols Sturm und Drang (op. cit. III 576-579), **15**, 334-340, Hegel (op. cit. III, 410), **15**, 335 Heine (op. cit. III 544 547) **15**, 337-338
- Henrietta Maria**, (1609-1669), consort of Charles I of England quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *History of England* Letter to Charles I **20**, 10
- Henry III**, (1551-1559) King of France *Discours du Roy Henry III a un personnage d'honneur et de qualité estant près de Sa Majesté et traitant sur le casus et motif de la Saint-Barthelemi* (in *Mémoires d'Etat* by Villiers, Paris 1665) Royal confession of motives for Saint Bartholomew massacre (op. cit. II 52) **11**, 365 370-373
- Henry of Huntingdon**, (ca. 1054-1155) English historian *11. Chronica of Henry of Huntingdon* (*Historia Anglorum*), London 1853 The drowning of Iudawne (op. cit. 169), **18**, 97 Iudawne the Iur (op. cit. 171) **18**, 104 The death of Iudaw Godwin (op. cit. 205) **18**, 138, Taxation in England in 1119 (op. cit. 246) **18**, 236
- Henry, William Wirt**, (1831-1900), American lawyer article in *The American Historical Review* October 1895 The true status of early Virginian liberty **22**, 554-559
- Herbert of Cherbury, Edward**, (1533-1633) English author *Life of Henry VIII*, quoted by Knight (q. v.) in *Popular History of England* The subsidy bill of 1510 **19**, 189
- Herculano de Carvalho e Araujo, Alexandre**, (1810-1877) Portuguese historian see **10**, 653, *História de Portugal* Lisbon 1848-1853 4 vols, Estimates of Alfonso I (op. cit. I 440-444 463) **10**, 432-434, The reign of Sancho I (op. cit. II 133-135) **10**, 434-436, Sancho II the Hooded" (op. cit. II 376 382 404-412), **10**, 437-438 *Da Origem e Estabelecimento da Inquisição em Portugal* Lisbon, 1854-1857, 3 vols Establishment of the inquisition (op. cit. I, 167), **10**, 489-490
- Herder, Johann Gottfried von**, (1744-1803) German philosopher and critic see **1**, 631, *Ideen zur Philosophie der Geschichte der Menschheit* Riga 1754-1791 4 vols, English translation *Outlines of the Philosophy of the History of Man* London, 1803, 2 vols, Estimate of the Crusades (op. cit. II 581-596), **8**, 477 479
- Hermann, E**, see Strahl, Ph.
- Hermann le Paralytique** (monk of Reichenau), (1013-1054) German poet, see **17**, 51
- Hermes Trismegistus**, Egyptian philosopher *11 Hermes Trismegistus traduction complete*, L. Mcnard, Paris, 1866, The annihilation of Egypt (op. cit. bk II frag IX), **1**, 195
- Herodianus**, (170?-240 A.D.) Greek historian see **6**, 618
- Herodotus**, (ca. 484-ca. 424 B.C.), Greek historian see **1**, 4 6 9 17 264 275, 300 320, **3**, 393, **4**, 618-622, *Isotoplas*, English translation, *The History of Herodotus*, by William Beloe, London, 1806, 4 vols, The labyrinth near the Moors (op. cit. I 83-92), **1**, 113-115, Egyptian manners and customs (op. cit. I 410-410) **1**, 212-216, Egyptian religious rites (op. cit. I, 345-362, 369-374) **1**, 222-225, Methods of embalming (op. cit. I, 424-428), **1**, 236-237, Why the Nile rises (op. cit. I 322-314), **1**, 269-273, The Assyrian king Sethos, or Shabak (op. cit. II 71-72), **1**, 409, A description of Babylon and its king Sethos, or Shabak (op. cit. II 71-72), **1**, 409, The customs of the Scythians (op. cit. II, 354-364, 412-436), **2**, 401-410, The story of Gyges and of Croesus (op. cit. I, 33-45), **2**, 446-463, The rise and fall of the Median Empire (op. cit. I 155-193), **2**, 573-580; Cyrus' battle with Queen Tomyris and death (op. cit. I 277-285) **2**, 593-596, The woman who played Minerva (op. cit. I 91-101) **3**, 223 The first Persian invasion of Greece, and the battle of Marathon (op. cit. III, 362-392), **3**, 264-273 Xerxes gathers an army for invasion (op. cit. III 417-464) **3**, 259-301, Xerxes reviews his host (op. cit. IV, 28-62) **3**, 314-319, Thermopylae (op. cit. IV, 131-155), **3**, 320-327, From Salamis to Mycale (op. cit. IV, 288-425), **3**, 353-379

Herrera y Tordesillas, Antonio de, (1549-1625), Spanish historian, see **10**, 643.

Hertault, Edward, (1824-), and Edward Cecil, (1830-), English statesman and his son, a diplomat; *British and Foreign State Papers* London, The constitution of the empire of Japan (op cit LXXXI, 289-301), **24** 665-670

Hertzberg, Gustav Friedrich, (1826-), German historian *Geschichte der Griechen im Alterthum*, Berlin 1885 in *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte* by Th. Mommsen, G. F. Hertberg and others, Early conditions and movements (op cit 12-26), **3**, 30-39, The Romans (op cit 26-36) **3** 152-151 *Geschichte der Römer im Alterthum*, Berlin, 1885 (in *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte*) The first century of the republic (op cit 44-58), **5**, 121-132, Fall of the Decemvirate (op cit 58-64) **5** 138-142 Internal wars (op cit 64-68), **5**, 142-145, Caligula (op cit 168-171) **6** 160-162 Hadrian (op cit 548-551) **6** 282-286, Last deeds of Aurelius (op cit 593-594) **6** 301-304, Commodus (op cit 594-595) **6** 378 The cruelty of Commodus (op cit 595), **6** 351, Carus to Carinus (op cit 623-624) **6** 11

Hervey, Lord John, (1696-1743) English statesman *Memoirs of the Reign of George II* London 1818 2 vols. Conversation between Lord Hervey and Sir Robert Walpole (op cit 523-524) **20** 55, 551

Hesychius of Miletus, (sixth century) Greek chronicler see **6** 614

Hettner, Hermann Julius Theodore, (1821-1882) German critic *Geschichte der französischen Literatur im XVIIIten Jahrhundert* in his *Litteraturgeschichte des 18ten Jahrhunderts*, Brunswick 1880 2 vols. The novel period (op cit 263-270) **12** 62-64

Heuterus or Hueterus Pontus, (1515-1602) Dutch historian *de Brundiae* quoted by C. M. Davies (q.v.) in *History of the Dutch Nation* The amiable excursions of Philip of Burgundy **13** 7

Hewatt, Alexander, (ca 1714-1820) Scottish historian *The Rise and Progress of the Colonies of South Carolina and Georgia* London 1771 2 vols., The lucumens (op cit 116-117) **23** 57

Heyd, Wilhelm von, (1821-1890) German historian *Geographie der Welt im Mittelalter* Stuttgart 1879 2 vols. The commercial relations of the Venetians (op cit I 1-22) **9** 310-311 The slave trade (op cit II 513-516) **9** 319-323

Heylin, Peter, (1600-1662) English historian *History of the Reformation* quoted by J. Knightley (q.v.) in *History of the Reformation* Characterisation of Henry VIII **19** 201 *History of the Armada* *John of the Golden Society* London 1838 Battle of Barnet (op cit 18 18) 111 *Death of Henry VI* (op cit 38) **18** 598

Hidber, Basul, (1817-?) Swiss historian **17** 52

Hildebrand, Hans Olaf, (1812-1890) Swedish historian see **16** 501

Hildreth, Richard, (1807-1865) American historian see **23** 678 *History of the United States from the Discovery of It* New York 1849 1856 6 vols. Early Spanish colonies (op cit I 71-75) **22** 517-518 The settlement of Virginia (op cit I 94-101) **22** 567-570 Early jealousies in the colonies (op cit I 101-102) **22** 571-572, John Smith's adventures (op cit I 102-104) **22** 572 Early history of the colony (op cit I 103-129) **22**, 575-582 584-588, The Act of Intemperance (op cit I 317-318) **22** 602-603 The Massachusetts Bay Colony (op cit I 17 180) **22** 614-615 619-611 The founding of New Sweden (op cit I 11) **23** 9 War with the Indians (op cit I 415-415), **23**, 10-14, The government of Stuyvesant (op cit I 43) 440) **23** 14-17 Resettlement of Louisiana (op cit II 220-228 280-28) **23** 50-51 Popular government in Virginia (op cit I, 509-512) **23** 121-122 The new code and its treatment of slaves Bacon's rebellion (op cit I 513-518) 515) **23** 124-130, The Northern colonies after the Restoration (op cit I 451-477) **23** 140-145 The end of King Philip's War (op cit I 491-491) **23** 148-149 The bloody division in New York (op cit I 360, 391-394), **23** 167-168, King William's War (op cit II 126-136) **23** 184-186, 187-189 Population of the colonies in 1715 (op cit II 221-225) **23** 194-195, The capture of Louisbourg speaks Massachusetts (op cit II 395-396) **23**, 196-200, The Indian War and the Paxton Mass (op cit II 504-506) **23** 225-226 Growth of discontent in the colonies (op cit II 513-516 523-531) **23** 231-233 The first conflicts of the revolution (op cit II 530-561), **23** 235-237 The blockade of Boston (op cit III 32-35), **23** 239, Washington's recovery of the fort (op cit III, 169), **23** 261 *Japan as It Was and Is* Boston 1855, Japan as seen by the Portuguese (op cit 53-66), **24** 591-596, English and Dutch in Japan (op cit 191-192 205-215), **24**, 597 598-601, Russians and Americans in Japan (op cit 447-447 453-454), **23**, 601-603, Treatment of Russian prisoners (op cit 460-465 480-482), **24** 603-604, Commodore King's expedition (op cit 193-194 507-526) **24** 609-615

Hillebrand, Karl, (1829-1881), German born historian, *Dino Compagni*, Paris, 1862, The Golden Age of Florence (op cit) **9** 42-43, Early Italian prose (op cit 239-248) **9** 194-198 *Geschichte Frankreichs im Hexen und Kerkers Geschichte der europäischen Staaten*, Gotha, 1877-1879, 2 vols. Parallel between the revolutions of 1688 and 1830 (op cit), **13**, 50-52

Hillier, Alfred Peter, (1858), British author and physician articles on "Cape Colony," the 'Orange Free State,' the 'Transvaal,' and 'Natal' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*,

- The new era in South Africa, Cecil Rhodes, and W. P. Schreiner (op cit XXVI, 567-573), **22**, 269-276, The Orange Free State from 1853 to 1899 (op cit XXXI, 334-338), **22**, 277-282 Events in the Transvaal from 1866 to 1899 (op cit XXXIII 427-437), **22**, 293-291, 291-300 Natal from 1881-1900 (op cit XXXI, 81-82) **22**, 318-320
- Hilprecht, Herman von, (1859-), German-American Assyriologist, see **1**, 631
- Hilty, Charles, (1843-) Swiss jurist—see **17**, 52
- Hincks, Edward, (1792-1860), Irish archaeologist, article on "The Assyrio-Babylonian Measures of Time," in *Lectures on the Royal Irish Academy*, Dublin, 1874, The Babylonian day and its division into hours (op cit XXIV) **1** 500-567
- Hinds, Allen B., *The Making of the Legend of the Abolition* London 1897, The importance of the loss of the (op cit 188-139) **19** 15
- Hinton, John Howard, (1791-1873) English historian, *The History and Topography of the United States of North America* with additions and corrections by Samuel L. Knapp Boston 1856 2 vols., Miss Anne Hutchinson (op cit I 52-53), **23**, 100-101, Atrocities of the British troops in New Jersey (op cit I 257) **23** 261
- Hirschfeld, Otto, (1843-) German historian and epigraphist (op cit **6** 605) *The Early Roman Empire* a sketch **6** 114
- Hitzig, Ferdinand, (1807-1875) German theologian (op cit *Die Welt der Bibel*, Leipzig 1869) The Maccabean War (op cit 388-395, 396-407 408-412, 410-411) **2**, 147-149, 150-151 153-155
- Hobson, John Atkinson, (1858-) English lecturer *The History of South Africa* *Its Causes and Effects* London 1900 A Christian mission in the Cape Colony (op cit 29-31), **22** 301
- Hodgkin, Thomas, (1851-), English bibliographer and historian (op cit *His Master's Voice*, Oxford 1880-1899, 8 vols. *On the influence of the printing press* (op cit I 13) **6** 45, The location of Chalcis (op cit II 160) **6** 87 The character of the (op cit III 133-135) **7**, 378 Did Zeus "speak" The (op cit III 130-131) **7** 383 Estimate of Babylon (op cit IV 721-722) **7** 420 Influence of the (op cit V 1) **7** 426 Character of the (op cit V 85) **7**, 436, Estimate of Egypt (op cit VI, 499-500) **7** 436, The (op cit VI 499-500) (op cit III 406-407) **7**, 477 and many other (op cit *The Vindicta* article on "The Vindicta" in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*—Origin of the Vindicta (op cit XXIV 58) **6** 585-599
- Hoeck, Karl F. C., (1791-1877) *Handbuch der Geschichte der Welt* (op cit *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte*) *Die Verfassung unter Augustus* **6** 91
- Hogarth, David George, (1862-) English historian article on "Ancient Civilisation" in the *Encyclopedia Britannica* The (op cit *The Vindicta* article on "The Vindicta" (op cit XXXI, 34-42), **3** 10-12
- Holberg, Ludvig, (1684-1749) Danish author and comic poet (op cit **16** 501)
- Holinshead, Raphael, (sixteenth century) English chronicler (op cit *The History of England, Scotland, and Ireland* London 1586-1587 5 vols. The (op cit *The History of England* (op cit II 196), **18**, 116 Normans in the (op cit III, 156) **18**, 170-177, The death and the (op cit III, 1176) **19** 274
- Holm, Adolf, (1830-) German historian (op cit *Die Geschichte der Welt* Berlin 1886-1894 4 vols.; Athens and the war between Athens and Sparta (op cit III 98) **4** 132
- Holmes, Abiel, (1765-1837) American historian *The Journal of the Discovery of Columbus*, 1771-1772 (op cit *The Journal of the Discovery of Columbus* (op cit I, 16-20, 27-30), **22**, 467-469 Judge Sewall's (op cit I 140) **23** 176
- Holst, Hermann von, (1841-1904), German historian (op cit **23** 678) *Das Volk und Demokratie der Vereinigten Staaten von Amerika* (op cit 187-189) 5 vols. English translation by John J. Salor, *The Constitution and the People of the United States*, Chicago, 1876-1892 5 vols. A criticism of the (op cit I 62-79), **23**, 297-298, Erroneous view of the (op cit Washington is (op cit I, 86-87), **23** 301
- Hommel, Fritz, (1851-) German orientalist (see **1** 61, *Geschichte der Babylonien und Assyrien* Berlin 1885, The original peoples of Babylon the Sumerians (op cit 241-245, 261-280), **1** 312-318, Nabopolassar and Nebuchadnezzar (op cit 706-771) **1**, 449-453, The followers of Nebuchadnezzar and the conquest of Cyrus (op cit 772-790), **1**, 453-459, The discoveries of Egypt (op cit 7) 10), **1** 601-601) *Semitische Völker und Sprachen* Leipzig 1881 Civilisation of the (op cit 17-194) **2** 391-396
- Holles, Denzil, (1597-1690) English politician, *Memoirs*, London, 1699, Accusation of Cromwell (op cit 17) **20** 18
- Hooker, Richard, (1553-1600) English author, *The last of the Picts* quoted by R. Vaughan (op cit *The History of England under the House of Stuart* The power of the crown, **19**, 532
- Hosseini, Gholam, (eighteenth century), Muslim historian *Sir Mulkhazren*, translated by Haji Mustapha, quoted by P. H. Stenhouse (op cit *The History of England from the Peace of Utrecht to the Peace of Versailles*, The (op cit *The History of England*, **22**, 70, Mah-ratta rulers (op cit), **22**, 92
- Houghton, A. E., English journalist, article on "Spain" in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, Marshal Narvaez (op cit XXVII 750-751), **10**, 401.

- Housaye, Arsène**, (1815-1896), French author, *Galerie du 18e Siècle*, Paris, 1874-1876, vol I *La Régence*, 1874, The influence of Louis XIV (op. cit. 4, 5-6), 11, 651
- Hoveden**, see Roger of Hoveden
- Howe, Samuel Gridley**, (1801-1876), American author, *Historical Sketch of the Greek Revolution*, Greece becomes a disputed land (p. cit. xi), 24, 223, The conspiracy of Catherine II (op. cit. vi), 24, 226-227
- Howell, James**, (ca 1595-1666), British author *Familiar Letters*, London 1737, Prince Charles and the marquis of Buckingham in Spain (op. cit. 132), 19, 510, The temper of Henrietta, consort of Charles I (op. cit. 194), 19, 545
- Howitt, Mary**, (1799-1821), English writer, *Popular History of the United States*, London and New York 1859 2 vols. The Southern colonies, Locke's constitution, etc (op. cit. I, 213-239), 23, 47-58, Berkeley's last tyrannies (op. cit. I 249-252), 23, 130-132 The Ohio Company (op. cit. II, 5-6) 23, 200-201 The old French war (op. cit. II 11-14) 23, 202-205, The French and Indian War (op. cit. II, 16-28) 23, 211-217, Paul Jones' victories (op. cit. II 150-153) 23, 272-273 and other citations
- Howorth, Sir Henry Hoyle**, (1842-) English paleontologist *The Mammoth and the Flood* London, 1887, Palaeolithic man in America (p. cit. 316) 22, 399 article on 'The Westerly Drifting of Nomads' in the *Journal of the Anthropological Institute*, London, Origin of the Huns (op. cit. V) 7, 45-46
- Hubbard, Nicolas Gustave**, (1828-1888) French economist, *Il slowe contemporain de l'Espagne*, Paris 1861-1883 6 vol. The rise of Carlism (op. cit. II 396-402) 10, 395-396, The return of Ferdinand VII (op. cit. I 251-262) 10, 375-378 (civil War (op. cit. II, 85-97), 10, 387-389, The French invasion (op. cit. II 130-137), 10, 390-392
- Huber, Alfons**, (1834-1896) German historian *Du Wall tutte Uri Schutiz Unterwalden etc* Innsbruck 1861, Henry VII and the forest districts (p. cit. 7-79) 16, 560-562
- Hugo, Victor Marie**, (1802-1885) French novelist and publisher *Les Misérables*, Paris 1862 The battle of Waterloo (op. cit. 172-194) 12, 628-637 *Napoleon le Petit* Paris, 1881 English translation *Napoleon the Little* London 1852 Portrait of Napoleon III (op. cit.), 13, 107-109, The Boulevard massacre (op. cit.) 13, 117-120
- Humboldt, Alexander von**, (1769-1859), German scientist, *Cosmos* quoted by Sédillot (q. t.) in *Histoire Générale des Arabes* The Arabs 8, 272
- Hume, David**, (1711-1776) Scottish historian and philosopher see 22, 379 *History of England from the Invasion of Julius Caesar to the Revolution in 1688* London 1741 1762, 6 vols., 1789 8 vols. William Rufus and Anselm (op. cit. I 126-129) 18, 2-4-2- John and Innocent III (op. cit. II 6-72) 18, 336-338 349-352 Henry VII's ministers (op. cit. IV 319-320) 19, 16 Estimate of the reign of Henry VIII (op. cit. IV, 266-280) 19, 202-204 Elizabeth's accession (op. cit. V 2-13) 19, 271-278 Elizabeth's rivalry with Mary Queen of Scots (op. cit. V 15-20), 19, 250-253, Mary's guilt (op. cit. V 497-498) 19, 325-325 The state of Europe in 1562 (op. cit. V 61-80), 19, 328-334, Indignities inflicted on Mary (p. cit. V 319) 19, 371, Naval disasters and successes (op. cit. V 377-385) 19, 413 Essex and Burghley (op. cit. V, 385-394) 19, 417-420 The state of Ireland the rebellion of Fionn (op. cit. V 394-403) 19, 420-423 Estimate of Elizabeth's character (op. cit. V 506) 19, 437-439 Shakespeare's failure to mention civil liberty (p. cit. V 460) 19, 462, Confusion of the Main and the Bye plots (p. cit. VI 8) 19, 172
- Hume, Martin A. S.**, (1847-), English soldier and historian, *The Spanish People, Their Origin, Growth, and Influence* New York 1901 The Iberians racial affinity with the Keltics (op. cit. 2-5), 10, 1-3 The legends of Romances (op. cit. 80) 10, 42, Estimate of Juan II (op. cit. 247-248), 10, 127-128 Estimate of Isabella as the worst enemy of Spain (op. cit. 294-295), 10, 177 Estimate of Philip II (op. cit. 194-196), 10, 234 Defence of Olivares (op. cit. 264-265) 10, 271 The Princess Orsini (op. cit. 462) 10, 282, Estimate of Ferdinand VI (op. cit. 450-456) 10, 302 (note) *Spain, Its Greatness and Decay*, Cambridge 1897 The reconquest of Catalonia (op. cit. 346), 10, 291 The triumph of Elizabeth I (op. cit. 361) 10, 296 *Modern Spain, 1798-1898* London, 1899, The return of Ferdinand VII (op. cit. 189-192) 10, 376, The camarilla round Ferdinand and the Deared (op. cit. 196) 10, 381
- Hunt, William**, English author, *History of Italy* London, 1874, Two centuries of obscurity (op. cit. 197) 9, 481
- Hunter, Sir William Wilson**, (1840-1900) English statesman and historian, article on "India" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Early dynasties (op. cit. XII, 793-794), 22, 33-35, Decline of Mughal and Muhammadan powers (op. cit. XII, 795-796), 22, 38-39, Dutch and English settlements (op. cit. XII, 797-798), 22, 40-43, The permanent settlement (p. cit. XII, 803-804) 22, 113 Reforms of Lord William Bentinck (op. cit. XII 806-807) 22, 136-137 Lord Dalhousie and the doctrine of lapse (op. cit. XII, 809-810) 22, 165-167, "Clemency" Canning (op. cit. XII, 811), 22, 202-203, Queen Victoria becomes Empress of India (op. cit. XII 811) 22, 205
- Hutchinson, Lucy**, (1620-ca 1640) English authoress, *Memoirs of the Life of Colonel Hutchinson*, quoted by Knight (q. t.) in *History of England* The court on the accession of Charles I,



- 19, 535; The breaking out of the Civil War, 20, 1-2; The close of the Commonwealth, 20, 210  
 Hutchinson, Thomas, (1711-1780), American loyalist, royal governor of Massachusetts, see 23, 679  
 Hvittfeldt, Arild (1549-1809) Danish author, see 16 501.  
 Hylacomylus, see Waldseemüller

## I

- Ibn al-Atir, (twelfth century), Arab writer, quoted by Michaud (q v) in *Bibliothèque des Croisades* Saladin and the Ismiite caliphate 8 369  
 Ibn Saad, Arab historian, *Sirat or Biography of Mohammed* quoted from unpublished MS of Sir William Muir, Description of Mohammed 8 132  
 Idatius, (fifth century) Portuguese bishop and chronicler see 10, 643  
 Ihne, Wilhelm, (1821-1902) German historian *Römische Geschichte* Leipzig 1868-1890, 8 vols; English translation by the author, *The History of Rome* London 1871-1882, 5 vols; Critical examination of the story of Coriolanus (op cit I 159-163), 8, 148-149, Skepticism concerning Roman accounts of the Gallic wars (op cit I 301), 8, 177, The legend of Hasdrubal's wife (op cit III 363), 8 312. Denial that Scipio died by violence (op cit IV 417), 8 370. The dilemma of Marius (op cit V 166) 8 401, Estimate of Marius (op cit V, 336-337), 8 131. Importance of the battle of the Collina Gate (op cit V 361), 8 437, Sulla's vindictiveness (op cit V 374) 8 411  
 Imad ad-Din, (1125-1201) Arab historian *Il tughlugh conquest of Jerusalem by Saladin*, quoted in the *Bibliothèque des Croisades* by Michaud (q v) 'Eye-witness' account of the battle of Hiberias (op cit Part IV) 8 571-576  
 Ingle, Edward, (1861) American editor *Local Institutions of Virginia*, Baltimore, 1885; Court day in Virginia (op cit 90) 23 122  
 Irving, Washington, (1783-1859) American author see 23 679, *The Life of Columbus*, London, 1870 2 vols. The trials of Columbus (op cit I 26-62) 22 416-427, The discovery of America (op cit I, 87-98), 22, 429-435, The triumph of Columbus (op cit I 161-171), 22 440-446  
 Isidorus Hispalensis, (560 or 570-636 A.D.) Spanish bishop and historian, see 6, 648, and 10 643  
 Isidorus Pacensis, (eighth century), Portuguese bishop and historian see 10, 643.

## J

- Jäger, Albert, (1801-1891) German historian *Joseph II und Leopold II* (in *Oesterreichische Geschichte für das Volk*) Vienna 1864. The joyous entry of Joseph II, his return from the Crimea (op cit 250-273) 14 477-482  
 Jäger, Oskar, (1830-) German historian *Gesch. II der Röm. Kaiser*, Gutersloh, 1861, Pompey subdues the pirates (op cit 317-319) 8 464-467, The second and third Mithridatic Wars (op cit 319-329) 8 467-472, Caesar's revolts against Pompey (op cit 383-400), 8 530-532 534-537 540-543. *Versuch einer Darstellung neuester Geschichte* (continuation of Schlosser's *Weltgeschichte*), Leipzig 1874, The establishment of dualism in the Austrian government (op cit XVIII, 190-201), 16 31-35, 37-38, The Holy Alliance (op cit XVI 22-24) 16 326-327  
 Jahn, Henry Albert, (1811-), Swiss historian and archaeologist, see 17, 52  
 James II, (1633-1701) King of England, *Memoirs of James the Second* London, 1821, 2 vols. Appointments under James II (op cit II 50-51) 20, 360, see J. S. Clarke.  
 James, B. B., continuator of McSherry's history see McSherry  
 James, Lionel, (1871), English war correspondent article on "The Transvaal" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, vol XXXIII, The crisis of 1899 (op cit 437-440) 22, 301-306, The appointment of Lord Roberts (op cit 440), 22, 310, Relief of Kimberley, the end of the war (op cit 440-443), 22, 312-317  
 James, William, (died 1827) English historian, *A Full and Correct Account of an Inquiry into the Merits of the Principal Naval Actions between Great Britain and the United States*, Halifax, 1816, Estimate of losses in War of 1812 (op cit 95) 23 343  
 Jamieson, George, (1852-) English diplomat, article on 'China' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* by Jamieson and Chiral, The collapse of the Taping Rebellion (op cit XXVII, 31-44), 24, 552-578

- Janssen, Johannes**, (1829-1891), German historian, *Geschichte des deutschen Volkes seit dem Ausgang des Mittelalters*, Freiburg 1881-1894, 8 vols; Melanchthon's opinion of Luther's marriage (op. cit. II, 537), 14 265
- Japan, History of**, compiled for the Imperial Japanese commission of the World's Columbian Exposition, 1893 Tokio, A Japanese account of Perry's expedition (op. cit. 347-350), 24, 618-619, Perry's successors (op. cit. 350-351) 24 620-621
- Jardine, David**, (1794-1860), English barrister. *The Gunpowder Plot*, London, 1857, Characterisation of Iwkes (op. cit. 38) 19 175
- Jastrow, Ignaz**, (1856-) German historian *Geschichte des deutschen Finkehlstraums und seiner Erfüllung* Berlin 1884 2 vols, The League of German Princes, the Zollverein (op. cit. I 46-236) 15 391-394
- Jean de Troyes**, (fifteenth century) French chronicler see 13 252
- Jebb, Sir Richard Claverhouse**, (1811-) English scholar article on "Demosthenes" in the ninth edition of the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Demosthenes as a statesman (op. cit. VII, 727) 4 225
- Jefferson, Thomas**, (1713-1826) third president of the United States. *Writings* quoted by Samuel Eliot (op. cit.) in *Manu of United States History* Letter to Washington, 23 302, The Missouri question 23 315
- Jensen, Peter**, (1861-) German orientalist *Die Cosmologie der Babylonier*, Straassburg 1890, Babylonian creation legend (op. cit. 27-289) 1 522-523
- Jessen-Tusch, G. F. von**, *Zur Irländ und Europa's Geschichte Christi VIII* The Norwegian and the Danish Conventions (op. cit. 88-101) 16 152-153
- Jeremias, Alfred**, German scholar *Die erste Mission vom Irländ nach dem Tod Tempel 1887* Mission in Irländ (op. cit. 46) 1 523 *Die Irländische Irländ* 1991 *Irländ* (op. cit. 12-13) 2 527-529 331
- Jervis, W. H.**, *History of France* New York 1898 II the in the Vendée (op. cit. 578), 12, 407-409
- Jireček, Konstantin Josef**, (1851-) Bohemian historian *Geschichte der Bulgaren* Prague 1876 The earliest inhabitants of Bulgaria the first empire (op. cit. 56-57 63-65 96-127 131) 24 136-140 Prince Crum and the Christianisation of the land (op. cit. 146-151) 24 160-163 The first Bulgarian empire (op. cit. 161-170) 24 163-165 The Bogomiles (op. cit. 173-178) 24 165-166 Bulgaria and the Greek empire (op. cit. 185-189 201) 24 166-168 The second Bulgarian empire (op. cit. 225-226 230 244-249 261-262 321-323 310) 24 168-175 Bulgaria and the Turks (op. cit. 336-372 373) 24 175
- Joannes (VI) Cantacuzenus**, (ca 1292 ca 1380) Byzantine emperor and historian, see 6, 655
- Joannes of Antioch**, (seventh century) Byzantine historian see 6 655.
- Joannes Biclarensis**, (sixth century) Portuguese historian see 10 641
- Joannes of Epiphaneia**, (sixth century) Byzantine historian see 6, 655.
- Joannes Laurentius**, (sixth century) Byzantine poet see 6 655
- Joannes Siculus**, (ninth century) Byzantine historian see 6 655
- Joel**, (twelfth and thirteenth centuries) Byzantine historian see 6 655
- Johann von Victoring or Johannes Victoriensis**, (flourished 1307-1317) German abbot and chronicler, *Liber centum latinarum* (in *Gelehrten der deutschen Vorzeit*), Death of Adolphus (op. cit. VIII 11-120) 14 160
- John of Ephesus**, (ca 500 ca 585 AD) Byzantine historian see 6 655
- Johnson, Edward**, (ca 1719-1625) N. Ireland historian, *History of New England* London, 1654 quoted by Hildreth (op. cit.) in *History of the United States* Praise of John Indricott, 22 640
- Johnson, Sir William**, (1715-1771) American colonial soldier *Manuscript Papers* Letter to the Board of Trade May 24th 1765 23, 88, Letter to the Board of Trade November 13th, 1763 23, 88
- Johnston, Alexander**, (1819-) American historian see 23 679, *Connecticut* (in the *American Commonwealth series*) New York 1857 The first written constitution (op. cit. 11-12) 23, 107-108 articles on Washington and on the United States in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Articles on Washington (op. cit. XXIV 390), 23, 306, The United States in 1850, tendencies to disunion (op. cit. XXIII 769-770) 23 384-385
- Johnston, Alexander Keith**, (1814-1879) Scottish geographer article on "Cape Colony" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The discovery of the cape and the Great Trek (op. cit. V, 44-46) 22 265-269
- Johnston, Christopher**, (1867-) British archaeologist 'Epistolary Literature of the Assyrians and Babylonians' in the *Journal of the American Oriental Society*, New Haven, 1897-1898 A letter from Bel-Ibni to Asshurbanapal (op. cit. XVIII), 1, 541-542, 542-543
- Johnston, H. H.**, (1856-) English colonial official, article on "Tunisia" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Recent history of Tunisia (op. cit. XXXIII, 485), 24, 486
- Joinville, Jean de**, (1224-1317) French soldier and chronicler, see 11, 72, 13, 282, *Vie de St Louis* Paris 1516 English translation by Col Johnes in *Chronicles of the Crusades*, London 1848, The battle of Mansura (op. cit. 409-418), 9, 437-441; Sufferings

- of the Christians (op cit 432, 435), 3, 442, Joinville's departure for the Crusades (op cit 382), 11, 61, Heroism of St Louis (op cit 508) 11, 61
- Jomini, Baron Henri, (1779-1869), French general, *Histoire critique et militaire des guerres de la Révolution*, Paris, 1819-1824, 15 vols., Napoleon's losses at Marengo (op cit VII, 56) 12, 503
- Jones, Frederick Robertson, American historian, Essay entitled *The United States since 1760*, 23 434 491
- Jonquière, A de la, see La Jonquière
- Jordanes or Jornandes, (sixth century) Gothic chronicler see 6, 848, *De Getarum origine artibusque*, edited by Alfred Holder Freiburg, 1882, The struggle between Attila and Attilius at the battle of Châlons (op cit 42-49 ch 36 ch 42) 6, 587-591, Theodoric's speech on the policy of Rome against the Goths (op cit ch 56-ch 57) 7, 382 383 *De regnorum ac temporum successu* (in Muratori's *De re Italica* in scriptis, Poms I, Milan, 1723), Decisive defeat of the Gepids by Justinian (op cit 242) 7, 116
- Joseph II, (1741 1790) German emperor Letters quoted by A Wolf (q 1) in *Oesterreich unter Maria Theresia Joseph II and Leopold II* Letter of Joseph II to his brother 14 448 Letter to Maria Theresia, 14, 451 Letter to his mother 14 152 A self-defense 14 466
- Josephus, Flavius, (ca 37-ca 95 A D) Jewish historian see 2 232 *Ἡστορία τοῦ δαυαὶν πολέμου* (concerning the Jewish wars) *Ἰουδαϊκὴ ἀρχαιολογία* (Jewish antiquities) *Κατὰ Ἀπίωνα* (against Apion) all included in *The Works of Flavius Josephus* translated by William Whiston Edinburgh 1813, Quotation from Mithras (op cit Against Apion I § 14, 74) 790) 1 121-123, Quotation of Herosus (op cit Against Apion I §§ 17-20 792-793) 1 573 575 577 579, Quotation from Megasthenes (op cit Against Apion I § 20, 793-794) 1 579 580 Judas Maccabaeus establishes the religion (op cit Antiq XII, 7 § 6 34-333) 2 149 Antiochus tolerates Judaism (op cit Antiq XII 7 § 5 334 336), 2 151 153 The last fight and death of Judas Maccabaeus (op cit Antiq XII 1, 333-340) 2 155-156 Reference to Christ (op cit Antiq XVIII § 488) 2 169 The Syrian (op cit Jewish Wars II 13 § 3 624) 2 171 The defence of Jotopata (op cit, Jewish Wars III 7 § 8 3 36 657-666 2 180 189 The famine in Jerusalem (op cit Jewish Wars VII 10 § 2 730 741) 2 133 134 Vespaian return to Rome (op cit Jewish Wars VII 76) 766) 6 233 234, Titus return and triumphs (op cit Jewish Wars, VII, 767 770) 6 234 235
- Jourdan, Amable, (1708 1818) French orientalist A letter to Michaud quoted in *The History of the Crusades* by J I Michaud (q 1) The Children's Crusade (op cit 441-44) 8 119 122
- Journal d'un Bourgeois de Paris, Anonymous (in Buchon's *Collection des chroniques nationales si intéressantes du XIII au XVIIIe siècle* Paris 1827 The Duke of Burgundy's slowness (op cit 244) 11, 176 The Duice Macabre (op cit 3 2) 11 183 The coronation of Henry VI at Paris (op cit 436) 11 22) The Duke of Bedford's retreat (op cit 316) 11 221
- Joyce, P W, (1827) Irish educator and historian *Notes of the History of Ireland* London and Dublin 1833 Estimate of Sir McMurrough (op cit 117 118 21 38) Earl of Lyone at Yellwford achievement characterised as a great victory (op cit 161 168) 21, 415-416, Number of Protestants massacred in 1681 (op cit 196) 21 421 (note)
- Julianus, Flavius Claudius, (431 363), Roman emperor and author see 6 606 *Oratorius*, cited by P Martinus and C Cantoclausus (in 1843)
- Jurien de la Gravière, J P E, (1812 1892) French admiral *Guerres maritimes sous la République et l'Empire*, Paris, 1883 Defeat of the English at Benlague (op cit 63-68), 12 514 515
- Jussie, Jeanne de, (sixteenth century) abbess see 17 52
- Juste Théodore, (1818-1898) Belgian historian *Histoire de Belgique* Paris 1904 3 vols Belgium's place in history (op cit I 114) 13 306 307 The rise of the Communists (op cit I 207-211), 13 311 314 The last years of William the Silent (op cit 596-597) 13 478, Leopold II (op cit I 316 318) 14 56
- Justi, Ferdinand, (1837-), German historian and orientalist *Geschichte der orientalischen Völker im Alterthum*, Berlin, 1894, The early peoples of India (op cit 498-494), 2, 498 492
- Justin (Justinus) (first century A D) Roman historian, see 1 5, *Historiarum Philippicarum Libri XLIV* English translation by Watson, *Justin's History of the World* London 1712, Origin of Sidon (op cit 3), 2 260, The Scythians and Amazons (op cit 18-21) 2, 436-441, Comparison of Philip and Alexander (op cit 108-110), 4, 257-258, The Parthians (op cit 285-297) 3 47-53
- Justinger, Conrad, (d 1426), Swiss chronicler, *Berner Chronik* in *Quellenbuch* of W Oechsl (q 1), Siege of Solothurn (op cit 70), 16 566
- Juvenal des Ursins, (1388-1473), French prelate and chronicler *Histoire de Charles VI*, quoted by Victor Duruy (q v) in *Histoire de France*, Death of the Duchess of Orleans, 11 166

## K

- K. M. K.**, *Briefe über die ungarische Frage* Marfeld 1866, The Hungarian retrospect (op cit 19-24), **14**, 545-550
- Kaemmel, Otto**, (1843-), German historian, *Der Werdgang des deutschen Volkes*, Leipzig 1896-1899, 2 vols., The Counter-Reformation, the Protestant and Catholic Leagues (op cit II, 70-91), **14**, 319-328, The growth of a kingdom (op cit II 127-181) **15**, 129-132, The triumph of Prussia (op cit II, 352-360), **15**, 461-469, The consolidation of Germany (op cit II, 432-454), **15**, 530-540, *Geschichte der neuesten Zeit, in Spamer's Weltgeschichte*, Leipzig, 1898, 3 vols., Alfonso XII and the European Powers (op cit III 437, **10**, 418
- Kaiser, Simon**, *Französische Verfassungsgeschichte von 1789* Leipzig, 1932, Inconsistency of Louis XVIII's title (op cit 332-333), **12**, 618
- Kapp, Frederick**, (1824-1894), German American publicist and historian, see **23**, 679
- Karamzin, Nikolai Mikhailovitch**, (1766-1826) Russian historian see **17**, 664 *Istorija gosudarstva rossijskogo* (*History of the Russian Empire*), St. Petersburg, 1814-1829, 12 vols., "Instruction of Vladimir Monomakh" (op cit II 152-156) **17**, 127-129, Maxime the Greek (op cit VII 177-181) **17**, 190-192, Is in the Terrible (op cit IX, 432-443) **17**, 204-212, War with Sweden (op cit X, 145-152) **17**, 215-218
- Karolides, Paul**, modern Greek historian *Die sogenannten Assyrio-Chalduer und Hethäer von Kleinasien Athens* 1898, Syrian influences in Assyrian Minor (op cit 78-81) **2**, 400-401
- Kay, David**, article on Belgium in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Belgium at the opening of the nineteenth century (op cit III 526-527) **14**, 17
- Kaye, John William**, (1814-1876) English historian *History of the War in Afghanistan* third edition London 1874, 2 vols., The murder of Mughlani (op cit II 306) **22**, 142
- Keane, Augustus Henry**, (1833-) English ethnologist article on the Fransvaal and Tripoli in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Early history (op cit XXXIII, 518), **22**, 252-253, Early inhabitants of Tripoli (op cit XXXIII 153) **24**, 457
- Keightley, Thomas**, (1749-1872) Irish historian see **22**, 380, *The History of Rome to the End of the Republic* London 1842, The conquest of Central Italy (op cit 132-162) **5**, 180-189, 190-200, Wars with Macedonia and Carthage (op cit 254-276) **5**, 296-310, Early Roman literature (op cit 289-290) **5**, 318, Caesar and Pompey (op cit 392-418), **5**, 501-515, Caesar's battle with the Aduatuci (op cit 413) **5**, 520, Caesar in Britain and in Gaul (op cit 415-418) **5**, 525-527, *History of the Roman Empire* London 1840, The Macedonian War (op cit I 254-274) **5**, 296-300, 301-310, Internal government under Liburnus (op cit 50-60) **5**, 112-115, Fall of Scipio (op cit 60-65) **5**, 150-154, The intrigues of Agrippina (op cit 55-58) **5**, 176-178, Cruelties of Nero (op cit 100-106), **5**, 202-206, The destruction of Pompeii (op cit 157) **5**, 250-251, Domitian (op cit 158-160) **5**, 257-263, Cruelties and death of Commodus (op cit 189-192) **5**, 379-381, Alexander Severus (op cit 216-220), **5**, 400-403, Maximian to Aurelian (op cit 222-233) **5**, 405-412, Lucius and Probus (op cit 245-251) **5**, 426-430, The religion of Julian (op cit 335-310), **5**, 498-499, *History of England* London, 1839, 3 vols., Henry VIII's last tyrannies (op cit II 67-74), **19**, 197-201, The reign of Jane Grey (op cit II 99-101) **19**, 229-232, Execution of Northumberland, the Spanish marriage (op cit II 105-126) **19**, 234-237, Persecutions under Mary, Cranmer's execution (op cit II 127-134) **19**, 251-256, Mary Stuart's lovers (op cit II 165-175) **19**, 299-305, Persecutions under Elizabeth (op cit II 207-215), **19**, 352-357, Conspiracies against Elizabeth (op cit II, 217-226) **19**, 355-363, Scotland under Charles I (op cit II 363-366) **19**, 573-575, The victories of Montrose (op cit II, 463-464) **20**, 32-35, Scotland and Charles II, Cromwell in Ireland (op cit III 2-11), **20**, 92-97, Worcester and Charles II's flight (op cit III 17-24) **20**, 107-112, Cromwell's despotism (op cit III 53-60) **20**, 158-162, Acts of Charles II after the Restoration (op cit III 96-121 131-162) **20**, 234-248, 270-282, 283-287, The Catholicism of James II (op cit III 235-245) **20**, 384-390, Flight of James II (op cit II, 251-263) **20**, 406-413, William and Mary (op cit III, 299-314), **20**, 453-462, Queen Anne's ministers (op cit III 331-318) **20**, 479-488, The American Revolution (op cit III 419-424 433-437) **20**, 624-630 637-639, The debts of the Prince of Wales (op cit III 439-442), **20**, 647-648, and other citations
- Kelly, Walter K.**, English historian, *History of Russia*, London, 1854, 2 vols., The first written document of Russian history (op cit I 11-16), **17**, 96-99, Power of the grand princes (op cit I 80), **17**, 144, The growth of Moscow, Dmitri Donskoi (op cit I, 81-93), **17**, 145-152, Shinski and Dmitri (op cit I, 200-216), **17**, 229-239, Alexis and Feodor (op cit I 217-226), **17**, 242-248, Peter the Great (op cit I, 233-248), **17**, 253-261, Peter disinherits his son (op cit I, 319-324), **17**, 294-297, Peter's burlesque conclave (op cit 337-339), **17**, 299-302, Last years of Peter (op cit. 339-367), **17**,

- 302-317, The sway of Potemkin (op cit II, 79-114), 17, 392-412, Last years of Catherine II (op cit II, 115-126), 17, 415-421, The eccentricities of Paul I (op cit II, 156-169), 17, 427-432, Russia in the Napoleonic epoch (op cit II, 172-228, 235-260, 261-266, 272-277) 17, 433, 473, 484-487, The close of Alexander I's reign (op cit II, 297-301), 17, 527-529, Battles of the Alma, Balaklava, and Inkerman (op cit II, 491-499), 17, 508-573 Continuation of *The History of the House of Austria*, by W. Coxe, London, 1853, The Holy Alliance (op cit I, 141) 14, 545-597, Grants of 1821-1832 Austrian progress under Francis I (op cit I, 14) 14, 594-595 The revolt of Galicia (op cit I, 141) 14, 601-603 The battle of Swiehat (op cit I, 141) 14, 616-618
- Kemble, John Mitchell, (1807-1857) English historian see 22, 381, *The Saxons in England*, London 1849 2 vols, The invasion of the first Anglo-Saxons and Jutes (op cit I, 1, 3), 18, 30, The tradition of Hengist (op cit I, 5) 18, 35 The struggle of the Britons against the Saxons (op cit I, 7), 18, 39-40, Influence of the Anglo-Saxon clergy (op cit I, 373-375), 18, 162
- Kenrick, John, (1758-1877) English historian *Phœnicia* London 1855 *Phœnicia under the Persians* (op cit 392-410), 2, 259-294 Alexander's siege of Tyre (op cit 411-432), 2, 294-300, *Phœnicia under the Greeks* Romans and Saracens (op cit II, 433-455), 2, 301-307, Early history of Carthage (op cit 147-155), 2, 310-312, Phœnician religion (op cit 281-330), 2, 349-352
- Kervyn de Lettenhove, see Lettenhove
- Keyn, Franz, *Geschichte des dreissigjährigen Krieges* Jena bei W. Braunsau 1873 2 vols, The Thirty Years' War political not religious (op cit preface) 14, 329, Wallenstein's dismissal (op cit I, 233-242) 14, 344-345
- Khammurabi, (2300 B.C.), Babylonian king and lawgiver *The Code of Khammurabi* (original translation based on the text of V. Scheil in *Manuscrits de la Bibliothèque de la Sorbonne* tome IV *Textes Égyptiens* Semitiques Paris 1902 The code of Babylonian law (op cit) 1, 499-513 *Briefe Hammurabis an Siniddinam* translated by G. Nagel in *Beiträge zur Assyriologie* vol IV, Khammurabi's letters to Siniddinam (op cit) 1, 539-540
- Khevenhüller, Franz Christoph, (1758-1800) Austrian statesman *Annals of Ferdinand I*, Leipzig 1716 1726, 12 vols, The death of Wallenstein (op cit XII, 1161) 14, 365
- King, J. Bolton, and Okey, Thomas, *It is, Lo-Dry* London 1901, Estimate of Crispin (op cit 3-4) 9, 628-629
- King, Leonard William, (1869-) English orientalist see 1, 632 *Babylonian Religion and Mythology* London 1899, The Assyrian story of the creation (op cit 61), 1, 520-521, Traver of the penitent (op cit 212) 1, 524
- Kingsley, Charles, (1819-1875) English author *The Roman and the Teuton*, London, 1864 The temporal power of the popes (op cit 319-323) 8, 587-588
- Kirkup, Thomas, article on 'Henry VIII' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The accession of Henry VIII (op cit XI, 663), 19, 54-55, The two periods of Henry's reign (op cit XI, 663-664) 19, 96
- Kitchin, George William, (1827-), English deacon and historian *A History of France* Oxford 1877 3 vols, The Peace of Versines (op cit II, 439) 11, 405 Luther Joseph and Richelieu (op cit III, 44), 11, 471 Maximilian's Anne of Austria (op cit III, 89), 11, 488 Condé and Turenne (op cit III, 121) 11, 512 Estimate of Louis XIV (op cit III, 145-150) 11, 528 Estimate of Marshal Berwick (op cit III, 399), 12, 29, The battle of Rossbach (op cit III, 452) 12, 74, Most disastrous year of French history (op cit III, 461) 12, 75 Effect of Seven Years War (op cit III, 477) 12, 80, The age of enlightened ministers (op cit III, 465) 12, 84 articles on "France", "Holland" and the "Inquisition" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Effects and influences of the Inquisition (op cit XIV, 94) 10, 595, Bazaine at Metz (op cit IX, 627) 13, 153, William IV made stadtholder (op cit XII, 82), 14, 2-3
- Kittel, R., (1833-), German theologian, *Geschichte der Hebräer*, Gotha, 1888-1892, David's reign (op cit 132), 2, 86, Solomon's accession (op cit 153), 2, 99
- Kleinschmidt, Arthur, (1848-), German historian *Handbuch der deutschen Geschichte* Stuttgart 1892 2 vols, The Vienna Congress and Treaties (op cit II, 448-453), 18, 324-326
- Kluepfel, Karl August, (1810-1890), German historian *Geschichte der deutschen Einheitsbestrebungen*, Berlin 1872 2 vols, The king of Prussia refuses an imperial crown (op cit I, 101-104), 18, 454-456, Failure to maintain a national fleet (op cit I, 164-167), 18, 459-460
- Knight, Charles, (1791-1873), English historian, see 22, 381, *Popular History of England*, London, 1856-1862, 8 vols, The notary Paulus compared to Judge Jeffries (op cit I, 53), 18, 25, The religion of the Anglo-Saxons (op cit I, 64-66), 18, 43-44, Æthelstan (op cit I, 125), 18, 98-99, Dunstan (op cit 130), 18, 100-101, The revolt of Henry II's sons (op cit I, 298-304), 18, 294-299, The story of Robin Hood, social life of the time (op cit I, 322-329), 18, 324-327, Magna Charta (op cit I, 347-351), 18, 347-349, Edward II and the Scottish War (op cit I, 427-444), 18, 430-441, Edward III and Mortimer (op cit I, 445-453), 18, 449-456, The Flemish alliance and Norman campaign (op cit I, 453-459), 18, 457-461, The Statute of Labourers (op cit I, 470-472), 18, 469-471, Portiers and Chaucer's England (op cit I, 473-490), 18, 473-484,

- Wycliffe and the beginnings of English literature (op cit II, 7-13), **13**, 494-497, Reigns of Henry IV and Henry V (op cit II, 39-76) **13**, 515-544, Henry VI (op cit II 77-93, 97-99), **13**, 547-560, Edward IV at war (op cit II, 165-167, 169-176), **13** 598-603, Legislation of Richard III (op cit II, 198-204), **13**, 618-622, War with France over Brittany (op cit II, 216-219) **13** 25-29, England under Henry VII (op cit II, 241-256) **13** 48-53, Henry VIII's first acts (op cit II 257-268) **13** 56-62, The lield of the Cloth of Gold (op cit II 281-288) **13** 70-83, Henry VIII resists the Reformation (op cit II 275-278) **13** 96-98 Henry VIII attacks the church and repudiates his debts (op cit II 324-340) **13** 122-127, Estimate of State Nece- sity (op cit II 371-381) **13** 175-177 Last oppressions of Henry VIII (op cit II 404-432 434-445) **13** 179-191 194-197 The punishment of dead bodies (op cit III 99-100) **13** 259 Rivalry of Mary and Elizabeth begun (op cit III 121-124) **13** 285-288, Estimate of the justice of Mary's condemnation (op cit III, 197-199) **13** 380-381, Elizabethan literature (op cit III 297-304), **13**, 462-468 Settlement of Virginia and East India (op cit III 343-346) **13** 489-491, Last acts of James I (op cit III 359-386) **13** 494-504 The Forced Loan and War with France (op cit III 391-396) **13** 543-547, The Long Parliament Strafford's impeachment (op cit III 441-449) **13** 581-585, Enactments of 1640-1641 (op cit III 459-462) **13** 599-599 State of England before the Civil War (op cit III 453-490) **20** 1-5, Outbreak of war (op cit III 495-498 IV 1-16) **20** 5-12 First engagements (op cit IV 18-30) **20** 13-19 The Second Civil War and battle of Preston (op cit IV 89-95) **20** 62-67 The trial of Charles I (op cit IV 103-110) **20** 69-75, Estimate of Charles I's execution (op cit IV 111-113) **20** 79-80 End of the commonwealth (op cit IV 229-239) **20** 206-214 The great plague the great fire the Dutch in the Thames Clarndon's fall Buckingham and the cabal (op cit IV 269-308) **20** 249-266 James II's illegal levies (op cit IV 353-354) **20** 360-361 William IV and parliament (op cit V, 71-72) **20** 421-423 Parliamentary reforms origin of the cabinet (op cit V 136-159 167-177) **20** 442-449 William's victories and reforms (op cit V 178-184) **20** 450-453 The Gin Act the Porteous tragedy (op cit VI 71-84), **20** 545-545 I The War of Austrian Succession (op cit VI 107-117) **20** 558-562, The rise of Pitt (op cit VI 177-202 206-219) **20** 567-581 The Stamp Act (op cit VI 270-290) **20** 602-611, Outbreak of the American Revolution (op cit VI 297-315) **20** 612-624 Chatham's last speech (op cit VI 387-388) 129-130) **20** 630-635 Pitt at the helm (op cit VI 435-460 VII 133-136 135-136 181-198) **20** 639-639 The puzzle of the Gowrie conspiracy (op cit III 291-292) **21** 246-257 (Glencoe massacre (op cit IV, 130-144) **21** 312-315 Opposition to union with England the union consummated (op cit IV 316-328) **21** 316-323 Irish insurrection in 1641 (op cit III 463-464) **21** 421, Death of Nelson (op cit VII 447-449) **21** 467-468 Condition of the country in 1816 (op cit VIII 31-78) **21** 486-502 Various reforms Wellington premier (op cit VIII 186-210 222-233) **21** 522-546 The Tories oppose parliamentary reform (op cit VIII 284-300) **21** 555-563 Ministers of Melbourne and Peel (op cit VIII 336-341-377) **21** 569-580, Queen Victoria's accession (op cit VIII 400-411 411-421) **21** 580-591 Campaign of Seringapatam (op cit VII 259-260) **22** 112 Mah ratta War (op cit VII 433-462) **22** 117-123, Mutiny of British officers (op cit VIII 213-217) **22** 124-127 Afghan War (op cit VIII 450-461 507-511) **22** 138-141 Baron Steuben (op cit VI 353) **23** 278-279 and other minor citations
- Knox, John**, (1505-1572), Scottish reformer *The History of the Reformation of the Church of Scotland*, London, 1544 Scottish defence against the French (op cit 216) **21** 255
- Koch, Jean Baptiste Frédéric**, (1762-1861) French general, *Mémoires de Masséna* Paris 1849 1850 7 vols. Masséna and Napoleon (op cit I introduction xxvi-xli) **12** 300 The Peace of Amiens (op cit V 14-15) **12** 515-516
- Kohlrausch, Heinrich Friedrich Theodore**, (1780-1867) German historian, see **15** 629 *Deutsche Geschichte* Lillierfeld 1816 English translation *A History of Germany* London 1844, Election of Lothar II (op cit 216-216) **14** 69-90, Henry VI (op cit 234-235) **14**, 110-111, Election of Charles V (op cit 354-356) **14** 248-250, The Augsburg Con fession (op cit 363-366) **14** 265-269, The Anabaptists external affairs (op cit 389-397), **14** 270-277, The Smalkaldic League (op cit 399-402), **14**, 281-284, A dis solving empire (op cit 403-434) **14** 259-313 Wallenstein's ravages, the Edict of Restitution (op cit 470-473) **14** 312-341 State of the empire after the Thirty Years War (op cit 511-519), **14** 386-393, War of Spanish Succession (op cit 532-540) **14** 405-417, Battles of Prague and Kolin (op cit 565-571) **15** 193-197, Hochkirch Minden, and Kunersdorf (op cit 579-585), **15**, 209-214, The Third Coalition (op cit 635-644), **15** 290-297
- Kolmar**, see Chronicle of Kolmar
- Königshoven, Jacques Twinger**, (1346-1420) German chronicler and ecclesiastic, see **17** 52
- Köppen, Friedrich von**, (1822-) German jurist, *Die Hohenzollern und das Reich* Glogau 1884, 4 vols; Napoleon III's mediation and the Peace of 1866 (op cit IV, 370-375) **15**, 490-491, 492-495

- Koser, Reinhold, (1852-), German historian; *The Development of Germany from 1740-1840*, **15**, 97-105 *König Friedrich der Grosse*, Stuttgart, 1893; Frederick II's relations with Europe (op cit 187-191), **15**, 175-178
- Kostomarov, Nikolai Ivanovich, (1817-1885), Russian historian, see **17**, 665, *Russkaya istoriya v zhiznykh opisaniyakh yeyu glavnyskh dney otlyetly* (Russian history in the biographies of its chief actors), St Petersburg, 1866-1893, 4 vols., The reigns of Vasilii Dmitrievitch and Vasilii Vasilevitch (op cit I, 237-242), **17**, 156-160, Growth of autocracy (op cit I, 260-261), **17**, 171-172, Character of Boris Godunoff (op cit I, 356-358), **17**, 214-215, Youth of Peter the Great (op cit II, 1-6), **17**, 251-253, Estimate of Peter (op cit II, 244-249), **17**, 323-326, Estimate of Anna and Biron (op cit III, 209-212), **17**, 340-341
- Kovalevski, Maxim, (1851-), Russian jurist and historian, see **17**, 665, *Russian Political Institutions*, Chicago, 1902, The slaves (op cit 3-9), **17**, 89
- Krones, Franz X. von, (1833-), Austrian historian see **15**, 629, Essay entitled *A Remcu of the Development of Austria in the Nineteenth Century*, **15**, 63-93 *Handbuch der Geschichte Oesterreichs* (vol V of the *Bibliothek für Wissenschaft und Literatur*), Berlin, 1876, The Austrian retrospect nucleus of the Austro Hungarian empire (op cit I, 126-130), **14**, 543-545
- Krudener, Baroness Juliane, (1766-1824), Russian mystic *Letters* quoted by N. K. Shilder (q.v.) in *The Emperor Alexander I* (correspondence with Mme Sturdza, **17**, 493, 494
- Kugler, Bernhard von, (1837-), German historian, *Kaiser Wilhelm und sein Zeit* Munich, 1845, The future emperor in exile in England (op cit 71-76) **15**, 436-438
- Kuropatkin, Alexei Nikolayevitch, (1844), Russian general, see **17**, 666, *Admiral at Ahabid* (in the *Standard*, London, December 14, 1897), The Russian policy of extension (op cit 423-427), **17**, 619-621.

## L

- Labarte, Charles Jules, (1797-1890) French archaeologist, *History of the Art of the Middle Ages* London 1875 Venetian glass (op cit 337-341) **9**, 317-318
- Laboulaye, Edouard René Lefebvre, (1811-1883) French jurist and publicist see **23**, 680
- La Bruyère, Jean de, (1645-1696) French moralist, *Les caractères ou les mœurs de ce siècle*, Paris 1688 1576 Sufferings of the poor under old regime (op cit 247) **12**, 155
- Lacépède, Bernard Germain Etienne de La ville, Count de, (1756-1825) French historian, *Histoire générale de l'Europe* 2d edition Paris 1833 15 vols. Montagne (op cit XIV, 109) **11**, 428 Rem D. sources (op cit XV, 215-219) **11**, 638, Cornuille (op cit XV, 211-232) **11**, 613
- La Clède, Nicolas de, (1700-1736) French historian, *Histoire Générale de Portugal* Philip II and Morocco (op cit V 170) **10**, 496
- Lacombe, Bernard de, *Catherina de Medici* Paris 1899, New era in France (op cit 1-2), **11**, 351
- Lacombe, Etienne Charles M. de, (1832) French politician, *Henri IV et sa politique*, Paris, 1877 The period of Henry IV (op cit introduction i viii) **11**, 402-403, The edict of Nantes (op cit 1-12) **11**, 405-407
- Lacretelle, Charles de, (1766-1855) French historian *Histoire de France pendant le XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle* Paris 1804, 6 vols., Expense of Louis XV's Par- aux-Cerfs (op cit X 169-170) **12**, 55 *Histoire du consulat et de l'empire*, Paris 1846 6 vols., Battle of Friedland (op cit IV, 17-24) **12**, 560-562 *Histoire de France depuis la restauration*, Paris 1829-1835 4 vols., Death of Murat (op cit II 32-34), **13**, 18, Assassination of the Duke of Berry (op cit II 359-362) **13**, 24-25 Essay in Daubigny's *Histoire de la rue, du club et de la famine* Paris, 1869, The fall of Danton (op cit 280-294), **12**, 335-337
- Lactantius Firmianus, Lucius Coelius, (fourth century) Christian philosopher, *Divinarum Institutionum libri VII*, quoted by W. Irving (q.v.) in *Life and Voyages of Columbus*, Myth of the antipodes, **22**, 422
- La Fare, Charles Auguste, Marquis de, (1614-1712) French officer, *Mémoires sur Louis XIV*, Rotterdam, 1715, Battle of Senefle (op cit 200) **11**, 544
- La Fayette, Marie Jean Paul, Marquis de, (1757-1834) quoted by Eliot (q.v.) in *Manual of United States History* Letter to Washington, **23**, 266 Diminution of European sympathy with America **23**, 289
- Lafuente y Zamalloa, Modesto, (1806-1866), Spanish historian, see **10**, 641, *Historia general de España* Madrid, 1850-1862, 30 vols., The battle of Lepanto (op cit XIII, 512-522), **9**, 473-476, The war of 1739-1749 with England (op cit XXIX, 174-182), **10**, 298-300, The "Día de Mayo" (op cit XXIII, 322-337), **10**, 329-333, Capture of Saragossa (op cit V, 62), **10**, 340.

- Lagerbring, Sven (Sven Bring)**, (1707-1787), Swedish historian; *Svea rikets historia*, Stockholm, 1769-1783, French translation *Abrégé de l'Histoire de Suède*, Paris, 1788, Accession of Charles (X) Gustavus (op cit 118-121), **16**, 335-336
- Laing, Malcolm**, (1762-1818), Scottish historian, *The History of Scotland*, London, 1800, 2 vols; *Enormities of 1666-1667* (op cit II, 41-42), **21**, 300
- Laing, Samuel**, (1810-1897), Scottish author, *Journal of a Residence in Norway*, London 1836; The sagas, the skalds, social condition of the Northmen (op cit 15-132), **16**, 77-98
- La Jonquière, A de**, *Histoire de l'Empire Ottoman* Paris 1841, Fanariot rule in Rumania (op. cit 366-368), **24**, 144-145, The Peace of Kutchuk-Kainardji (op cit 385), **24**, 147, Effects of the French Revolution of 1843 (op cit 508), **24**, 149, The independent kingdom (op cit 592), **24**, 151-152, The Servian insurrection, Kara George (op cit 416-418), **24**, 198-201 Montenegrin affairs (op cit 529-535), **24**, 204-211, Murad and Bayazid (op cit 135) **24**, 315-319, 'Scanderbeg' (op cit 153-155), **24**, 324-325 Muhammed's Greel conquests (op cit 100-165) **24**, 325-330, Organisation of the empire (op cit 151-191) **24**, 333-336 Campaign in Hungary, siege of Vienna, 1529 (op cit 228-230) **24**, 349-350, The death of rinvai (op cit 256-260) **24**, 357-359 'Causes for decline of the empire (op cit 265-270) **24**, 366-367, Selim II (op cit 272-273) **24**, 367-368, Persian War Muhammed III (op cit 253-257) **24**, 371-373, Battle of St Gotthard (op cit 325-325) **24**, 355-356, Second siege of Vienna (op cit 333-339) **24**, 389-390, Peace of Karlowitz reforms of Koprihi Hussein (op cit 343-347) **24**, 402-404, Turkish Wars 1723-1740 (op cit 357-365) **24**, 407-411 War with Russia 1769-1773 (op cit 375-384) **24**, 415-419, French expedition to Egypt (op cit 312-394), **24**, 447-449, Mehmet Ali (op cit 414-415-483) **24**, 450-453
- La Marche, Olivier de**, (1126-1501) French chronicler see **13**, 253, *La parlemant et la trompette des dames d'honneur* Paris 1546 Agnes Sorel (op cit VIII, ch 13) **11**, 230 *Memoires* Lyons 1562 (in the *Pantheon Littéraire* Paris 1842), Louis XI and the duke of Burgundy (op cit II 257) **11**, 251
- Lamartine, Alphonse de**, (1790-1869) French historian see **13**, 253 *Histoire des Girondins* Paris 1846 4 vols, English translation *History of the Girondists* London 1948 4 vols The work of the Assembly (op cit I 259) **12**, 215 The execution of Charlotte Corday (op cit III, 90-94) **12**, 303-306 The *Leve en mis* the terror death of Marie Antoinette (op cit III 111-162) **12**, 310-321 Execution of Mine du Barry (op cit III 288), **12**, 327, The worship of Reason (op cit III 297-304) **12**, 331-332 Estimate of Robespierre (op cit III 535-546) **12**, 347-348 The Coalition against France the rise of Napoleon (op cit III 194-256) **12**, 362-374 *Histoire de la restauration* Paris 1851, 4 vols, English translation *History of the Restoration of the Monarchy in France* London 1854 4 vols Estimate of Napoleon (op cit III 535-551) **12**, 646 Estimate of the Restoration (op cit III 209-213) **13**, 9-11 The Treaty of 1815 (op cit III 231-233) **13**, 15-16 Estimate of Louis XVIII (op cit IV 196-197) **13**, 32-33 Character of Charles X (op cit IV 265) **13**, 34 First mistakes of the new government (op cit IV 274-275-279-280) **13**, 36-37 *Histoire de la Revolution de 1848* Paris 1849 English translation *History of the French Revolution of 1848* London, 1849 (civil war in Paris (op cit 553-561) **13**, 91-100 *Histoire de la Turquie* Paris 1854-1855 8 vols, The campaign of Sinin (op cit V 215) **24**, 139-140, Illiteracy of Prince Milosh (op cit VIII 270) **24**, 200 The Greel Revolution (op cit VIII 300-316) **24**, 229-233, First relations between Turkey and Russia (op cit 120-122), **24**, 337-339 The Mufti Jemali (op cit IV 196) **24**, 335-339, Ibrahim grand vizir (op cit IV, 236-239) **24**, 342-343, Literature under Suliman (op cit IV 439-443), **24**, 363-365
- Lambert von Hersfeld**, (1056-1085) German historian in *Annales* (in *Pertz's Monumenta Germaniae Historica*) Hanovert 1879 2 vols Going to Comossa (op cit 289-294), **7**, 650-652
- London, Judson S.**, (1842-) American jurist see **23**, 680, *The Constitutional History and Government of the United States* Boston 1889 The executive and the supreme judiciary in the United States (op cit 93-95) **23**, 295-299
- Lane, Ralph**, (sixteenth century) English explorer *Letters and Narrative* (in the *Voyages* of Richard Hakluyt (q i), The charms of Virginia (op cit III 254), **22**, 559
- Lanessan, Jean Marie Antoine de**, (1843-) French naturalist, *I Indo-Chine française* Paris 1889, Geography and early history of French Indo-China (op cit 65-195) **24**, 517-519 War between Annam and France (op cit 621-636) **24**, 519-520 article on French Indo-China in the *Encyclopedia Britannica* Government of French Indo-China (op cit XXIV 472) **24**, 520-521
- Lanfrey, Pierre**, (1825-1877) French historian *Histoire de Napoleon I* quoted by H Martin (q i) in *Histoire de France* Napoleon's budget of 1801, **12**, 519-520
- Lang, Andrew**, (1844-) Scottish miscellaneous writer, *The Mystery of Mary Stuart*, London 1904, The baptism of Mary Queen of Scots son (op cit 90) **19**, 305
- Langlois, Charles Victor**, (1863-) French historian, article on "Inquisition" in *La Grande Revue*, Paris, 1901, The inquisition (op cit September 576-591), **10**, 562
- Langwerth von Simmern, Heinrich, Baron von**, (1833-), German politician and author *Oesterreich und das Reich im Kampfe mit der französischen Revolution von 1790 bis 1797*,



- Hanover, 1882, Personalities and cliques in the nineties, the Archduke Charles (op cit 144-156), 14, 515-519, 519-523, Peace of Campo-Formio (op cit 169) 14 523
- Lanier, M L, *L'Afrique* Paris 1884, War with Dahomey (op cit 540-541) 13 198
- La Noue, François de, (1531-1591), French soldier, *Mémoires* quoted by V Duruy (q v) in *Histoire de Moyen Age* The armies at Dreux 11 358
- Lappenberg, Jean Martin, (1794-1865) German historian see 22 381
- Larcher, Pierre Henri, (1726-1812), French scholar, *Hérodote* Paris, 1786, French translation of Herodotus, quoted in Beloe's English translation, Size of Xerxes' army (op cit IV, 2) 3 302
- La Rochejacquelein, Marie de Donissan, Marquise de, (1772-1857) French author, *Mémoires*, Paris 1823 Battle of Chémillé (op cit 48) 12 375
- Larpent, Sir George Gerard de Hochpied, (1786-1855) English author and politician, *Turkey Its History and Progress* London 1854 2 vols Orhan and Murad I (op cit I 159 161) 24 317 318 Bayazid to Murad II (op cit I 163 168) 24 319 321, Bayazid II (op cit I 179 180) 24 337 Selim I (op cit I 181) 24 338 Lapinto (op cit I 153 154) 24 368 Treaty of Kutchuk Kainardji (op cit I 133 194) 24 419, Selim III (op cit I 194-200) 24 423 424
- Las Casas, Bartolomé de, (1474-1566) Spanish priest and commissioner to the West Indies, see 10 640 *Historia General de las Indias* is quoted by W H Prescott (q v) in *History of Ferdinand and Isabella* Isabella's will 10 115 Indians after the death of Isabella 10 205 *Brevesima relacion de la destruccion de la Isla de San Juan* English translation *The First Voyages and Discoveries made by the Spaniards* London 1699, An eyewitness account of Spanish cruelties to the natives (op cit 2 11) 22 541 547
- Lassalle, Ferdinand, (1825-1864) German socialist *Der Arbeiter Krieg und der Aufstand Preussens* Berlin 1899, Consequences to Germany of the war of 1850 (op cit 24-33), 15 475 479
- Lassen, Christian, (1800-1876) German historian *Die Welt der Neuzeit* Bonn 1844-1861 2 vols Delta of the Gangas (op cit I 174) 2 15 The Danube (op cit I 178), 2 456
- Lasteyrie, Jules de, (1810-1883) French historian *La Révolution de 1820*, Paris 1841 Maria II (op cit XVII 201-207) 10 550 551
- Laube, Heinrich, (1806-1884) German dramatist *Der deutsche Krieg* Leipzig 1865-1866, 9 vols The battle of Lutten (op cit II 26) 25 14 355 361
- Laughlin, James Laurence, (1850-) American economist *The Principles of Political Economy* New York 1886 The domestication of the horse (op cit 3) 23 473
- Lavaleye, Émile de, (1822-1892) French journalist *Le Pays* Paris 1886, 2 vols Description of Elizabeth of Rumania (op cit I 296) (op cit II 296) 24 153 The emancipation of the Rumanian peasant (op cit II 306) 24 153 154
- Lavallée, Théophile Sébastien, (1804-1866) French historian *Histoire de France* Paris, 1856 14 vols The Dict of Quercy (op cit I 15 16 7 Richelieu in the field (op cit II 75 76) 11 400-401 Revocation of the Edict of Nantes (op cit II 180-185), 11 54 547 The efforts of Chaulieu (op cit II 315 327) 12 8 55 The September massacres (op cit II 410-413) 12 270 273 Napoleon in Italy (op cit II 503-504), 12 428 429 430 431 434-436 The battle of Rivoli (op cit II 509 510) 12, 438-439 The Peace of Tilsit (op cit II 620-621) 12 56 Victory of Bautzen (op cit IV 543) 12 602
- Lavisse, Ernest, (1842-) and Rambaud, Alfred Nicolas, (1841-) French historians, *Histoire générale du XIXe siècle* Paris 1893 15 vols Pierre de Courtenay and Robert of Namur (op cit II 499 461) 7 298 299 The decline of Frank domination in the Greek Empire (op cit II 871) 7 303 The decline of the Greek Empire (op cit III, 804-805) 7 329-330 Stephen the Great of Rumania (op cit IV 773 775 887-892), 24, 133 137 The rule of Kaloyan (op cit III 555) 24 170 Rumania I to John Alexander (op cit III 909-910) 24 173 174, Origin and early history of Serbia (op cit I, 688), 24 187-194 Early Turkish history (op cit II 554 972) 24 257 306 Osman (op cit III 822 823) 24 312 313 Muhammad's achievements (op cit III 964) 24 336, Suleiman I (op cit IV 714-715) 24 342 Campaigns in Asia battle of Mohács (op cit IV 718 721 737-738) 24 345 349 Influence of the harem (op cit IV, 760-764), 24 356-357, Turkish arts and architecture (op cit IV 766 767) 24 365-366 Medieval Egypt (op cit IV 710-714) 24 113-115 The Berbers (op cit IV 779-783), 24, 461-472 Northern Africa (op cit IV 801 802 811 816 821) 24 476-482
- Lawrence, Henry Montgomery, (1806-1857) English general *Military and Political*, London 1859 The glory of Syria (op cit 171 172) 22 35-37
- Lawrence, Rev Thomas Joseph, (1819-) English local writer *War and Neutrality in the Far East* London 1904 Defence of Japanese action (op cit 25 27 31), 24, 657
- Layard, Austin Henry, (1817-1894) English archaeologist see 1 632, *Nineveh and its Remains* London 1849 2 vols Military system of Assyria (op cit II 362-378), 1 462-468 Assyrian accoutrements (op cit II 33-361) 1 468-472 Assyrian ships (op cit II, 379-390) 1, 491-494, Assyrian art (op cit II 250-299) 1 553-558, The ruins of Nimveh and Botta's first discoveries (op cit I, 6-14), 1, 600-604

- Lea, Henry Charles**, (1825-), American historian, see **15**, 629, *A History of the Inquisition of the Middle Ages*, New York, 1888, Estimate of Sprenger (op cit III, 543), **10**, 574 *A History of Auricular Confessions and Indulgences in the Latin Church*, Philadelphia, 1896, 3 vols, A modern view of Tetzel (op cit III 392), **14**, 253 Essay on "The Eve of the Reformation" in the *Cambridge Modern History*, Cambridge, 1902, Corruption of Rome (op cit I 672-673), **8**, 646
- Le Bon, Gustave**, (1841-) French orientalist, *Les civilisations de l'Inde*, Paris, 1887; Early history of India (op cit 195-227), **2** 495-496 502-507, Buddhism (op cit 357-370) **2**, 535-541, Hindu separation of religions from morals (op cit 599-636), **2**, 545-546, The Mohammedan conquest (op cit 209-214) **22** 22-24
- Lechler, Gotthard Victor**, (1511-1588), German theologian, *Johannes Hus*, Halle, 1889, The doctrines of Huss (op cit 111) **14** 199
- Lecky, William Edward Hartpole**, (1838-1903) British historian, *A History of England in the Eighteenth Century* London 1878-1890 8 vols, Estimate of George II (op cit II 447-449) **20** 592 Characterisation of the Boston Tea Party (op cit III 397), **23** 234
- Lecière, Leon**, Belgian historian article on Belgium in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Belgium to-day (op cit XXXI 203) **14** 54
- Ledrain, Eugène**, (1844-), French historian *L'histoire d'Israël*, Paris, 1879, 16 vols, Customs of the Israelites (op cit I, 143-175) **2** 205 209
- Lefèvre, Jean**, see Saint-Rémy
- Lefmann, Salomon**, (1531-) German historian *Geschichte des alten Indiens*, Berlin 1530 in Oncken's *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte* Hindu traditions Brahmanical learning (op cit 830-839) **2** 497-502
- Legeay, Urbain**, *Histoire de Louis XI*, Paris 1874 2 vols, Battle of Guinegate (op cit II 345 353), **11** 270-272
- Leger, Louis Paul Marie**, (1843-) French linguist and historian *Histoire de l'Autriche-Hongrie* (in Duruy's *Histoire universelle*) Paris 1879, Schwarzenberg and Germany (op cit 545) **15**, 10, The October Diploma the Library Patent (op cit 543 545), **15** 18-21 The Schleswig-Holstein question (op cit 549 550) **15** 21-22 The battle of Kunggrätz (op cit 550-551) **15** 23 24, Bohemia and the fundamental articles (op cit 569 573) **15**, 35-40, The dual monarchy (op cit 566 568) **15** 42-43 Austrian occupation of Bosnia Treaty of Berlin (op cit 580-588) **15** 45 51
- Leland, John**, (ca 1506-1552) English antiquary, *Collectanea* London 1770 6 vols The entry of Henry VII into York (op cit IV 157) **19** 20
- Lenormant, François**, (1837-1883) French archaeologist see **1** 633 *Histoire ancienne d'Orient* Paris 1841-1846 I iving of Assyrian corner stones (op cit V, 318-317), **1** 636
- Leo Diaconus**, (tenth century) Byzantine historian see **6** 656
- Leo Grammaticus**, unknown date Byzantine historian see **6** 656
- Leo, Heinrich**, (1799 1875) German historian *Entstehung der Verfassung der Lombardischen Städte* Hamburg 1821 Lombard cities and their allies (op cit 196-199) **9** 36-38 *Geschichte der italienischen Staaten* Hamburg 1829-1832, 5 vols, The work of Ripperda (op cit V 746-748) **9** 526-527
- Leo (VI) Flavius**, (866-911) Byzantine emperor *Tactica seu de re militari* quoted by M Kovalevski (q 1) in *Russian Political Institutions* The Slavs, **17**, 85
- Leonardo da Vinci**, see Vinci
- Leopold II**, emperor of Holy Roman Empire 1790-1792, quoted by A Wolf (q 1) in *Oesterreich unter Maria Theresia Joseph II and Leopold II*, Relations with Prussia in 1790 **14** 495, Austria at Leopold's accession **14** 435
- Lepsius, Karl Richard**, (1810-1884) German Egyptologist see **1** 300, *Briefe aus Aegypten Aethiopien und der Halbinsel der Sinai* Berlin 1852, English translation, *Letters from Egypt, etc*, London 1853 The ruins of Karnak (op cit 246 250), **1** 115-117
- Lermier, Eugène**, (1803 1867) French jurist *Histoire des législateurs et des constitutions de la Grèce antique* Paris 1852 Corinth under Pericles (op cit 161-163), **3**, 191 193 Crete and her colonies (op cit 67 72) **3** 194-198
- Leroy-Beaulieu, Anatole**, (1842-) French historian, see **17** 666, *L'Empire des Tsars et les Russes*, Paris 1881-1889, 3 vols, The Slavs, Great and Little Russians (op cit I 30-120), **17**, 88-92
- Lettenhove, Kervyn de**, (1817-1891) Belgian historian *Histoire de Flandre* Brussels 1847-1850 6 vols Estimate of Jacob van Artevelde (op cit III 295-300), **13** 326-327
- Levasseur, Pierre Emile**, (1828-) French economist, *Recherches historiques sur le système de Law* Paris, 1854, John Law and the Mississippi Bubble (op cit 15-30, 322-327), **12**, 12-17
- Levey, George Collins**, (1835-) English journalist, editor of Handbook to Australia and Australian Encyclopedia London correspondent of *Milbourne Age* article on "New South Wales" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Improvement of New South Wales (op cit XXXI) **22** 240 241
- Lewes, George Henry**, (1817-1878), English philosophical writer, *The Biographical History of Philosophy*, New York, 1857, 2 vols, Héloïse and Abelard (op. cit. II, 352), **11**, 41

- Lewis, Charlton Thomas**, (1834-1904), American jurist, *A History of Germany* New York, 1874, Legend of Conrad and Ernst (op cit 154) **7** 636, Land of the Hohenstaufens (op cit 211) **14** 131, Partition of Poland (op cit 529-530), **15**, 241 242, War of Bavarian Succession (op cit 534-536) **15** 245
- Lewis, George Cornewall**, (1806-1863), English historian, see **666**, *An Inquiry into the Credibility of the Early Roman History*, London, 1855, 2 vols., Gallic capture of Rome (op cit II 350) **5** 166
- Liddell, Henry George**, (1811-1898) English historian, *A History of Rome from the Earliest Times to the Establishment of the Empire*, London 1855 2 vols., Land and early peoples of Italy (op cit I, 1-20) **5** 44-51, The Twelve Tables (op cit I 139-141) **5** 135, Cornelius (op cit I 113-117) **5** 145-148, Cincinnatus (op cit I, 117-120) **5** 149 151, Fabian gens (op cit I 120-121) **5**, 152-153 The Gauls (op cit I, 163-167) **5** 155-156 Departure of the Gauls (op cit I 170-172) **5** 165-166 Sequel of the Gallic War (op cit I 173 182 189-196) **5** 167 177 The Samnites (op cit I 199 203) **5** 175-190 Pyrrhus in Italy completion of Italian conquest (op cit I 268-291) **5** 203-214, First Punic War (op cit I 293-334) **5** 217-240 Hannibal reaches the Rhone (op cit I 337-341), **5** 241 244 Hannibal in Italy (op cit I 342-360) **5** 249-268 Hasdrubal in Italy (op cit I 361 394) **5** 265 276 Scipio's victories (op cit I 395-416) **5** 277 287, The Achaean Spanish Wars (op cit II 109 115 131-140) **5** 314-321, First slave war in Sicily (op cit II 141 147 117 145) **5** 322 325, 326 Roman government (op cit I 420-446) **5** 327 329 332 340 Slaves and freemen (op cit I 450-456) **5** 343 344 Religion the arts (op cit I 457 458 459 465-470) **5** 350-361 355-358, Tiberius Gracchus (op cit II 171 185) **5** 360 360-366 Scipio the Younger (op cit II 186-196) **5** 366-371 Lucius Gracchus (op cit II 197 217), **5** 371 379, The Metelli Scipius (op cit II 219 223) **5** 381-383, Second slave war (op cit II 249-252) **5** 399-400 Rise of Pompey (op cit II 354-367) **5** 456-464, Pompey in Syria (op cit II 379 382) **5** 472 474 Origin of Caesar (op cit II 384-385) **5** 477-478 Caesar's reforms (op cit II 467-470) **5** 572 573 Caesar's will and funeral (op cit II 479-483) **5** 609 611 Octavius and Antony (op cit II 484-492) **5** 611-618 Last days of Cicero and Antony (op cit II 412 417) **5** 619-628 629-633 State of Rome at end of Republic (op cit II 518 47) **5** 640-654
- Lieber, Francis**, (1800-1872) German American journalist *Journal and Letters* Boston 1882, Convicts in America (op cit 150) **22** 583-584
- Limborch, Philip van**, (1633-1712) Dutch theologian see **10** 644 *His toria Inquisitionis* Amsterdam, 1692 English translation *History of the Inquisition of Spain* London 1816 Preliminaries to torture (op cit 413 416) **10** 575 577 The fate of a Jew (op cit 419 422) **10** 574 580 The torture of an English woman (op cit 497 500) **10**, 581-582
- Lincoln, Abraham**, (1809 1865) sixteenth president of the United States *Lincoln, Complete Works* New York 1858 2 vols. Works from first inaugural address (op cit II 3) **23** 454-455, Words from second inaugural address (op cit II 656-657) **23** 458, Words from last public utterance (op cit II 673 675) **23** 459
- Lindesay, Robert, of Pittscotie**, (1600 1670) Scottish historian (*Chronicles of Scotland* Edinburgh 1728 Early account of Scotland (op cit 9 10) **21** 23 Death of James III (op cit 220-222) **21**, 195 197, James IV and the queen of France (op cit 110) **21** 212
- Lindner, Theodor**, (1813-) German historian *Die Geschichte* Stuttgart 1890-1893 2 vols. Wenceslaus (op cit II 159 160) **14** 112, The church and the law (op cit II, 246-248) **14** 195-196
- Lingard, John**, (1771-1851) English historian see **22** 382 *History of England from the First Invasion by the Romans to the Accession of William and Mary in 1688* London, 1859 10 vols., Britain before the Roman conquest (op cit I 9 10) **18** 3, Druidism (op cit I, 15-21) **18** 4-6, Roman invasion (op cit I 14-15 22 36), **18** 9-17, Last years of Roman rule (op cit I 42 64) **18** 19 21 Coming of the Saxons (op cit I 72, 74 75-106) **18**, 34-35 36-38 39 40 41 43 44 46 47 50 Penda to Ibert the coming of the Northmen (op cit I 105 115 121 126 131 188) **18** 51-73 Alfred's administration (op cit I 207 213) **18** 82-84 Edward the Elder to Eadred (op cit I 222-251), **18**, 93-104, Odo's revolt wars in Normandy (op cit I 515-521), **18**, 213-216, William Rufus (op cit I 524 532) **18** 218 222 Henry I (op cit II 1-18), **18** 228-235 Ireland under Henry II (op cit II 172 190) **18** 277 284, Richard I (op cit II, 211 256 268 292), **18**, 306-307 305 311 312 317 318 324 King John (op cit II, 294 310), **18** 329-336 Henry III (op cit II 377-391 393) **18** 363-370, Edward II and Edward III (op cit III, 66 78) **18** 441-449 The protectorate (op cit IV, 1-4), **18** 545 546, Edward V (op cit IV 220-237) **18** 605-613, Murder of the Princes (op cit IV, 241-247), **18** 615-618 Battle of Bosworth (op cit IV, 255-260), **18** 622-624, Henry VII (op cit IV 261-287) **18** 13 15 16-17 18-19, 20-25, Perkin Warbeck (op cit IV, 300-342), **18** 28-43, Rise of Wolsey (op cit IV, 385-401), **18**, 73-79, Henry VIII against Francis I (op cit IV 409-432) **18**, 83-90, Henry VIII against Luther and the Pope (op cit IV 466-511, 585-588), **18**, 98-107, 108-112,

- 112-118; Rise of Cromwell and Cranmer (op cit V, 1-12), 19, 127-138, Anne Boleyn in disgrace (op. cit. V, 49-78), 19, 157-161, 162-163, 164, 165-172, Northern insurrection (op cit. V, 79-87), 19, 177-179, Execution of Catherine Howard (op cit V, 151-159), 19, 191-194, Submission to Rome (op cit V, 453-454), 19, 244-245, Estimate of Mary (op. cit. V, 462-464, 467, 483-484 526-529), 19, 262-265, New bishops (op. cit. VI, 16-20), 19, 279-280, Suitors of Elizabeth (op cit VI, 62-68), 19, 294-296, Excommunication of Elizabeth (op cit VI 222 226) 19 341-342, French and Scotch affairs (op cit VI, 279-298), 19, 349-352, Trial and execution of Mary Queen of Scots (op cit VI 419 435-478), 19 362, 363-375 Maritime exploits (op cit VI, 479-498), 19, 383-389, Persecution of Catholics, invasion of Spain (op cit VI 515-544), 19, 405-410, Deaths of Essex and Elizabeth estimate of her character (op cit VI, 619-665), 19 426-437, Persecution of Catholics under James I (op cit VII 37-41) 19, 476-479, Court life (op cit VII 87 92 99 110) 19 480-485, Estimate of James (op cit VII, 277-282) 19, 512-513, Execution of Charles I (op cit VIII 241-243) 20, 51, Cromwell's Irish massacres (op cit VIII 273-275) 20 97-98, Battle of Dunbar (op cit VIII, 269-298) 20 101-105 Cruelties of Irish settlement, Cromwell against parliament (op cit VIII 355-397) 20 117 131 New council of state (op cit VIII, 398-403) 20 13, 137, Cromwell's foreign successes (op cit VIII 419-447) 20, 144-153, Cromwell's second parliament (op cit VIII 445-498), 20 163-165 Cromwell as protector estimate (op cit VIII 505 527 534 552) 20 167-172 173 180, Failure of Richard Cromwell (op cit VIII 553 577) 20 192-201 Charles II a pensioner of France (op cit IX 297 300) 20 282 283 Scotland under Edward (op cit II, 576-578) 21 53 55 Edward Bruce in Ireland (op cit III 24-33 349-350) 21, 351-385, Statute of Kilkenny (op cit III 350 352) 21 386, Expedition of Richard II (op cit III 352 351 351 352) 21 387-389 Fitzgerald's revolt (op cit V, 165-170), 21 397-400, Geraldine Rebellion (op cit VI, 317-322), 21, 409-411 and other minor citations
- Livy** (Titus Livius), (59 B.C. - 17 A.D.) Roman historian see 1 4 6 5 28 30, 6, 107 109 *Annales* English translation, *The Roman History of Titus Livius*, London 1696 If Alexander had attempted Rome (op cit 231 237) 4 39, 395 *The History of Rome* translation by D Spill in London 1559 Purpose of his history (op cit preface I 2 3) 5, 28-29, Unreliability of traditions (op cit II 5 ch 40 I 555) 5 54, Rape of the Sabines (op cit bk 1 ch 10 14 I 14 20) 5 63-66, The Horatii and Curiatii (op cit bk 1 ch 25 I 33 33) 5 77 78, Virginius and Appius (op cit bk 3, ch 48 I, 217-215), 5 137 138 The Gauls in Rome (op cit bk 5, ch 39-49 I, 371-383), 5 156-165 Prodiges at Rome (op cit II 761-762) 5 259
- Llorente, Juan Antonio**, (1756 1823) Spanish priest, *Historia crítica de la Inquisición de España* Paris 1817-1818 4 vols. St Dominic and a repentant heretic (op cit I 125 129) 10, 573-574 Estimate of the number of victims of the inquisition (op cit IV 251 273), 10, 595 595
- Lloyd, David**, (1635-1692) English biographer *State Worthies* quoted by C Knight (q v) in *Popular History of England* Henry VIII and the exploits of the Barmies 19, 59
- Locke, John**, (1632-1704), English philosopher quoted by C Macfarlane (q v) and T Thomson in *Comprehensive History of England* The shortest means of acquiring the Christian religion 20 500
- Lodge, Henry Cabot**, (1850-) United States senator *Short History of the English Colonies in America* New York 1851 The burgesses of Virginia (op cit 9 10) 22, 582, Culpeper's administration (op cit 24) 23 133
- Löbner, Franz von, Jakobus von Bayern und der Zeit** quoted by K Wenzelburger in *Geschichte der Niederlande* The Gods und H 13 337
- Löhner, Heinrich**, (1835 ), quoted in H Reschauer's *Das Jahr 1848* Vienna, 1872, The March Revolution (op cit I 435-136) 14 632 631
- Löhr, Max**, (1864-) German theologian *Geschichte des Volkes Israel*, Strassburg, 1900, Age of the Patriarchs (op cit 1-21) 2, 57
- Loménie de Brienne, Henri A de**, (1595 1666) French statesman *Mémoires sur les règnes de Louis XIII et Louis XIV*, quoted by I I (row) (q v) in *History of France*, Duchesse de Longueville 11 545
- Loménie, Louis de**, (1815-1875) French author *Galerie des contemporains illustres*, Brussels 1848, Estimate of Casimir Perier as a supporter of representative government (op cit 90-92), 13, 61
- Long, George**, (1800-1870) English classicist *The Decline of the Roman Republic* London 1865-1874 5 vols. First had money in Rome (op cit I 260) 5 379, Estimate of the Gracchi (op cit I, 297), 5, 380, Authenticity of the speeches of the Gracchi (op cit I, 176), 5, 361
- Loakiel, George Henry**, (ca 1740-1811) American Moravian missionary, *History of the Mission of the United Brethren among the Indians* translated by La Trobe, London 1794, The Great Council at Onondaga (op cit part I, 138), 22, 511.
- Los Palacios**, see Bernaldez, Andres.

- Lossing, Benson John**, (1813-1891), American historian, see **23**, 681, *A History of the United States*, New York, 1859, George Rogers Clark's expedition (op cit 303), **23**, 269, Esek Hopkins and Paul Jones (op cit 308), **23**, 272, Presidency of John Adams (op cit 382-383), **23**, 312, Madison's presidency (op cit 408), **23**, 325, Election of Jackson (op cit 452), **23**, 352-353, Jackson's specie circular (op cit 469), **23**, 362, Van Buren's administration (op cit 409-471) **23**, 363-365, Harrison and Tyler (op cit 473-477), **23** 367-369
- Louis, Paul**, French statistician article on 'Algeria' and 'Algiers' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Revolts in Algeria (op cit XXXV, 317), **24**, 486
- Louis XIV**, (1638-1715), King of France, see **11**, 642, *Mémoires* in *Œuvres de Louis XIV*, Paris 1806, Advice to his son (op cit I, 19), **11**, 526, Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle (op cit II 369-371) **11** 570
- Louville, Charles Auguste d'Allonville, Marquis de**, (1665 1731) French diplomat, *Mémoires*, quoted by R. Bell (q 1) in *History of Russia* Estimate of Peter the Great, **17** 292
- Loyal Serviteur, Le**, see **Bayard**
- Lubbock, Sir John**, Lord Avebury (1834 ) English naturalist, *Prehistoric Times*, London, 1872 The lake villages (op cit 219 220) **16** 528
- Lucas Tudensis**, (d 1248) Spanish prelate see **10** 645
- Luce, Auguste Siméon**, (1834 1892), French historian *Histoire de la Jacquerie* Paris, 1859, Mercenaries and brigands of the fourteenth century (p cit 4-17) **11** 133-134
- Ludlow, Edmund**, (1620 1693) English regicide *Memoirs* London 1771, Pride's Purge (op cit 117) **20** 70 71 Charles I's trial (op cit 120) **20** 74 Monk and parliament (op cit 350 352) **20** 206
- Lugard, Lady (Flora L. Shaw)**, English journalist article on the "British Empire" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, A review of the empire with particular reference to the colonial world (op cit XXXI 332 401) **22** 1 20
- Lulse, Queen**, (1776 1810) Queen of Prussia quoted in Vohse (q 1) *Geschichte des Preussischen Hofes und Adels* Letter to her father **15** 299
- Luna, Alvaro de**, see *Crónica de*
- Luna, Miguel de**, (seventeenth century) Moorish chronicler see **10** 645
- Lund, Troels Frederick**, (1840 ) Danish historian see **16** 302
- Lundblad, Knut**, Swedish historian *Konung Carl XII i Sverige* Stockholm 1825-1829 2 vols ; German translation by G. I. von Jansson *Geschichte Karls des Zehnten* Hamburg, 1835 2 vols Charles XII's victory at Narva (op cit I 92 103) **16** 372 376 Defeat at Pultowa (op cit II 120 144) **16** 384 387, Mysterious death of Charles XII (op cit II 562 565) **16** 332 334
- Lüttke, M.**, *Aegyptens Neu-Zeit* Leipzig 1873, Menchet Ali and his successors (op cit 235 236) **24** 454 457
- Lyall, Alfred Comyn**, (18 ) English statesman *The East and Expansion of the British Dominion in India* London 1833 Sikh confederations (op cit 209) **22** 151, The Sepoys (op cit 323) **22** 167 article on 'Afghanistan' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Afghan War (op cit XXX 122 144) **22** 206 210
- Lytton, Edward George Earle Bulwer-Lytton, 1st Lord**, (1803 1873) English novelist see **4**, 633 *Athena Its Rise and Fall* London 1837 Early history (op cit 24) **3** 154-155, Pisistratus (op cit 376 390) **3** 222 226 *Lucan* London 1833, Ricina's speech (op cit 182 183) **9** 216 218
- Lytleton, George**, 1st Baron, (1709 1773) English statesman *History of the Life of Henry II* London 1767, Adrian IV's Bull empowering Henry II to conquer Ireland (op cit), **22**, 319-350

## M

- Macaulay, Thomas Babington**, (1800 1859) English historian see **22** 382, *History of England from the Accession of James II* London 1848 1855 1861, 5 vols Norman opinion of English (op cit I 11) **18** 229 Good Norman kings a curse to England (op cit I, 15), **18**, 335 Strength of the new race (op cit I 19) **18** 453, Fruits of Plantagenet failure (op cit I 14) **18** 555-559, Estimate of the execution of Charles I (op cit I, 125-129) **20** 42 43 Picture of Charles II and his times (op cit I, 151-173), **20** 222-234, Contrast of England and France after the Restoration (op cit I 197-198, 229-230) **22**, 266 268 Origin of the cabinet (op cit I 211 212), **20**, 269-270, Latter part of Charles II's reign (op cit I 231-274) **20** 257-309, Death of Charles II (op cit I 427-437) **20** 309 312, State of England in 1645 (op cit I 281-423), **20**, 317-358, Funeral of Charles II (op cit I, 445) **20** 360, Cruelties of soldiers after Monmouth's Rebellion (op cit I, 627-632), **20** 366 369, Judge Jeffreys and the Bloody Assizes (op cit I, 446-452, 633-663), **20**, 369-382, Fall of the Hydes (op cit II, 155), **20**,

- 390, Declaration of Indulgence (op cit II 209-214), 20, 391-394, Trial of the bishops (op cit II, 391-394), 20, 402, Mob's restraint in 1688 (op cit II, 561), 20, 410, Declaration of Right and the Revolution of 1688 (op cit II 650-662) 20 414-419, James II's flight (op cit III, 638), 20 426 Battle of La Hogue (op cit IV, 227-241) 20 433-439, Rottenness of English court (op cit V 61-62) 20 449-450, Estimate of William III (op cit II 161-183, III 49 52, V 309-310) 20, 462-469, Blemish on William's fame (op cit IV, 580) 21, 315 Battle of the Boyne (op cit III, 629-634) 21, 428-433 *Critical and Historical Essays* London 1854 3 vols., Reign of Henry VII (op cit I, 196) 19 53 Estimate of Cranmer (op cit I 120-124) 19 256-258 Estimate of English Reformation (op cit I 476-479 484-486 491-492) 19 442-444 Strafford's attainder (op cit I 441) 19 585 Strafford's execution (op cit I 129 133) 19 592 596, Attempt on the Five Members (op cit I 141-146) 19 616-619 Estimate of Hampden (op cit I 403 407) 20 12 13 Comparison of Cromwell with Caesar and Napoleon (op cit I 167 177) 20 153 187 Battle of Black Hole of Calcutta (op cit II 477-480) 22 55-56 Battle of Plassey (op cit II 499-490) 22 59; Estimate of Clive (op cit II 535 537) 22 90-91 Trial of Warren Hastings (op cit III, 178-185) 22 104 107
- McCarthy, Justin**, (1830-) Irish historian *A History of our own Times* London 1897 5 vols., The Cawnpore massacre (op cit III 97 100) 22 151 162 Hodson's slaughter of the king's sons (op cit III 104 105) 22 188 189
- Machiavelli**, see **Machiavelli**
- McClatchie, Thomas R H**, English consular official article on Japan in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Old Japan (op cit XIII 582 583) 24 386 390 Confucianism in Shanghai 1874, The beginning (op cit 53) 1 23
- McCracken, William Denison**, (1864) American writer *Rise of the Swiss Republic* New York 1901 The battle of Jauern (op cit 160) 16 571
- MacDowell, G**, English lieutenant quoted in Geo II Hodson's *Indian Years of a Soldier* Life in India, Boston 1860 Hodson's shooting of the king's sons (op cit 349 352) 22 187 188
- Macfarlane, Charles**, (d 1858) English historian see 22 253 *The Comprehensive History of England* in collaboration with Thomas Thoms London 1861 4 vols. Beginnings of the English navy (op cit I 82-86) 18 73-76 76-75 Campaign of 878 AD (op cit I 87-89) 18 79-82 Invasion of Hastings (op cit I 90 94) 18 95 90 Dinwiddie and Hadgar (op cit I 101 110) 18 103 115 Canute to William (op cit I 111 148) 18 120-153 Norman conquest (op cit I 177 185) 18 165 160 First year of William (op cit I 189 203) 18 182 196 William's death (op cit I 203 207) 18 193-199 William Rufus (op cit I 203 210) 18 212 213 His death (op cit I 216 218) 18 225-227 Henry I and Stephen (op cit I 227 233 243) 18 237 255 Henry II (op cit I 245 252 253 267) 18 257 261 263 277 Fair Rosamund (op cit I 289 290) 18 289 290 Social life under Norman and Angevin kings (op cit I 314 378) 18 296 301 First English naval victory (op cit I 331 332) 18 312 313 John and the barons (op cit I 332 375) 18 344 317 Civil war (op cit I 335 338) 18 350-354 Henry III (op cit I 357 400) 18 370 383 387 385 Edward I (op cit I 401-407 410-436) 18 390-396 395 424 Crecy to Cluys (op cit I 465 470) 18 461 467 Richard II (op cit I 481 493) 18 485-491 497 500 Henry VI (op cit I 604-621) 18 501 579 Edward IV (op cit I 621 631) 18 580 593 598 Accession of Henry VII (op cit I 631) 18 17 18 Henry VIII in France Hadden Field (op cit I 744 752) 19 62 73 Separation from home (op cit I 792 794) 19 113 148 Seymour's love affair with Elizabeth (op cit II 21 24) 19 211 214 Murder of Darnley (op cit II 117 123) 19 303 310 The civil letters (op cit II 127-135) 19 317 322, Religious feuds and persecutions under Elizabeth (op cit II 134-155) 19 334 341 342-349 Puritans and Separatists (op cit II 224 227) 19 449-453, Elizabethan culture (op cit II 241 245) 19 453 456 461 Battle of Navahby (op cit II 544 546) 20, 35-37 39 Culture of Anne's reign (op cit III 409-412 II 785-794) 20 498-503, George I (op cit III 165-168 181 183) 20 506-508 510-512, Treaty of Abernethy (op cit I 340) 21 24 Malcolm Canmore to David I (op cit I 341-345) 21 33-38 William and the pope (op cit I 317 318) 21 49-50 Early Scotch culture (op cit I 531-531) 21 12 127 Scotch feudalism (op cit I 672-673 701-707), 21 215-225 John Knox (op cit II 231 231) 21 246-248 Presbyterianism reestablished (op cit II 233-234) 21 254-261 Wholesale persecution and torture (op cit II 759 760), 21 307-308 Early Irish history (op cit I 269-276 349) 21 365-376, Last events of George III's reign (op cit IV 313 315) 21 503 512 Sedition in Scotland Queen Caroline's trial (op cit IV 339 362) 21 514-517 George IV's coronation (op cit IV, 364-371) 21 520-525 William IV (op cit IV 479 490) 21, 517-555, First reformed parliament (op cit IV 500-506) 21 566-569, Impeachment of Warren Hastings (op cit III 740 742) 22 102-103 The Indian mutiny (op cit IV, 747-773), 22 167-173 174-178 179 180 183-202 and other minor citations
- Machiavelli or Macchiavelli, Niccolò**, (1469-1527) Italian statesman, see 9, 406-407, *Istorie fiorentine* Florence, 1532, *Il Principe* Rome 1535, English translation, *History of*

- Florence and of the Affairs of Italy*, London, 1851, Feud of the Bianchi and Neri (op cit. 65-70), **9**, 119-123; Attempted reforms (op cit. 102-108), **9**, 167-170, The Ciompi insurrection (op cit. 111-149), **9**, 331-348; Lorenzo the Magnificent (op cit. 367-397), **9**, 371-386; Ferdinand of Aragon (op cit. 474-498), **10**, 196
- Mackay, Aeneas James George**, (1839-), Scottish historian, article on "Scotland in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*: Earliest races in Scotland (op cit. XXI, 473-478) **21** 6 18, Malcolm Canmore (op cit. XXI, 478) **21** 23 24, Bannockburn (op cit. XXI 592) **21**, 102, David II (op cit. XXI 489), **21** 125 138, Regency of Moray (op cit. XXI 500) **21**, 267-269, 270, James VI (op cit. XXI 508 510) **21**, 275 276, 278 280, 282-286, Charles I (op cit. XXI 513 517) **21** 292 294 305 306 309 311, Darien (op cit. XXI 517 518) **21** 316, Aftermath of union (op cit. XXI 519 520) **21** 323-327
- Mackinder, Halford John**, (1861-) English economist, An essay entitled *A Chart of Human Progress attempted from the standpoint of the opening Twentieth Century* **1**, 42-54
- Mackinnon, James**, *History of Edward III* London 1900, Mystery of Edward II's death (op cit. 15 16) **18** 417, Scotland's debt to Philip of France (op cit. 204-205), **21** 137, Impossibility of conquering Scotland (op cit. 205) **21** 119
- Mackintosh, Sir James**, (1765-1832) Scottish statesman and historian *The History of England* new edition revised by R. J. Mackintosh, London 1853 2 vols., Simon de Montfort reforms parliament (op cit. I 246 251) **18** 382 385 386, Conquest of Wales (op cit. I 248-251) **18** 396 398, Gloucestershire (op cit. I 327) **18** 502, Deposition of Richard II (op cit. I 330 331) **18** 506 509, Aftermath of Sir Thomas More's death (op cit. II 77 82) **19** 175 176, Anne Boleyn's last hours (op cit. II, 89, 94) **19** 170-171, Edward VI's protectorate (op cit. II 31 134) **19** 206 211 214 218, End of Edward VI's reign (op cit. II 155 171) **19** 222 229, Estimate of Cranmer (op cit. II, 139) **19**, 258, Elizabeth's accession (op cit. II 246-249) **19** 267-268, Murray's character (op cit. II 377) **19** 310, Progress of trade (op cit. II, 399-400), **19** 454 459
- MacLagan, General Robert**, article on the Punjab in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Second Sikh War (op cit. XX 112) **22** 137
- McLaughlin, Andrew Cunningham**, (1861-) American historian, *Some Important Aspects of the American Revolution* **23** xxxv xxxv
- MacLieg**, see War of the Gaedhul with the Gaill
- McMaster, John Bach**, (1852-) American historian *A History of the People of the United States* New York 1885 1902 6 vols., Funding the United States debt (op cit. I 566-572) **23** 301, A new era in United States history (op cit. V 280) **23** 345
- McPherson, Edward**, (1830-1895) American author *Handbook of Politics for 1880*, Washington 1880 The greenback party (op cit. 195 196) **23** 175
- McSherry, James**, (1819-1869) American writer *History of Maryland* Baltimore 1849, Irish emigrants in Maryland (op cit. 2) **22** 599 *History of Maryland* edited and continued by B. B. James Baltimore 1904 Treatment of Jews (op cit. 330) **22** 603
- Madvig, Jens Nikolai**, (1804-1886) Danish philologist *De Danske og Verdens Romske Stats- og Retshistorie* Leipzig, 1881 1882 2 vols., Rome's republican constitution (op cit. I 211 218) **5** 636 640
- Magnenot, J.**, *Étude de l'histoire de la Suisse Romaine* 1875 The Peasant War (op cit. 104-209) **16** 653-656
- Mahaffy, John Pentland**, (1839-), British historian see **4** 633 *Remains and Studies in Greece*, London 1876, Greek courage overestimated (p cit. 113 119) **3** 278 279
- Mahan, Alfred Thayer**, (1840-), American naval officer and author, see **22**, 383
- Mahon, Lord**, see Stanhope
- Mair**, see Major, John
- Mayláth, János**, (1746-1855) Hungarian poet and historian see **15** 630 *Geschichte des österreichischen Kaiserstaates* (in Heeren and Meiers *Geschichte der Europäischen Staaten*) Hamburg 1834 1850 5 vols., Silesian War (op cit. V, 10 29), **14**, 431, 432-434, Maria Theresa's religion (op cit. V 88 96 113-119) **14** 456-458; Rhine and Italian campaigns (op cit. V 222 232) **14** 527 533, Aggressions of Napoleon (op cit. V 317-322) **14** 565 570, Overthrow of Napoleon (op cit. V, 322-327), **14**, 573-580, Growth of Hungarian position (op cit. V 388-402) **14**, 609-617, Constitution granted (op cit. V, 406-410) **14** 628-631, Radetzky in Italy (op cit. V, 415-420), **14** 641-644 *Gedächtnis-Geschichte des österreichischen Kaiserstaates*, Vienna, 1851, Seven Years' War (op cit. 234 259) **14** 441-444
- Major or Maor, John**, (1470-1550) Scottish historian *Historia Majoris Britanniae tam Angliae quam Scotiae* Paris 1521 4 vols., English translation by A. Constable, *History of Great Britain*, Edinburgh 1892, Estate of Kennedy (op cit. 385) **21**, 190
- Major, Richard Henry**, (1818-1891), English antiquary, *Life of Prince Henry of Portugal*, London, 1868, Prince Henry the Navigator (op cit. 453) **10**, 461 *Select Letters of Columbus* (Hakluyt Society Publications) London, 1847, 2 vols., Columbus' own account of his discovery (op cit. II, 1-17), **22**, 435-439
- Makris**, see Al Makkari.
- Malalas, Joannes**, (sixth century? A.D.) Byzantine chronicler, see **6**, 656.

- Malaspina, Ricordano**, (1200-1281) and Giacotto, Italian chroniclers, *L'istoria antica dell' origine di Fiorenza*, Florence, 1566 (also in vol VIII of Muratori's *Rerum Italicarum Scriptores*, Milan, 1723-1751, 25 vols.), Appointment of the podestà (op cit 942-943), **9**, 43
- Malaspina, Saba**, (13th century), Sicilian chronicler, *Rerum Italicarum Scriptores*, VIII, The fate of Conrad (op cit bk IV, ch 16), **14**, 129
- Malaterra, Guifredus**, (twelfth century) Sicilian monk see **9**, 642, *Hist. de Sicilia* (in J P Migne's *Patrologia cursus completus* vol 149, Paris 1855), The Normans (op cit 1102) **9**, 63
- Malchus Philadelphus**, (ca 600 AD) Byzantine historian see **6** 636
- Malcolm, Sir John**, (1769-1833) English general and historian *Life of Lord Clive* London 1836, The grenadier corps at the battle of Buxar (op cit II 300) **22** 70 *Memoir of Central India* London 1832 2 vols. The destruction of the Pindharis (op cit I 461) **22** 127
- Mallison, George Bruce**, (1825-1898) English soldier and military writer *History of the French in India* London 1893 Estimate of Dupleix (op cit 127-128) **22** 53 *The Indian Mutiny of 1857* London 1890 Lord Clive's action (op cit 213 250) **22** 173 174
- Mallet, Paul Henri**, (1730-1807) Swiss historian see **16** 502 **17** 52 *Histoire de Danemarck* Geneva 1753 6 vols. Valdemar the Great (op cit III 314-420) **16** 150 155 Valdemar the Victorious (op cit III 431 175) **16** 159 165
- Malmesbury, James Harris**, 1st Earl of, (1746-1820) British statesman, *Diaries and Correspondence* London 1844 4 vols., George prince of Wales, and Caroline of Brunswick (op cit III 218) **19** 188
- Malmesbury, William of**, (ca 1090 ca 1112) Norman English monk see **22** 354 *De Gestis Regum Anglorum* English translation *Chronicle of the Kings of England* by J A Giles London 1947, Ancestry of Henry and Henry (op cit 5) **18** 13-14 Devastation of the Conqueror (op cit 253) **18** 151 Character of William Rufus (op cit 334 337) **18** 227-228 Death of Duke Robert (op cit 123) **18** 233 Fluctuation of Matilda (op cit 519) **18** 249
- Manasses, Constantinus**, (twelfth century) Greek writer see **6** 636
- Manatt, J Irving**, see Tsountas
- Manchu Annals**, quoted by Juvise (q 1) and Rambaud *Histoire generale du IV<sup>e</sup> si cle* nos jours The emperor Hienlung **24** 273
- Mandeville, Sir John**, (1300-1371) English traveller and romancer *The Voyage and Travels of Sir John Mandeville* London 1839, Egypt (op cit 1) **1** 77
- Manetho**, (flourished 300-250 BC) Egyptian priest see **1** 67, *History of Egypt* (preserved in fragments in Josephus *Work* Translation by Wm Whiston Edinburgh 1813 The Hyksos rule (op cit I 514 759 790) **1** 1-1 123
- Mann, James Saumarez**, English writer article on Mexico in the *Encyclopadia Britannica* French expedition (op cit XXX 732 733) **23** 631 Maximilian's death (op cit XXX 733) **23** 631 Presidency of Juarez (op cit XXX 733) **23** 636 638
- Mansfield, Lord**, (William Murray), (1704-1753) British lawyer and orator quoted by A C McLaughlin in an article on Some Important Aspects of the American Revolution written for the *Historians History of the World* Representation of the colonies **23** xxx
- Marbois (Barb  Marbois), Fran ois**, (1715-1837) French diplomat *Complot d'Arnold et de Clinton* Paris 1811 Washington's reprint and to Arnold (op cit 32) **23** 275
- Marcel, Jean Josef**, (1776-1851) French orientalist *Histoire d'Egypte depuis la conqu te des Arabes jusqu'  la domination fran aise* Paris 1811 Organisation of Egypt (op cit 416) **24** 446 447
- Marcellinus, Comes**, (sixth century) Byzantine writer see **6** 615
- Marco Polo**, see Polo
- Marczali, Henrik**, Hungarian historian An essay on The Intellectual Development of Hungary in the Nineteenth Century **15** 84 94
- Maria Theresa**, (1717-1780) archduchess of Austria and queen of Hungary and Bohemia, quoted by Arneth (q 1) in *Geschichte Maria Theresas* The Hungarian question in 1711 **14** 429, The partition of Poland **14** 151 Note to Juv  **14** 455-456 quoted by Wolf (q 1) in *Oesterreich unter Maria Theresia* J h II and Leopold II Religious conservatism, **14** 452, Her own vocation **14** 461 462 Letter to the queen of France **14**, 456
- Mariana, Juan de**, (1536-1623) Spanish historian see **10** 645 *Historia general de Espa a*, Valencia 1783-1796 (in *Biblioteca de autores espa oles* vol XXX Madrid 1854), The divine judgment on Ferdinand IV (op cit 445) **10** 71 Pedro the Cruel (op cit 483-484), **10** 73-74 English translation by Capt John Stevens *The General History of Spain* London, 1699, The Cid (op cit 156) **10** 53, The Armada (op cit supplement 26), **10** 245-246
- Marino, Lucio**, (1460-1535) Sicilian historian *Obra de las cosas memorables de Espa a*, Alcal  1533, quoted by Prescott (q 1) in *Ferdinand and Isabella* King Ferdinand's appearance **10** 194
- Mariette, Auguste F. F.**, (1821-1881), French Egyptologist, see **1** 301, *Aper u de l'histoire de l'Egypte*, Alexandria 1864, Atrocities of Cambyses (op cit 53), **1**, 193, Manetho's list of dynasties (op cit 77 82), **1** 291 292



- Mariotti, Luigi**, pseudonym of Antonio Gallengo Italian historian, *Italy in 1848*, quoted by W. Kelly, *The identification of Italian interests*, 14, 602
- Mariani, Count Marcus Aurelius** (1803-1849), Italian patriot, *Histoire politique de l'Espagne moderne*, Paris, 1840, 2 vols., Charles V's influence on Spain (op cit I, 59-71), 10, 230-232
- Marmol Carvajal, Luis del**, (sixteenth century), Spanish writer see 10, 645
- Marmont, Auguste**, Duke of Ragusa (1774-1852), French marshal, *Voyages du duc de Raguse*, Brussels 1841 5 vols., *The Knights of St John at Rhodes* (op cit II, 153) 24 344
- Marquardt, Karl Joachim**, (1812-1882), German historian *Römische Staatsverwaltung* (in *Handbuch der römischen Alterthümer* vols IV-VI), Leipzig 1873-1878, Administration of the provinces (op cit IV 338-344) 6 47-48 *Das Preussische Reich* (vol VII of *Mommsen und Marquardt's Handbuch der römischen Alterthümer* Leipzig 1873-1878), Roman marriage ceremony (op cit VII, 41-55) 6 349-351 Games and recreations (op cit VII 810-821) 6 367-370
- Marquette, Jacques**, (1637-1675) Jesuit missionary, *Récueil de Voyages*, quoted by G Bancroft (q v) in *History of the United States* Marquette among the Illinois 23 74
- Marriott, John Arthur Ransome**, *The Master of Mad in Italy* London 1889, *The Restoration* (op cit 6-8) 9 550, Mazzini's imprisonment (op cit 13) 9 557
- Martchenko, Vasil Romanovitch**, (1782-1841) Russian official *Mémoires* quoted by N K Schilder (q v) in *The Reign of Nicholas I* Count Arakcheyev on the accession of Nicholas 17, 538
- Martens, Wilhelm**, (1831-) German theologian *Politik Geschichte des Inghardenreichs unter König Lotharprand* Heidelberg 1880 *Reign of Lotharprand* 7 447-455
- Martin, Bon Louis Henri**, (1810-1883) French historian see 23 24 *Histoire de France depuis 1815* Paris 1855-1860 17 vols. Death of Louis IV (op cit II 54) 11 21 Battle of Brannville (op cit III 278-279) 11 31 32 Philip III and Melay (op cit IV, 501-505) 11 54-57 Battle of Sluys (q cit V 11) 11 104-106 Charles VI's accession (op cit V 419-421) 11 160-161 Louis XI's return to France (op cit VII, 46), 11 262 Anne de Beaujeu (op cit VII 160-171) 11 271-282 Louis XII (op cit VII 290-306) 11 213-297 Internal affairs (q cit VII 378-381) 11 302-303, The battle of Pavia (q cit VIII 63-68) 11 317, The plots of Catherine de Medici (op cit IX 271-274) 11 360-361 Attack on Cologne (op cit IX 309-311), 11 368-369, Number of victims of Saint Bartholomew (q cit IX 327) 11 377, Death of Charles IX (op cit IX 371-381) 11 371 Battle of Coutras (op cit X, 40-42) 11, 386-387 Death of Catherine de Medici (q cit X 113-116-117) 11 391-392 Accession of Henri IV (op cit X 166-168) 11 311 Estimate of Henri IV (op cit X 569-571), 11, 418-419 Montaigne (q cit IX 300) 11 430-431 First ministry of Richelieu (op cit XI 106-108) 11 440 Last days of Richelieu (op cit XI 574-578) 11 482-483 Minor events (q cit XIII 285-291) 11 564-565 566, 571, 572-573 Bishop of Münster (op cit XIII 457) 11 581 Death of Louis XIV (op cit XIV 612-615) 11 629-631 Court and colonies under Louis XV (q cit XV 207-217), 12 30-35 Opening of Seven Years War (q cit XV 481-483) 12 66-71 Ruin of the navy (op cit XV 546-547), 12 77-78 Last days of Louis XV (op cit XVI 307-308), 12 105-106, Fine arts (op cit XVI 157-161) 12 118-119 120 Estimate of Washington (op cit XVI 418-420) 23 310-311 *Histoire de France moderne depuis 1789 jusqu'à nos jours* Paris 1875-1885 8 vols. Property of the clergy (op cit I, 100-105), 12 223-226 Revolt of the troops (q cit II 11) 12 228-229 The Immortal Campaign of 1789 (op cit II 207-215) 12 70-383 Treaty with Prussia (op cit III 328-329) 12 357, Hoche at Quiberon (q cit II 370-371) 12 405-406, Napoleon's coup d'état (op cit II 473-475), 12 447-448 The meaning of Hoche's death (op cit II 482-483), 12 450-451 Peace of Campo Formio (op cit II 485-489), 12, 452-453 Napoleon's return from Egypt the 18th Brumaire (op cit III 74-98), 12, 480-488 Napoleon's administration (op cit III 119-151 154 157-159 174-180), 12, 517-525, Continental blockade, annexation of Holland (op cit III 391-399), 12 579-582 Napoleon's abdication (op cit IV 92-95) 12 614-615, The armistice (op cit IV, 95-105) 12 616-615 Accesses of royalists and invaders (op cit IV, 193-203) 13 11-14 Execution of Ney (q cit IV 217) 13 617, The Carbonari (op cit IV 297-298 300 302-303) 13 26-28 Growing discontent (op cit IV, 376-377), 13 38-39, Polignac's ministry (op cit IV 405-409) 13 41-42 July Revolution (op cit IV, 465), 13, 53, Louis Philippe (op cit IV 406-468) 13, 54-55 55-56, Socialistic movements (op cit IV, 471-474) 13 57, Don Miguel (op cit IV, 498), 13, 60, French's infernal machine the September laws (op cit V, 95-98), 13, 63-65 Louis Napoleon's second attempt (op cit V 160-162) 13, 73-75, Lamartine and the mob (op cit V, 316-317), 13 90-91, Insurrection of May 15th, 1848 (op cit V 369-373), 13 96-98, Coup d'état of 1851 (op cit VI, 36-39), 13, 116, Severities of the government (op cit VI 58-93), 13 120-126, The "New Terror" of 1858 (op cit VI 185-197), 13, 131-135, Dispute over Luxembourg (op cit VI, 420-428), 13, 140-144, Opening of Franco-Prussian War (op cit VII, 83), 13 149-150, Surrender of Napoleon III (op cit VII, 138-140), 13, 160-162, Surrender of Metz (op cit

- VII, 208, 13, 174-175; Last sortie from Paris (op cit VII, 316-322), 13, 177-179; Constitution of 1875 (op cit VIII, 88-89), 13, 188-189, Battle of Inkerman (op cit VI, 134-136), 17, 573-574
- Martin, Sir Theodore**, (1816-), British author, *Life of the Prince Consort*, New York, 1875-1880, 4 vols., Princess Victoria and the genealogical table (op cit I, 23), 21, 586
- Martineau, Harriet**, (1802-1876), English historian see 22, 384, *History of England during the Thirty Years' Peace* London, 1849-1850 2 vols., Cato Street conspiracy (op cit I 241-244), 21 512 514, Trial of Queen Caroline (op cit I, 255-259), 21, 517-520, Reform Act cholera epidemic (op cit II, 70-73) 21, 564-566, Review of William IV's life (op cit II 343-344) 21, 552-583 Accession of Victoria (op cit II, 440) 21, 590, Western Australia (op cit II, 74), 21, 248-249
- Martyr, Peter**, see Peter Martyr
- Masdeu, Juan Francisco**, (1744 1817) Spanish historian see 10 645
- Maspero, Gaston C C**, (1846 ) French orientalist see 1 301, *Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'orient classique Les origines*, Paris 1878, 4 vols. English translation by M I McClure, *The Dawn of Civilization* New York 1891 The pyramids (op cit 364-383) 1, 95-97, *The Struggle of the Nations* English translation by M L McClure, London 1896, Queen Hatshepsut (op cit I, 235 239 243) 1 133 136 Mnepthah (op cit 429 450), 1, 162-166, Scantiness of early records (op cit 619 620), 1, 349, *Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'orient* Paris 1896 The twelfth dynasty (op cit 94 101) 1, 110 113, Thutmose III and his successors (op cit 203-205) 1, 136-140, Nineteenth dynasty Ramesses II (op cit 212 233) 1 141 150 Setnakht and his successors (op cit 265 274) 1 166 171 Esarhaddon (op cit 376-381) 1 416-417, Reign of Cambyses (op cit 587 606) 2 600-601 Darius (op cit 606 621) 2 605-613 Fall of the empire (op cit 621 678) 2 611 633 *Les monuments populaires de l'Egypte ancienne* Paris 1882 Old romance 'The Cistway' (op cit 139-148) 1 260 262 *La Trouvaille de Deir el Bahari* Paris 1886, The royal mummies (op cit 3-9 19-24 28), 1, 131, 155-161
- Massey, William Nathaniel**, (1809-1881) English historian 1 *History of England During the Reign of George III* London 1865 2 vols., The Royal Marriage Act (op cit II, 112) 20, 619
- Mather, Cotton**, (1663-1728) American clergyman see 23 651 *Magnalia Christi Americana* (or *Ecclesiastical History of New England*) London 1702 2 vols., Estimate of Roger Williams (op cit II 430-431) 23 97 98 Tyranny of Andros (op cit I 160) 23 156 *Memorable Providen Relating to Witchcraft and Possessions* Boston 1684 Experiments with witches (op cit 34) 23 173 Sermon against devils (op cit 34) 23 174
- Matthew of Paris**, (d 1259) English chronicler see 22 384 *Chronica Majora*, edited by Parker 1571 (in Rolls Series London 1872 1880 5 vols.), Disappearance of Arthur of Brittany (op cit II 480) 11 49
- Matthew of Westminster**, (fourteenth century) English monk *Flores Historiarum* 1570, English translation by D Young London, 1863 2 vols., Estimate of William Wallace (op cit 451) 21, 50
- Matthias of Neuenburg**, (fourteenth century) German barrister and chronicler, *Chronicon 1273-1356*, Bern 1866 German translation by G Grundriss in *Geschichtsschreiber der deutschen Vorzeit* Leipzig 1892 John the Parricide (op cit 47 51) 14, 163 165
- Matthieu, Pierre**, (1563-1621), French poet *Histoire des troubles de France sous Henri III et Henri IV* Paris 1594 quoted by Sir J Stephen (q 1) in *Lectures on the History of France*, Meeting of the states general 11 355 369
- Maurer, Konrad**, (1823-) German writer see 16 502
- Mauritius, Flavius Tiberius**, (ca 539-602) Byzantine emperor *Strategicum*, quoted by M Kovalevski (q 1) in *Russian Political Institutions* The slaves 17, 88
- May de Romain-Motier, Emmanuel**, (1734 1799) Swiss historian see 17, 52
- May, Thomas**, (1595-1650) English poet and historian, *The History of the Parliament of England which began Nov 3d 1141* reprinted London 1812 The trial of the earl of Strafford (op cit 59) 19 585, The sentence of Digby (op cit 61) 19, 588, Parliament in 1643 (op cit 212) 20 17 Charles I and Ireland (op cit 78), 20 37
- May, Thomas Erskine**, (1815 1880) English jurist, *Democracy in Europe* London, 1877, 2 vols., Louis XVIII and the Restoration (op cit II 220-221) 13 9, Revolution of 1848 (op cit II 245) 13 51 June elections of 1818 (op cit II 289-290), 13 95, Court life of Louis Napoleon (op cit II 309 312) 13 124-129 *Constitutional History of England and the Accession of George III* London 1861 1863 2 vols., William IV's resolution shaken (op cit I 49) 21 562 The king's interference (op cit I, 357), 21, 563, Reform Bill (op cit I 363 366) 21 563-564
- Mayer, Brantz**, (1809-1879), American lawyer, *Mexico Aztec Spanish and Republican*, New York, 1851, Character of Santa Anna (op cit 431-433) 23, 626
- Mazarin**, (Giulio or Jules), Cardinal, (1602-1661), courtier and prime minister of France; quoted by Chéruel (q 1) in *Histoire de France pendant la minorité de Louis XIV* François de Rochecouart 11 493-494 quoted by Voltaire (q 1) in *Le siècle de Louis XIV*, The Spanish marriage alliance 11, 521, The treaty of the Pyrenees, 11, 523.

- Medhurst, Walter Henry**, (1798-1857), English missionary, *History of China, Early dynasties* (op cit 6-14), **24**, 542-544
- Megasthenes**, (flourished ca 300 B C), Greek geographer. Fragments of his *Indica* preserved in Abydenus' *History of the Assyrians* as quoted in Josephus' *Works* translated by Wm Whiston Edinburgh, 1843, Nabuchadnezzar (op cit Against Apion I § 20, 793-794), **1** 579-580
- Mela, Pomponius**, (flourished ca 50 A D), Roman geographer, *De sit et orbi libri III* English translation by Golding, *The Rare and Singular Works of Pomponius Mela* London, 1590 The Phoenicians (op cit 21-22) **2** 359 The Scythians (op cit 35-39) **2** 441-444
- Melanchthon, Philip**, (1497-1560), German reformer, quoted by Kohlrausch (q v) in *Deutsche Geschichte* Confidential letter concerning Charles V **14** 268 quoted by Meric D Aubigné (q v) in *History of the Reformation* The peasants' revolt **14** 261
- Melville, James**, (1556-1614) Scottish reformer *Diary* Edinburgh 1829, The Spanish Armada (op cit 174) **21** 251
- Melville, Sir James**, (1535-1617) Scottish diplomat *Memoirs* London 1663 Darnley's beauty (op cit 56) **19** 301 Darnley's death (op cit 78) **19** 306, Moray the 'good regent' (op cit 103), **21** 264
- Menander Protector**, (sixth century) Greek historian see **6** 630
- Ménant, Joachim**, (1820-) French orientalist see **1** 633 *Deucentis assyriens* *La bibliothèque du palais de Ninive* Paris 1880 I was of Babylonians and Assyrians (op cit 65-68) **1** 494-498, Their religion (op cit 111-131) **1** 510-520 Assyrian science (op cit 89-102) **1**, 567-570 *Babylone et la Chaldée* Paris 1877 Beroon (op cit 7) **1** 571-572
- Ménard, Louis Nicolas**, (1822-) French orientalist see **2** 234 *Histoire des anciens peuples d'Orient* Paris 1853 Psamthek and the XXVth dynasty (op cit 119 126) **1** 180-184 Persian conquest of Egypt (op cit 125 127) **1** 188 195 Egypt the land (op cit 363 366) **2** 46-48 Conquest of Chirvan (p cit 363 39) **2** 66 71 The judges (op cit 395-109) **2** 72 76 *Histoire de l'Égypte* Paris 1853 Schism of the Ten Tribes the Moabite stone (op cit 7, 96) **2** 106 113 Destruction of the two kingdoms (p cit 96-118) **2** 113 121 Return from captivity (p cit 119 137) **2** 125 132 Rise of Christianity (op cit 212 225) **2** 164 176 Revolt from Rome (op cit 225 231), **2** 177-180 Close of Jewish history (op cit 244-248) **2** 200 202 *Histoire des Grecs*, Paris 1893 2 vols The tyrants in Sicily (p cit II 517 604) **4** 202 207 The waxing of Philip (op cit II 610-613) **4** 220 221 The Sacred War (p cit II 613-622) **4**, 227 232 Antecedents of Pyrrhus (op cit II 740 746 756 764 807 812) **14** 578 585, Sicilian affairs (op cit II 746 757 764 766) **14** 574 585
- Mendoza, Diego Hurtado de**, (1503-1571) Spanish writer and diplomatist see **10** 645
- Menéndez y Pelago, Marcellino**, (1836-) Spanish literary critic historian and philosopher, see **10** 646
- Menezes, Luis de**, (1632 1690) Portuguese officer and historian see **10** 654 *Historia de Portugal restaurado* Lisbon 1698 2 vols Insurrection of the duke of Braganza (op cit I 50) **10** 509
- Menzel, Wolfgang**, (1798 1873) German historian see **15** 631 *Geschichte der Deutschen*, Zurich 1824-1825 English translation by Mrs George Hurold *The History of Germany* London 1848 3 vols Charles the Great (p cit I 236-238) **7** 587 588 Arnulf to Henry the Fowler (op cit I 299 313) **7** 589 Victory over Magyars and Wends (op cit I 333 334) **7** 613-614 Otto in Italy (op cit I 341-340) **7** 616 618, Otto II and Otto III (op cit I 340 350), **7** 621-626 Henry the Saint (op cit I 351-352), **7** 626-627 628, Conrad III and Frederick Barbarossa (op cit I 445-448) **14** 90-109 Conrad IV to Conradin (op cit II 1 14 **14** 124 131 Maximilian I (op cit II, 20-206) **14** 236-237, The separation of Switzerland (op cit II 210-217) **14** 241-243 Wallenstein's rise (op cit II 335 341) **14** 338-341 311 312, Nordlingen to Wittstock (op cit II 366-375) **14** 365 370 Peace of Westphalia (op cit II 392-397), **14** 383 385 Events from 1661-1701 (op cit II 457 507) **14** 393-405 Second Silesian War (op cit III 51-52) **14** 431 432 Interview between Catherine II and Joseph II (op cit III 91 92) **14** 447 Austria and Francis II's abdication (op cit III 232-237), **14** 537 539, Invasion of Saxony (op cit III 59) **15**, 190 Rossbach and Leuthen (op cit III 61-63) **15** 202 203 Coalitions against France third partition of Poland (op cit III 158-185) **15** 265 274 French events (op cit III 198-206), **15** 281-284, German troops in Napoleon's Russian campaign (op cit III 273-319), **15** 306-309, First Peace of Paris Congress of Vienna (op cit III 351 354) **15**, 322-324 Downfall of Napoleon (op cit III 356-367) **15** 327 332, Klopstock and Uhland (op cit III 236-238 247 248) **15** 334 335, Kant Jacobi, and Fichte (op cit III, 268-271 275-279) **15** 351-352 Schelling and Hegel (op cit III 432), **15** 353
- Mercier, Louis Sébastien**, (1740-1814), French writer, *Paris pendant la Révolution*, Paris, 1862 The White Terror (op cit I 321) **12** 399 400
- Mérimée, Prosper**, (1803-1870), French author, *Les fautes de Démétrius* Paris 1852, The Czar Dmitri (op cit 1-2), **17**, 213, His death (op cit 5-8) **17** 219-221, Boris and the false Dmitri (op cit 32, 41), **17**, 223 225, Marriage and death of the false Dmitri (op

- cit 143), **17**, 228-289. *Mélanges historiques et littéraires*, Paris, 1867; The Cossacks (op cit 297-304), **17**, 240-242
- Merivale, Charles**, (1809-1893), English historian see **3**, 667, *The Fall of the Roman Republic*, London, 1853, Beginning of civil strife (op cit 62-98) **5**, 401-419, Marius and Sulla (op cit 99-138), **5**, 420-431, 431-441, Dictatorship of Sulla (op cit 139-165), **5**, 442, 443-456; Marcus Porcius Cato (op cit 213-217), **5**, 475-477, Character of Cæsar (op cit 217-255), **5**, 478-500, Cæsar returns to Rome, African War (op cit 411-423), **5**, 551-558 The last triumph (op cit 431-436), **5**, 569-572, Cæsar in Rome (op cit 436-451), **5**, 573-551 *A History of the Romans under the Empire*, London, 1850-1862, 7 vols; Cæsar in Egypt (op cit II, 313-331), **5**, 544-551, Cæsar's triumphs (op cit II, 377-400) **5**, 560-567, 568-569, Personality of Cæsar (op cit II, 486-489), **5**, 588-589, Permanent establishment of army and navy (op cit III, 529-535), **6**, 51-53, Estimate of Livy (op cit IV 570-574) **6**, 107-109, Tiberius and the provinces (op cit V, 339-352), **6**, 137-141, Estimate of Tiberius (op cit V 332-339) **6**, 157-160, Character of Claudius (op cit V, 596-607), **6**, 179-183 Corbulo and the East (op cit VI, 331-338), **6**, 186-187, The Roman province of Britain (op cit VI 43-59), **6**, 188-193, Estimate of Nero and his times (op cit VI 311-368) **6**, 205-224, Agricola in Britain (op cit VII, 78, 83-85), **6**, 235, Estimate of Marcus Aurelius (op cit II, 595-598) **6**, 301-304, 305, The status of woman (op cit IV 33-45), **6**, 352-356, Roman theatre and amphitheatre (op cit IV 534-541) **6**, 370-374
- Merle d'Aubigné, Jean Henri**, (1794-1872) French theologian, *Histoire de la Réformation au XVI<sup>e</sup> siècle*, Paris, 1845 1847 4 vols. English translation *History of the Reformation*, Edinburgh 1846 The peasants' revolt (op cit I 179-192) **14**, 259-264
- Meursius, Johannes**, or Jan van Meurs, (1579-1639) Dutch scholar and historian, see **16**, 502
- Meyer, Eduard**, (1855-) German historian see **1**, 302 essay on *The Scope and Development of Greek History* **3**, 1-12 essay on *The World Influence of Early Rome*, **5**, 1-10, *Geschichte des alten Ägyptens* Berlin 1847 Land and people of Egypt (15-24), **1**, 81-87 *Geschichte des Alterthums*, Stuttgart, 1884, 6 vols. Pyramid builders (op cit I 91-96) **1**, 98-100, Foreign rule in Egypt (op cit I 126-137) **1**, 117-120, Kingdom of Khita and Dynasty XIX (op cit I, 275-291), **1**, 150-153 Dominion of mercenaries (op cit I, 390-398), **1**, 171-174, Ethiopian conquest (op cit I 425-429) **1**, 174-179, Egyptian chronology (op cit I, 36-46) **1**, 290-291 Mesopotamia (op cit I, 156-160), **1**, 341-342; Tiglathpileser I (op cit I, 330-334), **1**, 377-380, Shalmaneser II and his successors (op cit I, 410-419), **1**, 387-391, Semitic traits (op cit I 205-209) **1**, 346, The Babylonian year (op cit I, 153-155), **1**, 565-566, Hittite monuments (op cit I 305-308) **2**, 397-399 The Cimmerians (op cit II, 543-548) **2**, 410-411, Persian land and people (op cit III, 10, 12-14), **2**, 568-572
- Meyer, Edm.**, German historian *Unternehmungen in der Schlacht im Teutoburger Wald*, Berlin, 1893 Battle of Teutoburg forest (op cit 157-191) **3**, 64-68.
- Meyer von Knonau, Ludwig**, (1769-1858) Swiss historian see **17**, 53, *Handbuch der Geschichte der schweizerischen Eidgenossenschaft*, Zurich, 1843 2 vols., The legend of Tell (op cit II, 50-51), **16**, 560
- Meyers Conversations-Lexicon**, Leipzig, 1897, 17 vols., Rome and Carthage (op cit XV, 1054), **2**, 324-325
- Meynert, Hermann**, (1808-1895), Austrian historian, *Geschichte Oesterreichs* Pest, 1846, 6 vols., Disputed succession of Maria Theresa (op cit VI 1-10), **14**, 424-427.
- Michael Panaretus**, (fifteenth century) Byzantine chronicler see **3**, 657
- Michaud, Joseph**, (1767-1839) French historian, *Histoire des Croisades*, Paris, 1841, 6 vols. English translation by W. Robson, *History of the Crusades* London, 1852, 3 vols., The Latin Empire (op cit II 144-172) **7**, 292-295, Origin of the crusades (op cit I 19-24), **8**, 320-322, Early Christian pilgrimages (op cit I 1-20) **8**, 322-326, The Turks in power, the rise of Europe (op cit I, 29-60) **8**, 325-337, Review of the siege of Acre (op cit I 481-484) **8**, 390-392, End and review of the Third Crusade (op cit I, 501-508), **8**, 404-406, Results of the Fifth Crusade (op cit II 173-194), **8**, 417-419 *Bibliothèque des Croisades* Paris 1829 4 vols., Arab account of Christian capture of Jerusalem (op cit IV, 1-12) **8**, 352-353 Arab eulogies of Baldwin (op cit IV 360-376), **8**, 407-409
- Michelet, Jules**, (1798-1874), French historian see **13**, 254, *Histoire de France*, Paris, 1833-1867, 16 vols., English translation by W. Kelly, London 1844-1846, 2 vols.; Emancipation movements after the crusades (op cit I 403-426) **11**, 38-44, 45-46, Prince Arthur of Brittany (op cit I 511-512) **11**, 49-50, Death of St. Louis (op cit I, 582-586), **11**, 61-62, The results of Crecy (op cit II, 177-178), **11**, 118-119, Siege of Calais (op cit II, 173-176), **11**, 110-120, States General of 1355 A.D. (op cit II, 190-195), **11**, 128-132, Charles V (op cit II, 230-252), **11**, 144, 145-147; Battle of Agincourt (op cit II, 434-440), **11**, 170-174, Siege of Rouen and Treaty of Troyes (op cit II, 453-490), **11**, 176-194, Charles VII (op cit II, 502-507), **11**, 187-189, Siege of Orleans and Joan of Arc (op cit II, 509-537, 539), **11**, 191-205, 207; The execution of Joan (op cit II, 573-593), **11**, 213-218, The convalescence of France (op cit II, 591-621), **11**, 220, 221-236, The Bruges Matins (op cit II, 41), **13**, 316-

- 318 The following quotations are special translations from the original French version: Rabelais (op cit VIII, 411), 11 425, Effect of Henry IV's death (op cit XI, 198-200), 11, 432, Richelieu (op cit XI 361-365) 11, 438-440, Assassination of Marshal d'Ancre (op cit II, 255-259), 11, 441-443, Richelieu and the king (op cit XII, 12-17), 11, 455-460, Mazarin (op cit XII, 282), 11, 468, 459, Intimate of Colbert (op cit XIII, 269-283) 11 520-525
- Mignet, François Auguste Marie**, (1796-1884) French historian see 10 646, *Règnes de François I<sup>er</sup> de Charles I<sup>er</sup>*, Paris 1875 2 vols., Battle of Marignano (op cit I 50-97) 9 442-445, The Concordat of 1515 (op cit I 235-244) 11 309, The field of the Cloth of Gold (op cit I 248-253) 11, 311-312 *Histoire de Marie Stuart* Paris 1851 2 vols., Intimate of Mary Queen of Scots (op cit II 409-411) 11 377-378 *Vie de Franklin*, Paris 1848, Franklin in Paris (op cit 159-160) 12 133 *Histoire de la Révolution française* Paris 1827, 2 vols., How revolutions begin (op cit I, 122) 12 494
- Mikhailovsky, Danilevsky Alexander**, (1790-1848) Russian general, *Vie de Feld-marschal Koutouloff* Translated from the Russian by A. Pireher Paris 1850 Napoleon on the road to Smolensk (op cit 120-129) 17 477-482
- Mill, James**, (1773-1836) English philosopher and historian, *The History of British India* with notes and continuation by H. H. Wilson London 1855 10 vols. Ancient history of the Hindus (op cit I 107-117) 2 493-495 The castes (op cit I, 135-140), 2 513-515 Akbar the Great (op cit II 225-244) 22 25-26 31-32
- Mills, Charles**, (1758-1825) English writer *History of the Crusades* London 1822 2 vols., Character of the Pilgrims (op cit I 7-10) 8 326-328 Second crusade (op cit I 363-364) 8, 373-364, Fall of Jerusalem (op cit I 46-48) 8 476-478 Third Crusade (op cit II 1-27) 8 379-383 Richard Lionheart in Palestine (op cit II 27-50) 8 384-390, The move on Jerusalem (op cit II 51-67) 8 392-397 Peace between Richard and Saladin (op cit II 69-72) 8 402-403 Fourth and Fifth Crusades (op cit II 85-96) 8 410-414 Latin in Constantinople (op cit II 144-147) 8 416-417, Children's crusade (op cit II 11) 8 41 Sixth crusade (op cit II 156-202) 8 422-430 First Crusade (op cit II 20-23) 8 151-157 Results of Mursura (op cit II 237-240) 8 411-443 Total loss of the Holy Land (op cit II 241-326) 8 446-459, Consequences of the Crusades (op cit II 331-379) 8 467-471
- Milman, Henry Hart**, (1791-1868) English theologian *The History of the Jews from the Exile to the Present Time* London 1863 3 vols. The battles on Lake Gennesareth (op cit II 275-279) 2 191 Civil discord in Jerusalem (op cit II 289-290) 2, 112 *History of Latin Christianity* London 1851 6 vols. Origin and rise of the papacy (op cit I 22-59) 8 519-522 Innocent's dream of papal supremacy (op cit I 87) 8, 526 Gregory's death (op cit I 460-465, 466) 8 533-534 Christian mythology (op cit I 466-476) 8 534-539 Iconoclasm (op cit II 144-145) 17 159-163 167-167 202, 8 515-554 Iconoclasm to Nicholas I (op cit II 313-373) 8 565-571 The Iconoclasts, (op cit II 373-380) 8 571-574 Adrian II (op cit II 381-383-384) 8 574-575, John VIII to Adrian III (op cit II 392-405) 8 575-577 Formosus to Boniface VIII (op cit II 410-417-448-475) 8 577-587 The mission of the papacy (op cit III 97-100 104-111 113 115 124) 8 593-599 Christus and Arnold of Brescia (op cit III 30) 810-413) 8 603 Innocent III The crusades (op cit IV 3-13) 8 607-610, Intimate of Innocent III (op cit IV 277-281) 8 612-614 Last strife of papacy and Empire (op cit IV 312) 8 615 Pledge to supremacy (op cit V 275-276) 8 623-624, Fate of the Templars (op cit V 39, 399) 8 625-626 Nicholas V and the fall of Constantinople (op cit VI 332-333, 341-347-356) 8 640-642 Power of archbishop of Milan (op cit III 55) 9 22 Statutes of Louis XI (op cit IV 239-241) 10 569-570
- Milton, John**, (1608-1674) English poet see 22 38, *Defensio pro populo Anglicano* London 1652, Justification of Charles I's execution (op cit 192) 20 79-80 *Ready and Easy Way to Establish a Commonwealth* London 1791 Dissolution of the Rump Parliament (op cit 43) 20 205 *Areopagitica* London 1644 reprint New York 1890, The strength of truth (op cit 166-167) 20 418 *Poetical Works*, sonnet to Vane, quoted 23 102
- Milukov, Pavel Nikolaevitch**, (1859-) Russian historian see 17 667
- Milutin, Dmitri Alexeievitch**, (1816-) Russian historian see 17 667
- Mirabeau, Gabriel Honoré**, (1749-1791) French author and statesman, quoted by E. E. Crowe (q. v.) in *History of France* Speech of February 28th 1791, 12, 230
- Mitchell, Sir Andrew**, (1706-1771), English diplomatist *Memoirs and Papers of Sir Andrew Mitchell* (edited by A. Bisset) London 1850 2 vols. Dispatches after the battle of Prague, 18, 197-199 Dispatches after the battle of Colin 18 198-200
- Mitford, William**, (1744-1827) English historian see 4 622-625 *History of Greece* London, 1838, 8 vols. The Trojan War (op cit I 71-84), 3 75-82 Art of war in heroic age (op cit I, 143-152) 3, 92-94, *Aegeus and Theseus* (op cit I 47-69) 3 155-162 National festivals (op cit I, 203-213), 3 170-174 Canon in power (op cit II 231-245), 3, 409-415, Greatness of Pericles (op cit II, 268-299), 3 435-437, Samian and Cerynean Wars (op cit II, 299-320), 3 438-444 Barbarism of democracies (op cit III, 374) 3, 532; Socrates and the Sophists (op cit V 115-142) 4, 33-39, Affairs of Persia,

- Cyrus the Younger (op cit IV, 142-152), 4, 49-53; Sparta in Asia (op cit IV 299-326), 4, 82-90, Corinthian War (op cit IV, 369-389), 4, 104-110, Jason of Thessaly (op cit V, 94-105), 4, 160-165, Athens in league with Sparta (op cit V, 133-154), 4, 177-184, Greece under Alexander (op cit VIII, 419-51), 4, 410-413
- Mladenowicz, Peter de**, (ca 1390-1451), *Relatio de Magistro J. Hus causa*, in Palacký, *Documenta J. Hus Pragae* 1869, The trial of Hus (op cit 248, 323), 14, 202-206
- Molissiac**, see Chronicle of Moissiac.
- Moite, Henri Guillaume**, (1603-1862) Belgian author, *Histoire de la Belgique*, Ghent 1843, Flanders vs France (op cit 193-199), 13 315 317, 319-323, Reign of Louis of Male (op cit 211-219), 13 327-330, Taxation under Alva (op cit 373-379), 13, 425-426, Requesens (op cit 380-391), 13, 446 447, Duke of Parma (op cit 390 391) 13 471-472, Siege of Maastricht (op cit 391) 13 477, Secessions from the cause (op cit 391-392), 13, 450-482, Belgium from 1645-1815 (op cit 412-432, 436-445), 14 32-47
- Moltke, Helmuth Karl Bernhard, Count von**, (1800 1891) Prussian general, *Deutsch-französischer Krieg von 1871* Berlin 1891, English translation by C Bell and H W Fiske *The Franco-German War*, London, 1891 2 vols., The French at Châteaudun (op cit I 203) 13, 166, Baraine's motives (op cit I 139 140) 13 175
- Mommsen, Theodor**, (1817-1903) German historian see 6 668 17 53, *Römische Geschichte* Berlin 1888 5 vols., Carthage (op cit III 155 507) 2 312-324 Beginnings of Rome (op cit I 42-52) 5 51-57 Character of Pyrrhus (op cit I 357) 5 203 Estimate of Caesar (op cit III, 461-478) 5 602-605 English translation by W P Dickson *The History of Rome* London, 1857 4 vol. The Roman kingdom (op cit IV, 291 292-24 126-127
- Moncada, Francisco de**, (1596 1635) Spanish general and historian see 10 616
- Monteur, Le**, 1789, French official journal (1799 1868) (founded 1789 as *Gazette Nationale*) quoted by Henri Martin (p 1) in *Histoire de France* Impeachment against the aristocrat 11, 383
- Monk of Saint Gall**, see Saint Gall
- Monnard, Charles**, (1790-1865) Swiss historian see 17 53
- Monroe, James**, (1758 1831) American statesman *Messages and Papers of the President* Washington 1895, Seventh annual message the Monroe doctrine (op cit II 215 23 350
- Monstrelet, Enguerrand de**, (ca 1390-1453) French chronicler see 13 255; *Chronique* (in Buchon's *Collection de chroniqueurs nationaux français* Paris 1820, Siege of Maastricht (op cit XXX 162 166) 11 189 190 English translation by Thomas Jones *The Chronicles of Enguerrand de Monstrelet* London 1840 2 vols. Intravagant Philip of Burgundy (op cit II 279) 13 357 Jacqueline's letter to her husband (op cit I 524-525) 13 311-311 see also Continuator of Monstrelet
- Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de**, (1533 1592) French essayist see 11 427-431, *Essays* Paris 1818 6 vols., Incident of the siege of Rouen (op cit I 171 175) 11 358
- Montanelli, Giuseppe**, (1811 1862) Italian writer, *Memorie sull'Italia* Paris 1859 2 vols. A Tuscan estimate of Leopold I (op cit I 15 21) 9 510-517
- Montelius, Oskar**, (1843 ) Swedish antiquarian see 16 502, *Ueber die Veränderungen unserer Vorfahren in dem Norden* German translation by J. Meisner, Berlin, 1864, Origin of the Scandinavians (op cit 152 153, 155 160) 16 1-4
- Montés, Gonzales de**, see Gonsalvus
- Montesquieu, Charles de Secondat, Baron de**, (1689-1755) French political and philosopher and writer *Œuvres* Paris 1822 8 vols., Richelieu and Louvois (op cit VII 315) 11, 483
- Montgomery, Mary W.**, (1874-) American Assyriologist *Brüfe aus der Zeit Hammurabi* Leipzig 1901 Babylonian correspondence (op cit 7 31) 1 540 541
- Montgullard, Guillaume Honoré**, (1772 1825) French historian, *Revue chronologique de l'histoire de France* 2nd edition Paris 1823 Paris in 1792 (op cit 140) 12 275
- Montjoie, Christophe Félix Louis**, (1716-1816) French publisher, *Flage historique de Marie Antoinette* quoted by J L Soullavie (p 1) in *Mémoires* Private theatricals under Louis XVI, 12 131
- Montuclia, Jean Étienne**, (1725-1799) French mathematician *Histoire des Mathématiques* quoted by Viardot (p 1) in *Histoire des Arabes et des Maures d'Espagne*, Arabs as guardians of learning 8 275
- Montyon, Antoine Jean Robert Auger, Baron de**, (1733-1820), French financier, *Particularités et observations sur les ministres des finances de France*, London, 1812, Necker's second ministry (op cit 283-297) 12, 117-149
- Monumenta Germaniae Historica**, (1819-, in progress), see 6 668
- Monumentum Ancyranum**, Augustus' memorial inscription at Ancyra, *The Deeds of Augustus*, University of Pennsylvania, 1898, The liberality of Augustus (op cit 38-40), 6, 93
- Morales, Ambrosius de**, (1513-1591), Spanish historian see 10 646, *Cronica general de España*, Alcalá 1574-1577, Madrid, 1791, Personal proof of a miracle (op cit III, 80), 10 22
- More, Sir Thomas**, (1180-1155), English statesman see 18, 606, 19, 122-156, *The History of the Pitiful Life and Unfortunate Death of Edward the Fifth, and the then Duke of Yorke*

- his Brother, *With the Troublesome and Tyrannical Government of Usurping Richard the Third, and His Miserable End*, London, 1641, Characterisation of Edward V (op cit 22-24) **18**, 604; Jane Shore (op cit 128-131), **18** 610, Characterisation of Richard III (op cit 8-9), **18** 625 *Utopia*, London, 1616 quoted by C Knight (q v) in *Popular History of England*, Tilled lands in the Isle of Wight, **19**, 50, Laws against vagrancy, **19**, 51
- Morin, Arthur Jules, (1795-1880), French mathematician and general, *Précis de l'histoire politique de la Suisse* Geneva, 1856 Diet of Stanz (op cit 131-136), **16**, 607-610, Alliance with France (op cit 169-180), **16** 620-622
- Morley, John, (1839-), English statesman see **22**, 385, *Cromwell*, New York, 1900, The massacre of Drogheda (op cit 291-293), **20**, 101, Estimate of Cromwell (op cit 465-470) **20** 182-193
- Morris, Edward Joy, (1817-1881), American diplomat, *The Turkish Empire*, Philadelphia, 1854, Capture of Belgrade and Rhodes (op cit 84-90) **24** 341, Ahmed I Mustapha I-II (op cit 94-95) **24**, 474-375, Muhammed IV (op cit 96-97) **24**, 382, 381, European influences (op cit 102-108), **24**, 404-407 Catherine's oriental project (op cit 111-113) **24**, 421-423
- Morris, Wm O'Connor, Irish jurist, article on Daniel O'Connell in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, O'Connell and Catholic emancipation (op cit XVII 721), **21**, 447-448
- Morse, John Torrey, Jr, (1840-) American biographer *Thomas Jefferson* (American Statesmen series) Boston 1863 Jefferson's war policy (op cit 345-50) **23** 223-224
- Mosheim, Johannes Lorenz, (1694-1755) German theologian *Institutionum historiae ecclesiasticae antiquae et recentioris libri XI* Leipzig 1755 English translation by James Murdock edited by H Soumes *Institutes of Ecclesiastical History Ancient and Modern*, London 1850 4 vols Frederick II at war with the papacy (op cit II 512-518), **8**, 614-619 Clement V (op cit II 608-611) **8** 624-625 John XXII to Urban V (op cit II 611-616) **8** 626-630 Councils of Pisa and Constance (op cit III 14-24) **8**, 631-640 The Borgias (op cit III, 24-30) **8** 642-643, Inquisitorial procedure (op cit II 575-577) **10** 570-571
- Motley, John Lothrop, (1814-1877) American historian see **14** 73 *Rise of the Dutch Republic* London 1855 3 vols, Charles V retires from the world (op cit I 118-121), **10** 226-229, Philip II's accession (op cit I 120-132) **10** 233-238 I and people and early history of the Netherlands (op cit I 1-28) **13** 267-282 Estimate of Charles the Bold (op cit I 43-48) **13** 361-383 Maximilian (op cit I 4) 50), **13**, 384-366 Estimate of Charles V (op cit I 101-100) **13** 370-372 Early heresies (op cit I 59-72 81-83) **13** 375-380 The inquisition (op cit I 280-281 284-297) **13**, 312-395 Compromise of 1566 (op cit I 414-415 418) **13** 397-397, The accord (op cit I 479-485) **13** 405-407 Egmont's farewell to Oran (op cit II 75) **13** 411 Alva and the Bloody Council of Brucelles (op cit II 88-188) **13** 412-421 Egmont and Horn (op cit II 181-184) **13** 423-424 Alva's cruelties in Holland (op cit II 299-306 311-326) **13** 427-443 Progress to Union (op cit II 421-437) **13** 444-446 Siege of Leyden (op cit II 457-527) **13** 447-457, The Spanish Fury (op cit III, 25-29) **13** 450-465 The Ghent Pacification (op cit III 29) **13** 466 Orange made Ruward (op cit III 193) **13** 467-468 Disaster of Cambray (op cit III, 219-222), **13** 470-471 Union of Utrecht (op cit III 21) 302) **13** 472-475 Parma is Orange (op cit III 316-332) **13** 477-480 Attempts to bribe or assassinate Orange (op cit III 357-425) **13** 482-496 The assassination of William of Orange, Estimate of his character (op cit III 447-451) **13** 497-505 *History of the United Netherlands*, New York 1860 4 vols Election in the Low Countries (op cit I 1-24) **13**, 506-510, Siege of Antwerp (op cit I 139-140) **13** 513 Saint Aldgonde (op cit I 254-255), **13** 515, Olden Barneveld (op cit I 314-317) **13** 515-516 The English in Holland (op cit I 350-394) **13** 517-519 Sir Philip Sidney's death (op cit II 53), **13**, 522, Twelve Years' Truce (op cit IV, 534-535) **13** 552 Portrait of Leicester (op cit I 366-370), **19**, 296-299, The Armada (op cit II 463-524) **19** 389-404 *Life and Death of John of Barneveld*, New York 1874 2 vols, The Twelve Years' Truce (op cit I 4) **13** 552
- Motteville, Françoise Bertaut de, (1621-1689) French author, *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire d'Anne d'Autriche* Amsterdam, 1723 6 vols., Louis XIII's private life (op cit I, 388), **11**, 470, Education of Louis XIV (op cit II 170), **11** 494, Condé's speech (op cit III, 1), **11** 495, Day of Barricades (op cit III, 19-20) **11**, 500-501.
- Mouskes, Philip, (1215-1293), Flemish historian see **13** 255
- Moty, Charles L S., (1835-), French diplomat, article "Jeanne la Folle" in *Revue des deux Mondes* Paris, 1898, vol 149, Juana's youth (op cit 556-566), **10** 189-190, Evidence of Juana's insanity (op cit 862-863) **10** 191-192
- Movers, Franz Karl, (1806-1856) Prussian historian see **2** 367, *Die Phönizier*, vol I, Bonn, 1841, vol II in 3 parts Berlin, 1849-1856, Reign of Hiram I (op cit II part 1, 326-340) **2** 279-283, Silver and gold money (op cit II part 3, 27-44, 58-62), **2**, 339-342, Slave trade (op cit II, part 3, 70-86), **2**, 342-345

- Müller, David Heinrich**, (1846-), Austrian orientalist; essay on *The Prophets and the History of Semitic Style*, 2, 213-226
- Müller, David**, *Geschichte des deutschen Volkes*, Berlin, 1864, Truce of God, Henry III's last years (op cit 94-96), 7 644-645, Henry IV (op cit 141-144), 7, 646-649, 653-654, Henry V (op cit 103-106) 7, 656-658, Rise of Prussia (op cit), 13, 139, Napoleon and Austria (op cit 392-395), 14, 561-564, Prague Revolution (op cit 231-232) 14, 639-640, Viennese revolution suppressed (op cit 232-234), 14, 645-646, The Great Elector (op cit 302-303) 15, 132-134, Prussia becomes a kingdom (op cit 304-315), 15, 139-150, Karlsbad Decrees (op cit 443), 15 372
- Müller, Johannes von**, (1752-1909) German historian *Geschichte der schweizerischen Eidgenossenschaft*, Zürich 1811-1847, 7 vols., The tradition of William Tell (op cit I, 633-II, 4) 16 553-557
- Müller, Karl Otfried**, (1797-1840) Prussian historian see 4 634, *Die Dorer* Breslau 1820-1824, English translation *History and Antiquities of the Doric Race* London 1830 2 vols., Origin of the Dorians (op cit I, 1-19) 3 109-115, Sparta during the Persian wars (op cit I 202-221) 4 66-72
- Müller, Wilhelm**, (1820-1892) German historian *Politische Geschichte der neuesten Zeit* Stuttgart, 1875, War of the Christians and Carlists (op cit 151-157), 10 396-400 Amadeo chosen king (op cit 426-427) 10 407 Spain is a republic (op cit 478-502) 10 411-412, 414-417, Franco-Prussian War (op cit 413-415) 13, 150-153 167-171 179, Thiers and MacMahon (op cit 492-495) 13 156-158, Franco-Prussian War (op cit 428-464) 15 514-525 Revolution of 1530 in Switzerland (op cit 135-136 177-180) 17 36-39 Battle of Navarino (op cit 87-90) 24 233-235, King Otto (op cit 91-92) 24 231-236 Intervention in Egypt (op cit 166-167) 24 453-454
- Mulling, James Bass**, (1834) English historian article on Popedom in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Rise of the papacy (op cit XIX, 491-493) 3 526-531, High noon of the papacy (op cit XIX 497-499) 3 590-593
- Munch, Peder Andreas**, (1810-1863) Norwegian historian and philologist see 16 503
- Munk, Salomon**, (1802-1867) German orientalist *Die Piletime* Paris 1845 Josephus (op cit 240) 2 74 Book of Judith (op cit 340-341) 2 117 The prophets in exile (op cit 458) 2 125 Return to Jerusalem (op cit 463) 2 127 Light of Christian Jews (op cit 583-584) 2 190 Desolation of Judea (op cit 606) 2 200, Moral aims of the rice (op cit 607-608) 2 200-201
- Muñoz, Maldonado José**, (1807-1875) Spanish jurist and writer see 10 646
- Munro, Robert**, (1835-) English archaeologist *The Late Duellists of Europe*, London 1890 The lake-men of the stone age (op cit 538-551) 16 528
- Muntaner, Ramón**, (1265-1336) Spanish chronicler see 10 647
- Münter, Friedrich Christian Karl Heinrich**, (1761-1830) German-Danish ecclesiastical historian, *Kirchen-Geschichte von Dänemark und Norwegen* quoted by S A Danholm (q v) in *History of Scandinavia* The power of Odin 16 19-21
- Müntz, Eugène**, (1845) French connoisseur *Les Précurseurs de la Renaissance*, Paris 1881, Art in thirteenth and fourteenth centuries (op cit 1-31) 9 203-207
- Murdoch, J., and Yamagata, Isob.** *History of Japan during the Century of Early Foreign Intercourse*, Kobe 1903 Japanese indifference to religion (op cit 53-54) 24 590-591
- Mure, William**, (1799-1860) Scottish critic *Greek Literature* London 1854, 5 vols. Grecian schools and looks (op cit IV 35-40) 3 472-473
- Murison, Alexander Falconer**, (1847-) Scottish jurist Sir William Wallace Edinburgh 1894, Marion Brudfute (op cit 52-53) 21, 69, Estimate of Wallace (op cit preface and 156-159), 81-82
- Murphy, Arthur**, (1728-1805) Irish dramatist Translation of *The Works of Cornelius Tacitus* London 1793 Death of Elvidius (op cit appendix to bk V, 522-523), 211-242
- Murray, William**, see Mansfield
- Mussatus, Albertinus**, (1261-1330?) Italian historian see 9 643
- Mustapha II**, (d 1703) Sultan of Turkey quoted by I S Crasay (q v) in *History of the Ottoman Turks*, Proclamation at accession, 24, 401

## N

- Nagel, G.**, German Assyriologist, translations from Khammurabi, see **Khammurabi**
- Nangis, Guillaume de**, see **Continuator of Guillaume de Nangis**
- Napier, Henry Edward**, (1789-1853) English historian, *Florentine History*, London, 1846-1847, 6 vols., Municipal Wars (op cit I 106-108), 9, 41-42, Bavaria versus Franconia (op cit I 104-105), 9, 43-44 The Pope and Frederick (op cit I, 125), 9, 59, Factions in Florence (op cit I, 187-193) 9 87-90, Career of Castruccio (op cit I, 460-522) 9, 133-154, The great plague (op cit II, 143-160), 9, 171-173, 176-177, Carmagnola



- (op cit III, 82-102, 182-190) ①, 276-290, Last years of Lorenzo (op cit III, 469-479), ②, 386-388, Charles VIII (op cit III, 514-517), ③, 412-414, Savonarola (op cit III 577) ④ 421-422
- Napier, Sir William Francis Patrick**, (1785-1860) English military historian see 22 386, *History of the War in the Peninsula* London 1853 6 vols. Dos de Mayo (op cit I 15) 10, 332, Victory of Baylen (op cit I, 81), 10, 330, Moore's retreat (op cit I 311-333), 10, 345-348, Truth about siege of Saragossa (op cit I 357), 10 349, Excesses of British troops (op cit IV 90-91) 10, 358, Assault on Badajoz (op cit IV, 113-123), 10, 359-365, Hill's disorderly retreat (op cit IV 361-403), 10 367, English atrocities at San Sebastian (op cit V 277 278), 10 369, England's share in the Peninsular War, estimate of Wellington (op cit VI 194-198), 10, 372-374 War and fortune (op cit VI, 199 200), 12, 616, Estimate of Napoleon (op cit V 302-304), 12, 647-649.
- Napoleon I (Napoléon Bonaparte)**, (1769-1821) Emperor of France, *Mémoires*, quoted by V Duruy (q v) in *History of France* Passage of the Rhine, 11, 576
- Napoleon III (Charles Louis Napoléon Bonaparte)**, (1806-1873) Emperor of France, see 6 668
- Neal, Daniel**, (1678 1713) English historian, *History of the Puritans* Portsmouth 1816-1817, 5 vols., Puritans and living (op cit I, 96) 19, 450, Bigotry of the separatists (op cit I 204) 19 452
- Neale, F A**, *Islamism*, London 1854 2 vols. Hassan and Hussein (op cit I, 130-132), 8, 173 174, The Omavvads (op cit I, 132 166) 8 175-181
- Nebuchadnezzar**, (601 562 B.C.) Babylonian king see 1 449 453 Inscription quoted by I Hommel (q v) in *Geschichte Babylonens und Assyriens* Campaigns of Nebuchadnezzar 1 450 451, Nebuchadnezzar as builder 1 457 458
- Neill, Edward Duffield**, (1823-1893) American educator see 23 652
- Neophytus**, (1131 ?) Cypriot high priest see 6 657
- Nepos, Cornelius**, (flourished first century B.C.) Roman historian *De viris illustribus* Venice, 1471 English translation by J S Watson *Latin Classics Nepos and Plutarch*, London 1876, Seclusion of Greek women (op cit prefac 307), 3, 475, Suicide of Hannibal (op cit 426) 8 300
- Nesselrode, Robert Karl, Count**, (1780-1861) Russian statesman *Mémoires* quoted by N K Shilder (q v) in *The Emperor Alexander I* The Russian occupation of Paris, 17 499
- Nestor**, (1056?-ca 1116) 'The father of Russian history' *Pr p loznovo Nestora rossijskij letopisets* (Holy Nestor's Russian Chronicle) St Petersburg 1767 French translation by Louis Paris in *La Chronique de Nestor* Paris 1834 2 vol. Baptism of Olga (op cit I 32 34) 17 100-101 Vladimir's conversion (op cit I 59-61 67 68) 17 103-106
- Neudecker, Chr G**, article on The Inquisition in Philip Schaff's *Kellogg's Encyclopedia*, Edinburgh 1853 3 vols. The Inquisition in Spain Portugal and the Netherlands (op cit II 1101) 10 594 595
- Newman, Francis William**, (1805 1897) English historian see 2 231 *A History of the Hebrew Monarchy*, London 1847 David's reign (op cit 77 113) 2 86-97, Solomon's glory (op cit 114-146) 2 99 100, Hebrew influence (op cit 369-370), 2 212
- New Monthly Magazine**, London 1850, Anonymous article on 'Vulture and Frederick the Great' 15 247 248
- New York Journal of Commerce**, Landing of Commodore Perry in Japan (op cit March 8th 1854) 24 615 617
- Ney, Michel**, (1769-1815) Duke of Elchingen and Prince of the Moskwa, French soldier, *Mémoires de maréchal Ney publiés par sa famille* Paris 1833 2 vols., The coffers of Bern (op cit II, 160-161) 12 461
- Nicephorus Callistus Xantopoulos**, (ca 1290 1350) Byzantine historian, see 6, 657
- Nicephorus Patriarcha**, (ca 758 828) Byzantine historian see 6, 657
- Nicetas Acominatus**, (twelfth and thirteenth centuries), Byzantine historian, see 6, 657
- Nicholas I**, Czar of Russia 1825-1855, quoted by N K Shilder (q v) in *The Reign of Nicholas I* Postscript to Diebitsch in 1825, 17, 537, Speech of 1833, 17, 541; Address to Field Marshal Paskevitch 17 559
- Nicolay, John George**, (1832-1901), American historian; article on "Abraham Lincoln" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Estimate of Lincoln (op cit XIV, 662-663) 23 451.
- Niebuhr, Barthold Georg**, (1776-1831) Danish historian see 6, 669, *Fortage über alle Geschichte*, edited by M Niebuhr Berlin, 1847 1851 3 vols., English translation by L Schmitz, *Lectures on Ancient History*, London 1852 3 vols., Revolt of Mytilene (op cit I, 56-61), 3, 566-568, Peace of Antalcidas (op cit II 211), 4, 124, Sparta and Thebes (op cit II, 231-239), 4, 155-158, Restoration of Messene (op cit II, 241), 4, 176-177; The death-day of Greek liberty (op cit II, 307) 4, 245 Alexander as accomplice in the murder of his father (op cit II, 310), 4, 252, Evil influence of Alexander (op cit II, 347-349, 374, 403-422), 4, 403-405, Confusion after Alexander (op cit III, 49-50), 4, 422, Arrhidæus the Imbecile (op cit III, 51-53), 4, 431-432, The Diadochi (op cit III, 53-96, 96-98, 103-113 118-134), 4, 432-455, Anarchy in Macedonia (op cit III, 229-252, 260-262), 4, 455-462, Final disasters (op cit III, 431-442), 4, 540-

545. *Vorträge über die römische Geschichte*, edited by M. Isler, Berlin, 1846-1848, 3 vols, English translation by Leonhard Schmitz, London, 1848 3 vols, *The story of Lucretia* (op cit I, 132-133) 8, 87 *Römische Geschichte* Berlin, 1811-1832, 3 vols, English translation by J C Hare and C Thirlwall *The History of Rome* London, 1850, 3 vols, *The Gallic invasion* (op cit II 530 542-544), 8 166-167, *Falls of Tarni* (op cit III 415), 8, 358 *Geschichte des Zeitalters der Revolution*, Hamburg, 1845, 2 vols, *The War of Liberation* (op cit II 317) 18 309-322
- Nieuwe Nederlandsche Jaarboek*, Amsterdam 1794, English excesses in Holland (op cit 1140), 14 17
- Nihongi*, *Chronicles of Japan from the Earliest Times to A D 697* English translation I on don, 1896 2 vols *Constitution of Prince Shotoku* (op cit II 129 133), 24 661-663
- Niles*, John Milton (1781-1850) American journalist *A History of the Revolution in Mexico and South America with a View of Texas* Hartford 1829 *The Spaniards and Montezuma* (op cit 17-25 26-28 29-31 33-34 35-36) 23 507-512 513 514 515-517 519 520 521-523 *Pizarro's expedition* (op cit 43-46) 23 540-542, *Death of the Incas* (op cit 50-53) 23 547-550 *Appointment of new governors* (op cit 55-58) 23 559 561 *Spanish dominion in America* (op cit 54-52) 23 562 565 *Paraguay and Argentina* (op cit 62-93) 23 566-580 *Cause of the revolution* (op cit 129-130), 24, 561
- Nippon o dai ishi ran*, see *Annales des Empereurs du Japon*
- Nisard*, Jean Marie Napoléon Désiré, (1806-1859) French critic *Histoire de la littérature française* Paris 1811 1861 4 vols Boileau's (op cit II 291) 11 640-641
- Nitobe, Inayo* (Ota), *Intercourse between the United States and Japan* Baltimore 1891 Japanese view of Perry's treaty (op cit 51 52) 24 620 *Achievements of Harris* (op cit 113 116) 24 621-622 *Commercial treaty of 1860* (op cit 65-67) 24 664 665
- Noailles*, Adrien Maurice, Duke de, (1675-1760) French general *Mémoires* Paris 1877 quoted by Crowe (q v) in *History of France* Battle of Dungen 12 39
- "Nobleman," *The History of Modern Europe in a Series of Letters from a Nobleman to II* Son see Oliver Goldsmith
- Nöldeke, Theodor*, (1836) German orientalist essay on *The Scope and Influence of Arabic History* 8 1 24 article on *Islam in the Levant* see *Levantine* *The Median Empire* (op cit XIII 561 64) 2 50 583 *Cyrus and Cambyses* (op cit XIII 565 567) 2 590 593 *The death of Cyrus* (op cit XVIII 567) 2 596 *Arslan perchen Ges* in *the Islamic* 185 *The Sassanid Empire struggle with Rome* (op cit I, 88 134) 8 76-99
- Nommosus*, (sixth century) Byzantine historian see 6 657
- Norgate, Kate*, English historian, *England under the Anarchy* London 1869 2 vols *Henry II's task* (op cit I 407-408) 18 237, *Conquering of Louis and Ilhan* (op cit I, 393), 18 255 *Goffrey Richard's brother* (op cit II 302) 18 315
- Norman Chronicle*, quoted in C Macfarlan (q v) and T Thomson in *History of England* *The amiability of William the Conqueror*, 18 145, *The excommunication of Harold* 18, 152
- Norman, Henry*, (1958) English journalist *All the Russias* New York 1902, *Over production in Russia in the last decade* (op cit 377) 17 619
- Normanby, Constantine Henry Phipps*, Marquis of, (1717-1863) English statesman *A Year of Revolution from a Journal kept in Paris in 1848* London 1847, 2 vols, *Paris in* Paris (op cit I 145, 146), 13 92
- Norvins, Baron de*, (1769-1834), French politician *Histoire de Napoléon* Paris 1836 4 vols *The surrender of Ulm* (op cit II 317 318) 12 314 *Battle of Leipzig* (op cit IV, 5) 12 605 *Battle of Ligny* (op cit IV 234 237) 12 626
- Notitia dignitatum omnium*, etc., (end of fifth century) see 6, 649

O

- Ocampo, Florian de*, (1513-1590) Spanish chronicler see 10 647
- Ockley, Simon*, (1678-1720) English orientalist *History of the Saracens* London 1689 *Abu Bekr* (op cit 79 135) 8 143 145 *Death of Omar* (op cit 265-267), 8, 165, *The Koran* (op cit 64-71) 8 260-263
- Oechli, William*, (1851-) Swiss historian see 17 53 *Quellenbuch zur Schweizergeschichte* Zürich 1886 *Siege of Solothurn* (op cit 70), 16, 566, *Battle of Laupen* (op cit 73-84), 16 568 571
- Oginski, Michael Cleophas*, (1765-1831) Polish composer *Mémoires sur la Pologne et les Polonais depuis 1768 jusqu'à la fin de 1815* Paris 1828 4 vols, *Character of Kosciuszko* (op cit I 468) 24 96 *Death of Kosciuszko* (op cit II, 41), 24, 98
- Oskey, Thomas*, see Bolton, J

- Oliveira-Martins, João Pedro**, (1845-1894), Portuguese statesman, *História de Portugal*, Lisbon, 1879, 2 vols., Account of Vasco and Cabral (op cit I, § 4 liv 3), 10, 475-484
- Olympiodorus**, (fifth century A.D.) Greek historian see 6, 649
- Oman, Charles William Chadwick**, (1860-) British historian and numismatist, see 22, 388, Essay entitled *The Historical Development of England from 1792 to 1815*, 21, 451-467, 469-485
- Oncken, Wilhelm**, (1838-), German historian see 15 632, *Athen und Hellas* Leipzig, 1866, Estimate of Pericles (op cit I part 2, 3 7) 3 561 553 *Das Zeitalter der Revolution des Kaiserreiches und der Befreiungskriege* Berlin, 1885-1887, 2 vols. The Rastatt murder (op cit I 801 833) 14 525 527 The new Austria (op cit II, 894 898), 14, 580 584, Treaty of Hale (op cit II, 726-732) 15 278 279 *Das Zeitalter Friedrichs des Grossen*, Berlin, 1880-1885 2 vols., Battle of Mollwitz (op cit II 322 328) 15 162 165 Charles of Lorraine (op cit II 365 372) 15 169-170 Danish revolution (op cit II 458-461) 15 364-366, Revolution of 1772 (op cit II 479 180) 15 404-407, Reform under Struensee (op cit II, 461-470) 15 413 419 *Das Zeitalter des Kaisers Wilhelm* Berlin 1890 2 vols., Luxembourg question (op cit I 639-647), 15 502 508, Death of William I (op cit II 997-999) 15 540 542
- O-o-gawutsi**, (sixteenth century) Japanese general, *Journal* translation by A Pfitzmaier in *Denkschriften der Koniglichen Akademie der Wissenschaften*, Vienna, 1876, Invasion of Korea 1597 (op cit XIV 40) 24 629
- Oppert, Jules**, (1825-) French orientalist see 1 31
- Ordericus Vitalis**, (ca 1075 1112) English born French chronicler see 22 346 *Historia ecclesiastica* Paris 1819 English translation *Ecclesiastical History of England and Normandy* London 1853 1856 4 vols. Battle of Brunneville (op cit bk XII ch 18, vol III 484) 11 32 15 236, William the Conqueror devastates Northumbria (op cit bk IV ch 5 vol II 28 29) 15 181 182 Burial of William (op cit bk VII ch 16, vol II 416) 15 199 201
- Origo Gentis Longobardorum**, (ca 810) see 6 649
- Orme, Robert**, (1725-1801) English historian *History of the Military Transactions of the British Nation in Indostan from 1745* London 1803 2 vols. Castes in India (op cit II 305) 22, 64
- Ormesson, Olivier d'**, (1610-1696) French publisher *Jurnal de Charles Document inédits sur l'histoire de France* Paris 1861 2 vols. Louis XIV in Franche-Comté (op cit II, 542) 11 570
- Orosius, Paulus**, (fifth century) Latin historian see 6 649
- Osborne, Francis**, (1599-1659) English writer *Traditional Manners of the Reign of King James I* Edinburgh 1811 The term Puritan (op cit 110 113) 19 521
- Oscar II**, (1829-) King of Sweden *Civil VII* Stockholm 1868 English translation London 1879 Character of Charles XII (op cit 9 112 113) 15 395
- Osler, Edward**, (1798 1863) English miscellaneous writer *Life of Admiral Viscount Exmouth* London 1841 War with Barbary (op cit 252 253) 21, 503, Bombardment of Algiers (op cit 296-314) 21 503 505
- Otto von Freising**, (d 1158) German historian *Chronica d'gestis Frederici libri duo* Vienna 1514, The free cities (op cit bk II ch 12) 9 410
- Oviedo y Valdés, Gonzalo de**, (1475-1547) Spanish chronicler *Las Quincuagenas* (in publications of the Real Academia de la Historia, Madrid 1880), Character of Cabreira (op cit cat I, quire I, dial 23), 10, 136

## P

- Pachymeres, Georgius**, (thirteenth century) Byzantine historian see 6 657
- Palfrey, John Gorham**, (1796-1881) American historian see 23 682 1 *Comprehensive History of New England* Boston 1873 4 vols., The alleged Norse tower at Newport (op cit I, 57 58 note) 22 398
- Palgrave, Francis**, (1788-1861), English historian see 22 397 *History of Normandy and England*, London, 1857 4 vols. The real Charlemagne (op cit I, 25) 7 556, Lanfranc's death (op cit IV 49) 15 222 *History of the Anglo-Saxons* London 1832, First Saxon invasion (op cit 27) 15 35 Pope Gregory and the Saxons (op cit 47-48), 15, 42-43, Alfred the Great (op cit 101-102), 15 74-75, Traditions concerning Harold (op cit 328-332) 15 156-158
- Palgrave, William Gifford**, (1826-1893) English missionary article on 'Arabia' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Arabic history before Mohammed (op cit II, 255-257), 8, 105-110.

- Palmerston, Henry John Temple, Viscount, (1784-1865)**, English statesman, *Letters*, quoted in *Ashley's Life of Palmerston*, London, 1876, 2 vols., Metternich's faults (op cit I, 97-98), **14**, 630
- Paludan-Müller, Kaspar Peter, (1805-1982)** Danish historian, *De første Konger af den oldenborgske Slægt*, Copenhagen, 1874, Gustavus Vasa ascends the throne (op cit 481), **10**, 271-272
- Paquier, J. B.**, *Histoire de l'unité politique et territoriale de la France*, Paris 1879-1880, 3 vols., Character of Louis XIV (op cit II, 107-110) **11** 561
- Pardoe, Julia, (1808-1862)**, English writer, *The Court and Reign of Francis I*, London, 1850, 2 vols., Funeral of Francis I (op cit II 304) **11** 335
- Paris, Louis Philippe d'Orléans, Comte de, (1838-1894)** French writer on the American Civil War, see **23**, 674
- Paris, Matthew**, see Matthew Paris
- Parkin, George Robert, (1946-)** Canadian author, article on 'Canada' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Canada after the confederation (op cit XXVI 536-541) **22** 345-346
- Parkman, Francis, (1823-1893)** American historian see **23** 682 *The Conspiracy of Pontiac* Boston, 1851, Indian life and character (op cit 1-40) **22** 505 525 Penn and the Indians (op cit 72 74) **23** 39-40 Contrast between French and English colonists (op cit 41-50), **23**, 66-71, Frontenac's Indian relations (op cit 56-64) **23** 84-89, Importance of Canadian conquest (op cit preface page vii), **23** 179, Braddock's defeat (op cit 94-102) **23** 207-210 Battle of Lake George (op cit 102-103) **23**, 211, Wolfe and Montcalm at Quebec (op cit 113 125) **23** 217 222 Pontiac's conspiracy (op cit 160-166) **23** 223 22, English bounty on scalps (op cit 479) **23** 226 Death of Pontiac and end of Indian power (op cit 554 573) **23** 226 229 *Pioneers of France in the New World* Boston 1865 France the true pioneer (op cit 161-162) **22**, 531, Menendez and Ribault (op cit 104) **22** 549, New France and Absolutism (op cit II 9-11) **23** 65 End of French dominion in America (op cit X-XI) **23** 229 *Montcalm and Wolfe* Boston 1851 2 vols., Washington and the death of Jumonville (op cit I 130) **23** 201 Acadian hostility (op cit I 254) **23** 204, Defense of the Acadian expatriation (op cit I 254) **23** 206 Pruddock's defeat (op cit I 214), **23**, 209, Crown Point failure (op cit I 313) **23** 212, Canadian militia's misbehaviour (op cit I 512) **23** 214
- Parton, James, (1822-1891)** American biographer see **23** 653 *Life of Andrew Jackson* New York 1859-1860 3 vols., Portrait of Jackson (op cit III 654 700) **23** 362-363
- Paston, Sir John, (1442-1479)** English courtier *The Paston Letters*, edited by Fenn and Ramsay London 1840-1841 2 vols., The dukes of Clarence and Gloucester (op cit II, 67), **18**, 599 600
- Paterculus, Caius Velleius, (10 BC-after 30 AD)** Roman historian see **6** 649 *Historiæ Romanæ*, Basel 1520 English translation by J. S. Watson (*Compendium of the History of Rome in his Sallust Julius and V. Paterculus* London 1861, Eulogy of Tiberius (op cit 542-547) **6** 149-151
- Pattison, Mark, (1813-1884)** English author article on Grotius in *Encyclopædia Britannica* Hugo Grotius (op cit XI 217 220) **13** 546 598
- Paul, Georg Reinhold, (1823-1882)** German historian see **22** 387 *König Alfred und seine Stelle in der Geschichte Englands* Berlin 1851, English translation *Life of King Alfred*, London 1852, Alfred's laws (op cit 213) **18**, 85
- Paulus Diaconus, (ca 720-800)** medieval historian see **6**, 649, *Historia Langobardorum* in *Monumenta Germaniæ Historica* Scriptorum 1878, The character of Liutprand (op cit 187), **7**, 456
- Pausanias, (flourished 150 200 AD)** Greek traveller *Περὶ Ἑλλάδος Περιήγησις* Iepicæ 1696, English translation by Thomas Taylor *A Description of Greece* London 1794 3 vols., Messenia and Sparta (op cit I 346 363-366 123) **3** 144 145 146, Aristomenes (op cit I, 389-391) **3** 147-148, Tyrtaeus (op cit I 350-381), **3** 149, Philip of Macedon (op cit II 267) **4** 253
- Peach, E.**, English soldier article on 'The Burmese War' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, The Third Burmese War (op cit XXVI 177 178) **22** 218 220
- Pearson, Charles Henry, (1830-1894)** English educator and historian see **22** 387
- Peel, Sir Robert, (1788-1850)** English statesman *Memoirs, published by Lord Mahon (now Earl Stanhope) and L. Carduelli* London 1857-1858 2 vols., The Ling and the Catholic Relief Bill (op cit I, 389) **21** 543 544, 545, The ministry (op cit II 248), **21**, 603
- Pelham, Henry Francis, (1846-1907)**, English historian, Essay entitled *From the Gracchi to Caesar*, **5**, 654-674
- Pelletan, Charles Camille, (1846-)** French historian *D 1871 à nos jours*, Paris, 1892, Marignac (op cit 58-61), **13** 49 41, Polignac (op cit 62, 65-67, 71-81), **13** 41, 44-50 Thiers and Guizot (op cit 97 98 101 103 130 132 134) **13**, 65-67, Revolution of 1848 (op cit 146 157), **13**, 79-83, President and assembly (op cit 164-180), **13**, 113-116, Ollivier (op cit 203-287), **13**, 144-146, Third Republic (op cit 278-284), **13**, 162-163, 164-165, 175-176; The Commune (op cit 302 318) **13**, 181-186

- Penn, William**, (1644-1718), English Quaker, founder of Pennsylvania, quoted by George Bancroft (*q v*) in *History of the United States*, Proclamation of 1681, **23**, 33, The policy of Penn's government, **23**, 33, 34, The treaty with Lenni-Lenape, **23**, 39; Penn's farewell in 1684, **23**, 43
- Pentaur or Pentaunt**, Egyptian transcriber of so-called "Poem of Pentaur," written in the time of Ramses II and now in the British Museum, Ramses II's victory over the Kheta, **1** 148-150
- Pepys, Samuel**, (1633-1703) English publicist and diarist, see **22**, 387, *Diary and Correspondence* London, 1893 8 vols, and index, Prince Rupert's bravery (op cit IV, 151), **20** 5, Rejoicing over the Restoration (op cit I 55), **20**, 206, Charles II and the gift of money (op cit I 144), **20** 211 Incidents of the Restoration (op cit I, 156-161), **20** 213, The plague (op cit IV 124), **20**, 244 The great fire (op cit V, 419-421) **20**, 254 Distresses of 1666 (op cit VI 119) **20** 259, William Penn (op cit IV, 229) **23**, 35
- Perrons, François Tommy**, (1822-) French historian *Histoire de Florence* Paris, 1877-1884, 6 vols., Social upheavals in fourteenth century (op cit IV, 471-451) **9**, 327-331 *La démocratie en France au Moyen Age*, Paris 1891, The Jacquerie (op cit 288-307), **11** 135-136
- Perrot, Georges** (1832-) and **Chippiez, Charles**, French archaeologists *Histoire de l'art dans l'antiquité* Paris 1852 1894 7 vols. Hittite art (op cit IV 697) **2**, 397
- Perry, Walter C.**, *The Franks from their First Appearance in History to the Death of King Pepin* London, 1857 The origin of the Franks (op cit 30-88) **7** 457 460 Reign of Clovis (op cit 69-97) **7** 466-477 Pepin of Herstal (op cit 222 262) **7** 451 496, Charles Martel (op cit 262 312) **7** 497 519
- Perthes, Clemens Theodor**, (1809 1867) German historian, *Die deutsche Staatsleben vor der Revolution* Hamburg 1843 Chaos of races in Austria (op cit 157 172) **14** 545 548
- Peter of Blois (Petrus Blesensis)**, (d 1200) French churchman *Epistole in Vigne & Patrologie Latine* vol 207 Injustice to the poor (op cit 299-300), **18**, 297, Description of Henry II (op cit 197 200) **18** 291 294
- Peter the Great**, (1672 1725) (see of Russia quoted by W K Kelly (*q v*) in *History of Russia* Letters to Alexis **17** 295 296, Commerce **17**, 309 Manifesto, upon the coronation of Catherine **17** 315
- Peter Martyr d'Anghiera**, (1457 1526) Italian statesman, *Opus Epistolarum* Alcalá 1530, quoted by Prescott (*q v*) in *Ferdinand and Isabella* First illness of Isabella **10** 166, Ferdinand's humiliation **10** 151 Death of Ferdinand **10** 193 quoted by W Irving (*q v*) in *Life of Columbus* Letter on the discovery of America **22** 445
- Peters, John Punnet**, (1812-) American Assyriologist see **1** 634 *Nippur or Explorations and Adventures on the Tigris* New York 1897 2 vols., Original home of Babylonian civilisation (op cit II 104 246) **1** 335
- Petri, Olaus**, (1193 1552) Danish historian *Saxo Grammaticus (Historia Regum Danorum in Scriptis rerum Danicarum media aetate)* edited by I Engelck, Copenhagen, 1772 9 vols.), The Danish expedition (op cit I 146 148) **16** 225
- Petrie, William Matthew Flinders**, (1815-) English Egyptologist, *A History of Egypt from the Earliest Times to the XVIIIth Dynasty* London 1896 2 vols. The Hyksos Kings (op cit I 200-205) **1**, 120-121 Power of the Hyksos (op cit I 231 232) **1** 123 The father of Aahmes (op cit II 345) **1** 124 12 article on Egyptology in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Prehistoric Egypt (op cit XXXIII 720) **1**, 84-89, The foreign kings (op cit XXXVII 723) **1** 105
- Petrus Patricius**, (sixth century AD) Byzantine historian see **6**, 657.
- Pfützmaier**, translator of Oogawutsi see O-o-gawutsi
- Philostorgius**, (fourth century) Arian author see **6** 619
- Photius**, (ninth century), Byzantine priest and author see **6** 658
- Phranzes, Georgius**, (fifteenth century) Byzantine historian see **6** 658
- Pidal, Pedro José**, (1500-1965) Spanish statesman and author see **10**, 647
- Pierre, V.**, *Histoire de la République de 1845* Paris 1878 2 vol. Bonapartism (op. cit I, 10) **12** 620, The provisional government (op cit I 43-57) **13** 85-89
- Pierrefleur, Pierre de**, (sixteenth century), Swiss annalist, see **17**, 53
- Pierson, William**, see Duller, Edward.
- Pietschmann, Richard**, (1851-) German orientalist see **2**, 367, *Geschichte der Phoenizier*, Berlin, 1889, Individuality of Phœnician history (op cit 9-17) **2**, 243-245, Origin of the Phœnicians (op cit 109 126) **2** 259 262, Beginnings of Phœnician civilisation (op cit 126-152), **2**, 263 270, The colonies (op cit 245 264) **2**, 270-274, Voyages (op cit 279-294) **2** 274 275, Successors of Hiram (op cit 297-ad finem), **2**, 283-288, Art (op cit 264-279) **2** 352-353
- Pignotti, Lorenzo**, (1739-1812) Italian historian, *Storia della Toscana sino al principato*, Pisa, 1815, 10 vols.; English translation by J L Browning *History of Tuscany* London, 1823 4 vols., Battle of Montaperti (op cit I 340-342), **9**, 102-103, Pisa defeated by Genoa (op cit I, 375-381) **9** 115-117, Castruccio male lord of Pisa (op cit I, 456), **9**, 133, Character of Castruccio (op cit II 34-36), **9**, 154-155, Lucca a bone of contention (op cit II, 61-78), **9**, 159-167, Carmagnola's guilt (op. cit III, 59), **9**, 293.

- Pinkerton, John**, (1758-1826), Scottish historian, *History of Scotland*, London, 1797, 2 vols., Scottish church in fifteenth century (op cit I, 174), **21**, 224
- Pirala, Antonio**, (1824-), Spanish historian see **10** 647, *El rey en Madrid y en provincias*, Madrid, 1871, The "Mild Anarchy" of 1869 (op cit 48-56), **10**, 403-404
- Piræne, Henri**, (1862-), Belgian historian, *Histoire de Belgique*, Brussels, 1902-1903, 2 vols., The charter of Cortenberg (op cit II, 144-145), **13**, 309-310
- Pitcott, see** Lindsay, R.
- Pitt, William**, (1708-1778), English statesman, quoted by C Knight (q v) in *History of England*, Letter to Lord Hardwicke in 1754 **20**, 575, The Stamp Act, **20**, 607, Defense of his own honour, **20** 640
- Plato**, (ca 429 B C-ca 347 B C), Greek philosopher *Works* English translation by Henry Carey London, 1861, 3 vols Last hours of Socrates (op cit I 57 127), **4** 39-44
- Plauchut, E**, *L'Égypte et l'occupation anglaise*, Paris 1859 12 vols., Public debt of Egypt (op cit I 26), **24** 457
- Pliny the Elder (Caius Plinius Cæcilius Secundus, Major)**, (23-79 A D) Roman naturalist *Historia naturalis* Lugduni Batavorum, ex officina Elseviriana 1635, The Arabians (op cit 330-331) **8**, 101
- Pliny the Younger (Caius Plinius Cæcilius Secundus)**, (62-113 A D) Roman statesman see **6**, 648, *Epistolarum Libri X* Venice 1485 Destruction of Pompeii (op cit bk VI letters 16 and 20) **6**, 253 251, The Christians (op cit bk X letter 97), **6**, 276-277
- Plutarch (Ploutarchos)**, (ca 50-ca 120 A D) Greek biographer, *Βίοι Παράλληλοι*, Rome 1470 2 vols., English translation *The Lives of Plutarch* by Sir Thomas North London, 1579 1895-1896 6 vols Solon and his laws (op cit I 207 246), **3** 209 200 Sulla as dictator (op cit III 311 314) **5** 442-443 Battle of Carrhae (op cit IV 71 82) **5** 63-67, English translation *The Lives of Plutarch* by John and William Langhorne, London 1823 6 vols Pycurgus and his laws (op cit I 132 172) **3** 129 110 Obscure periods of history (op cit I 37) **3** 156 Cimon's hospitality (op cit III 316 317), **3**, 410, Magnificence of Athens (op cit II 16-19) **3** 454 Cimon's love for his wife (op cit III, 308) **3** 474 Character of Pericles (op cit II 51-52) **3** 546 Alexander's plot (op cit III, 237 246) **4** 99 101 Alexander's letter (op cit IV 397) **4**, 354; Demosthenes' statue (op cit V 337-338) **4** 472 Phocion's death (op cit V, 118) **4**, 484, Tiberius on the slave question (op cit V, 265), **5**, 361-362, Jugurthine death (op cit III, 165) **5**, 391-392
- Poggio Bracciolini, Giovanni Francesco**, (1380-1459), Italian scholar *Opera*, Milan, 1801 *Cosmos virtutes* **9** 333
- Pöhlmann, Robert**, (1852-) German historian in vol III of Muller's *Handbuch der klassis hen Alterthumswissenschaft*, Nordlingen 1885, Estimate of Alexander (op cit 435-437) **4** 407-409
- Polo, Marco**, (ca 1252-1324) Venetian traveller and author quoted by R Hildreth (q v) in *History of Japan* Expedition of Kubli Khan **24** 590
- Polybius**, (ca 210-121 B C) Greek statesman and historian see **5** 28 32 Πολύβιος τοῦ Ἀιγυπτίου Μεγαλοκτόνου ἱστοριῶν τὰ σωζόμενα Amsterdam 1670 2 vols., Antigonus tyranny (op cit I 179) **4** 514 Poisoning of Aratus (op cit I 722 723) **4** 524, On gaining knowledge (op cit I, 930-933) **5** 30-31 Brutality of Appian Claudius (op cit I 14) **5** 214 First Punic War (op cit I 52 53) **5** 225 228 Hannibal crossing the Alps (op cit I, 275-290) **5** 244 249 Battle of Zama Scipio's triumph (op cit II, 972-985), **5** 267-294, Greek and Roman battle order (op cit II, 1062-1064) **5** 329-332
- Polydore Vergil**, see Vergil
- Pontoppidan, Erik**, (1695 1764) Danish bishop and historian see **16** 503 *Kurtzgefasste Reformations-Historie der dänischen Kirche* Tübeck 1734 The Reformation in Denmark (op cit 8-16), **16**, 250-251 Odense recedes (op cit 170-181) **16** 252-254 Bryn-hagen (op cit 95-101) **16** 263 265, Reformation in Iceland (op cit 358-393), **16**, 266-267, Estimate of Christian III (op cit 62 72) **16** 268-269
- Posselt, Ernst Ludwig**, (1763-1804) German historian, *Geschichte Gustafs III*, Carlshuh, 1792, Change in the constitution, reign of Adolphus Frederick (op cit 37-68), **16**, 396-397, 401-403
- Possidius**, (fifth century), Roman hagiographer see **6**, 649
- Potthast, August**, (1825-1898), German historian see **15**, 632
- Prasek, J. V.**, *Kambyses und die Ueberlieferung des Altertums*, Leipzig, 1897, Persian army in the desert (op cit 65-70) **2** 603
- Prescott, William H.**, (1796-1859) American historian, see **10**, 648, *History of the Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella the Catholic* Boston 1836 3 vols., Battle of Ravenna (op cit III, 337-343), **9**, 435-437, Ferdinand and Isabella (op cit I 178-357), **10**, 134-144, Wars with the Moors (op cit I 382 seq., II 12-42) **10** 145-151, End of Moslem sway in Spain (op cit II, 99-114), **10**, 154-156, Expulsion of the Jews (op cit II, 135-152), **10**, 157-161, Moorish tolerance (op cit II, 448), **10** 163, Estimate of Isabella (op cit III, 183-205), **10**, 169-176, Regency of Ferdinand (op cit III, 205-209), **10**, 178-179, Philip I (op cit III 223-253), **10** 181-189 Death and character of Ferdinand (op cit III, 386-425), **10**, 193-200, Works of Ximenes (op cit. III, 315-496),

- 10, 200-210, Later history of Spanish inquisition (op cit I, 232-239), 10, 584-594: *History of the Conquest of Mexico*, Boston, 1843, 3 vols; Cortes in Mexico (op cit III, 5-91), 23, 523-534 *History of the Conquest of Peru*, Boston, 1847, 2 vols; Empire of the Incas (op cit I, 3-39), 23, 536-538, Death of Pizarro (op cit II, 179-200), 23, 555-589
- Preuss, Johann David Erdmann, (1785-1868) German historian, *Friedrich der Grosse, eine Lebensgeschichte*, Berlin 1832 4 vols Frederick and Voltaire (op cit IV, 202-211), 15, 249-250, *Abbreviated edition*, Berlin, 1837, 2 vols, Second Silesian War (op. cit. I, 79-85), 15, 178-183
- Preussischer Staatsanzeiger, Comments on Bismarck's alliances (op. cit., March 19th, 1867), 15 502
- Prévost-Paradol, Lucien, (1829-1870), French author see 2, 235, *Essai sur l'histoire universelle* Paris, 1890, Greek civilisation at time of Trojan War (op cit 106-117), 3, 97-98, Unpopularity of Demosthenes, Philip's better side (op cit 215-223) 4 224-226
- Prime-Stevenson, Edward Irenæus, American musical critic, article on "German Music" in *The Musical Guide* edited by Rupert Hughes, New York, 1902, 2 vols, Spirit of German music (op cit I 31 36), 15, 359
- Priscus, (fifth century) Byzantine historian see 6 658
- Pritchard, Andrew, (1801-1852) English naturalist, *Researches into the Natural History of Man* and German traits (op cit III, 423) 15 34
- Probyn, J. W., *Italy from the Fall of Napoleon I to the Year 1890*, London, 1891, Accession of Humbert I (op cit 285) 9 628
- Procopius, (d ca 565 A.D.) Byzantine historian *De bello Gothico* (in Muratori, *Rerum Italicarum Scriptores* vol I, 1723), Zeno's advice to Theodoric (op cit 247), 7, 383, Wacho and the succession (op cit 330) 7 132
- Procter, George, *History of Italy from the Fall of the Western Empire*, London, 1844, Prosperity and early reforms (op cit 33 50-51) 9, 32 34, John Hawkwood in Italy (op cit 122-123) 9 253-254 Venice and the Turks (op cit 171) 9 296-297, Francis I against Charles V (op cit 217) 9 463 461, Treaty of Cateau-Cambrésis (op cit 217-218), 9, 465 469 471 A century of obscurity (op cit 231 236) 9 494-493, Successors of Urban VIII (op cit 236-252), 9, 495-521, 523, War of the Quadruple Alliance (op cit 255-260) 9 530 535
- Prosper Aquitanicus, (ca 404-ca 463 A.D.) Gallic chronicler and theologian, see 6, 660
- Prothero, George W., (1845-) English historian see 22 358, articles on "Henry III" Henry VI' and Warwick in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Estimate of Henry III (op cit XI 659), 15 349, Civil War in England (op cit XI, 661), 15, 558, Death of Richard Nevil (op cit XXIV 351-352) 15 595-596
- Prutz, Hans, (1843-) German historian, *Staatsgeschichte des Abendlandes im Mittelalter*, Berlin 1885 1887 Condition of Germany under Charles IV the Habsburg (op cit II, 293-299) 14 154 187, The Tabornets (op cit II 394 395) 14, 208
- Pufendorf, Samuel von, (1632-1694), German jurist and publicist, see 16, 503.

## Q

- Quicherat, Jules, (1814-1882) French antiquary, *Procès de condamnation et réhabilitation de Jeanne d'Arc* Paris 1841-1849 5 vols The twelve Articles against Joan of Arc (op cit I 325-336) 11 207 213
- Quinet, Edgar, (1803-1875) French philosopher *Les révolutions d'Italie*, Paris, 1868, 2 vols, (chastisement of Italy (op cit II 155 166) 9 461 *La Révolution* Paris 1860 2 vols, Fall of Danton (op cit II 177-178), 12, 336, End of the Girondists (op cit II, 179-180) 12 337
- Quintus Curtius, see Curtius, Quintus.

## R

- Radegg, Rudolf von, (fourteenth century) German monk, *Capella Eremitana; The Schwyzers of the fourteenth century* 16, 562, 563
- Radau, Hugo, American Assyriologist, *Early Babylonian History Down to the IVth Dynasty of Ur*, New York and Oxford, 1900, Beginnings of Babylonian history (op cit 43 seq), 1, 351-362

- Rafet, Georges**, *La Lydie et le monde grec au temps des Mermnades* Paris, 1893, Sardis the name Ama, early Lydia (op cit 67-76), 2, 424-429, Triumph of Persia (op cit 242-250), 2, 431-433, Life in Lydia (op cit 292-302), 2 434-437
- Raffesni, Claude Denis**, (1797-1827) French author, *Histoire des Grecs modernes*, Paris, 1826, Greece under the Slavs (op cit 5-6), 24, 221
- Raleigh, Sir Walter**, (1552-1618) English navigator author courtier and soldier, quoted in Hume (q v), *History of England* Letter to Sir Robert Cecil 19 418, see also 227, 11
- Rambaud, Alfred Nicolas**, (1842-), French professor and historian see 17 668, Essay entitled *The Political and Social Evolution of France*, in four parts, "Period I The Fall of the Old Regime (1715-1789) 12 1-8, 'Period II The Revolutionary Epoch (1789-1815) 12, 191-205, 'The Political Evolution of France after 1815," 13, 1-8, "The Social Evolution of France since 1815 13 204-222 *L'histoire de la civilisation française*, Paris, 1895 1887 2 vols. States general of 1439 (op cit I 275-276), 11, 229, Exemption of nobility and clergy (op cit I 276-277) 11 246 Civilisation under Louis XIV (op cit II 281 296-350) 11, 633 634-637 641 642-648, Sculpture painting, and music (op cit II 292 391 390-407 425-431) 11 644-651, Age of Voltaire (op cit II 293-304) 12 111 116 117 119-122 *Histoire de la Russie* Paris 1878 View of Charles XII (op cit 372-373) 16 335 Death of Vladimir (op cit 60) 17 106, Character of the principalities (op cit 74-90) 17 117 121 Vasilis correspondents (op cit 210), 17 190 A forecast of Russian reign (op cit 212-215) 17, 192-194 Death of Florod (op cit 277) 17 221 The false Dmitri (op cit 280-286), 17, 225-228 229, Insurrection of the Strichitz (op cit 356) 17 265 Revolt of the Cossacks Mazeppa (op cit 355-364) 17 277 279 Catherine I (op cit 415-423) 17 327 330 Dismemberment of Poland (op cit 459-471) 17 376 379, Insurrection and pretenders (op cit 459-474) 17 356 357 Death of Catherine (op cit 508-510) 17 421-422 Paul's foreign policy (op cit 513-514) 17 432 433 Speranski (op cit 619-623) 17 501-502, Literary activity (op cit 629-633) 17 576 577 Crimean War (op cit 564) 17, 563 564 574-576 Alexander II (op cit 671-673) 17 778 579, see also Lavisse
- Rambert, Eugene**, (1830-1886) Swiss teacher and author see 17 53
- Ramsay, David**, (1749-1815) American physician see 23 653
- Ramsay, Sir James Henry**, (1832-) English historian see 22 388 *Foundations of England*, London, 1898 2 vols., The tinclinds (op cit I 1) 18 7 Circumnavigation of Great Britain (op cit I 75) 18 17 Hadrian's wall (op cit I 79) 18 21 The real King Arthur (op cit I 124-126) 18 40-41 Edlerth Prun (op cit I 219) 18 61, Alfred's birth (op cit I 17) 18 70 Bishop Werstun's death (op cit I 247) 18, 98, Eadwig's reign (op cit I 307) 18 104 Battle of Mankie (op cit II 29-31) 18, 153-156 Two earls retire from Iceland (op cit II 40) 18 171 Eadwine's death (op cit II, 90) 18 154 Accession of William Rufus (op cit II 156) 18 212 Morality of the sea in 1095 (op cit II 200) 18 221 Sotris is victim for Gael (op cit I 94) 21 1 *Linca ter and I il* Oxford 1892 2 vols. Battle of Towton (op cit II, 273-278) 18 540 551, Battle of Barnet (op cit II 373) 18 595 End of the Wars of the Roses (op cit II 501-502) 18 625 James I and his noblemen (op cit I, 490) 21, 172, James I of Scotland (op cit I 489-490) 21 177
- Ranke, Leopold von**, (1795-1856) German historian see 15 633 22 388 *Weltgeschichte* Leipzig 1880-1888, 9 vols. End of Mithridates (op cit I 117-119) 5 473-474 Louis the Pious (op cit VI 124-126) 7 558 Conjunction of Charlemagne Henry the Fowler and Otto the Great (op cit III 541-541) 7 115-620 Frankish dynasty (op cit III, 616-620) 7 630 631 Fall of kingdom of Jerusalem (op cit IV 134-144) 8 364-374, Diet of Cologne (op cit IX 213-219) 14 238 241 *Die römischen Päpste ihre Kirche und ihr Staat im 16 und 17ten Jahrhundert* Berlin 1831 1836 3 vols. English translation by E. Foster *The History of the Popes* London 1847 3 vols. Rise of the papacy (op cit I 7-13) 8 522 526 Alexander VI the Borgias (op cit I 35-39) 8 644-645, Julius II (op cit I 39-56) 8 647 (o) change in Catholic conditions (op cit II, 465), 19 505 The pope's plans against England (op cit II 252-254), 19 546 *Deutsche Geschichte im Zeitalter der Reformation* Berlin, 1830-1847, 6 vols. English translation by Sarah Austin *History of the Reformation in Germany* London 1845 2 vols. Germany in the fifteenth century (op cit I 51-104) 14 227-236, Estimate of Maximilian (op cit I 380-381) 14 246-247 The reformation in the army (op cit I, 380-384), 14, 245-247, The Protestant army and papal insignia (op cit II, 448-449), 14, 266 *Der Ursprung des siebenjährigen Kruges* Leipzig 1871, Treaty of Versailles (op cit 156-167) 14 437-441 *Zur Geschichte von Oesterreich und Preussen zwischen den Friedensschlüssen zu Iachen und Hubertusburg* Leipzig, 1875, Result of the Seven Years' War (op cit 375-381) 14 444-447, Liegnitz and Torgau (op cit 357-369) 15, 218-220, Campaign of 1761 (op cit 364-367) 15 220-222, Death of Elizabeth of Russia (op cit 371-378), 15, 222-225 *Zwölf Bücher preussischer Geschichte*, Leipzig, 1874, 5 vols. in three, Albert the Bear (op cit I, 11) 15 107, The Thirty Years' War (op cit I, 195-218) 15 111-128 Prussia freed from Poland (op cit I, 251-259), 15 134-139, Frederick's philosophy (op cit III, 292-297), 15 252 *Die deutschen Mächte und der Fürstentum*, Leipzig 1871, 2 vols., Joseph II and Frederick (op cit I



- 8), 15, 233-235. *Abhandlungen und Versuche*, Leipzig 1888, First partition of Poland (op cit 391-394), 15, 239-241 *Hardenberg und die Geschichte des preussischen Staats von 1793-1813* Leipzig, 1880-1881 2 vols., New phases of Prussian neutrality (op. cit II, 75-92), 15 284-290 *Aus dem Briefwechsel Friedrich Wilhelms I mit Bunsen*, Leipzig 1873, Estimate of Frederick William IV (op cit 365-374) 15, 469-473 *Englische Geschichte vornehmlich im 17 Jahrhundert* Berlin 1854-1867 7 vols., Estimate of Wolsey (op cit I 179-184), 19, 120, Mary Stuart's letters to Bothwell (op cit I, 339) 19, 311, Estimate of Buckingham (op cit II 141 147) 19 557 558, Charles I and William of Normandy (op cit III 378-379), 20 112, Epoch of the Commonwealth (op cit III, 379-380), 20, 113, Cromwell's coup d'état and Napoleon's (op cit III, 453), 20 142, Cromwell as protector (op cit III, 453-454) 20 144, Cromwell's death (op cit III, 584) 20 177, German estimate of Cromwell (op cit III, 578 583) 20, 181-182; Blenheim (op cit VII, 21-22) 20, 473, Union of England and Scotland (op cit VII, 25 26) 20, 479 *Die serbische Revolution* Hamburg 1829, English translation by Mrs A Kerr 24 *History of Serbia and the Serbian Revolution* London 1847 Voyislav (op cit 6) 24, 89, Battle of Kosovo and last struggles (op cit 24-25) 24, 194 195, Serbia under the Turks (op cit 28-37), 24 195-198
- Rappoport, A S, Russian orientalist, essay on *The Intellectual Development of Russia*, 17, 71 78
- Rashdall, Hastings, (1858) English clergyman, *The Universities of Europe in the Middle Ages*, London, 1895, Absolutism and the universities (op cit 275-280), 11, 44-45
- Rastoul, Alphonse Simon, (1800) French historian *Histoire de France depuis la Revolution*, Paris 1891 1892 2 vols., *Coup d'état of 1851* (op cit I 51-562) 13, 116-117, Death of Admiral Courbet (op cit II 484) 13 197 198
- Raumer, Friedrich G L von, (1781 1873) German historian see 22 388 *König Friedrich II und seine Zeit*, Leipzig, 1836, The Seven Years War death of Sophie Dorothea (op cit 321 330), 15 197 200 *Geschichte Europas seit dem Tode des 15 Jahrhunderts*, Leipzig 1832 1850 18 vols., partial English translation *Political History of England in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries* London 1837 2 vols. Anne Boleyn innocent (op cit I 111 note 29) 19 173 Dudley (op cit I 118 note 59) 19, 217, Mary's persecutions (op cit I 101 102) 19 251, Portraits of Elizabeth and Cecil (op. cit I, 141 149), 19 268-271, George Villiers (op cit I 190) 19 496 State of England in 1625 (op cit I 458 460) 19 514, Accession of Charles I (op cit I 465-488) 19, 534-535 538 543 544 Third parliament (op cit I 493 516) 19 517 551 Death of Eliot (op cit I 518 530) 19 559 563, Ship money (op cit I 531 544) 19 567, 568-569, 570-572, Second Bishop's War (op cit II 73) 19 578 580 581, Strafford's defence (op cit II 93 95) 19 585-586 587 Estimate of Strafford (op cit II, 101-104), 19 591 592, Perpetual Parliament Bill (op cit II 105 106) 19 597 598, Commons against crown the Irish rebellion (op cit II 107 167) 19 599 616, Outbreak of war (op cit II 169-199) 19 619-628, Parliamentary rigour (op cit II 222 225), 20 26, Religious bigotries (op cit II, 241 261) 20 27 32 Army in power (op cit II, 321-342) 20, 51-56, Organization of the English republic (op cit II, 428-432), 20, 89-90 *Die Vereinigten Staaten von Nordamerika* Leipzig 1815 English translation by W W. Turner, *America and the American People*, New York 1846 Estimate of Washington (op cit 53 84), 23 312
- Rawlinson, George, (1815-1902) English philologist and orientalist see 1, 635, *The Five Great Monarchies of the Ancient Eastern World*, London, 1867, 4 vols., Ruins at Calah (op cit II 356-357), 1, 384-385
- Rawlinson, Sir Henry C., (1810-1895), English orientalist, *The Persian Cuneiform Inscription at Behistun* London 1846, Epitaph of Darius (op cit 27-34), 2, 613-614
- Raynal, Guillaume Thomas François, (1711-1796) French historian, *Histoire des établissements et du commerce des Européens dans les deux Indes*, Paris, 1820, 12 vols., Decline of Spain (op cit IV 330) 10 265
- Reclus, Jacques Elisée, (1830-1904) French geographer, *The Lacustrine Cities of Switzerland*, in *Smithsonian Report for 1881* The Lake Dwellers (op cit 347-360), 10, 520-527, *Nouvelle géographie universelle, la Terre et les hommes* Paris, 1875 1891, 18 vols., Roman vestiges in Wallachia (op cit I 239), 24 128, Rumanian government (op cit I, 273), 24 154, Servian conditions (op cit I 289) 24 206 Albania (op cit I, 177-180), 24, 211-214, Bosnia and Herzegovina (op cit I 197), 24, 215-216, Modern Macedonia (op cit I, 165-167) 24 217 220 Slavic Greece (op cit I, 62), 24, 221, 222; Afghanistan (op cit IX 25-30) 24 500 501, Tibet (op cit VII, 20), 24, 504-508; Nepal (op cit VIII, 169-187), 24, 510-511 Bhutan (op cit VIII, 188, 197-202), 24, 512-513, Siam (op cit VIII, 807) 24, 513-514
- Redman or Redmayne, Robert, *Vita Henrici I*, edited by C A Cole, London, 1858; Irish soldiers in French wars (op cit 52), 21 391
- Reeves, William Pember, (1857-), New Zealand statesman, article on "New Zealand" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Socialistic New Zealand (op cit XXXI, 226-228), 22, 260 262

- Reichel, Oswald J.**, English theologian, *The See of Rome in the Middle Ages*, London, 1870, The meaning of the Roman bishopric (op cit 11-13), 8, 532, Gregory III and Charles Martel (op cit 54-56), 8, 555-556, Otto III (op cit 132-135), 8, 569, 590.
- Reichensperger, Peter Franz**, (1810-1892), German statesman, *Ereignisse eines alten Parlamentarismus im Revolutionsjahre 1848* Berlin, 1882, Germany in 1848 (op cit 1-21), 18, 425-436.
- Reumann, Eduard**, (1820-) German historian, *Abhandlungen zur Geschichte Friedrichs des Grossen*, Gotha 1892 The Silesian mines (op cit 131 139) 15 212-243.
- Rainach, Josef**, (1856-) French publicist, *La France et l'Italie devant l'histoire*, Paris, 1893, Growing desire for liberty (op cit 208-213) 9, 565.
- Reinhardt, S.**, *Der Perserkrieg des Kaisers Julian*, Gotha, 1892, Death of Julian (op cit 34-38), 6 508-509.
- Renan, Joseph Ernest**, (1823-1892) French orientalist see 2 235; *Histoire du peuple d'Israël* Paris 1887-1893 5 vols The real Solomon (op cit II 173-175) 2 77-78 Solomon as an author (op cit II 176) 2 75 Estimate of David (op cit II 93-95) 2 98, Hebrew prophetism (op cit II 538-542) 2, 123-124 *Histoire des origines de Christianisme* Paris 1866-1883 7 vols Ananias' character (op cit IV, 274-275), 2 179, Character of Hadrian (op cit VI 290-300) 6 288 281 Character of Antoninus (op cit VI, 300-304) 6 292-294 Spirit of the first century (op cit II 304-329), 6, 329-335, Chaos after Marcus Aurelius (op cit VII 469 500) 6 377 403-405, 406.
- Resesby, Sir John**, (1634-1689) English royalist *Manners and Travels*, London, 1813, Visitors to the persecuted bishops (op cit 347) 20 397 398.
- Reschauer, H.**, *Das Jahr 1678* Vienna 1872 2 vols in one. Prelude to revolution of 1818 (op cit I 16-18) 14 603-605 Legal and Political Literary Club (op cit I 19-22) 14 605-608, Estates of Bohemia and Lower Austria (op cit I 26-30), 14, 608-609, End of revolution (op cit I 131-136) 14 631-634.
- Resende, André de**, (1195-1573) Portuguese antiquary and poet see 10, 654.
- Reuchlin, Hermann**, (1510-1573) German historian *Geschichte Italiens*, Leipsic, 1853-1874, 4 vols, Rise of national spirit (op cit I 17 32) 9 574 575.
- Reumont, Alfred von**, (1508-1887) German diplomat *Lorenzo de Medici il Magnifico* Leipsic, 1874 2 vols English translation by Robert Hanson *Lorenzo the Magnificent* London, 1876 2 vols Cosmo d. Medici (op cit I 160) 9 361 Estimate of Lorenzo the Magnificent (op cit II 474-474) 9 388 390 *Geschichte Toscanas seit dem Fale des Florentinischen Freistaat* Gotha 1876 2 vols Cosmo III (op cit 630-636) 9 525-526 527.
- Reynald, Hermile**, (1625-1683) French historian *Histoire d'Espagne depuis la mort de Charles III* Paris 1832 A very schemer for Spain (op cit 23 40) 10 325 328 328-329.
- Rhodes, James Ford**, (1848-) American historian see 23 653 *History of the United States from the Compromise of 1850* New York 1852-1901 5 vols, Importance of the Civil War (op cit I 1 2) 23 377, Webster's 7th of March speech (op cit I 149) 23, 380 381, Southern convention of 1850 (op cit I 174) 23 387, Clayton-Bulwer Treaty (op cit I 201-202) 23 393 Webster's answer to Bismarck (op cit I, 206) 23 386 'Uncle Tom's Cabin' (op cit I 363) 23 382 Pierce's inferiority (op cit I 420) 23 391 Kansas Nebraska Act (op cit I 490-491) 23 392, Ostend manifesto (op cit II, 43) 23 393 John Brown (op cit II 165) 23 398.
- Rhys, John**, (1840-) English author *Early Britain Celtic Britain* London 1882, Permanence of race (op cit 272) 18 1 Coming of the Celts (op cit 2 4 257-258) 18 2-3, Roman institutions (op cit 101) 18, 28, Reign of David I (op cit 197-198) 21 39.
- Richard of Devizes**, see Devizes.
- Richard I**, (1157-1199) King of England see 18 305-329 quoted by J O Halliwell (q v) in *Letters of the Kings of England* Reply to the charges of Henry VI 18 317-318.
- Richardson, Charles**, (1775-1865) English lexicographer quoted by Bloch (q v) in his translation of *Herodotus* Did Xerxes exist? 3 301-302.
- Richelieu, Armand du Plessis, Cardinal de**, (1585-1642) see 11, 438-486, *Mémoires*, 2 vols, quoted by V Duruy in *Histoire de France* 14e Revolt of the Lords, 11 434-435, *Recueil des Testaments Politiques du Cardinal de Richelieu*, Amsterdam, 1749, 2 parts, Richelieu's self-defense (op cit part I 5-6) 11 483 485.
- Richer, Adrien**, (1720-1798) French biographer, *Vie des plus célèbres marins*, Paris, 1789, 13 vols, Death of Tromp (op cit X 46 93) 13, 600-621 The Four Days' Battle (op cit XI 5-30) 13 625-628, Death of Cornelius Tromp (op cit XII 203), 13, 643-644.
- Richer (Richerus)**, (flourished ca 950-1000 A.D.) French chronicler, *Histoire de son Temps*, 2 vols (in the publications of the Société de l'Histoire de France, Paris, 1845), Death of Louis IV (op cit II 147), 11 21.
- Richey, A. G.**, (1830-1883) Irish historian *History of the Irish People* Dublin, 1887; Norman failure to conquer Ireland (op cit 109) 21 347, Danes in Ireland (op cit 110-111), 21 348; Dal-Cais dynasty (op cit 112-123) 21 349 350-355, Henry II and Ireland (op cit 154-167) 21, 376-378, Feudal system (op cit 170-173) 21 378-379, Ireland and Henry VIII (op cit 235-239), 21, 394-397, Queen Mary's Irish policy (op cit

- 424-445) **21**, 403-406; Shane O'Neill's revolt (op cit 482-484), **21**, 407-408, Hugh O'Neill's revolt (op cit 562, 569-582) **21**, 412-414
- Richter, Hermann Michael, German historian, *Geschichte der deutschen Nation* Berlin 1884, Germany and Italy (op. cit. 451-455), **15**, 479-481, Bismarck's reforms (op cit 455-464), **15**, 482-487
- Ridgeway, William, (1853-), Irish classicist, *The Early Age of Greece* Cambridge, 1901, 2 vols., Primitive races in Greece (op cit I, 682-684), **3**, 35, 36, Mycenaean civilisation (op cit I, 1-2) **3**, 40
- Rillet, Albert, (b 1809) Swiss author *Les origines de la Confédération Suisse*, Geneva, 1868; Nature and man in the Waldstätte (op cit 3-5), **15**, 544-545
- Rios, José Amador de los, (1818-1878), Spanish historian see **10** 648
- Rushanger, W., (1252-1312), English monk, *Chronicon et annales*, London 1865, Estimate of Simon de Montfort (op cit 36) **18** 385
- Ritter, Karl, (1779-1859) German geographer, *Die Erdkunde von Asien* Berlin 1832 1855 18 vols., quoted by G Weber (q t) in *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte* Ruins of Babylon, **1** 340
- Roberts, Charles G D, (1860-) Canadian author *A History of Canada* London 1908, Importance of Canadian history (op cit 1) **22** 321 The Constitutional Act (op cit 210-213) **22** 323 330, The Canada committee (op cit 265) **22**, 333 Maritime persecutions (op cit 273-274) **22** 335
- Roberts, Frederick Sleight, Earl Roberts, (1832-) English soldier, *Fortune Teller in India* London 1897 Causes of the Indian mutiny (q t 405 406) **22** 117 1 rd (anning (p cit 495-496) **22** 173, Sir Henry Lawrence (op cit 319 320) **22** 176, Hudson's execution of the princes (op cit 250) **22** 154
- Robertson, Eben William, (1815 1874) Scottish writer *Scotland under Her Early Kings* Edinburgh 1862, 2 vols., The real Macbeth (q t I 114 124) **21** 20 22 English claims on Scotland (op cit II 384-413), **21** 23-32 (great achievements of David I (op cit I 227-337) **21**, 39-41 Alexander II at war with England (op cit II 2-8) **21** 50-52 Alexander II's death (op cit II 43-46 52) **21** 53
- Robertson, John G., (1867 ) English critic *A History of German Literature* Edinburgh and London 1902 Goethe (op cit 406) **15** 347 Kant (op cit 361) **15** 349
- Robertson, William, (1721 1793) Scottish historian see **10** 645 *History of the Reign of Charles I* London 1769 1827 3 vols. Siege of Bona (op cit III 235 240) **9** 464 167 Parliament's policy (op cit I 445) **10** 180 Charles V's accession (op cit I 371 386 384 399) **10** 211 216 *History of Scotland During the Reigns of Mary and James I till His Accession to the Crown of England* London 1794 2 vols., James I attacks the lords (op cit I 48 51) **21**, 171 172 James II kills Crawford (op cit I 54-55) **21**, 155 Parliament of 1475 (op cit I 56-57) **21** 187 Result of Pinkie (op cit I 129) **21** 214 *History of America* London 1774 2 vols. Cortes in Mexico (op cit II 37-42 43 89 92 95) **23** 512 513 517 519 520-521 Quetzalcoatl (op cit II 105-107) **23** 523 Cruelty of Spanish conquest (p cit II 137) **23** 533 Pizarro in Peru (op cit II 166-177) **23** 542 547 Deliverations in Spain (op cit II 207-212), **23** 550-552, Orillana (op cit II 212 219) **23** 552 553
- Robinet, Jean Fr Eugène, (1825-) French physician and pulicist *Leçons des Dantonistes d'après les documents*, Paris, 1879, Source of the Revolution (op cit 23 31) **12**, 235
- Robiquet, Paul, (1848-), French jurist *Histoire municipale de Paris*, Paris, 1880, Death of Mucel (op cit 96-107) **11**, 137 138
- Rochejacquelein, see La Rochejacquelein
- Rodrigo or Rodericus Ximenes Toletanus, see Ximenes Toletanus
- Roe, Sir Charles, (1841 ) English jurist article on Persia in *The Annual Register* London, 1903 England in the Persian Gulf (op cit 357 358) **24** 495
- Roebuck, John Arthur, (1801-1879) English politician *History of the Whig Ministry of 1830* quoted by Knight (q t) in *History of England* William IV and Lord Brougham **21** 563
- Roesler, E Robert, *Dacier und Romanen ein gesch. chthl. he Studie* (in Kais. Akad. d. Wissensch. Philos.-Hist. Classe, *Sitzungsberichte* vol 53 9-92 Vienna), The Gepidae (op cit 44-49) **24** 128 130
- Roger of Hoveden, (ca 1170-1200), English historian *Annals*, translated by Henry T Riley, London 1853 2 vols., Allegiance to the earl of Godwin (op cit I 119), **15**, 137
- Rogers, J E Thorold, (1823-1890), English economist *Holland Britain 1894*, Napoleon's claim on Holland (op cit 2), **13** 267 End of the Eighty Years War (op cit preface, ix-x) **13** 589 *Six Centuries of Work and Wages* London, 1894, 2 vols., The Black Death (op cit 219-225), **15** 467-469
- Rogers, Robert W., (1864-), American orientalist *History of Babylonia and Assyria*, London and New York, 1901 2 vols., Decline of Assyria (op cit II, 279-282), **1**, 438-439
- Rogge, Bernhard, (1831-) German historian, *Vom Kurhut zur Kaiserkrone*, Hanover, 1892, 2 vols., John Sigismund (op cit I 235 236), **15**, 109-110), Sweden's alliance with Brandenburg (op cit I, 254-256), **15**, 110-111

- Rogge, Walter**, *Oesterreich von Veldgos bis zur Gegenwart*, Leipzig, 1872, 3 vols in two; The avalanche of Austria (op cit I, 530-544), 15, 15-18, The Peace of Prague (op cit II, 352-355), 15, 29-30
- Rollin, Charles**, (1661-1741), French historian; *Histoire Ancienne*, Paris, 1730-1738, 12 vols, English translation, *Ancient History of the Egyptians, Greeks, and Macedonians*, London, 1841, 2 vols; Alexander's evil side (op cit II, 85-91), 4, 401-403
- Romilly, Sir Samuel**, (1757-1818), English statesman, *The Life of Sir Samuel Romilly Written by Himself*, London, 1842, 2 vols, Estimate of Mirabeau (op cit I, 58) 12 234
- Roosevelt, Theodore**, (1858-) American president and historian, see 23, 684, *The Winning of the West*, New York 1894, 3 vols, Indian claim on America (op cit I, 331-332) 22 502, Extinction of the Indians (op cit I 18-19) 22, 503, Indian warfare and cruelty (op cit I, 16-19, 79-97), 22, 525-530 *The Naval War of 1812* New York 1882, The right of search (op cit 2-5) 23 320-321, Battle of Lake Erie (op cit 271-281) 23 331-332, Battle of Lake Champlain (op cit 398-399), 23, 334, Results of the War of 1812 (op cit 442-445), 23 342 344
- Rüppell, Richard**, (1808-1893), German historian, *Geschichte Polens* (in collaboration with Jacob Caro), Hamburg 1940, Casimir's reign (op cit II 355-355), 24, 34-35 *Polen um die Mitte des 18. Jahrhunderts* Gotha, 1876 Political decadence (op cit 1-2) 24 76-77
- Roper, William**, (1496-1578) English biographer *The Life of Sir Thomas More* (in More's *Utopia* Cambridge 1894), The execution of Sir Thomas More (op cit lu-lui), 10 14
- Ropes, John Codman**, (1836-1909) American lawyer and historian see 23 684, *The Story of the Civil War* New York 1894-1898, 2 vols, Situation of North and South at outbreak of Civil War (op cit I 99-107) 23 416-420 Capture of Fort Donelson (op cit II 34-35) 23 426 Arrival of the *Monitor* (op cit I 244) 23 427 Grant's slowness after Shiloh (op cit II 90) 23 429 The Seven Days Battles (op cit II 208-209) 23 432, Pope's failure (op cit II 301-302) 23, 433, Antietam (op cit II 376 377) 23 433
- Roscoe, William**, (1753-1851) English historian, *Life of Lorenzo de' Medici* London 1845 The career of Cosmo de' Medici (op cit 5-32), 9 350-357 358-361 The Pazzi conspiracy (op cit 93-102) 9 363 370 The fifteenth century (op cit 242) 9, 391
- Rose, John Holland**, (1850-) English historian *Essay entitled A characterization of the Napoleonic Period* 12 600-604
- Rosebery, Archibald Philip Primrose Earl of**, (1847-) English statesman and historian *Napoleon, the last Phase* London 1901 Estimate of Napoleon (op cit 249 277) 12 619-649
- Rosen, Georg**, (1820-1891) German orientalist *Geschichte der Türkei* Leipzig, 1867 2 vols, Mehmet Ali (op cit I 130-132) 24 449-450
- Rosseau, Saint Hilaire, N.**, (1802-1889) French historian *Histoire d'Espagne jusqu'à la mort de Ferdinand VII* Paris 1844-1879, 14 vols The Moors under Charles V (op cit VII 264-269) 10 223-225, Charles IV (op cit XIII 226 227) Spain and Louis XVI (op cit XIII 249 245) 10 312 311 Francis I captive in Spain (op cit VI 441-447) 11 320 321
- Rotteck, Carl W R von**, (1775-1840) German historian *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte* Stuttgart 1830-1834 4 vols, English translation *A General History of the World* London, 1842 4 vols Estimate of Washington (op cit III 361) 23 311-312
- Rousset, L.**, (1821-1892) French historian *Histoire générale de la guerre Franco-Allemande* Paris, 1897 7 vols, Battle in the woods of Garenne (op cit II 348), 13, 158, Suffering of Paris during the siege (op cit III 342 345) 13, 176 177
- Royas, Joannes A.**, (sixteenth century) Spanish inquisitor *De hereticis eorum quæ unquam intentione et credulitate* Treatment of suspects (op cit p 2) 10 576
- Rozmital, Leo von**, (fifteenth century) Bohemian nobleman, Extract from his *Travels Through the West of Europe* Translated in the *Itinerarium*, London Nov 16th 1849 A court scene under Edward IV, 18 99
- Rudolf von Radegg**, see Radegg
- Rule, William Harris**, (1802-1890) English historian, *History of the Inquisition* London 1874 2 vols, How the record of torture was kept (op cit I, 352), 10, 583, Proper form of torture for women (op cit I 317-318), 10, 583 584
- Rulhière, Claude Carloman de**, (1735-1791) French historian, *Histoire de l'anarchie de Pologne*, Paris, 1819 3 vols The diet loses its power (op cit I 42), 24 56-57, Poland under Augustus III (op cit I 142-200) 24 77 80
- Rusdorf, J. J de**, (1580-1640) Palatine ambassador, *Mémoires et Négociations secrètes*, quoted by F von Raumer (q v) in *Political History of England* Apprehensions regarding Charles I 19 534 Criticism of Charles I in 1626, 19 542 543
- Rush, Richard**, (1780-1859) American diplomat and jurist *Narrative of a Resident at the Court of London from 1817 to 1825*, London, 1873, Despatch to President Monroe on August 23d, 1823 (op cit 391), 21, 525
- Ruskin, John**, (1819-1900), English art critic, *The Seven Lamps of Architecture*, New York 1849 The work of Giotto (op cit 121-122) 9 209
- Rüstow, Wilhelm**, (1821-1878) German military historian, *Der Krieg in der Türkei*, Zürich, 1877 Union of principalities (op cit 20-21), 24, 150-151, Servian affairs (op cit 26-30), 24, 201-203

## S

- Sabina, Carl, (1814-), article on "Slavism" and "Pan-slavism" in *La Bohême historique, pittoresque et littéraire*, by J Friez and L Legert, Paris, 1867, Czech defence of slavism in 1867 (op cit I, 215-218) **6**, 36-37
- Saint-Denis, Chronique du Religieux de, Paris, 1476 in *Collection des Documents inédits sur l'histoire de France*, Paris, 1839-1852, 6 vols., Death of Desmarets (op cit I, 245-247), 11 158-159
- Saint Gall, Monk of (Monachus Sangallensis, perhaps Notker the Stammerer), (ca 883 A.D.), *De Gestis Caroli Magni* (in Pertz's *Monumenta Germaniae Historica*, Hanover, 1826-1874 24 vols., The legend of Charlemagne (op cit II ch 20), **7**, 554
- Saint Gelaïs, Jean de, (fifteenth century) French chronicler *Chronique 1870-1900* quoted by Henri Martin (q v) in *Histoire de France*, Oration to Louis XII 11 303
- Saint Rémy, Jean Lefèvre, (1394-1468) French chronicler, sec **13** 257, *Chronique* quoted by J White (q v) in *History of France*, Early exploits of Du Guesclin 11 144, Estimate of Du Guesclin 11 153
- Saintsbury, George E. B., (1845-) English literary historian article on 'Pabelus' in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Rabalais compared with Lucian and Swift (op cit XX 197), 11, 425-426
- Saint Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, Duke de, (1675-1755) French courtier *Memoirs of the Duke Saint Simon* London 1876, 3 vols., Estimate of John Law (op cit III 247) **12** 17, Portrait of the regent and his minister (op cit II 223-230) **12** 17-22, Death of the regent (op cit III, 417), **12**, 23
- St Waast, see *Annales Vedastini*
- Sale, Florentia, Lady Sale, (1790-1853) wife of Sir Robert Henry Sale *Journal of the Disasters of Afghanistan, 1841-1842*, New York, 1943, The massacre of Kabul (op cit 7, 48), **22**, 141-142
- Salimbene, (1221-ca 1290) Italian monk and chronicler see **9** 643
- Sallust (Gaius Sallustius Crispus), (ca 86 BC-34 BC) Roman historian *Bellum Catilinarium Bellum Jugurthinum*, Rome 1470, English translation by J S Watson, *Sallust, Julius and Velleius Paterculus* London, 1811, Jugurtha at Rome (op cit 123-126), **5** 345-397, End of Catiline (op cit 73-74) **5**, 191-193, Comparison of Caesar and Cato (op cit 64-70) **5**, 558-559
- Salomon, Ludwig, (1844-) German historian *Deutschland Leben und Streben im 19 Jahrhundert* Stuttgart 1894, Wartburg festival murder of Ketzler (p cit 84-93), **15**, 369-372-373
- Salvander, Narcisse Achille, Count de, (1795-1856) French author *Histoire de Pologne avant et sous le roi Jean Sobieski* Paris 1829 quoted by J Fletcher (q v) in *History of Poland* (Cossack in Poland **24** 55
- Salvianus of Marseilles, (fifth century) ecclesiastical writer see **6** 650
- Samuelson, James, (1829-) English traveller, *Roumania Past and Present* London 1862; Officials of government (op cit 179) **24** 134
- Sanang Setzen, Mongolian historian, quoted by J I Reclus (q v) in *Nouvelle géographie universelle* Respect for priesthood in Tibet **24** 506
- Sanctionathon, legendary Phoenician historian cited or forged by Philo Byblus and preserved by Eusebius in his *Preparatio Evangelica* quoted in *Corpus Antient Fragments*, London, 1828, Phoenician cosmogony (op cit I 3) **1** 1-12
- Sandoval, Prudencio de, (ca 1560-1621) Spanish prelate and historian *Historia de la vida y hechos del Emperador Carlos V*, quoted by Rossetuw St Hilure (q v) in *Histoire d'Espagne* Baptism of Moors **10**, 225
- San Felipe or St. Philippe, Marquis de, see Bacallar y Sanna
- Sanuto, Marino, (1466-1535), Venetian historian *Vite di Duchi di Venezia* quoted by W. Hazlitt (q v) in *History of the Venetian Republic* The doge Mocenigo's warning to Venice, **9**, 304-305
- Sarzec, Gustave Charles Ernest Chocquin de, (1836-) French Assyriologist see **1** 636
- Sassone, F., *France et Italie, 1870-1886* Geneva, 1886, Mazzini and "Young Italy" (op cit. **6** 9) **6**, 587-588
- Savary, Aimé Jean Marie René, Duke de Rovigo, (1774-1833) French general and politician; *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire de Napoléon* quoted by E. E. Crowe (q v) in *History of France*, Battle of Marengo, **12** 503, French in Egypt, **12**, 612
- Saze, Maurice, Count de, (1696-1750), French marshal, *Lettres et mémoires*, quoted by Taillandier (q v) in *Maurice de Saxe* Battle of Lawfield, **12**, 44
- Saxo Grammaticus or Longus, (thirteenth century), Danish chronicler, see **10**, 503, *Historia Danica*, Paris, 1514, English translation by O. Elton, London, 1894, Story of Had-

- ding (op cit. 26, 28), **10**, 9, 10, 11, 12, Legend of Baldur (op. cit. 84, 87), **10**, 22-23, Story of Hamlet or Amleth (op cit 100-113), **10**, 29-32
- Sayce, Archibald Henry**, (1846-), English orientalist, articles on "Babylonia," "Assyria" and "Lydia," in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Early Babylonian Kings (op cit XXVI, 42-43), **1**, 362-365, Scythians in Assyria (op cit XXVI, 44), **2**, 575, Lydian land and people (op cit XV, 98-99), **2**, 422-424, Early dynasties, Gyges (op cit XV, 99), **2**, 429-430, Lydian civilisation (op cit XV, 100) **2**, 433-434 *The History of Babylonia*, by George Smith edited and brought up-to-date by A. H. Sayce, London, 1895; Evil and good of Babylonian religion (op cit 15, 29), **1**, 515 *The Early History of the Hebrews* London 1897, Standards for judging Old Testament (op cit IX-X), **2**, 56-57 *The Higher Criticism and the Verdict of the Monuments* London, 1894, Dodah (op cit 376), **2**, 110, The Mada (op cit 126) **2**, 544, Tuktilmu (op cit 526) **2**, 545, Confusion in Mada and Manda (op cit 521-522), **1**, 443, **2**, 566, Teispes (op cit 519), **2**, 589
- Schäfer, Arnold**, (1819-1883) German historian *Geschichte des siebenjährigen Krieges* Berlin, 1867 1874 2 vols., After the Seven Years War (op cit II 702-708) **10**, 226-227
- Schäfer, Dietrich**, (1845-) German historian, *Die Hansestädte und König Waldemar von Danemark* Jena, 1879, Decline of Denmark in thirteenth century (op cit 26, 29, 106) **10**, 165-169
- Schaff, Philip**, (1819-1893) German American historian *Religious Encyclopedia* Edinburgh 1853 3 vols. Inquisition (op cit II 1100) **10**, 541, Death of Luther (op cit II, 136-1369) **14**, 254
- Schanz, Moritz**, (1853) German traveller and author *Das heutige Brasilien*, Hamburg 1893 Deposition of the emperor (op cit 306 312) **23**, 662 663
- Schayes, Antoine-Guillaume Bernard**, (1805-1859) Belgian historian *Les Pays-Bas avant et durant la domination romaine* Brussels 1837 Influence of Roman dominion (op cit 19, 29), **13**, 309
- Schenbert, Johann**, (1831) German military historian *Der Krieg zwischen Deutschland und Frankreich in den Jahren 1870-1871* Berlin 1891 William's despatches (op cit 75-78), **10**, 525 527 William's nobility (op cit 75) **10**, 527
- Schére, Edmond**, (1815-1889) French theologian and literary critic essay on Thiers in *Études critiques sur la littérature contemporaine* Paris 1863 10 vols., Estimate of Napoleon (op cit I 141-143) **12**, 646 647
- Scherr, Johannes**, (1817-1886) German historian *Deutsche Kultur und Sittengeschichte* Leipzig, 1852 1887, Culture of German liberalism in 1845 (op cit 565 569 619 621) **10**, 461-465
- Schiemann, Theodor**, (1817-) German historian *Russland Polen und Lituania* Berlin 1866-1897, 2 vols. (in Oncken's *Alle meine Weltgeschichte*) Social and political organisation (op cit I 28 35) **17**, 92 96 99 Syntosia (op cit II 55 61) **17**, 101 103, Theory of succession (op cit I 96-114), **17**, 121 127, Fall of Kiev and rise of Suzdal (op cit I 117 120) **17**, 129 132
- Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von**, (1759-1805) German dramatist and poet see **10**, 634-635 *Geschichte des Abfalls der Niederlande* Weimar 1785 English translation by A. J. W. Morrison in *History of the Revolution of the Netherlands* New York 1860, Importance of the revolt (op cit 1-2) **13**, 37, Accession of Philip II (op cit 47-51) **13**, 360-361, Estimate of William of Orange (op cit 67 82) **13**, 381 389 Trial of Egmont and Horn (op cit 292 299) **13**, 421 423 *Geschichte des dreissigjährigen Krieges* Jena 1791-1793, English translation *The Thirty Years' War*, London, 1847, Capture of Magdeburg (op cit 140-145) **14**, 349 352
- Schiller, Johann Heinrich K. F. H.**, (1839-) German historian *Geschichte der römischen Kaiserzeit* Gotha, 1886-1889, 2 vols. Literature in the early empire (op cit I, 463-473) **0**, 101-107
- Schlegel, August Wilhelm von**, (1767-1845) German critic and philologist, *Vorlesungen über dramatische Kunst und Literatur* Heidelberg 1817 3 vols. Goethe as a dramatist (op cit III 397-406) **10**, 343-345, Schiller as a dramatist (op cit III, 407-415) **10**, 345-349
- Schlegel, Friedrich von**, (1772-1829) German critic and literary historian, *Philosophie der Geschichte* Vienna 1829 2 vols. English translation, *The Philosophy of History*, London 1835, Egyptian influence (op cit 166-167) **1**, 196, Luther's genius (op cit 400-401), **14**, 287-289
- Schliemann, Heinrich**, (1822-1890), German archæologist, see **4**, 636-637, see also Schuchardt.
- Schlosser, Friedrich Christoph**, (1776-1861), German historian see **4**, 637, **10**, 635, *Weltgeschichte*, Frankfurt, 1844, 19 vols., Spirit of the heroic age (op cit I, 177-184), **3**, 82-86, Retreat of the Ten Thousand (op cit II, 24-31), **4**, 59-61, 63-64, The German people (op cit III 333-344), **6**, 56-59, Galba to Vespasian (op cit III, 372-380), **6**, 225-230, 231 Domitian Nerva and Trajan (op cit III, 412-423) **6**, 256 258-260, 267-270, 273-276, Diocletian and Constantine (op cit III, 523-533), **6**, 433-440, 441-442, Rome and the Goths (op cit III, 600-611), **6**, 544-547, 549, Portugal

- and Dom Miguel (op cit XVI, 125-127, 216-220, 413-418), **10**, 544-550, Reign of Luis (op cit XVII, 397-398), **10**, 557-558, Portugal at odds with the pope (op cit XVIII, 82), **10**, 558-559, Culture in the Netherlands (op cit XIII, 408-424), **13**, 590-592, 599, 603-608, Constitutional crisis in Hanover (op cit XVI, 317-320), **13**, 404-407, Basil II, the Bulgar-slayer (op cit V, 100-101), **24**, 167, Habsburgian dynasty (op cit XVIII, 395), **24**, 473 *Geschichte des 18 Jahrhunderts und des 19, bis zum Sturz des französischen Kaiserreichs*, Frankfurt, 1836-1848 6 vols., English translation by D. Davison, *History of the Eighteenth Century* London 1543-1952, 8 vols., Pomal (op cit IV 216-262), **10**, 523-525, 527-528, 531-535, French invasion (op cit V, 23-43), **10**, 537-539, Early years of Louis XV (op cit III, 214-223) **12** 9-12, Louis XV and Maurice (op cit III, 409-410) **12** 39 Court degeneracy and financial distress (op cit III, 480-494), **12**, 56-60, Jansenists and Jesuits (op cit III 61), **12** 61, Corruption of the army (op cit IV 113) **12** 72-73 Germaines cowardice (op cit IV, 146) **12**, 77, King against parliament (op cit V 121-140, 142-154) **12** 85-92 94-100, End of "privilege" (op cit VI 72), **12**, 213 Mirabeau's successors (op cit VI 101-105) **12** 237-238, France rises en masse (op cit VI 353-366) **12** 255-260, Policy of extermination (op cit VI 376-379) **12** 269-270 Naval union (op cit VII, 227), **12** 510 Regencies of Anne and Louis (op cit V 250-264) **14**, 6-12 Gustavus III (op cit VI 119-139) **16** 407-408 Paul I (op cit VII 88-89) **17** 126-127
- Schlozer, Kurt von, (1822-1894) German diplomat *Erfüll und Untergang der Hanse und des deutschen Ordens in den Ostseeländern* Berlin 1853 *The Kalmar Union* (op cit 27-71) **16** 201-205, 207-211
- Schmidt, Ludwig, (1862-) German historian *Zur Geschichte der Langobarden* Dresden, 1885 Early history of the Lombards (op cit 31-65) **7** 426-434
- Schmidt, Wilhelm Adolf, (1812-1887) German historian *Zeitgenossen der Geschichte* Berlin, 1859 *Life of Napoleon II* (op cit 401-415) **14** 583-594 Old machine and new times (op cit 524-533) **14** 598 Revolution of 1848 in Vienna (op cit 588-702) **14** 619-622
- Schnitzler, Jean Henri, (1802-1871) French historian *L'empire de Napoléon au point de vue de la science* Paris 1856 1869 4 vols. *Scindon* (op cit III 332-346) **17**, 218-219 *La Renaissance ancienne et moderne* Paris 1854 *Nicholas I* (op cit 61) **17** 533, War with Persia (op cit 61-63) **17** 543-544, Emperor's patriotism (op cit 63-64) **17** 555-556 Events leading to Crime in War (op cit 61-64) **17** 560-563
- Schouler, James, (1839-) American historian see **23** 681 *History of the United States under the Constitution* Washington 1880-1889 4 vols. New York 1881 5 vols. *Life of John Brown* (op cit V 443-444) **23** 105 *Life of Lincoln* (op cit VI 624-633) **23** 432-453 article on the United States in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Cleveland 5 cond administration (op cit XVIII 592) **23** 383
- Schrader, Eberhard, (1836-) German orientalist, see **1** 636 *Die Kulte und das Alte Testament* 3rd ed. Berlin 1902 *Hymn to Sin* (op cit 608-609) **1** 525
- Schuchhardt, Carl, (1816-) German archaeologist *Schumanns Ausgrabungen in Tripp, Tinsle, Leipzig 1888* English translation by J. G. S. Sellers *Schumann's Excavation* London 1891, Iron in Hissail (op cit 332) **3** 74
- Schüller, Heinrich, *Brasilien von heute* (translation from *Jurnal de Comercio*) German colonialism in Brazil (op cit Dec 5th 1901) **23** 67-68
- Schumacher, see Shumakr
- Schurtz, Heinrich, (1863-) German anthropologist *Die prehistorische Halbinsel* (in Helmolt's *Wissenschaften* Leipzig 1900 8 vols., *Celts and Celts* (op cit IV 473-474), **10**, 1-4
- Schwedler, Albert, (1819-1857) German theologian and historian see **6** 670-671 *Römische Geschichte* Lubingen 1853-1855 3 vols. Critical study of the legends (op cit I 66-73), **6** 66-69 The Aeneas legend (op cit I 301-312) **6** 61-70 The Romulus legend (op cit I 523-535) **6** 70-71, Myths of the Kings (op cit I 66-73) **6** 95-100
- Scott, Sir Walter, (1771-1832) Scottish poet, novelist and historian see **22** 359-390, *Life of Napoleon Buonaparte*, Edinburgh 1827 9 vols. The Egyptian expedition (op cit IV, 65-74) **12**, 464-465, Divorce of Josephine (op cit VII 1-20) **12**, 577-579 *History of Scotland* London 1830 3 vols. Treaty of Union (op cit I 39) **18** 286, Romans in Scotland (op cit I 1-7) **21** 3-5 Duncan and Macbeth (op cit I 17-18) **21**, 19-20; Malcolm the Maiden and William the Lion (op cit I, 34-42) **21**, 45-49, Alexander II (op cit I 42-44) **21**, 52, Review of the period (op cit I 49-56) **21**, 56-61, Disputed succession (op cit I 59-70) **21** 62-64 Wallace (op cit I 73-78) **21** 76-79, Robert Bruce (op cit I, 81-116 121-156 161-169) **21** 85 117 121-123, David I and the Balaids (op cit I 170-218), **21**, 129-149, Accession of the Stuarts (op cit I, 220-255) **21**, 160-168 169, James I to James II (op cit I 258, 263-274, 277-294), **21**, 170, 171, 172-177, 180-187, James III (op cit I 306-326), **21**, 187-198, Flodden Field (op cit I, 341), **21**, 215, Feeble power of Scottish crown (op cit I, 276), **21**, 216, James V (op cit II, 1-8, 11-38, 42-70) **21**, 226-229, 231-242, 244-246, 248-249, 251-256, Martland and Knox (op cit II, 72), **21**, 260, Mary Queen of Scots (op cit II, 75-81) **21**, 261-265, Morton and Lenox (op cit II, 147-152, 171-182), **21**, 273-275, 276-277, Scotland and Spain (op cit II, 312-316), **21**, 280-282, Gowrie con-

- aspiracy (op cit II, 388-390), 21, 287-288 *Tales of a Grandfather*, Edinburgh, 1827-1830, The union with England (op cit chap IX), 21, 319-320 article on "Rutson's Metrical Romances" in *Edinburgh Review*, vol VII, Medieval ideal of a crusader (op cit VII, 405), 13, 325
- Scyllitzes, Joannes**, (eleventh century) Byzantine historian, see 6, 658
- Sears, Robert**, (b 1810) American editor and publisher, *Pictorial History of China and India*, New York, 1854, Auckland's administration (op cit 537) 22, 138, *Hardings and the Sikhs* (op cit 556), 22, 149-150, Ranjit Singh, First Sikh War (op cit 525-526, 542-543 556-563) 22, 151-157, Second Sikh War (op cit 566-573) 22, 157-159
- Sebastian of Salamanca** (Salmanticensis), Spanish bishop of ninth century, see 10 649, *Chronicon Regum Legionensium* (in *Flórez's España Sagrada* vol XIII), Dissoluteness of Witiza (op cit 480), 10 30, Battle of Covadonga (op cit 481-483), 10 39-40
- Sébillot, Louis Amélie**, (1908-1875), French orientalist *Histoire générale des Arabes* Paris 1854 Religious unrest in Arabia (op cit 10-37) 8 111-113 The Abbasids (op cit 220-296) 8 209-232 Decline of Arab power (op cit 383-419), 8, 248-259, Arab culture (op cit 333-439) 8 271-275
- Seeley, Sir John R.**, (1834 1895) English historian see 22 390 article on "Napoleon in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Origin and rise of Napoleon (op cit XVII, 192 193) 12 422, 423 425, Fourth year of Revolution (op cit XVII, 196), 12 424, Napoleon's courage fails (op cit XVII 197) 12 433 Napoleon against Sieyès (op cit XVII 203) 12, 485-496 Napoleon's jealousy of Moreau (op cit XVII 204 209), 12 504-505, 513, 535, 544, Napoleon again in the field (op cit XVII 209) 12, 540-541, Austerlitz (op cit XVII, 210) 12 544 545 547 Napoleon and Spain (op cit XVII, 213), 12, 569 Borodino and Moscow (op cit XVII 217 218) 12 589 590 597 598 Forces in 1813 (op cit XVII 219 220 221) 12 599 601-607 Moreau's activity (op cit XVII 220) 12 603 Final campaign (op cit XVII 224 225) 12 627 *Life and Times of Stein*, Cambridge 1874 3 vols The Emancipation edict (op cit I 430-458) 15 304 305
- Séguir, Count Louis Philippe de**, (1733-1830) French politician and author, *Mémoires*, Paris 1844, Corruption under Villicière anecdote (op cit I 489) 12 105 Character of Potemkin (op cit I 491-492) 17 411-412
- Séguir, Count Philippe Paul de**, (1760 1873) French general and historian *Histoire de Napoléon et de la Grande Armée* Paris 1825 Napoleon and Poland (op cit I, 9-12) 17 476-471, End of Napoleon's conquests (op cit II 133) 17 477
- Seignobos, Charles**, (1834 ) French historian *Scènes et épisodes de l'histoire nationale* Paris 1891, Siege of La Rochelle (op cit 19) 206 11 452-456 *Histoire politique de l'Europe contemporaine* Paris 1897 The Hundred days (op cit 103) 13, 10 Division of parties (op cit 107-108) 13 19-20 Congress of Paris (op cit 752-754) 13 130-131, Friction with Prussia (op cit 764-765) 13 144
- Sennacherib**, (705-681 BC) Assyrian King, Inscriptions quoted in (George Smith's *History of Sennacherib* London 1878) Attacks on Israel (op cit 5-6) 1, 403-404 War with the Hittites (op cit 53-57) 1 404.
- Sharpe, Samuel**, (1799-1881) English Egyptologist and translator of the Bible *The History of Egypt to the Arab Conquest*, London, 1852, 2 vols, The Ptolemies (op cit I, 176-284) 4 562 572
- Shaw, Flora L.**, see Lugard
- Shea, John Dawson Gilmary**, (1824-1892) American historian article on "Ancient Florida" in Winsor's *History of North America* Soto's wealth (op cit II 253) 22 484 Coronado's march (op cit II 292) 22 485 French and Spanish feud (op cit 276) 22, 551 *Establishment of the Faith* a translation of Le Clercq's *Établissement de la Foi*, New York 1881, 2 vols, La Salle's incapacity (op cit II 199) 23 90
- Sheppard, John George**, (1816-1869) English scholar and educator *The Fall of Rome and the Rise of New Nationalities*, London 1861, The gladiatorial contest (op cit 87-91), 6, 375-376 The legendary Charlemagne (op cit 521-523), 7 555-556
- Shilder, Nicholas Karlovitch**, (1842-1902) Russian historian, *Imperator Alexander I* (The Emperor Alexander I), St Petersburg 1897 4 vols, Imperial succession (op cit I 100-107) 17 413-415, Meeting of Alexander and Napoleon at Tilsit (op cit II, 183-188), 17, 455-456, Burning of Moscow (op cit III 108-112) 17, 473-476, Retreat of the Grand Army (op cit III 124-130) 17 476-477 Russian debate over pursuing Napoleon (op cit III, 124-130) 17 482-481, Capitulation of Paris (op cit III, 206-213), 17, 487-490, Congress of Vienna (op cit III, 316-326), 17, 490-493, Alexander's mysticism, Baroness Krudener (op cit III 321-328) 17, 493-496, Alexander's holy alliance (op cit III 344-346) 17, 496-497 Complex character of Alexander I (op cit II, 1-4), 17, 499-501, Educational advances (op cit III, 70-72), 17, 502-504, Distribution of prizes (op cit IV, 71), 17 504, Expulsion of Jesuits (op cit IV, 359), 17, 504-505, Liberation of Baltic peasants (op cit IV, 40-42), 17, 505-506; The Quakers (op cit IV, 131-140), 17, 506-510, Secret societies (op cit IV, 215-220, 251-254), 17, 510-513, Alexander I as patron of literature (op cit II, 106-109, IV, 82), 17, 517-518, The inundation of 1824 (op cit IV, 323-328), 17, 525-527, Death of Alexander I (op cit IV, 220, 387-389), 17, 529-531, The interregnum (op cit IV,



- 397-398, 418-428), 17, 533-539: *Tsarstvovanie imperatora Nikolaya I* (The Reign of Emperor Nicholas I), St. Petersburg, 1901; Accession of Nicholas I (op. cit. 100-103), 17, 539-543; Polish insurrection (op. cit. 107-109, 110), 17, 545-548; Outbreak of cholera (op. cit. 106, 109-110), 17, 548-550; Events of 1839-1853 (op. cit. 114-119), 17, 558-560; Death of Nicholas I (op. cit. 121-122), 17, 576-577.
- Shotwell, James T., American historian; An essay entitled *A Survey of the History of the Middle Ages*, 7, xiii-xxi.
- Shchebelsky, Peter, (1810-1886), Russian historian; *Tchtenie iz russkoi istorii* (Readings from Russian History), Moscow, 1861, 6 vols.; Death of Alexis (op. cit. III, 71-75), 17, 297-299; Culture under Elizabeth (op. cit. IV, 249-253), 17, 356-359; Catherine II (op. cit. V, 38-42), 17, 372-373.
- Shumakr, A. A., (ca. 1840-), Russian author and publisher; *Tsar-Osvoboditel* (The Czar Liberator), St. Petersburg, 1901; Last words of Nicholas I (op. cit. 124), 17, 576; Alexander II (op. cit. 144-148), 17, 578; Amelioration of the soldiers' condition (op. cit. 131-132), 17, 585-588; Abolition of corporal punishment (op. cit. 135), 17, 593-596; Reforms in courts (op. cit. 135-136), 17, 596-597; Polish insurrection; subjection of the Caucasus (op. cit. 134-141), 17, 597-600; Conquest of Khiva; war with Turkey (op. cit. 142-144), 17, 601-606; Spread of civilisation (op. cit. 138), 17, 606-607; Death of Alexander II (op. cit. 144-148), 17, 607-609.
- Sicilian History, (827-965 A.D.), anonymous Greek writer, see 6, 659.
- Sidney, Sir Philip, (1554-1586), English author; *Defense of Poesy* (in *Miscellaneous Works*, Boston, 1860); Appreciation of *Gorboduc* (op. cit. 113), 19, 463; The drama (op. cit. 117-118), 19, 464.
- Sidonius, C. Sollius Apollinaris, (ca. 431 A.D.), Gallie bi-hop, see 6, 650; *Epistolarum Libri IX*, Paris, 1652; Berlin, 1887; Saxon cruelties (op. cit. F, VIII, 6), 18, 35.
- Silos, Monk of (Monachus Silensis), (eleventh century), Spanish chronicler, see 10, 649.
- Sime, James, (1843-1895), English critic and historian; articles on "Frederick II," "Germany," and "Sweden," in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*; Evils of Otto's reign (op. cit. X, 484-485), 7, 620-621; Klopstock, Wieland, and Lessing (op. cit. X, 536), 18, 335; Second Silesian War (op. cit. IX, 736), 18, 178; Schopenhauer (op. cit. X, 544), 18, 353-354; The romantic school (op. cit. X, 541-542), 10, 356; Charles John in Norway (op. cit. XXII, 752), 16, 460.
- Sinding, Paul C., *History of Scandinavia*, New York, 1858; Gorm to Canute (op. cit. 50-73), 16, 43-49.
- Sineh, (ca. 2400 B.C.), Egyptian adventurer; *Memoirs*, quoted in Maspero's *Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'Orient*, Paris, 1884; Praise of Amcnenhat (op. cit. 103-105), 1, 112.
- Sismondi, Jean C. L. Simonde de, (1773-1842), Swiss historian, see 9, 644; *History of the Italian Republics*, London, 1832; Period of invasion (op. cit. 7-25), 9, 18-24; Venice in the tenth century (op. cit. 26), 9, 28; Guelfs and Ghibellines, Arnold of Brescia (op. cit. 32-33), 9, 38-39; Growth of cities (op. cit. 20-31), 9, 44; The Germans in Italy (op. cit. 33-59), 9, 45-50, 52-62; Otto IV and Frederick II (op. cit. 59-80), 9, 85-86, 90-103; The thirteenth century (op. cit. 87-115), 9, 104-119; An emperor again in Italy (op. cit. 123-134), 9, 126-133; Can' grande della Scala, affairs of Lucca (op. cit. 139-146), 9, 155-159; Revival of letters (op. cit. 151-152), 9, 181; Rienzi's independence (op. cit. 155), 9, 212; Ferdinand (op. cit. 244-245), 9, 238; Lorenzo and Siena (op. cit. 274-276), 9, 239; Companies of adventure, the Visconti (op. cit. 161-197), 9, 241-253, 254-256; Carmagnola (op. cit. 216), 9, 276; Florence under the Medici (op. cit. 223-226), 9, 349-350; Neri Capponi (op. cit. 247-248), 9, 357-358; Cosmo's successor, Piero's sons (op. cit. 249-267), 9, 361-365; Lorenzo (op. cit. 272), 9, 370-371; The "Last Day of Italy" (op. cit. 279-286), 9, 408-412; Charles goes to Naples (op. cit. 288-290), 9, 420-421; Savonarola, the league of Cambray (op. cit. 291-312), 9, 422-435; The age of Leo X (op. cit. 313-322), 9, 437-442; Francis I and Charles V (op. cit. 323-342), 9, 445-451, 452-462; Siege of Siena (op. cit. 349), 9, 464, 467; *Literature of Southern Europe*, London, 1846, 2 vols.; Latin and the vernacular (op. cit. I, 243-245), 9, 184-185; Dante (op. cit. I, 245-247, 269-273), 9, 186-189; Lesser contemporaries and Petrarch (op. cit. I, 274-278, 291-293), 9, 190-194; Boccaccio (op. cit. I, 294-298, 304-306), 9, 198-203; Angelo Politiano (op. cit. I, 316, 317), 9, 392; Ariosto and Machiavelli (op. cit. I, 328-332, 429-439), 9, 405-407; *Histoire des Français*, Paris, 1821-1844, 31 vols.; The long interregnum (op. cit. IV, 2), 11, 22; The Truce of 1465 (op. cit. XIV, 191-193), 11, 252-253; Critical survey of Francis I's period (op. cit. XVI, 1-4), 11, 306-308; Battle of Ivry (op. cit. XXI, 52-58), 11, 397-399; Marie de' Medici (op. cit. XXII, 57-62), 11, 410-411; The Parc-aux-Cerfs (op. cit. XXIX, 8-11), 12, 54-56; Last days of Pompadour (op. cit. XXIX, 325-332), 12, 81-82.
- Skene, William Forbes, (1809-1892), Scottish historian; *Celtic Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1886, 3 vols.; Origin of the name "Scotia" (op. cit. I, 1-3), 21, 1-2; The four kingdoms (op. cit. I, 229-236), 21, 8; Malcolm Canmore's frontier (op. cit. I, 432), 21, 34.
- Skrine, Francis Henry, (1847-), English traveller and historian; *The Expansion of Russia, 1815-1900*, Cambridge, 1903; The holy alliance (op. cit. 47), 17, 498; Estimate of Alexander I (op. cit. 84-85), 17, 532; Estimate of Nicholas I (op. cit. 162-164), 17,

- 576-577; Russia and the Treaty of 1856 (op cit 173-174), **17**, 585
- Smith, George**, (1840-1876), English official at the British Museum and Assyriologist, discoverer and first decipherer of the "creation and deluge" series of tablets from Nineveh, see **1**, 636, Translation of inscriptions in British Museum, Sennacherib's attack on the Hittites, **1**, 404-405 *The History of Babylon*, edited and brought up to date by A H Sayce, London, 1895, The religion of Babylon (op cit **15**, 29), **1**, 515 *The Hebrew People* London, 1890, 2 vols., Oppressions of Jason and Antiochus (op cit **II**, 621-630), **2**, 440-446, Jewish independence secured (op cit **II** 637-642), **2** 156-158, Herod in favour with Rome (op cit **II**, 670-677), **2** 164-187 *The Gentile Nations* London 1853 2 vols., The decline of the later Ptolemies before the rising power of Rome (op cit **I**, 144-154), **4** 572-577
- Smith, Goldwin**, (1823-) English historian see **22** 390 *Irish History and Irish Character*, London, 1861, Scottish independence (op cit 196-197) **21**, 128 Causes of misery to Ireland (op cit 192-193) **21**, 380 *The United States, an Outline of Political History*, London, 1893, John Brown (op cit 237) **23**, 398, Dred Scott decision (op cit 235) **23**, 402 Lincoln's election (op cit 241) **23** 408
- Smith, James**, (1737-1812) American backwoodsman in *Account of the Remarkable Occurrences in the Life and Travels of Col James Smith 1791* (reprinted in the Ohio Valley Historical Series Cincinnati 1970 Archibald Loudon's *Selection of Some of the Most Interesting Narratives of Outrages Committed by Indians in their Wars with the White People* Harrisburg, Pa., Braddock's defeat as told by an Indian captive (op cit 10-13) **23** 210-211
- Smith, Captain John**, (1580-1631) English adventurer and colonist see **22** 569-614 *A True Relation of Such Occurrences of Note as Hath Happend in Virginia* London 1608, reprinted Boston, 1966, Landing at Jamestown (op cit **1** 8) **22** 570-571, Captain Newport (op cit 43) **22** 575 *Generall Historie of Virginia New England and the Summer Isles from 1584-1626* London, 1626 reprinted in *English Scholars Library* Birmingham 1884 Porahontas (op cit 530-531) **22** 573-574 The conspiracy against Smith (op cit 401) **22** 575 Exploration of New England (op cit 696) **22** 611 (12 Massachusetts (op cit 192) **22** 612, Character of early settlers (op cit 378-379) **22** 567
- Smith, Sydney**, (1771-1845) English humorist *Speech at Tainion* October 12th 1831 quoted by Charles Knight in *History of England* Mrs Purington and the House of Lords (op cit **VIII** 255) **21** 536
- Smith, Sir Thomas**, (ca 1512-1577) English scholar, *The Commonwealth of England* quoted by R. Vaughan (q.v.) in *History of England* The power of parliament **19** 533
- Smith, William**, (1513-1593) English classical and biblical scholar, *History of Greece* London 1854, Syracuse in victory over Carthage (op cit 215) **3** 353
- Smollett, Tobias George**, (1721-1771) English novelist and historian *The History of England* London 1825 Abuse of Marlborough (op cit 163) **20** 455
- Snorre Sturleson**, (1179-1241) Icelandic statesman and historian see **16** 504 *Heimskringla* Stockholm 1697, Christianity 1865 Nicholas Breakspear in Norway (op cit **III** 261) **16** 109, Harold Godwinson and Queen Eow (op cit **III** 14-16) **16** 13 English translation by S. Laung *Heimskringla or Chronicle of the Kings of Norway* London, 1844 3 vols. The story of Odin (op cit **I** 217-224) **16** 13-17 Olaf Trygvason (op cit **I** 441-454) **16** 54-66 The great sea fight (op cit **I** 47-483) **16** 67-72, Olaf's voyage to England (op cit **II** 8-13) **16** 73-75
- Soames, Henry**, (1785-1860) English ecclesiastical historian *History of the Reformation of the Church of England* London, 1826-1828, 4 vols., The bishop of Landaff (op cit **IV** 666) **19** 275-279
- Sobieski, James**, (seventeenth century) *Commentariolum Chotinenes Bli Ibr III Danag*, 1646 The Cossacks (op cit 112) **24** 50-51 *Zolkiewski's death* **24** 52
- Sogin, Albert**, (1844-1899) German orientalist article on Syria in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* The Arameans (op cit **VIII** 522) **2** 413
- Solms-Laubach, Count**, (eighteenth century) German diplomat *Liturs* quoted in Oncken's *Zeitalter der Revolution des Kaiserreichs und der Befreiungskriege*, Berlin 1884, Murder of the French ambassadors (op cit 832-833) **14** 526
- Soloviov, Sergei Milchaiovitch**, (1820-1879) Russian historian see **17** 689 *Istoriya Rossiya drevneyshikh vremyon* (History of Russia from the earliest times) St Petersburg 1863-1875, 29 vols., Character of Alexander Nevski (op cit **III** 842-843) **17** 142-143 Battle of Kulikovo (op cit **III** 980-981) **17**, 152-153, Dmitri Donskoi (op cit, **III** 1001-1002, 1009-1010) **17** 155-156 The Cossacks (op cit **IX**, 129), **17**, 239-240, Peter the Great (op cit **VIII** 847-862) **17** 317-323
- Soltan, Wilhelm**, (1846-) German historian, essay on *The Scope and Development of Early Roman History*, **5**, 11-24
- Sorbin de Saint-Fol, Arnaud**, (1532-1606) French theologian, *Histoire contenant un abrégé de la vie, mœurs et vertus du Roy très chrétien et débonnaire Charles IX* Paris 1574, in *Archives curieuses de l'histoire de France depuis Louis XI jusqu'à Louis XVIII*, par L. Cimber and F. d'Anjou, Paris, 1836, Character of Charles IX (op cit 298), **11**, 380

- Sorel, Albert**, (1842-), French author, *L'Europe et la Révolution française* Paris 1887, 3 vols., Spirit of the National Assembly (op cit II, 1-8), 12, 208-210, Estimate of Mirabeau (op cit II, 8-15), 12, 231-233
- Soulavie, Jean Louis Giraud**, (1752-1813), French historical writer, *Mémoires historiques et politiques du règne de Louis XVI*, Paris, 1801, 6 vols., Character of Marie Antoinette (op cit II, 60-76), 12, 125-127, Character of Necker's writings (op cit IV 18) 12, 130, Second epoch of Marie Antoinette (op cit VI 35-49), 12, 139-142
- Southey, Robert**, (1774-1843), English poet and historian, *Naval History* London 1833-1840 5 vols., First English naval victory (op cit I 186-189), 18, 342 343 *History of Brazil*, London, 1810-1819, 3 vols. Discovery of Brazil (op cit I, 3) 23 652 *The Book of the Church*, London 1849 Puritan attacks (op cit 390), 19, 450
- Sozomenos**, (fifth century) Greek ecclesiastical historian see 6 630
- Spalding, William**, (1809-1859), Scottish critic and historian, *Italy and the Italian I lands* New York 1842 3 vols., Tuscan school of painters (op cit II, 235 238) 207-209 Michelangelo and Raphael (op cit II 325-330 357 359) 400 405, States of the Church (op cit II 268 283) 538-546, Italy and the French Revolution (op cit III 20-51) 547 561, Napoleonic régime (op cit III 55 94), 566 574 Fall of Napoleon (op cit III 95-97) 576-577 Restoration of the dynasties (op cit III 99-102), 578 580 Insurrections of 1820 1821 (op cit III, 114-120) 583 585, The revolution of 1831 (op cit III 120-123) 585 586
- Spectator**, The, a London weekly review The death of Lincoln (op cit April, 1865) 23 159
- Spedding, James**, (1805 1881) English biographer *An account of the life and times of Francis Bacon* Boston 1875 2 vols., Somer's secret (op cit II 130), 19, 496
- Speed, John**, (ca 1552-1629) English historian and cartographer, *History of Great Britain under the Conquests of the Romans Saxons Danes and Normans* London 1630 The infant Henry in parliament (op cit 663) 18 545, Edward's conquest of Scotland (op cit 562) 21, 83
- Spenser, Edmund**, (ca 1552-1599) English poet *Two of the State Ireland* (in Works) London 1805 5 vols., Lord Gray and the Irish (op cit VIII, 435) 21 411 The famine in Ireland (op cit VIII 430-431) 21 411
- Spotiswood, John**, (1565-1639) Scottish prelate *History of the Church of Scotland* quoted by W Scott (q.v.) in *History of Scotland* The power of James VI 21 275
- Springer, Anton**, (1842 1891) German art critic and historian (*Schicht O kuenste seit den Wiener Iuden J.* Prague 1865 1867 2 vols. Decay of Austrian patriotism (op cit I 101-106) 14 556 560 Revolution and Sardinian revolts (op cit I 287 211) 14 557 558 Revolution of 1848 (op cit II 147-148 162-166) 14 617-619 March Revolution (op cit II 182 112) 14 622 625 Prague revolt (op cit II 350-352) 14 640-641 *Protokoll des 1. ungarschen Osterreichischen Reichstag* Leipzig 1885, Absolutism and disaster (op cit 16 11) 15 1-4
- Stade, Bernhard**, (1845 ) German the logian see 2 237 *Geschichte des Volk Israel* Berlin 1887 2 vols., Israel as a world influence (op cit I 1 5) 2 1 3 The people of Israel (op cit I, 104-126) 2, 19 55 Early movements of Israelites (op cit I 126-141), 2 57-61, Early neighbours of Israel (op cit I 141 145) 2 63 66
- Stael-Holstein, Anne Louise Germaine, Baronne de**, (1766 1817) French author (*Considerations sur la Révolution française* quoted by I I (rowe (q.v.) in *History of France* Estimate of Brienne 12 144 The republic 12 445
- Stanhope, Philip Henry, Earl of**, (1805 1875) English historian see 22 387 *History of England from the Peace of Utrecht to the Peace of Versailles* London 1858, 7 vols. War of Jenkins's ears (op cit II 403-401) 10 213 295 Louis's incontinence (op cit IV 263) 10 528, Schaumburg Lappes still (op cit IV 264) 10 530 Godolphin's administration (op cit I 5-6) 20 459 Last year of Queen Anne (op cit I 22-23 79-93) 20 490-496, Social conditions (op cit I 17 22) 20 503 505, Fr of Georges (op cit I 1) 20 506, The Septennial Act (op cit I 200-213) 20 512 516, Character of George II and Caroline (op cit II 112 116) 20 535 540 The excise (op cit II 159-169) 20 542 545 Disensions in the royal family (op cit II 199 201) 20, 551-553, Estimate of Walpole (op cit I 264 273) 20 556-558, Escape of the Young Pretender (op cit III, 317 321) 20 565-567 Late of Admiral Byng (op cit IV, 92-100) 20, 584-587, George III (op cit IV 206 224) 20 593-597, Ascendency of Bute (op cit IV, 241-250) 20 597 599, Bute's resignation (op cit V 23-28) 20, 601, Rise of Erskine (op cit V 82-87) 20 636 637 Alexander the Great and the Mohammedans (op cit IV, 252) 22, 21-22, Glory of Aurangzeb (op cit IV, 284-286), 22 37, Portuguese and Dutch in India (op cit IV 287) 22, 40, English wars in India (op cit IV, 289-314) 22 43-53, Black Hole of Calcutta (op cit IV, 315-318), 22, 54-55, Clive in India (op cit IV 320-330), 22, 56 59, Clive's return, French battles (op cit IV, 331-350, VII, 221-240) 22 60-80, Warren Hastings (op cit VII, 242-280), 22, 82-98, War with Dutch and French (op cit IV 314-315), 22, 99-102, Effects of Saratoga (op cit VI, 187), 23, 285, Hanging of André (op cit VII, 69), 23, 276, Estimate of Washington (op cit V, 45-52), 23, 308-309

Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn, see Arnold, Thomas.

Stanwood, Edward, (1841-), American editor and historian; *History of the Presidency*, Boston, 1904, Buchanan's election (op cit 274-275), 23, 400, Election of Hayes (op cit 320-330), 23, 475

State Papers of the Reign of Henry VIII, (1509-1547), see 22, 391.

Stebbing, Henry, (ca. 1800-1883), English clergyman, *History of the Christian Church*, London, 1834, 2 vols, Gregory's successors (op cit II 24-61), 3, 539-544; Appeal to the Franks (op. cit. II, 62-73), 3, 556-558, Papal ambition (op cit II, 101-104), 3, 565-567, Gregory V (op cit II, 171 172), 3, 589, Rival claimants of the papacy (op cit II, 242-252) 3, 602-605 606-607

Stedman, Charles, (1753-1812), English military historian, *The History of the Origin, Progress and Termination of the American War*, London, 1794, 2 vols, Paul Jones' courage (op cit II, 165), 23, 273

Steed, H. Wickham, (1871-), English journalist, article on 'Italy' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Capture of Rome by the Italians (op cit XXIX, 628), 9, 622, Crispien power (op cit XXIX, 636-637), 9, 628, 629-630

Steenstrup, Johannes, (1844-), Swedish antiquarian, see 16 501

Stella, Georgius and Johannes, (fifteenth century) Italian chroniclers, see 9, 614

Stephen, Sir James, (ca. 1790-1839), English writer, *Lectures on the History of France*, London, 1851, 2 vols, Meeting of states general (op cit I 465-468 469-470) 11, 337 390 392-393, Estimate of Henry IV (op cit II 294-299) 11 419-421, Rabelais (op cit II, 225-230) 11, 423-425, Calvin and Montaigne (op cit II, 230-243), 11, 426-430, Estimate of Louis XIII and Richelieu (op cit II 311-315) 11, 484-486, Descartes (op cit II, 246-249 256-259 262) 11 634-640

Stephens, Henry Morse, (1857-) British-American historian articles on "Sir John Moore" "Portugal" "The Dukes of Orleans Mirabeau" and 'Marat' in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Brilliance of Moore's retreat (op cit XVI 805) 10, 344-345, Origin of Portugal (op cit XIX 539) 10, 427-428, Importance of Alphonso's reign (op cit XIX, 542-543), 10 440-441, Mazarrn and Spain (op cit XIX 516), 10 516-517, Methuen treaty (op cit XIX 519) 10 519, Pedro V (op cit XIX 553) 10 557 Duke of Orleans and the Revolution (op cit XVII 853) 12 155-161, Estimate of Mirabeau (op cit XVI 496-497) 12 233-234 Estimate of Marat (op cit XV 522), 12, 307 *The Story of Portugal* London 1891, João II's heritage (op cit 159) 10 471, João III's achievements (op cit 179) 10 492 Sebastian (op cit 242) 10 495, Charter revised (op cit 425), 10, 556 *History of the French Revolution* New York, 1880, 1902, 2 vols Reason for the Terror (op cit II, 248-249), 12, 314 Vendean rebellion (op cit II, 259 260), 12 375-376, The Terror at Nantes (op cit II, 391-392), 12, 380

Stepniak, Sergei, (S M Kravchinski), (1852-1895), Russian revolutionary exile and writer, see 17, 609

Stern, Adolphe, (1835-) German littérateur, *Die Kaisertragödie in Mexico*, Dresden 1967, Juarez (op cit 529) 23, 629-630

Stern, Ernst von, (1859-), German geologist, *Geschichte der Spartanischen und Thebanischen Hegemonie*, Dorpat, 1884, Rise of Thebes (op cit I, 18-44), 4, 126-133, Epaminondas (op cit I, 162-166) 4 165-167

Stettler, Michael, (1580-1642), Bernese historian, *Annales oder Beschreibung der vornehmsten Geschichten*, Bern, 1626, 2 vols, Berthold V (op cit 3-6), 10, 541-542

Stevenson, E I Prime, see Prime-Stevenson

Stoke, Melis, (thirteenth century), Dutch historian, see 14, 74, *Rijmkronijk*, Amsterdam, 1591, reprinted, Leyden, 1772, Frailty of an English contract (op cit II, 243), 13, 301, Battle of Zienksee (op cit II, 233), 13, 333

Stoll, H. W., German historian, *Geschichte der Römer bis zum Untergang der Republik*, Hanover, 1869, 2 vols, The Roman aristocracy (op cit II, 67-75), 3 341-343 Jugurthine War (op cit II 118-125), 3, 383-385, 367-391, Cimbri and Teutones (op cit I, 125-132, 143), 3, 392-399

Stow, John, (1525?-1605), English chronicler and antiquary, *Annals or General Chronicle of England*, London, 1631, Release of Somerset (op cit 395), 13, 571, Trial of Wallace (op cit 209), 13, 421, Burning of a Unitarian (op cit 686), 19, 339, The Armada (op cit 748-749), 19, 400, Arming of Londoners (op cit 619), 19, 238, Festivals in London (op cit 39), 19 53

Strabo, (ca. 64 BC-19 AD), Greek geographer, see 1, 29, 304, *Γεωγραφικὴ*, Venice, 1516, English translation by J Falconer and H C Hamilton, *The Geography of Strabo*, London, 1854, 3 vols, Early cosmology (op cit I, 19-20), 1, 29-31; The sacred bull (op. cit. III, 246), 1, 234-235, Babylon (op cit III, 144-152), 1, 479-484.

Strahl, Ph., in collaboration with E. Hermann, *Geschichte des Russischen Staates*, Hamburg, 1832-1866, 7 vols, Character of Ivan (op cit. II, 430-435), 17, 182-184, Peter the Great in Holland and England (op. cit. IV, 75-80), 17, 261-264

- Strantz, V. von, (1863-),** German official, *Die kolonial Politik, in Unser Kaiser zehn Jahre der Regierung Wilhelms II, 1888-1898*, Berlin, 1898, Colonial aggrandisement (op cit 206-222), **15**, 554-564
- Strickland, Agnes, (1796-1874),** English historian see **22** 391 *Lives of the Queens of England from the Norman Conquest* London, 1852 8 vols., Fall of Anne Boleyn (op cit II, 662-663), **10** 164-165, Lady Rochford (op cit II 679) **10**, 167, Anne Boleyn's innocence (op cit II, 694) **10**, 174
- Strickler, Johann, Lehrbuch der Schweizergeschichte**, Zurich, 1874, Thirty Years' War (op cit, 303-306) **10**, 649-653
- Styrpe, John, (1643-1737),** English divine and biographer *Ecclesiastical Memorials* Oxford, 1822 6 vols Choice of nominators (op cit IV 66) **10** 226
- Stubbs, William, (1825-1901),** English historian see **22** 391, *The Constitutional History of England*, Oxford 1896 3 vols., The Saxon shore (op cit I 68) **10** 25 Saxons Angles and Jutes (op cit I 63-64) **10** 31 The Bretwalda (op cit I 181) **10**, 41, Flambard's policy (op cit I 324-325) **10** 223-224 Victory of Tinchebray (op cit I, 333) **10** 233 Clarendon's constitutions (op cit I 503) **10** 267 Character of Simon de Montfort (op cit II, 103-104), **10** 394 Character of Henry III (op cit II, 102-103) **10** 389 Scottish homage to England (op cit I 595) **21** 25 Scottish constitution (op cit I 597) **21** 38 *The Early Plantagenets* London 1898 Richard leaves England (op cit 124) **10** 321, Administration of Hubert Walter (op cit 125), **10**, 322 Expulsion of Louis VIII (op cit 156) **10** 365 Permanent establishment of Magna Charta (op cit 160), **10** 368, Richard of Cornwall (op cit 183), **10** 37,
- Suetonius, Caius Tranquillus, (first century A.D.)** Roman historian *Vita duodecim Caesarum*, Rome 1470 English translation by A. Thompson *The Lives of the Twelve Caesars*, London 1796 Nero and the Christians (op cit 435) **21** 171 Personality of Caesar (op cit 37-62) **0** 589-599 Character of Augustus (op cit 132-181) **0** 120-129, Tiberius (op cit 298-363) **0** 156-157 Caligula (op cit 337-340) **0** 163-165 Caractacus (op cit 419-420) **0** 169-170 Nero's character (op cit 470-473) **0** 206-208, Vespasian (op cit 563-569) **0** 244-250 Death of Iulius (op cit 580-581), **0**, 255-256 Character of Domitian (op cit 607-611) **0** 261-262
- Suger, Abbé de Saint Denis, (1081-1151)** French churchman statesman, and historian, *Epistole in Migne's Patrologia Latine*, vol 15 Appeal for Louis VI's return (op cit 1377-1378) **11** 37
- Suidas, (tenth or eleventh century)** Greek grammarian and lexicographer, see **0**, 650
- Sullivan, William Kirby, (1821-1890)** Irish educator article on Ireland in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Early history (op cit XIII 245-253) **21** 331-345 349-350 Medieval conditions (op cit XIII 254-259) **21** 351-359
- Sully, Maximilien de Béthune, Duke de, (1560-1641)** French statesman *Memoires* Paris 1554-1662 4 vols new edition Paris 1822 6 vols, Massacre of St Bartholomew (op cit I, 50-52) **11** 376-377 Estimate of Henry IV (op cit I 414-420) **11** 417-418
- Super, Charles William, (1842-)** American writer, article on "A Decade of Hittite Research," in *American Antiquarian*, Chicago, Recent Hittite discoveries (op cit XL, 175) **2**, 393-394
- Swift, Jonathan, (1667-1745),** English satirist *Works* London 1814 19 vols Description of Elizabeth Villiers (op cit III, 115) **20** 445 Wood's halfpence (op cit VII, 103), **20**, 531
- Swinburne, Algernon Charles, (1837-)** English poet article on "Mary of Scotland" in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Mary's institution for Bothwell (op cit XV 597-599) **10**, 310 311 313, Mary's courage (op cit XV, 600) **10** 365, Estimate of Mary (op cit XV 602) **10** 378-379
- Sybel, Heinrich von, (1817-1895),** German historian see **10** 636 *Die Erhebung Europas gegen Napoleon I*, Munich, 1860 Battle of Easing (op cit 303-307) **14** 553-555 *Historische Zeitschrift*, Munich, 1863 ff Foreign policy of Leopold II (op cit X, 387-390) **14** 504-505
- Sydney, Wm Connor, England and the English in the Fifteenth Century**, London, 1892, 2 vols, Unjust war on Spain (op cit I 327) **10** 300
- Sylvius, see Aeneas Sylvius.**
- Symeon Metaphrastes, (tenth century)** Byzantine hagiographer see **0** 659
- Symes, Rev. J. E., (1847-),** English historian *The French Revolution*, London, 1892, Sans view of the Terror (op cit 134), **12**, 325
- Symmachus, Quintus Aurelius, (fourth century)** Roman orator see **0**, 650
- Symonds, John Addington, (1840-1893)** see **0** 644 English litterateur, *The Age of the Despots, in Renaissance in Italy*, London 1875, Alexander Borgia (op cit 346, 348, 352), **0** 646-647 article on "Italy" in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* Age of Italy's slavery (op cit XIII, 482), **0**, 463, Errors of the monarchy (op cit XIII, 485-486), **0**, 581-582; Problems and leaders (op cit XIII, 487), **0**, 589-592
- Syncellus, see Georgius Syncellus.**

# T

- "T. M." (Thomas Matthews), *The Beginning, Progress, and Conclusion of Bacon's Rebellion*, Washington, 1835 (in *Force's Tracts*, vol. I); Bacon's insurrection (op. cit. 16-18), **23**, 128-129.
- Tacitus**, Caius Cornelius, (ca. 61-ca. 117 A D), Roman historian, see **6**, 650; *Annales, Agricola, Germania, Historiæ*, Venice, 1470; English translation, *The Works of Tacitus*, London, 2 vols., 1598; Felix, the procurator (op. cit. I, 304), **2**, 174; The Christians under Nero (op. cit. I, 423), **2**, 176; **6**, 322; German bibulousness (op. cit. II, 313), **6**, 57; Greatness of Arminius (op. cit. I, 107), **6**, 77; Last days of Tiberius (op. cit. I, 243-246), **6**, 154-156; Messalina (op. cit. I, 265-273), **6**, 171-176; Murder of Claudius (op. cit. I, 311-313), **6**, 178-179; Burrus and Seneca, persecution of Christians (op. cit. I, 385-423), **6**, 194-202; Death of Vitellius (op. cit. II, 93-94), **6**, 230-231; Vespasian's miracles (op. cit. II, 259-260), **6**, 232-233; Rebuilding the capitol (op. cit. II, 235-236), **6**, 240; Disunion of the Britons (op. cit. II, 356), **18**, 4.
- Taillandier**, René Gaspard Ernest, called Saint René, (1817-1879), French author, *Maurice de Saxe*, Paris, 1865; Battle of Lawfeld (op. cit. 324-325), **12**, 43-45; *Histoire de la Jeune Allemagne*, Paris, 1848; Young Germany (op. cit. 92-94), **15**, 356-357.
- Taine**, Hippolyte Adolphe, (1828-1893), French philosopher, *Essai sur Tite-Live*, Paris, 1856; Livy as the lunner of the Romans, spirit of the times (op. cit. 156-202), **6**, 109-115. *Les origines de la France contemporaine, l'ancien régime*, Paris, 1878; The old régime (op. cit. 104-200), **12**, 180-190. *Philosophie de l'art dans les Pays-Bas*, Paris, 1865; Flemish art (op. cit. 121-131), **13**, 595-601, 603-605; Decline of Dutch art (op. cit. 162), **13**, 608-609.
- Talbot**, William Henry Fox, (1500-1877), English photographer and philologist, see **1**, 637.
- Taussig**, Frank William, (1859-), American political economist *The Silver Situation in the United States*, Baltimore, 1892 (in Publications of the American Economy Association), Causes of the passage of the Bland Silver Bill (op. cit. 5), **23**, 476; The Sherman law (op. cit. 50-51), **23**, 482.
- Tavernier**, Jean Baptiste, (1605-1689) French traveller, *Six Voyages*, Paris, 1681, 2 vols., The glory of Aurangzeb (op. cit. II 218 219), **22**, 37-38.
- Taylor**, Bayard, (1825-1878) American traveller, writer, and poet, *School History of Germany*, New York, 1882, Death of Frederick III (op. cit. 315), **14**, 225.
- Taylor**, William Cooke, (1800-1849), English writer, *History of Mohammedanism and Its Sects*, London, 1834, Abu Bekr and Omar (op. cit. 160-172), **8**, 149-151, Omar, Othman and Ali (op. cit. 173-194) **8**, 165-173.
- Tehutmes III** (or Thotmes III), Egyptum king (ca. 1530-ca. 1476 B C), *Inscriptions*, quoted in Maspero's *Histoire ancienne des peuples de l'orient* Exploits and battles (op. cit. 203-205), **1**, 136-138.
- Ténot**, Eugène, (1839-1890), French journalist, *Paris en Décembre, 1871*, Paris, 1865; Injustice of the mixed commissions (op. cit. 285) **13**, 121.
- Terlon**, Hughes de (1620-1690), French diplomatist, *Mémoires*, Paris, 1681, 2 vols.; Charles X crossing the Little Belt (op. cit. I, 137-161), **16**, 336-339.
- Ternaux**, Louis Mortimer, (1807-1872), French historian, *Histoire de la Terreur*, Paris, 1861-1867, 16 vols.; Apology for the people, Charlotte Corday (op. cit. III, 183-194), **12**, 276-278; Execution of Louis XVI (op. cit. V, 487-506), **12**, 293, 294-296.
- Testa**, Giovanni Battista, *History of the War of Frederick I against the Communus of Lombardy*, London, 1877. Surrender of Crema (op. cit. 214), **9**, 52.
- Thackeray**, William Makepeace, (1811-1863), English novelist and humorist, see **22**, 392.
- Thayer**, William Roscoe, (1859-), American author and editor; *Dawn of Italian Independence*, Boston, 1893; Completion of Italian unity (op. cit. II, 413-414), **9**, 616.
- Theal**, George McCall, *History of South Africa*, London, 1889; The community of Lydenburg (op. cit. 33), **22**, 281.
- Themistius**, (ca. 319-ca. 390), Byzantine orator and philosopher, see **6**, 659.
- Theodorus Anagnostes** (Lector), (sixth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 659.
- Theodorus of Cyzicus**, (thirteenth century), Byzantine chronicler, see **6**, 659.
- Theodosius of Syracuse**, (ninth century), Sicilian monk, see **6**, 659.
- Theophanes of Byzantium**, (sixth century), Byzantine historian, see **6**, 659.
- Theophanes Isaurus**, (eighth century), Greek historian, see **6**, 659.
- Theophilus Abbas**, (unknown date), Byzantine writer, see **6**, 660.
- Theophylactus Simocatta**, (ca. 580-630), Greek author, see **6**, 660.
- Thibaudéan**, Antoine Claire, (1765-1854), French revolutionist and historical writer; *Mémoires sur la Convention et le Directoire*, Paris, 1824; The convention and the Terror (op. cit. I, 47-48), **12**, 332-333.

- Thiebault, Dieudonné**, (1733-1807), French littérateur, *Souvenirs de Frédéric le Grand*, Paris, 1804, English translation, *History of Frederick the Great* London, 1805, 2 vols., The Crown Prince Frederick (op cit 114-115), **15**, 150-152
- Thierry, Amédée**, (1797-1878), French historian see **6**, 671, *Récits de l'histoire romaine aux cinquième siècle* Paris, 1860, Fall of the empire (op cit 268-271) **6** 623
- Thierry, Augustin**, (1795-1856), French historian, *Histoire de la conquête de l'Angleterre par les Normands* Paris, 1821-1825 4 vols. English translation *History of the Conquest of England by the Normans*, London, 1840, The Northmen (op cit 21) **14**, 2, Jack (op cit 203), **18** 569
- Thiers, Louis Adolphe**, (1797-1877) French president and historian see **13**, 179-188 *Histoire de la Révolution française*, Paris 1823 1827 10 vols., English translation by T. W. Redhead *History of the French Revolution* London 1845 1 vol. Brienne's retirement (op cit 30), **12** 147, The Revolution begins (op cit 37-47) **12** 161 172 The Pillnitz declaration (op cit 95-97) **12**, 244 247 Republic proclaimed (op cit 186) **12**, 281-283 Estimate of Robespierre (op cit 444) **12** 349 Pichegru conquers Holland (op cit 475-480), **12** 383-387, Peace with Spain (op cit 533) **12** 408 The 12th Vendémiaire (op cit 542) **12** 415, Dissolution of the convention (op cit 544), **12** 416, Moreau's retreat (op cit 607) **12** 432 Bonaparte invades Austria (op cit 638) **12**, 441 Divisions in the Directory (op cit 627) **12** 441 Death of Hoche (op cit 693), **12** 449 450, Napoleon in power (op cit 691-701) **12** 454 Napoleon's proclamation after Abukir (op cit 717) **12** 467, The Directory after Abukir (op cit 718) **12** 469-469 Defense of the Directory (op cit 738) **12** 469, Fall of the Directory (op cit 777), **12**, 459 490 *Histoire du Consulat et de l'Empire* Paris 1845 1862 20 vols. English translation by F. W. Redhead *History of the Consulate and Empire* London 1847, 2 vols. The Peace of Tilset (op cit I 778 779) **12** 561 565, Character of Alexander I (op cit I 192), **17** 443
- Thietmar of Merseburg**, (976 1018) German chronicler see **6** 650
- Thirlwall, Connop**, (1797 1875) English p. and historian see **4** 638 *A History of Greece* London 1848 1845 9 vols., Grecian land and people (op cit I 1 31) **3** 26-32 Great hero tales (op cit I 123-151) **3** 68 76 Culture of the heroic age (op cit I 235 240) **3** 86 91 Ionian liberties Draco (op cit II 14-23) **3** 163 166 National institutions (op cit I 371 393) **3** 167 170 Monarchies and democracies (op cit I 311 312) **3** 175-180 Smaller cities and states (op cit I 412-439) **3** 181-180 After Thermopylae (op cit II 289 292) **3** 327 321 Line of Pericles (op cit III 7 25) **3** 416-423 Pericles' friends accused (op cit III 85 91) **3** 461 464 Platæa surprised (op cit III 114 123) **3** 522 527 Second year of the Peloponnesian War (op cit III 143 147 179-180 193-195) **3** 548 560 Rule of the Thirty in Athens (op cit IV, 177 199) **4** 1 5 8-9 Life at Athens (op cit IV 210 218) **4** 27 27 Aristophanes and Euripides (op cit IV 249 266) **4** 27 32 Spartan Aid (op cit IV 361-397) **4**, 91 91 Agesilaus recalled (op cit IV 391 404) **4** 101 103 Ionia affairs of the Corinthian War (op cit IV 415-430) **4** 111 115 Peace of Antalcidas (op cit IV 431-446) **4** 119 124 Congress at Athens to find ending of Messenia (op cit V 80-108), **4**, 167 176, Alexander's first deeds (op cit VI 88 111) **4** 263 273 Amicus to Isus (op cit VI 159 175) **4** 280 297 Siege of Tyre (op cit VI 188 203) **4** 305 311, Alexander in Egypt (op cit VI 207 214) **4** 311 320 Conquest of India (op cit VII, 1 57) **4** 355 363 Marriage of Greece with Persia (op cit VII 70-82) **4** 373-378, Last days of Alexander (op cit VII 91 108) **4** 388 391 Athens under Alexander (op cit VI, 257 285, VII 131 161) **4** 413 411 Successors of Alexander (op cit VII, 416 431) **4** 422-430 431 Death of Olympias (op cit VII 231) **4** 440-441 Lameian War (op cit VII 164-201) **4** 463 472 End of Perseus (op cit VIII 75-75) **4** 515, Aratus takes Corinth (op cit VIII 111 112) **4** 521 522 Antigonus (op cit VIII, 205 206), **4**, 524-526, Roman conquest of Greece (op cit VIII 433-472), **4**, 545 551
- Thomson, Mowbray**, *The Story of Caunpore* London 1859 Siege of Caunpore (op cit 61-62 66 68 87-89 166 168 208 218) **22** 175 181
- Thomson, Thomas**, English historian collaborator with Macfarlane see *Macfarlane*.
- Thorpe, Benjamin**, (1752-1870) English philologist *Northern Mythology*, London, 1851, 3 vols., Saunhood of Olaf (op cit I 36 38) **16** 71 77
- Thou, Jacques Auguste de**, (1553-1617) French statesman *Historia sui temporis* French translation by Lemassier etc, *Histoire* Paris, 1734 16 vols., Polish embassy in Paris (op cit IV liv 22) **24** 49
- Thouret, Georg**, (1855-), German scholar and author, *Friedrich der Grosse als Musikfreund und Musiker* Berlin 1898, Frederick and his flute (op cit 132-137) **15** 252-253
- Thucydides**, (471-401 B.C.) Greek general and historian see **1** 6-7 **3** 620 622, Συγγραφή, Venice 1502, English translation by Henry Dale *The History of the Grecoan War*, London, 1852, Athens rebuilds her walls (op cit I 53 56) **3** 382-384, The plague at Athens (op cit I 118-134), **3**, 539-545, Naval combats (op cit II 143-159), **3**, 561-565, Revolt of Corcyra (op cit I, 202-211), **3**, 570-575, Sicilian disaster (op cit II, 501-511), **3**, 610-616

- Thwaites, Reuben Gold**, (1853-), American historian, see **23**, 685; *The Colonies 1492-1780*, in *Epochs of American History*, New York, 1891, Indian tribes (op cit 9-12), **22**, 506-507, Physical characteristics of North America (op cit 3-7), **22**, 532-535; French colonies (op cit 246-248), **23**, 65-66, Navigation Acts (op cit 104-106), **23**, 123-124
- Tiberius Claudius Nero**, (42 BC-37 AD), Roman emperor; quoted by Keightley (q v) in *History of Rome to the End of the Republic*, A letter written 32 AD, **8**, 153
- Tiedemann, H.**, Anglo-Dutch journalist, article on "Holland" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Holland since 1915 (op cit XXIX, 298-307), **14**, 59-63
- Tiele, Cornelis Petrus**, (1830-1902), Dutch orientalist, see **1**, 637, *Babylonisch-Assyrische Geschichte*, Gotha, 1886; Tiglathpileser III and Sennacherib IV (op cit 217-224), **1**, 391-396; Sargon II (op cit 238-249), **1**, 397-403, Sennacherib (op cit 285-310), **1**, 406-416, Esarhaddon (op cit 325-341), **1**, 419-425, Ashurbanipal (op cit 351-366), 376-386, 390-399), **1**, 425-437, Fall of Assyria (op cit 400-412), **1**, 440-445; Ishtar and the flood myth (op cit 535-536), **1**, 530, Babylonian religion (op cit 555), **1**, 532, origin of Babylonian culture (op cit 485-490), **1**, 534-536, literature and science (op cit 557), **1**, 536-539, art (op cit 553), **1**, 543, 545, 549
- Tillemont, Sébastien le Nain de**, (1637-1695), French ecclesiastical historian, *Histoire des Empereurs et des autres princes qui ont régné pendant les six premiers siècles de l'Eglise*, Paris, 1691-1738, 6 vols., Death of Stilicho and Eucher (op cit V 562-563), **6**, 549-549
- Times**, London, Battle of the Alma (op cit September, 1854), **17**, 568-570; Accession of Mulai Abdul Aziz (op cit Editorial, June 10th 1901), **24** 473-475
- Tsitungh, I.**, Japanese translator, see *Annales des Empereurs du Japon*
- Tocqueville, Alexis Cléral de**, (1805-1859), French sociologist, *Histoire philosophique du règne de Louis XV*, Paris, 1846, 2 vols., Portrait of Fleury (op cit I 326-337), **12**, 26-27; Fall of the parliaments (op cit II 467-459), **12**, 100-105
- Tooke, Thomas**, (1774-1854) British economist, *A History of Prices* London, 1838-1857, 6 vols., Commerce in 1816 and depression (op cit II, 8, 12), **21**, 159
- Toreno, José Maria Queypo de Llano Ruiz de Saravia**, Count of, (1746-1943), Spanish historian, *Historia del levantamiento guerra y revolución de España*, Madrid, 1848, 4 vols., Roy al family at Bayonne (op cit I 137-145) **10**, 333-335
- Torfaus (Torfaeus or Torfason), Thormodr**, (1636-1719) Icelandic scholar, see **16** 504
- Toro, Gaspar**, Spanish-American historian, *Compendio de historia de Chile*, Paris, 1879, General revolt of Spanish-American colonies **23**, 551-553
- Tott, François de**, (1733-1793) French soldier, *Mémoires sur les Turcs et les Tatars* Amsterdam, 1784; Emin Pasha (op cit III, 14) **24** 416-417
- Toulongeon, Emmanuel, Vicomte de**, (1749-1812), French historian *Histoire de France depuis la Révolution de 1789*, Paris, 1801-1810, 7 vols., The triumvirate (op cit 55, 61), **12** 244.
- Tout, Thomas Frederick**, (1855-) English historian *Laysan The Reign of Henry III* **18**, 356-362; *Edward I*, London, 1893, Edward's work (op cit 59) **18** 390, The Balliol suit (op cit 174), **18**, 404, government of Scotland (op cit 216) **21**, 84
- Trajan, Marcus Ulpius**, (53-117 AD) Roman Emperor, *Letter to Pliny*, in *Pliny's Epistolar Libri X*, The charges against Christians (op cit bk X, letter 96) **6** 277
- Treitschke, Heinrich von**, (1834-), German historian, see **15**, 637, *Deutsche Geschichte in 19 Jahrhundert*, Leipzig 1878-1895 5 vols., Scharnhorst reorganises the army (op cit I, 289-294), **15**, 300-303, Prussian diets (op cit III 361-371), **15**, 394-402 *Lehs Jahre deutscher Kämpfe*, 1866-1874, Berlin 1874, Prophecy as to a constitution (op cit 90-107), **15**, 495 *Gustav Adolf und Deutschlands Freiheit* Leipzig, 1895, Gustavus Adolphus and the Thirty Years' War (op cit 9-16), **16** 322-325
- Trevelyan, Sir George Otto**, (1834-) English author and statesman see **22** 392
- Trotter, Sir Henry**, (1841-), British soldier and diplomat article on "Rumania" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica* Ostracism of Jews (op cit XXII, 315), **24**, 154-155
- Trotter, Lionel James**, (1827-), English soldier and author, *History of India under Queen Victoria*, London, 1886; Lawrence and the Bhutan War (op cit 383-384), **22**, 204-205
- Tschudi, Agidius**, (1505-1572), Swiss historian see **17**, 54
- Tsountas, Chrestos**, in collaboration with Manatt, J. Irving, *The Mycenaean Age*, Boston, 1897, The problems of Mycenæ (op cit 316-346), **3** 52-65
- Turgenev, Nikolai Ivanovitch**, (1790-1871), Russian historian, *La Russie et les Russes*, Paris, 1847, 3 vols., Influence of Tatar domination (op cit III, 369-375), **17**, 163-164, Secret societies (op cit I, 170-175), **17**, 514-515
- Turnbull, J. W.**, article on "Natal" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Early history of Natal (op cit XVII, 242), **22**, 318
- Turner, Sharon**, (1768-1847), English historian, *History of the Anglo-Saxons*, London, 1852, 3 vols.; Edgar's reign (op cit III, 186), **18**, 109-110, *History of England During the Middle Ages*, London, 1853, 4 vols.; Rollo (op cit II, 58-59), **18**, 134-135
- Twysden, Roger**, (1597-1672), English antiquary, *The Government of England*, edited by J. M. Kemble for the Camden Society, London, 1849, Saxon principle of freedom (op cit 61), **18**, 348; Twysden's flight from England (op cit Editor's introduction, lxx), **20**, 2-3.



- Tyler, James Endell, (1789-1851), English divine, *Henry of Monmouth*, London, 1838, 2 vols, *Henry's clemency* (op cit. II, 176), 11, 173
- Tytler, Patrick Fraser, (1791-1849), Scottish historian, *History of Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1866, 10 vols; *Mary Stuart and England* (op cit. VI, 219, 221), 19 287, *Policy of the Guises* (op cit. VI, 199), 19 287, *Elizabeth's effort to capture Mary* (op cit. VI, 235), 19 289-290, *Estimate of Robert Bruce* (op cit. I 359-363) 21 119 121 *Edward's measures in Scotland* (op cit. II, 31) 21 153, *Desolation of Scotland* (op cit. II, 59), 21, 138, *Revival of Scotland* (op cit. II 37) 21 144, *First religious persecutions* (op cit. III 142-143), 21 169, *Estimate of James I* (op cit. III 270-275) 21 178-180, *Estimate of James III* (op cit. IV, 278-285) 21, 199 201 *Albany's second regency* (op cit. V, 123 seq.), 21, 229-231, *Lords of the Congregation* (op cit. VI, 83 86), 21, 249-251

## U

- Ubaldo, Petriccio, (ca 1524-ca 1600), Italian artist and writer, *MS D description of England*, *Queen Elizabeth's humility before Edward VI* 19 208
- Una, (ca 3200 B.C.) Assyrian statesman under King Pepi. Inscription quoted in Birch's *Records of the Past* *Achievements of Una* (op cit. II 2 8) 1 102 103
- Universal History from the Earliest Accounts to the Present Time, London 1799, 42 vols; *The Melusidae* (op cit. VIII 107 131) 4 552 557 559 560
- Uettermödt zu Scharffenberg, L. W. S., *Ernest Graf zu Mansfeld*, Gotha, 1867, *Death of Mansfeld* (op cit. 705-708), 14 341

## V

- Valesius, (Valois, Adrien de), (1607-1692) French historian see 6 651
- Vambéry, Arminius, (1832) Hungarian orientalist and historian *essay on Turkey in the nineteenth century*, 24, 425-436
- Vandal, Albert, (1853) French historian *Vap in the French I Paris 1893-1896* 3 vols; *Sweden and the Continental system* *Bernadotte's election* (op cit. II, 445-469), 19 437-465
- Varillas, Antonio, (1624-1696) French historian, *Politique de Ferdinand* *Greatness of Ferdinand* (op cit. liv 3 disc 10) 19 195
- Varnhagen von Ense, Karl August, (1750-1854) German prose-writer, *Leben der Königin von Preussen Sophie Charlotte* Berlin 1837 quoted by Ingworth von Summern (q.v.) in *Oesterreich* *Portrait of Archduke Charles* 14 518-517
- Vasari, Giorgio, (1511-1574) Italian architect painter and writer on art *La vite dei pittori, scultori e architetti* English translation by Mrs J Foster *Life of the Most Eminent Painters Sculptors and Architects* London 1850, 5 vols, *Estimate of fifteenth century art* (op cit. I 309-312 366), 9 393 396
- Vasquez, see Coronado, Vasquez de
- Vaughan, Robert, (1795-1865) English Independent clergyman and historian *The History of England under the House of Stuart* London 1840 2 vols, *James I and Somerset* (op cit. I 93-94), 19 497-498, *Commerce and culture under James I* (op cit. I, 185-201, 167-184), 19 516-533, *Stratford's sentence* (op cit. I 340) 19 592, *The agitator* (op cit. I 425-438) 20 46 51 *Charles's intrigues* (op cit. I 447-456) 21, 56-62, *Treaty of Newport* (op cit. I, 459-460) 20 67-69 *Culture of the Republican period* (op cit. II, 562-570) 20, 215-220, *Protestant proscription* (op cit. II 665) 20 279 *Country party* (op cit. II, 666-667) 20 281, *King's parliament* (op cit. II, 873) 20 382-393, *Judge's decision on the dispensing power* (op cit. II 875) 20 393 394, *Declaration of Indulgence, trial of bishops* (op cit. II 894-906) 20 394-399 408, *The king's isolation* (op cit. II 907-908) 20 404-405 *The united provinces* (op cit. II 908-909), 20 405-406, *Flight and return of James II* (op cit. II, 916-917), 20 410, *Accession of William and Mary* (op cit. II, 919) 20 413, *Tyrannies under Sharp, Burnet, and Lauderdale* (op cit. II, 732-742) 21 299-305
- Vaulabelle, Achille Tenaile de, (1799-1879), French historian, *Jugny-Waterloo*, 1815, Paris, 1866, *Wellington's position at Waterloo* (op cit. 87) 12 639
- Vehse, Karl Eduard, (1802-1870), German historian *Geschichte des preussischen Hofes und Adels* (in *Geschichte der deutschen Höfe seit der Reformation* Hamburg, 1851-1855), *Queen Louise as a political influence* (op cit. 162-168), 16 298-300

- Vergil, Polydore**, (ca. 1505-1550), Italian chronicler; *Anglica historia Libri XXVII*, Leyden, 1651, English translation, pub. by the Camden Society, *Polydore Vergil's English History*, London, 1846; Prince Edward at Tewkesbury (op cit 152), 18, 597; Richard III at Richmond (op cit 227), 18, 622; Clifford and Perkin Warbeck (op cit 585), 19, 29
- Verrazzano, Giovanni da**, (ca. 1480-ca. 1527) Italian navigator, *Letter to the King of France* translated by J. G. Cogswell for the New York Historical Society, New York, 1841, The voyage of 1524, 22, 458-463
- Verri, Pietro**, (1728-1797), Italian author and political economist, *Storia di Milano* Florence 2 vols 1851, The alleged Swiss treachery (op cit II, 102), 16, 616
- Vertot d'Aubœuf, René Aubert de**, (1655-1735) French ecclesiastic and historian, see 10 655
- Viardot, Louis**, (1800-1883) French author, *Histoire des Arabes et des Maures d'Espagne*, Paris 1851 2 vols, Influence of Arabs on European civilisation (op cit II, 167-184), 8 276-283
- Victor, Sextus Aurelius**, (fourth century A D.), Latin writer, see 6, 651
- Victring**, see Johann von Victring.
- Vie de Saint Louis**, par le confesseur de la reine Marguérite in Bouquet's *Historiens de Gaules et de la France* vol XX Paris 1840, Death of Saint Louis (op cit 121) 11 62
- Viel-Castel, Charles Louis Gaspard Gabriel de Salviac, Baron**, (1800-1887) French historian, *Histoire de la Restauration* Paris, 1860-1879, 20 vols, Napoleon's return to Paris (op cit II 361-371) 12 623-624
- Viesseux, A.**, *History of Switzerland* London, 1846 German and Burgundian, Helvetia (op cit 18-21) 16 536 538, The free cities and the empire (op cit 36 37) 16 542-543, Lucerne (op cit 53-54), 16 566 567 Zurich Glarus Zug and Bern (op cit 56-62) 16 571-575, Confederacy strengthened (op cit 63 64) 16 578-579 Events 1402 1464 (op cit 80-95), 16 561 593 Events 1495-1521 (op cit 105 116) 16 611-620, The Reformation (op cit 117-120, 126 168), 16 623-624 626-649, Federal relations (op cit 209-212), 17 13-14
- Villani, Giovanni**, (1250-1348) Italian historian see 9 644 *Historia florentina ab anno 1249* continued by Matteo and L. Villani Milan 1802-1846 5 vols Repel of sumptuary laws (op cit VI 21) 9 137 Portrait of Caccioppio (op cit VI 121 122) 9 151 1b plague (op cit VIII, 210) 9 173 Versatility of Dante (op cit V, 135-137) 9 149 190 Allied with Florence (op cit VII 107 108) 9 504
- Villari, Pasquale**, (1827-) Italian historian see 9 615 article on 'Pisa' in the *Encyclopedia Britannica* Early wars of Pisa (op cit XIX 119) 9 36
- Villars, Claude Louis Hector, Duke de**, (1633-1731) French general *Mémoires* in *Collection des Mémoires par Pétit et Monmerque* Paris, 1828, Peace of Utrecht (op cit LXIX 429) 14 417
- Villavicencio, Manuel**, *Guayana de la Republica del Ecuador*, New York, 1858, Early history of Ecuador (op cit 1 26) 23 538 539 541
- Villehardouin, Geoffroy de**, (d. 1213) French historian see 13 218, *The Chronicle of Villehardouin* London 1829, The crusaders at Venice (op cit 12 13) 8 414, The crusaders before Constantinople (op cit 56 57) 8 415
- Villemain, Abel François**, (1790-1870) French historian and critic, *Cours de littérature française* Paris 1840 6 vols, Joinville's narrative (op cit I 432) 11 72
- Vincent, Thomas**, (d. 1671) English clergyman *Great Terrible Plague in the City of Plague and Fire* quoted by Knizht (q.v.) in *History of England* The London plague 20 250-251
- Vinci, Leonardo da**, (1452-1519) Italian painter and author see 9 395 398 *The Later Works of Leonardo da Vinci* London, 1853 2 vols, Letter to Ludovico il Moro (op cit II 295 398), 9 396 397
- Vinsauf, Geoffrey de**, (d. ca. 1215) English poet and rhetorician *Itinerarium peregrinorum et gesta regis Ricardi* English translation in *Chronicles of the Crusades* London, 1848 (The work by an alleged companion of Richard, has been found to be largely a translation of *Le geste de la guerre sainte* by the jongleur and crusader Ambroge), Siege of Acre (op cit 111-112) 8 393 394 Richard Lionheart at Joppa (op cit 315-329), 8 397-402, Richard butchers his prisoners (op cit 222), 18 312, The host of pagans (op cit 237), 18 312
- Virchow, Rudolf**, (1821-1902) German anthropologist, Letter prefixed to *Les Proto-helvètes* by Victor Gross, Berlin 1893, High civilisation among the lake dwellers (op cit vi-vii) 16 528
- Vitalis**, see Ordericus Vitalis
- Vivenot, A. E. von**, *Herzog Albrecht von Sachsen-Teschen als Reichsfeldmarschall*, Vienna 1864-1866, 2 vols, The elector of Mainz and Dalberg (op cit I 351), 18, 276
- Vladimir Monomakh**, Russian emperor 1113 1125, *Instruction to His Sons*, quoted in Karamzin's *Istoriya gosudarstva rossiyskago* Advice to his children (op cit II, 152-156), 17, 127-129
- Voiture, Vincent**, (1598-1648), French poet, *Œuvres Lettres et Poésies*, Paris, 1853, 2 vols, Indolence of the peasants (op cit I, 153), 10 264
- Volney, Constantin François, Count de**, (1757-1820), French author, *Voyage en Syrie et en Egypte*, Paris, 1787, 2 vols, Locusts in Palestine (op cit I, 277), 2, 47-48.

**Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de, (1694-1778), French philosopher and miscellaneous writer, *Fesat sur les mœurs et l'esprit des nations, in Œuvres complètes de Voltaire* Paris 1824 1532 97 vols, Justice of Medicine title (op cit XXII 102) 9 350, 1ho Auto da Fé (op cit XXII 451), 10 591 Characterisation of the sixteenth century (op cit XXII 199) 11 351 *Le siècle de Louis XIV, in Œuvres complètes* Victoria of Condé (op cit XX 329-334), 11 494-496 Marinn's policy (op cit XXV, 336 342), 11, 497-501, The Ironade (op cit XXV 365-371) 11 510-512, Second exile of Marinn (op cit XXV 377-379) 11, 513 514 Court of the grand monarch (op cit XXVI, 275-276, 299 313 320-322 329-330 335 338 350 362), 11 550-561 Battle of Steenlerke (op cit XXVI 74-76), 11, 605-606 *Histoire de Charles XII* Paris 1731 in *Œuvres complètes* Charles XII and the elector (op cit XXV 164-165), 16 134 *Histoire de l'empire de Russie sous Pierre le Grand*, Paris 1804 in *Œuvres complètes* Poor omen for Peter's success (op cit XXXI 3) 17 249 Peter at the Austrian birth-day (op cit XXXI 115 116) 17 264 265, The plan of ecclesiastical union (op cit XXXI 340) 17 299**

**Vuillemin de Fribourg, se Guillemin**

**Vuillemin, Louis, (1797-1870) Swiss historian see 17 54 *Histoire de la république suisse* 1875 1876 2 vols, Battle of Sempach (op cit I 164 165) 16 576 578 Burgundian War (op cit I 233 282), 16, 594-606, Sonderbund War (op cit II 351 354) 17 39-41,**

## W

Wahl, Maurice, *J Alqtric* Paris 1897 War with Algeria (op cit 10 118) **13** 42 44  
Waltz, George, 1813 1886) German historian sec **16** 505 *Kur Schluß ; H lste nisch*  
*Earl y lcht* Karl 1861 The Schl wlg Holstein Question (p cit 16) 156) **15**  
413 1 2  
Walafried Strabus, (ninth century) German monk sec **6** 651  
Waldseemüller, Martin (Hydrographer, (1770 1813) German geographer *C mnyfite*  
In *l t St D D d t l o t* The naming of America (p cit op. IX) **22** 111  
Walker, Clement, (1851 1914) Presbyterian and political writer *Th H p Cnt*  
*It l t r r* *ll St ght II* Found n b l q u e l l y k a u g h t l y *l* in  
*II l t g o l l p l u t* The women's petition **20**, 93  
Wallace, Alfred Russell, (1821 ) English naturalist and traveller, *Australis*, *Indn*,  
1871) The Mione (p cit 561 568) **22** 263 264  
Wallace, Sir Donald Mackenzie, (1841 ) British journalist and traveller sec **17** 70 *J u r*  
London 1877 2 vols The Futus (op cit II 63) **17** 131, Futu dominu n (p  
cit II 64 66 68 70) **17** 137 138 161 161 article on Egypt in the *Trig l p o l a*  
*Br l t n e* Internal reformation of Egypt p cit XXXII 705 707) **24** 161-166  
article on Russian History in the *l l p n a h e Br t n n n c a* Recent navy policy of  
Alexand r III (p cit XXXII 347 349) **17** 610 611 Accession of Nicholas II (op  
cit XXXII 349 350) **17** 617 619  
Wallon, Henri Alexandre, (1812 ) French historian and politician *S n t I o u s d e s o n t m p r*  
Paris 1875 2 vols The goodie s of St Louis (p cit 51 71) 11 61 67  
Walpole, Horace, 1717 1797) English writer *M r y* of the *R y n* of Geny II, quoted  
by P H Stanhope (p r) in *H l t o r y* of *l n g l a n d* The vance of George II **30** 559 The  
death of Louis **20** 566  
Walpole, Sir Spencer, (1839 1907), English historian sec **22** 393 *A H l t o r y* of *E n g l n d*  
*f r o m t h e C n l u s s i o n* of *t h e G r e a t W r r* in 181 London 1876 1886 6 vols The Reform  
Bill (op cit III, 245) **21** 547, *R t r b u t i o n* on the Sepoys (op cit VI 309 310) **22**  
184, *A c h i e v e m e n t s* of the East India Company (p cit VI 321 322) **22** 300, *I n t u l t e*  
to Cunningham (op cit VI, 324) **22** 303 *A u s t r a l i a n* wool (op cit VI 353 356) **22** 339  
210 *N e w Z e a l a n d* (op cit VI 363 364) **22** 262 263 article on "English History in  
the *N y l p a d i a B i t a n n n c* Accession of Queen Victoria (op cit XXVIII 219) **21**  
584 585 *I n s t a n t i o n* in Canada (op cit XXVIII, 219) **21** 592, *F l s c a l* policy (op cit  
XXVIII, 219 221) **21** 598 601, Russell's ministry to Palmerston's op cit XXVIII  
222 229) **21**, 605 617 *H l t a* century of *p r s s* s (op cit XXVIII, 228 241) **21** 615  
604, *A r e t r o s p e c t* (op cit XXVIII 245 246) **21** 6 7 6 5  
Walsingham, Thomas, (d ca 1522), English monk. *H l t o r i a A n g l i c a n a* London 1863, 2 vols  
(in Rolls Series) Was Tyler's hostility to lawyers (op cit I 464) **18** 490, Hatley  
Field (op cit II, 257), **18**, 523, Effect of Battle of Bannockburn (op cit I, 443), **21**,  
103  
War (The) of the Goodhill with the Gaul, Irish text with translations, edited by James Hen-  
thorne Todd D.D. (a founder of the Irish Archaeological Society,) in the *Rolls Series*,  
London, 1867 (perhaps written by MacLieg, who died 1016), the Danes invade Ireland  
(op cit 49), **21**, 449

- Warkworth, John**, (d. 1500), English scholar; *A Chronicle of the First Thirteen Years of the Reign of Edward IV*, edited by J O Halliwell, Camden Society, London, 1879; Prince Edward's death at Tewkesbury (op cit 18), **13**, 597, Death of Henry VI (op cit 21), **13**, 598
- Warnkoenig, Leopold August**, (1794-1866), German jurist; *Histoire des Carolingiens*, in collaboration with P A F Gérard, Brussels, 1862, 2 vols., Belgium under the Romans (op cit I, 1-19), **13**, 308-309 *Flandrische Staats- und Rechtsgeschichte*, Tübingen, 1835-1842, 3 vols.; The Keure (op cit I, 391), **13**, 313.
- Warwick, Philip**, (1608-1683), English soldier, *Memoirs of Charles I*, London, 1701; Execution of Strafford (op cit 179), **19**, 591; Astley's prayer at Edgehill (op cit 252), **20**, 7, Newcastle and Rupert (op cit 268), **20**, 14, The Scotch sell the king (op cit 324), **20**, 44, A bad omen (op cit 350), **20**, 73
- Washington, George**, (1732-1799) first president of United States, *The Writings of George Washington* New York, 1837, 12 vols., The murder of Junonville (op cit II, 464), **23** 202, Braddock's contempt for Americans (op cit II 77), **23** 208, Braddock's defeat in a letter to Mrs Washington (op cit II, 87), **23**, 209, Letter to Congress January 4th, 1776 (op cit III, 221) **23** 248
- Watson, Robert**, (1730-1780) Scottish historian *History of the Reign of Philip II*, London, 1777 1839, Philip's imprudences (op cit 535-537) **10** 259-260
- Weber, Georg**, (1808-1883) German historian see **15**, 637, *Allgemeine Weltgeschichte*, Leipzig, 1857-1880, 15 vols., Mesopotamia (op cit I 377-340) **1**, 335-342, Hebrew dominions (op cit III 302-310) **2** 159-163, Phœnician influence (op cit I, 488-491) **2** 353-355, India (op cit I 196-202), **2** 151-154, Reign of Brahmanism (op cit I 154-196), **2**, 525-529, Epaminondas and Pelopidas (op cit II 421-435) **4**, 185 191 194-201, Ætolian and Achaean leagues (op cit III, 311 322) **4** 516 521, 522 523, The Roman Empire and the provinces (op cit IV 8 24) **6** 25-42 Germans against Romans (op cit IV, 82-101) **6** 59-64 65-77, Augustus named imperator (op cit IV 2-8), **6**, 86-91, Last years of Augustus (op cit IV 25 34), **6** 116-120 Lombard kings (op cit V, 286-290) **7** 145-147, Life of Mohammed (op cit V 13 36) **8** 113-132 Liberation of Italy (op cit V 287 315-329 773) **9** 573 611 612 614, Early history of Castile (op cit VI, 511-544), **10** 15 50 Early history of Aragon (op cit IX 431-436) **10**, 50-52, Spanish orders of knighthood (op cit VII 522 530), **10**, 54-62 Alfonso the Learned and his successors (op cit VII, 531-534) **10** 65-71 72-73, James the Conqueror (op cit VII, 538-542) **10** 93-95, 98-99, Events 1356 1414 (op cit VIII 78-83, IX 431-436), **10**, 104 106-113, Henry of Trastámara Henry III (op cit VIII, 98-102), **10**, 115-116, 119-121, Nelson and the Naples atrocities (op cit XIV 19), **12**, 351, Eighteenth century culture (op cit XIII 600) **15**, 334, Faust (op cit XIII 635-636) **15** 345-347, Kunt (op cit XIII 696-697), **15**, 349 350, Richter (op cit XIII 617-650), **15** 354-356, The Karlish D cru's (op cit XIV 663 670), **15**, 372-375, Purification of the diet (op cit XIV 671 672 XV, 214 215) **15**, 389-390, Withdrawal of Humboldt (op cit XV, 652) **15** 391, Selim and Shah Jahan (op cit XIII 313-314), **22**, 32 33, Venezuela and Colombia (op cit XV, 837-838), **23** 597, 601-602, Peru (op cit XV, 840-842), **23** 604, Chili (op cit XV 846), **23**, 609-610, Bolivia (op cit XV, 843), **23** 612 Fréudor (op cit XV, 838), **23**, 616, European invasion (op cit XV, 823), **23**, 630, Republic divided (op cit XV 836), **23** 640-651, Second partition of Poland (op cit XIII 547-591) **24** 88-91, The Petchenegs (op cit V, 549) **24** 130 The Slavs in Greece (op cit VI 465-466), **24**, 222-223, Algeria (op cit XV, 657-658), **24**, 484-485, Land and people of China (op cit I, 33-60), **24**, 523-531
- Webster, Daniel**, (1782-1852), American statesman, *Speech in Reply to Hayne*, pamphlet New York 1830, On the American Constitution (op cit 47) **23** 296
- Wehofer, D P. Thomas M**, *Untersuchungen zur altchristlichen Epistolographie*, Greek and Semitic poetry (op cit 16) **2**, 225
- Weiss, Johann Baptist**, (1820-1899) Austrian historian, *Maria Theresia und der Oesterreichische Erbfolgekrieg*, Vienna, 1864, Europe in league against Austria (op cit 50-59), **15** 165-169
- Wellesley, Arthur**, see Wellington.
- Weilhausen, Julius**, (1841-) German oriental and biblical scholar; essay on *Tribal Life of the Epic Period*, **8**, 284-293
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley**, Duke of, 1769-1816 English general, *Second Supplementary Dispatches*, Letter to Sindhia (op cit II, 361), **22**, 119, Battle of Assaye (op cit II, 361), **22**, 120 Letter quoted in the *Quarterly Review*, vol. XCII, Success at Assaye (op cit 513) **22**, 120
- Wenzelburger, K. T.**, *Geschichte der Niederlande*, Gotha, 1879, 2 vols.; Wars of the Gods and Hooks (op cit I 222-226), **13** 337-338
- Werner, Karl**, (1821-1888), Austrian theologian, *Kaiser Franz, in Oesterreichische Geschichte für das Volk*, Vienna, 1866, Defection of Prussia and third partition of Poland (op cit 75-87), **14**, 500-511
- Wertheimer, Eduard**, *Geschichte Oesterreichs und Ungarns*, Budapest, 1884-1892, 2 vols., Metternich and the Peace of Schönbrunn (op cit II, 431-434), **14**, 560-561.

Wet, Christian de, see De Wet.

Wetzer and Welte, *Kirchenlexikon*, see Brück, H.

Wheaton, Henry, (1785-1848), American diplomatist, lawyer, and publicist *History of the Northmen*, London, 1831, Followers of Odin (op cit 119), 18 6 The blades (op cit 53), 18 82, Iceland (op cit 32-63), 18 121-132, see also Crichton

Wheeler, Benjamin Ide, (1854-) American philologist see 4 638, *Alexander the Great*, New York 1900, The true glory of Alexander (op cit 495-501), 4, 409

White, James, (1785-1862) English clergyman and author *History of France, from the Earliest Times to 1846* London 1859, Charles the Wise (op cit 122-123) 11 143 Du Guesclin (op cit 125-136) 11, 147-150 152-154 Last years of Charles VII (op cit 188-189) 11, 242 Relations with the church (op cit 192 195) 11 249 250, Political intrigues (op cit 196-198) 11 253-254 Francis I wars with Charles V (op cit 249 270), 11, 332-335, Persecutions and marriages (op cit 272-280) 11 339 343, Charles IX (op cit 296 300) 11 356-357 Henry III (op cit 309-315 317-320) 11 382-398 393-394, Henry IV (op cit 321-322 329) 11 397 399-401 404-405 Foreign affairs (op cit 433) 12 22 Treaty of Vienna (op cit 443-445) 12 29-30 War in India (op cit 453-455) 12 47-48 Louis XVI (op cit 465-466) 12 123-124, The American War (op cit 471 474) 12 131 133 Return of the Bourbons (op cit 575-576) 12 618 Growth of opposition (op cit 577 584) 12 621-62 The turbanes in Europe (op cit 594-595) 13 25 Louis XVIII (op cit 597 598) 13 30, Funeral of Richelieu could battle of Navarino (op cit 601-602) 13 39 Louis Philippe (op cit 615-616) 13 76 79 *History of England from the Death of James II to 1830* London, 1860 Azucola (op cit 19 25) 18 17 19 Anglo-Saxon conquest (op cit 33 37) 18, 31 33 Alfred (op cit 624) 18 90 Richard the Lionhearted (op cit 211 213) 18 30, 307 308 James I (op cit 503-516) 19 460 471 473-474 475-477 174-480, The favourites (op cit 521 526) 19 49-497 Essays of Charles II (op cit 514) 19 565 The Young Pretender (op cit 609-705) 20 562 565 George II (op cit 711) 20 535 Victories in America (op cit 711 714) 20 581 590

White, John, (1570-1615) English divine *Works* London 1624 Dissoluteness of the time of James I (op cit 10 24 35) 19 22

Whitelocke, Bulstrode, (1600-1671) English statesman and historian, *Memoirs of English Affairs* London 1682 Failure of the Scotch attempt (op cit 15) 19 567 Imprachment of Berkeley (op cit 39) 19 584 Indemnity of Strafford (op cit 12) 19 586 Estimate of Strafford (op cit 44) 19 591 Dread of civil war (op cit 58) 19 626-627 Purchase of the king (op cit 2 3) 20 30 Disgust with the Commonwealth (op cit 601) 20 155 159

Wiedemann, Alfred, (1856-) *Ägyptische Geschichte* (Gotha 1884, The first dynasty (op cit 162 173) 1 90 92

Wiegand, Wilhelm, (1851-) German historian *Frihrh der Groc im Urteil der Nachwelt* Strassburg 1888 Estimate of Frederick (op cit 111) 15 22, 236

Wiener Zeitung, (anonymous article) Contemporary estimate of the March Revolution (op cit March 1848), 14 31 32

Wietersheim, Eduard von, (1751-1805) Saxon statesman *Geschichte der Verurkundung* Leipzig 1860 1881 2 vols Review of the barbarian advance (op cit II 313 350) 6 618-622

Wilamowitz-Möllendorff, Ulrich von, (1849-) German classical scholar essay on *The Development of the Hellenic Spirit*, 4 587-613

Wilhelmine von Bayreuth, (1709-1758) Prussian princess *Memoires depuis l'année 1711-1742* Brunswick 1810, Paris 1811 Evenings at Sanssouci (op cit 326-327) 15 249

Wilken, Friedrich, (1777-1840) German historian *Geschichte der Kreuzzüge* Leipzig, 1807-1832 7 vols Description of Peter and William (op cit I 154) 8 318

Wilkinson, Sir John Gardner, (1797-1875) English Egyptologist see 1 304 *Popular Account of the Ancient Egyptians* London 1853 2 vols, Prerogatives of the king (op cit I, 310-326), 1, 199-205, Battle methods (op cit I 357 390 404-409 409-115), 1, 205-208 Honours of the people (op cit I 8 16) 1 211 218 Worship of Amon (op cit I 284-296) 1 232-236 Egyptian culture (op cit 263 303) 1 211-219

William, or Guillaume, le Breton, (d ca 1226) French chaplain and historian *Gesta Philipp Augusti*, quoted by V Duruy (q v) in *Histoire de France* Battle of Bouvines 11, 54 55

William of Poitiers, (ca 1087), Norman priest and chronicler *Gesta Willielmi ducis Normannorum et regis Angliæ 1035-1067* in J A Giles *Scriptor rerum gestarum Willielmi Conquestore*, Caixton Society, London, 1845 Bravery of the English (op cit 134), 18, 156

William, Archbishop of Tyre, (ca 1137-1193) Syrian historian *Historia rerum in partibus transmarinis*, in Migne's *Patrologia Lat*, vol 201, Laits of the crusades (op cit 223), 8, 492

Williams, Henry Smith, (1863-), American historian see 1 613-626 and 6 316-319 *The History of the Art of Writing*, London and New York, 1902 4 vols, The riddle of the sphinx (op cit I, ch 2), 1, 251-257, and other citations from the same work *The Story*

- of *Nineteenth Century Science*, New York, 1900, Lavoisier (op cit 32-33) **12**, 121 Prefatory essay on "The Influence of Modern Research on the Scope of World History" in the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, Assyrian sculpture and the evolution of art (op cit XXVII pp xviii-xx), **1** 558-562
- Wilson, Arthur, (d 1642), English author, *The Life and Times of James I*, London, 1653, James I's sense of humour (op cit 104 218 219), **19** 512 513
- Wilson, Henry, (1812-1875), American statesman, *History of the Rise and Fall of the Slave Power in America*, Boston 1875 3 vols, Death of Lincoln (op cit III, 589), **23**, 459, Johnson's policy (op cit III 593-594), **23**, 460
- Wilson, Horace Hayman, (1746-1860) English orientalist, Notes and continuation of James Mills *History of British India* London, 1858 10 vols, Soul transmigration (op cit I, 299 302), **2** 533-535, The army decimated by cholera (op cit VII 178-179), **22**, 127-129 Conquest of Ceylon (op cit VIII 61-69) **22** 129-132 Early history of Sumatra (op cit VII 152-155) **22** 146 Origin of the Sikhs (op cit VII 73-75) **22** 150 151
- Wilson, John, (1785-1854) English essayist and poet (pseudonym Christopher North) *History of Switzerland* London 1852 Aspect of the country (op cit 1-3) **16** 519 520 Conflicts with Rome (op cit 3-23) **16** 529-536 Dissensions in the empire (op cit 24 34) **16** 534 540 War with Austria (op cit 68-69) **16** 567 568 Hans Waldmann (p cit 165 167) **16** 610-611 Villmergen War (op cit 257 268) **16** 656 662 Lighten the century (p cit 273-314) **17** 1 13 14 23 Events 1799-1823 (op cit 315-334) **17** 26 36
- Wilson, Sir Robert Thomas, (1777-1849) English general *Narrative of Events Which Occurred in 1812 During the Russian Invasion* London 1860 The Russians torture their French prisoners (op cit 256-259) **12** 592
- Wilson, Woodrow, (1856-) American historian *Drum and Bugle* London and New York 1893, in *Epochs of American History* The new Jacksonian era (p cit 2 20) **23** 353-355; Early abolition sentiment (op cit 166 167) **23** 374 379 Class compromise proposals (op cit 169-172), **23**, 379-380 381 383 Fugitive Slave Law (op cit 174-178), **23** 387-388 Douglas' proposal (op cit 184) **23** 392 The Know Nothing (op cit 187) **23**, 395-396, Dred Scott decision (p cit 197 199) **23** 401 402 Lincoln Douglas debate (op cit 201 202) **23** 403 404 Andrew Johnson (op cit 257 258), **23** 460 Johnson's policy (op cit 265 266 274) **23** 464 466 Riots in Louisiana (op cit 276 277) **23** 470 *A History of the American People* New York 1902 5 vols Estimate of Hayes (op cit V 149-151) **23** 474
- Winckler, Hugo, (1863-) German orientalist *Geographie und Geschichte der Assyrischen Welt, Land and people and early history of Assyria* (p cit 110 152 153 171) **1** 369 377
- Wingfield, Edward Maria, (ca 1560 ca 1613) English merchant *Relic of a Discourse of Virginia* edited by Charles Deane London 1860 Early privations (p cit 212 214) **22** 572 573
- Winslow, Edward, (1545-1655) Colonial governor *Complete History of New England* quoted by Frost (p cit) in *Pictorial History of the United States* Swedish and his massacre **22** 632
- Winslow, John, (1702 1774) American soldier *Journal in the Nova Scotia Historical Society's Collection* quoted by Mary Hewitt (p cit) in *Pictorial History of the United States* Deportation of the Acadians **23** 403
- Winsor, Justin, (1831 1897) American historian see **23** 384 *American and Critical History of America*, Boston 1891-1899 8 vols Original home of the Indians (op cit I 57) **22** 400 Northman descent on America (op cit I 67 68) **22** 410-411 Estimate of Roger Williams (op cit II 290) **23** 94 First shot at Lexington (op cit VI 183) **23** 241 (See also the names of special contributors J G Shea W W Henry R A Brock W I Bruntley F B Dexter B Fernow F D Stone Charles Dunc Mellen Chamberlain G I Ellis I L Hile, and J R Soloy)
- Winter, Georg, (1806-) German historian see **16** 638 *Geschichte des dressupfahrenden Krieger* Berlin 1893 in Onken's *Allgemeine Geschichte* Protestant league (op cit 62 72) **14** 323 324 Siege of Nuremberg (op cit 417-419) **14** 335 356 Ferdinand III and Bernhard (op cit 529-544) **14** 372 379
- Winterfeld, Karl von, *Geschichte des preussischen Feldzuges von 1806* Potsdam 1867, Battle of Kunersdorf (op cit 431 433), **15** 491 492
- Winthrop, John, (1638 1649) Governor of Massachusetts *Journal (or History of New England)* edited by J B Savage Boston 1853 2 vols Cotton manufacture begun (op cit II 119) **23** 112, Union of colonies (op cit I 237) **23** 114
- Winwood, Sir Ralph, (ca 1564-1617) English diplomatist and statesman, *Memorials of Affairs of State in the Reigns of Queen Elizabeth and King James I* London 1725 3 vols, Avarice of Prince Maurice (op cit III 1) **13** 553, Theatrical satire under James I (op cit II 54) **19** 522
- Wirth, Johann Georg August, (1798-1849) German historian *Geschichte der deutschen Staaten*, Stuttgart 1867 4 vols, Successors of Louis the Pious the Treaty of Verdun (op cit I 387 395) **7**, 565-574, Conrad II (op cit II 35-49) **7** 631-638 Henry III (op cit II, 49-60), **7**, 638-644, Internal condition of Germany (op cit III, 108 111), **14**, 277-

280. *Die Geschichte der deutschen Staaten von der Auflösung des Reiches bis auf unsere Tage*, Karlsruhe 1847, 4 vols., The German parliament (op cit II, 827-846), **18**, 378-389
- Wittekind** (Wittekindus) von Corvei, (tenth century), German monk; *Re gesta Saxonica*, German translation, *Sächsische Geschichte*, in *Geschichtschreiber der deutschen Vorzeit*, Leipzig, 1891; The Merseburgans (op cit bk II, ch 3) **9** 602
- Witzschell, August**, *Luthers Aufenthalt auf der Wartburg*, Vienna, 1876, Luther at the Wartburg (op cit 12 20), **14**, 257-259
- Wolf, Adam**, (1822-1883), Austrian historian, see **18**, 639, *Oesterreich unter Maria Theresia, Josef II, und Leopold II*, in *Oucken's Allgemeine Geschichte* Berlin, 1884, Joseph II co-regent (op cit 123-133), **14**, 447-452, Estimate of Maria Theresa (op cit 73-77) **14**, 461-464, The Tolerance Edict (op cit 250 251) **14** 466-470, Joseph the Enlightened (op cit 214 221) **14**, 471-475, Resistance of Hungary (op cit 295-298) **14**, 482-485, Joseph's visit to Catherine (op cit 186 187) **14** 485-486, Treaty of Reichenbach (op cit 331 335), **14** 492 497 *G. chichtliche Bilder aus Oesterreich*, Vienna, 1880 2 vols. Leopold II's accession (op cit II 37 41) **14** 493 502 *Kaiser Franz, 1804-1811 in Oesterreichische Geschichte für das 1. II*, Vienna 1886, Archduke Charles' army reforms (op cit 54 56) **14** 552 553 State bankruptcy (op cit 260 267), **14**, 561-565 War of Liberation (op cit 59 71) **14** 570 573
- Wolff, O.**, *Geschicht der Mongolen oder Tataren* Splitting up of Lathajew (op cit 420 421) **24** 306 309
- Worsae, Jens Jacob Asmussen**, (1821-1885) Danish archaeologist (op cit **16** 505 *Uinder om d. Danske og Nordmændene i England Skotland og Island* Copenhagen 1851, English translation *An Account of the Danes in England & Island, and Ireland*, London, 1852, English and Danish residences (op cit 50) **18** 123
- Wotton, Sir Henry**, (1565-1633) English diplomatist *Reliquiae Wottonianae* London 1685, Uncouthness of Essex (op cit 170) **19** 127 The assassin's action (op cit 231) **19**, 556
- Wren, Christopher**, (1675-1747) English antiquary *Antient and Modern of the Family of Wren* in collaboration with Stephen Wren, London 1740, Plan for rebuilding London (op cit 269) **20** 28 257
- Wright, Thomas**, (1810-1877) English antiquary *Biographies Britanni et Iuliani* London, 1812 1816 2 vols. Introduction to Alfred (op cit I 353 366) **18** 81 *History of Scotland* London 1852 1857 3 vols. Alexander III the Maiden of Norway (op cit I 45-50) **21** 53 56, Victims of Wallace (op cit I 63 70) **21** 65 76 Execution of Wallace (op cit I 81) **21** 79 80, Accession of the Stuarts (op cit I 184-163), **21**, 119-155, Last years of Robert II (op cit I 167-173) **21** 155-160 James IV (op cit I, 263-284) **21** 202 215
- Wrightson, R. H.**, *The Sancta Republi Roma* London 1890, Aspir and Ico (op cit. 65-77) **6** 610 611 612 *History of the Roman Empire* London 1855, Errors of the monarchy (op cit 5 15) **9** 550 551 Mazzini (op cit 16 17) **9** 557 558
- Wyatt, George**, (d 1623) *Abstracts from the Letters of Queen Anne Boleyn*, London 1817 1825; quoted by Knight (q r) in *History of England* Anne Boleyn's virtues **19** 175
- Wyntoun, Andrew**, (ca 1350 (ca 1420) Scottish chronicler, *Onyngale Cronicle of Scotland* London 1795 2 vols. Duncan and the miller's daughter (op cit I, 214-216), **21**, 20
- Wyss, Johann Georg von**, (1816-1883) Swiss historian see **17** 51
- Wythiet, Cornelius**, Flemish geographer *Descriptiones Ptolemaicae Augmentum*, Louvain, 1805, Australia (op cit 101), **22**, 233 234

## X

- Xanthus**, (ca 404 B.C.) Indian historian *Ἰνδικὰ βιβλία δ* (four books of Indian history, the fragments perhaps spurious preserved in *Crucius's Historicum Graecum antiquissimorum fragmenta*, 36-44), quoted by Ridet (q r) in *La Lybie* Story of Ardy's (op cit. fragment 49), **2**, 426-429
- Xenophon**, (ca 444-ca. 355 B.C.), Athenian general and historian, *Κυροπαιδεία* and *Ἑλληνικά*, English translation by J. S. Watson and Henry Dale *The Cyropaedia or Institutions of Cyrus and the Hellenics or Grecian History* London, 1855, Estimate of Cyrus (op cit 1-14) **2**, 596-597, The first satraps (op cit 271) **2** 649, The fall of Athens (op cit 321-324), **3**, 640-642, Themistocles' speech (op cit 334) **4** 8 Fall of the Thirty Tyrants (op cit 335-344), **4**, 10-15, Anadon's plot (op cit 311-364), **4**, 90-91, Corcyra (op cit 480-487), **4**, 144-146, How Epamondas fought (op cit 557-565), **4**, 194-196; *Κυρου Ἀναβάσεως*, English translation by Edward Spelman *The Expedition of Cyrus*, London, 1749, 2 vols., Battle of Cunaxa (op cit I, 72-92, 102-110), **4**, 53-59, Retreat of the Ten Thousand (op cit I, 292-302) **4** 61-63 *Κυρου Ἀναβάσεως* and *Ἀπομνημονεύματα Σικανδρου*, English translation by J. S. Watson and Henry Dale, *The Anabasis or*

- Expedition of Cyrus and the Memorabilia of Socrates*, London, 1844, Results of Xenophon's march (op cit 257-258) 4 65, see also 1 6
- Xénopol, Alexander Demeter**, (1847-) Rumanian historian, *Istoria Romanilor* Jassy, 1889 6 vols., French translation (abridged), *Histoire de la Roumanie* Paris 1896, Estimate of Mircea (op cit I 260-261) 24, 132, Michael the Brave (op cit I, 399), 24, 142
- Ximenes Toletanus, Rodericus** (or Rodrigo Jiménez de Rada), (ca 1170-1247) Spanish prelate and historian see 10 650 *Chronica rerum in Hispania Gestarum*, in *Colación de documentos inéditos para la historia de España* vol CV Madrid 1893, Desolation of Spain (op cit I 177) 10 38 The inquisition (op cit I 276) 10 605
- Xiphinius, Joannes**, (ca 1078) Byzantine historian, see 6 660, *Εκκρησις* Frankfort, 1592 French translation by Cousin *Xiphilin* Paris 1686 2 vols., Trajan's Wars (op cit I 293-297), 6, 270-272, The Thundering Legion (op cit I 330-332), 6, 298-299.

## Y

**Yamagata**, collaborator with Murdoch see Murdoch

- Young, Alexander**, (1836-) American historian *History of the Netherlands* Boston 1881
- Fraxions of Pié (op cit 620) 14 40
- Young, Arthur**, (1741-1820) English traveller and economic writer *Travels in France During 1787, 1788 and 1789* quoted by H Taine (q t) in *L'ancien Régime*, Misery of French peasants, 12, 188

## Z

- Zasius or Zasius, Ulric**, (1461-1535) Swiss jurist quoted by F Kohlrausch (q t) in *Deutsche Geschichte* Dissension of the prince 14 313
- Zeller, Eduard**, (1814-) German historian see 15 635 *Friedrich der Grosse als Philosoph* Berlin, 1886, Frederick an agnostic (op cit 128-134) 13 251
- Zeller, Jules Sylvain**, (1819-) French historian *Histoire d'Italie* Paris 1853 Pius IV to Clement VIII (op cit 400-404) 9 471-473 477 152 Italy's condition in the eighteenth century (op cit 467-471) 9 524 525 *Puix et Victor Emmanuel* Paris 1879 Pope and King (op cit 544-550) 9 6-3 *Histoire d'Allemagne* Paris 1872 1891 7 vols Architecture and poetry (op cit V 305 311) 14 144-147 Lime of Sigismund (op cit VII 30-43) 14 200 200-201 201 202 207 Ecclesiastical interference (op cit VII 60-64 77-78) 14 208-211 Revolts against the Church (op cit VII 81) 14 211 212
- Zévoit, Edgar**, (1842-) French historian *Histoire de la troisième République* Paris 1906-1898 3 vols., MacMahon's contest with his ministry (op cit II 320-332), 13, 181-191, 192
- Zonaras, Joannes**, (twelfth century) Byzantine theologian see 6 660
- Zosimus**, (ca 408-450 A.D.) Byzantine historian see 6 660 *Isropla ved* Frankfort, 1590 English translation *The History of Count Zosimus* London 1814 Death of Zenobia (op cit 20-29), 6 423-426 The emperor Probus victory (op cit), 6 429 The Isaurian robbers (op cit 33-34) 6 430-431 Constantine's wars with Maxentius (op cit 43-45) 6 440-441, Quarrel of Constantine with Licinius (op cit), 6 442, Licinius in Thrace (op cit 47) 6 444 Stilicho (op cit), 6 548
- Zschokke, Johann Heinrich Daniel**, (1771-1846) German-Swiss historian novelist and religious writer, see 17 55 quoted by I Salomon (q t) in *Deutsche Lebens und Streben* Improvement of the universities 15 369
- Zurita y Castro, Geronimo de**, (1512-) Spanish historian see 10 650, *Anales de la corona de Aragón*, Saragossa 1562 1607, Ferdinand and the meeting with Philip (op cit lib 7, ch 2), 10, 181



## A WORD OF ACKNOWLEDGMENT.

THE foregoing list includes the names of all the historical works from which direct quotations are made in THE HISTORIANS' HISTORY. The editor takes pleasure in acknowledging their indebtedness to each of these works, and to a large number of others that were at one time or another consulted, though not specifically quoted. For the former it is hoped that the Bibliographical Index will in itself be taken as a specific acknowledgment of our sense of obligation. Editorial indebtedness to each work there named is implied in the reference itself. But in addition we desire to make further acknowledgment of the courtesy of various authors and publishers who have granted us permission to make sundry extracts from their copyright works, as named below. Our appreciation is none the less marked because in many cases we were unable to avail ourselves of the opportunity thus courteously extended.

- A Bird's Eye View of Our Civil War*, 1897, 1 vol. By THOMAS A. DODGE. Published by GAY & BIRD.
- A History of Our Own Times*, London, 1897, 5 vols. By JAMES M. CATHEY. Published by CHATTO & WINDUS.
- A History of the Crusades* (In German). By W. L. HARTEN. Published by JOHN HODGINS.
- Agypten und ägyptisches Leben in der Vergangenheit* (translated as *Life in Ancient Egypt*), 1885-1887, 2 vols. By ADOLF ERMAN. Published by MACMILLAN & CO.
- An Introduction to the History of the Church of England*, 1859, 1 vol. By H. C. WAREMAN. Published by RIVINGTONS.
- Anecdotal History of the British Parliament from the Earliest Period*, London, 1892, 1 vol. By G. H. JENNINGS. Published by HORACE COX.
- Ausgewählte Schriften*, Vienna, 1894, 7 vols. By ARCHDUKE CHARLES OF AUSTRIA. Published by WILHELM BRAUNFELDER.
- Bernadotte Reit*, Paris, 1899. By G. SCHIEFFER. Published by FÉLIX ALCAN.
- Beobachtungen über den Feldzug*, 1866, edition 1874, 1 vol. By BARON A. VON SCUDIER. Published by KRIEDEL & GIGGEN.
- Book of Martyrs*, 1881, 1 vol. By REV. J. LOAF. Published by MORGAN & SCOTT.
- British and Foreign State Papers*, various dates. By SIR L. HERBERT. Published by HARRISON & SONS.
- British Quarterly Review*, Article on Political Situation, 1865. An anonymous. Published by HODDER & STOUGHTON.
- Catiline, Claudius, and Tiberius*, London, 1878, 1 vol. By F. S. BEESLY. Published by CHAPMAN & HALL.
- Chronica do d'achamento e conquista do Grana* (translated by C. L. BEAULIEU as *The Chronicles of the Discovery and Conquest of Guinnich*), 1576, 2 vols. By G. L. DE AZUARA. Published by HAKLUTT SOCIETY.
- Chronicles of Japan*. By NIHONGI. Published by JAPAN SOCIETY.
- Comte de Frontenac*, Paris, 1895, 1 vol. By H. LORIN. Published by ARMAND COLIN & CO.
- Concise History of Ireland*, 1894. By P. W. JOYCE. Published by M. H. GILL & SON.
- Crispi*, 1888, 1 vol. By H. BARTH. Published by KREGER.
- Critical Period of American History*. By JOHN FISKE. Published by MACMILLAN & CO.
- Critical Period of American History*, 1895, 1 vol. By JOHN FISKE. Published by HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN, & CO.
- Cultur der Renaissance in Italien* Third Edition, Leipzig 1877 (translated as *The Civilization of the Period of the Renaissance in Italy*). By J. BURKHARDT. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHEIN & CO.
- "Death and Character of Sir John Thomson." Published by DAVID TIEGHEBAH.
- Defence of Nero*, 1892, 1 vol. By E. A. FOUNTAIN. Published by PLAINES & SONS.
- Der Kaiser und seine Rathgeber, aus den Tagebuch eines deutschen Staatsmannes* (Verlag des literarischen Institut). ANONYMOUS. Published by R. BREIDENSKI.
- Der Krieg von der Rheingrenze* (translated by J. L. NEUBERGER as *War for the Rhine Frontier*), London, 1871, 3 vols. By W. RUESTOW. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.
- Der Weggang des deutschen Volkes*, 1896-1898, 2 vols. By Prof. O. KAFMMEI. Published by GRUNOW.
- Deutschlands Kolonien*, 1896, 2 vols. By K. SCHMIDT. Published by ALFRED SCHALL.
- Diary and Correspondence*, London, 1859, 4 vols. By J. EVELYN. By BICKERS & SONS.

- [illegible]

*History of the United States under the Constitution*, New York, 1895, 5 vols. By J. SCHOUER. Published by DODD, MEAD, & Co.

*How the British won India*, 1893. By W. M. PIMBLETT. Published by VIRTUE & Co

*In India*, London, 1899, 1 vol. By G. W. STEVENS. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.

"Italian Lyrics of To-day" (in *The Academy*, 1893). By W. SHARP. Published by VILLIERS

*Italy To-day*, London, 1901. By J. BOLTON KING and THOMAS OAKLEY. Published by JARVIS & Co.

*Kirchengeschichte von der ältesten Zeit bis zum 19 ten Jahrhundert* (translated as *History of the Reformation in Germany and Switzerland chiefly*), Edinburgh, 1879, 2 vols. By Dr. K. R. HAGENBACH. Published by T. & T. CLARK.

*Koloniales Jahrbuch*. ANONYMOUS. Published by MEINKER.

*Kultur Geschichte in der Neuzeit*, Berlin, 1901, 2 vols. By KURT BREYER. Published by GEORG BORN.

*L'affaire de Madagascar*, Paris, 1899. By G. HANOTAUX. Published by G. HANOTAUX.

*L'Algérie*, Paris, 1897, 1 vol. By M. WAHL. Published by FELIX ALCAN.

*L'histoire de France depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'en 1789* (translated by Black as *Outlines of the History of France from the Earliest Times*). By F. GUIZOT. Published by SAMBON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.

*La France et l'Angleterre en Asie*, 1897, 1 vol. By A. BORGUET. Published by FLON, NOUBERT, & Co.

*La France et l'Italie devant l'histoire*, Paris, 1893, 1 vol. By J. REINACH. Published by FELIX ALCAN.

*La Lydie et le monde grec au temps des Mermnades*, Paris, 1893. By GEORGES RADET. Published by THEORIN.

*La magie chez les Chaldéens et ses origines acadiennes* (translated as *Chaldean Magic, its Origin and Development*), London, 1878, 1 vol. By F. LENORMANT. Published by BAGSTER & SONS.

*La Question de Haut Nil et la point de vue Belge*, 1899, 1 vol. By V. CALLIE. Published by SOCIÉTÉ ANVERS DES PUBLICATIONS ANVERROISES.

*La Revue des Deux Mondes* (in), 1899. By G. VALENT. Published by LA REVUE DES DEUX MONDES.

*Lehrbuch der Jüdischen Geschichte und Literatur* (translated as *Manual of Jewish History and Literature*), Leipzig, 1879. By DAVID CASSEL. Published by MATHIAS & Co.

*Le Portugal*, 1894, 1 vol. By MARCELLE GRAND. Published by FICAMP DURANT.

*Les Origines de la France contemporaine. L'ancien régime* (translated as *Les Origines de la France contemporaine and The Ancien Régime*), Paris, 1878. By H. A. TAINÉ. Published by SAMBON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.

*L'esprit révolutionnaire avant la Révolution* (translated as *The Revolutionary Spirit preceding the Revolution*), 1891, 1 vol. By FELIX ROQUAIN. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHEIN & Co.

*L'histoire de France depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'en 1789* (translated as *Outlines of the History of France from the Earliest Times*), Paris, 1875, 5 vols. By FRANÇOIS GUIZOT. Published by DANA, ESTES, & Co.

*Last and Times of Stern*, Cambridge, 1878, 3 vols. By Sir JOHN R. SEELY. Published by CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

*Life of Cæsar*, London, 1880-1881, 2 vols. By A. TROLOPE. Published by CHAPMAN & HALL.

*Life of Gustavus Adolphus*, 1883, 1 vol. By C. E. BOURNE. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHEIN & Co.

*Life of Prince Henry of Portugal*, London, 1868, 1 vol. By R. H. MAJOR. Published by ADLER & Co.

*Magellan's First Voyage* (edited by Lord Stanley of Alderley), 1874. ANONYMOUS. Published by HAKLUTT SOCIETY.

*Mahomet and Islam* 1907. By Sir WILLIAM MUIR. Published by RELIGIOUS TRACT SOCIETY.

*Manual of Ancient History*, London, 1889, 1 vol. By GEORGE RAWLINSON. Published by LONGMANS, GREEN, & Co.

*Manuel de l'archéologie orientale* (translated as *Manual of Oriental Antiquities*), London, 1889. By ERNEST BABELON. Published by GREVEL & Co.

*Map of Europe by Treaty*, London, 1875, 4 vols. By Sir E. HERTSFORD. Published by HARRISON & SONS.

*Maru, Queen of Neri*, London, 1869, 2 vols. By J. HOSACK. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.

*Modern Hindivism* 1901 (2nd edition). By W. J. WIDMANS. Published by THACKER & Co.

*Mr. Laifour's Rule in Ireland*, 1891, 1 vol. By J. M. CARTHY. Published by HODGES & Co.

*Musical Musicians* (translated by F. Ritter), 1877, 2 vols. By R. SCHUMANN. Published by W. M. REEVES.

*Napoleon et Alexandre I*, Paris, 1893, 3 vols. By ALFRED VANDAL. Published by FLON, NOUBERT, & Co.

*Napoleon et les Républiques Italiques*, Paris, 1 vol. By P. GAFFARELL. Published by FÉLIX ALCAN.

*Narrative and Critical History of America* (in Winsor's), London, 1898. By GEO. E. FELLIS. Published by SAMBON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.

*Narrative and Critical History of America* (in Winsor's), London, 1888. By E. E. HALE. Published by SAMBON, LOW, MARSTON, & Co.

*Nouvelle géographie universelle, la terre et les hommes*, Paris, 1875-1891, 18 vols. (e.g. *Edn. Universal Geography*) By J. K. RECLUS. Published by VIRTUE & Co.

*Official Year Book*. Published by NEW SOUTH WALES GOVERNMENT.

*Oliver de Chanson*, 1898, 1 vol. By A. LEFRANC. Published by RÉTAUX.

*Outlines of Roman History* 1895, 1 vol. By E. F. FILLHAM. Published by PERCY & Co.

*Persecutions of Diocletian*, Cambridge, 1876, 1 vol. By A. J. MASON. Published by DEIGHTON, BEIL, & Co.

*Pictures from Roman Life*, 1893, 1 vol. By A. J. CHURCH. Published by HUTCHINSON & Co.

*Polce*, 1889, 1 vol. By C. T. CLARKSON and J. HALL RICHARDSON. Published by LEADENHALL PRESS.

*Political Speeches in Scotland*, 1880, 2 vols. By Rt. Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE. Published by ANDREW LILLIE.

*Private Life of the Queen*, 1897, 1 vol. ANONYMOUS. Published by C. A. FRANKSON.

*Queen Elizabeth*, 1899. By MANDELL CREIGHTON. Published by LONGMANS, GREEN, & Co.

*Recent and Existing Commerce*, 1887, 4 vols. By J. YATES. Published by GEO. PHILIP & SON.

*Religious Encyclopedia*, 1880. By P. SCHAFF. Published by FUNK & WAGNALL.

*Rise and Growth of the English Nation*, 1896, 3 vols. By W. H. S. AUBREY. Published by FILLIOT BUCK.

*Roger Bacon*, Manchester, 1876, 1 vol. By Prof. R. ADAMSON. Published by J. E. CORNISH.

- Romische Geschichte, Berlin, 1868, 5 vols. (Translated as History of Rome). By THEODOR MOMMSEN. Published by MACMILLAN & Co*  
*Russia, London, 1877, 2 vols. By Sir D. M. WALLACE. Published by Cassell & Co.*
- Sancta Republica Romana, London, 1890. By R. H. WRIGHTSON. Published by OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS*  
*Saturday Review, 1891, vols. 83 and 71. Published by WEST STRAND PUBLISHING CO.*  
*Scenes and Characters of the Middle Ages, 1872, 1 vol. By E. L. CUTTS. Published by VINTAGE & Co*  
*Select Charters and other Illustrations of English History, Oxford, 1866, 1 vol. By W. STUBBS. Published by CLarendon Press*  
*Short History of the Irish People, 1887, 1 vol. By A. G. RICHY. Published by HODGES & Co.*  
*Sir William Wallace, 1898. By A. F. MURISON. Published by OLIPHANT, ANDERSON, & FERGUSON.*  
*Six Centuries of Work and Wages, 1884. By J. E. T. ROGERS. Published by SWAN SONNENSCHEIN & Co*  
*Society in Rome under the Caesars, 1889, 1 vol. By W. R. LONG. Published by JOHN MURRAY.*  
*Spon Kop Dispatches, 1902. ANONYMOUS. Published by HARRISON & SONS*  
*Standard of December 14, 1897 (Report in the) ANONYMOUS. Published by C. A. PEARSON*  
*State Papers. Various dates. By Sir E. HERBERT. Published by HARRISON & SONS*  
*State Papers relating to the Spanish Armada. Vol. II, 1694. Edited by J. K. LAUGHTON. Published by NAVY RECORD SOCIETY*  
*Stories from Roman History, 1892, 1 vol. By A. POLIARD. Published by GRIFFITH & FARRAN*  
*Stories from the State Papers, London 1882 2 vols. By A. C. EWALD. Published by CHATTO & WINDUS*  
*Studies in Roman Law, London, 1880, 1 vol. By L. MACKENZIE. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS.*
- "The Assyrio-Babylonian Measures of Time," 1874. (In *Transactions of the Royal Irish Academy*, Dublin 1871)  
 By EDWARD HINCKS. Published by ROYAL IRISH ACADEMY  
*The Character and Times of Thomas Cromwell. Birmingham, 1887, 1 vol. By A. GALTON. Published by CORBIN & BROTHERS.*  
*The Chief Actors in the Puritan Revolution. London 1878, 1 vol. By P. BAINE. Published by J. CLARK & Co*  
*The Colonies, 1492-1760 (in Epochs of American History), New York, 1891. By R. O. THWAITES. Published by LONGMANS, GREEN, & Co.*  
*The Constitutional History and Government of the United States, 1889. By J. T. LANDON. Published by Houghton, Mifflin, & Co*  
*The Dawn of Civilization, 1901. The Struggle of the Nations, 1896. By G. MASERU. Published by SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE*  
*The Decline of the Roman Republic, London 1865-1874 5 vols. By G. LONG. Published by G. BELL & SONS*  
*The Early Kings of Norway, London 1875, 1 vol. By T. CARLLEY. Published by (CHAMMAN & HALL*  
*The Early Years of Christianity (translated by A. H. WOODHOUSE) London 1879 4 vols. By F. D. PRENDERGAST. Published by HODGES & STOUGHTON*  
*The Formation of the Union, 1760-1829, 1892. By Dr A. BUSHNELL HART. Published by LONGMANS, GREEN & Co*  
*The Greek Poets, London, 1893 2 vols. By J. A. SYMONDS. Published by A. & C. BLACK*  
*The History of India from the Earliest Times, London 1853 1 vol. By J. C. MARSHMAN. Published by BLACKWOOD & SONS*  
*The Liberation of Italy, 1895. By COUNTESS E. MARTINOVO CESARESCO. Published by SFELEY & Co*  
*The Life of St. Bridget of Sweden, London, 1898 1 vol. By F. J. PARTRIDGE. Published by BURNS & OATES*  
*The Mycenaean Age, London, 1897, 1 vol. By CHRISTOPHER TSOUNTAS, in collaboration with J. IRVING MANN. Published by MACMILLAN & Co*  
*The Naval War of 1812, New York 1882. By THEODORE ROOSEVELT. Published by G. P. PUTNAM'S SONS*  
*The Three Voyages of Vasco da Gama (translated by Hon. F. L. Stanley) 1869, 1 vol. By G. CORREIA. Published by HAKLUYT SOCIETY.*  
*The Universities of Europe in the Middle Ages. London, 1895. By HASTINGS RASHDALL. Published by OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS*  
*The Waning of the West. New York, 1894, 3 vols. By THEODORE ROOSEVELT. Published by G. P. PUTNAM'S SONS*  
*Thomas Jefferson (American Statesmen Series) 1892. By J. T. MORSE. Published by Houghton, Mifflin & Co*  
*Topographica Hibernica (translated by F. H. Rastar and edited by T. Wright), London 1860-1891, 8 vols. By GERALDUS CAMBRIGENSIS. Published by G. BELL & SONS*
- Various extracts. Published by BRITISH MUSEUM LIBRARY  
*Verfassung und Demokratie der vereinigten Staaten von Amerika (translated as The Political and Constitutional History of the United States), Chicago 1876-1892, 5 vols. By H. VON HOLST. Published by CALLAGHAN & Co*
- Wars of Succession of Portugal and of the Crown of Castile, 1870, 2 vols. By W. BOILBERT. Published by STAMFORD*

## APPENDIX A

### CHRONOLOGICAL ERAS OF ALL NATIONS, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPONDING DATES

IN order to obtain an accurate measurement of the lapse of time it is necessary first to have a stable unit of measurement, and secondly a fixed point from which to measure. In the infancy of the world mankind had not learnt the value of either of these standards and it was only when their importance came to be realised that reliable history became possible.

The Egyptians, for instance, reckoned by the years of a reign, and their reigns and dynasties had no fixed point from which to start, so that this double uncertainty probably means that the exact dates of Egyptian chronology will remain for ever insoluble. Similarly in early Indian history there are no fewer than eighteen separate eras and the difficulty of reconciling these with one another or with other eras makes any early Indian date very uncertain.

But very gradually this uncertainty disappeared. The annual cycle, in one form or another, became recognised as the unit of time and the Julian year has been accepted by western nations since its inauguration by Julius Cæsar in 46 B.C. The chronological basis of history became gradually simplified as nations or groups of nations successively adopted the annual cycle and a fixed starting point. The most important of these groups in ancient times were the Babylonian, the Greek and the Roman.

In the history of Babylon the fixed point from which time was reckoned was the era of Nabonassar beginning with the year 747 B.C. Among the Greeks the reckoning was by Olympiads, a group of four years, the point of departure being the year in which Cæcylus was victor in the Olympian Games—namely in 776 B.C. The Roman chronology started from the foundation of the city of Rome, different dates being assigned for that event but the one generally adopted being that given by Varro—753 B.C. It is noteworthy how nearly contemporaneous these three epochs are all coming near the middle of the eighth century B.C., but the era of Nabonassar was the only one that came into actual usage at the time of its date. The reformation of the calendar by Julius Cæsar led to the adoption of the Julian era beginning on January 1st, 45 B.C., which was used with various modifications throughout the time of the Roman Empire. The Christian era which is now in general use in Europe and throughout the civilised world, was introduced into Italy in the sixth century. In addition to it the other eras in modern use are the Hegira, the Jewish Calendar, China's Anno Regni, the Saka and Vikramāditya eras in India and the Meiji era in Japan.

#### THE ERA OF NABONASSAR

This era is of great importance in the history of astronomy, having been generally followed by Hipparchus and Ptolemy. It is believed to have been in

use from the very time of its origin ; for the observations of eclipses which were collected in Chaldea by Callisthenes, the general of Alexander, and transmitted by him to Aristotle, were for the greater part referred to the commencement of the reign of Nabonassar, founder of the kingdom of the Babylonians. It is the basis of the famous Canon of Kings, also called the Mathematical Canon, preserved to us in the works of Ptolemy, which before the days of modern excavations in Babylonia was the sole authentic monument of Assyrian and Babylonian history. The epoch from which it is reckoned is determined by numerous celestial phenomena recorded by Ptolemy, and corresponds to Wednesday at midday, February 26th, 747 B.C. The Babylonian year was of the same length as the Egyptian year, consisting of 365 days without any intercalation ; and on account of this difference in length from the Julian year, the conversion of dates from the era of Nabonassar to the Christian era is attended with considerable trouble, and frequently cannot be accurately accomplished unless the month and the day are also known. In the table printed on p. 673, the dates given are only approximate.

#### THE OLYMPIADS

The Olympic Games, so famous in Greek history, were celebrated once in four years, the victor giving his name to the Olympiad. The first who received this honour was Corebus, and the starting-point of the Olympic periods was July 1st, 776 B.C. It is material to observe that as the Olympic years begin in the middle of the Julian year, the first six months of our year correspond to one Olympic year, and the last six months to another. This circumstance naturally gives rise to some confusion in Greek history, unless the month as well as the year is known. In transferring a date from the Olympic era to the Christian era the computation varies according to whether the year is before or after Christ, and whether the event took place in the first or second half of the year. Before Christ, if the event took place between January and July, the year of the Christian era will be found by subtracting the number of the Olympic year from 776 ; if between July and January, from 777. If the year is after Christ, either 776 or 777 must be subtracted from the Olympic year to find the corresponding year of the Christian era.

#### THE ROMAN ERAS

No fewer than five separate dates are assigned by various Roman historians for the foundation of their city, and a knowledge of these variations is necessary to reconcile the different historians with each other ; but for practical purposes it is sufficient to know that the generally accepted date was that given by Varro of 753 B.C., and this was the date from which the early Republican era was reckoned. But the Romans employed two kinds of year, the civil year and the consular year, and it is according to the latter that their history was written. As the initial date of the consulate was never fixed, and varied according to the political exigencies of the moment, a consular year, generally speaking, comprehended a part not only of two Julian years, but also of two civil years, thus introducing a fresh element of doubt into the transference of a date from the Roman to the Christian era. In 46 B.C. Julius Cæsar reformed the calendar by making the civil year correspond with the solar year, by commencing the year on January 1st instead of March 1st, and by introducing a leap year every four years, and this method of computing time was in general use until Pope Gregory XIII again reformed the calendar. In the later history of Rome many

eras were used at different epochs, such as the Cæsarean era, the Julian era, the era of Spain, the Augustan era, and the Diocletian era; but all of these were founded on the Julian reckoning.

#### THE CHRISTIAN ERA

The Christian era, which is now universally employed in European countries and amongst some Eastern nations, is supposed to date backwards and forwards from the birth of Christ, or from January 1st in the 776th Olympic year, the 753rd from the foundation of Rome, and the 4614th of the Julian period. This epoch was introduced into Italy in the sixth century by Dionysius the Little a Roman abbot, and began to be used in Gaul in the eighth century, though it did not come into common use in that country until a century later. From extant charters it is known to have been in use in England before the close of the eighth century. Before its adoption the usual practice in Latin countries was to distinguish the years by their number in the cycle of Indiction, that being a cycle of fifteen years commencing on January 1st, 313 A.D. An inconvenience of the Christian era to the scientific historian is that its commencement is placed at an intermediate point in world-history, necessitating a double reckoning. As there is no year 0, which should logically and mathematically intervene between 1 B.C. and 1 A.D., there is an interruption in the regular succession of the numbers, and in the years preceding the era, the leap years instead of falling on the fourth, eighth, twelfth years, etc., fall or ought to fall on the first, fifth, ninth, etc. These discrepancies do not exist in the Julian period, which is superior on purely mathematical grounds.

The Christian era, moreover, is divided within itself into two systems, called respectively the New Style and the Old Style. After the lapse of many centuries it was discovered that the 365½ days allowed in the year by the Julian Calendar was too much. The true length of the year is 365.24219 days, which for convenience is made 365.2425 days, or three days less than the Julian reckoning in 400 years. In 1582 A.D. the difference between the calendar year and the solar year amounted to ten days, and the calendar was reformed by Pope Gregory XIII, who omitted ten days from the current year, and decided that thenceforward leap year should not count in the three odd hundred periods of four centuries. Thus the years 1600 and 2000 are leap years, but 1700, 1800 and 1900 are common years. The Gregorian Calendar or New Style was not adopted in England until 1752, when the error amounted to eleven days. It is now used in all European countries with the exception of Russia, Servia, and Greece, which still cling to the Julian Calendar or Old Style. The difference between the two styles since 1900 has been thirteen days. The adoption of the New Style in England was the occasion of popular indignation, and it is related that working men paraded the streets carrying banners inscribed with the words, "Give us back our eleven days."

#### ERA OF THE "CREATION OF THE WORLD"

As the Greek and Roman methods of computing time were connected with certain pagan rites and observances which the Christians held in abhorrence, the latter began at an early period to imitate the Jews in reckoning their years from the supposed period of the creation of the world. The chronological elements on which both Jews and Christians founded their computations for determining this period were derived from the Old Testament narratives, which have been transmitted to us through three distinct channels. These are the

Hebrew text of the Scriptures, the Samaritan text, and the Greek version known as the Septuagint. In respect of chronology the three accounts are totally irreconcilable with each other, and no conclusive reason can be given for preferring any one of them to another. We have no concurrent testimony with which to compare them, nor is it even known which of them was regarded as the most probable by the Jews themselves, when the books of the Old Testament were revised and transcribed by Ezra. Many different computations as to the supposed historical age of the world have been made, the best known up to recent times being:

7388 A.C.	according to the modern Greeks
7382 "	" Josephus, the Jewish historian.
5829 "	" Schöner, the inventor of the Julian Period
5808 "	" The ancient Greeks
5499 "	" Sextus Africanus.
5411 "	" William Hales, <i>New Analysis of Chronology</i>
4968 "	" <i>L'art de vérifier les dates</i>
4905 "	" Nennius, <i>Historia</i>
4004 "	" The Bible margins derived from Archbishop Ussher
3760 "	" The modern Jews

But the latest excavations in Egypt and Assyria have revealed historical remains dating back to 6000 or 7000 B.C., and even then the Egyptians and Babylonians were at an advanced stage of civilisation, so it is shown that the longest of these periods is far too short, and that the era of the Creation is a purely conventional epoch

#### THE JEWISH ERA

Until the fifteenth century the Jews usually followed the era of the Seleucidæ or of Contracts, which dates from the time of the occupation of Babylon by Seleucus Nicator in 311 B.C. Since that time they have generally dated their era from the creation of the world, which according to their computation took place 3760 years and 3 months before the Christian era. The year is luni-solar, and, according as it is ordinary or embolismic, consists of twelve or thirteen lunar months, each of which has 29 or 30 days. It is occasionally made a day more or less than the mean value in order that certain festivals may fall on proper days of the week for their due observance. Owing to these irregularities and complications in the Jewish Calendar it is exceedingly difficult to transfer with exactness a date from the Jewish to the Christian era.

#### THE MOHAMMEDAN ERA

The era in use among the Turks, Arabs, and other Mohammedan nations is that of the Hegira, dating from the flight of the prophet Mohammed from Mecca to Medina in 622 A.D. Its commencement precedes the day of the flight by sixty-eight days. The era begins from the first day of the month of Moharrem preceding the flight or first day of that Arabian year, which coincides with Friday, July 16th, 622 A.D. The years of the Hegira are purely lunar, and always consist of twelve lunar months, commencing with the approximate new moon, without any intercalation to keep them to the same season with respect to the sun, so that they retrograde through all the seasons in about thirty-two and a half years. In order to convert a Moslem date into the terms of the Christian era, it is necessary to deduct three per cent from the Moslem year and add 622. Thus  $1325 - 40 = 1285$ , and  $1285 + 622 = 1907$ , the date of the corresponding year in the Christian era.



## THE INDIAN ERAS

In addition to the Hegira, which is commonly used by Mohammedans in India, a number of different Hindu eras are found throughout Indian history, General Cunningham enumerating no fewer than eighteen in his *Book of Indian Eras*. The chief of these are the Kaliyuga, Vikramāditya, Saka, and the Buddhist and Jaina eras. The Kaliyuga or fourth age of Hindu chronology is the ancient historical era which is supposed to date from the Mahabharata war in 3102 B C. The era of the Kaliyuga was in use down to the time of Varāha Mihira (505 A.D.), who first introduced the use of the Saka era into astronomical works. The Vikramāditya Samvat, or era of Vikramāditya, is reckoned from the vernal equinox of the year 57 B C and the completion of the Kaliyuga year 3044. It is used all over northern India, except in Bengal where the Saka era has been generally adopted. The Saka era is more generally used than any other Indian era being specially employed by Indian astronomers after the time of Varāha Mihira. The reckoning of the era begins with the vernal equinox of the Kaliyuga year 3179 or 78 A.D. But as the Indians count only by completed years, the year 1 begins with the vernal equinox of Kaliyuga 3180 or 79 A.D. In northern and southern India it is usually employed together with the lunisolar calendar, but in Bengal it is generally used with the solar calendar. In converting Saka dates into Christian reckoning, 78 years must be added to the given date. The Buddhist and Jaina eras date respectively from the deaths of Buddha and Mahāvira which are themselves more or less uncertain. Mr Vincent Smith the latest authority assigns 487 B C for the death of Buddha, and places that of Mahāvira a few years previously but the traditional dates are 544 B C and 527 B C respectively.

## THE CHINESE ERA

Since the year 163 B C Chinese writers have adopted the practice of dating the year from the accession of the reigning emperor. An emperor on succeeding to the throne gives a name to the years of his reign. He ordains, for example, that they shall be called Ta-te. In consequence of this edict the following year is called the first of Ta-te, and the succeeding years the second, third, fourth, etc. of Ta-te, and so on until it pleases the same emperor or his successor to ordain that the years shall be called by some other appellation. The periods thus formed are called by the Chinese Nien-hao. According to this method of dating the years a new era commences with every selected reign, and the year in the Christian era corresponding to a Chinese date can only be found when we have before us a catalogue of the Nien hao with their relation to the years of the Christian era.

## JAPANESE ERAS

The Japanese, like the Chinese, reserve for the emperor the privilege of appointing year-names (*nengo*), and for that reason the attempt to introduce the Gregorian Calendar into Japan has been a failure, while at the same time the multiplicity of year-names is a great source of confusion in chronology. Hardly any Japanese knows all the year-names even of his own country. There are a few salient periods which stand out for their connection with history or art, such as the Nara period (eighth century A.D.), the Engi period (901-923 A.D.), celebrated for the legislation then undertaken, the Heian period, lasting for about eleven centuries, from the Nara period to the beginning of the present Imperial régime, the Genroku period (1688-1704), a

## APPENDIX

period of great activity in various arts; the Tempo period (1830-1844), the last brilliant period of feudalism before its fall; and the Meiji period, a period of modern progress, which has lasted from the revolution in 1868 down to the present time. The fortieth year of the Meiji era corresponds with the year 1907 A.D.; but before the beginning of that era, it is impossible to say without much study the number of years in any particular period. Hitherto the year-names have not coincided even with the reigns of the different emperors, but it has been decided that they shall do so in future.

### JULIAN PERIOD

The Julian period is not, properly speaking, a chronological era, but it is very generally used by astronomers on account of its affording considerable facilities in the comparison of different eras with one another, and in marking without ambiguity the years before Christ. It was first proposed by Joseph Scaliger, and is formed by taking the continued product of the three cycles of the sun, of the moon, and of the indiction, and is consequently  $28 \times 19 \times 15 = 7980$  years. It is reckoned from the year 4713 B.C., when the first of these several cycles would coincide. In the course of this long period no two years can be expressed by the same numbers in all the three cycles. Hence when the number of any proposed year in each of the cycles is known, the number in the Julian period can be simply determined. Moreover, the period is of sufficient duration to comprehend the beginning of all other eras. The "indiction" which enters into the computation of the Julian period is not an astronomical cycle, but has reference to the fifteen-year periods at which certain judicial acts of the Greek emperors had to be performed. In connection with the nineteen-year cycle of the moon, the "Golden Number" is used to indicate the position of any given year in the lunar cycle.

### CALENDAR OF THE FRENCH REPUBLIC

At the time of the French Revolution the republicans introduced a new era, initiating from September 22nd, 1792, though the new calendar was not actually introduced until November 22nd, 1793. The years contained twelve, newly named months of thirty days each. The remaining five days of the 365 were public festivals, representing September 17th-21st in the Gregorian Calendar, and were dedicated to Virtue, Genius, etc. On the fourth years there was a sixth extra day *Jour de la Revolution*. This revolutionists' calendar never saw its sixteenth anniversary, for Napoleon ordered the readoption of the Gregorian style from January 1st, 1806.

For additional information on calendars the reader may consult the *Encyclopædia Britannica*, articles on "Calendar" and "Chronology", W. S. D. Woolhouse, *Measures, Weights, and Monies of all Nations*, James C. Macdonald, *Chronologies and Calendars*, General Alexander Cunningham, *Book of Indian Eras*; Vincent Smith, *The Early History of India*, and William Bramsen, *Japanese Chronological Tables*.

In the table on the following page equivalent dates of the centuries of the Christian era (both before and after Christ), and of the beginnings of eleven other eras, are given in terms of the Julian period, and of the Greek, Roman, Babylonian, Jewish, Mohammedan, and Indian eras respectively so far as they are mutually applicable.

TABLE OF CORRESPONDING ERAS

	Christian Era.	Juhian Period.	Olympian Era.	Roman Era.	Era of Nabonassar.	Jewish Era.	Mohammedan Era.	Kali-yuga Era.
Juhian Period	4713 B.C.	1						
	4000 "	714						
Jewish Era	3760 "	954				1		
Indian Era	3102 "	1616				650		1
	3000 "	1714				762		101
	2000 "	2714				1762		1101
	1000 "	3714				2762		2101
Olympian Era	776 "	3938	1			2986		2325
Roman Era	753 "	3961	6	1		3009		2348
Nabonassar's Era	747 "	947	8	6	1	3003		2354
	500 "	4214	70	254	246	3262		2601
	400 "	4314	95	354	346	3362		2701
Seleucid Era	311 "	4113	117 II	443	435	3451		2700
	300 "	4414	120	454	446	3462		2801
	200 "	4514	145	554	546	3562		2901
	100 "	4614	170	654	646	3662		3001
Juhian Era	45 "	4669	183 IV	709	701	3717		3057
Christian Era	1 A.D.	4713	195 *	754	747	3762		3102
	100 "	4813	219 IV	853		3961		3201
	200 "	4913	244 IV	953		3961		3301
	300 "	5013	269 IV	1053		4061		3401
	400 "	5113	294 IV	1153		4161		3501
	500 "	5213				4261		3601
	600 "	5313				4361		3701
Hegira	622 "	5335				4383	1	3723
	700 "	5413				4461	81	3801
	800 "	5513				4561	184	3901
	900 "	5613				4661	287 8	4001
	1000 "	5713				4761	391	4101
	1100 "	5813				4861	494	4201
	1200 "	5913				4961	597	4301
	1300 "	6013				5061	700	4401
	1500 "	6213				5261	906	4601
	1600 "	6313				5361	1009	4701
	1700 "	6413				5461	1112	4801
French Era	1793 "	6506				5554	1208	4894
	1800 "	6513				5561	1215	4901
Japanese Era	1868 "	6581				5629	1283	4969
	1900 "	6613				5661	1318	5001
	1907 "	6620				5668	1325	5008

## APPENDIX B

### MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND MONEYS OF ALL AGES, TOGETHER WITH A TABLE OF CORRESPONDING UNITS

#### LINEAR UNITS

Of all common things that affect our daily life, weights and measures are amongst the most prominent. They enter into every transaction of sale or exchange, and affect the amount of food we eat, of liquid we drink, and of raiment that we put on. This must also have been the case throughout all the ages since the dawn of civilisation, and it necessarily becomes a question of the greatest fascination how far back in history we can find the use of weights and measures at all, how clearly we can trace the descent of our own measures from those of the earliest known races, and how much they have developed with the growing complexity of civilised life.

The latest excavations and researches in Egypt reveal a surprising uniformity between the early Egyptian measures and those of modern England. Sir Charles Warren, in his book on the ancient cubit in its relation to our weights and measures, seems to prove conclusively that the English measures are derived directly from the Egyptian, and not from the Roman and Grecian systems, which came from Babylonia. The modern metric system, of course, which is in general use upon the Continent, has severed all connection there with the ancient world. By these researches it seems also to be shown that the original unit of linear measurement used by the Egyptians, as was only natural, was taken from the human body, the easiest standard of measurement, which a man always carries about with him. Different men, of course, have different proportions within certain limits; but the Egyptians accepted a conventional standard of four fingers or digits to a palm, three palms to a span, six palms to a cubit, and four cubits to the stature of a man. The common cubit is known to have been 17·6 to 17·7 inches, and this gives the stature of a well-grown man at 5 feet 10 inches, corresponding closely with the average masculine height of the present day. But as the cubit came to be used in building measurements, the science of numbers, as then understood, required that it should have seven spans instead of six, and so the building cubit or royal cubit of Egypt, with an additional span, came to measure about 20·6 inches. There are in existence several cubit rods which date back to 1000 B.C., averaging 20·65 inches. It is also shown by Prof. Flinders Petrie's measurement of the Great Pyramid of Gizeh that its base-line yields 40 cubits of 20½ British inches, thus proving that the British inch exactly corresponds with the primitive inch. In addition to this, the British mile contains 8 furlongs of 220 yards or double cubits each; ten acres measure 220 yards or double cubits a side; and the mean between our Imperial and Winchester bushels gives 2,184 cubic inches, as compared with an Egyptian measure of 2,187 cubic inches. Thus all these measurements show

direct traces of Egyptian origin. The standard yard of 36 inches (1496 A.D.) still exists, and is probably the same length as the old Saxon yard of 950 A.D. This in turn probably came from the Britons. Similarly our bushels and gallons seem to have come from the old Egyptian cylinder, which was displaced by the spit of Aahmes in 1600 B.C., and thus we find traces of a very ancient civilisation in Britain, and also see how in this respect we have preserved our connection with the past better than continental countries.

Babylonia used the unit of the royal cubit nearly as early as Egypt. Buildings in Assyria and Babylonia show a cubit of 20.3 to 20.6 inches, and the temples of Ephesus and Samos in Asia Minor show one of 20.55 and 20.62. On the sitting statue of Gudea found at Telloh (Larsa) in Southern Babylonia is a plan of a tower, and alongside it a scale known as the scale of Gudea. There is no certainty what the scale means, but the strong presumption is that it indicates the linear measures of that period for building purposes, and as it is the only vestige of an early linear measure yet found out of Egypt, it is naturally a scale of considerable importance in investigations of the lengths of early cubits. "It may have been used," says Sir Charles Warren, "only locally, or throughout the land, it may have been used for temples, or for all building purposes, but whatever purpose it was designed for, it is evidently a linear measure of some kind." The early measures of capacity and weights of the Babylonians, as well as their linear units, seem to have coincided with the early Egyptian system; but in later years the two nations developed along different lines, and the Babylonians evolved two systems, one of which was adopted by the Semitic races and the other by the Sumerians and Akkadians. The Hebrew system of weights and measures which is found in the Bible was derived from Babylonia, the Solonian and Early Roman measures of capacity are identical with those of Babylon, while the Grecian and Roman measures are larger by about two per cent.

#### WEIGHTS

The texts, such as the Ebers papyrus and the Rhind Mathematical papyrus, which give so much information on the measures of ancient Egypt are disappointingly silent on the subject of weights. "That the art of weighing was known in Egypt from the earliest historic times," says Mr. Griffith, "is proved by an ancient stone weight, on which is engraved the cartouche of Khufu. There is also in the British Museum a greenstone weight, of conical form, which was found in Egypt, and dates back to 3000 B.C. Balances are figured in the tombs of the Xth, XIth, XIIth, and XIIIth Dynasties, there is the well-known vignette of weighing the soul in the *Book of the Dead*, and some Middle Kingdom texts are full of references to justice as typified by the equipoise of the balance. Yet in the inscriptions and papyri there is only one reference to weights before the XVIIIth Dynasty. Even in that dynasty it appears that the only substances ordinarily weighed are minerals, gold, silver, copper, and lapis lazuli. In later times incense, and in Ptolemaic times honey and drugs are added to the list. Bartering gold and silver must have led to the invention of the scales, and it was only by slow degrees that weighing was applied to an ever-widening range of practical and scientific uses."

Weights appear to have originated independently of measures, but based on the same unit of measurement, the palm, at first the cubic palm, crammed with grains of barley, which were found to number on an average 4,000. As time went on, weights were connected up with measures, and it was found that a cubic palm of water by weight was more easy to deal with than grains of barley

for testing larger measures, and then was introduced the measurement by rain-water, the weight still remaining in grains. Thus a cubic inch of rain-water varied from about 220 grains of barley in Egyptian measure to 222½ grains of barley in Babylonian measure. The cubic palm (25 51 cubic inches) of water weighs about 5 600 ancient grains, but as this number was not convenient for the arithmetical processes of antiquity a conventional palm cube of 5,700 grains was adopted as the standard measure of the ancients. From this measure both the Babylonian *log* and the Egyptian *hon* can be derived. Sir Charles Warren claims that it is the common measure of the ancients the first weight on which everything else is founded. The *log* is 1½ palm cube, or 7,200 grains, the shekel is ⅔ palm cube, or 192 grains, the *hon* is 1¼ palm cube, or 6,000 grains, and the *kat* is ⅙ palm cube, or 120 grains. The Egyptian *kat* is the earliest weight of which we have record. It weighs 120 ancient or 136 imperial grains. From this standard came the trade *mina* of Greece of 9,650 grains and from it again the Roman *libra* of 4 950 grains or probably half of the Greek *mina*. Thence again our modern weights are derived, with the exception of the metric system.

#### MONEY

As money is in its essence simply a medium of exchange among the early moneys of many nations there figure cattle slaves knives fish hooks hoes tripods, and caldrons. A step farther is taken when for metallic articles are substituted the metals out of which they can be manufactured such as iron and bronze. At this stage the love of ornament steps in and to the useful metals are added the ornamental ones such as silver and gold. It is not known says Mr Griffith 'how far back in antiquity true money that is pieces of metal of definite weight and value for use in exchange, can be traced, but we know that at the time of the XVIIIth Dynasty in Egypt the precious metals were kept in dust in ingots and in ornamental forms but more especially in rings. At that time these metals were bought and sold by weight and goods of all kinds might be valued at a certain weight of metal in order to be exchanged against each other. The Rhind Mathematical papyrus, dating from the Hyksos period offers the earliest example of the metals as a medium of exchange," but as yet they were not stamped, and so were not true money. At first the stamp acted only as a hall mark of value, not of weight, and in this form the Chinese cubes of gold may have been the earliest money. The second step was to certify the weight as well as the fineness of the metal, thus completing the invention. Herodotus attributes the first use of coined gold and silver in this complete form to the Lydians, while in another passage he mentions that the first Greek coinage was made at Ægina, by Pheidon of Argos.

The standard Babylonian talent for silver and merchandise was represented by the weight of a Babylonian cubic foot of rain-water, the foot being two-thirds of the cubit, and this talent was divided into 80 units or pounds for commercial purposes. For monetary purposes it was also divided into 60 *minæ*, 3,000 shekels, or 6,000 drachmæ. The weight of the Babylonian and Æginetan talents was 654 520 imperial grains, while the Euboic and Solonian talents were of less weight. In the ancient world coins were always struck on the basis of the weight-standards in use for commercial purposes, and in Greece the *stater* of gold or silver always bore a simple and definite relation to the talent and *mina* in use in the place where they were struck. In Rome the *as* was originally merely a standard pound of copper. The equivalents of the Greek coins in purchasing power cannot be determined. It can only be roughly said that in

many respects a silver drachm in the fifth century in Greece would go almost as far as a sovereign with us. The Roman libra or pound was from the earliest times used alike for money and other commodities. At first pieces of copper were cast, in all parts of Roman Italy, of the weight of a pound and of the various fractions of a pound. Soon the standard of the coins fell rapidly, but the weight remained unchanged. When, at a far later period, the coinages of silver and gold were introduced at Rome, the gold and silver pieces were struck so many to the pound, and this standard remained unchanged as late as the time of Diocletian and Constantine. Owing to the depreciation of the denarius, Constantine put the Roman monetary system on a gold standard, striking 72 aurei and 1,000 miliarenses to the pound of gold, but silver never recovered its position, and by the end of the fourth century had disappeared from circulation. Thenceforward the money of Rome was gold and bronze exclusively, and this system descended to the nations that inherited Rome's imperial position. The Burgundian laws make no mention of silver, and the Franks coined little or none of it before the era of Pepin and Charlemagne. From Charlemagne dates the adoption of the *libra denariorum*, with its divisions into 20 silver *solidi* and 240 silver pence, as the standard money of the greater part of Europe. The English system of pounds, shillings, and pence was derived from the Tower pound, abolished in 1527 which in turn was derived through the Saxon pound of 5,400 grains from the Alexandrian talent consisting of 60 minæ of 5,463 grains each. Thus our money, like our weights is of Saxon, not Norman descent, though it also owes a debt to the coinage of Charlemagne.

#### THE METRIC AND DECIMAL SYSTEMS

Though no line can be drawn between ancient and modern metrology, yet, owing partly to neglect and partly to the scarcity of materials, there is a gap of more than a thousand years over which the connection of units of measure is largely guess work, and even our knowledge of the coinage systems of Europe is only drawn from isolated references in Froissart and similar writers. This state of uncertainty was brought to an end on the Continent by the adoption of the metric system by France in 1799. This system is now obligatory in France, Germany, Austria, Belgium, Brazil, Chili, the Argentine Republic, Spain, Greece, Italy, Mexico, the Netherlands, Peru, Portugal, Rumania, Servia, Sweden, Norway, Switzerland, and Venezuela, while it is permissive in Egypt, the United States, Great Britain and part of the colonies, Japan, Russia, and Turkey. Along with it goes the decimal system of coinage, but as a rule the coinage of a country is first put on a decimal footing. In no country is the metric system in use without decimal coinage, but Denmark, Russia, Canada, and the United States have for many years used a decimal coinage without the metric system.

According to the metric system the unit of weight is the gramme, which is the weight of a cubic centimetre of water distilled to its maximum of density. The multiples of the gramme, proceeding in decimal order, are distinguished by the prefixes deca-, hecto-, kilo-, and myria from the Greek, and the subdivisions by deci-, centi-, and milli from the Latin. But in popular usage the terms kilo and gramme are alone employed, and 9 kilos 7 hectogrammes 5 decagrammes 3 grammes become 9 kilos 753 grammes. The unit of measure of length is the metre, which represents a very close theoretical approximation to the ten-millionth part of the distance from the equator to the North Pole, on the meridian of Paris. The multiples and subdivisions of the metre are the same as those of the gramme, and as in the case of the gramme the

subdivisions are commonly omitted, the terms metre, centimetre, and millimetre alone being popularly employed. This system is an entire departure from historical continuity, and merely follows the dictates of pure mathematics in the arrangement of weights and measures.

#### JAPANESE AND CHINESE UNITS

With a few notable exceptions the Japanese weights and measures are decimal. Ten *bu* (lines) make a *sun* (inch), 10 *sun* a *shaku* (foot), and 10 *shaku* a *jo*; but the *ken* or double-yard is more frequently used than the *jo*, and for maritime use, when it is called *hiro*, exactly corresponds to the English fathom. The English mile and chain are also used on all railways, and the "knot" obtains for maritime distances. In weight 10 *mo* make 1 *rin*, 10 *rin* 1 *fun*, and 10 *fun* 1 *momme*, while 160 *momme* make 1 *kin* (13 lb.) Some foreign commodities have a smaller pound of 120 *momme*, which almost exactly corresponds to the English pound. The Chinese *tsun* = 1.41 in., 10 *tsun* make 1 *chik* = 14.1 in., and their *li* = 1800 *chiks*; in weight the *tael* = 580 grains, and 16 *taels* make 1 *catty* (1½ lb.)

#### MODERN STANDARDS OF MEASUREMENT

The only standards at present used in scientific work are those belonging to the British (Imperial) and Metric systems. The Imperial standard yard is a bronze bar 38 inches long, one inch square, the defining lines, 36 inches apart, are cut on gold studs sunk in holes, so that their surface passes through the axis of the bar. This standard is in actual use for all important comparisons at the Standards Office. Four copies which are all equal to it, within ¼° of temperature, are deposited in other places in case of injury or loss of the standard. The standard pound is a thick disc of platinum about 1½ inches across, and one inch high, with a shallow groove round it near the top. Four copies are deposited with the copies of the standard yard. For public use there is a series of end-standards exposed on the outer wall of Greenwich Observatory; and a public balance at Greenwich Observatory, which shows the accuracy of any pound weight placed upon it. The most delicate weighings are all performed in a vacuum case with glass sides, which is so constructed that the weights can be exchanged from one arm to the other without opening the case, so as to obtain double weighings. The first French standard metre (of 1799) is a platinum bar end-standard of about 1 inch wide and ½ inch thick, the standard of the International Metric Commission is a line-standard of platino-iridium, 40 inches long and 8 inches square, grooved out on all four sides. The standard kilogramme is a cylinder of platinum of equal diameter and height. These metric standards are preserved in the International Metric Bureau at Paris, to which seventeen nations contribute in support and direction.

For additional information on weights, measures, and moneys the reader may consult the *Encyclopædia Britannica* articles on "Weights and Measures" and "Money"; Sir Charles Warren, *The Ancient Cubit and our Weights and Measures*; Professor W. M. Flinders Petrie, *Inductive Metrology and Pyramids and Temples of Gizeh*; F. L. Griffith, "Notes on Egyptian Weights and Measures" in the *Proceedings of the Society of Biblical Archaeology*, vol. xiv. (1891), Sir William Smith, *Dictionary of Antiquities*; W. W. Carls, *The Evolution of Modern Money*; and F. A. Crichton, *Metric System*.

On the following page will be found a table of corresponding measures, weights, and moneys of the chief ancient and modern countries.



TABLE OF CORRESPONDING MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND MONIES

COUNTRY	MEASURES				WEIGHTS			MONEYS		
	DIST.	PALM	CUBIT	DISTANCE	GRAIN	OUNCE	POUND	COPPER	SILVER	GOLD
BRITISH	inch	foot = 3 cubit	yard = 3 cubit	mile	grain	ounce	pound	peenny	shilling	pound
EGYPTIAN	inch (primitive)	palm = 3 in	cubit = 20 6 in	iter = 4 miles	rain ancient	kaf = 120 gr	uten = 10 kafs			talent (Alexandrian)
BABYLONIAN	men	Babylonian cubit = 21 3 in	Assyrian cubit = 21 3 in		shekel = 26 5 grs	mina = 2 0 shekels	talent = 60 minas		silver shekel	gold shekel
HEBREW	"	Persian cubit = 25 1 in			seah = 16 lbs	shekel = 320 grs	talent = 960,000 grs		shekel	talent
GREEK	daktylos = 7281 in	pous = 9708 ft	orgua = 5 8 ft	stadium = 3 3 miles	drachm = 67 5 grs (Syrian)	mina = 2 700 grs	talent = 400,000 grs	obol = 1 1/2 d	drachma = 100L	mina = 24 aureus = 21
ROMAN	uncia = 9708 in	pes = 9708 ft	cubitus = 1 45 ft	mille passuum = 910 mile	scrupulum = 17 grs	uncia = 40 grs	As r libra = 5050 grs	aerarius = 2 1/2 d	denarius = 100L	aureus = 21 libra
MEDIEVAL	pounce = 1 0658 in	pied = 1 78 in	toise = 76 73 in	lieue de poste = 2 4 miles	ounce	myth = 8 oz	pound = 16 oz	penney (silver) (Charlemagne)	solidus (Charlemagne)	libra
MYTHIC	centune = 8 in	decimetre = 4 in	metre = 1 yd 3 1/2 in	kilometre = 6 14 mile	decigramme = 2 1/2 grs	hectogramme = 28 oz 88 dr	kilogramme = 2 2 1/2 lbs	centime (Latin Union)	franc (Latin Union)	10 ft. gold mohur = 1a. 4d. 20 yps = 22
INDIAN			gaz = 1 yard	kos = 2 1/2 miles	gala = 18 lbs	seer = 1 kilogramme	maund = 40 kilos	anna = 1 d	rupee = 1a. 4d.	yen = 2a.
JAPANESE	sun = 1 in	shaku = 1 ft	ken = 6 ft	ri = 2 1/2 miles	sun = 1 1/2 in	monme = 58 grs	kin = 1 3 lb	sen		